¶A COLLECTION of all the ſtatutes, from the beginning of Magna charta, *vnto this preſent yere of our* Lorde God. 1574.

(.:.)

In ædibus Richardi Tottelli.
Añ. 1574. viceſimo ſexto
Iulij.

Cum priuilegio Regiæ Maieſtatis.

A COLLECTION
of all the Statutes, from
the beginning of Magna charta,
unto this present yeare of our
Lord God, 1574.
(C)

Imprinted by Richard Tottell.
An. 1574. vicesimo octauo
Iulij.

William Rastall

Serjaunt at lawe, to the gentle Reader.

Here haue ye, gētle readers, a collectiō of al the ſtatutes of England (frō the beginning of Magna Charta vnto this yere of our lord God 1574) which were before thys yeare imprinted, and which be now in force and effecte.

All the printed ſtatutes expired or repelled, or cōcerning priuate perſons, or ſome priuate places, I haue left out of this worke, ſauing that of them I haue made in their apt titles (as I thinke) a briefe remēbrance.

The reſidue of al the ſtatuts imprinted haue I put in this work (as I ſuppoſe) in their apt tytles woord for woord as they be in the great ſtatutes; only leauing out, as well certein ſuperfluous wordes, as alſo the moſt part of the preambles, for that I feared that if I ſhould haue put in all the preambles, this booke would haue growen ſo bigge and ſo thick, that it would not haue been contained in this volume. Neuertheles I haue (I truſt) putt in thoſe preambles, without whiche the bodye of the ſtatutes cannot be well perceiued.

But yet truſt not, that al the ſtatutes that I haue put at large in this booke, do ſtande in force, for percaſe ſome of them bee repelled by other ſtatutes made after, by ſpecial or general words which for lacke of leaſure I could not throughly conſider.

I haue noted in the margent of euery ſtatute certeine wordes and that fot three cauſes. The firſt, for that, that many of the ſtatutes be long & containe many ſeuerall matters, of which percaſe ye would many times gladly, ſhortlye fynde out ſome one (withour tediouſnes or ſpendinge of the time in readinge ouer the whole ſtatut) therfore by peruſing the words in the margēt, ye maye quickly conceiue, what matters be in that ſtatut, where by ye may redely finde out, the matter that ye would read of in that ſtatute.

The ſecōd cauſe is, that the wordes in the margēt well cōſide red, ſhall ſtād you in as good ſteede, as ſhould a ſpeciall calēder.

The third cauſe is, becauſe that many ſtatutes contein diuers matters, that neceſſarily were to be put in dyuers ſeuerall titles

apt for thoſe ſeuerall matters, and ſo ſhould dyuers matters aptly be put in this booke twyſe or thriſe, or percaſe in mo places in their diuers apt tytles, were it not that then this booke would haue bene to bygge, therefore the woordes in the margent, do ſhortly ſhewe you thoſe ſeuerall matters apt for other tytles. And in their apt titles haue I made onely ſhort notes of relacions or refermentes, to bring you to that place in other tytles, where the matter that ye ſeeke for, is at large expreſſed.

But looke not that I haue put all the notes of relacions or referments, that might haue been gathered vppon the ſtatutes: for my time would not ſerue me, to peruſe thys booke ſo diligētly.

Nowe for that percaſe my ſelfe or the printer, hath miſtaken diuers nombers in the notes of relations or refermentes, therefore when I referre you to ſeeke in another tytle, if you fynde not your matter that ye would haue, in the number that I ſende you vnto, then ſeeke in ſome other ſtatute in that tytle, & there ſhal ye fynde the matter that ye ſeeke for.

Note that the woordes in the ſmale letter within the parentiſes () be not the wordes of the ſtatute, but my woordes planted in there, for the better vnderſtanding of the ſtatute.

I haue put euery ſtatute in the tong that it was firſt written in For thoſe that were firſt writen in lattin or in french dare I not preſume to translate into Engliſh, for feare of miſſe interpretacion. For many wordes and termes be there in diuers ſtatutes, both in lattyn and in frenche, which be very harde to tranſlate aptly into Engliſh.

And although I haue put the ſtatuts here at large, yet will I aduiſe euery ſuch of you, as ſhall haue any matter of importance concerning any ſtatute in this booke, not to truſt altogether to this booke: but read you ouer diligently the act with the preamble therof, in the great booke of ſtatutes out of whiche I tooke this. This aduiſe I geue you for two cauſes. The one, for that, that reading the preāble with the ſtatut, it ſhal many times geue you much light for the true vnderſtanding of the ſtatut: where if ye read the ſtatut in this booke without the preamble the vnderſtanding of the ſtatute may be to you oft time cōfuſed. The other cauſe is, for that, that perhaps diuers faults be eſcaped in this worke, ſome for lack of diligence of the Printer, & ſome by my default, for lacke of leyſure to conſider & aduiſedly to peruſe & ouerſee this woorke after I had finiſhed it. *Vale.*

¶ELENCHVS PARLIAMENTorum in quibus quæ apud nos typis impressa statuta prostant a tempore Henrici. 3. vsq; in præsentem diem ædita sunt) iuxta temporis seriem digest. cum titulis quibus vetera statuta vulgo citantur.

Tempore Henrici Tertij. Initium Regni sui. Anno. 1216. Octobris. 19.

Anno. 9. *Magna Charta. 10. Februarij.*
Charta de Foresta eodem die.
14 *Hibernia de coheredibus.*
20 *Merton.*
21 *De Anno bissextili.*
38 *Sententia lata super chartas.*
51 *Assisa panis & cerusie.*
Dies communes in banco.
Dies communes in dote.
Districtiones scaccarij.
Le statute de scaccario.
Iudicium collistrigij.
Dictum de Kenelworth.
De compos. mensurarum.
De ponderibus & mensuris.
52 *Marlebridge.*

Tempore. E. 1. Initium Regni sui. 1272. Nouembris. 16.

3 *VVestmonasterium primum.*
4 *Extent. Manerij.*
Offic. Coronatorum.
De Bigamis.
6 *Gloceſtr.*
Explan. Gloceſtr.
7 *Le statut de def. portand. arma.*
De Religiosis.
9 *Articuli stat. Gloceſtr. pur vous chers, mes ceo ſemble 9. E. 2.*
11 *Action Burnell.*
Le statute de Champertie.
12 *Statuta walliæ.*
13 *VVastm. second.*
Le statute marchant.
VVinchester.
Circumspecte agatis.
14 *Le statute de Exon, oue les arcles de consultatione.*
17 *Gamston. 2. statutes.*
Ordenance pro statu Hiberniæ.
18 *Quia emptores terrarum.*
Quo warranto.
Quo warranto nouum.
Modus leuandi fines.
20 *Vocat. ad warrantum.*
Monetagium.
De defens. iuris.
De Vasto.
De inquisition de terris ad mortum mort.
21 *Non ponend. in Assisis.*
Malefactoribus in parcis.
24 *De consultacione Angliæ*
25 *Confirmacio des charters, & sentētia ent pronounce.*
27 *Le statute de libert perquir.*
De finibus leuatis.
28 *Le statute Articuli super chartas.*
Le statute de wardis & releuijs.
De appellatis.
29 *De Escaetoribus.*
30 *Quo warranto.*
33 *De protectionibus.*
Le statute diffinitiue de conſpirat.
Ordinat de inquis.
De cōspirat et Champerty per le Liuer Angleys.
Le statute Ordinatio de Foresta.
De admensuratione terræ.
34 *De coniunctim feoffatis.*
Ordinatio Foresteæ.
35 *De asport Religios.*

Ceux statutes auxi come semble fuerent faites en temps E.1. mais la certeintie des ans ie ne troue encore.

Modus visus super statutum winton.
De homagio capiendo.
De Iudaismo.
De terris et ten. non amortis.
De Tallagio non concedendo.

Tempore Regis E.2. Initium Regni sui. Anno. 1307. Iulii. 7.

1 *De Militibus.*
De frangent prisū.
Articuli Mag. Gloc. curr.
Articuli cleri.
Stat. Lincoln. des viconts.
10 *De Gauelet.*
Littera paten. super prisis bonis cleri.
12 *Statutum de Euerwike.*
De Essoniis. calumniand.
15 *Carlioli de finibus.*
Prerogatiua Regis.
Modus fac. homag.
De terr. Templar.
De vis. franciplg.
De prisis.

Hæc etiam statuta, extant inter vetera statuta impressa per R. Tottyl, & al in vtroque volumine, quæ quo tempore fuerint ædita nō satis cōstat, videntur autē ædita tempore E.ii. aut postea.

Consuetudines Kanc.
Capitula Itineris.
Contra vic. et cleric.
Capitula Escaetrie.
Iuramentum Regis.
Iuramentum Episcoporum.
Iuramentum consiliar. Regis.
Iuramentum Escaetorum.
Iuramentum vic.
Iuramentum maiorum et ballliuorum.
De diuis. denariorum.
De vendic. farina.
Abiuratione latronum.
Ne rector prosternat arbores.
Ragman de Iustic.
Cons. et ass. de foresta.
Compos. deponderibus.
Statutum armorum.
VVestm 4. de vic. et aliis de visu terre.
Vis. terr. et Ess. de seruic. regis.
De moneta magnum.
Articuli de moneta.
Statutum panis et seruis.
Iustic. assign.
Compos. vinarum.
Extracta scaccarii.
Exitium H. de Spencer.
Ass. seruis.
De catallis felonum.
Prohibitio super articulis cleri.
De ten. per legem Anglie.
Articuli et sacramenta in Itinere.
Anglice, there is a statute against the prohibition.

Tempore Regis E.3. Initium regni sui. Anno. 1320. Ianuarii. 25.

1 *Statutum primum crastin pur.*
Statutum aliud post pur.
2 *In tribus Sept. Pasc. apud Northāpt.*
4 *Lune post Catherine.*
5 *Crō Michis.*
9 *Crō ascens. apud Eborum statutum de moneta.*
10 *Lune post. quadrag de charters &c.*
Lune post medium quadragesime.
11 *Lune post Marthie.*
14 *Mercurii post medium quadragesime.*
Eodem die aliud statutum.
Statutum de clero eodem die.
De corona Anglie.
15 *Quindena Paschæ.*
Octobris.
Repele de statut. procheine auandit.

Aliud

Aliud statutum.
18 *De Exigend.*
Lune post oct. Trin.
Statutum pro clero eodem die.
Iuramentum Iustic.
Iuramentum clericorum cancell.
20 7. *Maii*
23 *The statute of Laborers*
25 *The statute of Laborers*
De natis in partibus transmarinis
Oct. purific.
Pro clero in festo Hillarii.
A statute for clothes in festo Hillarii
For purueiors.
For Prouisors. Oct. Pur.
Of the xv Ieuyngis in festo Hillarii.
27 *Lunæ post Mathei.*
Statutum stapule eodem die cum feod. Maior. et consuetud. &c.
28. *Lune post Marci.*
31 *Lune post septim Pasche.*
Two other statutes for Herynge and fysshe
34 *Die dominico ante conuers. Pauli.*
35 *Of Heringes.*
36 *Quindena Michaelis.*
A Pardon. 11. Octobris.
37 *Veneris in octabis Mich.*
38 *In octab. Hillarii.*
De Prouisionibus.
42 1. *Maii.*
43 *Octabis Trin.*
45 *Lune prima septimana quadragesime.*
47 *Assise of cloth of Ray, and Scottisshe coigne.*
50 *Quindena Hillarii.*

¶ Tempore Richardi secundi. Initium regni sui. Anno. 1377. Iunii. 21.

1 *Quindena Hillarii.*
2 *Mercurii. post Lucæ apud Glouceſter.*
In quindena Pasche apud VVestm
3 *Lune post Hillarii.*
4 4. *Nouembris apud Northampton*
5 *Crastino animarum.*
Martis post Iohannem ad portam Latinam.
6 *In octabis Michaelis.*
Aliud statutum.
7 *Lune ante omnium sanctorum.*
8 *Crastino Martini.*
9 *Lune post Luce.*
10 1. *Octobris.*
11 *Crastino Purific.*
12 *Crastino post natiuitatis Marie. apud Cantor.*
13 *Lune post Hillarii.*
Aliud statutum eodem die.
14 *Crastino Martini.*
15 *Crastino animarum.*
16 *Octabis Hillarii apud VVinton.*
17 *Quindena Hillarii.*
20 *In festo Vincent.*
21 *Lune post exaltationem Crucis. apud VVestmonasterium et inde adiorn vsque Salop. xv. Hill.*

¶ Tempore Henrici quarti. Initium regni sui. Anno. 1399. Septembris. 29.

1. *In festo fidis.*
2. *Octabis Hillarii.*
4. *Crastino Michaelis.*
5 *Crastino Hillarii*
6 6. *Octobris apud Couentre.*
7 1. *Martii.*
9 20. *Octobris apud Glouceſter.*
11 *Quindena Hillarii.*
13 *Martis crastino animarum.*

¶ Tempore H. 5. Initium regni sui. Anno 1412. Martii. 20.

1. *Tres sept. Pasche.*
3 *Aprilis apud Leiceſter.*
Aliud lune post Oct. Martini.
4 19. *Octobris.*

3 16. Ianuarii.
7 10. Ianuarii.
9 2. Maii.
Aliud 1. Decembris.

Tempore H. 6. Initiũ regni sui. An. 1422. Augusti. 23.

1 Lunę ante Martini.
2 20. Octobris.
3 30. Aprilis.
4 18. Februarii apud Leycester.
6 Quindena Michis.
8 Crastino Mathie.
9 Veneris ante Hillarii.
10 12. Maii.
11 8. Iulii.
14 10. Octobris.
15 21. Ianuarii.
18 Crastino Martini.
20 In Conuers. pauli.
23 25. Februarii.
25 In festo Scholastice 10. Februarii apud Bury S. Edmundi.
27 12. Februarii.
28 6. Nouembris.
29 In festo Leonardi.
31 6. Martii apud Reding.
33 9. Iulii.
39 7. Octobris

Tempore E. 4. Initium regni sui 1460. Martii. 4.

1 4. Nouembris.
3 29. Apr. per diuers. prog. adiorñ vsque
4 21. Ianuarii secundam sessiõn inde.
7 3. Iunii p diuers. prog. adiorñ vsque.
8 12. Maii secundã sessiõn inde.
12 6. Octobris & prorogat. vsque
14 23. Februarii secundã sessiõn inde.
17 26. Ianuarii.
22 20. Ianuarii.

Tempore R. 3. Initium regni sui An. 1483. Iunii. 22.

1 23. Ianuarii.

Tempore H. 7. Initium regni sui An. 1485. Augusti. 12.

1 7. Nouembris.
3 9. Nouembris.
4 13. Ianuarii.
11 14. Octobris.
12 16. Ianuarii.
19 25. Ianuarii.

Tempore H. 8. Initium regni sui An. 1509. Aprilis. 22.

1 22. Ianuarii.
3 4. Februarii.
4 4. Nouembris.
5 23. Ianuarii.
6 5. Februarii.
7 12. Nouembris.
14 15. April. apud London et inde adiorñ
15 vsque 31. Iul. an. 15. & tunc tent. apud W estm̃.
21 3. Nouembris apud London et inde adiorñ vsque palacium W estm̃ et ibicõtinuat. p 44. dies, vz vsque ad 17. diem Decẽb. & ab eisdẽ die & loco prog. vsque 26. Aprilis et inde vt infra.
22 Secunda sessio parliamenti p̃d. 16. Ianuar. apud W estm̃ tent. p̃d. plamẽt. p̃
rog. a supradic. 26. April. vsque 22. Iunii & ab illo die vsque 1. diem Octobris & inde vsque 22. eiusdem mensis & inde vsque p̃d. 16. Ianuar. & ibid. cont. p. 75 dies, vz vlt. Martii & inde vlterius prorog. vsque 13. Octobris &c.
13 15. Ianua. tertia sessio parliamenti. pred. super diuers. prog. apud W estm̃. tent.
24 4. Februa. quarta sessio parliamẽt. pred. super prorogationem apud W estm̃ tent. & cont. vsque 7. Aprilis tunc prox. &c.
25 25. Ianua. quinta sessio parliamenti p̃d. super prorog. apud W estm̃ tent. & cõt. vsque 30. Marcii tunc prox. &c.
28 3. Nouemb. sexta sessio plamẽt. p̃d. sup prog. apud W estm̃ tent. et continuat. vsque

vsque 18. Decembris tunc prox. &c.

27 4. Februa. septima sessio parliamti pd. super prorog. apud westm tent. & contin vsque 14. April. tunc prox. &c.

28 8. Iunii incept. et tent. apud VV estm vsque dissolutionem inde, vz 18. Iulii.

31 28. Aprilis incept. et tent. apud VV estm vsque 28. Iunii prox. &c.

32 12. Aprilis anno 31. sup. pd. secunda sessio pliamenti pred. per diuers. prorog. apud westm contin et tent. vsque 11. Maii. ann 32. et inde continuat. per prorog. vsque 25 Maii. prox. et ab inde tent. vsque dissolut. 24. Iulii an. 32. supra.

33 16. Ianua. incept. et tent. apud VV estm vsque 1. Aprilis tunc prox. &c.

34 22. Ianua. secunda sessio parliament. pd. super prorog. apud westm tent. et contin vsque 12. Maii tunc prox. &c.

35 14. Ianua. tertia sessio parliament. pred. super prorog. apud westm tent. et contin vsque 29. Marcii prox. &c.

37 The day or continuance of this parliament I yet fynde not.

Tempore Ed. 6. Initium regni sui An. 1546. Ianuarii. 28.

1 4. Nouembris apud VV estm inchoat. et tent. vsque 24. Decembris prox. &c.

2 4. Nouemb. secunda sessio parliamenti pd. ibid. tunc vsque 14. Marcii px. &c.

3 4. Nouemb. tertia sessio parliamt pred. ibid. tent. vsque 1. Feb. pri. &c.

5 23. Ianua. quarta sessio parliamt. ibid. tent. vsque 15. Apr. prox. &c.

7 1. Martii inchoat. et tent. vsque dissolutionem inde vltimo eiusd. mensis.

Tempore Mariæ Reginæ. Initium regni sui anno 1553. Iulii. 6.

1. M. primum parliament. 1 5. Octobris prima sessio vsque 21. eiusd. mensis apud westm 24. Octob. secunda sessio parliament. pred. ibid. cõtin vsque dissolutionem inde 8. Decemb. prox. &c.

Parliamt. Secundum. 2 Apri. ibid. contin. vsque dissolutionem inde 5. Maii prox. &c.

1. & 2. 11 Nouemb. ibidem contin vsque R. & M. dissolutionem inde 16. Ianua.

2. & 3. 21. Octobris ibidem cont. vsque 9. Decembris.

5 20 Iunii. ibid. cont vsque 7. Mart.

Tempore Eliz. Reginæ. Initium regni sui anno 1558. Nouembris. 17.

1 23. Ianua. inchoat. apud westm et prorogat. vsque 25. eiusdem mensis et tunc ibid. tent. et continuat. vsque dissolutionem inde 8. Maii.

5 12. Iunii. apud westm.

8 30. Septem. secunda sessio parliamenti pred. super prorogationem ibidem tent. vsque dissolutionem eiusdem.

13 2. Aprilis ibi inchoatum et tent. vsque dissolutionem inde 29. Maii.

14 8. Maii ibi inchoatum et tentu et continuat. vsque vlt. Iunii.

FINIS.

A Batemente of writtes. Folio. 1
Abbeis, priories, monasteries, colleges, free-chappels, hospitals, charities, & their abbots, priours & gouernours and the lands possessions and goodes of the premisses & religeous persons. 1
Abilitie & non abilitie. 1
Abiuracion 2
Abridgement of plaints in assise. 2
Accessaries. 4
Accion extincte. 4
Acion populer. 4
Action vpon the case. 5
Action vpon the statute. 5
Accompt. 5
Accusacion. 5
Acquitances. 6
Addicion. 6
Adiournement. 6
Admeasurement of dower. 7
Admeasurement of pasture 7
Administers. 7
Admiralty 7
Ad quod dam. 7
Age. 7
Ayds. 8
Ayde of the kynge. 8
Ayd to mary the daughter and to make the sonne knight. 8
Ayle. 8
Ale and beere. 8
Ale houses & tipling houses. 8
Alienacion without licence. 9
Aliens. 9
Almes. 9
Ambidexter. 14
Amendement. 14
Amercement 15
Ampthill. 15
Annates and first fruits 15
Apparance. 15
Apparell. 16
Appeales. 19
Appeales to Rome. 20
Apprentice 21
Approuiacions. 22
Approuer. 22
Approuements. 22
Archery. 23
Armour. 23
Arrow heddes. 27
Arrest. 28
Artificers. 28
Assaut and fraies. 29
Assets. 29
Assise. 29
Assise of bread and drinke. 32
Assise of darain plentiue. 32
Association. 32
Attachements. 34
Attachement vppon prohibicyon 32
Attainder. 32
Attaint. 32
Attourney. 37
Attourney of the king. 38
Auauncement. 38
Auditors. 38
Auerrement. 38
Augmentacions. 38
Auage. 38
Auncient demens. 38
Auowrye. 38
Auowson. 38

B

Badge. 39
Badger. 39
Bayle. 40
Baptise in assise. 40
Baillies of manours, lands & husbandry. 40
Baillies of fraunchises, liberties and townes. 40
Baillies and shirifes of hundreds. 40
Bakers. 40
Baskes. 40
Bankrupts. 40
Barbours. 44
Barpanes & salad hoses. 44
Barking of trees. 44
Barons of escheker. 44
Bastards. 44
Bath and welles. 44
Battell & grounds assise. 44
Beades. 45
Beaupleder. 45
Bedding. 45
Beste. 45
Beggers. 45
Benche of the king. 45
Benefices appropriate. 45
Benevolence 45
Beere. 45
Berwicke. 45
Biens and selling. 45
Biens of kniues 45
Bigamie. 45
Bill. 45
Billetus. 45
Bishops & bishopricks. 45
Blackney. 48
Bloudshed. 48
Bochers. 48
Bookes & images. 48
Boates and boatemen. 48
Bowes & bowstaues. 48
Brasse, Latin, Copper & Bell mettel. 50
Breade. 51
Breakers of leigue & truce. 51
Bridges. 51
Brickowe. 54
Brittons. 55
Brederers, 55
Brickers 55
Briers. 55
Buggerie. 55
Buckstalles. 55
Buckstone. 55
Bullion plate & iewels. 55
Bulles from Rome. 55
Bulwarke 55
Burgage. 55
Burglarye. 55
Burning of corne, and woode & cutting of dammes heddes of ponds and Conduites & pipes tongus and eares, and barking of trees. 55
Burnings thorow the eare. 55
Burport. 55
Butler of the king. 55
Butter and cheese. 55
Buttes. 56

C

Cables, halters, and ropes. 56
Calleis. 56
Calues, kine, oxen, steeres and heighfares. 56
Cambridge & cambridgeshire 58
Capions. 58
Caunterbury. 58
Captaines and soldiers. 58
Cappes. 59
Carlisle. 59
Castels and forestrelles and castell warde. 59
Cattell. 63
Cathedrall Church. 63
Cause to remoue plee. 63
Certificat. 63
Certificate of assise. 65
Cerciorari. 65
Cessauit. 65
Challenge. 65
Champertie. 65
Chappels. 66
Chapters. 66
Chapleines. 66
Charter. 66
Chauncellour of Englande, Treasorer, lord President lord priuie seale, and the kinges counsell. 66

Chauncery. 66
Chauntries, colleges, chappels and hospitalles. 66
Cheese. 66
Chester and Chesshire. 66
Churches. 66
Churche seruice. 66
Churchewardens 69
Churche yarde. 69
Cirographer. 69
Citacion. 69
Cities. 70
Clergy. 70
Clergie of England. 74
Clerke of assise. 74
Clerks of the chauncery. 74
Clerke of crowne. 75
Clerke of the escheker. 75
Clerke of the market. 75
Clerkes of the peace. 75
Clerke of the petty bagge 75
Clerke of the sewers. 75
Clerke of the shirike. 75
Clearke of the signet and privy seale. 75
Clerkes of the statute marchante. 75
Clothes and clothing. 75
Coferer. 75
Coine. 75
Coles. 75
Collectors. 75
Colleges. 75
Collusion. 75
Comen. 76
Cõmen place. 76
Comerpleas. 76
Commission and commissions, fol. 79
Complaint. 79
Concelement. 77
Condicion. 77
Conduites. 77
Confession. 77
Confirmacion. 77
Coniuracion. 78
Congregacion & chapters. 79
Coneis. 79
Consecrating of bishops. 79
Conspiracye. 79
Constables of castels. 79
Constables of crowne. 79
Constables & marshalles. 79
Consist. 79
Constitution 79
Consultacion. 79
Contempt. 79
Contribution. 79
Contra formã collectionis 79
Cõtra formã feoffamti 80
Contract. 80
Conuocations. 80
Coniusance. 80
Copercener 80
Copehold. 80
Copper. 80
Cordiners, corriers, tanners, leather. 80
Corne and graine. 89
Cornewall. 92
Corodies and pencions 92
Coroners 92
Corporacion. 94
Corpus cũ causa & habeas corpus. 95
Cosinage ayel & beautie. 95
Costes. 95
Couenants. 95
Couentry. 95
Coueriets. 95
Counterfaiting of letters or priuie tokens. 95
Counterplede of voucher. 96
Countie and tourne. 96
Cowpers. 96
Courte baron. 98
Courtes. 98
Creeches. 106
Crossebowes & handguns. 106
Cresses. 109
Crowes, rookes, & choughs. fol. 109
Crowne. 111
Cui in vita. 119
Cumage. 119
Curtesie of Eng. 119
Custome and Customers and controlers. 119
Customes and seruices. 123
Customes and vsages. 123
Custos rotulorum. 124
Cutting dammes, heades of ponds, conduites, pypes, tongs and eares. 125

D

Daies festiuall. 125
Daies in bankes. 125
Damages and costes 126
Double dammages. 127
of treble damages. 127
of quatreble damages. 127
of single damages. 127
Damnes. 128
Darrain pzesentment. 128
Dates of deedes. 128
Decies tantum. 128
Declaracion. 128
Decimus potestatem. 128
Deedes and writings. 128
Denizens. 128
Denmarke. 128
Deodandes. 128
Derbye. 128
Dett. 128
Dett to the king. 129
Detinue. 132.
Denise. 132
Deuonshire. 132
Deuozee. 132
Dyngee and diers. 133
Dilapidations. 133
Discent. 133
Disceit 133
Disclaimer. 133
Discontinuance of right 133
Discontinuance of pzoces. 134
Disgrading. 135
Dismes and quinsismes. 135
Dispensations. 135
Dissesin. 136
Distresses. 136
Diuine seruice. 138
Dogges. 138
Donnington. 138
Dozcester. 138
Doznecke. 138
Douer. 138
Doues. 138
Dowlas & lockeram. 138
Dower. 138
Drapery. 139
Drawlach. 162
Dry eschaunge. 162
Dzuing of fozell & comẽs. 162
Duke of Somerset. 162
Dures. 162
Durham. 162
Dutton. 162

E

Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction. 162
Ecclesiasticall lawes. 163
Egges 163
Egyptians. 163
Enactment of statute. 164
Election. 164
Eire. 164
Elegit. 164
Emblementes. 164
Embzacery. 164
Encumbent. 164
Enditementes. 164
Enemies 164
Enfants. 164
England & Englishmen 164
Englethery. 165
Engrossers. 165
Enquerours & enquiries. 165
Enquestes. 165
Enrolemente. 165
Entre and writtes of entre 165
Entre lawfull. 165

Entre with force, 165
Erections and foundacions of churches and scholes 165
Errour. 165
Escape. 165
Eschange. 166
Escheker. 167
Eschete. 170
Eschetours. 175
Escuage 175
Ester, 175
Essoines. 175
Est march & west march. 176
Estoppel. 176
Estoyers. 176
Estrepement. 176
Estretes. 176
Euidence. 177
Exactions. 177
Examinacion. 177
Exception. 177
Excester. 177
Excommengement. 177
Excomunicato capiendo 178
Execution. 180
Execution of statuts. 181
Executor, 185
Exemption. 189
Exemplicacio. 186
Exeter. 186
Examshire. 186
Exigent & vtiary. 186
Ex parte Talis. 189
Expenses of knightes. 190
Exposition of old wordes. 190
Extenta manerii. 190
Extorcion. 190

F

Faire pleading. 191
False imprisonment. 191
False iugement. 191
Falsefiyng of recouuries. 191
Fasting dayes. 192
Fawcons. 192
Fealty. 192
Fee fermes. 192
Fees. 192
Feffementes. 192
Faires & markets. 192
Felles. 194
Felony. 194
Feits. 197
Fermes. 197
Ferles. 197
Fesants and partriges. 197
Fetherbeddes. 197
Fieri facias. 197
Fifteene. 197
Fighting & quarelling. 197
File for Alinacion. 197
Fines. 197
Fine to the king. 201
Fmours. 201
Fish and fishing. 201
Fiue poztes. 207
Flaxe and hempe 207
Flesshe. 207
Flockes. 207
Fooles, lunatique and madde men. 207
Forcible entre. 207
Forcine. 208
Foreign coyne. 208
Forcine plee 208
Forcine sute. 208
Forest chaces, parkes, & warrens 208
Forfaiture. 213
Where the king shall haue half the forfaiture, and he that will sue the other halfe 214
Forfaiture of mariage. 214
Forger of false dedes. 217
Formedon. 217
Forstallers, regrators, and ingrossers. 217
Fort. 219
Fortresses 219
Foundatiõs and erections of churches & scholes. 219
Founders. 219
Fraies. 219
Frank almoigne. 219
Fraternities & gildes. 219
France & frenchmen. 219
Franchises & liberties. 220
Fraudelent dedes, &c. 227
Free chappell. 228
Freeholde. 228
Freight. 228
Frenchemen. 228
Frye. 228
Friers. 228
Fuel. 228
Fugitiues ouer the sea. 229
Fullers. 229
Furst fruts & tenthes. 231
Fustians 235

G

Gages. 236
Gayle & gaylours. 236
Gaile delyuery. 236
Gascoigne & Guian. 236
Gates. 236
Gatesside. 239
Gauelkind 236
Gawging. 236
Gentlemen. 236
Gerneseye & Jersye 236
Gigge mylles. 236
Gyldes. 236
Girdlers. 238
Glamorgan. 236
Glasses. 236
Gloucester. 236
Godalming. 236
Golde and siuer and gold smithes. 236
Gonnes & gonners. 238
Goses. 238
Gouernement. 238
Grafton. 238
Graund assises. 238
Graund serieanty and petty serieanty. 238
Graunts. 238
Graunts of reuersion 239
Grenested. 239
Grenewich. 239
Greate master of the house hold. 239
Grent seale. 239

H

Habeas corpus 239
Halifax 249
Hampton courte 230
Handguns & haquebuts. 240
Handy crafts. 240
Harborough & lodging. 240
Hariots. 240
Hartipol. 240
Haruest. 240
Hattes & cappes. 242
Hauens & riuers 244
Hawkes & hawkinge. 244
Hey. 244
Heires. 244
Hemp. 244
Hereford. 244
Heresie. 244
Herons. 244
Herhamshire. 244
Hydes. 244
Hie wayes. 245
Hogges. 247
Holborne. 247
Holy daies & falling daies 247
Homage & fealty. 247
Homine replegiando. 247
Honours. 247
Hoppes. 248
Hozners. 248
Horsbread. 248
Horses, mares, & cattell. 248
Hospitals & hospitallers. 255
Hostlers, hostraies, & Innholders. 256

Homslow heath 256
Houses of religion 256
Hoy 256
Hull 256
Humber 256
Hundredes 256
Hunters and hunting 256
Huntingtō lane 257
Husbandry & tillage 257
Hue & cry. 269

I

Idemtitate nominis 269
Ideotes 269
Ieofaile 269
Ierne mouth 269
Ile of wight 269
Ile of man 269
Images 269
Imbroderer 269
Imposicions 269
Inclosures 269
Incontinency of prieſtes 269
Incumbent 270
Indenture 271
Indicault 271
Inditementes 271
Infants 271
Infections 272
Informacions 272
Inholders 272
Imprisonment 272
Inquisicion 272
Inrolementes 272
Instrumentes 273
Insurrection 273
Intrusion 273
Inuentory 273
Joinder en aide. 273
Jointesiz & tenits in comō 273
Jointure 273
Ipswich 273
Irelande 274
Iron 275
Isnes 275
Italy 275
Iewes 275
Judgement 275
Iurisdiction 276
Iuris vtrum 276
Iurrours 276
Iustice and righte and Iustyces 281
Iustices in Eire 282
Iustice of assise 282
Iustice of both benches 284
Iustice of Gaole delyuery 285
Iustices of Oier and terminer 285
Iustice of peace 285
Iustice of the forest 287

K

Kedels 287
Kent 287
Keper of the great seale of Englande 287
Kine 287
King 287
Kinges attorney 287
Kinges benche 287
Kinges butler 287
Kingston 287
Knightes 287
Knightes seruice 288

L

Laborers and seruantz 288
Lancaster 303
Last of herring 304
Latitat 304
Laton 304
Launcestone 304
Lawes ecclesiastical 304
Leagues 304
Leales 305
Leade 307
Lee Ryuer 307
Legacies 309
Lepe yere 309
Leete 309
Leather 309
Letters of marke 309
Letters patent 309
Libell 309
Libertate probanda 309
Liberties 309
Licences 309
Lichefilde 309
Limitacion 310
Lincolne 311
Linne 312
Linnen clothe 312
Liuery & ouster le maine 312
Liueries of company and retenours 313
Lodginge 316
Loberam 316
Lollardes 316
Lombardes 316
London 316
Lone 317
Lordez 317
Lunatike 318

M

Madde men 318
Maime 318
Maine prise and baile 318
Maintenance 319
Maires bailiffes, and head officers of Cities, boroughes, and townes 321
Malte 321
Manne 321
Manchester 321
Manslaughter 321
Marches 321
Mariners 321
Marke 322
Marketz 322
Marshal and criers 322
Marshalsy 322
Mason 323
Master and seruant 323
Matrimony and mariage 323
Marchant & marchandise 324
Mercerz 334
Meine 334
Messengers 334
Measures 335
Middelesex. 335
Milez 335
Ministers of Churches 335
Mint 335
Misprision 335
Moderata misericordia 335
Monasteries, abbeiz, priories, colleges, free chappeles, hospytalles, chauntries, and their abbotez, priours, and gouernours and the landes, possessions, and goodes of the premisses & religious persons 335
Money 352
Mordaunceſter 358
Mortmaine 358
Mortuaryes 361
Muet 361
Multiplying 361
Mulliere abducta cum bonis viri sui. 361
Mummers 361
Murage 361
Murder & mānslaughter 361
Musters 362

N

Nati in partibus transmarinis fol. 364
Naup 364
Ne iniuste vexes. 364
Nettes 364
New castel vppon Tine 364
Newes 365
Nisi prius. 367
Nonability 369
Nonnes 369
Nonclaime 369
Non omittas 369
Non plenum 369
Nonsuite 369
Nontenure 369

Mor-

Norfolke 369
Normans 369
North & south Tindal 369
Northampton 369
Northumberlande 369
Norwich 369
Nuper obijt 370
Nuysance 370

O

Obligacions 370
Odio & atia 370
Officers & office 370
Oyer & terminer 373
Oyle 373
Ordinaries 373
Ordinances of statuts for erections and foundacions of churches and Schooles, & for corporationz 374
Orphanz 374
Orwaldbekloke 374
Othe 374
Ouster le main 374
Ouer 375
Ouse 375
Open. 375
Oxford 375

P

Palace 375
Pancl 375
Packer of wolles 375
Paremptory 375
Parkes 375
Parlement 375
Particion & pareners 379
Passage & arriuage 380
Patents & patenmakers 386
Patentes 386
Patron and patronage 394
Pauing 394
Peace 394
Pedlers and tinkers 394
Peine hard & streight 395
Peites 395
Pena talionis 395
Pencions porcions and corodies 395
Pardon 397
Periury 398
Pernor of profites 400
Persō vicar & personage 400
Peticion 400
Pewterers 400
Phisicions & surgeons 402
Peers of the realme 407
Pillory 407
Pinnes 408
Pipouders 408
Pirates 408
Piscary 408
Placing of Lords & other high officers. 408
Plaies and gamez 408
Plate 410
Pledinge and pleaders 410
Pledges 411
Plees of the crowne 411
Plenarty 411
Pleintes in county and courte barons 411
Plumsted march 411
Pluralities 411
Poysoning 411
Ponder 411
Poole 411
Pope 411
Poore people 411
Portes 411
Prechers 411
Prebendes 411
Precipe in capite 411
Premunire 411
Prerogatiua regis 411
Prescription 411
Presentment to benefice 411
Presentment in courtes 411
President of the counsell 411
Priestes 412
Primer seasō 412
Principal & accessary 412
Priority & posteriority 412
Prison, prisoners, imprisonment, gaole & gaolers 412
Priuiledge 415
Priuy seale 415
Probate of testament 415
Procedendo 417
Proces 417
Procheine amy 419
Proclamacion 420
Procurement 421
Prohibicion & consultacio 421
Prophesies 423
Propertye 423
Protection 423
Prouision & premunire 423
Purgacion 431
Purpresture 431
Purueiours 431

Q

Quare impedit 438
Quarentine 438
Quarter of corne 438
Queene 438
Quinzime 439
Quod ei deforceat 439
Quod permittat 439
Quo warranto 439

R

Rationabile parte bonorū 439
Rape 439
Ratifhment of ward 439
Rebellion 439
Receiuors 439
Recognisaunce and statut marchant 443
Recordar i 447
Records 447
Recoueries 447
Recusance 449
Rediſſeiſin 449
Reding 450
Regratoures 450
Releases 450
Relicke 450
Religion 450
Religious houses 450
Religious landes 450
Religious persones 450
Remainder 450
Remouer of records 450
Rentes 451
Repeale 451
Repleder 453
Repleuin of cattel 453
Repleuin of franchiles & liberties 454
Repleuin of men 454
Reseeit 454
Residens 454
Resomons 459
Reasonable ayde 459
Restitucion 459
Resumption 459
Retainors 459
Retorne of Shiriffes and bailifes 459
Retorne of cattel 461
Reuenues 461
Reuerſion & remainder 461
Ridesdale 461
Rie & winchelsey 461
Richemond 461
Right 462
Riots, routs, vnlawful assemblies & rebellion 462
Riuers 468
Robery 468
Rochester 470
Roges 471
Royston 471
Rome 471
Ropes 487
Rother beastes 487
Rufflers 487
Rumours 487

Sake conduites

S

Saufeconduites 487
Sacramentes 487
Sacramentum clericorum cancellarie 487
Sacramentū tusticiariorū 487
Sacramentum regis, episcoporum & consiliariorum, escaetorum, maiorū & ballinorum 487
Sadlers 487
Sale of lande by executors fol. 487
Salt 487
Sainte Johns 487
Saint Olithes 488
Sanctuaries 488
Sauoy 491
Scarborowe 491
Scauage 491
Scire facias 491
Scooles and scollers 491
Scotlande & scottes 491
Scriueners 491
Sea 491
Sea markes 491
Seales 491
Seconde deliuerance 491
Secunda superoneracione pasture 491
Seiser 491
Sentencia lata super chartas fol. 492
Sequestracion 492
Search and Serchers 492
Seruant 492
Seriantes at armes 492
Seriantes at the lawe 492
Seruice and sacramēts 492
Session 498
Seuerne 498
Sewers 499
Shelton 505
Sherpe 505
Shippes & shipping 507
Shipwrightes 518
Sheremen 518
Shurburne causey 518
Shirifes 518
Shrewesbury 527
Signet 527
Silke and silkewomen 527
Siluer 527
Souldioures 527
Slaunder 527
Socage 527
Sokeman 527
Somerset 527
Southampton 527
Southwarke 528
Spicery 528
Spiritual lawes 528
Spiritual persones 529
Spiritualty 529
Stalkinge 529
Stanes 529
Staple 529
Statut marchaunt 535
Statute staple 535
Statutes and ordinaunces for churches and schooles 535
Steele 535
Steiyarde 535
Starre chamber 535
Stewarde of courtes 535
Stewardes of leete 535
Stewardes of the Queenes houshold 535
Stile 536
Stockes 536
Stone 536
Straungers 536
Stroude 536
Sturgeons 536
Submission 536
Sub pena 536
Subsidies 536
Succession 536
Suertie 536
Suffolke 536
Suffragans 536
Suggestions 536
Supersedias 536
Supremacy 536
Surgeons 536
Suruey 536
Surueiours 536
Suspection 537
Suster 537
Swanninotes 537
Sute 537
Swannes 537

T

Tales de circumstantibus 538
Tayle 538
Takers of profits 538
Tallow 538
Tanners 538
Tauerners 538
Taxes, Tenthes, fiftenes, subsidies reliefes, contributions & benenoleners 538
Tellers of newes 541
Tellers, Receiuors &c. theire landes, cattels &c. made lyable to pay their dettes. 541
Templers 541
Temporalties of Bysshoppes. fol. 541
Tenant by the curtesy of England 541
Tenthes 541
Tenure 541
Terme 544
Testaments 544
Testimoniall 544
Tewkesbury 544
Thamis 544
Thyeeue 544
Thyummes 544
Tillage 544
Tyles 544
Tymber 545
Tyndal, Ryddesdale, & Exhāshire 545
Tynkers 546
Tynne 546
Tythes 546
Tolle 553
Tonnage & pondage 553
Townes 554
Towers 561
Trauers of office 561
Treason 561
Treasurers 569
Trespas 569
Treasure troue 569
Truce 569
Triall 569
Trinitie house 575
Tuckers 575
Tunbridge 575
Turbary 575
Turne 575
Turney 575
Turneys 575

V

Vacabondes, beggers & poore people 575
Vacations of Bishoprikes & religious houses 594
Valore maritagij 594
Verdit 594
Vessels 594
Viages 594
Viandes 594
Vicars 594
Viewe 594
Viewe of frankpledge 595
Villenage 595
Visitacion 595
Victaile & victailers 595
Union and seuering of churches. 598
Vniuersities 599
Voucher 600
Upholsters 602
Vses 602
Vsury 605
Vsurpacion 607
Vtlary 607

Wager

VV

wager of law 607
Wages 608
Waites 608
Wallingham 633
Wapping marsh 634
Warden of the fleete 634
Warden of Est marsh & Welle marshe 634
Warden of the fiue portes 634
Wardes 634
wardrobes 643
Warrens 643
Wares 643
Warranty 644
Warranty of Charters 644
Warranty of attorney 644
Warre 644
Wast 645
watches 646
watermen 646
Watchaunders 646
Weapon 646
Weightes and measures 646
Weinlings 654
Weld of kent 654
Welles 654
Weres 654
Westminster 656
Weuers 656
Whit alhes 656
Whit gate 656
Widowes 656
Wightes 656
Wildfoule 656
Willes 656
Winchester 661
Winchelsey 661
Windsore 661
Wines 661
Wood 665
Woodes 667
Woollen cloth 671
Woollen yarne 671
Woolles 671
Women, forgiuen 680
Worcester 681
Worthies 681
Wrake 682
Writes & obiects of Inditements 686

Y

Yarmouth 686
Yarne 686
Yorke 686

FINIS.

SEe Addicio.1. Discontinuance
Age.1. of plees.2.
Assise.9.16. Dower.2.
Attaint.13.15. Villenage.2.
Conusance.1.2 Writtes.2.3.
Courtes.2.
¶ *Abbies, Priories, Monasteries, colleges free Chappels, Hospitals, Chauntries, & their Abbots. Priours & gouernours, & the landes, possessions & goodes of the premisses & religious persons.*

SEe Abilitie.5. Furst fruits in al.
7.8. Irelande.6.
Collectos.1. Monasteries in al.
Contra formã collationis.1. Residence.2.
Fees.1. Vacations.4.
Wast.2.

1 ¶ *Abilitie & Nonabilitie.*

Presentment Priests. Examinatiõ. Triall

DE ydonietate ꝑsone ꝓsentate ad beneficium eccl̃iasticum, ꝑtinet examinatio ad iudicem eccl̃iasticũ & ita est hactenus vsitatũ, & stat in futurum. Artic̃ cleri. Ca.15.

Wone ouer the sea.

2 ¶ Pur ceo q̃ aleun gentz esloĩez en g̃uere, si les enfãtz nees en les ꝑties de dela hors de la ligeance Dengleterr, serrount ables a dier heritage deins ſn la ligeance, ou nemy, de quoy peticion fuit mis en plement, autrefoitez temus a Westm̃ lan de reigne nr dit seignour le roy 18. et ne fuit mys au tiel temps en tout assentu: Nr seigñr le roy voilant q̃ touts douts & atwerez fuissent ouſtes, et a la ley en ceo cas declarer & mettre en certain, fist charger les ꝓlates, countes, barõs, & autres sages de son cõsel assẽbles a cẽ plesir, a faire deliberation sur cẽ poit. Les q̃x dun assent nent dit q̃ la ley de la reame Dengleterre est, et ad ẽ de tout tẽps tiel, q̃ les enfantes de roys Dengt (ex q̃ les ꝑties q̃ ſz serrõt nees en Engt, ou allours) sõt ables & deuient poꝛ heritage aps la moꝛt lour auncestꝛ. La q̃ ley nr dit seigñr le roy,

Kinges chyldren.

les dits ꝓlatz, countes barons & autres graunds, et tout la cõen assẽbles en dit plesir, apꝛouent et affirment pur toutz iours. Et en dꝛoit des autez enfantz nees hoꝛs de la ligeance dengt en tẽps nr sr le roy, cy sont ilz vnes par accoꝛdes, q̃ Henry fitz John de Beamond, & ilz fitz Guy de Wian, et Jo. fitz Maurice Daubeney, et autis q̃x le roy bondꝛ reclames q̃ nasquerent ꝑdela hoꝛs de ligeance dengt, soient dessoꝛe ables dauoir et enioyer lour heritages apꝛes la moꝛt lour ancestoꝛs, en touts parties deins ſn la ligeãce dengt, si auant come ceux q̃ nasquirent deins ſn la ligeance. Et q̃ touts les enfants enheritables, q̃ serront nees dessoꝛe de hoꝛs le ligeance le roy, des q̃x enfãtz le pere & mere au temps de nestre sõt & serront a la foy & de la ligeaunce de roy Dengt, soyent & vnioyent ẽz les benefices et auantages dauoir & poꝛter heritage deins la dit ligeance, cõe les auts heiters auantdits en tempz auenir tiẽnt touts foits q̃ les meres des tiels enfants passent la mere par congie et volunte des lour barons. Et si allege soit coster nat tiel nee ꝑdela q̃ il est bastarde, en cas la ou leueſque doit auoir conusance de bastardy, soit mande al euesq̃ del lieu la ou la fre demaunde est, de certifier la court le roy ou le plee est pend, sicome auncientm̃ ad estre vse en case de bastardye allege comẽ ceux qui nasquirẽt en Engleterre. An.19.E.3. stat.2. de natis vltra mare.

Inheritc. Heires

Bastardy.

Triall

3 ¶ Sur la peticion mis en parlem̃t par la comm̃on suppliaunt̃z, que les enfants nees ꝑdela deins les seignories de Calois et aylours dels les terres et seignoꝛies q̃ appertinent a nr̃e seignioꝛ le roy pardela, soyent cy vnaunt habiles et enheritables de lour heritage en Engleterre, come autres enfauntes nees deins le Royalme Dengt. Est accoꝛd̃ que la comm̃on ley

Wone out. Calois

Heirs

et leitatut sur ceo point aukfuits saits
sotent tenus an. 42. E. 3. ca. 10.

Uses

4 ¶ An. 3. H. 7. ca. 15. it was enacted (to endure to the nexte parliament) ꝯ actions sued by any to the vse of other should not abate for nonabilitie of the pleintifes or demaundaunts.

Religious

5 ¶ All and singuler such religious psons, as well men as women, pfessed or what order, rule or habit soeuer they were, which be or hereafter shal be put at their liberties frō the daunger, seruitude, & condicion of their religion & profession wherunto they were professed, by reason of suppressiō, dissoluing, forfaiture by attainder, rendring, or otherwise geuing vp to the handes of the kinges maiestie, or any other, the same monasteries, abbeis, priors, or other religious houses or places wherin the same religious psons were professed, shal by auctority of this present parliamente, from & after the first day of the same parliemt, and from & after the tyme that they were or shalbe put at suche libertie, haue free libertie to purchase to them & their heires in fee simple, fee taile for terme of lyfe, for yeres, or at will, manours, landes, tenementa, rentes, annuities, & other hereditamentes & thinges what soeuer they be, in lyke maner and forme, as though they or any of them had neuer bene professed nor entred into any such religiō. And furthermore, that they the same religious persons & euery of them shalbe made able by auctoritie of this present act, to sue & to be sued in all maner of actions, plaintes & suites whatsoeuer they be, of & for any matter or cause grouen sithens & after the tyme of their seuerall departinges or departing out of their religion, in al courts & places within this realme, as other the kinges subiectes be. And further more that they & euery of them, shall

Purchace.

Sue.

Grouen after &c.

and may from henceforth vse and exercise, receiue, take, haue & enioy, all and euery lawful thing & thynges, to be grouen, fall or happened to the or any of them, after the sayde barratement or departinge out of their religiō in as large & ample maner, forme and condicion, as yf they had neuer ben professed, nor entred into religion the same profession or religion or any lawe custome or vse within this realme to the contrary thereof in anye wise notwithstanding. Prouided yt. ꝯ none of the same religious persons, shal or may at any tyme hereafter, be taken, demed or iudged for, or as heir or heires or inheritable to any person or persones, to anye purpose, respect, construccion or intent in the law: nor that they nor anye of them by vertue of this acte, bee receiued, admitted or deemed able in the law, to demaund, challenge, recepue or take anye manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, or any other thing or things by reason of or for any former tytle, ryght, interest, matter or cause, had, vsed, done or grouen to anye respect or purpose, before their sayde seuerall departinges or departinge out of their religion. Nor that anye of the said religious persons being priestes, or suche as haue anowed religion at xxi. yeres or aboue, and thereto them consented, continuing in the same any while after, not ducipe prouynge by witnesse or other lawful meanes, some vnlawfull coercyon or compulsion done to them or any of them for makynge of anye such bowe, or constraynynge them to remayne in their religion, be enabled by vertue of any wordes, clause or sentence before in this act expressed, to marye or take any wife or wiues, but that they and euery of them be clerely excluded and put from the same to all entents.

Enioye

Grouen after &c.

See this article altered Infra. 8.

Heire.

Former title.

Priests Religion

Matrimony

and purpoſe any thig before in this act cõtained to the cõtrary herof i any wyſe notwithſtanding. an.31.H.8.ca.8.

6 ¶ Se S. Johns, ỹ they of that religion were enabled as other religious perſons were. 32.H.8.ca.24.

7 ¶ The ſayd act of parlemẽt above remembred, made in ỹ ſaide.xxi. yere (s.an.6.before.5.) ſhal extende as wel to al ſuch pſons, which be liuing that were religious perſons in any of the ſaid houſes, which were ſo tranſlated & tranſpoſed from one corporation in to another which at any tyme was pfeſſed or were religious pſõs in any of the ſayd houſes within this realme of England. And that they & euery of them from the time of their ſaid ſeuerall derainmẽt & diſcharge of their ſaid pfeſſions & religions, ſhalbee in lyke qualitie, eſtate, condicion and degree, and alſo ſhall take haue & enioy lyke benefit, commoditie profite & auauntage, & with lyke prouiſo onely & not otherwiſe to euerye entent & in euery thing, as any other religious perſon or perſons may & ſhall haue take and enioy by vertue of the ſayd former act above remembred (s.an.31.H.8.ca.6. before.5) the ſame profeſſion or religiõ, or any lawe cuſtome or vſe to the contrary thereof in anye wiſe notwithſtanding. An.31.H.8.ca.29.

8 ¶ All and euery of the ſame late religious & profeſſed pſon & perſons, ſhall and may, by auchoritie of thys acte, be enabled to all ententes, conſtructions and purpoſes, at all tyme & times hereafter, to be take, deamed & iudged, as heire or heires, & enheritable to all & euery their auncetter or auncetters, and to haue, challenge, or enioy, receiue & take al manors, lãds, tenemẽtes & hereditaments, & euery other thing & thinges, to them or any of them fallen, come growen or deſcended from any theire auncetours, by any maner of ways, ſince the time of their ſeuerall derainmentes, or departinge out of theire religion, in as ample & large maner, fourme & condicion, as they had neuer bene pfeſſed nor entred into religion, the ſame profeſſion or religion, or any lawe cuſtom or vſe vsed in this realme, to the cõtrary thereof in any wyſe notwithſtanding. prouided &c. that none of the ſayd religious perſons, ſhall or may by vertue of this act at any tyme hereafter, be taken, deped or iudged for heire or heires or enheritable to any perſon or pſons, to any conſtructiõ or entent in the law, by reaſõ of any former ryght title, intereſt, matter, or cauſe hadde, made, done deſcended, or growen to any reſpecte, or purpoſe before theire ſaid ſeuerall derainmẽtz or departyng out of their religion, any thing before in this act, or in the ſayd former act, cõtained to the contrarye hereof in any wyſe notwithſtanding. An.5.E.6.ca.13.

9 ¶ An.33.H.8.cap.25. an act was made, wherby the children borne beyonde the ſea of Pointz Caſtlyng & Dimoke of London, were made the kinges ſubiectes, and able to enherite and to purchaſe landes and to ſue as Engliſhemen

¶ Se Iuſtices of Wales.28.
both benches.3.

Religious
Translated.
Diſcharge.
Religious
Heire
Purchace
Heire.
Aliens.
Heires. Engliſhmen.

¶ *Abiuration.*

CUm latro, homicida, aut aliꝰ malefactor, ad eccleſiam confugerit, facta recognitione felonie, fieri faciet cõſtable Coroner. coronator abiurationem ſic. Felonus ducatur ad portam eccleſie, & aſſignetur ei portus ppinquus vel remotus, et pꝛefigatur ei terminus exeundi regnum ita quꝰ in eundo vſus portũ illũ deferat quãdã crucẽ in manu ſua, nec decliner a via regali a dexterã nec a ſiniſtris, ſed ſey eam teneat quouſq; regnum exierit, et nõ redibit ſine ſpeciali Croſſe.

gracia dñi regis. Tract de officijs coronatoꝝ. I cānot find this i any writtē or printed book, but only in ỹ abridgemēt of Statutz. See here folowing. 5.

Forme

2 ¶ Hoc audis domine cozonatoz, qđ ego .N. de .H. sum latro bidētium, vel alicuius alterius animalis, vel homicida dñi vel duozū, et felonus dñi regis Angł, et quia multa mala vel latrocinia hmoi in terra sua feci, abiuro terrā dñi Ed. regis Angł & debeo me festinare versus pozтum de tali loco quem devilli michi, et qđ non debeā abire ab alta via: et si faciam, volo qđ sim captus sicut latro & felonus dñi regis, et qđ apud talem locum querā diligenter transitum, et expecto bo ibi nisi flurum et reflurum si transitū habere potero & nisi in tanto spacio habere potero, ibo quolibet die in mari vsq; ad genua mea temptans trāsire: & nisi hoc potero infra xl. dies cōtinuos mittam me iterum in ecclesiā sicut latro & felonꝰ dñi regis sic deus me adiuuet & sanctū iudicium &c. Tract. De Abiur latronū. See here folowing. 5.

Retorne.

3 ¶ Qui terram abiurarunt, dum sint in strata publica, sint in pace dñi regis, nec debent ab aliquo molestari Et dum sint in ecclesia, custodes eozū non debent mozari infra cemiterium, nisi necessitas vel euasionis periculū hoc requirat: nec arcentur confug. dū sint in ecclesia, quin possint habere vite necessaria, & erire libere ꝑ obsceno pondere deponendo. Articuli cleri. capitulo 10.

way

Sanctuary Churchyarde.

Church

4 ¶ If any person take sāctuarye in any churche, churchyard, oz other holy place, foz felony oz murder, where he ought by the lawes & customes of this realme to haue his abiuracīō foz the same, that then the same felon oz murderer, shal take his abiuration & passage out of the same church, churchyarde, oz other holy place, at such day and tyme as shalbee limitted to hym by the cozoner of the shyre oz place, wherin he taketh such sanctuary, and that the cozoner immediatly after hys confession, & before his abiuracion, shal cause euerye suche felon oz murderer to be marked with an hot yron vpon the bzawn of the thumbe of the ryght hande with the sygne of an A. to thentent he maye be ỹ better knowen among the kinges subiectz, that he was abiured, and thā to geue him his abiuracion, and to bee vsed in all other thinges as hath ben accustomed And that al mayzes, bayles, and constables, shalbe attendant at the commaundemt of the cozoner foz the due execution thereof, as they will answere at thire pils to the kings highnes foz the same. And if any felone oz murderer that ought to haue any such abiuracion, refuse to take his passage out of ỹ said sanctuary at such time as shalbe limitted to him by the sayd coroner: that then ỹ said felon oz murderer so refusing, shal lose ỹ benefite of ỹ same sanctuary & be taken out of the same, & committed to prison, and further, to be ordered foz his offence after his merites, without any restitucion to sanctuary foz the same. Aū 21. H.8. cap. 2. This act is altered in some parte by Aū 22. H.8. cap. 14. as here next folowing. 5. appeareth.

Cozoner

Marke

Mayres Constables Attendant

Refuse;

Sanctuary Taken out Impriſ.

5 ¶ If any persons hereafter fly oz resort to any parish church, cemitary oz other lyke halowed place, foz tuicīō of his life, by occasiō of any murder, robberye, oz other felonye by the same ꝑson committed, & thereupon confesse any murder, felony, oz other offence before ỹ cozoner, where foze the same person by the lawes of thys Realme heretofore vsed, should abiure & passe out of ỹ same, the same ꝑson therupon shal abiure from al his liberty of this realm, & frō his liberal & free habitacions, resorts & passages to & frō ỹ vniuersall

Sanctuary

Cozoner.

Out of England

uersall places of this realme, which ap-
pertaine to the liberties of ỳ kings subiects
vndefamed, & shal forthwith be diuer-
ted by the coroner, taking & receyuing
such abiuration, to any one sanctua-
ry beinge wỉn this realme, which the
same pson will elect & chose there to re-
maine as a sanctuary person abiuryd
during his naturall life, & to be sworne
afore the coroner vpon his abiuration
so to do. & to be burned in the hande
according to the statut in that case pui
ded. (8. H. 8. c. 1. before. 4) And euery
pson so abiured shal be diuerted & con
ueyed to the same sanctuarye by him
chosen by the constables & other offi-
cers, & in euerye behalfe ordered af-
ter like maner & fourme as he should
haue bene in case he should haue abiu
red this realme for any murder or fe-
lony after the lawes of the lande. And
if after such abiuration any pson so abi-
ured come out of the same sanctuarie
to the which he was assigned, and be
taken wout the same sanctuary, not
hauing the kings speciall pardon or li-
cẽce so to do, thẽ euery such pson abiu-
red, & after abiuracõ taken wout sãc-
tuary whervnto he was assigned, shal
suffer such like paine of death & after
like maner be ordred as hee shoulde
haue done & ben, in case hee had abiu-
red this realme for murder or felonye
& after suche abiuracion had retorned
againe into this realme contrarye to
the lawes of this land &c. If any such
sanctuarye person so abiured, or anye
other pson or persons which nowe be
or is, or hereafter shall happen to be
in any sanctuary of this realme, for
doing any pety treason, murder or fe-
lony, or for beig accessary to any suche
offẽces: or if any pson or psons, which
at any tyme hereafter shal take anye
sanctuary of this realm for doing any
pety treason murder or felony, or for
being accessary to any such offentes,
or vpon abiuracion, & so being in sãc-
tuary for or vpõ any such cause, mat-
ter or offence, shal wrongfully cõmit or do
any pety treason, murder or felony wỉ
in the same sanctuary, or be accessary
to anye such offences, or go out of the
same sãctuary & cõmit any pety treson
murder or felony, or be accessary to a-
ny such offences, & after come againe
into ỳ same sãctuary, or take any other
sãctuary for ỳ same, euery such pson &
psons being endited for any of ỳ sayde
causes or offẽces shal lose ỳ pryuiledge
of the same sanctuary by him taken, &
of euery other sanctuarye within this
realme for any such cause of pety tre-
son murder, felony or abiuration, and
for any accessary to any suche offẽces.
And ỳ it shal be lawful to al & sigular
iustices of peace, & the high shirife of
the couty or other place where the sãc
tuary is & to all & sigular maires, shi-
rifes & bailifes of cities & townes cor
porate, where suche sãctuary is, & to e-
uery of thẽ, & to the sertãs ministers
& officers, or any of euerye of the same
iustices of peace, shirifes, maiers & bai
lifes in their pẽsence to take out of the
same sãctuary or sãctuaries, al & euery
such sanctuary person or psons so offẽ
ding as is aforesaid, & beig endited of
the same, & to cõmit or put him or thẽ
into the kings gaole wỉn the shire or
liberty where any such enditemẽt is
found against any such pson safely to
be kept till they shalbe of the same pe-
ty treasõ, murder or felony or of the ac
cessary to any such offences, whereof
they shal happẽ to be endited, cõuicted,
atteited or discharged by ỳ law. And
if any pson or psons which shalbe en-
dited of any pety treasõ, murder, or fe-
lony, or of anye accessary to anye such
offẽce, happen hereafter to bẽ takẽ out
of any sãctuary for ỳ same by auctor-
itie of this statut, & vpõ his or their ar-
raignmẽt plede sanctuary according to

Sãctuary.
Othe
Burned
Cõstables
Out.
Retorne.
Sãctuary persons.
Murder
Accessaries
Offend
Out.
Lose
Just. of p.
Shirif
Maires
Take out
Imprisl.
Taken out
Plede

the order of the lawe then it is enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that aswel the kinges attorney as euery other p̄son for the kinge, shalbee admitted to obiect & allege, that the p̄son so arrained afore the doing of the offece or offeces, wherof he than is arrained, did take p̄uiledge of sanctuary in the same sanctuary, wherein he alleageth him to be taken out, or in any other place p̄uileged w̄in this realm vpō any abiuracion or for any other pety treason, murder or felony, then wherof he is arrained, & that he there had & enioied p̄uiledge of sanctuary for the same, & y̆ he so hauing once p̄uilege of sanctuary in the same, did cōmit the offence of petie treason, murder or felony, wherof he than is arrained: Or that he wēt out of the saide sanctuarie, & cāmitted the same offence, wherof he is endited & arrained, & prayed y̆ such p̄son so arrained may be excluded of restitution to y̆ sanctuary by him demāded. And in case the said plee & obiectiō so alleged, be denied by the p̄son so arrained than it is further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that it shalbe further tryed afore the same iustices, where such p̄son is so arrained, & by the same iurors of the same countye, that shal try the petie treasō, murder or felony wherof hee is arrained, without further delay, in whatsoeuer countye or cōuting place or places of this realm the same other takinge of sanctuarye shalbe alleged or obiected to be don or had, & if the plee so obiected against the said p̄son arrained, bee tryed against him by verdit of xij. wē, or by his owne confession, & also if be found by verdit of xij. men, or by his owne confession according to the order of the lawe, that he is giltie of the pety treasō, murder or felony, or of anye accessary to anye such offence wherof he is so arrayned that then like iudgement & execution shalbe geuen & done vpon euery such p̄son as though he had bē no sanctuary p̄son, nor had claimed or required the p̄uiledge of the same. And if any such p̄son be lawfully acquited of the pety treasō, murder or felony, wherof he shalbe so endited & arrained, than he shalbe restored to the same sanctuary, out of the which he was take, there to haue the p̄uiledge of the same like maner as he had before. Prouided alway, that if any p̄son being or abydig in any sanctuary, as a sanctuary p̄son, hereof shal happē to bee endited for any maner of felony supposed to be cōmitted by him or her going out of the same or any other sanctuary, & cōmitting the same felony while that he or she was so a sanctuary p̄son, he or she so beig endited of any such felony supposed to be don without the sanctuary shal not be take out of the sanctuarye, wherin the same p̄son shal then be resident before that he or she be examined therof by two of the kings most honorable cōsel, or by iustices of peace of the shire, where the sanctuarye is, wherein y̆ p̄son so endited is resident. And if y̆ same p̄son so endited w̄in iiij dais after y̆ first examinaciō do make such p̄fe as y̆ said examiners by their discretiōs shal thinke sufficient, y̆ the same p̄son was in the sanctuary at the time of the said felony cōmitted: than he or she making suche p̄fe, shalbee suffered to remaine & bee in the same sanctuary w̄out any extractiō from the same; the said inditemt or any thig in this act above writē notw̄stādig. Prouided also y̆ if anye p̄son, whiche was at any time a sanctuary p̄sō for any pety treason, murder or felony, obtain & haue the kings pardon, & therby or otherwise be at large & out of sanctuary discharged or purged of the offence or cause, wherfore y̆ same p̄son take sanctuary, & after ward do cōmit other pety treason, felony or mānslaughter by chaūce medly, & not murder of malice p̄pensed,

Eſtoppe

Excluded. Reſtitue.

Triall

Guilty

Iugement. Execution

Acquited

Reſtored

Endited

Taken out

Examinaciō.

Iuſt of p.

Proofe

Remaine

Pardon

Manſlaughter.

Twiſe ſanctuarie.

pleponsed & therupō agaī take sanctuary for any such pety treasō, felonye or manslaughter by chaunce medlye the same plō shal haue & enioye ỳ priuilege of sanctuary for ỳ his or her other offence of pety treason, felonye or manslaughter by chance medly, as ỳ same plon mought haue had before the making of this act anye thing in ỳ same act contained notwithstanding. And ouer this, for more spedy tryall of murders & felonies: be it ēt. that al maner of forein pleas triable by ỳ countrey hereafter to be pleded by any plon or plōs arrained vpon any enditemēt for any pety treason, murder or felony shalbe forthwith tried before ỳ same iustices afore whome such plons shalbe arrained, & by the same iurrours of ỳ same county ỳ shal try ỳ pety treason murder or felony, wherof he shal so be arrained, without anye further respecte or delay, in whatsoeuer county or counties, place or places of this realm that matter of the same pleas be supposed or alleged. And that no plō arrained for any pety treason murder or felony be from henceforth admitted to any peremptory challēge above ỳ nūber of xx. This act to endure to the ende of the next pliament. Prouided alway that no plō or plōs be hereafter excluded or in any wise barred, to haue & cioye any priuilege of sanctuary for any offence or offences, being of any higher nature in the law than the offences & causes specified in this act be: but that euery plon & plons for such offences of higher nature may haue & enioy priuilege of sanctuary, in as free & liberall maner & after lyke fourme as they mought haue done by the lawes & customes of this realme before ỳ making of this act, anything in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. And it is ordeined & enacted by the auctoritie of this present pliament, that this act shal continue to the last day of ỳ next pliament, & after that to the ende of the next pliament.

Forein plee

Triall

Challenge Twenty.

Sanctuary

Sanctuary

parliamēt, & after that it is made perpetuall.

Abiuration. 5.
Appeles. 2.
Clergy. 14. & 25.
Coroners. 2.
Felony. 17.
Forfeit. 10. & 18.
Forestallers. 1.
Fresh. 16.
Iustices. 3.
Murder. 2.
Petit Treason. 6.
Sanctuaries. 4.
Treason. 18.
Trial. 15.
Wardes. 12.
Weyghters. 5. 7.

A table of the principall matters contained in this booke.

Accessory. 3.
Acte of Parliament. 17.
Actions. 1.
Appeles. 2.
Abiuration. 5.
Bayliffes. 8.
Clergy. 14. & 25.
Coroners. 2.
Felony. 17.
Forfeit. 10. & 18.
Forestallers. 1.
Fresh. 16.
Iustices. 3.
Lete. 1.
Maynprise. 2.
Murder. 2.
Treason. 18.
Trial. 15.
Wardes. 12.
Weyghters. 5. 7.

A table of the principall matters contained in this booke.

Accessory. 3.
Acte of Parliament. 17.
Actions. 1.
Bayliffes. 8.
Maynprise. 2.
Petit Treason. 6.
Sanctuaries. 4.

Abridgement of pleintes de assise.

Accessory.

De abiuration. 5.

Action populer.

Appeles. 2.
Clergy. 14. & 25.
Coroners. 2.
Felony. 17.
Murder. 2.
Treason. 18.
Trial. 15.

Action populer.

A P. 6. H. 2. stat. 2. ca. 2. it was enacted ỳ actions for wrōgs done in time of ỳ late insurrections shoyld be ordinet except the suyt begon within a certein time there expressed.

Insurrection

2 *An.* 21. H. 2. ca. 11. it was enacted ỳ diuers actions cōcerning certain offences done in ỳ time of warre in an. 11. H. 2. shoyld be ordinet, but this pliamēt of 11. H. 2. was repelled by 4. E. 3.

Warre

Action populer.

If any plon or persons hereafter sue in good faith any actiō populer & ỳ defendāt or defendāts in the same actiō plede any maner of recouery of action populer in barre of ỳ said action or els ỳ the same defendāt or defendāts plede ỳ he or they before ỳ time barred anye such pleintif or pleintifes in any such action populer, that the the pleintif or pleintifes in ỳ action taken in good faith may auerre that ỳ said recouery in the said action populer, was had by couin or ēn to auerre that ỳ said pleintife or pleintifes ded or were barred in the said action populer by couin ỳ thā after was the said collusion or couin auerred here lawfully founden the pleintife or pleyntifes in the action shal with good exployte shall haue restoure against the tenāt to the nature of the

Recouery Warre.

Collusion

accion & execucion vpon the same: in like wise & effecte as though no suche afore had ben had. And ouer that it is enacted & ordeined by thauctorite aforesaid, ỳ in euery such acciõ populer ỳherin the defendant or defendantes shalbe lawfully condemned or attected of couin or colliuiõ as is aforesayd that euery of the same defendãtz haue emprisonment of ỳi. yere by procelle of Capias & vtlagar to be sued vntu the yere after such iudgement had, or at any tyme after til the sayde defendant or defendantz be had, & emprisoned as is aforesayd. And ỳ as well as ỳ kingz suit as of euery other that will sue in that behalfe. And ỳ no releale of anye common person hereafter to be made to any such partye, whether before or after any accion popular or enditement of ỳ same had & commenced or made, hanging ỳ same accion he in any wise auailable or effectual to let or to surceale the said accion, enditement, pces or execucion. Prouided alway that no pleintife or pleintifes be in anye wise receiued to auerre any couyn, in anye acciõ popular ỳher ỳ point of ỳ same accion or els ỳ coueyn or colliuiõ haue bene once tryed or iustly founde vp the pleintife or pleintifes, or against them by tryall of xij. men & not otherwise. Stat. 4. H. 7. cap. 20

2 ¶ An. 18. H. 6. ca. 4. ordeined was made to endure to the next parliament ỳ in penal statutes the king should take ỳ suits wtin three yeres, & other persons wtin one yere.

3 ¶ All and singuler such accions suits, billes, enditementz, informacions, as from the xx. day of the moneth of Nouẽbr, ỳ by yere of our soueraigne lord or raigne kig H. 8. shalbe commenced, taken sued, had or made vnto any der moueable goodes or rentals forfeited & lost, or to be forfeited or lost, wherein ỳ king only, his yeres or successors, and none other person shal or may be entitled by reason of the same penall statutes or any of them, shalbe commenced, sued, taken or had wtin ỳ. yeres next after the offence or offeces, forfeiture or forfeitures of or for the same had or made against the ordinance & pusion of any such act or actz, statut or statutes penal, & not after ỳ said iij. yeares. And ỳ for any offence or forfeiture made or had, or to be made or had against the ordinance and pusion of any act or actz penal made & ordeined or to be made & ordained, wherby acciõ, suit, bill, or informacion populer is or shalbe geuẽ to any pson or psons, such as will sue for the kig & for him or thẽ selfe, or only for him or thẽ selfe, ỳ such accion, bill, suit or informacion be cõmẽced, sued, had & made by suche pson or psons, other thẽ the kinges as will sue in ỳ behalf, wtin one yeare next after the offence or forfeiture had made or committed against the ordinance & pusion of any such act or actz penall, and not after the sayde yere ẽned. And that the kiges suit by writ, bill, pleit, enditemt or informacion on ỳ behalf be commenced, sued, had or made wtin ij. yeres next after the offence or forfaiture made or had against the pusion and ordinãce of any act or actz, statute or statutz penal and not after the sayd ij. yeres. And if any accion, suyt, bill, indictemẽt or informacion concerning the forfeiture statutes or anye of thẽ had or made as herein is specified than wtin ỳ tyme or tymes limited, as is aforesaid that thẽ the same accion, suit, bill, indictemẽt and informacion, and euery of thẽ commenced, sued, had or made for the said offence or offences, forfeiture or forfaitures shalbe voide; and of no force nor effect any act or actz, statut or statutes made to ỳ contrary notwtstãding. Prouided alway, that wherr any accion, informacion, or enditemẽt is limited

Collusion

Impris. Procur. Vtlaris

Reles.

Collusion Tried

Suites.

Forf. King

4. yeres.

One yere

Kinges suite.

2. yeres

Suites

Voide

limited by any Statute to hee hadde made, or taken him selfe more ouer times, then (as is afore rehersed) that it be had made & taken according to the time limitted by ỹ statut. aũ 7. H. 8. c. 3 4. ¶ De accion populer in dyuers titles where parte of the forfeitures is geuen to any that will sue.

Ihorytie time.

Wainptif. Eschiter Scure fac.

De Jurrors. 20.

¶ Accion vppon the case.

De accion vppon the statute. Damumages. 6. Proces. 9.

¶ Accion vppon the statute.

Accion vpon the case.

SUper statut in defectum legis et ad remedia edita, ne diuine gentes, cum ad curiam regis venerint, recedãt de remedijs desperati, habẽt breuia suis in suo casu simila Wł. 2. ca. 50

Rehearsed.

De administers. 1. Proces. 7. Admiralte. 3. Robbery. 8. Cytation. 2

¶ Accompt.

Arrere. Impptif.

PRouisum est etiam qũ si ballini, q compotum suum dominis suis reddere teñ, se subtraxerint, et terras vel teñ non habeant per q̃ distringi possit, tunc ỹ eorum eorpora attachient ita ỹ bic in cuius ballina inueniant, eos venire faciat ad compotum suum reddẽ Mark. ca. 24.

Proces

Ballife

Attache. Proces

2 ¶ De seruientib⁹, ballinis, camerarijs, et q̃buscũq; receptorib⁹ q̃ ad compotũ reddendũ tenẽt, concordat est e statutũ, ỹ cũ dñs hmodi seruient dederit eis auditores compoti, et rotingat ipsos esse in arreragijs suy compotũ suum alib⁹ eis allocat⁹ q allocãt, arrerag tent⁹ corpa eorũ et ỹ testimoniũ auditorũ tũc ibi compoti mittãtur e liberent prime Gaole dñi regis, in partibus illis q a bic seu custode eiusd̃ Gaole recipiantur, et carceri mancipientur in fortia, et sub bona custodia e illa prisona remaneant de suo proprio vsque eos quousq; dominis suis de arreragijs plenarie satisfecerint. Attamen si quis sic Gaole liberatus conqueratur

Auditorꝫ. Arrere

Impptif.

gũ auditores compoti sui ipsũ iniuste grauauerunt, onerando ipsum de receptis que non recepit vel non allocãdo sibi expensas aut liberationes rgtionabiles, et inuerniat amicos, qui cum manucapere voluerint ad dicendũ coram baronibus de scaccario, liberetur eis, et scire fac. bic (in cuius prisona fuerit) dño, quod sit coram baronibus de scaccario ad aliquẽ certum diem cũ rotulis et alijs p quos compotum suũ reddiderit, et in presentia baronum, vel auditorum quos assignare voluerint, recitetur compot⁹ et fiat partibus iusticia ita qũ si fuerit in arreragijs, committatur gaole de prisete, de supra dictũ est. Et si distrigerit, et gratis cõ potum reddere noluerit, sicut in alijs statutis alibi continetur, distringatur ad veniendũ coram iustic ad compotum reddendũ si habeat per gũ distringi possit, Et cum ad curiam venerit, dẽt et auditores compoti coram quibus si fuerit in arreragijs, et statim arrer̃ soluere non possit, committatur gaole custodiendũ in forma dicta. Et si distrigerit, et testificatũ fuerit p bic qui nõ sit inuentus, erigatur de cath in cath quousq; delagetur. Et sit hmodi incarceratus irreplegiabilis. Et caueat sibi bic. vel custos eiusd̃ Gaole, sine sit infra libertatẽ sive extra gũ p commune breue qũ dicitur Replegiat vel alio modo sine assensu dñi ipsum a prisoñ exire non permittat. Et gũ si fecerit, et super hoc conuincatur, respondeat dño de damnis p hmodi seruientẽ sibi illat secundum qũ p patriã verificare poterit, et habeat suum recuperare p breue de debito. Et si custos Gaole nõ habeat: p qũ sufficietur, vel vade soluat, respondeat superior suus q custodiã hũt et Gaole sibi commisit p idem breue Wł. 2. ca. 11.

Impptif. Exigent. Vtlary. Irrepl. Shirife Gaolour. Wainptif. Repl.

Vt large

Dam.

Det

Gaylour

3 ¶ Ass. 2. H. 4. ca. 24. It was enacted that they that had receiued money to go to the kings lieutenant myght accompt

count en lescheker vpon their othes
de allowes en cheire lapynges vnt, e
de bref. &c.

Shirikes Escheators Iwnage Officers

4 ¶ Et pur ceo q̄ pluisors des diſcounts
escheators, surveours, cuſtomers, con-
troullers, e auls office ne ſne le roy ac-
compteables e pluisors pties du roialme
deſcendent e deveront ne dit ſeur le
roy annuelme p̄ lour villoyes e myſ
faits accomptes, concelams e reteign-
nantz a lour p̄per oeps le greindr pty
de t q̄ ordonture ne dit apper reigner deve
roit a ne ſur le roy auātoit, a ſon treſ-
grād damage e p̄per ſay dit ſne le roy del
abuſe et affent faiſoit ad ordeigne q̄
mantenant a p̄per eſcit final account re-
dus et faite p̄ les officers et cuſtomers a
nantoltz devant les barons del eſche-
quer ne dit ſeur le roy, le tenour de la-
quant de eſcheſt des dit officers de mot
en mot ſoit enuoi as coſties en lez q̄nt
les dit accomptās eſtoient officers en-
ſemblement oue cōmiſſions diverſ a les
plus loiaux et diſcretes plons pur enſ-
quer et certifier de les profitz q̄nt les ac-
coūtātz auantdit dunt reſt deins les
coſtiez ſauſdit e ſon nosme al oeps ne
dit ſne le roy per quel en mān auantdit
p̄ lour dits accomptes a lour p̄per oeps
e pties decemablement conteiez e reten
Et en cas q̄ les dit acomptantz ſoyēt
atteints de lour dit frauds et diſcreitz,
q̄ ſy encorgent a ne dit ſne le roy la
peine de la treble de ceo dount ils ſer-
ront conuicts et ſoit plens a p̄ſon
rāq̄ il eyēt fait ſne et raiſon vnk ſne
le roy auantoit ſoleng la diſcretion de
ſes iuges. an. 6. H. 4. ca. 3.

Cōmiſſions

Conceale Attaint Defeit 3. Dalk

Impeſt.

5 ¶ Dil aſt diſm ou gre del diſme ſoit
grāt p la p̄late de eſtatu des dites
clergies. 5. of Tāmi ſeront p̄ e Dork
au roy ne dit ſouereigne ſne dūa les
bell q̄ aps le dit certificat en le chancer
pur le diſmes ou parte del diſme, a les
noſmes des collect dites par collect del
diſme, il les dits collectoz ſeignoūt p̄
p̄ les aſſent les dits barons del eſche-

Diſme

Certificat

Collectors

Eſchēker

ker et entrer deoue acuſe, q̄ ne ſerr
my dōnes de reſpondre dill ne dūs
illoc mes ſeuls ens p̄ voeſ del dit
entre en lour accōpte par nul manet
cauſe mes ſeulement par le mark tou
chāt le dit accompt. Parueu toutz fo-
ſy q̄ ſi dit accomptāt ſoit ſne en aſſ
auk court p bꝛe, bill, ou pleint q̄ il pꝛe-
dze nul pꝛiuilege del dit eſcheker p rea
ſon du dit accompt par aſſ ſuit come
deuāt eſt reherſ ꝛc. A. 1. R. 3. ca. 14.

Priuilege

Se adminiſter. 1. Brīges. 1. Tales. 4. Captaines. 1. Taſkes and fox-
treſſes. 29. 5. Cheſter. 3. Collectors. 3. Commiſſions. 6. Courtes. 1. 2. Cuſtoms e cuſto-
mers. 4. 13. Damages. 6. Det to p̄ King. 5. Diſcont of pces. 1. Diſtres. 10. Dyap. 29. 33. Egiptians. 1. Eſcheker. 1. 2. 6. 7. 8. 10. Eſtretes. 2. 3.

Execution

NUllus liber homo capiatur vel im-
pꝛiſonet, aut diſſeiſet de libero
tenito ſuo vel libertatibus vel liberis
conſuetudinibus ſuis aut vtlaget, aut
exulet, aut aliquo modo deſtruatur nec
ſup eum ibimus nec ſup eum mittemus, niſi p̄ legale iudic parium ſuorum
vel per legem terre. Nulli vendemus
nulli negabimus aut differemus iuſti-
ciam vel rectum. Magna Carta ca. 29.

Executors. 1. 5. 6. Franchiſe. 21. Hye wales. 4. Huſbandry. 5. Iuſtices of p. 7. Iuriſdiction ec. 8 Pꝛotheſme amy. 1 Purueiors. 22. Receivors. 2. Retorne of ſhi-
rikes. 2 Ryots. 4. Sewers. 8. Sheriffes. 18. 1. 21. Vacabondes. 7. 8 Wager of law. 4. Wales. 28. e 32. Wares. 8. 14. e 25. Weightes. 29.

Impeſt. Diſtreſſe Frehold.

Attaynt, Triall. Piers.

Right

Arreſt

beens

Seisr. biens nē chatelz seisies en le main le roy count le forme del graund Chartē et la ley de la terre. Añ. 5. E. 1. ca. 9.

Arrest. Suggestion. 3 ¶ Nul deforce soit pris per petic du suggestion fait a nr̄ sr̄ le roy ou as counsell, sil ne soit p̄ endite nr̄ ou p̄sentm̄t des homes e loyalx de la visne ou tiels faitz se farent en due maner, ou p̄ pces fait p̄ bre̅ original al comē ley, ne q̄ nul soit ouste de ses franchises, ne de ses frankz tenementz sil ne soit duem̄t mesne en rūs, e forme de dicelz p̄ voy de ley: et si rien soit fait encontr̄, soit redresse e tenus pur nul. an. 25. E. 3. ca. 4.

Frāchises Freehold. 4 ¶ Nul home de q̄l estate ou condicion q̄l soit, ne soit ouste de terre ne de tenemēt ne pris ne emprison, ne disherite, ne mis a la mort sans estre mesn̄ en respons p̄ due pces du ley Añ. 28. E. 3. ca. 3.

Voide Freehold. Imprīs. Death. Proces. 5 ¶ Coment est conten̄ en le grād charter q̄ nul home soit pris, nēprison ne ouste de sō frāktenēt sāz pces de ley plusors gēts count faux suggestions au roy nūs, sibien p̄ malice cōe en aut mañ dont le roy est souēt trop greues et plusors du roialme mis en grād dañ et p̄de count la forme de mesme la chart̄ p̄ quoy est ordeign̄ que toutes ceux q̄ sount tiels suggestions soient mendes oue les ditz suggestiōz devāt le chaunceller et treasorer e son grād counsell: q̄ si lonqz ils trouent suerty a pursuer lour suggestiō et dēcurē sr̄ la peine q̄ launt aueroit sil fuit attaint en cas q̄ la suggestion soit troue malueiez et q̄ adōqz pces de la ley soit fait deūs eux sans estre pris ou emprison counter la fourme de le dit chartr̄. añ 37. E. 3. cap. 18.

Mȝ. car. cap. 29. Suggestion. Suggestion. Chāncelour Treasorer. Suerte. Pena talionis. Imprīs. 6 ¶ Quāt al article fait an darraine pleint. (s. an. 37. E. 3. c. 18. before. 5.) de ceux q̄ soūt grevous pleintz au roy nr̄, est assēt̄: si celuy q̄ fait le pleit ne poet prover son entent deūs le defendant p̄ pces limit en sr̄ larticle, il soit cōmād

Imprīs. au prison, illōqz a demurrer tāqz il fait gree al pty de ses dañ et del eslarg̅ q̄ il auera soeffert p̄ tiel cas, e aps face fin̄ e raunsome au roye e soit ouste le point en sr̄ lartick q̄ le pr̄ écourge sr̄ la peine q̄ launt aueroit sil fuit atteynt en cas q̄ la suggestion soit troue malueys. Añ. 38. E. 3. ca. 9. Fyne. Pena talis

7 ¶ Pur ouster mischiefes et damag. faits as plusors de la dit cominalty p̄ faux accusors q̄ souēt ont fait lour accusemēt pl̄z pur vēgeāce et singuler profite q̄ pur p̄fit du roy ou de son peopl̄, q̄ ur ont ēe accūs pris et aukfoitz fait veign̄ devāt le coūsel le roy p̄ bre̅ et autrīt g̅ greue pein encōt̄ la ley, e adc̄ su et accord̄ pur la bō gouernāt de la cōminalt̄ q̄ nul hōe soit mis a rēn̄ sās p̄l̄t̄m̄t devant justices, ou chose de record̄, ou p̄ due pces ou p̄ bre ordegn̄ solonqz launcient ley de la terre. Et si rīē desore enauant soit fait a lencont̄, void̄ en le ley et tenus pur errr̄. añ. 42. E. 3. ca. 2. Iurisdiccion. Voyde. Error

8 ¶ Quant gēts sont faitz beñ devāt le coūsel du roy ou en la chācellary p̄ brz foūd̄ g̅ suggestions nīēt verais le chācellour pur le tēps estēāt, maintenū aps q̄ tiels sugestions sont duement trouez e pues nīēt ditables, eit poūr dordeñ et agard̄ dañ solonqz la discretion a celuy q̄ est illint trauail̄ nō duemēt come de suis. añ. 17. R. 2. ca. 6. Suggestiō Dañ.

9 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ diuerses persons ont auant ces heures estre graundement vexes et greues p̄ briefes de sub pena purchases pur matters determinables per la comen ley de cest terre, a grand dammage de tielx persons illint vexes, en subuersion et empeirment de la comen ley suisdit: dōt sūr le roy voet q̄ les estatuts ent faitz soyent duemēt gardes solonqz la fourme et effecte dicelles, et q̄ nul bref de sub pena soit graunt de cy enauant tanque suerte soit troue pur satisfier la partye ensi greue et vexe pour ses damma- Subuersiō Sub pena

ges

ges & expenſes, ſi lijnt ſoit q̄ le matter ne poit pas estre fait bon q̄ est ēs tenus en la bille. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 4.

Lightnes Quene

10 ¶ It ſhalbe leſul for any of ȳ kigs ſubiectȝ & lieges if they them ſelues ȳ ſeelly knowe, or by vehemēt preſūpcion may & do perceyue any bull, act or ten dicō of lightnes & bodyn in her, wherby for the tyme being ſhalbe Quene of this realme, ȳ they may lawfully diſcloſe the ſame vnto his maieſty or ſom of his councel, whom they thinke will diſcloſe ȳ ſame vnto his heignes, any act, ſtatut, or law made to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouyded neuerthelesſe ȳ they ſhall not openly blowe it abrode, nor priuately whiſper it in other folkes eares, wherby a ſlaunder myght riſe of her til it be declared by the aſſent of his highnes or his counſel. And it is further enacted, that if anye of the ſayd counſell, being bound in the realme, do concele it and not diſcloſe vnto his maieſty or ſome of his counſell reſiant or attendant in ȳ tyme on his royal perſon, by word or writing wtin 20. dayes after ȳ any of the ſhall heare of it, & if they be out of ȳ realm wt as conuenient ſpede & diligence as they may: that then they to haue lyke punyſhement & forfaiture, as ȳ offenders ſhould. And in caſe ȳ ſaid counſell or any of them do heare or perceiue any ſuch thing as afore is reherſed, ȳ then it ſhalbe lefull for them al or any of them after notice thereof geuen to the kings maieſty, to imagin ſecrete & prone alwayes to their wits poſſibl to bring ȳ matter & offence to trewe knowlege & light, & they to bonge to incurre no danger of law or penalty, any act or ſtatut made heretofor to the cōtrarie notwithſtanding. An. 33. H. 8. c. 21. As manie of theſe offences as be treaſon, be repelled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by. 1. M. 1. ſeſſione. And as manie of theſe offences as be miſpriſion, ſhall be repelled by. 1. M. 1. ſeſſione vt patet in Treaſon.

Diſcloſe

Abrode whiſper Slaunder

Concele. Not diſcloſe.

xx. dayes

Forf.

Notice. Secke.

Conſpiracy. 2. Iuſtice & right. Freeholde. Suggeſtion. Iuogement. 2. Treaſon. 18.

Quarterne.

Aſſiſes. 3. Seruents. 11. Courtes. 2. Seruets. Dett to ȳ kinge. 2. Sheriffes. 5. Eſcheteours. 15. Stiple. 31. Penſions. 3. Wardes. 24. Retenuas. 4.

Addicion.

Quelle eſtoit de original des actions pſoncle, apeles, & ſuiteſtitz & en hur enquirendo ſerra agard, en icy nalmes des defendants en tielz briefz originalx, apeles et enditements ſoient faits additiōs de lour eſtate ou degree ou de meſtier, et les lieux ou hamelet, ou ſeruit, et le counties de quelx fuerent ou ſont, ou en hur tiz ſont ou furent conſtantz. Et ſi ȳ proces ſur les dits briefz originalx appeles ou enditemētz en hur les dits addicions ſoyent enterſiles aſcuns dilagaries ſoyent pronuncies, ihz ſoit briefz irrotulez & tenu pur null. Et q̄ auant les dilagaries pronuncie les dits briefz & enditemēt ſoyent abat̄ p̄ excepc̄ ou ply q̄ in ou en tiell les dits addicions ſoyent enterſiles. Pourueu toutz foitz q̄ meſne les dits briefz daccions pleniel ne ſoient abrogdants as reco;ues et faitz q̄ le ſurplusage d'addicions ſuiſoitz q̄ pur cel cauſe ihz ne ſoient abat̄. Et q̄ les clerks vel chancellarie (ſoeche q̄ nosmes tyelx briefz literarū ſcripta) ne enterſiellent ne facent omiſſion des dits addicions ſoūs deſalx ou en fait peine deſtre punis et faire fine al roy ȳ diſcretion de le chancellier. An. 1. H. 5. ca. 5.

Lyttes Appelles

Eſtate. Degree Craft Townes

Inditement. Variarie. Voide.

Abatement.

Abate Clarke

Fyne. Chancellier

Wyte.

Iuſtices. Cōm plee.

Et Auiendement. 1.

Excommunicat raptemen. 1.

Vadiation.

Lesquelles ſommeres q̄ le tenant ou bailife le remonera ſoient garnyes per

per temps, illint q ils puiſſent adioꝛñ les ꝓties ſi ꝓ temps q̄ ils ne pꝛẽt my lour ꝓces. Añ. 2. E. 3. ca. 12.

Aſſile Nihil ꝓtius.

2 ¶An. 9. H. 6. ca. 1. All allties ꝛ Nihil ſi ꝓtius that ſhould haue bene holden in the parlemẽt time were ꝓꝛoꝛogꝛd.

De Aſſile. 1. Franchiſes 4. ꝛ 5.
Eſſoine. 5. Juſtic̃ of allies. 11
Fynes. 12. Nihil ꝓtius. 15.

1 ¶*Admeſurement of Dower.*

Cuſtodi de cete̅ concedatur bꝛeue de admẽſuratione dotis, nec ꝓ certam cuſtodis, ſi ficte ꝛ per colluſionem ſequatur verſus mulierem tenentem in dotem, ꝓcludatur heres cum ad etatem puenerit, ad dotem admenſurandã, ſecundum q̄ ꝓ legem Anglie fuit admenſurãd. Et tam in iſto bꝛeui quam in bꝛeui de admẽſuratione paſture celeriꝰ, q̄ ꝓtius, de cetero ſit ꝓceſſus, ita q̄ cum puentum fuerit ad magnã diſtrictionem, dentur dies, infra quos duo com̃ teneant, ad quos publica fiat ꝓclamacio, q̄ de fẽdẽs veniat ad diem in bꝛeui cõtenk̃ querenti reſponſuꝝ, ad quẽ die ſi venerit, ꝓcedat placitũ ink̃ eos: ꝛ ſi non venerit, ꝛ ꝓclamacio ſuꝑdicto modo ꝓ dic̃ teſtificata fuerit, ꝓcedatur ꝓ defaltã ad admenſurationem faciend̃ W. 2. ca. 7.

Gozdein. Colluſion Dower

Paſture Pꝛoces. Dayes

Pꝛoclam̃.

Del.

1 ¶*Admeſurement of paſture.*

Cum ꝓ placitũ motum ꝓ bꝛeue de admenſuratione paſture, paſtura fuerit admenſurata aliq̄n cozã iuſtic̃ aliq̄n in com̃ cozam dic̃ multotiens contingit q̄ poſt admenſurationẽ factam iterum ponit ille q̄ ꝓmo ſuponerauerit paſturã plura animalia quã ad ipſum ꝓtinet habend̃, nec ſuper hoc huculꝛ ꝓuiſũ fuiſſet remediũ: ſtatuk̃ eſt q̄ de ſecunda ſuponeratione fiat remediũ conq̄renti ſub hac fozma, q̄ conquerens habeat bꝛe de indicio, ſi cozam iuſtic̃ admenſurata fuerit paſtura, q̄ dic̃ in ꝓſentia partium ꝓmunitaꝝ ſi intereſſe voluerint, inqꝛat de ſecunda ſuponeratione, q̄ ſi inuenta fuerit mãdet iuſtic̃ ſub ſigillo dic̃ et ſigillis iuratoꝛũ, et inſtic̃ adindicent conq̄renti dãpna, ꝛ ponant i extractis valoꝛẽ animaliũ q̄ ſuponeraꝝ poſt admenſurationẽ factã poſuit in paſturã vltra q̄ debuit, ꝛ extractas liberent baronibus de ſcaccar̃, vt inde reſpondeant dño regi. Si in com̃ facta fuerit admenſuratio, tunc ad inſtantiã q̄ꝛẽtꝫ ereat bꝛe de cancellaria, q̄ dic̃ inqꝛat ſuꝑ hm̃oi ſuponeratione, et de auerꝛs poſitis in paſturã vltra debit̃ numerũ vel de ꝓcio dño regi ad ſcaccariũ ſumm rñdeat. Et ne dic̃ fraudẽ faciat dño regi in iſto caſu, cõſideratũ eſt q̄ omnia hm̃oi bꝛia de ſecũda ſuponeratione q̄ creunt de Cancellar̃ irrotulenk̃, ꝛ in fine anni mittant tranſcripta ad ſcaccariũ ſub ſigillo cancellarij vt videant Theſaurarius ꝛ barones de ſaccario qualit̃ dic̃ reſpõdeat de eritibus hm̃oi bꝛeuiũ. Eodẽ modo irrotulenk̃ bꝛeuia de redditeiſina, et mittantur ad ſcaccarium in fine anni. W. 2. ca. 9.

Dam Eſtreates.

Wꝛit. Surcharge

Eſtreates.

Wꝛittes Inroll. Tranſcript

Eſcheker Iſſues.

Redditeilin

De admeſurement of Dower.

1 ¶*Adminiſters.*

Eſmcas ou home deuye intellak̃ les oꝛdinaryes facent deputer les pꝛ̃ pchein et pluis loialr amis du moꝛte intellat̃, pour adminiſter ſes bñs, les q̄ur deputies eyent accion a dꝰ ꝛ recouerer cõe executoꝛs les dets dues au dit moꝛt intellat̃ in le court le roy, pur adminiſter et diſpender pour lalme du moꝛt et reſpoignent aury en le courte le roy as auters as queur le dit moꝛte eſtoit tenus ꝛ oblyge en rñ le maner cõe executoꝛs reſpõdꝛdt, ꝛ ſoiẽt accõptables as oꝛdinaries ſi auãt cõe executoꝛs ſont en cas du teſtam̃t. añ. 31. E. 3. c. 11.

Oꝛdinary Next.

Action

Anſwere.

Account Executoꝛ.

De Bꝛidges. 1. Pꝛobate of teſtaments. 3.
Courtes. 2. Rentes. 2.
Executoꝛs in all.

1 ¶*Admiralt ie.*

Les admiralr et lour deputyes ne ſoy mellẽt deſoꝛe enauant de nulk̃ choſe

Sea.

choſe fait deins le royalme mes ſolement des choſes faits ſur le meare ſolonꝛ ceo q̄ ad ẽe duement uſe en tẽps du noble roy Edward aiel nr̃e ſeign̄ le roy q̄ oꝛe eſt. Añ. 13. R. 2. ca. 5.

Contracts. Pleas. Corps. Countie. Wꝛecke.

2 ¶ De touts mañs contractz, pleas et quereles, et de toutz auters choſes faits ou ſurdauntes deins le coꝛps des counties, ſibñ p terre, cõe p ewe, & aurint de ꝛeak de meare, la court del admiralt eit nul maner conuſans poyar ne iuriſdiction: mes ſoient toutz tiels mañs cõtractz pleas, et quereles & toutz auts choſes ſurdantes deins leꝛ coꝛps des coũties ſibñ per terre cõe p ewe come deſuis, et aurint ꝛeake de mear, tries, termines diſcuſſez & remedies p les leys de la terre et nemy deuant ne p ladmiral ne ſon lieu tenant en nul mañ. Mient meyns de moꝛt de home & de maihem faits es groſſez nefs eſtants et houerauntes en mye le haut file des groſſez riuers tãtſolemt p auail le points de mꝛ les riuers pluꝛ pchein al mere, et ẽ nul auk lieu de mꝛ les riuers, eit ladmirall conſaunce: & dareſter des nefs en les grandz flots pur grandz viages du roy & du rotalm Sauaunt au roy toutes mañs foꝛfaitures et pꝛofits ent puenants. Et eit enſement iuriſdiction ſur les ditz flotz durants les dits viages tant ſolemt. Sauant touts ditz as ſeñrs, burghes, & cities lour liberties & franchiſes. añ. 15. R. 2. ca. 3.

Cõmõ law

Murder Maime.

Irreſt Shippes. Voyages

Franchiſes

3 ¶ Que le dit ſtak (s. añ. 13. R. 2. ca. 5) ſoit firmemt tenus et gard̃, et mis en due exec̃. Et ouſter &c. q̄ quant a peine met̃ ſur ladmiral ou ſon lieu tenant, q̄ leſtatute et la cõen ley ſoient tenus deuers eux. Et q̄ celuy q̄ ſe ſent greue encont̃ la foꝛm̃ du dit eſtatute, eit ſa accion p bꝛe foundu ſur ſon cas enũs ceſty q̄ einſy purſue en le court de ladmiralty, et recoũa ſes dañ enũs ceſty purſuant au double: et encourge añ le purſuãt la pein de x. li. enũs le roy pur la purſuit einſy fait ſil ſoit atteint. añ 2. H. 4. ca. 11.

Kept

Comẽ law

Action

Dañ. Fꝛk.

4 ¶ Be it enacted &c. q̄ from the laſt day of this pꝛeſent ſeſſion of Parliament, all & euery ſuche iugement & ſẽtence diffinitiue, as ſhalbee geuen oꝛ pꝛonounced in any ciuile and marine cauſe, vpon appeale lawfullye to bee made therin, to the Queenes maieſty in her highnes court of Chancery, by ſuche commiſſioners oꝛ delegates, as ſhalbe nominated & appoynted by her maieſty, her heirs oꝛ ſucceſſoꝛs, by cõmiſſion vnder the hall ſeale, as it hath ben heretofoꝛe vſed, in ſuch caſes, ſhal be finall, & no further appeale to bee had oꝛ made from the ſaid iugemẽt oꝛ ſentence diffinitiue, oꝛ from the ſayde Cõmiſſioners oꝛ delegates, foꝛ oꝛ in the ſame: Any law, vſage, oꝛ cuſtome to the contrary notwithſtanding. Añ 8. El. ca. 5.

Se bꝛeakers of leagues. 1. Clergy. 19. Fiſhe. 14. Mariners. 1. Shippes &c. 10. 13. Tryall. 8. Victailes. 15.

¶ *Ad quod damnum.*

Se Poꝛtmain. 4. 5. 6. 7. Rome. 4.

¶ *Age*

PVruieu eſt enſemt, q̄ ſi nul deſoꝛmes purchaſe bꝛe de nouel diſſeiſin, et celuy ſur q̄ le bꝛe vient come pꝛincipall diſſeiſour mourge auãt q̄ laſſiſe ſoit paſſe q̄ le pl̃ eit ſon bꝛe dentre foũdus ſur diſſeiſine ſur le hꝛe ou ſur les deiſſeiſ. de q̄l age, que ilz ſoiẽt. En mꝛ mañ eit le hꝛe ou les heirs le diſſeiſoꝛ lour bꝛiefes Dentr̃ ſur les diſſeiſours ou lour heires de q̄l age quils ſoiẽt. Et ſi pauenture le diſſeiſi mourge auant quil eit ſon purchaſe fait, ſillint q̄ pour leꝛ nonagꝛ des heirez dũ parte ne dault ne ſoit le bꝛe abatus, ne le plee delaymes en quaunt q̄ home poit ſauns leꝛ offendr̃ ſoit hault pur la freſh ſuit apꝛes le diſſeiſine. Et en meſme le maner ſoit ceo point garde en dꝛoit des pꝛe-

Die. Aſſiſe Entre &c. Writtes. Infant

Entre

Die.

Abate.

Biſhops

lats

Religion. Monasterie

latz. gents de religion et auks, as q̃r terres ꝫ tenẽtez en nul mañ puissent deuenir aps auk mozt, le quel que ilz soiẽt dissеisies ou dissеisours. Et si les pties en piedant discendõt en ꝛquest ꝫ el passa ẽcõt le heire deins age, ꝫ nosmeñt enconi le heire le dissеisi, quel ẽ ꝛ cas eit latteint de la grace le roy rien doner. W. 1. ca. 47.

Attaint.

Infants

2 ¶ Si enfant deins age soyt tenus hoꝛs de son heritage apꝛes la moꝛt cõ peere, ayel, ou besayle, p qui il conient que il purhase bꝛieue et son aduersarie beigne en court, ꝫ en respoignãt al lege seoffemẽt, ou auks chose die, p qui Justices agardent lenquest, ia ou lẽquest fuit delaye iesq̃ al age lenfãt, cy passe oꝛe lenquest auꝛi come il fuit de pleine age Glouc̃ ca. 1

Pꝛocede.

Infants Limitacion

3 ¶ De inquisitione faciend̃ que tangit illos qui sunt infra etatem, curꝛat statutũ sine tempoꝛis limitatione. Explanationes statuti Glouc̃.

Cui in vita

4. ¶ Cum quis alienat ius vꝛoꝛis sue concoꝛdatum est q̃d de cetero secta mulieris aut eius heredis non differatur post obitum viri per minoꝛem etatem heredis qui warrãtizare debet sed expectet emptoꝛ qui ignoꝛare nõ debuit q̃d ius alienum emit, vsque ad etatem warrãti sui de warrãtia sua habenda W. 2. ca. 41.

Monche.

warr.

Se Eschetour. 15. Wardes. 1. 10.

¶ *Ayde & ioyning in ayde.*

Se Assise. 11. Partition. 3.
Anowry. 1. Pꝛouision. 7.

¶ *Ayde of the king.*

DE placitis, vbi tenens ercipit, q̃d sine rege respondere non potest, concoꝛdatum est per iustic̃ et alios sapientes de consilio regni dñi regꝭ, qui consuetudines ꝫ vsum iudicioꝝ hactenus habuerunt, quod vbi seoffamẽtum factum fuerit per regem, et carta super hoc cõfecta tantũ in se habet, quod si alia persona p consimile seoffamentum ꝫ consimilẽ chartam tenꝛetur ad warrantum iustic̃ vlterius pcedere non potuerunt, nec hucusque cesserunt, nisi sup hoc pꝛeceptũ a rege habuerunt, nec videri potest quod pꝛocedere posset. Statutum de Bigamis Capitul. 1.

Seoffement

Charter.

warr Pꝛocedendo

2 ¶ In certis autem casibus, vtpote vbi rex confirmauerit vel ratificauerit factum alicuius in rem alienã, vel rem aliꝯ alicui concesserit, quantum in ipso est, vel vbi cart̃ pleriꝰ, q̃d rex ten̄ aliq̃d reddiderit, nec clausula aliqua in ea contineatur p quã warrantizar̃ debeat, et in consimilibus casibus non erit supsedend̃ occasione confirmationis, ratificationis concessionis, seu redditionis, aut aliozũ consimilũ, quin postquam hoc regi fuerit ostẽsũ, sine dilatione pꝛedatur. Stat de Bigamis cap. 2.

Confirme.

Graunt.

warr.

Pꝛocedendo

3 ¶ De dotibus mulierum vbi aliqui custodes hereditatis maritoꝛum suoꝝ custodias habent ex dono vel concessione regis, siue custodes rem petitam teneant, siue heredes dictoꝛum tenementoꝛum vocet ad warrant, si excipiant q̃d sine rege respondere non possint nõ ideo supersedeatur, quin in loquela pꝛedicta, pꝛout iustum fuerit pꝛocedat. Stat de Bigamis. ca. 3.

Dower wardes.

warr.

Pꝛocedendo

4 ¶ Auant ses heures en case q̃ hom ad demand̃ per peticion en parliam̃t certein terres et tenũts qui sount en le maine le roye et as dites petitions ad estre respondus en le dyt parlyament chauncery ou en banke le roy que le roye voet que bꝛieue soit suy al treasoꝛer et as chamberlaines del eschеker pur sercher charts, muniments, ꝫ auks remembꝛances que luy purront vaill̃, per quoy il puisse estre auise a faire respons, as q̃r bꝛieues coment les treasurer ꝫ chamberlains ont respondus que ils serche mes nemy pas

Peticion

Eschеker Scarche.

serche

ſerche, et nount pas voile reſponder q̄ tls ont pleinment ſerches & eyens ne trouent ne q̄ ils puiſſent pluis troue ſoꝛſq; ceo q̄ls ount maundes, p quoy p la ley auant ſes heures vſe, hom̄ nad mye eſwe cauſe a mettre ceux q̄ ſuerēt pur le roy a reſpons, et en tiel maner les demaundaunts ont eſtre grandemēt delayes a myſchief de eux, p quoy eſt aſſentus q̄ aps q̄ les quaters bres ſoient returnes, le q̄l q̄ muniment ou remembꝛance, ſoit troue pur le roy ou nemy, q̄ adōq; en le pleint, chauncellary, ou en banke le roy, ou en comen bank ſoient ceux q̄ ſayent pur le roye miſes a reſpons & a defender les terres et tenementes einſye vōes deuers le roy, a mieulx q̄ tls ſcaueront ou pourr̄ ſolōq; la ley, einſy toutz foitz q̄ cheſcū des quaters bres ſoyt liuere au treaſoꝛer et as chamberlains, quarāt iour deuant le iour du retourne. Et que p maundemēt du graūd ſeale ne du pꝛiue ſeale nul poient de cē eſtat ne ſoit mis en delay, ne q̄ Juſtices de q̄unq; place q̄ ceo ſoit, leſſent a faire comen ley pur maundement q̄ les vyendꝛ de ſouth le grande ſeale ou le pꝛiuſ ſeale. Aſt. 14. E. 3. ca. 14.

4. writtes of ſe arche.

Anſwere.

Deliuer 40. dayes.

Juſtice.

See Aſſiſe. 11. Purueyours. 31. 32.

Ayde to marye the daughter and to make the ſonne knyght.

See reſonable ayd. 1

Ayle.

See Coſinage. 1.

Ale & beere.

See Alehouſes. Weights. 1. 3. 5. 7
Cowpers. 1. 9.
Vitailes. 15.

1 *Ale houſes and tippling houſes.*

IT be lawful to two of the Juſtices of peace, whereof one ſhal be of the Quoꝛum vōn their auctoꝛity to reiect and put away common ale ſelling in townes and places where they ſhall think conuenient. And to take ſurety of the kepers of alehouſes of theire good behauing by ỹ diſcretion of the ſayde Juſtices, & the ſame to be aduyſed & agreed at the time of their Seſſiōs. an. 11. H. 7. ca. 2. & an. 19. H. 7. c. 12.

Juſtices of peace.

Away. Townes Suertie

2 ¶ The Juſtices of peace vōn euery ſhyꝛe, city, boꝛough, towne coꝛporate, franchelle oꝛ libertye vōn thys realme oꝛ two of thē at ỹ leaſt (wherof one to be of ỹ Quoꝛum) ſhall haue full poweꝛ & auctoꝛitie, by vertue of this act, within euery ſhire, citye boꝛough, towne coꝛpoꝛate, fraunchelle & liberty, wher they be iuſtices of peace to remoue, diſcharge, and put awaye common ſelling of ale & beere, in the ſayd commen alehouſes and tippling houſes, in ſuch town oꝛ townes, and places where they ſhal think meete & conuenient. And that none after the firſt daye of May nert comming ſhalbe admitted oꝛ ſuffered to kepe any cōmon alehouſe oꝛ typlinge houſe, but ſuch as ſhalbe therunto admitted & allowed in ỹ open ſeſſions of the peace oꝛ els by two Juſtices of peace, where of one to be of the Quoꝛum. And that the ſayde Juſtices of the peace, oꝛ two of them (whereof one to be of ỹ Quoꝛum) ſhall take bande & ſuertye from tyme to tyme by recogniſance of ſuche as ſhalbe admitted & allowed here after to kepe any common alehouſe, oꝛ tiplyng houſe, aſwell foꝛ & againſte ỹ vſing of vnlawfull games, as alſo foꝛ the vſinge & maintenance of good oꝛder & rule, to be had and vſed vōn the ſame, as by theire diſcretion ſhal be thought neceſſarye and conuenient. Foꝛ makinge of euery which recogniſance, the party oꝛ parties that ſhalbe ſo bounde, ſhal pay but twelue pence. And the ſayde Juſtices ſhal certifye ỹ ſame recogniſance, at the nert quarter ſeſſions of the peace to be holdē vōn the ſame ſhire, citie, boꝛough, town coꝛpoꝛat, franchelle oꝛ libertie, where ſuch

Towne.

Diſcharge.

Admitted

Seſſions

Suertie. Recogniſ.

Games.

Good rule

xij d. Certificat. Recogniſ.

Recorde. ſuche Alehouſe or typlyng houſe ſhall bee. The ſame recognyſaunce there to remaine of recorde before the Juſtices of peace of the ſhiere, Citie, borough, towne corporate, franches or libertie

Forf. vpon paine of forfayture to the king for everye ſuche recognyſaunce taken, and not certified. iij. li. vi. s. viij. d. And

Juſt. of p. it is ꝛc. that the juſtices of peace of everye ſhiere, citie, borough, towne corporate, franchiſe and lybertie, where ſuche recognyſance ſhalbe taken, ſhall

Seſſions haue power and auctorytye by this acte, in theire quarter ſeſſyons of the peace, by preſentment, informacion,

Enquere. Omitted or other wiſe by their diſcretion, to enquire of all ſuche perſonnes as ſhalbe admitted & allowed to keepe any alehouſe or typlinge houſe, and that bee bounde by recognyſaunce as is aboue ſayd, if they or any of them haue done

Juſt. of p. any acte or actes whereby they or anye of them haue forfayted the ſame recognyſaunce. And the ſaide Juſtices in euery ſhiere, and places where they

Preſentmt be Juſtices ſhal vpon euery ſuche preſentment or informacion, award proces againſt euery ſuche perſon ſo preſented or complained vpon before the to ſhewe why he ſhould not forfet hys

Determine recognyſance, & ſhal haue ful power & auctoritie by this acte, to here & to determine the ſame by all ſuche wales & meanes, as by their diſcrecion ſhalbe thought good. And it is ꝛc. ꝙ if any plõ or plõs, other thẽ ſuche as ſhalbe here after admitted & allowed by the ſaide Juſtices, ſhall after the ſayde firſt day of Maye, obſtinately & vpon his owne auctorite, take vpon hym or them to

Keepe keepe a common Alehouſe or tiplinge houſe, or ſhal cõtrary to the commandement of the ſaid Juſtices, or two of

Sell. them, vſe commonlye ſellinge of ale, or Beere, that then the ſaide Juſtices of peace or two of them (whereof one ſhalbe of the Quorum) ſhall for euery ſuch offence, commyt euery ſuche perſon or perſons ſo offending, to the com-

Impriſ. mon gaole within the ſame ſhiere, citie, borough, towne corporate, franches, or libertie, there to remain with out baile or mainprize, by the ſpace of iij. dayes. And before his or theire deliueraunce, the ſaide Juſtice ſhall take

Recogñ Suertis recognyſaunce for him, or them ſo committed with two ſuerties, that hee or they ſhal not keepe any common alehouſe, typling houſe, or vſe commõly ſelling of Ale or Beere, as by the diſcretion of the ſaid Juſtices ſhalbe ſene conuenient. And the ſayd juſtices ſhal

Certificat make certificate of euery ſuch recognyſance, & offente at the next quarter ſeſſions that ſhall bee holden within the ſame ſhiere, citie, borough, towne corporate, franches, or libertie where the ſame ſhalbe cõmitted or done, whiche

Conuiction certificate ſhalbee a ſufficient conuiction in the lawe, of the ſame offence. And the ſaid Juſtices of peace vpõ the ſaid certificat made, ſhal in open ſeſſi-

Fyne. ons aſſeſſe the fine for euery ſuche offence at xx. s. Prouided alway, that in

Faires ſuch townes & places, wher any faire or faires, ſhalbe kept, that for the time only of the ſame faire or faires, it ſhal be lawful for euery perſon & perſons, to vſe common ſelling of Ale or Beere

Sell. Ale Beere. in boothes or other places ther, for the reliefe of the kings ſubiects that ſhall repaire to the ſame in ſuch like maner & forte as haue bene vſed, and done in times paſſed. This acte or anye thing therein conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding. An. 5. E. 6. cap. 25.

Alienacion without licence.

Chiefe Tenure NVllus qui de rege tenet in capite per ſeruiciũ militare poteſt alienare maiorem partem terrarum ſuarum, ita quod reſiduũ non ſufficiat ad faciendum ſeruicium ſuum ſine licencia regis: ſed hoc non conſuetum intelligit de membris & particulis earũ

Prerogat. terrarū. Prerogatiua regis. cap. 6.

Seriantie 2 ¶ De seriantijs alienatis siue licētia regis consueuit rex arrentare huiusmodi seriantias per rationabilē extentam inde faciendō. Prerogatiua regis cap. 7.

Sce contra formā collationis. Tenure. 5. 6. 7. Wardes 23.

¶ *Aliens.*

Offence SJ aſcun de ſes ſubiectes attempt ou offende ſ̄ le meare ou en aſcū port deins le dit roialme ſuis lobeiſsance du roy encoūt aſcun perſon ou plones eſtraunges eſteants ſ̄ le meare ou en aſt̄ port deſuiſoit p voy dānuitte, leage ou truce, ou p force du ſaferonduit, ou ſaufgard du roy en aſt̄ maner, & en eſpecial en attachant daſt̄ tiel eſtrāge perſon robbant ou diſpoylaunt luy de nieſe ou en aſt̄ auts maūs des būz, ou enconk aſt̄ aut plō de ſō liege people, le chanceller deng̃t pur le tēps eſteant cōe pur la deliūanz daſt̄ tiel plon iſſit attach deſt̄ ewe, & cōe pur reſtitut̄ fait a cheſt̄ tiel plon enſy robbe ou diſpoit de nieſ ou būs ou del value ēt, eit auctorite appellāt a luy aſt̄ des iuſtices de lun ou de lauter bank, ſur bil ou bills de complaint fait a luy en cē pty pour faire autiel proces horz de la dit chancellary, ſibien encounter toutz tielr offendors a les ameiner en la chancery du roy illonq̃ a rūder ac parties iſſint greues en ceſt party, cōe encoūt aſcun aut perſon ou perſonz as queur mainz aſcū tiel plō iſſint attache nieſ ou būs ſerra ou ſerront venus, come pur deliuerraunce & reſtitucion per eux a faire de ñz lez plō nieſe & būs cōe ſembleta a ñ le chāceller pluis expedient et neceſſary. Et ſ̄ cel proces enſy fait horz de la dit chancellary le dit chāceller pluſ auāt procedera en cel mark, ſi le cas eſt reſſert p aduiſe daſt̄ tiel iuſtice de faire la plō & plōs eſtrāgers iſſint greuez dauoir plein deliuerance & reſtitut̄ daſcū tiel plon einſy attache & de touts tyelr nieſ & biens & auri de touts lours coſtz expences & depardes faites & ſuffres p eux en cē pty, & tout mañ deretur̄ ſ̄ ceo de fait̄ horz de la dit chācellary en tiel fourme cōe ſēbiera au dit chaunceller pluis expedient & neceſſary pur tiel deliuerañce & reſtitucion deſt̄ ewez, appellāt a luy aſt̄ tiel iuſtice cōe deuaūt eſt dit. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 4.

Offence
Stranger
Sea.
Port
Innuitte
Saleconduit.
Arreſt.
Spoile
Robbery
Chanceller.
Reſtitucion.
Complaint
Proces
Chauncery
Proces
Reſtitucion

Coſtes
Dam
Execution

2 ¶ Nul plon nient nees deſoubs lobeiſsance du roy ne fait denizen de quecunque nation ou pais que il ſoit le hi viēd en cē roialm̄ puſ le feaſt d Paſq̃ prhein veignant pignaūt ſ̄ luy deſire artifit ou handicraftman pigne ne occupy aſt̄ meaſō ou chamber & en icell demourge ou ſoiorne ouesq̃ aſt̄ auter eſtrāge plō nient nees deſoubs lobeyſāce du roy cōe eſt auandit, ne exerciſe ne occupy aſt̄ artifice manuel ou occupaciō daſt̄ handicraftman incē roialm̄ dēgk mes ꝙ toutz tielr plōs queur aps le dit feaſt de Paſche biendront en cē dit roialme & cheſcū de ux departent et depart a lour proy pais arrere ou auterment ſoient ſeruantz a tielr dez ſubieaz du roy taūt ſolement queur ſoūt experts & ſcients ou ſcientifices as tyelr feeres artes & ouerraignes queur l'z dits eſtranges ſauont occupier ſ̄ peine de forfaiture de touts lour būs l's ꝙ biendront & demourge en ceſt dit royalme contrary a ceſt act en quecunque mains ceux ſerra troues. Auri que nul perſon nient nees deſoubs lobeyſance du roy ne fait denizen eſteant artificer ou handycraftman puis le dit feaſt de Paſche ne nul auter pur luy ou a ſon vſe face aſcū drape ou met aſcū leine a ouerage de faire drap̄ en meſm̄ le roialme ſur pein de forfayture meſme le drap ou draps faitz contrary a ceſt act. Auri que touts perſons nient nees de ſoubz lobeiſaūce de roy eſteants artyficers ou handycraftmā al iour de leſaūce de ceſt act demurraūts en cē dit roialme ne nul auters tyelr artificers

Coſtes
Dam
Execution
Denizen
Artificer
Houſe.
Chamber
Soiorne.
Occupation
Departe.
Seruant
Drapery
Artificer

ou

ou hãdycraftmã que en apres serroũt demurrantz ou enhabites en le ñ. ẽgur aps le fest del Annunc̃ de nr̃e dame p̃chein veignant vseṽ exercier ou occupier le sete de m̃chandises dascũs maners wares deins le dit roialm̃ vẽdeṽ ou batent ũs les wares & m̃chãdises engros & nient p̃ retail en le port, ville ou lieu lou m̃z les artyficers sount ou serront demurrants & en nul autr lieu sur payne del forfaiture del value de touts les wares & marchandises vend contrary a cẽ act. Auri q̃ nul p̃son myent nees soubz lobeysãce du roy ore en habit demurrãt ou tenãt graũd meason ou chãber en cest roialme & occupy aũ artifice manuel ou est ãt artyficer ou handycraftman aps le dyt feast del Annunciation de ℣.M. p̃chein veygnant p̃reigne aũ apprentice, ꝑuãt ou aũ aut̃ pson a oũer ouesq̃ luy ou a son vse sinõ il soit sõ fitz ou la fẽ aukz q̃ al dit fest ꝑ app̃ntice ou ꝑuãtz ouesq̃ lui sinõ ñz les app̃ntices ou ꝑuants ensy apprendres soiẽt subiects du roy nres ꝑ pein de forfeit & perd̃ pur chescũ app̃ntice ou ꝑuant p̃les contrar. rr. li. lũ moity de touts les dits fynes forfait & penaltie & chescũ de ceux de ceste a roy & laut moity de ceste a celluy ou ceux q̃ ou hure sist̃ ou sirõt le ñz ou p̃suer ou p̃suer p̃ les ñz y acẽ d̃ dez y bill̃ al cõen ley y bill̃ ou pl̃ solonq̃ le custõe del cytie ou ville la il auiendra en aps ascũz tiels fines forfets ou penalty de cheire & esse. Et que le def. en ascun tiel acte ne soit admis de gager ou faire sõ ley. Mes̃ ascũ protect̃ ou essoine de seruit̃ le roy pur ast̃ tiel defaut soit allowes en le mesme, pruveu touts foits q̃ cest act ou ascun part dicel ne ascun auter act fait ou affaire en le dit parliament en nul maner nertẽ ou soit p̃iudicial ascun disturbance dammage ou impediment a ascun artificer ou m̃chant estraunge de quel nation sourpays, il soyt ou serra de ceux pour anes̃nuance en cest royalũ ou vendicio̅ y retail ou auterment dascuns maners liures escripts ou enp̃sses ou pur lenhabitac̃ deins le dit roialme pur ñ lentent ou ast̃ escriuen alumino̅z lioz ou emplsoz aukñt dit imp̃into̅z, de tiels lieuz q̃ur il ad ou auera a vendre per voy de merchandise ou pur lour demurrer en ñ le roialme pur lexertion des dits occup̃acios̃ cẽ act ou ascun parte dicel ni ent obstant ou cõtristeãt. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 9. This last puiso is repeled by. an. 25 H. 8. ca. 15. bt p̃ in bookes.

Bookes.

3 ¶ No maner of stranger, borne out of the kings obeysaunce be he denizen or not denizen vsing any maner of hãdy craft within this realme, shal take from henceforth any apprentice except the same apprentice be borne vnder ỹ kings obeysaunce vppon peine to forfait for euery apprentice that hee shal take, cõtrary to this act. r. li. The one halfe thereof to be to our soueraygne lord the king, the other half to him or them that shal sue for it, be it by actiõ of det bil plaint information or other wise. In whyche suite the defendannt shal not be admitted to wage his lawne any essoine, licence, or protection to be allowed. Be it &c. & vnder like pein to be forfeited and recouered (as is aforesaid) that no stranger being alien borne, and vsing any maner of handy crafte within this realme from ỹ feaste of all Saints nert ẽsuing, shal in any maner of wise vse, take, retayne, or kepe into his or their seruices any maner of iorneymã or couenant seruant aboue the nomber of two at one time except the same iorneymã or couenãt seruant be borne vnder ỹ kings obeysãce. And ouer this be it &c. that al maner of persons, being aliens borne, vsing any maner of hãdy crafte, be they denizens or not denizens, & inhabitig within the citie of London or suburbz of the same, within the town of west-

Artificer. Apprentice. Forf. Licence Forf. Artificer Iourneman Seruants Artificer. London.

minster

Marchandise. Marchantz wares Forf. Artificers. Apprentice Seruants Forf. Seller Forf. Artificers Marchant.

minster, the parishe of saint Martins in the field, the parishe of our Lady of the Strond, S. Clement of Danes wtout temple barre, s. Giles in the field, s. Andrewes in Holborne, the towne and borough of Southwarke, Shordiche, White chappel parishe, s. Jhon strete, the parishe of Clerken well, S Botolphes parish without Algate, s. Katerins, Barmondsey strete, or win two miles compasse of the said city of Londō or ẏ parishes aforesayd shalbe vnder the serche & reformacion of the wardēs & ẏ felowshipps of hādicraftes within the said city of London, w one substanciall strāger being an housholder of the same craft by the same wardeins to be chosē, ẏ is to say euery such stranger occupying any mistery or hādi craft, as is aforesaid shalbe vnder ẏ serch & reformation of the wardens & one substanciall straunger, beinge an housholder of that craft, ẏ they shal so occupy. And ẏ the wardens of ẏ sayd city of euery such handy crafte, with one straunger or housholder, as is aforesayde of the same crafte, haue full power and auctoritie, by this ꝓsent acte, to limitte and appoint to euerye stranger of the mistery & handy crafte that they be of, inhabiting within the said citie, suburbes, places or precinct aboue remēbred, a ꝓper mark with out taking any thing therefore: by the which their ware, vessell, & workmā shi'ps, ẏ they make maye be knowen And that the wardeins of euery suche handy crafte & mistery aforesaide, calling to thē one stranger of the mistery and occupation, ẏ they be of, being an housholder, shal haue ful power & auctoritie to serche, viewe, & reforme, as well within the said city of Londō, as in al other places & limits beforesaid, all maner of ware of workmanshippes, made by any maner of suche handy craftes men, beinge aliens borne, as is beforesaid. And that no stranger borne out of the kings obeysaunce, vsing any of the misteris or occupacions of smiths, joiners, or coopȝ, shal make any maner of ware or vessels cōcerning the same misteries or occupatiōs exrepte that they and euery of thē put to suche markes to euerye of the same wares & vessels before they shalbe put to sale or vse, as the wardeins of their occupacions, craftes or misteries, shal limitte & apoint, without taking any thing therefore, vpō pain of forfaiture the double value of the same wares & vessels, ẏ one half of which forfaiture to be to the king our soueraigne lord, ẏ other half to the party that first will sue for the same, by action of det, byll, plaint, or information, in which ẏ defendant shal not wage his law nor any essoigne shalbe cast or ꝓtectiō allowed. And farther it is &c. ẏ if vppon any such serch or view to bee made by the wardeins & one straunger of anie craft or mistery, beforesaide after the forme of this statut in vessels or ware to bee founde in the possessions of the workers, or owners therof, puttig the same vessels or ware to workmā ship, of any stranger falsely & deceytfully made to ẏ hurt of ẏ kings liege people, & so adiudged by the said wardeins & one strāger, ẏ thē such worker or owner, in whose possessiō the same false & deceitful ware shalbe founde, shall forfait the same ware: the one half therof to the king our soueraigne lord, & the other half therof to the first finder thereof, suing for the same in any of the kings courts by action of detinue, in which action the defendaunt nor defendants shal not be admitted to wage their law nor ꝓtectiō ne essoine be to them herein allowable. Be it &c. ẏ al wardeins and maisters of felowships of al & euery such handy craftes, win any such city, borough, or towne

corporate

1. Wiles.

Search Wardens

Appoint

Marke

Search London

Smythes Joyners. Coupers

Wardes

Forf.

Search

Deceitfully

Wares. Forf.

Wardens. Townes.

corporate within this realme, where any such wardēs happen to be, and in suche boroughes & townes corporate, where no wardēs of hādy crafties are, the bailif & or the gouernour or gouernours of ỳ same boroughes or townes so lacking wardeines shall haue like power and auctority with the bailife or bailyfes of the liberties with them wher any such liberty shalbe, being cōtented so to do to visity serch & reforme strangers borne out of the kings obeysaner, inhabiting & vsing within anye such city, borough or towne corporate any maner of hādy craft in as large & ample maner as the saide wardeins & felawships of the said citie of London may do, by vtue of this ꝑsent act. Any ỳ al strangers vsing anye of the saide handy crafts in any of the said cyties, boroughs, or townes corporate be bounden to do & obey in every thing, according to the tenour of this ꝑsent acte vpon like paines & forfaitures as is aboue remēbred, to bee had & recouered in forme aboue rehersed. Prouided alwaye that if the wardeyns of any felowship or mistery beforesaid, bailifes gouernour or gouernours beforesayd wrongfully will entreate any straunger, in executinge of this acte, or anye thing therin conteined: ỳ then the strāger so greued, may by auctoritie of this act, by bil or infōrmation, cōplayne to the lorde Chauncellier & Treasorer of Englande, or the Justices of assise in ỳ reuby for the time beinge, whiche by their examinatiō shal haue ful power & auctoritie to heare & determine the same cōplaint, & to award to the party complainant suche amendes, as by their discretiōs shalbe thought reasonable. Prouided also, ỳ it shalbe lawful for & to euery of the said strangers borne out of the kings obeysance, being & houlholder, to haue & retaine aswel al & euerye such strangers borne out of the kings obeysance, being the time of this parliamēt with him retained as iourneimā, as to haue & retain euery such stranger, being borne oute of the kings obeysance, being apprentice with him that time of this parliament, this act notwithstanding. This to endure to the last day of the next parliament. Prouided also, that this acte extend not to thinhabitants, strāgers ỳ now be, or hereafter shalbe, in the vniuersities of Oxford or Cambridge or within the sanctuary of s. Martins leigraund, within the said citie of Lōdon. Prouided alwayes, ỳ if the sayde wardēs of the said citie of Lōdō, with a strāger, or gouernour or gouernors of any city or borough corporate within this realme, refuse to marke ỳ wares of any estranger after ỳ they be required so to marke, ỳ thē it shalbe lawful to the same estranger or estrāgers to whom such refusel shalbe made, to sell and put to sale his sayde wares so required to be marked & refused, this act notwithstanding. Prouided also, that this act extend not to any other handy crafte, then to the crafte of ioyners, pouchmakers, coupers & blathe smythes, for or concerning the forsaid article of marking of wares of the sayde estrangers. Also ỳ it shalbe lawful to any lord of ỳ pliament, & euerye other of ỳ kings subiects hauing lands & tenements to the yerely value of one. C li. to take & retayne estrāgers ioyners & glasiers in their seruice from time to time, to & for the exercising with them their crafts, this act notwithstanding. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 2. Se this acte continued in the next that here folowth.

¶ The decree in the starre chamber made 20. Februarij, an. 20. H. 8.

4. ¶ Where of late our true and faythful subiects artificers & handycraftesmen borne vnde our obeysance, inhabiting within our citie of Londō and

Townes

Iourneman

Apprentice

To endure &c.

Wallikes Frēchiles

Search

Vniuersit. S. Mart. Franchises

London.

wardens

Artificer.

Refuse Marke.

Obey

Sell.

Forf.

wardens.

Joyners Pouche-makers.

wrongfully

Marking

Lord.

Complaine Chancellor Treasorer Iust. of all.

C li. Retein Artificer

Amendes

Starre chamber

Householde.

Artificers.

London

the ſuburbez of the ſame exhibited vnto vs a lamentable bil of cõplaint cõcerning. &c. It is ordeined adiudged & decreed, ỳ. xx. day of Febꝛuary in thys pꝛeſẽt terme of ſ. Hillary, in ỳ xx. yere of our raign in our ſterre chamber by &c. That is to ſay that accꝛoding to ỳ act of parliament made the ſaid. xiiij. & vj. yeres of our raign, that no ſtraunger artificer borne out of our obeiſãce inhabiting wỉn any citie, tolon, oꝛ boꝛough, oꝛ any other place wỉ this our realme of Englãde, from thencefoꝛth ſhal kepe in his oꝛ their houſe oꝛ houſes, any maner of ſeruaunts ſtrãgers boꝛne out of our obeyſaũce, but onely two ſtraũgers ſeruaũts, & no moꝛe at one time. And ỳ as many of the ſtrangers artificers, oꝛ in anye other place wỉn our ſaid realm, ỳ will be appꝛentices oꝛ ſeruãtes to oꝛ with any of our ſubiectes artificers, boꝛne within our obeiſaũce, exerciſing new oꝛ old ſtuff, inhabitinge within our ſaide realme, ſhalbee ſuffered ſo to abide and dwell with them without interruption, as long as they will ſo continue & abide with them & can agree together. And furthermoꝛe it is decreed, ỳ it ſhall be lefull to al & euery of the ſaid ſtrãgers artificers, nowe beinge houſholders wỉn our ſaid realme, to take as many of our ſubiects boꝛne within our obeiſãce to be their ſeruãtes oꝛ appꝛẽtices, in ỳ craft ỳ they do exercile, as they tã lawfully gear. And ỳ al the ſtrangers artificers now beig houſholders wỉn our ſaid citie of London, ſuburbs, pariſhes, oꝛ cõpaſſe therof, exꝛeſſed in ỳ ſaid ſtatuts, oꝛ within. ij. miles cõpaſſe of the ſaid pariſhes, and alſo all & ſinguler ſtrãgers ỳ now be, oꝛ hereafter ſhalbe made denizẽs, ỳ do oꝛ hereafter wil inhabite within our citie of Lõdõ ſuburbs, oꝛ pariſhes aforeſaid, oꝛ wỉn ij. miles cõpas of the ſame, & kepe houſes, & occupy their craft, ſhalbe contributoꝛy to & with our ſubiectes artificers within our citie of Lõdõ, paying bearing, & ſuſtayninge ſuche charges as hereafter ſhalbe exꝛeſſed. That is to ſay, al wel euery of the ſaid ſtrãgers being of ỳ craft & miſtery of coꝛdwainers, houſholders, as denizens ỳ now be, oꝛ hereafter ſhalbe made denizens and ſhal inhabite within our ſaid citie ſuburbes, pariſhes, oꝛ ij. miles cõpaſſe of the ſame, ſhal quarterly paye to the ſaid maiſter wardeyns & cominalty of the ſaid craft of coꝛdwayners within our ſaid citie of Lõdõ foꝛ the time being. vj. d. And euery ſeruaũt ſtraũger of the ſaid occupatiõ of the ſaid Coꝛdwainers within the ſaid citie ſuburbs & pꝛeẽcts not being denizẽ, ſhal quarterly pay to the ſaid maiſter wardeins & cominalty. ij. d. And ỳ al other ſtrãgers artificers & denizẽs, of euery han dicraft and miſtery, inhabiting alſwell within our ſaid citie of London, as in any other citie oꝛ towne within thys our realm, ſhal pay beare & ſuſteine al ſuch & like charges as our ſubiectes of like craft & miſtery boꝛne out of our obeiſaũce, inhabitinge within the citie, boꝛough, towne of their inhabitacion at this time, do beare & ſuſteine. And alſo al ſtraũgers artificers & denizens exercising the craft & miſtery of Coꝛdwainers dwellinge out of our city of Lõdon in any other citie oꝛ towne wỉn rhis our realme, ſhall pay, beare, & ſuſtaine, ſcotte, taxes, tallages, ſubſidies, pꝛeſtes, and al other reaſonable exactiõs from time to time, accoꝛding as the ſaid maiſters, wardeins, & companies of the ſaid craftes foꝛ the tyme being, ſhalbe bounden to pay, beare, & ſuſtaine when any ſubſidie, taxe, tallage, oꝛ pꝛeſt, oꝛ other reaſonable charges, ſhalbe by the maiꝛe & aldermen of our ſaid citie of Lõdon, & ỳ maiꝛes & aldermẽ of our ſaide other cities and townes, oꝛ by common counſel of the ſaide

10. H. 8.

Stranger Artificers.

2 ſeruants

Apꝛentic. Seruants Subiects

Suffred

Houſhold Engliſh

London

Denizens London

Contributo ry &c.

London

Coꝛdiners.

Seruants. Coꝛdiners.

Play. Artificers.

Charge

Artificers Coꝛdiners

Scott. Taxes

said cities and townes, of and for anie charges or payments of money, to be payed by the companyes of the sayde craftes, citizens of any Citie, for anie payment to be made vnto the kinges highnes, or his heires, or els to be paid for any cause concerning the common welth of any our said cities or townes, or cõmon welth of the said artificers, ẏ said strãgers shal pay al the same that they shalbe assessed or tared to pay, as contributors wt the said companies, beig our subiects, as our said subiects shalbe assessed & tared to pay. And if any of them deny or refuse the same, or any part therof, thẽ he or they denying & refusing so to do, shall not onely lose the benefit of this decree, but also shal not any lõger occupy any hãdy craftz vpõ the peins, daũgers, & perils specified in the aboue remẽbred actes & statutes. And that aswel al & euery of the said houlholders strangers aforesaide as al other straũgers artificers, made or to be made denizens, ẏ shalbe houlholders, and inhabite and occupy any craft wtin our said citye, suburbs, or.ij. miles rõpasse of ẏ same as lõg as they shal remain & abide wtin the said city, suburbz, & .ij. miles rõpasse of the same beinge reasonably required & warned by the wardeins, & other pſons gouernours in any citie towne or borough corporate of their said craftz wtin anie of our said cities or townes corporate, or by any of thẽ for the time being, or by theire lawfull deputie or deputies, shal go wt the saide wardeins or other gouernors there as no wardens be to make serch, according to the aboue remembred acts of parliament made in the.xiij. & xv. yere of our raigne which if they refuse to doe, & that proued before ẏ Chancelor of Englãd, or before the Maire of London, & in other cities before the chiefe persons of the said cities or townes for ẏ time being: ẏ the same houlholder or houlholders so offending, denying, or refusing ẏ same, shal no longer the same his occupacion exercise or vse wtin this our realme vpon paine perill & daunger expressed in the afore remẽbred acts & statutes. And ẏ the same straungers artificers denizens or not denizens, or houlholders, which will remayne and abyde within our said realme shal vpõ lawfull notice to them geuen by the master or wardeins of their crafte, or one of them, personally present thẽ selues in the common hall or metinge place of their said craftes within our sayde cities & townes, there as they be inhabiting: & then and there euery of them to receiue & take their othes, and bee sworne vpon the holy Euangelist before the saide master and wardeins of their said craft or misstery within oure said citie and townes corporate, to be faithful & true to vs, and to our heires kings of England, and to be obedient to vs & them, and to our & their lawes, & to al actes, ordinaũces, and decrees made & cõfirmed by vs & our counsaile or by our cõsaile, & duely and truelye at al times whẽ they shalbe appoynted by ẏ wardeins of their felowship, craft or misstery, for the time being, or their deputies to make serche with thẽ according to the purport tenour or effect of any statut or act of parliament made in ẏ .xiij. & .xv. yere of our raign & haue warning & monition therof by the wardeins of any of them, or anye other their sufficient deputye or deputies in that behalfe to thẽ made & geuẽ & that they shalbe redy to go with the said wardeins to make the same serch and that they shal not geeue notice to any straunger of the same search, vntil they with the said wardeyns common together to make the said search, and that they shal well indifferentlye and truely behaue thẽ in the same, setting

Paiment
Contribute
Forf.
Houshold
Denizens
London
Required
Wardens
Search
In.14.H.8 ca.2.
Refuse
Chancelor
London.
Maire
Not occupy
Houshoulds
Remeine
Present
Othes
True
Obedient
King.
Statutes.
Lawes
Decrees,
Wardens
Search
In.14.H.8.ca.2
Goe.
Search
Truely

al affection fauour malice, and dred of any creature, & all fraude, and decete apart, so helpe thē god and al sainctes and by the holy Euangelist. And their othe so receyued in forme aforesayde, the saide straungers shal pay for their admission according as our sayde subiects haue alway vsed to pay. It is also further decreed that no stranger artificer or handicraftsman borne out of our obeisāce not being denizēs whiche at the day of the making of this decree is not a housholder within this our realme, or keepeth any shop or shoppes within the said citie and suburbs or any other citie towne or borough within this our realme, shall frō that day forward set vp or keepe any house shop or chamber within our citie of Londō suburbs or parishes before rehersed or within any other citie towne borough or village within this our realme, wherin he shal exercise & practice any hādicraft or mistherie vpon paine to incur & ren in such penalties as be cōteined in ỳ statuts before this time made & enacted. And that none of the said straungers artificers or hādicraftsmē borne out of our obeysance, as wel denizens as other shall assemble in any company, felowship, cōgregation or cōuenticle, but onelye in the common haule of their crafts wherin our subiects which be of the company of their saide crafte or crafres at such time as they shalbe cōmaunded & warned by the maister & wardeins of the said craft or crafts, & at none other place or time, & in anye other maner, vpon paine aforesayd expressed. Prouided alway ỳ this decree and euery part therof concerning ỳ crafte & mistery of Cordwainers shal extend as wel to them that worke olde stuffe as newe, within our citie of London, ỳ suburbs of the same, or in any other citie, towne, borough or village, within this our realme of England. Prouided also that notwithstanding any words comprised in this decree, & the straungers artificers, denizens or not denizens inhabityng in the vniuersityes of Oxford & Cambridge, & within the sanctuary of S. Martins le grand within the citie of London, shall enioy all the benefites, and aduauntages reserued vnto them by reason of any prouision made by acte of parliament expressed in the statut made in ỳ .xiij. & .xv. yere of our raigne, so that the said straungers, denizens or not denizens, inhabiting within the sayde sanctuarye of saincte Martyns le graunde, be confirmable to suche direction and order as shalbe taken by the reuerend father in God Cuthbert bishop of London, syr Richard Broke knight chiefe baron of our eschequer, John Moore knight, one of ỳ Justices of our bench, sir Thō Mauncy, & sir Jhon Allen knights to whō we haue of late directed our letters patents & by the same geuē them power & auctority, & commanding thē & euery of thē, to cause ỳ house of euery stranger & denizen artificer, inhabiting & dwelling within the sayd sanctuary, to be serched & viewed, how many seruants he or they keepe borne out of our obeisāce, & they beig al viewed & seene, than to apoint to euery of the saide straungers, housholders inhabyting within the said sanctuary, by thē in fourme aforesaid so tryed, to be within the bounds and limites of the said sanctuary, suche nomber of seruaunts straungers, borne out of our obeisance as they by their discretion shal thynke conuenient, & sufficyent, and not to be to any detriment vnto our subiects inhabitants within our said citie. Also commaunding in our name all and euery the said strāgers denizens, housholders, ỳ they frō henceforth do not kepe within their houses, or in any other houses, shop or chamber within

Pay.

Artificers

Not set vp. House Shoppe Towne.

Forf.

Artificer.

Denizen Assemble. Congregacion.

Decree

Cordiners.

London

Townes

Artificers Vniuersities S. Martins Franchises

An. 14. H. 8. cap. 2.

Cōfirmable

Letters patents

House

Searche Seruants

Appoint

Seruants

Housholder.

the

the saide citie of London or ỳ suburbs of the same, any mo seruantes beinge borne out of our obeisance then shalbe to them at that time by them appointed, as they will auoid the daunger & penaltie of our lawes, and what they haue done in the premisses that they do certifie to vs & our counsaile in our Starre chamber at Westminster at the xv. day of Easter next comming, in witnesse whereof we will as wel the saide decree as al other the premisses shalbe exemplified vnder our seale.

Who seruants.

Certificat.

Decree

The acte vpon the saide decree.

¶ The saide order & decree, had geuen & made by our saide soueraigne lorde ỳ kinge his most honorable counsaile, & al and euery thing therein contained, specified & declared, be holden & obserued firme and stable, and duely to bee put in execution in euery point & article, in maner and fourme as is aboue rehersed, according to ỳ purport, effect & true meaning of the same. Be it enacted ỳ the act made in the parliament xx. in the 14. yere of ỳ raigne of our sayd soueraigne lord ỳ kinge that now is &c. ca. 2. concerning strangers, artificers, for taking of apprentices, tourneimē, & couenāt seruants, & euerye artycle & prouision conteyned in the same acte, shalbe from henceforth put in due execution according to ỳ true entēt, meaning & purport of ỳ same, as wel within the citie of London, as in all other cities, boroughes & townes corporate wīn this realme, & ỳ same to endure perpetually, any thing cōteined in the said act or decree to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided al waies that no artificer aliant or straunger borne out of ỳ kigs obeisās being a houshalder, or inhabitig wīn any of ỳ vniuersities of Oxford & Cābridge, or wīn ỳ sainctuary of saint Martins le graūde wīn ỳ citie of London shal frō hencforth haue or retein in their seruice for nemē or apprentices beinge aliaunts or straungers borne, aboue the nūber of .v. persons at one time, vpō peine of the penaltie conteined in the saide act made in the said .xiiij. & xv. yere of our said soueraign lord. The psōs cōteined or specified in the same act notwithstanding, an. 21. H. 8. ca. 16.

Houholders.

Vniuersitie S. martins

¶ Euery person or persons whatsoeuer they be, borne out of this realm of Englād out of the kings obeisaunce made or hereafter to be made denizen, do pay your grace and to your heirs, and to al and euery other person or persons of what estate degree or condicīō he or they bee, and to all and singuler officers and ministers of Cities, Boroughs & townes within this realme of England, and to euery of them, all such subsidies, customes, tolles, duties and other summes of money for their wares, marchaundises, & other what soeuer gooddes, by whatsoeuer name or names the saide subsidies customes tolles duties and other sommes of money or any of thē bee named or called as they shoulde or oughte to haue paied before they were Denizens, anye graunte or grauntes to them made or hereafter to be made, or any act or actes, estatut or ordinance to ỳ contrary made or had notwithstandinge. Prouided alway that all and singuler officers and ministers of euery city, borough or towne, wherin any such customes tolles dueties or sūmes of moneye shalbee demaunded, as is aboue saide on this syde the feaste of Pentecoste nexte comming, shall sette vp or cause to be set vp in open place & places of euery sucheity borough or town a table or tables, by the which the certeintie & very duetie of euery such custome, tolle and duty or summe of money, of such wares & marchaundise to be demaūded or required as is aboue

Denizen

Subsidies Customes Tolles. Duities.

Denizen.

Waires Officers

Custome &c.

Set vp

Table. Customes Toll.

rehersed

rehersed, shall & may plainlye appere and be declared, to the intent that nothing be eracted other wise then in old time hath ben vsed & accustomed, vpō peyn of euery tiy not doing the same, to lose. x.li. & euery town corporate to lose. xl.s. for euery monthe yᵗ the same table shall falle to bee set vp, after the same feast, the moity of which forfayture to be to the kinge our soueraigne lord, & the other moity to the partye yᵗ will sue for yᵗ same, by writ, bil, plaint or information, in which action the defendant shall haue no essoyne, wager of law, ne protection allowed. Prouided alway & be it enacted by the auctority aforesaid yᵗ this act ne anye other acte or acts made or hereafter to bee made in this pʳsent pleamēt cōcerning the pʳmisses be not in any wise prudicial or hurtful to the fraūchantz of the house of Almain, nor to any of thē hauing the house wōn the citie of Londō cōmonly called Gildhall Theutonicor otherwise called the merchants of the Stilliard in London, nor to theire goods or marchādises by what soeuer name or names they or any of thē be called, but yᵗ they & euery of thē shall haue & eioy al such liberties fraūchises customes & pʳuileges as they had the first day of this pʳsent pliamēt any thing or thigs specified in this act, or in any other act or acts made or to be made in this pʳsēt pliament notwithstanding. Prouided alway that the tables so to bee set vp in the city of Lōden touching scauage wōn the same, shal first be viewed examined & approued by the Chācellour & treasorer of England, the pʳsident of the kings counsaile, yᵗ lord pʳiuy seale the lord stelward of the kings most honourable household, & the two cheefe Justices of the kings bench & common place for the time beig, or by thy of thē in the leall, & by them subscribed and

Fozf.

Franchises

Stilliard.

Tables London Scauage Chancelor Treasorer Pʳesident

Just. of b.

& ¶ All maner of estraungers borne out of his graces obeisāce, which here tofore haue ben made denizens or shal hereafter shalbe made denizens, from & after the first day of September nexte cōming, shalbe first bounde & obedient by yᵗ vnto al yᵗ forsaid acts & estatutes made in the. xxiij. yere of Kyng H. viij. & in the xxxij. H. 8. ca. 16. & vnto al the cōtēts of yᵗ same and to al other acts and statuts of this realme heretofore made, now beinge in their force and not repelled. Anye letters patents or ordynances heretofore made or hereafter to be made to yᵗ contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding. And that also in al & euery pe letters patentes of or for the makynge of any denizen from & after the last day of this pʳsent pliamēt to bee made to any sträger, not being borne vnder the kings graces obeisāce, shalbe conteyned a pʳuiso, yᵗ hee or they to whō such letts patēts shalbe so made & grāted shalbe bounden & obediēt by & vnto al the acts & estatuts of this realme, as is aforesaid, & to al & euery the contēts of the same, except it shalbe yᵗ kinges moste gracious pleasure to graunt to any such alie any special liberty or pʳuileges, more or otherwise then is conteined in the said estatutes, and in that case al such liberties and pʳuileges so to be graūted to any suche alien contrary to the forme of any of yᵗ saide estatuts, shalbe plainly, wholly & particularly expʳessed specified & declared by special wordes aswel in bil assigned with the kings graces hand, for obteyning of any suche graūt, as in the letters patents to bemade out of yᵗ chancerye, for & concerning the same. And furthermore be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that no alie nor estrāger denizen or not denizen vsings any māner craft, being borne out of yᵗ kinges graces obeysance inhabitig within yᵗ liberties of Orford or Tēbridge or within

Letters patents Denizens.

Pʳouiso.

Obedient

Pʳuileges.

Specified Special wordes

Denizen. Artificer

Artificers

within

wᵗin the p̄cinct of S. Martins le grād in Lōdō, or within any other such like places p̄uileged, shal frō the feast of S. Michael the archāgel next comynge retain haue or kepe in their ſuite ante app̄ētice ioyneymā or seruant, being aliens borne out of the kings obeiſāce aboue the nūber of two p̄sones at one time, vpon peine and penaltie conteined in the saide acte, made in the saide xiij. and xv. yeres of his graces raign any act or p̄uiſion heretofore made to the cōtrary in any wiſe notwithſtāding. And ẏ it be also enacted by ẏ auctority afore ſaid, that euery alien & ſtrāger borne out of the kings obeiſaunce not being denizē, which nowe or hereafter shall come in or to this realme, or elſwhere within the kinges dominions shal after the saide firſte daye of September next comming be bounde by & vnto the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme, & to al and ſingular the contentz of the ſame. And that none of ẏ kings ſubiects shal retain or kepe together at one time in his houſhold, ſeruice or familie, aboue the number of .iiij. ſtrāgers borne out of the kings obeiſance nor that any alien being denizen, and vſing no handy craft, shall retain or kepe in his houſehold, ſeruice, or family, together at one time, aboue ẏ saide number of .iiij. ſtraungers, vpon peine that the offendour and offendours cōtrary to this article, shal loſe and forfait for euery ſtraunger borne oute of the kinges obeiſance retayned & kept aboue that nomber .x.li. The moytie of all whiche forfayture shalbe to the kinges highneſſe, his heires & ſucceſſours, and the other moytie therof, to ſuche perſon or persons as wil ſue for the ſame, by originall writ, bill plaint or informacion in any of the kinges courtes. In whiche ſuite none eſſoine, protection, or wager of lawe shall be admitted or allowed. Prouided alway that this act nor any thing therein cōteined shalbe hurtful or p̄iudicial to ſuch p̄clamacō as the kings maieſtie hath publiſhed & p̄claimed, for & concerning the paimēt of cuſtome for ſtrāgers, graunted by the goodnes of his maieſtie, to endure for certaine yeres, but that the ſame p̄clamation ſhall abide, be, & remaine in the ſame plight & ſtrēgth that it is, & as if this act had neuer ben made, any thing in this act to the cōtrary therof notwithſtanding. Prouided alſo that euery lord of the p̄liamēt may kepe the nūber of .vi. ſtrāgers borne out of the kings obeiſance together at one time. Any thig in this act to the cōtrary notwithſtanding. And it is further enacted by auctority afore ſaid, that al leaſes of anye dwellynge houſe or ſhop within this realm or anie the kings dominionz, made to any ſtranger artificer or handicraftſman, borne out of the kings obeiſance, not being denizen, from and after the ſaid feaſt of ſainct Michael the archangell next cōming, ſhal be void and of none effect; And that no ſtraunger artificer or handycraft man, borne out of ẏ kinges obeiſance, not being denizen, ſhal after the ſame feaſte take any leaſe of any dwelling houſe or ſhop wᵗin this realme, or in any other the kings dominiōs, vpō peine to loſe & forfait for euerie time doing contrary to this act one hūdred ſhillings. And that no vſō after the ſame feaſt ſhal graūt or let to ferme any dwelling houſe or ſhops to any ſuch ſtranger artificer or handycraftmen, not being denizen, ſo ẏ entent to dwell or inhabite in the ſame, vpō like peine of one hūdred ſhillings. The moity of which paines & forfaytures to be to the king our ſouereign lord, and the other moyty to ſuch as wil ſue for the ſame, in maner and forme as in this act is aboue expreſſed. An.

Seruants

Forf.

Denizen.

Wounden Lawes

Retreine

Seruants

Artificers

Seruants

Forf.

Proclam Cuſtome

Lordes

6. ſtrangers

Leaſes.

Artificer

Aloide' Artificer

Leaſes

Forf.

Let to ferm

Artificer

Forf.

He

De abilitie.2.3.9.
Artificers.2.
Bokes y images.1.
Cordins.12.
Custome y custo-
mis.6.10.17.19.23
Drapery.4.31.
33.34.
Egiptians.1.
England.2
Elebote.1
Forstallers.1.
Fraunce.1.
Golde &c.2.10
Irelande.3.
Merch aunts [al.
Mercenbedexey.
De Jurrour.5.
Monasteries.4.8
Money.4.5.41.51.
Plates.2.
Prouision.2.9.10.
Recognisance.11
Robbery.5.
Safeconduites.2.
Ships y shipping
8.10.13.
Staple.1.2.16.25
Tithes.3.
Trial.4.
Vacabundes.5
Victailes.6
Wines.5.10.11.12.
Wolles.9.11.17.18.

¶ *Amendementes.*

Wilfpzition Pzoces

PEr wilfpzition vez clerkz en rheleun place que ceo soit, ne soyte pzocesse uniend no diseblitouz pur wilfpzend en eserr nāt on lett on vn syllable trop ou trop pou, mes si tost come la chose soit apperceive per challenge de party ou e auter maū, soit hastivement amende en dū temps, saūs doner auauntage au partye que etor challenge per cause de tiel wilfpzition. an. 14. E. 3. ca. 15.

Justices

2 ¶ Les Justices deuaunt queux tyel plee ek recozde en fait ou serra pēdāt il bien pet adiournement cōe per boy nerrons en autre regent ejent pōar e auctozity de amēd tiell recozdes proces saūs wauer ou vn folement in fourma de mesmis le statut (*a. an. 14. E. 3. ca. 15.*) si bē apzes iudgement en aleun tiel plee, recozde ou pzoces rendus, come auauntit le iudgement rendus en tiel plee, recozde ou pzoces, auxi come les dits recozdes e pzoces soient demaunde[s] en mesme le tribunal pount les Justices ai bozent pozer amender tiels recozdes ou pzoces auauntit iudgement rendus per force del dit estatut en temps du dit

Justices.

roy E. fait come de suis. Et durera ek ordinance tanq; al parliament ḥ serra premierement tenus apres le reuenue nostre soueregne seignoz le roy en engleterr de pasq, an. 9. H. 5. ca. 5. And because the king dyed beyonde the sea before his retourne, after in anno. 4. Hen. 6. it was enacted as followeth, le dit estatut e tielx dieel fait le dit an. 9. ca. 4. reign force e vigour e effect en chescun recozd e pzoces dieel sibien apres iudgement rendun sur bon palle come sur matter en ley plede come estatut bailable e effectuel en ley a touz iours a dur. Pourueu touts foits ḥ cē estatut ne se estēd as recozdz e pzoces en les pties de Galis, ne a les recozds e pzoces per les qur aleun perish est ou serra dilage al suit dauxun anno. 4 H. 6. ca. 3.

Foyce.

Wales

Vtlarie

Erroz. Recozdes Pzoces Rasing Enterline. Addicion Subtraction. Just. ekp.

3 ¶ Pour erroz assigne ou assigner en aleū recozd pzes de garrāt dattorney bōe original ou iudicial panell, ou return in aleun tiel cas dieelz rasez ou enterlines, ou en aleū addicio subtractio ou diminution, des parolles letterz, titles ou pzel des briefes troues en aleū tiel recozde pzoces garrāt dattorn, bē panell, ou returne, qur rasures enterlines, addicion subtraction ou diminucion n'ia discretion nrs dits iuges soi nommes de roy des courtes e places en qurs les dits recozd e pzes p brief de erour ou autrement sont certifies apugēt suspenses, ne soit aleun iudgement ne recozd reuers ne annul. Et ḥ ley iuges le roy des courts et places en qur aleū recozde, pzocesse parolle plee garrant dattorn brief panel ou return ḥ pour le temps serront eyent poair de examiner tiels terrours processe parol plee garrant dattorn brief panel e return per eux e p toutes clerkes et de reformer e amender dit affirmance des iudgements de tiels recozds e pzocesses tout cen ḥ a eux en lour discretion semble estre mis-

Reuerl

Wilfpzil.

Appeles. Inditements Attiaries Addicions.

prol plee garrãt darturne bre panel e retorn, forpris appeles, enditemẽtz de treson e de felonies, e iutiagaries dicelles, e la substance des proçz notifiez ouerains, e addicions enterlisses en briefz originalz e briefs derigend, solonqz lestatut auterfoits fait lan sez le roy h. pier nf seignieur le roy q ore est, e en autres briefs conteignãtz proclamacio, tiliint que y tiel mispriſion de clerk ne soit aſcun iudgement reuerse ne annul. Et si aſcun record proces bre garrant darturne return ou panel soit certifie delestatut, auterment q accordãt a la scripture q est deuant e le treſorz courts ou lieur doant ils sont certifies eint les plies ou affermãts des iudgements de tiels record et proceſſe auantage dallegger q meisme la scripture est dartãt del dit certificat, e ces trouue et certifie soit ſi la variance y les dits iuges retourne e amend, accordãt al dit primer script. Et outlẽr ceo ellordeign q ſi aſcun record ou parcel dicel briefz, retourne, panel, proces, ou garrant de attourne en les courtes le Roye de Chancellary, Eſcheker, ius banck ou lauter ou en la treſury soit voluntierment embl, empoze, retreit ou auoid per aſcun clarke ou auter perſone, q cauſe de quel aſcun iudgement soit reuerse q tiel embleour ẽpoztour retreitour e auoidour, lour procuratoz, counſeilours e abbettours et endites e par proſſe ſur ceo fait ent duemẽt cõuicts per lour propre confeſſiõ ou per enqueſt apprendre des loials homes (dount la moitie soit des homes dascun court de meſmes les courts, e lauter moity de autres) soient adiudges pur felons, et encourgent le peyne de felony. Et que les iudges de les dits courts de ſi bãk ou de lank banke eint poair doier e terminer tiels defautes deuant eux e deuent faire due punicion come deuant est dit. Pruuiden toutz foitz q ſi aſcun tiel record, proceſſe, bre ou garrant de attourne panelle ou retourne ou parcelle dicelle ſoit a preſent ou apres ſra exemplifie en la chãcellary le roy ſouth le graund ſeale et tiel exemplification illoques de record enrolle ſans aſcun raſure en vn meſme lieu ou ſi le exemplification et enrollement dicelle, que adonz pur nul errour aſſigne ou aſſigner en les dits record proceſſe bre garrant darturne panelle ou retourne e aſcun lettre parolle clauſe ou matter dicelle dartãt ou contrariant al dit exemplification et lenrollement ne ſoit nul iudgement des dits record e proceſſe reuerſe ne adnulle. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 12.

Exemplification Record

Erroz

Mas

Reuerſed.

4 Les iuſtices du roy deuaunt qui aſcun miſpriſion ou defaut ſoit ou ſra trouue (ſoit il en aſcuns records et proceſſes qui ore ſont ou ſerrõt pendants deuãt eux ſibien per voy derrour, cõe auterment, ou en les retournez deicelles faits ou a faire per viconts coroners bailliffes des fraunchiſes ou auters quelconques per miſpriſione des clarkes dascũ des dits courtes du roye ou per miſpriſion des vicounts ſouthmitcountes coroners lour clarkes ou auters officers clarkes ou miniſters, quelconques eſcriuantes vn lett ou vn ſillable trop ou trop peu) eyãt poir damender tiels defautes et miſpriſions ſolonque lour diſcretions, e per examinacion ent per les dits iuſtices apprẽdre, ou lour ſemblera beſoignable, pur ueu que ceſt eſtatut ne ſe extend nye as records et proceſſes es parties de Gales ne as proceſſes e records dutiagaries des felonies et treaſõs e les dependants diceiles. An. 8. H. 6. ca. 15. De iuſtices of Aſſiſe. 7.

Miſpriſion Records

Wales. Attiarie

Felony Iuſtices

¶ *Amercementes.*

LIber homo non amercietur pro paruo delicto niſi ſecundum modũ illius delicti, e pro magno delicto ſecundum magnitudinem delicti, ſaluo

Moderate. Miſericordia

ſibi

Merchant Villein

ibi cõtenemento suo & mercator eodẽ modo salua marcandisa sua, & villan⁹ alterⁱ q̃ nũ eodẽ modo amercient̃ saluo wainagio suo si incident in misericordiã. Et nulla predictarũ miserĩcordiarũ ponat nisi per sacrum proborũ et legal' hoim de visineto. Comites & barones non amerciẽt nisi per pares suos & non nisi secundũ modũ delicti. Nulla ecclesiastica psona amerciet̃ secũdum quãtitatẽ beneficij sui ecclesiastici, sed secundum laicũ tenẽ suũ, & secundũ quãtitatẽ delicti. M. carta. ca. 14.

Othe Lordes. Piers.

Spirituall parson.

Eschetor Just. of ass.

2 ¶ Nullus escaetor, vel inquisitor aut iustic̃ ad assisas aliquas specialit̃ capiẽd assigñ, vel ad querelas aliquas audiend & terminand de cetero habeant potestatẽ aliquã amerciandi p defalta cõmunis summonicionis nisi capitales iustic̃ vel iustic̃ itinerãtes in itineribus suis. Marlebridge. ca. 18.

Oyer & terñ.

Justices.

3 ¶ Et q̃ nul ettie, borough ne vill ne nul home soit arrete sã reasonable encheso, & solonc̃ le quantitie de tũs cest assauoir frãk hõe saue son cõtenemẽt, marchãt saue sõ marchandi, & villai saue sõ gaignage & ceo p plour piers w. n. c. 6

Piers.

Se appuemẽts. 1. 2. 4.
Arrestes. 1.
Bochers. 1.
Consulans. 1. 2.
Dañ. 2.
Distres. 3. 4.
Dower. 1. 3.
Eschecker. 1.
Excoicato. cap. 1.
Exigent. 5.
Forest. 21.
Forestallers. 1.
Fraunchises. 20.
Inditements. 5.
Justices in eire. 1.
Labozers. 4. 16.
Mainprise. 1.
Murder. 2.
Parliament. 3.
Receiuers. 3.
Redditeñ. 2.
Reseet. 2.
Retozn. 2.
Robery. 4.
Sheriffes. 27. 31.
Vitailers. 8.
Vouch. 1.
Wales. 32.
Weighiz &c. 5. 7. 9.

¶ *Amphill.*

Se Honours. 2.

¶ *Apparance.*

¶ *Of fines & first fruites.*

¶ In the parlẽt begon. An. 2. H. 8. & ended an. 7. H. 8. there was an act made for pay̆ment to be made to the king by Archbishops & bishops. And after. 25. H. 8. ca. 20. that former act was confirmed, & also further thinges enacted against the said Annates & first fruits & also an order appointed for the electing & consecrating of Archbishops & bishops within this realme. But. an. 1. 2. 2. P. & M. ca. 8. the saide two actes were repealed, and reuiued. an. 1. El. which act of. an. 25 is in Rome. 2.

First fruits

Bishops

¶ *Apparance.*

¶ Moreo que dyuerses des lieges du roy auant ces heures ont este vilages & grandement vexes & diseases & dyuerses suites, sibñ deuant le roye en son bank cõe en le comen bank en les receyts des queux suits les pties qũt este faits, les pties en ices les suits obtinerunt se in propria psona sua lou ices les plentifes vnq̃ ne apperõt as tiels suits ne cognisã auoient diels, en grãde mischief des dit lieges nre sr̃ le roy si remedy ne soit pourueu en cel partie, nostr̃ seignor le roy voillãt en ceo cas pueuoir cõ remedy conenable ad ordin & establie per authoritie de cest pñt parliamẽt q̃ nul maner Philizor Erigẽter ne nul maner aut officer quecunq̃ de soye enauant serra tiel entre en aũ maner sute, si non q̃ ou le pties meisme la sute auant que aleun tiel entre soit fait appiergre en sa pper psone deuant aũ des iustices del lieu ou le plee est ou serra pendant & illonc̃ soit iure sur vn liure q̃ il est meisme la persõ en que nosñ le dit sute est sue ou q̃ aut̃ credible person de counsell nre seignour le roy face tiel serem̃t pur luy. Et dauera cest ordinance tanq̃ al prochein parliament. An. 10. H. 6. ca. 4. This act is made perpetual as appereth vert. 2.

Officer. Enter

Justices. Sworne

¶ Le dit estat (s. of. an. 10. H. 6. c. 4.)

sayt

Officer.

Fozf.

Iust. of p.

Attorney warrant

Exigent.

Fozf.

soit aliem̃ten̄ & garde a durer a touts iours & que null officer cõtenus en le dit estatut face le cõtrary dicelr̄ p̄ pein de forfeter. xl.s. au roy chescun foitz q̄ il de ces soit attaint p̄ due examinaciõ fait p̄ all des iustic̄ de mesme le place, deuant que aicun entre ou record est & que chescun atturney que nad son gar rãt emĩ de record en touts iours suitz en les q̄r pees de capias & exigend̄ est a garduable in le time en le q̄l lexigẽt est agard̄ ou deuãt, & sur ceo soit atteint p semblable examinaciõ, pour chescun foitz q̄ il illint offend encourge le pein auantdit. an. 18. H. 6. ca. 9.

Juror 11. Palmpalle. 7.

¶ *Apparell.*

Anno. 11. E. 3. ca. 2. & 4. clothe made out of ỹ realme & furres were forbidden to bee worne, but is repelled, vt patet infra. 4. t. 5.

2 ¶ An. 37. E. 2. ca. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. & 14. Certain actes were made for apparel but they were repeled by 38. E. 3. c. 2. 3

Anno. 3. E. 4. ca. 3. 5. & anno. 22. E. 4 ca. 1. 2. seuerall actes for apparell were made, but they were after repelled by 1. H. 8. ca. 14. & by. 24. H. 8. ca. 13. vt patet infra. 4. t. 5.

4 ¶ An. 1. H. 8. ca. 14. a long act was made for apparel, & thereby all former acts for apparel made void & repeled And after. an. 6. H. 8. c. 1. a lõg act was made for apparel, but it was repeled by an other lõg act made for apparell A. 7. H. 8. ca. 7. And after that act of. 7 H. 8. were repealed by an. 24. H. 8. ca 13. vt patet infra. 5.

5 ¶ No person or persõs, of what estate, dignitie, degree, or condicion soeuer they be, from the feast of the Purification of our Lady whith shalbe in the yere of our lord. M. D. xxiij. vse or weare in any maner their apparel, or vpon their horse, mule, or other beast any silke of the colour of purpure, ne any cloth of gold, of tissue, but onely ỹ king, the Queene, the kings mother, the kings childr̄, the kings brethern and sisters, and the kings vncles and aunts, except that it shalbe leful to al dukes & marquises to weare & vse in their doublets & sleueles coates, cloth of gold, of tissue, & in none other their garmẽts, so that ỹ same to bee worne by suche dukes and marquises, excede not the price of. v. li. ỹ yard. Prouided that this word purpure extend not to any mantel of the order of the garter. And that no man vnder ỹ state of an Earle, frõ the same feast vse or were in his apparel of his body, or vpõ hys horse, mule, or other beast, or harneys of the same beast, any cloth of gold or siluer, or of tinceld saten or any other silk or cloth mixed or ẽbrodred wt gold or siluer, nor also any furres of sables except that it shalbe leful for vicoũts, the prior of. S. Jhons Jerusalem, wtin this realme, & barõs to weare in their doublets or sleueles coates clothe of gold, siluer or ticel. Also it is enacted that no man vnder the state of a duke marquise, earle, & their children, or vnder ỹ degree of a barõ, vnlesse he be a knight, ỹ is a companion of the Garter, frõ the said feast weare in any part of his aparel any wolẽ cloth made out of this realme of England, Ireland, & Wales, Calis, Berwike, or ỹ marches of ỹ same, except in bonets onely Ne also weare in any maner apparel of his body or on his horse, mule or other beast or harneis of the same beast anye velues of the colour of crimsine, scarlet or blew, ne any furres of black Jenets or luserns, ne any maner ẽbrodery. And that no man vnlesse he bee a knight after ỹ saide feast weare any coller of gold named a coler of S. And that no man vnder the degre of a barõs sõne, or of a knight, except he may expend yerely in landes or tenemẽts, rentes

Cloth of gold Tissue.

Dukes Marquises.

Earle

Gold Siluer Tinceld Sables

Uisconts

Barons.

Baron.

Cloth.

Velues.

Jenetts Lucernes Imbrodery. Knight. Coller of golde. Barons sonne. Knight.

Silke Purpure.

CC.li.

Cheine. Bracelet Ouche.

1.ounce. Ringes

Velvet

Libart. Embroder

C.li.

Damaske silk, chãlet. Chamlet. Taffata.

Heire.

rents, fees, or annuities, to his own vse for terme of his life, or for terme of an other mans life, or in the right of his wife, two hundreth pounds ouer all charges, shal after the said feast, vse or weare any cheyne of golde, bracelet, ouche, or other ornament of golde, in any part of his or their apparel, or the apparell of his or their horse, mule, or other beast, except euery suche chaine, iewell ouche or ornamẽt be in weight one ounce of fine gold or aboue, & except rings of gold to be worne on their fingers, with stones or without. Ne also shal weare anye man of velvet in their gownes, cotes with sleues or other vtermost garmentes, nor any furres of Liberds, nor also shal weare any maner embrodery, pricking or pointinge with Golde, Siluer, or like, in anye parte of their apparell, or on theyre horses, mules, or other beastes: And that no manne vnder the sayd estates and degrees, other then suche as may dispende in Landes, or tenementes, Rents, fees, or annuities, as is aforesayde, a hundreth pounds by the yere ouer al charges, shall after the sayde feast weare any saten, damaske, silke chamlet, or taffata, in his gowne, cote with sleeues, or other vttermoste apparell or garmente, nor anye manner of velvet, otherwise then in sleueles iackettes, doublets, coyfes, partlets or purses. Nor also shall weare any furr whereof the like kinde growethe not within this realme of England, Ireland, Wales, Calis, Barwik, or the marches of the same, except foines, genets, called greye genets, and Bogy. and that no man vnder the sayde degrees, other then the sonne & heire apparant of a knight, or the sonne & heir apparant of a man of three hundreth markes by yere, ouer al charges, and such other mẽ as may dispend in lãds & tenements, rents, fees, annuities, or other yearely profites as is aforesaide xl.li. by yeare ouer all charges, from the said feast, weare in their gowne, or any other their vttermoste apparell, any chamlet or silke, ne also weare in any other part of their apparell, any silke other then saten, damaske, taffata, or sarcenet in their doublets, & sarcenet chamlet, or taffata in lininge of their gownes, & the same or velvet in their sleueles coates, iakets, kirtles, coifs, cappes, purses, or partlets, the colours of scarlet, crimsen, and blew, alwaies except. Nor shall weare any furre of foines or genettes, called grey genettes nor any other furres, wherof the like kind is not growẽ wiin this realme of England, Ireland, Wales, Caleis, Berwike, or the marches of the same except before excepted. Ne shal weare any maner aglets, buttons, brouches, of golde, or siluer gilte, or rounterfait gilte, or made with any other deuyse, or any weight: Nor shall, weare any cheine of golde of lesse weight & value then tenne ounces of troye weight of fine gold. And that no man vnder the said degrees, other thẽ such gentlemẽ as may dispend in lands & tenemẽtes rents, fees, or ãnuities, as is aforesaid xx pounds by yeare, ouer al charges, from & after the said feast, weare any maner of silke, in any apparell of his body or of his hose, mule, or other beast except it be satten, taffata, sarcenet, or damaske, in his doublet or coyfe, & chãlet in his sleueles iackets, & a lace of silke for his bonet, or pointes, laces girdels, or garks made or wrought in England or Wales. Nor shall weare anye furres of blacke coney or Bogy. And that no man vnder the said degrees, other then suche as may dispende in lands and tenements, rents, fees, or annuities (as is aforesaid) fiue pounds by yeare ouer al charges, from and after the saide feaste weare anye maner

xl.li.

Silke. Damaske Taffata. Sarcenet. Velvet.

Furre.

Aglets. Buttons Brouches. Cheines

xx.li.

Silke.

Coney.

v.li.

Cloth. maner of cloth of ẏ colours of scarlet crimsē, or violet engrained, nor any Silke. silke in their doblets or iackets, nor any other cloth in any garmēt aboue the prīce of fiue shillinges viij.pence the brode yarde, nor any other thige made out of this realme, except chā-let in their doblets and iackets. And Seruing man that no seruinge man, nor other ye-man taking wages, or such other as xl.s. he may not dispēd of free holde xl. s. by yeare, after the saide feaste, shall weare any cloth in his hosen, aboue Hoses. the prīce of two shillings the yearde: And that none of their hosen be garded or mired wᵗ any other thinge ẏ maye be seene on or through ẏ vtter parte of their hosen, but with the self same clothe onely, nor in his gowne coate or iacket, or other garmēt, any Cloth. clothe aboue the prīce of iij.s.iiij.d.ẏ brode yarde, except it be his masterz lyuery, nor any maner furre, except Furre. cony called grey cony, black lambe, or white lambe of English, Welshe or Irish growinge. Nor shal weare any shirt or shirtband, vnder or vpper cap, coif, bonet or hat, garnished Shire. mirt made or wrought wᵗ silke, gold or siluer. Nor shal weare any bonet Silke Golde. Siluer Bonet. or shirtbānde made or wrought out of this realme of England, or Wales. Neuertheles it shalbe leful for him to weare a silke riband for his bonet & also ẏ cognisaunce or badge of his lorde or maister, & a horne tipped or Horne. flewed wᵗ siluer, gilt or vngilte. And also they & al other ysons to wear on their bonnets al such games of siluer Games. gilt or vngilt, as they or any of thē may winne by wrastlinge, shoting, rēning, leaping or castīng of ẏ barre & also master of ẏ ships or other vessels, & mariners to wear whistels of Whistles siluer, withe the cheine of siluer to hāge ẏ same vppō, any former clause in this acte heretofore mentioned to the contrary notwithstandinge.

And that no husbandman, from the saide feaste, weare in his hosen any clothe aboue ẏ prīce of v.s. the yarde, or any clothe in his gowne, aboue ẏ prīce of 4.s.ẏ brode yeard, or in his iacket or coate aboue ẏ prīce of v.s. 8.d. ẏ broade yarde, nor in his doblet any other thing thā is wrought wīn this realme, fustian & canuas onely excepted, nor any maner of furre in any his apparel. And that no seruīg man in husbandry, or iorneymā in handy crafts, taking wages after & from ẏ feast aforesaid, weare in his hosen any clothe aboue ẏ prīce of xvi d.ẏ yarde, nor shal weare any clothe in his gowne, iacket, or coate, aboue ẏ prīce of v.s.8.d.ẏ broad yard, nor ī his doblet any other thing then fustian, canuas, leather, or wollē cloth nor anye maner of furre in anye of his apparel. Prouided alwayes, ẏ al such officers & seruāts wayting or attending vpon ẏ king, ẏ queene, ẏ prince or princes, daylye, yearely or quarterly in their housholds, or beig in their checke role, as shalbe admitted, assigned & licēced by his grace, to vse or weare any maner apparel on their bodies, horses, mules, or other beastes, otherwise than is afore exprssed, shal now lawfully do ẏ same according to ẏ licēce which shalbe geuē vnto thē ī ẏ behalfe. The same licēce to be declared in writing by ẏ kingz highnes or ẏ lorde Steward of hys most honorable houshold, or ẏ lord Chamberlaine, knowing the kinges most gracious pleasure in the same. Prouided also ẏ the Vicechamberlaine, Steward, Tresorer, & Comptroller of the Frenche quenes honorable houshold, and euery of thē for the time beinge, after and frō ẏ saide feaste, maye weare in their gowns, coats, iackets, dobblettes, and other

Husbandmā. Cloth

Doblet

Seruants

Hose. Cloth

Kings seruauntes

Licence.

Officers.

French Queene.

theire apparell, veluett, saten & Damaske, being of the colors of blacke, tawny or russet, & also cheines & broches of gold, of suche value as theye wil at their libertie, this present acte or any thing therin mencioned to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided also ỳ the lord Chauncellour & ỳ lord Treasorer of Englād, the Presidēt of the kings counsail, & the lord priuy seale for ỳ time being, of what estate or degree so euer theye bee, besides thos roumes, may wear in their apparell veluet, saten, & other stikes of any colours except purpure, & anye maner furs except blacke genettes, any thing in this act mencioned to ỳ cōtrarie notwithstāding. Be it further enacted ỳ after the said feast none of ỳ clergy vnder ỳ dignity of a bishop abbot or prior, being a lord of ỳ plemēt, were in any part of his or theyr apparell of their bodies, or on their horses any maner of stuffe wrought or made out of this realme of Englād, Ireland, Wales, Calleis, Berwike, or ỳ marches of ỳ same excepte ỳ it shalbe lawful for al archdeacōs, deanes, puosts, masters & wardens of cathedral & collegiat churches, prebendaries, doctours or bachelers in diuinitie, doctours of ỳ one law or ỳ other, & also doctours of other sciēces which haue takē the degree or be admitted in any vniuersitie, to weare sarcenet in the lining of their gownz black satē or chāblet in their doblets & sleueles coates, & blacke veluette or black sarcenet or black saten in their tippets, & riding hoodes or girdels, & also cloth of the colours of scarlette, murry or violet, & furs called greye black budge, foines, shanks or minuer in their gownes & sleueles coats any thing before mencioned to ỳ cōtrary notwithstanding. And ỳ none of the clergy vnder the degrees afore-

Chancellor &c.

Purpure Furres

Clergie.

Out of England

Sarcenet Satē Chamlet

Cloth. Furres

Clergie

said shal wear any maner of furs, other thē black cony, budge, grey conishāks, calaber grey, fitch, fore, lābe, otter, & beuer. And ỳ none of the clergy vnder the degrees afforsaid, other thē masters of arte, & bacheleis of ỳ one law or thother, admitted in any vniuersitie or such other of the sayd clergy as may dispēd yerly xx.li. ouer al charges shal wear in their tippetz any maner of sarcenet or other stike. Prouided also ỳ this act, or any thing therin conteined, shal not extēde nor be hurtfull or prudicial to any of the kings most honorable counsel, ne to iustices of thone bēch or thother, the barons of the kings escheker, the master of the rolles, sieāts at lawe, the masterz of the chaūcery, ne to any of the coūsel of ỳ queene, prince or prin ces apprentices of the law the kingz the queenes the princes & the princes phisicions, mayors, recorder, aldermē, shiriffz, bailifs elect & al other hed officers of cities, townes & boroughes corporate, wardēz of occupaciōz the barons of the v. ports, ỳ is to say to al the said officers & psons ỳ now be or heretofor haue bē in like rome, place, office or auctoritie or hereafter for the time shalbe, as wel in the time as after ỳ they haue ben in any such place, office roume or auctoritie, but ỳ they shal now at al times wear after the said feast al such apparel in & vpon their bodies, horses, mules, & other beasts, & also citizēs & burgesis shal now wear such hoodes of cloth & of such colours as they haue heretofore vsed to wear, any thing in this act mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding: except ỳ it shal not be lawful to any of thē to weare veluet, damaske or satē of the colours of crimizen, violet, purpure or bleiwe otherwise then by the contenue of this act in any of the clauses before mencioned

Furres.

Tippets

Counsell Iustices Baron. Seriants.

Lawiers Phisicions Maires. Recorders Hed officers.

Citizens

Colours

ned

ned, is by reaſō of their lāds or other wiſe permitted, limited or aſſigned. Ne alſo this act or any thing therin mēcioned, ſhal ertēd to emballadors or other pſonage, ſent from outward pꝛinces or to noble men, or other cō ming into the kings realme or other part of his obeiſance, to viſite ſee or ſalut his grace or to ſe the coūtrey, & not minded to make long or cōtinual demurre in the ſame, ne to any hēchman, herauld or purſeuant at armes miſtrelz, plaierz of enterluds, ſights reuels, iuſtes, turneys, barriers, ſolempne watches, or other marciall feates or diſguiſinges, or to men of warre, being in the kings wages of war, nor to any mā for wearing any apparel, geuē vnto him by the kingz hyghneſſe, the queene, the Frenche queene, the pꝛince or pꝛinces ne to any ſwoꝛd bearer of the citie of Lond, or of any citie boꝛough or towne coꝛpoꝛate, ne alſo ſhal ertend to any vtter barreſter of any of the Innes of court, for wearing in any of his apparel ſuch ſilke & fur as is beforlimited for men ỳ may diſpend in landez tenements, rents, fees or annuities, for terme of life xx.li. ouer al chargez nor to any other ſtudēt of the Innes of the court or Chauncery or to anye gentleman being ſuant to any lord, knight, ſquyre, or gentleman of this realm, whoſe maſter may diſpēd xl.li ouer al charges, for wearing by ſuch ſtudēt or gentleman being ſeruāt, of doublets partlets of ſatin, damaſke or chālet, or iacketz of chamlet, which dobblets, partles, or iackets be geuē vnto thē by any of their parōts, maſters or kynſefolkes, ſo alwaies they be not of the colours of crimizen, purpure, ſcarlet or blewe, or for wering of any furz, wherof the like groweth wōin this realme, Wales or Irelād, marterns & black conyes except. It ys alſo further enacted ỳ if any man vſe or weare at any time after the ſayde feaſt any apparel or other the pmiſſes cōtrary to the tenour & forme aforeſaid, thē he ſo offending ſhal forfait the ſame apparel & other the pꝛemiſſes ſo by him vſed or woꝛne vpō his perſon, hoꝛſe, mule or other beaſt wherwith ſo euer it be garniſhed, embꝛodered, doubled or mixed or the value therof, & alſo 3.s. 4.d. in the name of a fine for euerye daye ỳ hee ſhal ſo weare the ſame contrary to the tenoꝛ & purpoꝛt of this act. And ỳ euery mā ỳ wil may lawfully ſue for the ſame by action of detinue to be cōmenſed wōin xd. dayes nexte after the beginning of the terme next enſuing after any ſuch time & cauſe of forfaiture ſo geuen, in the which action the defendant ſhal not be ſuffred to wage his lawe nor any eſſoigne or pꝛotectiō ſhal be to him allowed in ỳ behalfe. The one halfe of the which forfaiture and fine ſhalbe to the kinges highnes, & thother halfe to him or thē ỳ will ſue for the ſame in forme & wōin the time beforе limited And it is further enacted by the auctoꝛity aforeſaid ỳ it ſhal be lawfull to the Iuſtice of peace in their ſeſſions, the ſhiriff in his turn, the Stewarde in any lete or lawday the aldermen in their wardes, & to al other perſons hauing auctoꝛity to enquire of bloudſhed & frates, to enquire euerye of the ſaid offences & forfaitures, & the pſons offendinge againſte this ſtatute, & ſo pſented, ſhall make fine in maner & forme, & after ỳ rate aforeſaide. Ouer this it is enacted by auctoꝛitie aforeſaide, ỳ al other actes made for reformatiō of erces i appel or arꝛay at any time beforе this pſent pꝛlement, & al & ſinguler articlez puiſiōs, forfaiturs & penalties mēcioned in ỳ ſaid former acts or any of them be frō hencefoꝛth vtterly void, repel-

Ambaſſad Strangers

Henchman Herauld Minſtrels Players. Warriour

Lawiers

xx.li.

Student

Gentleman

Contrary Forf.

Fines

Sue

Forf.

Iuſt. of p. Shiriffes Steward Lete.

Fine.

All actes

Repelled

led ertinct, & of none effect, & al trãſ-
greſſiõs, offences, ſummes of mony
penalties & forfetures for any thing
done cõtrarie to the ſaid former actes
or any of thẽ, before this time made
for reformacion of exceſſe in apparel
Pardoned. be clerely remitted, pardoned & relea-
ſed, & the offendors in that behalfe, &
euery of thẽ to be theof diſcharged &
acquited for euer. Prouided alwayes
ỳ this act, nor any thing therin con-
teyned, be hurtfull or preiudiciall to
any ſpiritual or tẽporal perſon, in
and for the wearing any ornaments
Ornamẽts Church. of ỳ Churche, vſed for executing di-
uine ſeruice, or for wearing their a-
mices, mantils, habites, or garmẽts
of religion or other thinges, whiche
they be vſed or bounde vnto by their
roumes or promotions, or religions
ne alſo to any graduates, Beadels,
or Miniſters to ỳ Graduates, in Ani
uerſities and ſchooles, for wearinge
of their habites, or hoodes with furs
lyninges, or otherwiſe after ſuche
Vniuer-ſities. fourme as heretofore they haue ben
Scholes accuſtomed to doe any thing in this
preſent acte made to the cõtrary not-
withſtanding. Prouided alſo ỳ this
acte, nor any thing therin conteined
be preiudicial or hurtful to any per-
ſon or pſons for wearing of any lyn
Linnen nen clothe, made or wrought out of
this Realme, or other parties of the
kings obeiſſance, ne to anye perſon,
being of the degree of a gentleman,
for wearinge of anye ſhirt, made or
Shirt wrought or embrodred wt threede &
ſilke onely, ſo ỳ ſame worke or embro
dry be made within this realme of
England, Wales, Calcis, Berwik,
or the marches, anno 24. H. 8. ca. 13.
¶ No pſon borne wtin this realme
Engliſh. Heire. or the dominions of the ſame, other
then the ſonne & heire apparant of a
knight, or other then ſuche as maye
xx.li. diſpend xx.li by the yere in lands of-

fices, fees, or other yerely reuenues
for term of life, or be worth in goodz
y. C. li. ſhal after ỳ firſt day of Aprill
next comming, weare any maner of CC. li.
ſilke in or vpon his hat, bonet, night Silke
cappe, girdle, ſcabard, hoſe, ſhoes, or
ſpurre leathers, vpon peine of three Imprſ.
moneths impriſonment, & forfaiture Forf.
of x. li. for euery dayes wearing, cõ-
trary to ỳ tenour of this act. And be it
ec. ỳ Juſtices of Aſſiſe in their circuitz Juſt. of aſſ.
Juſtices of peace in their ſeſſionnes, Juſt. of p.
ſhiriſes in their turnes, Stewardes Shiriſes.
in Leetes, & lawdayes, Mayres, Shi Leres.
riſes, & bailiffes of cities, boroughs, Maires
& townes corporate in their courtes
ſhal & may enquire, here & determin Determine
frõ time to time, al & euery ỳ ſaid of-
fences cõmitted or done wtin ỳ limitz
of their ſeueral iuriſdictions & autho-
rities, & where any ſuch forfaitures, Forf.
ſhal happen to be founde wtin ỳ pre-
cincte of any cytye, boroughe towne Townes
corporate, leete or lawday, then the Leete
Mayor, ſhirifs & bailifs of ỳ ſaide ci-
ties boroughs & townes, & owner of
ỳ ſaid leete or lawday, to haue ỳ one Half
moitie of ỳ ſaide forfetures, and the
other moitie to any ſubiect of this re-
alme, that wil ſue for ỳ ſame in any
court of record, by actiõ, informaciõ,
bil or otherwiſe, i which no wager of
law, pteck or eſſoign ſhalbe alowed.
Linnen ¶ And where ſuch forfeture ſhallbe Forf.
foũd out of any citie, borough, town,
leete or lawdaye, that ỳ moitie of all
ſuch forfetures ſhalbe to ỳ King and
Shirt Queenes maieſties, & ỳ heires of the
quene, & thother moity therof to any
of their ſubiects, ỳ wil ſue for ỳ ſame
by bil, pleynte, actiõ, informacion or
otherwiſe in any court of record, as
is aforeſaide, in ỳ which no wager of
lawe, ptection or eſſoine ſhalbee ad-
mitted or allowed. And ỳ al & euery
ſuch perſon & pſons as haue auctori-
tie by vertue of this act, to hear & de-

termine

termine the premisses, maye vpon ý conuiction of euery suche offendour awarde processe vnto the shiriffe of any shire wtin this realme, for ý apprehēsion of ý said offendour which being apprehended, shalbe cōmitted by ý shiriffe vnto ý Gaole of ý sayde shire, there to remaine wtout bayle or mainpise, vntyl ý said offendor hath paide ý saide forfaiture wherin he is so conuicted. And be it further enacted by ý auctorite afore saide, ý if any person or persons, of what estate, condition, or degree so euer he or they be after the saide first daye of Aprill next comming, knowing any seruant or seruants of his or theirs, to offende cōtrary to this act, do not put ý same out of his or their seruice but shal keepe in his or their seruice ý same offender or offenders by ý space of viij. dayes next after such knowledge had, or els being so put out of his or their seruice, shal retaine ý same offender or offenders to his or their seruice again wtin one yere next ensuing ý time of cōmitting any suche offence, & ý no psō or psons so keping or reteininge againe, in or to his or their seruice any such seuant or seuāts offending cōtrary to ý tenor of this act as is afore saide, shal for euery his or their offence forfatt c.li. of lawful money of Englād, ý moitie wherof to be to ý king & quenes maiesties vse, & ý heirs & successors of ý quene & ý other moitie to him ý wil sue for ý same in any court of record by action, bil, plaint, informaciō or other wise, wherin no wager of law, essoin or protectiō shalbe admitted or alowed Prouided alway & be it enacted, that this act or any thinge therin conteined shal not extēd to any person being of or above ý degree of a knight; son or daughter, or being wife to any of thē, nor to such as haue ben, be or shalbe Mayor, baillife, aldermā or head officer in any citie, borough or towne corporate or to ý wife of any of thē, nor to any of ý kings or quenes seuāts in ordinary wages attendant & wearing ý kings or quenes ordinary liueries, but ý they & euerye of them may vse & wear as they or any of thē might lawfully vse & wear before ý making of this act. Prouided also ý no psō shalbe cōpelled by this act to put away his prentice or hired seruaūt before ý ende of ý terme before agreed betweene thē, nor ý any master shal forfait or lose any paine or forfaiture for ý keping of this prētice or hired seuant after his offence contrary to this act, vnto ý ende of ý terme before agreed betwene them. Any thing above said to ý contrarye notwtstanding. Prouided also ý women may wear in their caps, hattes girdels & hoods, as they or any of thē might vse & wear lawfully before ý making of this act, an. 1. & 2. P. & M. c. 2.

7 ¶ Be it enacted by auctority of this present parliamēt, that whatsoeuer person after the feast of Easter next shal sel or by any meanes deliuer to any person hauing not in possession landes or fees to the clere yerely value of three thousand powndes auerrable & triable by bookes of subsidie or by any other sufficient true waye or meanes, any manner of forreyn stuffe or wares not growne or first wrought in any ý quenes maiesties dōnions of what kinde, nature, name or condicō soeuer ý same be, apperteining or tending to ý apparelinge garnishing or adorning of ý body or ý parte of the body in any maner of person, for al ý which stuffe or wares or for the workemāshippe therof or any part therof, the seller, deliuerer or worker, their executors or administrators shall not haue receiued the

Pyoces. Shirike. Arrest.

Inprīs.

Mainprīs.

Maister.

Seruantes

Out of seruice. 14. Dayes

Retaine. within one yere.

Forf. C.li.

Degree. Lyfe.

Queenes seruantes

Apprentice Hyred seruaunt.

Forf.

Women.

Forein wares

Apparell Clothing Decking.

whole money or full satisfaction, eyther in hand, or within 28. dayes after ỳ sale, deliuery or making therof, ỳ in euery such case, the seller, deliuerer, worker or maker, their executors & administrators shalbe without any remedy by order of any lawe, custome or decree to recouer or demaũde any mony or recompence for ỳ said stuff or wares, or for ỳ workmanship of any part therof, what assurance so euer he or they shal haue by bonde, suerty, promise or pawn of ỳ pty. or of any other on his or their behalfe to ỳ contrary, & ỳ al bonds & assurãce whatsoeuer made in ỳ case, & for ỳ purpose, by any meanes or waies directly or indirectely, shalbe vtterly void to all intẽts. And this act shal endure only to ỳ end of ỳ next pliamt aũ 5. El. c. 6

See Armour 8. Porses 7.
Execucion of stat 3. Repeles 3.

1 *Appeles.*

Women — NVll⁹ capietur aut imprisonetur ꝓpter appellũ femine de morte alteri⁹ q̃ viri sui M. cap. c. 34.

2 ¶ Pur ẽ q̃ home ad vse en ascũ pais de vtlager les gents appell̃ de commandements, force, aide, & de receiuer deins ũ la terme q̃ hõe doit vtlager celuy q̃ est appell̃ de fait. Purueu est & commande p le roy, q̃ null̃ ne soit vtlage pour appel de commaũdemt, force, aide, ou de receiuer ieeq; a tant q̃ lappell̃ del fait soit attaint, issint q̃ vn ũ ley soit de ẽ p tout la tre. Mes celui q̃ voet appeller ne lessa pas pur ẽ de attacher son appell̃ au prochein county vers ceux auribien, come ds les appeles du fait, mes lerigẽ deux demourge tãq; les appell̃ de fait soiẽt attaintes p vtlagar, ou auterint. Wl. 1. cap. 14.

Principal, Attaint.

Attache

Exigent

3 ¶ See tents 1. of appell̃ of Babin.

4 ¶ Purueu est ensemt q̃ nul appell̃ soit abbatu; si legiremẽt cõe auãt ad este, mes si lappell̃ coũte le fait, lã, le tour, le heure, le tẽps le roy, & la dille vn i fait fuit fait, & de q̃l arme il fuit occis, si ceo ya lappell̃, & tammes ne soit lappell̃ abbatus p defaut de fresh suit p quel home fue devens lan & le iour apres le fait. Glouc. ca. 9.

Declare Fresh suit.

Acquite

5 ¶ Cũ aliquis sit appell̃ de felonia sibi imposita se acquietaue. in cur̃ regr̃ modo debit̃, vel ad sect̃ appell̃, vel dñi regis iuxtã cor̃ quos auditũ erit hujusmodi appell̃ & terminatũ puniat appell̃ p prisonã vn⁹ anni, & nihilominꝰ restituat hmõi appell̃ dampna appell̃ scdm discretionem iustic̃ habito respectu ad prisonã vel arrestationem quam occasione hmõi appell̃ sustinuerint appell̃, ad infamiam suã q̃ p imprisoñ vel alio modo incurrerũt, & nihilominꝰ pius dñm regẽ grauit redimãt. Et si forte hmõi appell̃ nõ habeãt vnde pñs dampna restituer̃ possint, ingrat, ꝓquor abbettũ formatũ fuerit hmõi appell̃ p maliciã, si appell̃ hoc petat. Et si inueniatur pil̃ inquisic̃ qñ aliquis sit abbettator p maliciam p bre de iudicio ad sectã appell̃ distringat ad veniendũ cor̃ iustic̃ & si legitimo modo conuict⁹ fuerit de hmõi abbetto p maliciam puniatur p prisonam & ad restitutionẽ dãpnor̃ sicut superius dictum est de appellatore Wl. 2. cap. 13.

Imprisl. Dam

Abbettors

Pcess

Imprisl.

6 ¶ Placet etiã dño regi & latroñ vel appell̃ qcunq; voluerint, possint sacerdotib' sua facinora confiteri, sed caueant confessores ne erronice hujusmodi appell̃ inforẽt. Artic. cleri cap. 7.

Appellors Confession.

7 ¶ Cũ certi iustic̃ in singul̃ com̃ regni ad assisas in eisd̃ capiend̃ de nouo assignat sint simulq; ad deliberand̃ gaolas eorũd̃ com̃ in singulis adnẽt sufficãt pons captionẽ earũd̃ assisarũ put in statut dñi regis inde consecto plenius continet, dñs rex ad pliamẽtũ suũ apud Westm̃ aũ regni sui 28. ỳ pacem firmiꝰ obseruanda felonijq; celeriꝰ conuincend̃

Just. of assi.

Just. of g.

Comm.

uincend, & pſonibus citi⁹ deliberãd concellit, ordinauit & ſtatuit, qõ quicunq; fuerint appellati p ꝓbatores exiſtẽs in gaolis quas ipſi iuſtic deliberant, vbicũq; in regno nr̃o ipſi appellati commorantes fuerint aut latitantes qõ ſtatim mandet vicecom, in quor̃ ballliua taliter appellati fuerint conuerſantes aut poterint inueniri p vr̃e dñi reg⁹ ſub teſtimento eorũd iuſtic q taliter appell̃ capiant, & ducere fac ad gaolas vbi appellatores p quos appellant̃ fuerint detenti & ibidẽ coram ipſis iuſtic reſpondeãt Et ſi ipſi appellat̃ ſe ſup patriã poſuerint, ſimiliter mandet p vr̃e de iudicio per eoſdem iuſtic vic in cuius ballliua felonie facte fuerint, de quib⁹ appellant̃, qõ venire faciant coram eiſd iuſtic inquiſ patrie ad eundẽ locum vbi appell̃ ſunt detẽti ad certum diẽ. Et vic & alij in quor̃ cuſtodia appell̃ detinent, admittant ſine contradictione appellatores p eoſdem probatores, cũ eidem appell̃ capti fuerint in forma ꝓdicta, & ad ipſos appellatores adducti ſtat de appell̃.

Appreuer.
Pꝛoces
Irreſt. Impꝛiſ.
Shirife
Reſi fac. Triall
Appellour.
Triall.

8 ¶ Touts les appeles affaires des choſes faits deins le royalme ſoient finiſ & tries p les bones leys du royalme faits & vſes en tẽps des treſnobles pgenitors nr̃e ſũr le roy. Et q touts les appeles affaires de choſes faits hors du roialme Denglet ſoiẽt trie & fmines deuãt le cõſtable & marſhal Denglet pur le temps eſtrants. Et ouſter l'accord eſt & affet⁹ q nuls appeles ſoient deſore en auant faits, ou purſues en pliaſit aſcunemẽt en nul temps auenir. an. 1. H. 5. ca. 1.

Triall. Conſtable & marſhal
Parlement

9 ¶ Añ 7. H. 5. ca. 1. An act was made to endure to the next plement, p appeles & enditements of offences ſuppoſed to be done in places wher ther was no ſuch places ſhould be void, & the dclaries therupon void alſo. And an 5. H. 5. ca. 1. a like act was made to endure to the nert parlement after ỹ kinges retorne into England.

Inditement
Voide Clarary

See addition 1. Murder 2.
Amendement 3. Oyer & kminer 4.
Appꝛouer 1. Pꝛiſon & pꝛiſoners 1.
Citacion 2. Pꝛoces 7.8.
Clergy 8. Rome 1.5.
Conſpiracy 1.3. Tythes 5.8.
Coꝛoners 1.2.3. Treaſon 18.19.
Eſſoine 8. Trial 15.
Foꝛfaiture 17. Wales 25.
Iuſtic in eire 4.
Mainpꝛiſe 2.

Appeles to Rome.

THat al cauſes teſtamentary, cauſes of matrimonie and deuocers rightes of tithes, oblacions & obuencions, the knowledge wherof by the goodnes of pꝛinces of this realme, & by the lawes & cuſtomes of ỹ ſame appertaineth to the ſpiritual iuriſdiction of this realme alredy commenſed moued depending, being, happening or hereafter comming in contẽtion debate or queſtion wĩn this realme, or wĩn any the kings dominions or marches of the ſame, or elſwhere, whether they concerne ỹ kingoure ſoueraigne lorde, his heires or ſucceſſours, or any other ſubiectes or reſideants wĩn the ſame of what degree ſoeuer they be, ſhalbe frõ hẽceforth heard, eramined, diſcuſſed, clerely, finaly, & diffinitiuely adiudged & be determined wĩn the kings iuriſdiction and auctority, & not elſwhere in ſuche courts ſpiritual and temporal of the ſame as the natures, condicions, and qualities of the cauſes & matters afore ſaide in contention, or hereafter happeninge in contention ſhal require without hauinge anye reſpecte to any cuſtome, vſe, or ſufferance, in hinderance, lette or pꝛeiudice of the ſame, or to anye other thing vſed or ſuffered to the contrary therof by any other maner perſõ,

Teſtament Matrimony Deuocrs Tithes
Determined
Courts ſpiritual.

or psons in any maner of wise. Anye foreyn inhibicions, appeles, sentēces sommons, citaciōs, suspcciōs, interdictions, excōmunications, restreintes iudgements, or any other proceſſe or impedimētes, of what nature names qualities or condicions so euer they be frō the See of Rome or any other forein courtes or potētats of ỳ worlde or from & out of this realme or anye other ỳ kings dominiōs, or marches of the same to the See of Rome or to any other foreyne courts or potētats to the lette or impediment therof, in any wise notwithstanding. And that it shalbe lawful to the king our soue raigne lorde, & to his heires & ſucceſſours, & to al other ſubiectes or reſidants within thys realme, or within any ỳ kinges dominions or marches of the same, notwithstanding ỳ hereafter it ſhould happen any excommengement, excommunications, interdictions, citations, or any other cenſures of foreyne proces out of any outwarde parties to be fulminate prōulged, declared, or put in execution wtin this sayd realm, or in any other place or places, for anye ỳ causes before rehersed i prēudice, derogaciō, or contempt of this said act, & ỳ verye true meaning & execuciō therof, may & ſhal neuerthles as wel purſue, execute haue & enioy the effects fruites benefits & commodities of al ſuch proceſſes, ſentences, iudgemēts, & determinations, done, or hereafter to bee done in any ỳ sayd courts ſpirituall or temporal, as the cases ſhall require, wtin the limites power & auctorite of this ỳ kings sayd realme, & dominions and marches of the same. And thoſe only & none other to take place & to be firmely obſerued and obeyed wtin the same, as also ỳ al the ſpiritual prelates, paſtours, miniſters, & Curates wtin this realme & the dominions of the same, ſhal & maye vſe, minister, execute & do, or cauſe to be vſed, miniſtred, executed & donne, all ſacraments, ſacramentals, diuine ſeruice, & al other things wtin ỳ sayd realme & dominiōs vnto al the ſubiectes of the same, as catholike & christen men ought to do any former citatiōs proceſſes, inhibicions, ſuſpencions, interdictions, excommunications or appeles, for or touching any of the cauſes aforesayd, frō or to the See of Rome, or any other foreyn prince or foreyn courts to the let or contrarye therof in any wiſe, notwithſtandinge. And if any of the sayd ſpiritual perſons, by the occaſion of the sayd fulminacions of any of the same interdictions, cēſures inhibicions, excōmunicatiōs, appeles, ſuſpēſions, ſomonz or other foreyne citatiōs, for the cauſes beforesayd, or for any of thē, do at any time hereafter refuſe to miniſter or to cauſe to be miniſtred ỳ saide ſacramēts & ſacramentals, or other diuine ſeruices, in forme as is aforesaid ſhal for euery ſuche time or times ỳ they or any of thē do refuſe ſo to doe, or to cauſe to be done, haue one yere imprisonmēt, & to make fine & raunſome at ỳ kings pleaſure. And ytys further enacted by thauctorite aforesayd, ỳ if any pſon or perſons inhabiting or reſiant wtin this realme or wtin any the kings sayd dominions, or marches of the same or any other pſon or pſons, of what eſtate, condicio or degree ſo euer he or they be, at any tyme hereafter, for or in any the cauſes aforesayde do attempt, moue, purchaſe, or procure from or to ỳ See of Rome, or frō or to any other forein court or courts out of this realme, any maner forein proceſſe, inhibicions appeles, ſentēces, ſūmons, citacions ſuſpēſions, interdictions, excōmunications, reſtreintes or iudgemēts, of what

Rome.

Diuine ſeruice.

Refuſe to miniſter

Excommunire.

Appeales

Proces frō Rome.

what natur, kind, or qualitie so euer they be of, execute any of the same pces, or do any acte or actes, to ẏ lette, impediment, hinderãce, or derogations, of any proces, sentẽce, iudgemẽt, or determinatiõ, had, made, done, or hereafter to be had, done, or made, in any courts of this realme, or ẏ kings said dominiõs or marches of ẏ same for any of the causes aforesayde, contrary to the trewe meaninge of thys present acte, and the execution of the same, that thẽ euery such persone or psones so doing, and their fautours, comforters, abbettours, procurers, executours, and counsailours, & eũy of them, being conuicte of the same, for euery suche defaute shall encurre and runne in the same peines, penalties and forfaitures ordeined & prouided by the statute of prouision and premunire, made in the vi. yere of ẏ reigne of the right noble prince king Richard the second, against suche as attempte, procure, or make prouisiõ to the see of Rome, or els where, for any thing or things to ẏ derogation or contrarie to the prerogatiue or iurisdiction of the crowne and dignitie of this realme. And furthermore in eschewing ẏ saide great enormities, inquietations, delaies, charges & expenses hereafter to bee sustcined in pursuing of such appeles & forein pcesse, for & cõcerning the causes aforsaid, or any of thẽ, do therfore by auctoritie aforsaid, ordeine & enact ẏ in such cases, where heretofore anye of the kinges subiects or resiantes haue vsed to pursue, pvoke or procure, anye appeale to the see of Rome, & in all other causes of appeales, in, or for any of ẏ causes aforesaid, they may & shall from henceforth, take, haue, & vse their appeles within this realm, & not els where, in maner & forme as hereafter ensueth, and not other-

Premunire.

Appeales.

wise, that is to say. Firste frõ the archedeacon or hys official, if ẏ matter or cause be there begonne, to the Bishoppe diocesan of the said See, yf in case any of ẏ parties be greued. And likewise yf it be cõmenced before the bishoppe diocesan or his cõmissarie, from the bishoppe diocesan or his cõmissary, within xv. dayes nert ensuing the iudgemẽt or sentence therof there geuen, to the archebishoppe of the prouince of Caũterbury, yf it be within his prouince, & if it be within the prouince of Yorke, then to ẏ archebishoppe of Yorke, & so likewise to all other archebishoppes in other ẏ kings dominiõs, as the case by order of iustice shall require, & there to bee diffinitiuely & finally ordered, decreed, & adiudged, according to iustice, wõut any other appellatiõ or pronocatiõ to anye other pson or persones, courte or courtes. And if ẏ matter or cõtẽtiõ for any of ẏ causes aforesaide, be or shalbe cõmenced by any of the kings subiects or resiants before the archdeacõ of any archbishoppe or his commissary, thẽ the partie greeued, shal or may take his appeale within xv. dayes nert after iudgemẽt or sentence there geuen, to the court of the Arches or audiẽce of the same archebishop or archbishoppes, and from ẏ saide courte of the Arches or audiẽce wõin xv. days thẽ nert ensuing, after iudgement or sentence there geuen, to ẏ archebishop of the same puince, there to be diffinitiuely & finally determined, wõut any other or farther pces or appele therupon to be had or sued. And it is further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all & euery matter, cause, & cõtẽtion now depending, or that hereafter shalbe cõmenced by any of ẏ kyngs subiects or resiants for any of the causes aforsaid, before any of the said archbishops, ẏ then

Archedeacon

Bishop

Caũterburye

Arches

Archebishop

then the same matter or matters, cõ
tention or cõtentiõs shalbe before the
same archbishop where the said mat-
ter cause or proces shalbe so commẽ-
sed, diffinitively determined, decreed,
or adiudged wout any other appele,
procuration, or any other forayne p-
celle out of this realme to be sued, to
the let or derogation of the said iuge-
ment, sentence, or decree, otherwise
then is by this acte limitted & appoin
ted. Sauing alwayes the prerogati-
ne of the archbishoppe and church of
Caunterbury, in all the foresaid ca- Caunter-
ses of appeles, to him and to his suc- bury.
cessours to be sued within this realm
in such and like wise as they haue bẽ
accustomed and vsed to haue hereto-
fore. And in case any cause, matter,
or contention now dependinge for ẏ
causes before reherced, or any of thẽ,
or that hereafter shal come in cõten-
tion for any of the same causes, in a-
ny of the foresaid courts, which hath,
doth, shal or may touch the kyng, his
heires or successours kyngs of thys
realme, ẏ in all and euery such case,
or cases, the party greued as before
is said, shal or may appele from any
of ẏ said courts of this realme, wher
the said matter now being in contẽ-
tion, or herafter shal come in contẽ-
tion touching the kyng, his heires or
successors, as is aforesaid, shal happẽ
to be ventilate commenced or begõ,
to the spiritual prelats and other ab-
bots and priores of the vpper house
assembled and aduocate by the kingz
writ in ẏ conuocation, being or next
ensuing, within the prouince or pro
uinces, where the same matter of cõ-
tention is or shalbe begon. So that e-
uery such appele be takẽ by ẏ partie
greued, within xv. dayes next after ẏ
iudgement or sentence therupõ geuẽ
or to bee geuẽ. And that what so euer
bee done or shalbe done & affirmed,
determined, decreed, & adiuged by ẏ
foresaid prelates, abbottes, and pri-
ours of the vpper house of ẏ said con-
uocation as aforesaid, appertaining,
cõcerning, or belonging to the king
his heyres and successours, in any of
these foresaid causes of appeles shall
stand and be takẽ for a final decree,
sentence, iudgemẽt, diffinitiõ, & deter-
mination, & the same matter so deter
mined, neuer after to come in qstion
& debate, to be examined i any other
court or courtes. And if it shal happẽ
any person or psons hereafter to pur
sue or prouoke any appele cõtrary to
theffect of this acte, or refuse to obey,
execute & obserue all thinges compri-
sed within the same, concerninge the
said appeles, prouocations, & other fo
reyn pcelles to be sued out of this re-
alme for any ẏ causes aforesaid, that
thẽ eũy such person or persons so do-
ing, refusing, or offending, contrary
to ẏ true meaning of this act, their pc-
curers, fautors, aduocates, counsai-
lours, & abbettours, & euery of them,
shal incurre into ẏ peines, forf. & pe-
nalties ordeined & guided in ẏ sayde
statute made in ẏ said .xxi. yere of kig
Richard the .ij. & with like proces to
be made against the said offenders, as
in the same statute made ẏ saide .xxi.
yere more plainely appereth. an. 24.
H. 8. ca. 12. This act was repelled. an.
1. & 2. P. & M. & after renued. an. 1. of
Queene Eliz. as appereth in crowne
6. See Rome. 1.

¶ *Apprentice.*

CCeluy ou celle q̃ vse v̄ labozer a la charue & charet ou aut labour, ou seruice de husbãdze tanq̃ come il soit dage de xy. ans, q̃ deforz en auant il demourge a celle labeur sans estre mis a mester ou artifice. Et si aucun conenant ou lieu dapprentice soit fait de-
fore en auãt a cõtrary, soit tenus pur nul. an. 12. R. 2. cap. 5.

Labozer

Husbandry

Artificers

2 ¶ Nul

2 ¶ Nul hõe ou feme de quel eſtate ou cõdition q̃ il ſoit, mette ſon fits ou file de q̃l age q̃ il ſoit ỏ ſeruice cõe ap pr̃tice a nul meſtier nauk labor dõeins citie burghe dedeis le roialme ſi non q̃ il eit terr̃ ou r̃t a la value ỏ xx. s. per an al meins, mes q̃ il ſoit miz ỏ fuir a tiel labour (ſoit il dedeins citie ou burgh ou vhors) cõe ſes dits piere e miere vſet ou auks labors cõe lour eſtats requier gẽt, ſur peine denpriſo nemẽt dun an, e de faire fine e raũſo a la volũte du roy. Et ſi aſt couenẽt ſoit fait daſt tiel infãt (de q̃leſtate ou cõdiõ q̃ il ſoit) a cõtrary ſoit tenus pour null. Purueu touts foits q̃ cheſt hõe ou fee de q̃l eſtat ou cõdiõ q̃ il ſoit, ſoit fraũke ỏ mettre ſon fits ou file dappr̃e dre lettreture a q̃lcũq eſchole q̃ lour pleiſt deins le roialme. Et q̃ deſor en auãt cheſt q̃ voet faire ſon fits ou file appr̃tice a aſt meſtier deins citie ou burgh il port al maire ou bailf ỏ tiel cik ou burgh vn bill enſealf de ſouth les ſeales des deux iuſtic de peas del coũt e q̃l tiel enfant fuit nee, teſmoignãt le value de la tre ou del r̃t ỏ ſez dits piere e miere cõe deſuis eſt dit. Et en ouſte q̃ nul hõe ou feme ỏ q̃l eſtate ou condiõ q̃ il ſoit, receiue aſt appr̃tices a cõtrary de ceſt ordin̄, ſur prin de paier au roy C. s. ſi bñ a la ſuit du roy come a la ſuit de cheſt q̃ voit pleindre ſibien deuãt les iuſtic des peas, come ẽ auk court du roy, e eit celuy q̃ vouſ ſuer cel partie lun moitie pur ſon labour, e le roy lauk moitie. Et que en cheſcun leet (ſoit il en main du roy ou dauk quicunq; liege du roye) ſoyẽt vn foits p an touts les labozers e artificers demurr̃ deins la dite leete ſeremẽtez de ſeruice, e de pr̃dre pur lour ſeruice ſolonq; la forme dez dites eſtatuts, e ſils refuſent de ẽ faire, ſoiẽt tiz miſes en ceppes deins la ville ou ils ſont priſes p trois iours ſauns baille ou maipris, tãq; tiz voill faire gree, e

Impriſ. Fine. Couenant

Voide

Scole

Wairer

Juſt. of p. Teſtimony

Mel.

Foyl.

Juſt. of p.

Leete.

Artificers Labozers. Othel

xx.s.

dilleoque ſoiẽt miz au prochein gaol. Et que cheſcun ville ou ſeignorie qui faille ỏ lour ceppes, p enſy que ils ne ſoient faits deuant le feſte de paſche prochein auenir encourge deuers le Roye la peine de. C. s. deſtre leues e payes en aide de la quinziſme a graũter en tẽps auenir. an 7. H. 4. cap. 17.

Stockes

3 ¶ An. 8. H. 6. cap. 11. it is enacted to endure at the kyngs pleaſure that ỹ cuſtomes of Lõdon for taking of apprentices ſhalbe kept wout running in the pein of an. 7. H. 4. cap. 17.

Lond Cuſtomes.

4 ¶ See an. 11. H. 7. ca. 11. e an. 19. H. 7. ca. 17. ỹ the citizẽs of Norwich be exceptout of ỹ ſaid ſtatut of 7. H. 4. c. 17.

Norwich

5 ¶ Euery perſon of the aforſaid occupation, (*s. of worſted makers,*) within your coũty of Norfolke, the which ỹ iiij. wardẽs of the ſaid occupatiõ wiñ your forſaid countie, verely cholen ſhal enhable to kepe a prentice, ſhall by thys pr̃ſet act, be at libertie to take e kepe at all times one or two apprẽtices, anye pſon or persons hereafter put to thaforſaid occupation, ſo that he paſſe not two at once at the moſt. And in likewiſe herafter euery perſon ſhalbe at hys libertie to put anye apprentice to the aforſaid occupatiõ. Any act or ordinãce afore made to ỹ cõtrary notwſtãding. an. 12. H. 7. c. 1.

Norfolke. Wardens Worſteds

De aliens. 2. 3. 4.
Apparell. 6.
Artificers. 2.
Corporatiõs. 3. 4.
Draperp. 53. 56.
Hattes. 6.
Horſlebreade. 1.
Labozers. 23. 36. 38.
Norwiche. 3.
Pallages. 11.
Pewterers. 3.
Ships. 13.
Worſteds. 6. 8.

¶ *Appropriations.*

Licence.

En cheſcun licẽce deſore affaire en la Chauncellarie dappropriation daſcun eſgliſe parochiels ſoit expreſſemente contenus e compriſe que le dioceſan de lieu en lappropriation de tielx Eſgliſes, ſe ſerra ordeiner ſolonque value de tielx Eſgliſes couenable

nable summe dargent destre paye & distribute annuelmt des fruites & p-fites de mis les esglises en propr oeps, & p lours successours as poicrs parochioners al les dites esglises en aide de lour viure & sustenaunce a couts iours. Et q̄ le vicar soit aurint biē & conenablemēt dowe, an. 15. R. 2. cap. 6.

Vicar

2 ¶ An. 4. H. 4. cap. 12. it was enacted p the statute of an. 5. R. 2. ca. 6. should be kept & put in executiō, & appropriations made since the statut contrary therūto, to be reformed before a certai time, or els to be void, except had denhā. And al vicarages annered or appropriated since an. 1. R. 2. to be void.

Vicars

3 ¶ Et q̄ before enauant en chescun esglise cēi appropric, ou appropriet, vn secular pson soit ordein vicar perpetuel, institut & induct canonikmt en iceil', & conenablemēt endowe p la discrecōn ordinar', pour faire diuine seruice, & enforcīn le people, & hospital' tenīr illonqs, forspris le esgr de Haddenhā suisdit. Et q̄ nul religious ascune soit fait vicaire en aucun esglise ensy appropric ou appropriet per nulle voyeen tēps auenir, an. 4. H. 4. c. 12. Of benefices appropriate in all. First fruites. 10.

Vicar Endowed.

Monasteries. Religious.

1 ¶ *Approuer.*

An no. 5. E. 2. c. 34. it was enacted that they q̄ be appelled by approuers, & be of good fame, shal be let to mainprise, & that no approuer shall haue more space to approue then. iij. daies. But this statut is repelled by an. 15. E. 2. I finde not these two statutes in any boke of statutes, but onely in the abridgement.

Appeales

Mainprise.

See appeales. 7. Pardon. 28. Clergie. 4.

2 ¶ *Approuements.*

Quia multi magnates Anglie qui scokkaucrunt milites, & libere tenētes suos de parus tenemētis in magnis mañ suis', questi fuerunt q̄ cōmodum suum facere nō potuerūt de residuo manerior̄ suor̄um, sicut de boscis, & pasturis cum ipsi scokkati habeant sufficientem pasturā quātū pertinet ad tenemeta sua: ita prouisum est & concessum q̄ quicunq; huiusmodi scokkati assisam noue disseisine deferant de communia pasture sue, & coram iustic recognitū fuerit q̄ tantam pasturam habeāt, quantum sufficit ad ten̄ sua, & q̄ habeāt liberū ingressum & egressum de ten̄ suis vsq; ad pasturā suā tūc inde sint cōtenti, & illi de quibus cōquesti fuerint recedāt quieti de hoc q̄ commodū suū d̄ terr' valtis boscis & pasturis fecerint. Si autē direrint q̄ sufficientē pasturā non habeant, vel sufficientē ingressum & egressum quantū ptinet ad ten̄ sua, tūc inquiratur veritas p assisā, & si p assisam recogn̄ fuerit q̄ per scokkatores in aliquo fuerit impeditus corū ingressus, vel egressus, vel q̄ nō habeant sufficientem pasturam, & sufficientem ingressum & egressum, sicut p̄dictū est, tunc recuperent seisinā suā per visum iuratorum, ita quod per distrectionem & scīm corū habeāt cōquerentes sufficientem pasturam & sufficientem ingressum & egressum in forma p̄dicta, & disseisitores sint in misericordia domini regis, & damna recedāt sicut recedi solent ante prouisionem istam. Si autē recognitū fuerit per assisam q̄ conquerentes sufficientē habeāt pasturā, cum libero & sufficiēti ingressu & egressu sicut p̄dictū est, tūc licite faciant alq̄ cōmodum suū de residuo & recēd de illa assisa quieti, Mert. c. 4.

Lords.

Wastes. Commen

Assise. Commen.

Sufficient Egress.

Not sufficiēt Egresse.

Recouer

Commen Sufficient Amerced. Dam.

2 ¶ Cū in statuto edit apud Merton. ca. 4. concessum fuerit, q̄ dñi valtorum boscorum & pasturarū appruare se possint de valtis, boscis, & pasturis ill', non obstante contradictione tenēt̄ium suorū dummodo tenentes ipsi haberent sufficientem pasturam ad

Commen wastes

Sufficient

tēn

Egresse

Wisinage.

Swast.

Wisinage.

Commen
Cõmen ap-
urtenant.

Assise.

Throwe
owne

Diste
Townes
ceup

teñ sua cũ libero ingressu, & egressu ad eadẽ. Et pro eo quod nulla fiebat mẽtio in k vicin & vicin multi dñi vastorũ boscorũ & pasturẽ huiusq; impediti extiterint p contradictionẽ vicinorum sufficientem pasturam habẽtiũ. Et quia forinseci tenẽtes nõ hent maius ius cõmunicand in bosco vast aut pasturẽ alicui9 dñi, q̃ ꝓpry tenentes ipsius dñi stat est de cet qõ statut apud Merton, puisum inter dñm & tenẽtes suos, locũ habeat de cetero inter dominos vastorum, boscorũ, & pasturarum & vicinos, salua sufficienti pastura hominib9 suis & vicinis, ita qõ domini huiusmodi vastorũ boscorũ, & pasturarũ, appruare se possunt de residuo, & hoc obseruetur de hys qui clamant pasturam tanquã pertinentem ad teñ suum. Sed si quis clamat cõmuniam pasture per speciale feoffamentum, vel concessionẽ ad certũ numerũ auerior̃, vel alio modo qõ de iure commnni habere deberet, cũ conuentio legi deroget, habeat suum recuperare, quale habere deberet per formam concessionis sibi facte. Occasione molẽdini ventrity bercarie, baccarie augmẽtationis curie necessarie, aut curtilagii, de cetero non gravetur quis per assisam noue disseisĩ de communia pasture. Et cũ contingat aliquando, qõ aliquis ius habens appruare, fossatũ aut sepem leuauerit, & aliqui noctãter vel alio tali tempore quo non credant factũ eorum sciri, fossatũ aut sepem prostrauerint, nec sciri poterit per veredict assise aut iurate, qui fossatũ aut sepẽ prostrauerint, nec velint homines d villatis vicinis iudicare de huiusmodi facto culpabiles, distringant ꝓpinque villate circũ adiacẽtes leuar fossatum aut sepem ad costum proprium, & damna restituere. W. est. 2. cap. 46.

3 The two statutes afore sayde of Merton, cap. 4. & W. 2. cap. 46. & all

braunches, clauses, articles, sentẽces matters, & pointes contcined & specified in them, & euerye of them nowe not repelled, shal from henceforth be good & effectual, & also stand & bee in their full strẽgth, force, & effecte. And because that such plons as shal bring assise of nouel disseisin vpon the said estatutes or vpon any of them, shall by force of the same estatute recouer but onlye single damages whiche is thought to be a smal recõpẽce for the same. Therfore be it &c. that all suche plon & plonz, as shal at any time hereafter bring assise vpõ a branch or article of thys saide estatutes or any of thẽ, & haue iudgemẽt to recouer, shall haue his or their damagez trebled by the iudgemẽt of the court wher such assise & iudgement shalbee had. And where in diuers countreis of this realme, there hath ben builded vpõ cõmons or wast groundes certaine necessary houses with ground, vnder ỹ quantitie of three acres, & not aboue three acrees enclosed to & with the same, & in some place ther is enclosed a gardein, orcharde, or ponde, out of or in such wastes or grounds, which excede not ỹ quantitie of .iij. acres, or ther abouts, which doth no hurt, and yet is muche cõmoditie to the owner therof, & to others. Be it &c. ỹ the said two former actes, nor any of thẽ, nor any thing therin cõteined, shal extẽd to any suche houses, groũde, or other thing so enclosed, as is last herin before mẽtioned, ne shal cause any plõ or plons to lose or forfaite any pain, damage or penaltie for ỹ same. Prouided alwayes & be it enacted, ỹ yf any such house hath ben heretofore builded vppõ any wast groũd as is aforsaid, & ỹ ther be aboue the number of three acres enclosed to ỹ same, ỹ thẽ the saide house and three acres parcel of ỹ same enclosure, shall stil remain

Cõfirmatiõ

Assise.

3. Dam̃

Comen.
wast.
Houses.
3. Acres.
Enclosed

House.

3. acres

stande

Ouerplus

Open

Bowes

Bowes

stande, abyde and continue in like & the same forme and degree as it now doth, & that the ouerplus of the said iij. acres so enclosed as is aforesaide, shal & may be laid opē by the owner or owners of ỳ same walls, any thig in this act, or in any of ỳ said former actes to the cōtrarie in any wise notwithstanding. an. 3. E. 6. ca. 3.

See Escheker. 1. Surueyours. 1.

¶ *Archery.*

IN the statute of Winchester as appeareth in robbery. 2. & an. 12. R. 2. c. 6. it is enacted what person shal haue bowes & arrowes, but those partes of those statutes that cōcerne hauing of bowes & arrowes bee repelled by 33. H. 8. cap. 9. as appeareth in playes and games. 2.

2 ¶ An. 3. H. 8. cap. 3. & an. 6. H. 8. ca. 2. were. ij. statutz made for maintenāce of Archery, with longe bowes. But both those statutes bee repelled by. 33. H. 8. as appereth i plaies & games. 2. And there is a good statute made for the maintenāce of archery with long bowes. See ỳ statute. 8e Armour. 8. Bowes in all. Execution of statutes. 3.

Crossebowes i all.

1. ¶ *Armour.*

EDward per la grace de Dieu roy Dengleterre, seignour Dirlande, Duke de Aquitaine, a ses Justices d Banke salutes. Come nadgaires deuāt certain persons deputies a treater sur ascuns debates euz entre no⁹ & ascūs grādes de nre roialme, entre auter choses fuit accord ꝙ en nre prochein plemt aps purueyances se fait p nous, & le cōen assentūt des plats, counts & barōs, ꝙ en touts plaūtez, treateūts, & auters assemblees, ꝙ a toutez se ferront en le roialm Dengl lours home beigne sans tout force & sans armes bñ & peasiblemt al honor de no⁹, & de la peace de no⁹, & de nre roialm, & la en nre parlemt a westm ap̄es la dit treatise, les prelates, coūties, barons, & la cominaltie de nre roialme illonques assembles en auserūt sur cest besoigne, no⁹ eiōs dit ꝙ a nous appēt, & de nous per nre roial seignorie defendre forcement des armes, & tout autre force contre nostre peace, a touts les foits que no⁹ plerr & punir ceux ꝙ cōtrouend solonq; les leys & les vsages de nostre royalme. Et ꝙ a ceo sont ils tenus de no⁹ aider come lour bō seignor toutes lez foits que meister serr. Nous mandōs que ceses choses faits lier deuāt vo⁹ en dit banke, & illonq; enroller. Done a westm le. 30. iour October, la ō nre reign sept. stat de defs. p̄ortādi arm.

Armes Peace

2 ¶ In statut armorū, it is ordeined how many squires & lords shal haue attorneiz, & what signez, harnez, weaponz & other thinges squires and heraudes, & other shal beare attorneis, & what shalbe forfaited & lost attorn.

Lordes Atturneis.

3 ¶ Le roy voit ꝙ nul soit charge ō soarmer, autermēt ꝙ il soit en tēps del ces aunc roys dengl, & ꝙ uuls ne soūt distres daler hors de lour coūties, sinō per cause ō necessitie, & de sodein venue des estrāges ou enemies en le royalme, & adonques soit fait cōe ad este auant ses heures pur defence du royalme. an. 1. E. 3. stat. 2. cap. 5.

warre

4 ¶ Nul graunde ne p̄elate, de quel condition que il soit, sauc les sergeants le roy en la p̄esence le roy, & lez ministers le roy en feisant executiō des mādements le roy, ou de lour office, & ceux ꝙ sont en lour cōpaignes exidantes as dites ministers, & aurint au crie fait darmes de peace, & ceo en lieux ou tiels faitez se ferōt, soit il hard de de venir devant iustices le roy ou auk minister le roy en feisant lour office a force & armez ne force mesn affray del peace, ne de chivaucher ne ō aler arme ō noet ne ō iour en feires, marches, ne en p̄sence des Justic, ne

Ministers. Seruantes

Peace

Just. of p.

Armed.

dauter

dault miniſter ne nul part ailloures, ſur pein ď pardť lour armes au roy, & de lour corps al priſon al volūte le roy. Et q̄ les Juſtices le roy en lour preſence viſ & auters miniſters le roy en lour bailť, ſūrs des fraunchiſes, & lour bailť en icelť, & maires & bailť des cities, burghes, deins mꝰ les cities, burghs, & burgladers, cōſtables & gardeins ď la peace deins lour gardes, eiant poiar de faire execution de ceſt accord, & q̄ les iuſtiť aſſign̄ a lour venue eu pais eiēt poiar denquiť coment tielx miniſterz & ſeignours ont vſes lour offices en t̄ cas, & de punir ceux que ils trouerēt q̄ nont my fait ceo q̄ a lour office apptiñt. an. 2. E. 3. cap. 4. apud North.

5 ¶ Deſormez nul hōe chiuauche deins le roialm̄ arme encount la forme de leſtať de North. 5. c. 4. sur t̄ fait, ne oueſq̄ laūcegay deins m̄ le royalme, les q̄r laūcegayes ſoiēt ď touts oultes deiz l'dit roialm̄ cōe chose defēde p̄ nře ſūr l'roy, ſ̄ pein ď forfť dicelles laūcegayes, armures, & aurs harneis q̄cunq̄s es mains & poſſeſſion de celluy q̄ les portera deſore deins m̄ le roialm̄ coūť ceſtes eſtať & ordinańť, ſās eſpeť cōge de nř ſūr l'roy. an. 7. R. 2. cap. 13.

6 ¶ Nul ſeruāt de huſbandry ou laborer, ne ſeruāt de artificer, ne de vitaille ne port deſore enauāt baſelard, daggar, neſpee, ſur forfaiturē dicelle, ſinō en tēps de guerť pur defence du roialme Dengl', & t̄ p̄ ſurueu des aratoirs pur le tēps eſteāts, ou trauaillāt̄z y paiz oueſq̄ lour meiſtz ou en la meſſage ď lour maiſtz. an. 12. R. 2. c. 6.

7 ¶ Les eſtať (s. an. 2. E. 3. ca. 4. & 7. R. 2. c. 13.) ſoiēt pleinm̄t tenuz & garď, & duīnt executs. Et q̄ les dits laūcegaies ſoient tout outremēt ouſtez ſur la pein cōtenue en l'dit eſtať de North. (s. an. 2. E. 3. c. 4.) & aut de faire fine & raūſom au roy. Et ouť t̄ q̄ nul ſūr chyualler ne auter petite ne grande alť ne chiuach y noet ne per iure armes, ne port palet ne chaplet ď fer, nauter armur ſur la pein̄ ſuſdit, ſauues & exceptz lez officerz & miniſtz du roy en ſeſaunts lour offices. an. 20. R. 2. ca. 1.

8 ¶ For y better furniture & defence of this realme: Bee it enacted by y kyng & Quenes maieſties, with y aſſents of the lordes ſpiritual & temporal, & the commons in this preſent parleñt aſſembled, & by auctoritie of the ſame, that as much of all & euery act & ſtatut concerning onely the keping or finding of horſe, horſes or armour, or of anye of them, herctofore made or puided, and all & euery forfaiture & penaltie cōcerning onely y ſame, ſhalbe from henceforth vtterly voide repeled & of none effect. And be it further enacted by thauctority afor ſaid, y euery noble man, gentleman & other temporal perſon, after y rate and portion hereafter declared, ſhall haue & kepe in readineſſe ſuch horſez geldings, armour, & other furniture for y warres at y leaſt, & in ſuch ſort & maner as is & ſhalbe in this act hereafter expreſſed & declared. That is to ſay, all & eūy yſon tēporal hauig any honors, lordſhipes, manors, houſes, lands, medowes, paſtures or woods of eſtate of inheritāce, or freehold, to the clere yerely value of one. M. li. or aboue, ſhall frō & after the firſt day of Maye, whiche ſhalbe in the yeare of our Lorde God. 1558. haue, finde, and keepe, ſuſteine, & maintaine within thys realme of Englande, of their owne proper, and at their owne proper coſtes and expēſes, cire horſes or geldinges able for dimilances, wher of three of them at the leaſt, to be horſes with ſufficient harneſſes, ſteele ſadels and weapon requiſite and apperteining to the ſayd dimilaunces, horſes or geldings, and ten light horſes or geldingz able & meete for light horſemen

Foꝛf. Impꝛiſ. Juſtices. Maires Juſt. of aſſ. Armed. Lancegay Foꝛf. Seruants. Laboꝛers Foꝛf. Warre. Lancegay Fine. Armed. Horſe. Statutes repealed. Tempoꝛall men. Landes. M. li.

horsemē with ẏ furniture of harnes & weapon requisite for the same. And also xl. corselets furnished. xl. almain riuettes, or in steede of ẏ said almain riuets. xl. cotes of plate, corselettes or brigandines furnished, forty pikes, xxx. lōg bowes. xxx. sheke of arrowes, xxx. steele cappes or sculles. xx. blacke billes or halberts, xx. harquebuttes, & xx. morians or sallets. And euery person tēporal, hauing any honours, lordships, manours, houses, lād, medowes, pastures or woodes of anye such estate, as is aforsaid. to the clere yerely value of a. M. marks or aboue & vnder ẏ clere yerely value of a. M. pounde, shall haue, finde, sustaine & maintaine within this realm, of & at their owne proper costes & expēces, iij. horses or geldings able for demy lāces, wherof. ij. at the least to be horses wᵗ sufficiēt harnesses, & weapō, & sadels meete & requisite to ẏ said dimilāces, horses, or geldings, & fyre light horses or geldings able and mete for light horsemē wᵗ furniture of harnes & weapō requisite for ẏ same. And also of armour & weapō. xxx. corselettes furnished. xxx. almain reuets, or i stede of ẏ said almain riuets. xxx. cotes of plate, corselets, or brigandines furnished. xxx. pikes. xx. lōg bowes. xx. sheke of arrowes. xx. steele cappes or sculles. x. blacke billes or halberds. x. harquebuts, & x. morians or sallets. And euy person tēporal, hauinge honours, lordships, manours, houses, landes, medowes, pastures or woodes of anye such estate as is aforsaid to the clere yerely value of CCCC. lb. or aboue, & vnder ẏ clere yerely value of a. M. marks, shall haue, find, kepe, sustaine & maintein as is aforsaide iij. horses, or one horse & one gelding, able for demilaunces with sufficient furniture of harnes, steele saddels, & weapons for ẏ same, as is aforsaid, CCCC. li.

& iiij. geldinges able for light horsemen, with sufficient harnesse & weapon for the same, & also. xx. corselettes furnished, twenty almaine riuettes, furnished, or i stede of almain riuets xx. cotes of plate, corselets, or brigandines furnished. xx. pikes. xv. longe bowes. xv. sheses of arrowes. xv. steele caps or sculles, fyre harquebuts, & vi. morians or sallettes. And ẏ euery persone tēporal hauing lordships, manors, houses, landes, medowes, pastures, or woods, of any suche estate as is aforesaid, to the clere yerely valewe of. CC. poundes, or aboue, & vnder the clere yerely value of. cccc. li. shal frō the said first day of Maye, haue, kepe, sustaine & mainteine one great horse or gelding, able for a demilaūce, wᵗ sufficiēt furniture of harnes, steeled sadle, & weapō for ẏ same, & two geldings able for light horsemen with harnes and weapons sufficiēt as is aforesaid for the same, & also. x. corselettes furnished. x. almaine riuettes, or in ẏ place of almaine riuets. x. cotes of plate, corselets or brigandines furnished. x. pikes. viij. lōg bowes. viij. sheke of arrows. viii. steele caps or sculles. iij. haquebutes, & iij. morians or sallets. And euerye pson tēporal, hauing any lordships, manours, houses, landes, medowes, pastures or woodes, of any such estate as is aforsaid, to ẏ clere yerely value of. i. hūdred li. or aboue, and vnder ẏ yerely value of. ij. pounds, shall frō & after the said first day of Maye, haue kepe & mainteine (as is aforesaid). ij. geldings, able & mete for light horsemen, with sufficiēt harnes & weapon requisite for the same. And also three corselets furnished. iij. almaine riuets or i stede of thē so many cotes of plate corselets, or brigādines furnished. iij pikes. iij. long bowes. iij. sheses of arrows. iij. steele caps or sculs. ij. haque buttes,

C. mark. CC. li. xl. li. xx. li. C. li. x. li.

buttes, & ij. murrias or sallets. And also euery ꝑson tẽporal hauing lordships, manors, houses, lãds, medowz pasturs, or woods of any such estate, as is aforsaid to ẏ clere yerely value of C. mark or aboue, & vnder ẏ yerely value of a C. li. frõ ẏ said first day of May, shal haue, keepe, mainteine, & sustaine one geldinge able & mete for a light horsman, wt the harnes & weapon sufficient & requisite for the same ij. corselets, furnished ij. almain riuets or in stede of ẏ same ij. coates of plate or brigandines furnished ij. pikes ij. long bowes, ij. sheses of arrowes, ij. steele caps or sculs, j. haquebut, j. morian or sallet. And also euery person tẽporal hauing lordeships, manors, lãds, houses, medowes, pastures or woodz, of any such estate as is aforesaid to ẏ yerely value of xl. li. or aboue, & vnder ẏ yerely value of a C. markz, shal frõ & after ẏ said first day of May haue, maintein & kepe ij. corselets furnished, ij. almain riuetz or in stede of ẏ same ij. cotes of plate corselets or brigandins furnished ij. pykes, one lõg bowe, one sheſe of arrowes, one steele cap or sculle, ij. haquebuts ij. morians or sallets. And also euery ꝑson tẽporal hauing lordships, manors, houses, lãds, medowz pasturs or woods of any such estate, as is aforesaid to the clere yerely value of xx. li. or aboue, & vnder ẏ yerly value of xl. li. shal from the said first day of May, haue, keepe & maintaine one corselet furnished, one pyke, one haquebut, one morian or sallet, one long bowe, one sheſe of arrowes, & one steele cap or scul. And also euery ꝑson temporal hauing lordships, manors, howses, landes, medowes, pastures or woods, of any suche estate, as is aforsaid, to ẏ clere yerely value of x. pounds or aboue, & vnder ẏ yerely value of xx. li, shal from & after the said day haue, kepe & sustain one almaine riuet, cote of plate or brigandine furnished, one haquebut, i. morian or sallet, & one long bowe, & one sheſe of arrowes, one steele cappe or scul. And also euery person temporal hauing lordeships, manors, houses, lands, medowes, pastures, or woods of such estate as is aforsaid to ẏ clere yerely value of v. li. or aboue, & vnder the yerely value of x. li. shal from & after the said first day of May, haue, kepe & sustain one coat of plate furnished, one blacke bil or halbert, one long bowe, one sheſe of arrowes, & one steele cap or scul. And also euery person temporal hauing goods or cattels to the value of one thousande markes or aboue, shal from the sayd first day of Maye, haue, finde, keepe, sustaine & maintaine as is aforsaide one horse or gelding able for demylaunce, wt sufficient harneys, steele sadle & weapon requisite and conuenient for the same, & one geldinge able and meete for a light horseman, wt harneys and weapon sufficient & requisite as is aforesaide, for ẏ same or xviij. corselets furnished in ẏ stede of the saide horse and geldinge, & furniture of the same at his choise. And also shal from ẏ saide day haue, finde keepe and maintaine of armour and weapõ two corselets furnished, two almaine riuets, two coates of plate, two corselets, or two brigandines, furnished, two pikes, iiij. longe bowz iiij. sheses of arrowes, iiij. steele capz or sculles, and three haquebuts, wt three morians or sallettes. And also euery person temporal hauing goodz or cattals to the value hereafter in this present act specified and declared shal from & after the saide first daye of May finde, keepe, sustain & maintaine such geldings, armour weapõ & furniture for warre, as is hereaf-

C. mark.

v. li.

Goods C. markes

Choyse.

x. li.

x. li.

ter declared. That is to say, hauinge
CCCC. li. to the value of cccc. li. or aboue, & vn-
der the value of a thousand markes,
one gelding able & meete for a light
horsman with sufficient harneys &
weapon requisite and meete for the
same, or ir. corselets furnished, at his
Election. election, & also shal haue, finde and
keepe one other corselet furnished,
one pike, ij. almaine riuets, or plate
coats or brigandins furnished, one
haquebutte, twoo long bowes, twoe
shefes of arrowes, & two steele caps
or sculs. And hauing in goods & cat-
CC. li. tails to the value of two hundred po-
unde or aboue, & vnder fower hun-
dred, one corselet furnished, i. pike,
ij. almaine riuets, plate coates or bri
gandines furnished, one harquebut,
one morian or salet, two long bowes
and two shefes of arrowes, and two
C. li. sculles or steele caps. And hauing in
goodes and cattels to the value of a
hundred pownde or aboue, and vn-
der two hundred, one corselet furni-
shed & one pike, one paire of almain
riuets, one plate coat, one paire of bri
gandins furnished, two long bowes
and two shefes of arrowes one two
sculles. And hauing as is aforesayde
in goodes and cattals to the value of
fowerty pounds or aboue and vnder
a hundred pounde, two paire of al-
maine riuets, or ij. coates of plate or
brigandines furnished, and lōg bow
& one shefe of arrowes, one steele cap
or scull, and one black bil or halbert.
And hauing as is aforesaide in goods
and cattals to the value of xx. li. or a-
boue, and vnder xl. li. one paire of al-
main riuets, or one coat of plate or
one paire of brigandines, two long
bowes, two shefes of arrowes, twoe
sculs or steele caps, and one black bil
or halbert. And hauing as is afore said
to the value of tenne pound or aboue
and vnder xx. li. one long bowe, one
shefe of arrowes w one steele cap or
scul and one black bil or halbert. And
also that euery person temporal not
being aboue charged by this acte ha-
uing, or that shal haue any annuitie
or annuities, or perely fee or feez for Annuitie.
terme of life or of any estate of inhe
ritance or any copihold or copiholds Copyhold
for terme of life, or of anye estate of Terme of
enheritance to the clere perely value life.
of xxx. pounde or aboue shalbe char- Inheritance
ged and chargeable with such forni- xxx. li.
ture of warre as is aforesaide in eue
ry degree, qualitie and condition ac
cordinge to the proportions, & rates
before expressed, limited and appoin-
ted for goodes and cattals. And be it
further enacted by the auctority afor
said, that euery person which by ver
tue of the acte made in the parliamēt
holden at Westminster in the xxxij.
yere of the raigne of king Henry the
eight was bound, by reason that hys
wife should weare such kind of appa- Wife.
rel or other thing, as in the same sta Apparel.
tute is specially mencioned & decla-
red to keepe or find one great stoned Stond hors
trotting horse, & is not by this act be-
fore charged to haue, maintaine, and
keepe any horse or gelding, shall
from the saide first day of May, haue
keepe & maintain one gelding able & Geldyng.
meete for a light horsman, w sufficie-
ent harneys and weapō for the same
in such maner and fourme as euery
temporal person hauing lordeships,
houses, landes, medowes, pastures,
or woodes, of such estate as is afore-
saide, of the clere perely value of one
hundred markes, is charged or ap-
pointed to finde haue, and maintain
by this present act. And be it further
enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, ỳ
if any person ne chargeable by thys
act as is aforsaide shal by the space
of any three whole monethes after ỳ
said first day of May, lack or want ỳ
sayde

said number and kindes of horses, geldings, armour, weapon & furniture aforesaide or any of them, after such rate, proporcion maner & forme as is in this acte aboue limited declared, & appointed. That then euery such person shal forfeit & lose for euery such three monethes that he shall so lack and want the same number & kyndes of horses, geldings, armour weapon, and furniture or any parte therof, for euery horse or gelding so lacking x.l. & for euery dimplaunce & furniture of the same, three pounds, & for euery corselet and furniture of the same xl s. & for euery almaine riuet, cote of plate or brigandine & the furniture of the same xx.s. and for euery bowe and shefe of arrowes, bil halbert, haquebut, steele cap, sculle, morian and sallet x.s. the one moitie of which said forfaitures, shalbe to ỳ King and Queene oure soueraigne lord and lady, & to the heires & succesors of the same our soueraigne lady & the other moitie to him or them ỳ will sue for the same in any courte of record, by bil, plaint, action of dett or information, in the which bil, plaint, action or information, no wager of lawe, essoine or protection shalbe allowed or admitted. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforsaide that ỳ inhabitãts of euery citie, borough, towne, parish and hamlet, wiñ this realme other then such as are specyallie charged before in this acte, shall haue, finde, keepe, sustaine and maintaine at their common charges and expences, suche harneys and weapon, and as much thereof as shalbe appointed by the commissioners of oure said soueraigne lorde & lady, & of the heires & succesors of the same oure soueraign lady for the musters or vieiwe of armour within such citie borough, towne, parish, or hamlet, there to be kept in such place, as by ỳ said commissioners shalbe appointed And the numbers and kindes therof to be written and cõprised in a paire of indentures to be made betwene ỳ saide commissioners, or two of them at the leaste, and ỳ. viu. or iiij. of the chiefest of euery such citie, borough towne, parish, or hãlet, wherof one part to remaine wt the chiefe officer of the same citie, borough, town, parish or hamlet, and the other parte to remaine with the clerke of the peace of the shire or countye where euery suche citie, towne, borough, parishe, or hamlet shal stande or be. And if ỳ same inhabitants of euery such citie, borough, towne, parishe or hamlet other then such as are specially (as is aforesaid) charged shal lack or want such harneys or weapõs, or any part therof as shalbe vnto them appointed by the saide commissioners, for ỳ musters or viewe of armour, as is aforsaide, by the space of any three monethes together next after any suche appointmẽt made, that thẽ the same inhabitants shal forfait for euerye ỳ saide three monethes for euery such harneys or weapõs so lacking after the rate aboue limited, the one moitie thereof to be to oure said soueraigne lord and lady & to the heires & succesors of oure saide soueraigne ladye, and the other moytie to him or them that will sue for the same in anye of the courtes of recorde of oure saide soueraigne lorde and ladye, and of the heires & succesours of the same oure soueraigne Lady, by bil, plaint, actiõ of dette or information, wherin no wager of lawe, essoine or protection shalbee admitted or allowed. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforsaide, that the lord Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme beynge

Indenture

Cities &c.

Lacke

3. monethes

Forf.

Cõmissioners.

Chãcelor.

Cõmission Iustices

shal haue ful power and auctority by vertue of this present act from time to time to graunte out commissions vnder the great Seale of Englande to the iustices of peace within euery shire or county of this realme, or to so many of them as by his discrecion shalbe thought meete and conuenient for the appointinge and limitinge of the saide harneys and weapons, to be found, kepte & maintained in euery such citie, borough, towne, parish and hamlet, at the common charges of the inhabitants thereof, as is afor said. Prouided alwaies that this act or any thing therin conteined shall not extend to take awaye or discharge any tenant or fermour of his seruice or couenant toward his lorde for the findinge of horse, armour or weapon or for doing of seruice by him self or any other, which by the tenure of his lande or ferme, he is bonde to doo at the time of making of this act, but that he shal yelde, paye, and do the same in as large and ample maner & forme, as though this acte had neuer beene hadde ne made. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie afor saide, that the iustices of peace, of euery shire, shal haue power & auctoritie by vertue of this acte, from time to time, to make, serche, and viewe of and for the saide fornitures of horses, geldings, armoure and weapon to be founde, maintained and kept by any person aboue said hauing lordships, manors houses, landes, medowes, pasture or woods to the clere yerely value of cc. li. or vnder and not aboue the yerely value of ccc. li. or to be founde, mainteined or kepte by any person or persons chargeable by this acte, by reason of his or their goodes, cattals, annuities, fees, or coppholdes as is afor said, and to here and determine at their quarter sessions al and euery the defaults committed or don contrary to this act within that county, wher such sessions shalbe kepte by inquisicion, presentment, bill, or informacion, before them exhibited, or by examinacion of twoe lawful witnesses, at the discrecion of the same iustices & to award pces therupon as though they were indicted before thē by verdicte of twelue men or more. And vpon the conuiction of the offender by informacion or suite of any other thē the king or the queene, or of the heires or successors of the Queene, to make estretes of the one moitie of the saide forfaitures to be leuied to the vse of our said soueraigne lorde and lady, or of the heires or successors of the same oure soueraigne Ladye, as they vse to do of other fines, issues, & amerciaments, growing in the sessions of peace and to award execucion of the other moitie for the cõplainant or informacion against the offendor, by fieri facias or capias, as the kings iustices at Westminster may do & vse to do. And if any such conuiction shal hereafter happē at the onely suite of our saide soueraigne lorde and lady, or of the heirs or successors of the same oure soueraigne ladye, that then the whole forfeture to be estreated and leuied to their vses onely. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that when so euer any person shal at any time hereafter be conuicted by vertue of this act for any default or thinge mencioned in this act, that then the same person shal not otherwise or eftsones be vexed, troubled, sued or conuicted for the same defaut or thing, wherefore he shalbe so conuicted. And be it more ouer enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that if anye souldioure shall at any time hereafter make sale of his horse, harneys and weapō, or any of them

Tenant Couenant

Iust. of p.

Search

Suite in one pere.

Estretes

Execution

Execute Lacke.

Conuicted.

Souldioure Sell armour

Certificat

them cõtrary to the fourme of ẏ said statute made in the said secõd & third yere of the said late king, ẏ then not onely ẏ same souldiour shal incurre the penalties of that statute, but also ẏ saide sale made by such souldiours to any ꝑson or ꝑsos knowing him to be a souldiour shalbe voide & of none effect against him or them ẏ founde or set forth the saide horse, harneys & weapon, or any of them to or for the forniture of suche souldiour to serue wt ẏ same. Prouided alwaies that no person shalbe empeched or troubled for any offence done contrary to this act, vnlesse ꝓsentmẽt or suit therof be hadde, made, or taken within one yere next after the offence done any thing in this act to ẏ contrary therof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaye & be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid ẏ if at anye time hereafter it shal fortune any person or ꝑsons aforsaid, to be sued or impeched for any forfeture or penaltie, for not hauing, susteining or kepinge suche furniture or corselets, pikes, haquebuts, or morians, as by this act is before limited rated, & appointed, & for his or their excuse & aunswer shal allege & plede ẏ the same furniture so lacking, could not by him or thẽ cõueniently be had, gotte or ꝓuided for want & lack of ẏ same wtin this realm according to ẏ tenure & purporte of this act, ẏ same matter of wãt & lack as is aforsaid, shalbe allowed, & takẽ for a good & sufficient aunswer & bar in ẏ lawe, in case it be true, & yf the same be denied or trauersed, ẏ there vpon an issu shalbe ioined & that the trial shalbe of euery such issue onely had by the certificat to be made by ẏ lord Chauncellor, lord Tresorer, the lord Presidẽt of the counsel, ẏ lorde Stewarde of the kings and Queenes most honorable houshold, the lorde priuie seale, the lord admirall and ẏ lord Chamberlaine of the saide houshold, or by three of them in writing vnder their seales, or the seales of ij. of them, this present act or any statute, lawe or vsage heretofore had to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also & be it enacted by thauctoritie aforsaide, that no person or persõs chargeable by vertue of this act, to or for the finding or hauig of any horse geloinge, armour, weapon or furniture for the war as is aforsaid, shal be charged wt the same or wt anye of them both for his manours, houses, landes, medowes, pastures, & woodz & also for his goods, cattals, fermes, leases, copyholds, rentes, annuities. Prouided also & be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that this act or any thinge therein contained, shal not in any wise extend or be aduiged or interpreted, to abrogate, repeale, or make voide any parte, sentence, matter, clause, article, or thing conteined or specified in the statute made in the xxiij. yere of ẏ reigne of ẏ late noble prince of worthy memory King Henry ẏ eight, for or cõcerning the hauing of long bowes & arrowes & the vsing, order, exercisinge & maintenaunce of archerye, & shooting in lõg bowes, but that the same statute & euery article, clause sentẽce & thing therin conteined & specified, touching or in any wise conteining ẏ hauing of long bowes, arrowes, vsing, order exercising or maintenãce of archery & shooting in long bowes shal stand & remain in force & be obserued perfourmed & kept, accordinge to the tenor, effect & true meaning of the saide act vppon the ꝑines conteined in the same, as thoughe this acte had not ben hadde ne made, this present acte or anye thinge therin contained to the contrarye in anye wise

Suite in one yere.

Excuse Lacke.

Certificat

Landes. & goods

33 H. 8.

Bowes

Archerie

notwithstanding. Prouided also that if it shal fortune the saide furniture of armour aforsaid, or any part therof, at any time hereafter to be loste or spente in any seruice of defence of this realme, or else the horses or geldinges aforesaide to bee killed or destroyed, or else by some other occasiõ to be dead, ẏ in such case or cases, no ꝑson or ꝑsons shalbe charged wᵗ anye forfeiture or penaltie aforesaide, for not hauing such quantity or nomber of armour, horses or geldings as is aforsaide, so that he or they wᵗin one yere nert after such losse or want, do supply the same againe in al pointes according to the true meaning & purport of this act, any thinge in ẏ same act the cõtrarye therof notwᵗstãding. Prouided also that the want of anye gauntlet or gauntlets, shal not be demed, accõpted or taken for any lack or wãt of furniture for a corselet any woords before erpressed sounding to ẏ contrary notwᵗstanding. Prouided also & be it enacted by ẏ auctoritie aforsaid ẏ euery ꝑson & ꝑsons charged wᵗ ẏ findinge of any haquebut & his or their seruant or ſuantz shal & may exercise & vse shooting in ẏ same haquebut, at such markes as is limited & appointed by the statute made in ẏ xxviij. yere of the raigne of king Henry ẏ eight or at their one ꝓper games, so ẏ they carye not, or vse not ẏ same haquebut in any high way vnlesse it be cõming or going to or frõ ẏ musters or marching towards or from ẏ seruice of defence of the realme, any clause or article in ẏ said act of ẏ xxviij yere to the contrary notwᵗstanding. Prouided alway ẏ this acte ne anye thing therin contained shal extend to charge any ꝑson or ꝑsons, dwelling or abyding wᵗin ẏ cõtreys of Northwales & Southwales, & wᵗin ẏ countie Palentine of Lancaster, & Cheſtr or either of the wᵗ ẏ finding or hauig of any haquebut, but ẏ they & euery of them shal & may at their wil liberty & pleasure, haue & keepe in stede & place of euerye haquebut charged by this act, one long bowe & one sheffe of arrowes, ouer & besides such other armour & munition as is by ẏ lawes of this realme limited & appointed, any thing in this act to ẏ contrary notwᵗstanding. Prouided alwaies ẏ ẏ lord Chancellor of Englãd or keper of ẏ great seale for ẏ time being, shal and may from time to time by vertue of ẏ king & Queenes highnes cõmissiõ name, assign & appoint cõmissioners in euery citie, borough, & town corporate, wherin there be Justices of ẏ peace, as wel in Englãd as in Wales, so manye of the same Justices of peace, wᵗ such & as many other ꝑsons to be ioined wᵗ thẽ dwelling out of ẏ said cities, boroughs & townes corporate, as he or they shall thinke meete to take viewe of armour in euery of ẏ same cities, boroughs, & towns corporate according to this ꝓsent act & also to assigne what harneis & armor shalbe prouided & kept by ẏ inhabitãts of euery such citie, borough and town corporate, as is aforsaid according to this ꝓsent act aũ 4. & 5. P. & M cap. 2.

Lost

One yere

Gauntlet

Haquebut

Wales.

View

He Capitaines 5. Scotland 1.
Castels 6. Treason 19
Dores 2. Wales 3. 12. 13.
Pusters 1. Warre 1.
Robbery 2. 3. ¶ *Arrowebeddes.*

TOutes les testez de setz, & quarels deſore en auãt affairez ſoiẽt boilles ou braces & dures a la point dasſier. Et ſi aſcũz des ditz arrowſmiths les facent a contrarie que ilz forfacẽt toutes tielz testes & quarelz au roy et & ſoient empriſons, & facent fine a la volũte du roy. Et q̃ chaſc teſte ou ſetez & quarels ſoit ſigne ou ſigne de celuy qui

Forf.

Impriſ.

Iust of p. Maires

Lordes Bailie

Attach. Trespas

2. Dam Increcmt

Priestes. Sacramẽts

Collusion.

Just of p. Maires

q̄ le fitz, & etent les iustices de la peas en chescū county Dengl', & auri les maires, viscōts & bailifes des cities et burghes deis ūz les cities & burghes poiar denq̄re de touts tielz faux faitz de festes & quarelx, & ō les punir par mañ cōe desuz est dit, aū 7. H. 4. ca. 7

1 *Arrestes.*

Lordes Baile

DEs hauts hōes & de lour bailifes & des auts forspris les ministers le roy as queux especial auctoritie est done de ceo fait, q̄ le plaint des ascūs ou par lour auctoritie demesne attachent auterz oue lour biēz trespassātz p lour poiar a respōder deuant eux des contractz, couenāts, & de trespas faits hors de lour poiar & lour iurisdiction la ou ils ne teignont tiens de eux, ne deis la frāchise ou lour poiar est en prēiudice du roy & de sa corone & a dam̄ du people. Purueu est q̄ nul desormes ne le face. Et si ascuns le face rendra a celuy q̄ p cel encheson serra attache son dam̄ au double, et serra en le greue mercy le roy. W. 1. cap. 35.

Attach. Trespas

2. Dam̄ Increment

2 Pur ceo q̄ plaint est fait a nostre sūr le roy p le clergy de son dit royalme dengl', q̄ sibñ diverses p̄relz portants le doulce corps nre seigñr Jesu Christ as malads, & lour clerk oueq̄x eux, cōe aukūt plusors auts p̄sons de seint Esglise, tanq̄ cōe ilz entēdēt as diuines s̄uices as esglises cimiterz & auters lieux dedits a dieu, sont plusz foitz p̄ises & arrest' p auctoritie roial & cōmandem̄t des auts seigñs tēporels en offence de dieu & del libertie d̄ saint esglise, & aurint disturbance dez diuines s̄uices auantdits nre sūr le roy (a q̄ mout displeroit si nully le fist en tiel mañ) dont & graunt & auri defend̄ sur sa grevous forfaitur̄ que nul le face desormes, tlint q̄ collusiō ou cause feint ne y soit troue en ascū des ditz p̄sons de saint Esgl' en cel p̄ty. Aū 50. E. 3. ca. 5.

Pr̄estes. Sacrumēts

Collusion.

3 Pur ceo q̄ les plats se sont pleinet que si biens gents de saint Esgl' beneficez cōe aux sont arrestuz, & horz tractez sibñ des Esgl' cathedzaler cōe dauters esglises & lour cimiters, & tāt come ils sont a la foits entendants as deuine seruices & aurint en auterz lieux tout soient ils portants le corpz nostre sūr Jesu Christ as malades & illint arrestuz & forestretes sont lies & mesnes en prison emonk la frāchise de saint esgl'. Ordeigne est q̄ si nul ministre du roy ou aut face arrester ascun p̄son de saint esgl' y tiel maner & ent soit duement conuict eit la prison & ent soit rent a la volunty le roy & face gree as parties illint arrests. Purueu touts soits que les dits gēts de saint esglises ne se teignent deins les esglises ou sanctuariez p fraud ou collusion en ascun maner. Aū. 1. R. 2. cap. 15.

Pr̄estes

Sacraments

Impr̄sl.

Impr̄sl. Fine Dam.

Collusionz

De accusation 2.3.
Admiraltie. 2.
Aliens. 1.
Apparel. 6.
Appeles. 7.
Butler. 2
Captains. 4.
Cozoners. 3.
Crossebowes. 2.
Felony 6. 7.
Forests 21.
Forfaiture 7.
Juditement 3.
Justices of peas. 3.
Labozers 13.
Mainprise. 1.
Mariners 1.
Marchants 1. 9.
Murder 2.
Pleyes. 2.
Prouision 2. 4. 13. 14.
Purueyors. 4. 8. 15. 31. 33.
Recognisance 6.
Riots 3.
Robbery 1. 2. 4.
Scotland 3.
Seruice & Sacraments 4.
Selwers 8.
Sherifes. 25. 27.
Vacabonders. 2.
Wales 4. 22.
Wines 6.

1 *Artificers.*

Other.

LEs artificers & gents de meistier soy teignt chesc̄ a vn meistier si q̄ nul vse auters meistier mes q̄ cel quit ad ellieu. Et soient iustic̄ a ceo alligñ dēq̄rer p̄ces doier & terminer en cē artic̄ cōe è ordeiñ en lartic̄ auātdit

Oyer & ter.

forfeyture q̄ les trespassors en cē article soient punitz p̄ emprisonm̄t ū deux ans & outer face fine au roy solonc̄ la quātitie de la trespas & surūeyors p̄ discrecion des iustices come devāt est dit. Mes lintention du roy & son concel est q̄ femes.s. bracceresses, pistereses, tilleresses, tileresses, & oueresses sūn de lein cōe de liege toille & de soy, brandestiers, preigne reses ū leine, & touts auters q̄ vsent & ouerēt ouerag̃ manuelz, puissent ouerrer & vser franchemēt, & aurint toutz auterz ouerages cōe eles ont faits devāt ces heurz, sāz nul empechemēt ou estre restreitz p̄ cē ordināce, aū 37. E.3.ca.6.

Impriſ. Fyne.

Women

2 ¶ Where diuers estatutes penal heretofore haue bene made againste straungers artificers, for exercising of handycraftes within this realm & for keeping of houses, apprentices & seruants estrangers, as by the sayde seueral estatuts more pleinly is rehearsed. Sithen the making whereof Beerebruers & bakers which ben cōmon vitailers, & also surgeons, & seruiueners being straūgers, inhabiting & dwelling within this realme, haue ben put to trouble & great veracion by occasion of informacion broughte againste them vpon the saide estatute supposing ỳ straungers vsing bakig bruing, surgery, or writings should be handicraftes mē, vppon the which informacion great doubts and ambiguities haue risen whether straungers vsing of the said mysteries or sciences, should be vnderstand suche handycraftes men as were intended by any of the saide estatuts, for plein declaracion whereof be it enacted &c. that no person or persons straūgers being a comm̄ baker, bruer, surgeō or seruiuener shalbe interpreted or expounded handcraftsmē, in for or by reason of vsing any of ỳ saide misteries or sciences of baking, bruing surgery or wrytyng, & that al informacion suites, actions & proces had takē or hereafter to be taken vppon anye of the said estatuts, againe any suche straunger or straungers, beinge bakers, bruers, surgeons or seruiueners shal by auctorite of this p̄sent acte be voide & of none effect, aū 22. ỳ.8.ca.13.

Aliens

Apprentice

Bruers. Bakers Surgeons. Seruiueners.

Baker Bruer Surgeon Seruiuener. Handecraft.

Suites.

Moyde. Bucher Bruer. Baker Puiter Cooke. Conspiracy Promise Othe. Vitailes Prise Laborer.

3 ¶ If any bouchers, bruers, bakers poulters, cookes, costermongers, or frutrers, shal at any time, & after the first day of March nert comming cō spire, couenaunt, promise, or make any othes, that they shal not sel their victuals, but at certeine prises, or yf any artificers, workmen or laborers do conspire couenant or promise together, or make any othes, that they shal not make or do their workes but at a certeine price & rate, or shal not entreprise to take vpō thē, to finish ỳ an other hath begon, or shal do but a certeine work in a daye, or shall not worke but at certein houres & times ỳ then euery person so conspiring, couenaunting, swearing or offending being lawfully conuicted thereof, by witnesse, confessiō, or otherwise shal forfeit for the first offence x.li. to the kings highnes, & if he haue sufficient to pay the same, & do also pay ỳ same within fire dayes nert after his conuiction, or else shal suffer for the firste offence xx. dayes imprisonment, and shal onely haue breade & water for his sustenance. And for the seconde offence shal forfeit xx.li. to the kinge if he haue sufficient to paye the same & do pay the same within fire dayes nert after his conuiction, or else shall suffer for the second offence, punishement of the pillory. And for ỳ third offence, shal forfeit xl.li. to the king, if he haue sufficient to paye the same and also doe paye the same within vi. dayes nerte after his conuiction, or else shal sit on the pillory and lose one

Prise. Finith.

Howers

Forf.

Impriſ.

2. Offence Forf.

Pillory. 3. offence Forf.

Pillory

1. Eare.

done of hys eares, and also shall at all times after ẏ, be taken as a man infawous, and his sayings, depositiõz, or othe, not to be creditid at any tiñ in any matter of iugement. And if it fortune any such conspiracy, couenãt or promise to bee had and made by any societie, brotherhed, or companye of any craft, misterie or occupatiõ of ẏ victualers aboue mẽtioned, wt the presence or cõsent of the more part of them, that thẽ immediatly vpõ such acte of conspiracy, couenãt or promise had or made, ouer & besides the particuler punishment before in this acte appointed for the offendour, their corporatiõ shalbe dissolued, to all intẽts construction & purposes. And it is ꝛc. that all & singuler Justices of Assise, Justices of peace, Mayours, bailifes & stewardes of Leetes at all & euery their sessions, Leetes & courtes, shal haue full power & auctority to enqre, heare, & determine all & singuler offẽces cõmitted against thys statute, & to punishe or cause to be punished ẏ offendour, according to the tenour of thys statut. an. 2. E. 6. cap. 15.

Conspiracy Promise. Company Misterie

Corporatiõ dissolued.

Just. of all. Just. of p. Waires. Leetes.

Oyer & terñ. Punish

4 ¶ And in the same act is an article that none shal disturbe any artificer named in that article (that is an Englishmã or denizen) to worke in anie of the craftes there named in any citie bozough or towne corporat, with any persõ, though these artificers do not dwel, or be not free there ꝛc. But thys last article is repelled by. 3. E. 6. cap. 10.

Se aliẽs. 2. 3. 4. 6. 12. 15. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. Apprentices. 1. 2. 23. 24. 26. 27. 28. 29. Confirmation. 7. 31. 32. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. Cordiners. 15. 17. Playes. 2. Labozers. 1. 5. 9. 10.

¶ Assaut & frayes.

Parlemẽt

Mayhem

Proclam

Attaint

1. Dam

Fine.

Parliamẽt Counsell

Proclam.

Attaint 1. Dam.

Fine

Pur ceo que Richarde Chowder esquier qui fuit venus a cest plente parlemẽt ouesque Thomas Bozoke chiualer, vn des chiualers esluez en ñ le parlement pur le countie de Somerset, & meisme ouc le dit Thomas fuit horriblemẽt batus, naufres, embrues & mahaignez p John Halage, autrement appelles John Hanage, ordines est & estables que per tant q le dit horrible fait fuit faite deins le temps du dit Parlement, que proclamation soit fait, la ou mesme le horrible fait se fuit, q le dit John apperge & soy rende en le banke le Roye deins vn quarter dun an apres le proclamation fait, & sil ne face soit mesñ & ceo John atteint de le fait su soit, & paye au party en dammage ses dammages, au doubles a tarer per discretion des iudges du dit banke pur le temps esteants, ou per enquest sil ne beloigne & face fine & rauncon a la volũte du roye: & ouster ceo attorn est en le dit parlement q semblablement soit fait en temps auenir en cas semblable, aũ 5. H. 4. cap. 6.

2 ¶ Si ascũ assaut ou affray soit fait a ascun seignor espirituel, ou tẽporel chiualer de countie, citizens, ou burgeys venus a parlemẽt ou a counsell de roy per son commandement, & la esteant & entendant au parlemẽt du counsel, que adonques soit proclamation fait per trois iourz seuerals en l'pluis ouert lieu de la ville ou lassaut ou affray serra ensi fait, que la party qui face tiel affray ou assaut soy rendo deuant le roy en son banke deins vn quarter dun an apres la proclamation fait sil soit en temps del terme, ou au terment al prochein iour du terme, en le temps ensuant le dit quarter, & sil ne face que il soit atteint de le fait susdit, & pay al party greeur ses damages au double, a tarer per le discretion des iustices du dit banke pur le temps esteants, ou per enquest sil beloigne, & face fine & rauncon a la volunte du Roy, & sil beloigne, & troue

soit

soit culpable p enquest, p examinatiõ
ou en aut maner de tiel affray ou as-
2. Dam. saut, adonq̃ il payera al partye enst
greue ses dammages au double tro-
Fine nes per enquest, ou a tarer per la dis-
cretion des dits iustices, & face fine &
raunceon a la volunte du roy cõe de-
suis est dit. An. n. H. 6. cap. 11.
De fighting. 1. Trial. 11.
De Courtes. 2. Warranty. 1.

¶ Assise.

Myord Recognitiones de nouæ disseisina,
& de morte antecessoris nõ capiat
Just. of all. Knighres nisi in suis comitatibus, & hoc modo. Nos ve-
ro si extra regnũ fuerimus capitales iu-
stitiarii nostri mittent iustitiarios nostros per
vnumquemq; comitatũ semel in añ, qui cũ mi
litibus cuiuslibet comitatus capiant in comitatibus
aliis pũ, & ea q̃ in aduentu suo in illo
comitatu per iustitiarios nros prius ad dictas as-
sisas capiendas missos terminari nõ possunt,
Adiornement Just. of p. remanentur ad iustitiarios nros de banco, &
ibi terminentur. Ma. Car. cap. 11.
2 ¶ Nul eschetour, viscõte, naut bailife
Eschetor Shirife Bailife le roye per colour de son office sauns
especiall garr̃ ou cõmandmẽt, ou certein
auctoritie qui appent a son office, ne
Freehold. disseisist nul home de son franktenemẽt,
ne de chose q̃ appent a son franktene-
mẽts. Et si nul le fait soit a la volũte
le disseisi, q̃ le roy de son office le face
amender a son pleint, ou q̃l est la co-
men ley p̃ cas de nouel disseisin, & re-
luy q̃ serra de ceo attaint, rẽdera les
2. Dam. damages a double a luy le pl, & serra en
le greue mercy le roy. Wi. 1 cap. 25.
3 ¶ Durruen est accord enseñt, q̃ si
Disseisin home soit atteint de disseisine fait en
Robery tempz le roy q̃ ore est ouelz robberie
de ascun maner de chatel, ou de mo-
uable, p recognisance de assise de no-
uel disseisin le iugemẽt soit tiel que le
pl recouer seisin, & les damages auri-
bien de chatel & de mouable auaunt-
dits, cõe del soile, & le disseisoure soit
rent, le q̃l q̃ soit present ou nõ, illint
q̃ il soit present primes soit agarde a
Prise. la prisone, & per luy le maner soit fait
Force de disseisit a force & armes tout ne fa
ce le home robbery. Wi. 1. cap. 17.
4 ¶ Assises de no. disseisin, mordaunc, &
Myord. Darr̃ pres. de darrein presentment fuissent pri-
sentment. ses en le aduẽt, en septuagesim, & en
quaresme, auri bñ come le home put
lenquelles. Wi. 1 cap. 49.
5 ¶ De execuc. 2. of assise by tenant by
Execution elegit. And de recogñ. 2. of assise by te-
nãt by statut merchant. And de Stapl
Sta. Mar. Sta. Sap. 8. of assise by tenant by statute staple.
6 ¶ Quia non est aliquod breue de
Cancellaria, per q̃ querentes habeãt
tam festinum remedium, sicut p breue
no. disseisin. dominus rex voluntatem ha
bens vt celeris fiat iustitia, & quod di
Delay. lationes in placitis communibus am
putentur & abbreuientur, concedit q̃
breue assise no. disseisin. locum habeat in
pluribus casibus quod prius habuit,
Estouers Myoltes. Fruites Corody Liuerie & concedit quod de estouerijs bosci pro-
ficuo capiendo in bosco de nucibus et
glandibus & aliis fructibus colligen-
do, de corrodio, liberatione bladi & a-
liorum victualium ac necessariorum
Toll Passage Officers in certo loco annuatim recipiendo tol
neto tronagio passagio, pontagio, pã
nagio, & his similibus in certis locis
capiendo custodijs boscorum, parcor,
forestarum, chacearum, warrenar,
portarum, & aliis ballinis & officijs in
feodo iaceat de cetero assisa no. disseisin. & in
omnibus supradictis casibus modo cõsue
to fiat breue de libero tenemẽto, & sicut prius
Writte. Commun Pasture Turberie. Piscarie iacuit, & locum habuit in communia
pasture, ita & cetero locum habeat in
communia turbarie, piscarie, & aliis
cõmunis his similibus, quas quis ha
bet pertinẽtes ad liberum tenemẽtum, vel etiã
sine tenemẽto p speciale factum ad min̄ ad
terminum vite. In casu etiam quando
& forr peres. quis tenens tenemẽto ad terminum annorũ

vel

Alien Fayl. vel in custod, illud alienat in feodo, & per illã alienationẽ trãsfertur liberũ

Disseisor teñ in feodatum, fiat remedium per breue no. diss. & habeantur p disseisitoribus, tam ille qui feoffat quã feoffatus, ita qd viuente altero eozũ locũ habeat pred̃ bre, & si per mortem personarũ cesset remediũ p pred̃ breue fiat remediũ p bre de ingressu, & quãuis superius fiat mentio de aliquibus casibus, de quib⁹ locũ nõ habuit pri⁹ breue no. diss. non propter hoc credat aliquis illud breue non cõpeterẽ, ubi prius competebat. Et licet dubitauerunt quidam utrũ in casu quo quis

Entre.

Frede. Seuerall pascat alterius seperale fieri poterit remedium per predictũ breue teneat pro certo quod in casu illo per prędictum breue bonum & certum erit remedium. Caueant de cetero illi qui nominati sunt disseisitores, qd non ponãt falsas exceptiones, p quas captio assise differatur, dicendo qd alias transiuit assisa de eod̃ teñ inter easd̃ partes, vel dicendo & mentiendo, qd breue de altiori natura pendet inter easd̃ partes de eod̃ teñ & super his & consimilibus vocant rotulos vel record ad warrantum, vt per illam vocationem asportare possint vesturã, & leuare reddit⁹ & alia pficua ad magnum detrimentũ querentis. Et quia licet prius aliam penam non habuit, qui huiusmodi falsas exceptiones mẽdaciter proposuit, nisi tantum quod post mendatium suum conuictum pretium fuit ad captionem assise: Dominus rex (cui odiose sunt hmoi false exceptiones) statuit qd si quis disseisitor nominat⁹ psonaliter ꝓponat illã exceptionem ad diem sibi datũ, si deserit de warranto, quod vocauit, habeatur p disseisitore absq; recognitione assise, & restituat damna prius inquisita, vel post inquirenda de duplo, & nihilominus p falsitate sua puniat per prisonam vnius anni. Et si illa exceptio ꝓponatur per ballitũ non ꝓpter hoc differatur captio assise nec iudicium super restitutione teñ & dãnum, ita tamen qd si dominus illius ballitꝰ, qui absens fuerit, postmodũ veniat coram iustic̃ qui assisam repererint, & offerat verificare per recordũ & per rotulos qd assisa alias transiuit de eodem teñ inter easd̃ partes, vel quod querens alias se retrarit de breui consimili, vel placitum pendeat p breue de altiori natura stat ei breue de faciendo venire super hoc recordũ & cum illud habuerit, & videant iustic̃ quod recordum ita ei missum valeret ante iuditium, quod per illud excluderetur querens ab actione sua, statim faciat iustic̃ scire parti qui prius recuperauit, quod sit ad certum diẽ, ad quem rehabeat defendens seisinã suam & damna, si qui prius solui per primum iudicium simul cum dãnis que habuit post primum iudiciũ reditum, que ei restituantur in duplo, sicut supradictum est, & nihilominus puniatur ille qui primo recuperauit per prisonam, secundum discretionẽ iustic. Eodem modo si defendens cõtra quem transiuit assisa, in sua absentia ostẽdat cartas vel quiet̃ clam̃, super quarum confectione nõ fuerũt iuratoꝝ examinati, nec examinari poterint, p eo qd de eis non fiebat mentio in placitando, & probabiliter ignorare poterunt confectionẽ hmoi scriptoꝝ iustic̃ visis scriptis illis faciant sciri parti, q̃ recuperauerit, qd sit ad certũ diẽ coram eis, & venire fac̃ iuratoꝝ eiusd̃ assise. Et si p veredictũ iuratoꝝ, vel forte p irrotulamentũ scripta illa verificauerint puniat ille, qui assisam impetrauerit cõtra factũ suũ per penam supradictam. Nec capiat diẽ, de cetero Bouem a disseisito, sed a disseisitore tãtũ, & si plures sint disseisitores in vno breue nominati, nihilominus de vno bene sit contentus

Record

Vesture. Lie.

Lies.

Exception. Jugement.

2. Dam.

Imprisl.

Ballie.

Certificat of assise.

Record

Retrarit

Record

Scire fac.

2. Damag.

Restitue.

Imprisl.

Scire fac.

nec

nec erigat bonem nisi de pctio v.s. vel pretium ccl. 2. cap 15.

Commess Usurp

7 ¶ Cum aliquis ius nō habēs cōtā di usurpet coram, tempore quo here des infra etatē extiterint, vel vrores sub potestate virorum suorum extitē tes, vel pastura stirp manu tenūt dotem p legē Anglie, vel aliter ad t minum vite vel annorum, vel p feod talliatum, & pastura illa diu fuerint vll, multi sunt in opinione qd hmoi pasture debent dici pertinere ad libe rum tenū, & quod hmoi possessori com petere debet actio p breue nouę disseisine, si ad hmoi pastura deforciet, sed de cetero tenendi est, q habētes hmoi ingressū a tēpore quo currit brē mor tis antecessoris si ante cōmuniā non habuerint, nō habeant recuperare p breue no. dis. si fuerint deforciati. vi. e.s cap 47.

Limitac.

Atturney

8 ¶ Les tenants en assises de nouel disseisin puissent faire atturneys. Et ne entende mie le roye p tant que les tenants & les def. en assise de no. dis. puissent plede p bastilie sil voilēt, cōe auant soilent faire. Edw. anno.

Baste

9 ¶ Quia qā pluries cōtingit, qd in assisa no. dis tenens excipit contra q rentē, qd tenet teū petitum coniūctim feoffatus cum vroze sua non nomi nata in breui aliqū cum aliquo extra neo, q similiter nō nominatur in bre ui, & plert cartā suā q hoc tractatur, & petit iudiciū d breui, cōcordatum est & statutū, qd si pars q̄rens offerat ve rificare per assisam, q die impetratio nis breuis sui ille qui tale exceptiō ppposuit fuit solus tenēs ita qd vroz sua, nec alius aliquid habuerit in pre dictis teū, tūc iustic vocā quib pd assi sa arramata est, retineāt pd cartam saluo in custodia eorūdē quousq assi sa inde inter eos transierit, vt illa q quasi dedita est. Et scire fac. per brē nrm sub earum testimonio parti ab senti, quā carta tractatur simul cum te nente q̄ presens est, cōiunctim feoffa tam qd sit in certū die rōsurus simul cum alio tenente pari querenti tā d exceptione ppposita, quam de teū pe titis & positis in visu, si sibi viderit ex pedire. Ad quem diem si ambo qui di cuntur tenētes venerint, & feoffamē tum illud aduocauerint respondeāt, & manuteneant exceptionē per vnū eorum ppositā, & similiter vlterius ad assisam, ac si breue originale sup eos coniunctim fuisset impetratū. Et si cōuincatur per assisam, qd exceptio illa in retardationem iuris querētis malitiose fuit ppposita, eo quod ipsi non fuerūt cōiunctim feoffati de teū illis die impetrationis predicti breuis tunc licet assisa illa transierit p tenē tibus & contra querentem nihilomi nus puniantur talē exceptionē ppo nētes p prisonam vnius anni, a qua nō exeant sine grauī redēptione. Et caueant de cetero iustic quod talem exceptionem sic ppositam per balli uos aliquorū tenentium non admit tant. Si autem ille qui exceptionem illam ppposuit, se ad die illi absenta uerit, & alter qui dicitur cōiūctim feof fatus comparauerit, licet ipse compa reus predictam cartam aduocauerit, & dixerit se nihil habere in pd teū ni hilominus adiudicetur assisa versus tenentem absentē per eius defaltam. Et si cōuincatur p assisam, qd ipsi nō fuerunt coniunctim feoffati die impe trationis breuis predicti, & similiter conuincatur qd tenens super quem breue fuerit impetratū, vel alius no minatus in breui disseisierit querēn tem, tūc habita consideratione ad ex ceptionem in lesionem partis falso & malitiose ppositā, & ad disseisinam per eos factam, pars querens recupe ret seisinam suam, & damna sua in duplo, & proponentes illam exceptio nem habeat penam supradictam. Si autem neuter tenentium ad diē illū venerit,

Joint.

Juerāt.

Sole tenūt

Charter

Scire fac.

Junkwer.

To the ass.

Impētt.

Fine Exception Baylie

Def.

Apere.

To the ass Def.

Jugement.

2. Dam Impētt.

venerit, tūc per eorū defaltam vers⁹ eos capiatur assisa. Et si compertum sit per eandē, quod exceptio illa vere & rite sit proposita, quia ipsi qui eam apposuerint, fuerint cōiunctim feoffati anteq̄ querēs breue suū, vers⁹ eos impetrauerit, nō procedatur vlterius ad assisam, sed casset breue q̄rentis. Hoc idē obseruetur, si ambo vel vn⁹ tū venerit si cōpereat p assis q̄ exceptio p̄d vt p̄d est, veraciter fuit apposita. Eod modo statutū & cōcordatum est, q̄d in assisa mortis antecessoris, & iuris de vtrum, ad primū diem quo partes cōparuerint in curia si tenes apponat predictā exceptionem contra petentē, & de hoc petendit cartam, et petens offerat verificare per assisam, vel iuratā, q̄ die impetrationis breuis sui, ille q̄ talem exceptionem appo suit, fuit solus tenēs, ex tunc idem processus & modus procedendi seruet in hmōi assisa mortis antecessoris, & iuris de vtrū. q̄d ordinat est, & statut in assis none dist. Et eā pēn delinquentibus & cōuictis infligat. In alijs vero breuibus p q̄ tenementa petuntur, talis fiat processus, q̄ si prima die, quo partes cōparuerint in curia tenens appo nat exceptionē predictam de coniūcto feoffamento, & petens offerat verificare p iuratā patrie, q̄ die impetrationis breuis sui ille qui exceptionem illam proposuit fuit solus tenens tūc idē processus & modus procedendi seruet inter partes quousq̄ iurata inde int eas transierit. Et si cōpareatur p iuratam q̄ exceptio illa veracit fuerit apposita, tūc cassetur breue petentis. Et si cōpereatur p iuratā, q̄ exceptio illa falso & malitiose in lesionē partis fuit proposita, tūc petēs recuperet sei sinā suam de teū petitis, & tenens puniat p penā superaddita in assisa nouæ dist. quoad psonam, & quo ad dāna secundum discretionem iusticiar, sicut ō coniunctim feoffatis edit. an. 24. E. 1.

10 ¶ Assise de nouel dist. soit deboze graūte & fait de rent aderere tue des tenemēts estcāts en diuerses counties a tener en le cōtine des coūties deins queux les sount, & sur ceo lassise pris trie p gents des dits counties en n̄ p maner come est fait de comen de pasture estcant en vn countie & appendant as tenementz en auī county &c. & que briefes sur ceo a la suit des pties soient deboze faits en la chancellary sans nul maner de contradiction en due fourme. An. 7. R. 2. cap. 10.

11 ¶ Que lou tres ou tenēts sōt grāts p patent du roy sās tiel troue p enquest ou autrement la ou lentre de roy nest pas done p le ley, eins ceux q̄ sont oustes, ou disseisies de loure frankt especial assises de graunt de chaunceller sans auī pursuit fait au roy en cel pty. Et si les pties ou plens etants les patēts du roy prient en aide, soit grant brē de procedendo per le dit chanceller sās auī pursuit fait au roye. Et en cas q̄ les dits oustez ou disseisies recouerēt deūs les parties etants tielr patents que meisme les oustez ou disseisies recouerent en lour damagez au treble. Et que cest estatut & ordinance teigū lieu, si bien puis temps de larual le roy en Engleterre, cōe en tout tēps aueigner. An. 1. H. 4. cap. 8.

12 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ de iour en auter les grādes personz du royalme sont forcibles entres en auters terres, & les possessors ent ousterment enclaimōt aleū soitz en lour dōt demesn lou lour ent nē mie congeable, & auterfoits ē auī dōt lou ils nont riens en reuerss en droit nen demesn, ne il ad nul affinitie de cosinage enter cux & ceux en q̄ dōt ils ont entrees, & auri lour bīns & chateux preignent en maner d robbery, illint sount foits ils sont en tiel maner ouste, & de lour biens & chateux dispoile q̄ ils nont riens pur lour droit pursuer, & aurint p tielz forcibles entrees

Joint

Abate.

Droit. Juris vtrum.

Exception

Juerment

Sole tenit Process.

Process.

Joint

Sole tenit

Abate

Jugement.

Imprisk. Damages

Rent

Conkines

Triall. Commen

Grant Lēs patēts

Especiall ass.

Ayde. Procedendo

3. Damages

Forcible entre

Goods Robery

entrees & maintenãce les fres tenãtz & possessours sont tout outterm̃t disherites & destruits. Nostre sr̃ le roy voilent faire ouelle droit as touts lez leges, sibñ greindrez cõt meindrez, & q̃ les leys soient duem̃t executes, a les grecuous cõpleint des dits cõmuners. & del adutle & allent dez touts sez seignours suisdites, pur punir & chastiser tielz riots & forcibles entries en sy faits & a faire en temps auenir encontre les leys de la terr ad ordines & estably q̃ si aſcun home graund ou petite, de quel estate ou condiſ que il soit, face aſcun tiel forcible entre en lon drt demeine a lon oper oeps, ou en aut drt, ou a aut oeps y voy ỹ mal tenance, ou aſcuns dits aps tielz forcible entre de lez possessours de franktenement preigne ou emporte, q̃ il la pty greue, ou aut loial home voet affaire en son nosme q̃ lentre fuit fait & tiel forcible maner, le chauncellour Dengl̃ pur le temps estãt eit povar per sa discretion de grauter especiall assise en reo caz a la party greue de q̃cunq̃ value q̃ les tenemts soient sanz suer au roy. Et si tiel disseisour soit attaint del disseisin fait en tiel forcible maniour, q̃ il eit lemprisonm̃t du an, & rendr a la party greue ses dammages au double. Et si il soit conuict p̃ m̃ laſſise, q̃ il eit prise ou emport aſcun biens ou chateux de tielx disseisies, q̃ les Justices de m̃ laſſise eyent povar doyer & determiner, sibñ pur nostre dit seign̄r le roy come pur la party dez dñs & chateux issint emportes, & de agarder a la party greue ses dam̃. Et que en chescun tiel assise especial soit nosme vn des iustices de lan banke, ou del auter, ou le chiefe barõ de lescheker s'il soit homme de ley. Et que en temps auenir nul brẽ de Supplecas soit grauntz a cõtrary de tiel assise especial. An. 4. H. 4 cap. 8.

Fozcible entre.

Goods

Chancelor

Especiall.

Imprisonm̃t. 2. Dam̃

Goods Iust. of all.

Supersedeas

15 ¶ An. 5. H. 5. ca 3. the king comandeth y his iustices should hold ỹ assise throughout his realme, by ỹ maner accustomed.

14 ¶ An. 9. H. 5. ca. 3. & An. 4. H. 6. ca. 2. & An. 8. H. 6. ca. 12. & An. 14. E. 4. cap. 2. iiij. seuerall acts were made to endure for certein yeres, wherin were enacted ỹ recoueries in assise should be not be preiuditial to thẽ in the reuersion which were beyond the sea wt̃ ỹ king in his seruice, yf they were not named in ths assise.

Recouerirs Reuersion

15 ¶ Les panels des assises soient arayes, & coppe en dent dicels p̃ le viſt deliuere a les pleintifes tenants & ort per sire sours a meins deuant la session des iustices ẽ eur les dyont. Et quant a le returne ou respõs des baylifes des franchises, facẽt ils lour returnes ou respõs as dits dantielx especial assises. vi. iours deuãt la session en maner come deuãt, & ceo sur peine de. xl. li. a paier per lez dits viſt ou baylifes a nostre sr̃ le roy a tantz des foits come ilz ou aſcun deux font ou face le cõtrarie du dit ordinance ou estatut. An. 6. H. 6. cap. 2.

Panelles

De liuer

Retorne Franchise

Forf.

16 ¶ Ore diuerſes gents souẽt foits suent assises de no. dit. deuant iustic allignes enuers diuerſes persons & p̃ subtilitie & collusiõ pur auoir lour brẽs de lour dits assises directs as corons des counties ou les tits sont pur fait executiõ dicels briefes sont nosm̃ en lour dits assises le viſcont de mesme le county ou des disseisors, lou il nẽ ne vnq̃ fuit disseisour ne tenant des tenẽtz en demande, p̃ ont souent foits les dits assises fait agard p̃ defaut des tenant q̃r nom mie conusaunce de eux assises, entant que ils ne trouit my aſt assise enuers eux en la dit plee du viſt, & nont aſt suspendu daſcun tiel assise pris enuers le viſcõt & eux nostre sr̃ le roy & voilent en ceo cas puruoir remedy, del assent & auctority suisdits ad ordeinñ q̃ en touts tielx assises

Collusion Corporats.

Heritors Disseisour.

assises purchases a plent pdants ou a purchaser deloze cnauāt pent quicunqꝫ plons, deuāt aſcuns tieir iuſtices, en queux aſſises aſcū tiel diſc ſoit noſme diſſeiſour, ſi les tenants en lez dits aſſises, ou aſcū d eur voiſ auerrer q̄ le dit diſc neſt pas, ne vnqꝫ fuit diſſeiſoz, ne tenant des tūtes en dōmeꝫ fuit noſme diſſeiſoz per colluſiō, ſoit lauerrement reſten. Et ſi troue ſoit p la dit aſſiſe q̄ le dit diſc ne ſoit, ne vnqs fuit diſſeiſour ne teū des teūts en dō, mes fuit noſme diſſeiſoz p colluſiō, adōqꝫ les ditz iuſtic facēt abater & caſſer le dit dō purchaſe, ou purchaſer en la fourme ſuſdit, & que les pl ou pleintiſe ſoient ou ſoit en la greue mercy du roy. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 2. Se like ſtatuts in reconiſance. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 5. & anno. 8. H. 6. cap. 26.

17 ¶ That ỹ plaintifes in euery aſſiſe from henceforth may at his pleaſure ſeuer & abꝛige his plaint, of any parte oꝛ partes wherunto any barre is pleded, in ſuch like maner as he oꝛ they might do, in caſe ỹ pleas in barꝛ had be made & vnided to any certeintie oꝛ nomber of acres in the plaint, and that the pleint foꝛ the reſidue of the parte oꝛ partes of the landes not abꝛidged, ſhalbe and ſtand good and effectual in the lawe. an. 21. H. 8. cap. 3.

Se adioꝛnemēt. 1. 2. in all.
Age. 1.
Appueñts in all.
Attaint. 4.
Conuſante in all.
Dammage. 1. 2.
Diſcontinuans of Prochein amy. 1.
pcotes. 2.
Eſſoine. 2. 11.
Feoffements. 1.
Forcible entre. 3.
Herbamſhire. 1.
Juſtices of aſſiſe. 1.
Juſtice in eire. 3.
Limitation. 2.
Monaſteries. 1.
Niſi prius. 1.
Panel. 1.
Dō peruſitat. 1.
Recogniſance. 2.
Staple. 8.
Tithes. 8.
Wales. 32.

¶ *Aſſiſe of breade & drinke.*

Se boꝛſebꝛde. 1. Weightes & meaſuꝛes. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7.
Leete. 1. 9. 11.
Vitailes. 8. 13.

¶ *Aſſiſe of darraine preſentement.*

Se Aſſiſe. 4. Darrein preſentment in all.
Auowſon. 1.

¶ *Aſſociation.*

Se iuſt of peace. 4. Niſi prius. 1.

¶ *Attachementes.*

Se account. 1. Foꝛfeitez. 8. 21.
Appelles. 2. Pꝛoces. 1.
Arreſtes. 1. Pꝛohibition. 7.
Coꝛoners. 1. 2. 3. Quare impedit. 14.
Courtes. 2. Sute. 1.
Det to ỹ king. 2. Tithes. 5.
Diſtreſſe. 7. 10. Wales. 25.
Eſtretes. 1.

¶ *Attachement vpon prohibition.*

Pꝛohibition. 7.

¶ *Attainder.*

A M. 11. R. 2. cap. 5. 6. & 7. certein pſons were attainted by pliamt.

2 ¶ An. 5. H. 4. c. 1. & an. 7. H. 4. c. 12. certein pſons were attainted by pleſnt.

3 ¶ Se Vſes. 8. of atteinō of Empſon & Dudley.

4 ¶ Añ. 25. H. 8. ca. 12. an act was made cōcerning the atteindr of treaſō of Elizabeth Bartō nunne of Caunterbury, Richard maſker, Edwarde Booking monke, John Duringe & Hugh Rīc. & Richard Kilby obſeruāt friers. & Hēry Golde, of miſpꝛiſiō of treaſō, of John Fiſher biſhop of Rocheſtr, Th. Gold, Th. Laurence. Jo. Adeſton. & Thomas Abell. Miſpꝛiſ.

5 ¶ Se Crowne. 4. of ỹ atteinder of Anne Bolleyn & her bꝛother & other.

6 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. c. 21. an act was made foꝛ the atteinder of treaſō of Quene Caterin Hawarde, ỹ lady Rochfoꝛde, Culpeper & Derhā, & of ỹ attainder of miſpꝛiſiō. An act of treaſon of the Dukes of Noꝛfolke, the Counteſſe of Bꝛuge ſwater, Lord Will Hayward & diuers other men and women. Treaſon

7 ¶ In

Treason

7 ¶ In an. 1. E. 6. ca. 17. an acte was made for ỹ attainder of treaſõ of ſir Wilt Sheringtõ knight, & after an. 3 E. 6. c. 13. he was reſtored to his blood.

Reſtitution

8 ¶ In an. 2. E. 6. ca. 18. a great longe act is made for ỹ attainder of treaſon of ſir Thomas Seimor, lorde admiral, & after an. 3. E. 6. capit. 14. Marye Seymor hys daughter was reſtored to her blood.

Reſtitution

9 ¶ In an. 1. My. 1. part, cap. 16. an acte is made for the confirmation of ỹ atteinder of treaſon of John Dudley duke of Northũb, Thomas Cranmer archebiſhop of Caunterbury, Williã Marques of Northãpt, John earle of Warwike, ſir Ambroſe Dudley knighte, Guylford Dudley eſquire, & Jean his wife, Henry Dudley Eſquire, ſir Andrew Dudley knight, ſir John Gate knight, & ſir Thomas Palmer knight, with dyuers articles concerning that matter.

Treaſon.

10 ¶ Anno. 13. Eliz. Regine, cap. 16. an acte is made for the confirmation of the attainder of Charles Earle of Weſtmerlande, Thomas Earle of Northumberlande and many other knighte, Eſquiers and gentlemen.

De certificat. i. Monaſterie. n. Croſwne. 4. Repele. 4. Forfeiture. 9. 15. Tenure. 10. Franchiſes. n. Treaſon in all.

1 ¶ *Atteint.*

Le roy de ſon office deforcnes doit auer atteint ſur les inquiſtes en plee de terre, ou de franktenement ou de choſe que touche franktenement quant il ſemblera que deſoigne ſoit. W. 1. cap. 12.

Freehold

2 ¶ Des pres eſtoyer vn iurie de xii. pour ceo que par la leye vn ou que ozs ſe ſont arrere vne iuſtices naſcrent point as tiels iuries prend, auſi ceo que tout les primers iurors ỹ taſtent en vie ſont deſaut apparu deuant eux en court. Et tiels iurors doyuent eſtre at-

Take.

Ypreare

teints bref mentz partye lour iſſues, que appearer en court, per quel les pl̃ fuerent trop delayes, & faux ſerement ratement pun̄y. Ordeigne eſt & eſtablie, que ſi les primers iurors que ſerront en vie ne appergent pas en court deuaunt les iuſtices que ſerront aſſignes as tielx iuries prender a la pl̃ grant bailes ſur eux retourne, ou ſi retorn̄ ſoit, ỹ ils ne ont riens per quoy ils puiſſent eſtre diſtreinz, que adonq̃ pour lour abſence ne ſoit pas delay la priſe de la iurie, ſauf, et garde en touts autres choſes le prees en tiels iuries vſes ceo en arrere iuſ. 4. alter dict ſtat de attinctis. Anñ. 13. E. 2.

Iſſues.

Not apere.

Nichil.

Not delay

Prooes

3 ¶ Wicke datteint ſoit grãt auri dñ ſur le principal come ſur les dañs & bres de trñs. Et ỹ le chanceller ỹ pur le tẽps ſera eit potar de grãter tiels bres datteint, ſauf pier riens au roy. Et ſy tiel cas, & en touts autres des atteints, les iuſtic ne leſſent pas de proceder les atteints pour les damages nient payes. an. 1. E. 3. cap. 7.

Damages

Treſpas

4 ¶ Pour ỹ que les iurors ont meſnes dont dee pleder p les tẽges dlaiez ỹ ont eſtes en atteints de nãt leyes iuſtices del vn bañ & dl autr, & denãt autr iuſtic, ce acord & eſtablie ỹ eſſoin de ſeruice le roy, ne protection ne ſoient deſore enañt allowes en tielx iuries nient pluis ỹ en aſſ. de nouel diſſ. & que cinq̃ iours p an ſoient dones deuant les iuſtices de com̃ bank en les dits iuries au meſnes. Et ỹ le Niſi prius ſoient auxi bien en tielx bres, come en autres. Et cõme eſt ſoit cõtenus en vn eſtatute nadgaires fait a Weſtm. lan du reigne nre leigh Edw. (s ca. 7.) as ſon acroiſement ỹ atteints ſoit gr̃ats es bres de treſpas, ỹ eſt acord & eſtablie, ỹ bres datteint ſoit deſore grãz

Eſſoigne Protection

Aſſiſe. Dales

Niſi prius.

Treſpas

en treſpas mouez ſans bres come p briefs deuant iuſtices

ticers q̄ sont de recoꝛde, si les dañz ad iuges passent. 21. E. 3. ca. 7.

Bill. Trespas Dañ

5 ¶ Quele dattaint soit grãt deꝛe ꝑ bꝛeue de tꝛuꝛ des tẽñtz q̄ lõt a p̄ndꝛe è tẽpꝛ auen lãs auoiꝛ ꝛegaꝛd a la quantitie des dañs an. 28. E. 3. ca. 8.

Real Personall Pooꝛe mẽ.

6 ¶ Chescũ hõe cõũt qui ilz passẽt pu ille auoiꝛ lattaint sꝛõ en plee real cõe plosñ. Et q̄ lattaint soit gꝛant a iez pouers qui voient affiꝛ q̄ ilz noũt riens dõt faire fiñ (salue tour coũtenãce) lãs fiñe, ꝛ as toutz auks p̄ easy fiñe. an. 34 E. 3. ca. 7.

Fins

Particuler.

7 ¶ Si le tenãt a terme de vie, tenãt en dower, tenãt p̄ la ley dengleterꝛ, ou tenant en tail apꝛ possibilitie dissue en tiñt soit ẽpleces e pledẽt al enq̄st, ꝛ p dent p̄ sercñt de. xij. ou si ils pdt p̄ de faut, ou en aut mañ qui celuy a qui la ꝛeũsion des tẽñtz emñ pd̄ appẽdãt en tempꝛ de tiel iugemẽt rendu ses heiꝛes e ses succeſſours ciant actiõ p bꝛe dat teint dattein doꝛe la dit seremẽt silz voi lent alligñ iñ la serement est faux, et auꝛint p̄ bꝛe deꝛoꝛ si ꝛeꝛoꝛ y soit troue en le recoꝛde de tiel iugemẽt sibien en la vie les dits tenants qui einsy pdent cõe apꝛes lour moꝛt. Et si tiel iugemẽt ꝛeꝛonieux soit ꝛeuerse ou tiel faux sere ment soit tꝛouꝛ, qui le tenant qui perũ per le pꝛimier iugement sil soit en vie soit ꝛestitute a la possession des tẽñtz einsy perdus, oue les issues ẽ iñ le tẽps e a la pꝛy pursuant des ses arrerages de le rent si aſcun a luy soit due ũ mes mes les tẽñtz e si tiel tenant soit moꝛt a temps del iugemẽt rendus sur tielz bꝛes de attaint e deꝛoꝛ, que restituci on des dits tẽñts soit fait a la pꝛy pur suant oues les issues apꝛes la moꝛt del tenant suisdit, ensemblement oue iez arrerages del rent si aſcun a luy sup pdue en la vie de tiel tenaunt. Pourueu ne pour quant coment que le tenaunt qui ne ſse perdit per le pꝛimer iuge ment sopt en dꝛe, et lattaint p̄ suant

Restitution

Arrerages.

Restitution.

voill̄ alleger que meisme le tenãt fuit de couin e de lassent de le demandãt qui recouerast que tielx tẽñtz deussent estre pardus que restitution de iñz les tẽñts soit fait a iñ la pꝛy pursuãt oue les issues e arrerages come deuant est dit, sauant a tiel tenant sa actiõ p bꝛe de sure facias hoꝛs de iñ le iugement ensy reuerse, ou rendue en bꝛ dattaint sil voill̄ trauerser la couin e allẽt auãt dit, et auterment nient. Anno. 6. R. 2. cap. 1.

Collusion

Scire fac.

Collusion

8 ¶ See. An. 13. R. 2. cap. 18. how ꝑ of a verdit taken before the maire e batilfz of Lincolne, attaint shalbe sued in ꝑ kynges benche oꝛ common place, ꝛ the Jury shalbe of the coũty of Lincolne.

Lincolne

9 ¶ See. An. 3. H. 5. cap. 5. how that of a verdit taken before the maire e bay tiles oꝛ shirife of Lincolñ, attait shall be sued in the kings bench oꝛ common place, ꝛ the jury shalbe of the coũty of Lincolñ though Lincolñ were made a county by it selfe.

Lincolne

Perjury Enquestes

10 ¶ Nostre seignioꝛ le Roye p̄ la greignous complainte de ses commens consideraunt les graundes misthieſes e wes deins le royalme et vneꝛe nient remedyes, et aory le graund damage e disheriteſon que auient per le vsuel periurie des sourrours empaneles es enquest, si bien en les courtes du roy coms dauters, la que periurie habuñ e encrꝛase de iour en auter pluys que soloit pur iez gꝛãdes dones q̄ tielx iuꝛoꝛs pignent de les pties es plees sues en les dits courts, a tant que le gꝛeñ party des gentes qui ount a suer ẽ les dits courts lessent lour suites per ien thſon suisdit, ꝛ nous ẽt a cause de les delaies que sount en iez bꝛz dattatts, pur ceo que auant ces heures en bꝛiefs dattaint quant le graund iurre ad ap parue en court e fait pꝛest de passer vn des tenants ou defendantes, ou dꝛz pe tits iuꝛoꝛs nosmes en tielz bꝛiefs a iez fuits pust plede tẽñtz et faux pleaz qui

Delayes

Fozein pleas.

ne fuerent triables p le graunde Jurs de latteint e per cell cause delayes la pʒiles de tielʒ graundz iurres tãq tielʒ plees fuerint tries, et apʒes tielʒ plees trȳes e trouez pur le plaintife vn autʒ dez iurrozʒ tenãtz ou defendãtz purroit pleder vn auter tiel faux e feynt plee putz la darrain cõtinuãce en meſmez les attaints e illint chelcun dez de fedãts, iurrourz ou tenants apʒes lauter purroit pleder tiel faux et frit plee a delaier l' grãd iurre, quãt il fuiſt pʒſt de paſſer, e cõe bñ que toutez tielʒ faux e feintes plees fuerent troues enuers ceux ĥur plederẽt, nul pein done a cuy p la comẽ ley a cauſe des ceux delaies les grands iures en attaints ount eſte ſouont greuduſment vexes a laborers, e les pl'z en tielʒ attaits mis a ſi graũ des coſtages, e enſy empeurs q̃ ils ne pourroyent ſuer auant lour dytes ſuytes per que les iurrourz ot mieulx embaudes deſire pariures e faire faux ſerements en tielʒ caſes e voillant ſur ceo noſtre dit ſeignour le Roy pr. que les partyes plaintifes en toutz tielʒ attaints recoueront lour dammages et coſtages enuers toutes tielʒ tenantes iurrours e defendauntes que ils ount ſuſtenus en cel party. Anno. rr. Hen. 6. cap. 4.

Delaye

Pleint Dam

Attaint Shirife Bailife Cozoner.

¶ Nul viſcont, bailif de fraũchiſe ne cozoner en actionz ou bñes dattait de plee de terr de annuel value de. rl. s au pluis, naction dattaint de faits cõcernant terres ou teñtes de ſemblable value ou pluiz ne perſonel l'ount le inconuenient de recouere ſertende a la ſumme de rl. li. ou pluis, return no empanelle en nul inquiſition ne enquell nulles perſones mes ceulx enhabitãts devez ſa bailie qui oũt eſtate a lour pres oepz, ou ceux as queux auterz perſones ount eſtate de fre ſimple fee taile ou franktenement en terrez e teñtz dã nuel value de rr. li. ou pluis en ſa bailo hoz daunzien demeſn lez. v. pozez e la tenure de Gauelkind, ne meindʒes iſſues en les ditz actions dattaint, returñ en la court du roy q̃ rl. s. al pʒuñ bñ de diſtrz e. c. s. a le ſecond bñ de diſtr, et le double de cheſcũ aut bñ de diſtr enuerz lez plõs ẽpanelz et retornez pur eſtr iuts en ñz les actions. Et que nul perſõ de meindʒ ſuffiſant de franktencñt que ũ annuel value de. rr. li. e la forñ de ſuiz ſoit iurr en la court du Roye ſur nulle iſſue en lez ditz actionz dattaint, ſil ſoit pour icelr' p les pl'z en due forme chalẽges. Et que auri ſouent q̃ aſcũ viſcoũt, bail de franchiſe ou cozoner fait la cõtrarye de reſt ordinance, que il pay e ẽ ceſt eſtatute ſoit tenus a payer au roye rr. li. et a les plaintifes ẽ les ditz actiõs et bʒiefs dattaint pour lour delay autz rr. li. Et ſi aſcuns des ditz fozeinz reſpõz e pleas ſoient tries et troues encounter aſcuns des ditz defendants, que adonque meſmes les iudgemẽts contre ñz les defendantes e pour les dites pl'z ſoient donc per les iuſtices du roye et conſideration des ſes courtes come p la leye ſerroit done enuers meſmez lez defendauntes, en caſe que le graunde iure en les ditz actions et bʒiefs de attaint ſur les poĩntes et articles de meſmes les bʒiefs paſſez entõtre meſmes lez defendauntz et ouesq les ditz pl'z. Et que per meſmes les iudgementes nulle autre des ditz defendauntz ſi nõ ceux vers queux les auant dits fozeins reſpons e pleas ſont troues et triez ſõt leus ou dammages. Et que ceſt eſtatute touchant le office du viſcont bayliſe de fraunchyſes et cozoñ en retournount des ditz perſons de la ſuffiſaunce de franktenement dauñuel value de rr. li. e que nul perſone de meindʒ ſuffiſance de franktenement ſoit iurre en les dits actions e bʒieſes dattaint, nez tende pas as cities burghes deins le dit royalt, ne a les enhabitaunts ẽ les meſmes. Purueu toutesʒ foyes que ſi en aſcun pe les ditz rouilez ne ſoint pe

Fozein plee Iugement

Fozein.

Iurroz

Iurroz

Challenge

Challenge

Fozein.

rr. li.

Iurroz Challeng

Gauelkin

Iurroz. London

Iurroz.

fl. mark

Cities.

ſoinz

sons inhabitãts de south iestak de bar de possessions des terres ⁊ tenements dannuel value de.rr.li.en ñ le coũtye en la forme suisdit a sufficer le numbre pur estre empanels ⁊ retournes ẽ les dites actionz et briefz dattaĩt, adõq les viscontes ⁊ bailliffes des fraunchyses et cozoners de ñ le countye empanellent ⁊ retornent en mesmes les actions et briefes plõe illeoques inhabitants de la pluis sufficiants de possessi on dannuel value de terres ⁊ tenemts peins le value de.rr.li.p entre mesme le county en la forñ auandit. Et ỹ as ceur persons nertenq̃ ỹ lauandit challenge q̃ il ne soit del possessiõ des tres et tenements dannuel value de.rr.li.ẽ mesme le coũty. Et ceo auri soũt cõe ascuns de ñz les viscontes bailliffes ou cozoners fait le contrary de ỹ est ỹsent article il pay au roy r.li.⁊ au plaintife.r.li.en la forñ auantdit. An.15.H. 6.ca.5.

12 ¶ Iceur hõez qui õt estat a lour oepz et aurit iceur as q̃r oeps auks homez oũt estate de fee siple fee taile ou frãktenemt es fres ⁊ ten dãnuel value de rr.li.de la tenur̃ de Gauelkinde soient retournes et empanelles, ou ẽ auncien atteintz cõe sõt desouth receitz (*s. in an. 15.H.6.ca.5.*) les queux attaints ne sont pas ozc pendants mes purront pzendze en temps auenir, en mesme le maner ⁊ forme come astun auter persone poet estre returnes ⁊ empanelles p forñ du dit estak saut le dit an quinzisme. an. 18.H.6.ca.2.

13 ¶ No person ne persons hereafter be ipanelled, summoned oz swozne in any Jury oz enquests in courts within the same citie (*s. of London*) except be be of landes tenementes oz goodz and catales to the value of xl. marke. And that no persons noz persons herafter be ẽpanelled summoned oz swozne in anye Jurye oz enquest in anye courte within the saide citie foz lands oz tenements oz action personel, wherein the dett oz damages amoũteth to ỹ summe of xl.marke oz above, except bee be in landes ⁊ tenemẽts goods oz cattels to the value of a C. marks ⁊ the same matter ⁊ cause alleged by any of the sayde parties by way of challeng, ⁊ so foũden, shalbe admitted ⁊ taken in euery of the same courtes as principall challenge. And that euery such persõ hereafter to bee impanelled oz sũmoned to appeare in anye jury oz enquest befoze any of the said Judges of the same citty making defaut at firſt summõs lose ⁊ forfait in issues.xij.ũ.⁊ at the secõd defaut.xl s. and so at euery such defaut after ỹ issues and penalties to be doubled, ⁊ al such issues left in the maires court shalbe fozfaited, leuied ⁊ preiued to the vse ⁊ behalfe of ỹ maire ⁊ comynalty of the said citie. And to al such issues lost in the shrifes court oz courtes shalbe fozfeited, leuied, ⁊ prefued to the vse of the shrifes of the same citie foz the time being toward their fee ferme And also be it enacted by like auctozitye ỹ ỹ pty greued by anye vntrue oz false verdit hereafter to be geuen in any of the courts of the sayd citie shall ⁊ may haue ⁊ sue attaint by bil i ỹ hustings in Londõ holdẽ foz cõmon pleas befoze the maire ⁊ aldermen of ỹ same citye foz the time being, ⁊ therupõ a precept to be awarded ⁊ made by ỹ same Maire to euery Alderman of the sayde citie oz his deputy in his absence to psent and certify the names of iiij. different ⁊ discrete persons of good fame and euery of them of substãce of C.li. oz moze citizens of the same city dwellinge in his warde to ỹ maire ⁊ aldermen of the saide citie foz the time beige at the hustings of cõmon pleas within the same citie then nexte ensuing to be holden, of which persons so pzesented ⁊ certified the sayd maire ⁊ vi. aldermẽ oz mo holding ỹ same court of hustings

Jurroz

Challenge.

xx.li.

Foz.

Jurroz Challenge

Gauelkind.

Jurroz. London.

xl.markes

xl.markes.

C.markes

Challenge.

Issues.

Will.

Precces

C.li.

Hustinges

xxviii. shal take, name and impanel xxviii. by their discretion thought most able, sufficient & indifferent & the maire & hys successors maires of the saide citie shal do to be summoned the saide xxviii. psons so by the said maire & aldermē named & impanelled, & also the turrors on the pety iury & the partie or parties named as tenants or defendants in ỳ said bil of attaint to appeare before ỳ maire & aldermē of the same city at ỳ hustings of commō pleas then next to be holden in the same citie. And if the same attaint thē or any other time happen to remain vntakē for or by defaut of turrors, by challenge or other wise, that vpō euery tales granted, the said maire & aldermē shal impanel the said psons which were certified by the said Aldermē or their deputies & omitted out of the saide pancil or put therin other pson or psons being citizens of ỳ said citie & of the substaunce of a C.li. or more & also ỳ all the plee & plees to be alleged or pleaded by or for the tenant or defendāt, tenāts or defendāts or by any of the turrors of the pety iury in the same attaint & triable by any iury or enquest shalbe tried wiin ỳ same citie & by thēquestes of ỳ same, and in none other place ne cōuty. And ỳ none of the said petit iure ne other ptyes named in any such bill of attaint shall or may haue any chalēge to tharreye or to any pson or psons therin being impaneled for lack of sufficient of goods or of landes. Quer that be it prouyded & enacted that the iugement in any such attaint, shal not extende to any lands tenements, ne to other punishment of the petit iury, ne other proces to be in the same attaint than is limitted & appointed in this present acte. And if the xxviii. persons of the said xxviii. iglories swoine in the same attaint, fynd that the turrours named in the petit iury, haue made, and giuen an vntrue verdit, ỳt, ỳ then the iudgement shalbe geuen againſt the party defendant in the same attaint as is vsed in attaint sued by writ at common law. And further more the iugemēt in the same attaint shalbe againſt ỳ petit iury, that euery of the turrourz of the same pety iurye shall forfait & lose. xx. li. or more by the discretion of the maire and aldermē of the sayd city, keping the same hustings or any other hustling of cōmō pleas to suche vse & behoue as other issues & penalties ben forfait & lost in any action or plaint cōmenced before the maire & aldermen of the same city & his bodye to be imprisoned ther to remain wout baile or mainprise, vi. moneths or lesse by the discretion of the maire & aldermen of the same city for ỳ time being, & to be disabled for euer to be swoine in any iury before any temporal iudge And ouer that bee it enacted by ỳ same auctorite, that if it bee fonden by the grande iury in the same attaint that ỳ petit iury haue geuen a true verdit, that then the graunde iury shall haue auctorite and power to inquire if any of the petit iurye take or receiued any sume of money or other reward or promise of money or other reward of the named defendaunts or tenants in the same attaint, or of any other persō or persons by the cōmaundement, couine or assent of any of them (o or for ỳ entent of their verdit geuing, wher vpō the same attait is grouded. And after any such corruption by the sayd grand iury founded, that then the turrour or turrours of the said petyt iury that is fonde so defectif in taking & perceiuyng any sumes of money or other reward or promise of reward, shall lose forfait & pay to the plaintife or plaintifes named in the same attaint. x. times ỳ value of the summe or other reward so take, perceiued or promised for some aboue sayd, and to suffer imprisonment without

Summons

Huskings

Remain

Tales

C.li. Plees

Triall

Challenge.

Iugement.

Antrue verdit.

Iugemēt

Forf.

Imprisl.

Disabled

True verdit.

Money

Corruption

Forf.

x. times Decies tantum.

Imprisl.

without baile or mainprise .vi. moneths or lesse by the discretion of ỳ said maire and aldermen, and to be disabled for euer to be sworne in any iury before any temporal iudge. And ouer ỳ be it enacted ỳ such defendant or tenāt, defendants or tenants in the same attainte, shal lose forfeit & pay, to suche vse and behofe as other penalities ben forfeited within the same cities .x. times ỳ value of the sume of money or other reward by hym or them so geuen to any of the sayd pety iury. And the same defendāt or tenant, defendants or tenantz to be imprisoned there to remain without bail or mainprise during .vi. mōths or lesse by the discretion of ỳ sayd maire & aldermen. And if any dets & damages or costs be recouered in actiō wherupō such attaint is grounded, & by the same attaint it be founde that the petyt iury haue geuen a false verement, that then for the recouery & restitution of ỳ same det & damages and costs the plaintife or plaintifes in euery attaint, shal and may haue & sue an actiō of det against the same defendaunte or tenaunt, and euerye of them, shall not bee receyued to doe his laive. And ouer that be it enacted that if any plaintife or plaintifes in any suche attainte commenced before the said maire and aldermen vpon any record remaining within the same citye, & therin be non suit, or if the first verdict therin be affirmed, that than he or they shal haue imprisonment & make fine by the discretion of ỳ maire & aldermen of the sayd cyty for the time being, & that fine to bee & goe to the maire and comminaltye of the sayd cytye. And if there be two or moe plaintifs in any such attaint ordeyned by this statute, & any of them die, & be nonsuit, the other ỳ hath ne shalbe enabled to sue for the proceedynge in ỳ same attaint, & notwithstandinge the death of the defendant or tenant, defendants or tenants, or any of the pety iury named in ỳ same attaint, so ỳ ther be two of the same pety iury on lyue, the same attaint shal not abate. And also be it ordained by the same auctoritie, ỳ if any of the iurours of the same grand iury empanelled & summoned in forme aforesaide at the summons make defaut, so ỳ the attaint remaineth to bee taken for the defaut of iurours, ỳ then euery of the same iurours so makynge defaut, lose & forfeit for the first defaut xl.s. & at the second defaut .l. and at euery defaut after that .c. lyke proces to be made & sued there against the graund iury & the pety iury, & the ptye & pties as is to be made & sued in attait sued at the cōmon laive. And that the same proces bee returnable at euerye hustinges of cōmō plees, & ỳ thattaynt remaine not to be taken after the first sūmons returned for or by the defaut of the defendant or tenant, defendants or tenants or of any of the pety iury named in the same attaint by the acte ordened, and that the said issues or penalties forfayted by anye of the sayde graund iury be forfait, leuied and perceyued to the vse of the Mayre and comminaltie of the saide citie, and that no ptection nor essoyn be allowed in thys attaint by this act purueied. Prouided alway that vpon all attaints hereafter to be commenced within the citie vpon any record wherin the trial & enquest was by half tong that the sayde maire and aldermen shal empanel the grand iury in the same attaint, the one halfe of straungers of good fame and of the substance of goods to the value of C.li & more inhabiting whin the same citye at large, and the residue of the same iury to be of lyke value and substance of goods empanelled of Citizens at ther discretiue. And ouer this be it enacted

C.ly. by

Forf. x. times

Impris.

Fals verd Recouer. Restitutiō.

Action of dett.

Nonsuite affirmed. Impris. Fyne.

If Dt Non suit

Abate.

Defaut. Remaine

Issues

Proces Returnab.

Remaine Defaut

Forf.

Medietatis lingue.

C.li.

by the sayde auctorities, that noe acte of attainte of the petyt iury maide in this presente parliament, nor nothing therein conteined other then this present act nor none other penalty or punishment in any other act then is before cõtinued in this present act bee hurtfull nor extend to any iury or ẽquest hereafter to be taken before any Judge of e within the same citie. An. 11. Henrici septimi ca. 21.

London

14 ¶ Anno. 11. Hen. 7. cap. 24. An acte for attaints was made to endure to ẏ next parliament. And after. Anñ. 21. H. 7. cap. 2. it is continued to endure to the next parliament. And after. anno 19. H 7. ca. 3. it is continued to the next parliament. And after. an. 1. H. 8. ca. 11. it is continued to the next parliament.

15 ¶ Upon euery vntrue verdit hereafter geuen betwixt party and partye, in any suite plaint, or demaunde before any Justices of iudges of record, wher the thing in demaund and verdit therupon geuen, extendeth to the value of

xl.li.

xl.li. e concernethe not the ieopardye of mannes lyfe, the party greeued by the same verdyt shall haue a writ of attait against euery person hereafter so geuing an vntrue verdit, e euerye of thẽ, and against the party, which shal haue iugement vpon the same verdyt. And that in the same attaint there shalbe a warded against the petit iury, the party, and the graund iurye Somons Reasons and distres infinite, which graund iury shalbe of like nũber as the graũd iury is now in attainte, and euerye of them that shall passe in the same, shall haue landes and tenements to the value of xx. markes by the yere of freehold out of the aficient demesne. And vpon the distresse which shal be deliuered of retornde vpon the same open proclamation, to be made in the court where the distresse shalbe awarded more then xv. daies afore the retorne of the same distresse, and euery such distresse shall be made vpõ the land of euerye of the said graũd iury as in other distresses is and hath ben vsed. And if the sayd partye defendãt or the petyt iurrours of anye of thẽ appeare not vppon the vystresse thẽ the graũd iury to be taken against them e euery of them ẏ shall so make defaut. And if any of the sayd petit iury appeare, then the partye cõplainãt in that behalfe shal assigne the false serement of the first verdyt vntruely geuen whereunto they of the petit iurye shall haue none aũswere, if they be the same persons, and the writte, proceese return and assignement good e lawful, except ẏ the demandant or plaintyfe in the same attaint hathe afore been nonsute or discontinued hys suite of attainte taken for the same, or hath for the same verdyt in a writ of attaint had iudgement against the sayd petyt iury, but onely ẏ they made true serement, which issue shalbe tried by xviij of the sayde graund iury and the party shall pleade, ẏ they gaue true verdite or any other matter, whiche shall be a sufficient barre of the sayd attaint And that plee notwithstandinge the graunde iury to bee taken without delay to enquire whether the firste iurye gaue true verdit or no. And if theye fynd ẏ the petit iurye gaue an vntrue verdycte, then euery of the sayde petit iury to forfeit xx. li. wherof ẏ one halfe shal be to ẏ king our soueraign lord, and the other halfe to the party that sueth. And ouer that, that euerye of the sayd petyt iurye shall seuerally make fine and raunsome by the discretiõ of the Justices, before whome ẏ said false serement shalbe founde after theire seueral offences defautes and sufficiẽcye of euer of the sayd petyt iury. And after that, ẏ those of the sayde petyt iury so attainted shal neuer after bee i any credence, nor their witt receyued in any court

Wytte.

Proces. Distres. Iurroz

xx. marke

Proclam.

xv. dayes

Def.

Fals serement.

Petyt iury Plees

Triall.

Plees

Iugement Forf.

Fine

Othe

court. And if such plees as the pty plea deth, which is a barre of the sayde attaint be found or demed againste hym ꝑ so pleadethe then the partye that so sueth shal haue iudgement to be restored to that he lost with his resonable costes and damages. Forsene alwaye that any delaty in action or cause personall, or crcommengement pleded or alleged in the party pleintise or demaundant shalbe taken but as bolde plee, and to that he shall not be put to answere. And that in all the aforesayde proces suche daye shalbee geuen as in a writ of dower, and none essoine or protection to lye nor to bee allowed in the same. And if the saide graund iury appere not vppon the first dismisse had against them, so that the iury for their defaut do remaine, he that maketh defaut shall forfeit to the kyng. xx. s. and vpon the second distres. xl. s. And after making defaut for euery suche defaute v. li. And like penalties and forfeiturez to be against them and euerye of them that shalbe named in the Tales, as is afore expressed against euerye of the sayd graunde Jurye aforesayde. And that for and by the deathe of the party or anye of the sayde petyt Jurye, the sayde attaynte shall not abbate nor be deferred against the remnant, as long as two of the sayde petit iury be aliue. And if hereafter any false verdit be geuen in any action suite or demaund afore any iustice or iudge of record of any thing personell, as det trespas and other like, which shal be vnder the value of xl. li. that then the party greeued shall haue attaynt wyth such proceste and plees as is afore rehersed, and delayes to be taken away as is afore remembred. Excepte that in this case of attaint euery person of the graund iurie that may dispend. v. marks by the yeare of free holde out of auncient demesne, or is worth an hundred markes of goods and cattels shall bee hable to passe in the same attaint. And if the petit iury be attainted, ꝑ then theye shall in this case of attaint eurye of them to forfeit. v. li. whereof one half shal be to the king, & the other halfe to the party after the fourme afore rehersed and ouer that to make fine and raunsome by the discrecion of the iustices, as is afore sayde. And if here bee not persones of such sufficiency within the shire or place where any of the sayde attaintes shall be taken as may passe in the same. Be it ordeyned by auctoritie aboue sayd, that the one Tales shalbe awarded into the shiere next adioyning by the discrecion of the Justicez, afore whome the same attaints shal bee taken, whiche shalbee warned to appeare vpon lyke paynes as is aforesayd. and enabled to passe in the sayde attayntes, as if theye were dwelling in the shire where the same attaynte shalbe taken. And that the same lawes actions and remedye ordeined by this present act be kept for and to al them that shall be greued by such vntrue verdits of any inheritãce in discent, reuersion, remainder, or of any freholde in reuersion or remainder. And if the party in attaint geeuen bye this act be nonsuit, or the same discontinue, that then the same partye so nõ suite or so discontinuyng the sayde attaynt make fine and raunsome by the discrecion of the iustices, afore whom the sayd attaynt shalbee taken and dependyng. And that all attaintes hereafter to be taken, shall be taken before the king in his benche, or after the iustices of the common place and in none other courtes. And that nisi prius shall be granted by discretiõ of the Justices vpon the distresse. and euery of ꝑ sayd petyt iury may appere and answere by atturney in the sayd attaint. And that the moitie of the said forfeiture of the petit iury shalbe lenied to the vse of

Iugemẽt Restitue.

Vtlarie. Excõmengement

Proces Day. Essoine Protection

Issues

Enquest.

Death

Vnd. xl. li.

Delayes

Iurror v. marks

C. marks

Forf.

Fine

Enquest

Next co

Reuersion. Remaind Freehold

Nonsuit Discontinuz. Fine

Kings b. Cõmõ place. Nisi prius.

Atturney. Forf.

Leuying

C. liij. cu. e

our soueraign Lord by Cap̃ ad satisfa-
cien̄, or Fier. facias, or elegit, or bye
action of det, against euery person of
Executors. ẏ petit iury so forfaitting, & against his
executors & administrators, hauig the
sufficient goods of their said testatour
not administred, and the other moytye
shall by like prores be leuied to the vse
of the party that sueth any attaint ge-
uen by this acte against euery of ẏ said
petit iury and his executours or admi-
nistratours hauing then sufficiency of
goodes as aforesayd not administred.
Iugemt. Restitue. And the iudgement of restitution to ẏ
partye greeued suyng this act and exe
cution of the same to be had, and lyke
iudgement for the partye defendant or
tenants to be discharged of restitucion
as afore this p̄sente acte in case of a
graund attaint hath been vsed. And if
there be diuers plaintifes or demaun-
dants in attaint, that the nōsuit or re-
leas of any of them shall not be in any
wise hurtful or p̄iudiciall to the resi-
due, but that they and euery of them in
Somons et seurrance such casē may be sorth & seuered like as
it is vsed whē ther be diuers demaun-
dants in action real. Wee it also ordey-
Writ. ned &c. that in euerye writte of attainte
hereafter to be taken by or vpō this act
that which shalbe such as other writes
of attaint be and after ẏ reste of ẏ ame
writ shalbe writen those wordes. Per
statut continuat, vicesimū
tertium domini Henrici octaui dei gra
tia Angliæ et Francie regis fidei defē-
soris et domini Hibern. And it is also
enacted that this acte shall take effecte
for verdits hereafter to be geeuen & to
Continue continue to the last day of the next par
liament. Prouyded alwaye, that thys
act be not p̄iudicial to a statute made
in the xi. yeare of the late kynge of fa-
mous memory Henry the seuēth (v. ca.
21. before. 13.) for punishment of perjury
in vntrue verdyts geuē in plaints sued
London. in the courts of the citye of Lōdō, but
that it shalde at the liberty of al persōs
for and vpon any vntrue verdit geuen
in any courts of the same citie, to sue
their attaint vpon this statute, or els
vpon the said statut made in the sayd
parliamēt at their owen pleasures & wills.
23. H. 8. ca. 3. This act is continued. 28.
H. 8. ca. 9. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. 7.
E. 6. ca. 11. 1. M. 2. pl. ca. 13. 1. M. 2 pl. c.
12. & 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 16. And after. 2. &
3. P. & M. & 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. it is con
tinued, to ẏ last day of ẏ next pl. And
it is continued. 1. El. ca. 19. vnto thēd of
ẏ next part which begā 5. El. & ended
El. & this statut then discōtinued was
reuiued. 13. El. ca. 25. & made perpetual
19 ¶ All and euerye maner persons
and persōs being citizens of your sayd
city (s. of London) and beig in value of London
goods and cattals to the sūme of ccc. & C. marks
marks may be ẽpanelled and returned Iurroz
by the shirifes of your sayd citie in eue
ry attaint hereafter to be brought bye
vertue of the said statute (1. of an. 23. H.
8. ca. 3.) vpon verdits herafter to be ge
uen by your said citizens, without any
challenge for the insufficiency of free-
hold of any of them, to be made by any Challenge
of the sayd parties in any such attaint,
vpō such verdits hereafter to begeuen.
And that ẏ iustices for the time beyng Iustices
shall sit only at ẏ Guild hal of ẏ same Guildhal
city or at some other conuenient place
within the same city, & there to swear
the graund iurye, & to take the verdits
in such attaints herafter to bee taken.
And that the said citizens hereafter to
be compelled nor distrayned to appere Appere
in any such attaint, herafter to bee ta-
ken vpon any vntrue verdit, geuen, or within
hereafter to be geuen in London, but London
only within the limytes of the said cy-
ty, of and for the trial of the same. The
said former act, or any thing therin cō
teined to the cōtrary in any wise not-
wthstanding. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 5.

Appels.12. Assaut.12. Answson.1. Certificat.1. Crowne.4. Dayes in banke.5. Discontinuance of proces.2. Escheatours.15 Essoine.3. Fees.2. Forfeiture.15 Jugement.2. Jurrour.1. Justices of gaole delivery.1. Limitation.3. Monasteries.11. Murder.2. Nisi prius.1. Periury.1. Repele.4. Restitution.2. Ryots.2 Robbery.2. Wales.32.

¶ Attourney.

Suite

QVilibet liber homo qui sectam debet ad comit, tribingũ hũdred, et wapent vel ad curiã domini sui, liber̃ potest facer̃ attorñ suũ ad sectas illas p eo faciendas. Merton.ca.10.

2 ¶ Illi qui hãt ten̄ in diversis comit in ꝯibus iustic̃ itinerant, vel de quibusdã ten̄ in comit in quo iustic̃ nõ itinerãt, et imẽt implacitant, et de aliis ten̄ in comit in quo iustic̃ nõ itinerant, implacitẽt, coram iustic̃ apud westm vel in banco domini regis, vel coram iusticiariis ad assisas capiendas assignatis, vel in alio quo comit coram vic̃ vel in aliqua cur̃ baron̄ facere possint generalem attorn̄ ad prosequendum pro eis in omnibus placitis in itiner̃ iustic̃ pro ipsis vel cõtra ipsos motis vel movendis durante itinere, et dõ attornat vel attornat habeat potestat̃ in placitis motis in itiner̃ quousq placitum terminetur vel dõus suus ipsum amouerit per p hoc excludẽtur, quin sint in turatis et assisis coram eisd̃ iustic̃ Wm.2.ca.11.

Justic. of assi. Shirifes Court baron.

Comõ place

Just. in eyre

3 ¶ Se motmaine. 4. that atturneis maye be made by writ out of the chancerye and from whome and for what thynges.

4 ¶ An.7.R.2.ca.14. It was enacted̃ that they p were gon ouer might answere in premunire by their atturneis et ceux psons qui de cy en auant passe-

Go ouer

ront passeront nr̃ seigñ le roy, et soyent aucunes bone fame, q a lour request̃ dit chancellier per lauise des iustic̃ pur eo granter de faire lour generall attorneis en le chauncellary per patent le roy deuant lour passer, a tiel̃ sibien as dites lr̃es de premunire facias cõe en autres lr̃eis en tiel cas toutz foytes soyt expresse mention fait des lr̃es et lr̃eis de premunire facias et cel patent ensi fait purront deloz les dites atturneys en absence de lour meisters responder pur eux, et atturneis desoubz eux faire denant quecunq; iudge roial̃ et faire recetuer en dit cas si auant cõe en nul auter cas et nient contrestant aseũ estatut fait a contrary auant ces heures An.7.R.2.c.14.

Generall

Premunire

5 ¶ Toutes les atturneys soyent examines per les iustices, et p lour discrecions loure noums mis en roll̃ et ceux qui sont bones et vertuouses et de bone fame soient receus et iuris de bien et loialment servir en lour offices et ẽ especial que ils ne facent nul suit ẽ forein county et soyent les auters attourneiz ousles per la discrecion des dites iusticees, et que lour meisters oue queux ils fuerent atturneis soient garnes de pndre autres en lour lieux, per ensye que en le mesme temps dañ ne preiudyce aueigne a lour dits meisters et si aseun des dits atturneys deuie ou celle q les iustices pur le temps esteants per lour discretion facent auter en son lieu qui soit home vertuous et sachant et iures en mesme le manner come de suis, et si aseun tiel atturney soyt notoyrement troues en defaute de recordre ou autrement en temps auenir que il forfeture la court et que iammes il ne soite reseeu a nul suit faire en aseũ court du roy. Et que mesme cest ordinaunce soyt tenus en lescheker solonque le discretion des treasorer et des barons illeoques. An. 4.H.4.ca.18.

Examined. Enrolled

Sweyne

Forein Put out

Die.

Other.

Defaut Forfeiture

Escheker.

6 ¶ Nul seneschalk bayl̃ ne ministr̃ dez

Steward Bailie

des seignioꝛs deꝛ franchises ꝟ̄ ont re-
tꝛome ou dꝫ̄ sont retoꝛn en nul pꝛ̄ demꝫ̄
le franchise ou bail̄ court il est ou serra
tiel officer ou minister en aucun tempꝛ
auer̄. an. 4. H. 4. ca. 19.

Attainted Erroꝛ Writ

7 ¶ Pour ceo que pluseurs deꝛ lyeges
du roy sōt vntages ꝛ pluseurs wayues ꝓ
pꝛotes erronie ou leꝛ ꝛ sont si impotēs
de lour corps per diuerses maladies et
infirmities que ils ou purront en lour
pꝛopꝛes persones venir deuant le roy ē
sō bāk illonq̄ a fait̄ lour suit pour tiel
pces erronie reuser, ordeñ est et stat-
but que chescun iustice de bāk ou del
auk, et auci le chief baron de leschiker
eint poiar deramin̄ icelles pꝛotes ꝛ
fāt̄ lieir maladies et infirmities ouert
ment coꝛus, et sur ceo purront mesmez
les iustices ꝛ barons et chescū de ūr per
lour discrecōs recoꝛd attorn en cē cas.
Pourueu touts fotts que en le dꝫ̄ de cap̄
ad satisfacend̄ courge la comē leꝛ. An.
7. H. 4. ca. 13.

Justices. Examin.

Court baron

8 ¶ An. 5. H. 5. It was enacted that al
pꝛons vntill the nert pliamt might te
make their atturneis in hundꝛeds wa
pētakes ꝛ court barons.

Religious

9 ¶ An. 3. H. 5. ca. 2. It was enacted to
endure to the nert parliament, that al
Abbotes ꝛ other religious in Lanka-
shire and Yorkeshire might make at-
turneis in wapentakes. And after an.
9. H. 6. ca. 10. this act was cōtinued du-
ring the kings pleasure.

10 ¶ An. 2. H. 6. ca. 3. It was enacted ꝟ
the Duke of Bedfoꝛde thanne ouer
the sea myght sue and be sued by his at
tourney.

Religious.

11 ¶ An. 15. H. 6. ca. 7. It was enacted
to endure at the kings pleasure, ꝟ all
Abbottes and other religious mighte
make atturneis in wapētaks in Yoꝛk
shire.

Monasteries.

12 ¶ An. 31. H. 6. ca. 9. It was enacted
ꝟ the abbot of Fountains ꝛ his succes-
sours might wage their law in courts
barons ꝛ wapentakes by atturney, ꝛ
doe their law by a deputye.

6. Norf. 6. Suff.

13 ¶ Item nisi leꝛ cōmunes atturnati
in dicto comitatu Noꝛthfolke ꝛ leꝛ cō-
munes atturnati in dicto coñ Suff. et
duo communes atturnat in dicta ciui-
tate Noꝛwici koꝛe atturnat in cur̄ de re
coꝛdo. Et quod ōnes ꝓdicti quatuoꝛde-
cim attornati sint electi ꝛ admissi ꝓ duo
os capitales iustic̄ dñi regis ꝓ tempoꝛe
cristēn de magis sufficientibus ꝛ opti-
me instructis turta discretiones suas ꝛ
quod electio ꝛ admissio olim atturnato-
rum q̄ crūt electi ꝛ admissi ꝓ dkoꝛ iusti-
ciarios ꝓ tempoꝛe existentes vltra cū-
dem numerum in comitatibus ꝑdō sint
vacue ꝛ de nulla auctoritate neq̄ recoꝛ
do. Et si sit aliqua persona vel persone
q̄ ꝓsumit, vel ꝓsumunt, aut vsurpant
vel vsurpat sup ipās koꝛe attoꝛnates i
cur̄ de recoꝛd in dictis comitatu vel ci-
uit alit ꝛ supius specificat, ꝛ hoc sic in-
uento ꝓ iquisitionem captā koꝛā iustic̄
pacis in dict̄ ciuitat sun coñ q̄ virtute
istius oꝛdinationis potestatē inquirēdi
inde in sessionibus suis habebunt ali-
quo alio modo legittime ꝓbato, q̄ tūc
ipsa vel ipse q̄ sic ꝓsumit vel ꝓsumūt
si ipsa inde legittime sit conuict, koꝛfa-
ciat viginti libꝛas toties quoties ip-
se vel ipsa sint vel sit sic cōuict, vnā me
dietatē inde capiend̄ ad vsum dñi regis
et alteram medietatem ad vsum ipsius
qui ꝓ inde ꝓsequi velit et q̄ ipse qui
pinde ꝓsequi velit possit habere actio-
nes de debito vers̄ aliquam talem ꝑsō
nam q̄ sic ꝓsumit koꝛe attoꝛnat, ac tales
pressum et recuperationem in eadem
quales facent in actione de debito ad
cōem legē sup obligatiōn. Pꝛouiso sēp
q̄ oꝛdinatio ꝓdicta inciptat ꝛ primo su
mat effectum ad festū ꝑasche ꝓxime
futurum et nō ante si oꝛdinatio illa ins
tic. videat rationabilis. Anno 33. H. 6
ca. 7.

Ii. Norwic. Elect

Void. Ii surp. Iust. of p. Fork.

14. ¶ An. 7. H. 7. ca. 2. It was enacted
that they that shuld goe with the kig
in his warres in ꝟ̄ vtage ꝟ aben wag

Warres.

to warde

towarde, should make generall attorneys or speciall attorneys.
The Amendemẽt. 3. Kynges attourney
Apparance. 2 in all
Assise. 8. Mortmain. 4
Attaint. 15. Murder. 2.
Clerk of the chancery. 1. Poore people. 1
County. 3. Repleder. 1.
Essoigne. 3. 12. Residence. 3.
Erigent. 2. Shyriffes. 10.
Fynes. 2. Trespas. 1.
Forger. 2. Wager of lawe.
Franchises. 22. Wales. 32
Attourney of the king.
The Kynges attourney.
Auauncement.
The Crowne. 4.
Auditors.
¶ An. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. an act was made for the erection of the court of generall surueiours of the kinges landes, with dyuers matters concerning the Auditours of those landes. And see thereof in Courtes. 2. diuers matters concerning the kinges Auditours.
The Officers. 13. Wardes. 3. 4.
Receyuors. 3.

Auerrement.

The Assise. 9. 16. Franchises. 4.
Clergy. 5. Warhally. 7
Counterple of voucher in all. Monasteries. 10
Essoine. 5. 9. Protection. 1.
Erigent. 2. 5. Retorne. 1. 5.
Fals iugemẽt. 2. Tithes. 2.
Voucher. 2.

Augmentacions.
The Courts in all. Residens. 5.
Franchises. 21. Saint Johns. 1.
Monasteries. 11. 13 Wardes. 25
Pensions. 2.

Awnage.
The Account. 4. 11. 17. 18. 21. 23. 25. 27.
Deputy. 1. 5. 6. 10. 11 28. 29. 32. 33. 44. 45 48. 51. 54. 59. 63 Officers. 7. 8. 13
Estretes. 2 Wales. 32.

Auncien demesne.
The Contisance. 1. 2. Knightes. 1.

Auowrie.

Where soeuer anye manner landes tenementes, and other hereditamentes bee holden by any maner person or persones by rentes, customes, or seruices, that if the lorde of whome anye suche manners, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes bee so holden distrayne vppon the same manors landes, or tenementes, for anye suche rentes, customes or seruyces, and repleyn thereof be sued that the lord, of whome the same landes tenementz, or hereditaments be so holde, may auowe or his bailife or seruaunt make contisaunce or iustify for taking of the saide distresse, vpon the same lãds, tenemẽtes or hereditamẽtz so holde, as in lãdes, or tenementz wtin his fee or seignory, alleging in the said auowry, contisance, & iustification, the same manors, landes and tenements to be holden of him wout naming of any pson certayn to be tenant of the same, and without making anye auowrie, iustification, or contisance vpon any person certain. And likewise the lorde, baily or seruaunt, to make auowry iustification or contisãce in lyke maner and fourme vpon euery writ sued of seconde delyuerance. And also be it enacted by the sayd auctoritie, that euery auowant, and euery other persone & personnes that make any suche auowrye, iustification or contisance, as bayly or seruant to anye pson or psons in any replegiare, or secõd deliuerance, for rentes, customes, sermces, or for damage fesãt, or other rẽt or rẽts, vpõ any distres taken in anye lãds or tenemẽts. If the same auowrye contisance

Landes Holden
Lordes.
Distraine
Auowt. Contisance
Holden
Tenant.
Person
Declines
Auowance. Contis.
Distres.

Nonsuit Barre. Dam̃ Costes Plentife

Dek.

Iyde Plees Disclaime

Joinder.

Plees Aduantage

consisance, or iustification be found for them, or the plaintifes in the same bre nonsuit or otherwise barred, that thē they shal recouer ther daumages and costs ageinst the said plaintifes, as the same plaintifs should haue don or had if they had recouered in ỳ replegiare, or second deliuerance, found against ỳ said defendaunts. And be it also ordained, ỳ the said plaintifes & defendaūts in the said writs of replegiare, or writs of second deliuerance, and in euery of thē, shal haue like plees & like aide and praiers in al such auowries, cōisāces, & iustificacion, plees of disclaim only except, as they might haue had before the making of this act, & as though ỳ saide auowry, consance or iustificatiō had ben made after the due order of ỳ cōmon law. And it is further enacted by the sayde aucthority, ỳ al such plōs, as by the order of the cōmon law may lawfully ioyne to ỳ plantifs or defendāts in the said writs of replegiare or second deliuerance, as wel wount proces as by proces, shal trō hencefoꝛth ioine vnto ỳ sayde plaintifs or defendāts, as wel wount proces as by proces, & to haue like plees & like aduantages in al thinges (disclaim only except) as they might haue done by the order of the common law, before the making of this act. Añ 21. H. 8. cap. 19.

De Castris &c. 5.	Rents. 2.
Iurrors. 20.	Repleuin. 2.
Limitacion. 3.	Sewers. 8.
Procurements. 1.	Vses. 6.
Recoueries. 1. 2.	

Auowson.

Writtes Right. Darr pres. Quar imp. Presentm.

CUm de aduocationibus ecclesiarū non sint nisi tria breuia originalia ỳ breue de recto, & duo de possessione, scz vltime ꝓsentationis, & quare impedit & ducul ỳ vsitatū fuerit in regno q cū aliquis ius presentandi non habens ꝓsentauerit ad aliquā ecclesiam cuius

Right Battel. Heires. Infants Collusion

Lease.

Right.

Presentm̃t Heire. Reuersion

ward.

Next

Action

Presentm̃t

Wifes

Spirituall.

Persons

presentatus sit admissus, ipse q̄ verus est patronus, per nullum aliud bre recuperare potuit aduocationem suā q̄ ỳ bre de recto, qđ debet terminari ỳ duellum vel per magnam assisam, ỳ q̄ heredes infra etatem existēs ỳ fraude & negligentiam custodum heredes ettā siue maiores siue minores per negligētiam vel fraudē tenentiū per legē Angl̄ vel mulierum tenentium in dotem vel alio modo ad terminū vite, vel annorum, vel per feodum talliatū multociens erheredationem patiebatur de aduocationibus suis, vel ad minus qō eis melius fuit ponebantur ad breue de recto, & in casu omnino erheredati fuerunt hucusq̄. Statutum est, quod huiusmodi presētationes non sint huiusmodi reatis heredū aut illis ad quos post mortem aliquorum hūodi aduocationes reuerti debēt ita ꝓiudiciales, quia quotienscunque aliquis ius non habēs tempore hūodi custodiarū pñtauerit, vel tēpore tenentium in dote p legē anglie, vel alio modo ad terminū vite, vel ānorum, vel per feodum talliat in prima vacatione, post quā heres ad etatem puenerit vel aduocatio post mortem tenētium in forma predicta ad heredem plene etatis existēs reuertet, habeat eandem actionē & receptionem per breue de aduocationis possessorum, qualem haberet vltimus antecessor huiusmodi heredis plenam habens statem in vltima vacatiō tēpore suo accidēte ante mortē suā, vel á te quā dimissio facta fuerit ad terminū vite, vel ad feodū talliatum, vt predictū est. Hoc idem obseruetur de presentationibus factis ad ecclesias de hereditate vxorum, tempore quo fuerunt sub potestate virorum suorum quibus per istud statutum subueniatur per remedium suprādictum. Viris etiam religiosis episcopis archidiaconis, rectoribꝰ ecclesiarum, & aliis personis ecclesiasticis per istud idem statutum subue-

ni

Pzesent. Vacation. uenialur, si aliquis ius pzesẽtandi nõ habens, pzesentauerit ad ecclesias domibus suis pzelatie dignitati aut personatui spectantes tempoze quo bacauerint pdicte dignitates aut personat huiusmodi nec tamen ita large intelligatur istud statutum quod persone ad quozum remedium statutum istud est editum, habeant recuperare supzadictum, dicentes quod custodes tenentes in dotem per legem Anglie vel alias ad terminum vite vel annozum vel viri ficti defenderint placitum per ipsos vel contra ipsos motum, quia iudicia in cur regis reddit, per istud statutũ non adnihillentur, sed stet iudicium in suo roboze quousq; per iudicium curie tanquam erroneum si erroz inueniat, adnullet, vel assise vltime pzesentationũ vel inquisitio per quare impedit transierit per attinctam vel per certificationem adnulletur, que gratis cõcedatur. Et de cetero vna fozma placitandi in bzeuibus vltime pzesentationis et Quare impedit inter iustic obseruetur, quo ad hoc quod si pars ca cr cipiat de plenitudine ecclesie per suam pzopziam pzesentationem, non ppter illam plenitudinem remaneat loquel dummodo bzeue infra tempus semestr impetretur, quanquam infra tempus semestre pzesentationem suam recuperare non possit. Et cum aliquã inter plures clamantes aduocationẽ alicuius ecclesie pax fuerit fozmata inter partes & irrotulata coram iusticiarijs in rotulo vel fine sub hac fozma: quod vnus pzimo pzesentet, et in sequenti vacatione alius et in tertia tertius, & sic de pluribus si plures sint. Et cũ vnus pzesentauerit, & habuerit suam pzesentationem quam habere debet p fozmã conuentionis illius, et in pzorima vacatione impediatur, ille ad quem spectat sequens pzesentatio p aliquam qui fuit pars illius conuentionis, vel loco eius statutũ est qd de cetero non habeat huiusmodi impeditus necesse q̃ quirere vbi Quare impedit, sed habeat recursum ad rotulum vel ad finem. Et si in rotulo vel in fine comperta fuerit pdicta, pax vel conuentio, mãdet vic. q̃ scire faciat parti impedienti, qd sit ad aliquem bzeuem dit continẽtem spacium vb. dierum vel trium septimanarum secundũ qd locus est ppinquus vel remotus ostensũ si quid sciat dicere quare sit impeditus talem pzesentationem suam habere non debeat. Et si nõ venerit, vel forte venerit, & nihil sciat dicere, quare sic impeditus pzesentationem suam habere non debeat ratione alicuius facti post pacẽ factam vel chirographatam, recuperet pzesentationem suam cum dampn̄ suis. Et cum contingat, q̃ post moztem antecessoris sui, qui ad aliquam ecclesiam pzesentauit personam, assignata fuerit illa aduocatio in dotem alicuius mulieris vel tenentis per legem angl et tenentes in dotem, vel tenentes per legem Anglie pzesentauerint, et verus heres post moztem huiusmodi tenentium per legem Anglie, vel in dotem impediatur pzesentare, cũ ecclesia vacauerit. Pzouisum est, qd de cetero sit in electione impediti vtrum perquirere velit per bzeue Quare impedit vel vltime pzesentationis. Hoc etiam de cetero obseruetur de aduocationibus dimissis ad terminum vite vel annozum vel ad feod tallatum. Et de cetero in bzeuibus vltime pzesentationis & qua re impedit adiudicẽtur dampna, videlicet, si tempus semestre transierit per impedimentum alicuius, ita quod si Episcopus ecclesiam conferat, & verus patronus ea vice pzesentationem suam amittat, adiudicẽtur dampna ad valozem ecclesie de duobus annis. Et si tempus semestre non transierit, sed distractionetur pzesentatio infra tẽpus pred tunc adiudicent dãpna ad valorem medietatis ecclie p vnũ annũ.

Feint pleint

Moide. Jugement. Erroz Darrein pzes. Quare impeũ Ataint Certificat

Darrein pzesentmt Plenerte

Toyne

Quare imp

Dare pzes.

Dam Semestr

Laps Dam

Et si

Et ſi impeditor nihil habeat vnde reſtituer poſſit damna in caſu q̃ epiſcop⁹ cõfert p lapſum tẽporis, puniatur per priſonam duorum annorum. Et ſi aduocacio diſrationetur infra tẽp⁹ ſemeſtr̃ puniat tñ impeditor per priſonã vnius anni. Et de cetero concedantur breuia de capellis, prebendis, vicarijs hoſpitalibus, abatijs prioratibus, z aliis domibus q̃ ſunt de aduocationib⁹ aliorũ que prius concedi non cõſueuerunt. Et cũ p dict̃ indicauit impeditur rectoz alicuius eccleſie ad petẽs decimaz in vicina parochia habeat patron⁹ rectoris ſic impediti dict̃ ad petend aduocationem decimarũ petitarũ. Et cũ diſrationatũ fuerit, predat poſtmodũ placitum in cur̃ Chriſtianitatis, quatenꝰ diſrationat fuerit in cur̃ regis, cũ aduocatio deſcendat, ptic̃ipibus. licet vn⁹ bis preſentet z vſurpet ſuper cohibend, nõ ꝓpter hoc excluſus ſit ille in toto qui fuit ne ligens, ſed alias habeat turnñ ſuum ꝓſentandi cum acciderit. W. 2. ca. 5.

2 ¶ De eccleſijs vacantib⁹, quarum aduocationes ſpectant ad regem, z alij ꝓſentauerint ad eas. Ita q̃ contentio inter dominũ regem z alios oriatur ſi rer per conſiderationem curie preſentationem ſuã recuperauerit, licet poſt lapſum ſex menſium a tempore vacationis nullñ curr̃it ei tempus dum tamen rer ꝓſentauerit infra tempus ſex menſiũ. Prerogatiua regis cap. 8.

3 ¶ An. 4. Ed. 3. pclẽ cap. 2. It was enacted ỹ the king ſhould not preſent in anothers right but vnto. iij. perſons after the auoidance. But that act was after repealed by. 25. Ed. 3. pclẽ ca. 7.

4 ¶ An. 14. Ed. 3. pclero ca. 3 an. 25. Ed. 3. pclẽ. ca. 7. It was enacted ỹ the king nor his heires ſhould not preſent by a title in anothers right in none of his progenitors time, ſaving to ỹ king and his heires preſentments i other rights in tyme cõming.

5 ¶ Come auant ces heures nr̃e ſeignour le roy ad pris title de preſenter al ſuggeſtion des pluſors clerkes la ou le title nad eſte verray z par mie tielx preſentments z iudgementes ſur ceo rendus les clerkz ont eſte receux par leꝝ ordinaries deꝝ tieps countre dieu z bone foy z en oppreſſion de ceux q̃ auoyent bon z verray titles a dites benefices ſi bien z graunte le roy qui a quel heure qui il ſerra collatiõ ou preſentmẽt deſore a nul benefice enſi en auter droyt que le title ſur quoy il ſe foundera ſoit bñ examiñ q̃ ſount de rayes z a q̃l heure auant le iudgement rendu le title ſoyt trouue p bon informatiõ nient verray ne iuſtice, ſoit la collation ou preſentmẽt en fait repelle z eit le patron ou le poſſeſſour qui mẽa z pura le faux title ſi ceo bien del chaunpcellarye quaunte a luy ſerra beſoignables. an. 25. Ed. 3. pclerc ca. 7.

6 ¶ Quant archeueſques eueſque ou aut ordinaries ad done vn benefice de droit a luy deuolent p laps de temps z apres le roy preſent z preigñ ſa ſuyte le vray patrone qui per caꝝ bien ſoit ſoffrer q̃ le roy recouera ſãs actiõ, trie deſeit del ordinary ou le poſſeſſour deꝝ dits benefices q̃ en tiel cas z en toutes auters caſes ſemblables ou le droyt le roy neſt pas trie larcheueſq eueſq ordinar̃ ou le poſſeſſoure ſoyent receux a counterpleder le title pris pour le roye q̃ daoir ſon reſponſe z a monſtrer ſon droit ſur la matter tout ſoit il q̃ il nes claime en patronage ne le cas ſuiſdit. An. 25. Ed. 3. pclerc ca. 7.

Laps Impriſ.

Chappels Prebends Vicaries Hoſpitals. Abbay Indicauit

Tithes.

Perſons Vſurpe

Tome

Prerog.

Laps.

King. Preſent.

King. Preſent

King Preſent.

Ordinaries Auowſons. Laps Preſent.

King Recouer

Incumbent

De Champartie. 2.
Limitation. 4.
Patent. 1.
Prohibition. 1.
Prouiſion. 2. 12.
Recoueries. 1.
Surueiours. 1.
Vacations. 1.
View. 2.

¶ Badge.

De Vacabendes. 8.

¶ Badger.

Corne.7
¶ *Baile.*
De mainprise in all.
¶ *Bailifes in assise*
De assise 2.6.8.9. Prison.8.
¶ *Bailifes of maners, landes and husbandrie.*
De account 1.2. Mainprise.2.
Arestes.1. Pleez of ỳ crown.1
Castels.1. Procurements.1.
Conspiracy.1. Purueiors.1.
Coroners.3. Robbery.1.
Det to ỳ king.1.5. Shirifes.2.
Escheker.1. Moll.1.
Franchises.5 wager of law.1.
Justices in eyre.4. Wales.32.
Laborers.35. Wrecke.1.
¶ *Bailifes of franchises, liberties and townes.*
De Arestes.1. Baires etc. in all
Attaint.11. Panel.1.
Attourney.6. Passage.4.8.
Castels.1. Pleez of ỳ crown.1
Conspiracy.1. Prison etc.8.
Coroners.3. Procurements.1.
Det to the kig.1. Purueiours.1.
Distresse.7.8.10 Receyuors.3.
Estrctes.3. Replevin.1.2.
Execution of Returne of shirifes.1.3.5.
statutes.3. Riots.4.
Forcible entre.3. Robbery.1.2.3.4
Forest.16. Shirifes.6.7.8.11
Franchise.5. 13.20.25.
Hye wayes.4. Moll.1.
Hundredes.1 Vacabondes.9
Inditemets.1.2.4. Wager of law.1.
Jurrors.2.3.4. Wales.32.
Justices in eyre 4. Wrecke.1.
Laborers.19.38.
Mainprise.2.
¶ *Bailifes & Shirifes of hundredes.*
De Cõfirmacõ.2. Franchises.5.
Coroners.3. Jurrors.2.3.4.
Distresse.7. Justice in eyre.4.
Execution of Mainprise.2.
statutes.3. Procurements.1.
Puruetours.1. Wales.32.
Shirifs.8.11.13.30. Wrecke.1.
Wager of law.1.
¶ *Bakers.*
De Artificers.2.3 Weighes etc.2.5.
Victailers.8. 7.9.
¶ *Bankes.*
Nulla vill nec liber homo distringat facere põtes aut riparias nisi qui ab antiquo e de iure facere consuecrunt tẽpore Henrici regis aut nũi M.cart.ca.16. Distres Bridges
2 ¶ Nulle riparie defendentur de cetero nisi ille q̃ fuer in defenso tẽpoꝝ Henrici regis aut nostri per eadẽ loca e eosdem terñ: sicut esse consueruẽt tempore suo. M.carta.17.
De Filhe.1. Sewers.8.
Riots.9.
¶ *Bankruptes.*
Where dyuers and sundry persons craftelye obtayninge into theyre handes great substance of other mens goods, do sodeynlye flee to parties vnknowen or keepe theire houses, not myndynge to paye or restore to anye theire creditours, their debte and duities, but at theire owne willes and pleasures consume the substance obtained by credit of other men for their owne pleasures, and delicate liuynge against all reason, equitie and good conscyence. Be it therfore enacted by auctoritie of this presente parliamẽt, that the Lorde Chaunceller of England, or keeper of the great seale, the Lorde Treasorer, the lord President, lorde Priue seale, and other of the kings most honorable priue counsel, and the chiefe Justice of eyther bẽche for the tyme being, or three of thẽ at ỳ Chancellor Counsell Just. of b.

least

leaſſe, whereof the lord Chauncellor, or keeper of the great ſeale, Lorde Treaſurer lorde Preſident, or ỳ lord Priuy ſeale to be one, vppon euerye complaint made to them in wrytynge by any parties greued concernyng the premyſſes ſhal haue power and auctoritie, by vertue of this acte, to take by their wiſedomes and diſcretions ſuche orders and directions, as wel with the bodies of ſuch offendors aforeſaid, whereſoeuer they maye be hadde, as well in theire houſes as els where, by impriſonment of theire bodies, or otherwiſe as alſo with their landes, tenementes fees, annuities, and offices, which they haue in fee ſimple, fee taile, tearme of life, terme of yeres, or in the ryghte of theire wyues as muche as the intereſt ryght, and title of the ſame offendours ſhall extend or bee and may then lawfully be departed with, by the ſayd offendour and alſo with their moneye, goods, cattalles, wares, marchandiſes & dets where ſoeuer they may be foũd or knowen. And to cauſe theire ſayde landes, tenementes, fees, annuities, offices, goods, cattelles, wares, marchãdiſes and dettes to be ſerched, ỳe ſame rented, & appraiſed & to make ſale of ỳ ſaid landes, tenements, fees, ãnuities, & office, aſmuche as the ſame offender may then lawfully geue graunt or departe with, or otherwyſe to order the ſame for true ſatisfactiõ and paimẽt as of the ſayde creditours, that is to ſaye, to euerye of the ſaide credytours, a portion rate and rate like, accordynge to the quantitie of their dets. And that euery direction, order bargaine, ſale, & other thinges done by ỳ ſayd lords and commiſſioners as is aforeſaid, in writting ſigned with their handes, by auctoritie of this act, ſhalbe good & effectuall in the law to all ententes conſtructions and purpoſes againſt the ſaid offendours, their heirs and executors for euer as thoughe the ſame order direction, bargaine, and ſale, had been made by the ſayde offender or offenders at bys or theire owne free will & liberty by writting indented enrolled in any ỳ kinges courtes of record. And be it enacted that if after any ſuch act or office committed and complaint therof made to the ſaid lordes as is aforeſaid, any party greued concerning the premiſſes, knowing, ſuppoſing or ſuſpecting, any of ỳ goodes, cattals, wares, marchandiſes or dettes of ſuch offendor or offendors to be in cuſtody, vſe, occupying keping or poſſeſſion of any perſon or perſons, or any perſon or perſons to be indetted to any ſuch offendor or offendors doo make relation therof to the ſaid lords to whom auctoritie is geuen by this preſent act as is aforeſaide, that then the ſaide lordes ſhal by vertue hereof, haue full power and auctoritie to ſend for and conuent afore them by ſuch proces waies or means, as they ſhal thik conuenient by theire diſcretions, all & euery ſuche perſon and perſons ſo knowen ſuppoſed or ſuſpected, to haue any ſuche goodes, cattels, wares, marchandiſes, or dettes, in his or their cuſtody vſe occupation keping or poſſeſſion or ſuppoſed, or ſuſpected, to bee endetted to ſuche offender or offenders, & vppon their apparance to examine thẽ & euery of them as wel by their othes as other wiſe by ſuch waies & meanes as the ſaid lordes by theire diſcretions ſhal thinke mete & cõuenient for ỳ vpõ the ſpecialty, certeitie true declaracõ & knowledge, of all and ſingular ſuch goods, cattals, wares, marchãdiſes & dets, of any ſuch offendours as be ſuppoſed or ſuſpected to be in his or theire cuſtody, vſe, occupacion or poſſeſſion, & of al ſuch dets as by thẽ or any of thẽ ſhalbe ſuppoſed or ſuſpected to bee owing to any ſuch offẽdours. And if any ſuch perſon or perſons vppon ſuch ex-

amy-

Cõplaint. Power Orders Body. Impriſ. Lands Goods Serched. Praiſed Sell Payment Rate like. Order. Effectual

Party greued. Suſpecting Poſſeſſion. Indebted Relation Conuent Examine Declaration Goods. Dettes

not dis-
cloſe

mination do not diſcloſe, plainlye de-
clare & ſhewe the whole trueth of ſuch
things as he or they ſhalbe examined
of, cõcerning the premiſſes: then euery
ſuch pſon or pſons ſo examined, & not
declaring the plaine & whole truth, cõ
cerning the premiſſes vpon due proffe
therof to be made, before the ſaid lordes
thereforе auctoriſed as is aforeſaid, by
witneſſe, examinaciõ, or other wiſe, as
to the ſame lorde ſhal ſeeme ſufficient
in that behalfe, ſhal loſe & forfeit dou-
ble the value of al ſuch goods, cattels
wares, marchandiſes & debts, by them
or any of thẽ ſo cõcealed & not wholye
& plainly declared & ſhewed, whiche
forfaiture ſhalbee leuyed & recouered
by ỹ ſaide lordes hauing auctoritie as
is aforeſaid, by ſuch wayes & meanes
as to thẽ ſhall ſeeme requiſite & cõue-
nient. And the ſame forfeiture to bee
diſtributed & imploied to & for the ſa-
tisfaction & paiment of the dets of ỹ ſaid
creditour or creditours, in ſuche lyke
maner, rate, & fourme as is afore de-
clared concerning the ordering of the
goods & cattals, of the ſaide offendors
keping their houſes, or fleing to pla-
ces vnknowen, as is aforeſayde. And
be it &c. ỹ if after any ſuch pſon or per
ſons ſhall kepe his or theire houſes or
flee to parties vnknowen, as is afore
ſaid, any pſon or pſons do fraudulent-
ly by couin or colluſion, clayme or de-
maund any dett duitie or other thing
by writing or other wiſe, of any ſuche
offender or offenders, other then ſuche
as he or they can & do proue to bee due
by right & conſcience, in forme afore-
ſaide, before the ſaid lordes hauing auc
toritie by this preſent acte as is afore-
ſaid & the ſame to proceede *bona fide*, wi
out fraude or couine: that then euerie
ſuch perſon & perſons, ſo craftelye de-
maundinge or claiming any ſuch dett
duitie or other thinge, as is aforeſaide
ſhal forfait & loſe double as muche as

Kept houſe
Flee.

Flee

Fayned rec.

Execution.

Execution

he or they ſhal ſo claime or demaund.
And the ſame forfaiture to bee leuyed
recouered & implayed in mañ & forme
as is aforeſaide. And be it &c. ỹ if anye
ſuch pſon or pſons, whiche ſhal kepe
his or their houſes, or flee to partyes Flee.
vnknowen, as is aforeſaide, of entent
to delay or defraud their creditors diſ- Colluſion
creetfullye by couin or colluſion ſuffer
or cauſe any other perſon or perſones
to recouer againſte him or them anye Recouer
dettes, goods, cattals, wares or mar-
chandiſes, without juſt cauſe and title
ſo to do, preding *bona fide*, wout fraud
or couin, ỹ then vpon complaint ther-
of made to the ſaid lordes hauing auc-
toritie by this preſent act, as is afore-
ſaid, the ſame lordes ſhal haue poiwer
& auctoritie by verme hereof to con- Conment
uent & call before thẽ the ſaide recoue-
rer or recouerery, and after ſuch fraud
diſceit, couine or colluſion ſhal plain-
ly appere or be duely proued before ỹ
ſaid lordes auctoriſed as is aforeſaide,
al the ſaid goods & cattals of the ſayde
offender ſo recouered, ſhalbe chargea-
ble employed, ordered & deliuered to- Deliuered
ward the paiment of the true and due
dettes of the ſaide creditoure after the
maner, forme & rate as is afore ſpeci-
fied, by ỹ diſcrecioñ of ỹ ſaid lordes ha-
uing auctoritie by this preſent act, the
aforeſaide falſe & fayned recouere not-
wõſtanding: ſo ỹ alwaies ſuche falſe &
fained recoueries ſhal not bee in force
or any execution therby had of or vp- Execution.
pon any goods, cattels, lands or tene-
ments or any ſuche offender or offen-
ders, vntil ſuch time as all his or their
true & due dets & duities, ſhalbe fullie
ſatiſfied cõtented & paid to his or their Payde
creditours. And neuertheleſſe after ỹ
the ſaide true dettes & duityes ſhalbee
fully ſatiſfied & paid, as is aforeſaide,
as well ỹ body of the ſaid offender, as
his landes, tenements, goods & catalz Execution
ſhalbe charged & liable to ỹ execution

of the said recouerye according to the tenour forme & effect of the same. And be it &c. ẏ if any person or psons which shalbe endetted, do withdraw himself out of this realme, & other the kinges dominions, into anye forein realme or countrey, to thintent their to abide and remaine, in defraude of his creditours: that then vpon cõplaint in writyng concerning the premisses thereof made to the said lordes hauinge auctoritie, as is aforesaide, the same lordes shall by vertue and auctoritie of this present act, haue power and auctority to award proclamations to be made in such places as to thẽ shalbee thought meete and conuenient, cõmaundinge by the same such offendour in ẏ kinge our soueraigne lords name, to return iñ al conuenient speede into this realme & to yeld his body before ẏ said lordes hauing auctho̅itye as is aforesaide or one of them. And if the said pson wiñ three moneths next after he shal haue knowlege of such proclamations or as soone after as he conuenientlye may, do not repaire and yelde his bodye as is aforesaide, that then the body of al and euerye suche offendour and offendours shalbe adiuged taken and deemed to all intentes and purposes out of the kinges protection, and that also al goodes, cattelles, landes, rencmẽts and dettes of euerye suche offendour shall be by the order and discretion of the saide lordes employed and distributed amõgest his creditours equallie and indifferentlye rate for rate in lyke maner & fourm as is afore declared. And ẏ also euery person & psõ ẏ shal willingelye helpe to aide, imbesile, or conuey any such person or psons, their goodes, rattales, wares, or marchandises out of this realme and other the kinges dominions, into anye forein realme or place, knowinge the sayde person or persons to depart or withdraw themselues or conuey their said goods, cattels, wares, and marchandises for the cause & entent aforesaide, shal suffer such paines by imprisonment of their bodies or pay such fine to oure soueraigne lord the king his heires or successours as to the said lordes hauing auctoritie by vertue of this present act shal seme meete & conuenient for their saide offence or offences. Prouided alwayes & be it &c. that the creditors of anye suche offendour or offendoures, which shal kepe his or their house or houses, or which shall absent or withdraw themselues into places vnknowen for the causes aforesaide, bee not fully satisfied & paide or otherwise contented for their dets & duities, by the wayes & meanes afore specyfied & declared, that then the saide creditour & creditours, and euerye of them shall & may haue their remedye for the recouery & keuping of the residue of their said dets or duities whereof they shal not be fully satisfied & payed, or otherwise contented in forme aforesaide against the said offendour or offendors in like maner & forme as they should or might haue had before the making of this acte. And that the saide creditour & creditours, and euerye of them, shalbe onelye barred and excluded by vertue of this act, of and for al & euerye such part & porcions of the said dets & duities as shalbe paide, satisfied, distributed or deliuered vnto him or thẽ by the said lordes hauing auctoritie as aforesaid, & of no more porcion or peel there, any thing herein specified, that may be taken or cõstrued to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Añ. 34. H. 8. ca. 4.

¶ Be it enacted ẏ if anye marchant or other person vsing or exercising the trade of marchandise by way of bargaynyng, exchange, rechange, batry, cheuysaunce or otherwise in grosse or by retayle or seeking his or her trade of

Out of England.

Impzit. Fine

Creditors

Not payde.

Recouer Residue.

Creditour

Barred

Porcion.

Marchant

Bargayn.

Buying & selling. Subiect Denizen.

of lyuing by buying & selling & being subiect borne of this realme or of anye of the Quenes dominions or denizen sithen the first daye of this parliament hath, or at anye time hereafter shall depart the Realme, or begin to keepe his or her house or houses, or otherwise to absent him or her selfe, or take Sanctuarye, or suffre him or her selfe willingly to bee arrested, for anie debt or other thing, not growen or due for money deliuered wares sold or anie other iust or lawfull cause, or good consideracion or purposes, hath or will suffer him or her selfe to be outlawed, or yelde him or her selfe to prison, or departe from his or her dwelling house or houses, to the intente or purpose to defraude or hinder anie of his or her creditors, beinge also a subiect borne, as is aforesaide, of the iust debt or dutie of such creditor or credytors shal be reputed, deemed, & taken for a bankrupt.

Depart Keepe his house Sanctuary Outlawed Depart

And be it enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that the Lorde Chauncellour of England, or lord keeper of the great seale of Englande for the tyme being, vpon euery complaint made to him in writing against any such person or persons being bankrupt, as is before defined, shal haue full power & auctoritie by commission vnder the greate seale of England, to name, assigne, & appoint such wise & honest discrete persons, as to him shal seeme good, who or the moste parte of them, by vertue of this acte and of suche commission, shall haue full power and auctoritie, to take by their discrecions such order and direction, with the bodye and bodies of such person, where soeuer he or she may bee had, either in his or her house or houses, sanctuary or els where as well by imprisonment of his or her bodye or bodies, as also with all his or her landes, tenementes, hereditaments, aswel copy of customary hold as free holde, whiche hee or shee shal haue in his or her owne right, before hee or she became bankrupt, and also with all such lands, tenementes, and hereditamentes, as suche person shal haue purchased, or obteined for money, or other recompence iointly with his wyfe, chyldren or chylde, to the onely vse of suche offendour or offendours, or of or for suche vse, interest, right, or title, as such offendour or offendours then shall haue in the same, which he or she may lawfully departe with, or vnto anye person or persons of trust, to anye secrete vse of such offendour or offendours, and also with his or their money, goods, cattelles, wares, marchãdizes, and debts, wheresoeuer they may bee founde, or knowen, and cause the saide landes, tenementes, fees, annuities, offices, goods, cattels, wares, marchandizes, and debtes, to bee searched, vewed, rented and praysed to the best value they maye, & by deede indented, inrolled in one of ỳ Quenes Maiesties courtes of recorde, to make sale of the said lands, tenements and hereditaments, and of al deedes, writinges, and euidences, touching onely the same, belonging to suche offendour or offendours, debtor or debtors, and also of all fees, annuities, offices, goods and cattels, or otherwise to order the same for true satisfaction and payment of the saide creditors: that is to saye, to euerye of the saide credytors a portion, rate and rate like, according to the quantitie of his or their debtes, and that euerye direction, order, bargaine, sale and other thynges done by the saide psons so authorized as is aforesaide, in fourme aforesaide, shalbe good & effectual in the lawe, to al intents, constructions, & purposes, against the saide offendour or offendours, debtor or debtors, his or their

Landes. Ioint. Use Fees Annuities Offices wares. Rented Prayled. Make sale Graunted. Portion. Good.

Lkeeper Cõmission. Appoint Order Body House Sanctuary Imprisonment.

wyfe or wyues, heire & heires, childe and chyldren, and suche person & persons as by such ioint purchase with the sayde offendour or offendours as is aforesaide, haue and shal haue anye estate or interest in the premisses, and against al other person and persons, clayming by, from, or vnder suche offendour or offendours, debtor or debtors, by anye act or actes had, made, or don after anye suche plon shal become bankrupt, as is aforesaid, and also against the lordes of ỳ manours, wher of the said copyhold or customary lãds ben holden, their heires, successours, & assignes, and euery of them.

Lords of manours

Prouided alwaies and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all and euery person or persons to whom any suche sale of copy holde, or customarye landes, or tenementes, shalbe made, shall before such time as they or any of them shal enter or take any profite of the same lands or tenemẽts, agree and compound with the lordes of the manoures of whome the same shallbee holden, for suche fines or incomes as heretofore hath bene moste vsuall and accustomed to be yelded or payed therfore: and that vpon euerye suche agreemente or composition, the saide lordes for the time being, at the nexte courte to bee holden at or for the saide manours, shall not only graunt vnto the sayde *vendee* or *vendees* vpon request, the same copye or customary landes or tenemẽts by copy of Court Roll of the same manours, for suche estate or interest as to them shalbe so solde, and reserving the auncient rẽts customes, and seruices: but also in the same courte admitte them tenantes of the same copy or customarye landes, as other copy holders of the same manours haue bene wont to bee admitted, and to receaue theire fealtye according. Prouyded alwayes, and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide that such of the saide Commissioners as shall put the saide Commission in execution, shal vpõ lawfull request to them made by the said bankrupt, not onely make a true declaration to the same bankruptes of the imploying & bestowing of their saide landes, tenements, offices, fees, goods, cattalles, and debtes so payde and satisfyed to theire saide creditors, but also make payment of the ouerplus of the same (if any such shalbe) to the saide bankruptes, their executors, admynisters, or assignes.

Copyhold

Agree Compoſid Fines.

Court. Graunt.

Admit

And be it further enacted by auctoritee aforesaide, that if after any suche act or offence cõmitted, and cõplaynt therof made to ỳ saide cõmissioners so to be appointed, as is aforesayd, or the more parte of them, by anye partye greued, as is aforesaid, concerning the premisses, knowing, suppoſing, or suspecting any of ỳ goods, cattelz, wares marchandises, or debts of suche offendour or offendours, debtor or debtors to be in custody, vse, occupying, kepig or possession of any person or plonz, or any person or plons indebted to anye such offendour or offendours, do make relation therof to the saide Cõmissioners so to bee appointed, or the more parte of thẽ: that then the saide Commissioners, or the most parte of them, shal by vertue hereof and of the saide Commission, haue full power & auctorytie to sende for, and call before thẽ by such processe, wayes or meanes, as they shall think conuenient by theire discretions, all & euery such plon and plons so knowen, suspected or suppoſed to haue any suche goodes, cattels, wares, marchandises, or debts, in his or their custody, vse, occupaciõ, kepig or possession, or supposed, or suspected, to be indebted to suche offendour or offendours, & vpon their appearance, to examine

Request. Declarac Bestowe

Ouerplus

Declarc

Othe.

Custody Vse. Occupyin

Forf. a. value

Send for Proces

Examine eramine them & euery of them, aswel by their othes, as otherwise, by suche waies & meanes as the said commissioners, or ỹ more part of them, by their discrecion shal think meete & conuenient, for ỹ vpõ the specialtie, certeintie true declaracion & knowledge of all & singuler such goods, cattels, wares, marchandizes & debtes of anye suche offendour or offendours, as be supposed or suspected to be in his or their custodye, vse, occupacion or possession, & al such debtes as by them or anye of them, shalbe supposed, or suspected to be owing to anie such offendour or offendours. And if any suche person or psons vpon such eramination, do not disclose and plainly declare, and shew the whole trueth of such thinges as be or they shalbe eramined of cõcerninge the premisses, to his knowlege, or denye to swere: then euerie suche person or psons so denying to sweare, or being eramined do not declare the plain and whole trueth concerning the premisses, vpon due proofe therof to be made before the said Commissioners or the more part of them so to bee appointed, as is aforesaide, by witnesse, eraminacõ or otherwise, as to ỹ same Cõmissioners or the more parte of thẽ shal seme sufficient in ỹ behalfe, shall loose & forfeit double the value of all such goods, cattels, wares, marchandizes & debtes, by them or anye of thẽ so concealed, and not wholly & plainly declared & shewed: which forfeiture shalbe leuied by ỹ saide Cõmissioners or the more parte of thẽ, of the landes, tenements, hereditamentes, goods & cattels, of such psõ so denyig to swere, or not disclosing the whole truethe, as is aforesaid, by such wayes & meanes & in such maner & forme, as is before limitted & appointed for the principall offendour or offendours, debtor or debtors, & ỹ same forfeiture or forfeitures to bee distributed or imployed to & for the satisfaction & paimẽts of the debts of the said creditor or creditors in such like maner, rate & fourme as is aboue declared concerning the ordering of ỹ lands & tenemẽts, offices, fees, goods & cattels of such offendour or offẽdors debtor or debtors, as is aforesaid.

Declare

Other.

Forf. 2. value

And be it further enacted, that if at any time before or after ỹ anye suche pson or psons departeth the realme, or shal kepe his or their house or houses, or otherwise absent him or themselues, to take sãctuarye, or suffer him or thẽ selues to be arrested, outlawed or yeld his or their bodies to prison, as is aforesaid: any person or persones do fraudulentlye by couyne or collusion clayme, demaund, recouer, possesse, or detayne any debtz, duities, goods, cattels, lands or tenements, by wryting trust, or otherwise, which were or shal be due, belonging or appteining to anie suche offender or offenders, other then such as he or they can & do proue to be due by right & cõscience in forme aforesaid, for money paide, wares deliuered, or other iust consideracion or cause reasonable, to ỹ iust value therof, before the said commissioners so to be appointed, or the more part of thẽ, as is aforesaide, & the same to procede (*bona fide*) without fraude or couyne that then euery such pson or psons, so craftely demaunding, clayminge, hauing, possessing, or detaining any such debt, duitie, or other thing, as is aforesaid, shal forfeit & lose double as much as he or they shal so claime, demaund detayne, or possesse which said forfaiture shalbe leuied, recouered and imployed in maner & fourme as is afore rehearsed.

Couin. Claime Collusion. Deteigne Dettes

Forf.

Prouided also & be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, ỹ if it shall fortune ỹ creditors of any such bankrupt, as is aforesaid, to be satisfied & paid of their

Satisfied.

debtes and duities, of or wᵗ the proper lands tenemēts, goods, catals & debtz of the said bankruptz, or of or with the same & some part of the forfaitures of the said double values to be forkepted as is aforesaid, and that there shal remaine an ouerplus of the said forfayture of ỳ said double values: that then the one mottie of the said ouerplus of the saide forfaitures of the double value so remaining, shalbe by the sayde Commissioners so executing the sayd Commission, within conuenient time after the leuying thereof, payd vnto ỳ Queenes maiestie, her heirez & successours, & thother mottie thereof shalbe by the said Commissioners imployed & distributed to & amongest the poore wᵗin the hospitals in euery city, towne or county where any suche bankrupt shal happē to be any thing in this acte to the contrary therof notwᵗstanding.

Ouer plus.

Hospitals

And be it further enacted by auctority aforesaid, ỳ if any such pson or psones which is or shalbe indebted, do of purpose withdraw hym or them selues out or from his or their vsuall mansiō house or houses: that then vpon compleint therof made to the said Cōmissioners hauing auctoritie as is aforesaide, the same Commissioners or the more part of them, shal by vertue and auctoritie of this present act, haue full power & auctoritie to awarde fyue proclamations to be made in ỳ Queenes name, vpō fyue sundry market dayes in such places neare the place where such bankrupt hath most commonlye dwelled or made his abode, cōmaunding him or them by the same proclamations in the Queenes name to returne wᵗ al conuenient speede, and to yelde his or their body before the sayde Cōmissioners, hauing auctoritie as is aforesaid, or one of them, at such tyme & place as by ỳ said proclamatiō shalbe appointed: & if the said pson do not according to suche proclamation repaire & yelde his or theire bodye, as is aforesaid, ỳ then the body of al & euery such offendour or offendours shalbe aiudged, taken & deemed to all intentes & purposes, out of the Queenes protection: and ỳ also euery pson & psones ỳ shal willingly & wittingly helpe to hyde or conuey, or shall willingly and wittingly receiue, detaine, or kepe secretly any pson or psons so demaunded by proclamation, as is aforesaide, shal suffer such paines by imprisonmēt of his or their bodies, or pay such fine to our soueraigne ladye the Queenes Maiestie, her heires & successors, as to theisaid lord Chauncellour or lord keper of the great seale (being informed therof) by the Commissioners so to be appointed as is aforesaid, or the more part of thē, shal seeme meete & conuenient for their said offence or offēces.

Proclam.

Returne.

Out of protection Tiary Helpe. Detaine. Kepe secrete

Imprisō. Fine to the kinge

Prouided alwaies & bee it further enacted, ỳ if the Creditors of any suche offender or offenders, debtor or debtors, whiche so do depart the realme, keepe his or their house or houses, or otherwise absent or withdraw him or them selues into places vnknowen, or take Sanctuary, or will suffer him or them selues to be arrested or outlawed, or yelde his or theire bodies into prison purposely, & for ỳ causes aforesaide, bee not fullye satisfied, or otherwise contented for theire debtes & duities by ỳ wayes & meanes before specified & declared: ỳ then the said credifor or creditors, & euery of them, shall & may haue their remedy for the recouery & leuying of the residue of theire said debts or duities, wherof they shal not be fullye satisfied, payde or otherwise contented in fourme aforesayde, against ỳ said offendour or offendors in like maner & forme as they should & might haue had before the makinge of this acte. And ỳ the said creditor or credi-

Satisfied Contented.

Remedy

Barred for part.

creditors, & euery of them, shalbe onely barred & excluded by vertue of this act, of & for euery such parte & portion of the said debtes & duities as shalbee payed, satisfied, distributed or delyuered vnto him or them by order of the said pſons as is aforesaid, & of no more portion or parcell therof: anye thinge herein specified ỳ may be take or construed to the contrary notwtstanding. Prouided alwaye & be it also enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, ỳ if any perſō or pſons, which is or shalbe punyshed & declared to be a bankrupt, by vertue of this acte, shall at anye tyme after, purchase any lands, tenements, hereditaments, free or copie, offices, fees, goods or cattals: or that anye landes, tenements, hereditaments, free or copie, offices, fees, goods or cattels, shal descēd, reuert, or by any meanes come to any such pſon or pſons being bankruptes, as is aforesaide, before suche time as their debtes due to theire creditour shalbe fully satisfyed & payed, or otherwise agreed for: that then the said lands, tenemēts, hereditaments, aswel free as copy, offices, fees, goods & cattels, shal by vertue of this act, be by the said Commissioners to bee appointed as is aforesaide, or the more part of them, be bargained, sold, ertēded, delinered, & vsed for & towardes the payment of the saide Creditors in suche like maner & forme as other the landes, tenements, hereditamentes, free or copie, offices, fees, goods & cattels of the said bankrupts, which they had when they were declared firste to be bankruptes should or might haue been bargained, sold, disposed or vsed by vertue of this act.

Purchase after.

Descend. Reuert

Prouided alwaies that this act shal not extende to any landes tenements or hereditaments free or coppe holde whiche heretofore hath beene assured by any suche bankrupte or hereafter shalbe assured by anye bankrupte before he become bankrupt: so alwaies ỳ suche assurance bee made *bona fide*, & not to the vse of the bankrupte hym selfe onelye or of his heires, & that the parties to whose vse suche assurance hath or shalbee made bee not at or before the making of such assurāce pryuie or consenting to ỳ fraudulent purpose of any such bankrupt to deceyue his creditors aū. 13. El. ca. 7.

Lands assured before

Bona fide. Vse. Collusion. Priuie. Consent

¶ *Barbours.*

See Phisicions. 25.

¶ *Bargaines & sales of landes.*

See Bankrupts. 2. Inrolment. 2. Dett to the king.

¶ *Barking of trees.*

See burning of cartes &c.

Coordiners. 26.

¶ *Barons of the exchequer.*

See Apparel. 5. Commission. 7. Errour. 2. Exchequer. 1. and in dyuers other statutes there. Execution of statutes. 3. Fines. 2. Iustice and ryght. 4. Iustices of both benches. 2. Relese. 1. Shiriffes. 1. Tenure. 2.

¶ *Bastardye.*

AD breue regis de bastardia, vtrum aliquis natus ante matrimonium habere poterit hereditatem sicut ille q natus est post matrimonium responderunt omnes episcopi qꝫ nolunt nec possunt ad illud breue respondere, qa hoc esset contra cōmunem formā ecclesie. Et rogauerunt omnes episcopi magnates, vt consentirent qꝫ nati ante matrimonium essent legittimi sicut illi qui nati sunt post matrimonium, quantū ad successionem hereditariam quia ecclesia tales habet ꝑ legittimis Et oēs comites et barones vna voce respōderunt, qꝫ nolunt leges Angl mutare, que hucusq; vsitate sunt & approbate. Wertoñ. ca. 9.

Bishop

Lordes.

2 ¶ Sila dit Alianore feme Iames

Mulier. soit certifie mulier en ascun court deuant ses heures q̄ nul mañ de certificat p̄ deuaunt fait pur la dit Alianoze femme James mette a ascū p̄tudice

Cloppell lie en dam̄ ne conclude ascē plō ou per sons soz̄sq̄ ou celuy q̄ ses heirez q̄ suyt fait ply a la ple. Et q̄ desoze en auant touts iuges de ou en les courtes la ou ascē ples est ou serē pdāt p̄zis ou moue

Bastardie en q̄r plees ensy faites penoants p̄zises ou moeues bastardy est ou serē ascē enuers ascū ylon ply a m̄ le plee q̄ sur ceo issue ioyne ou a ioyner le quel par la ley doit estē certifier p̄ le ozdinary q̄ les iuges ou vn iuge de ou en ly courtz ou le dit ple est ou serra pendant p̄zis ou moeue deuāt le temps q̄ ascūz bē de certificat passe hozs dicel court al ozdinary pur certifier sur lissue ensy ioine ou a ioiner face vn remembzaunce de

Remēbzāce soubes lour seals ou son seale a la suit le demaundant ou tenant pleintife ou defendant en le plee en que le bastardy est ou serra allege restant lissu q̄ est ioyne en m̄ le plee de bastardy q̄ certifiant a la chancelier du roy Dēgl̄ pur le temps estreant a lentent que sur ceo

Certifie Chancery.

Proclam. Chancery pclamacion soit fait en la dit chancellar̄ p̄ troys mois vn foites en chescun mois q̄ toutes les plons. q̄ pretendent ascun interest pur obietter encontr̄ la

Mulier Ozdinery Certificat ply q̄ luy pretende estē mulier que ilz soyent al ozdinary q̄ q̄ le bē de certificat est ou serra direct pur fair̄ lour allegeances q̄ obiections enuers la ply q̄ luy pretende destre mulier si cōe la ley de seint Eglī requiret. Et le dyt chauncell̄ est notice de la dit remembzance et issue ioyne q̄ requis per la dit dyant ou tenaunt pleyntise ou defendāt auātdits eyent m̄ le remembzance

Proclaim. de faire la dit proclamacion come de suis est dit m̄ le chauncell̄ pur le tēps estreant serra faire proclamacyon ensy fait certifiera en la court ou le dit plee en qui la bastardye est allegde alours serra pendāt. Et q̄ les iuges de ou en la court ou la dit plee est ou serra pendant p̄zis ou moeue deuāt ascē pclamacion ensy affait en la chancellarye facent vn foits autiel pclamac̄ ouertm̄ en m̄ la court q̄ auri autfoits quāt les pclamacions soient certifies p̄ le chācell̄ dengl̄ en fourm̄ reherce saitz adōque le dit iudge agardera le dit bē de certificat a ozdinary pour certifie sur lissu illint toti ou a ioyner. Et si ascun bē de certificat soit fait ou grāt deuāt ceo q̄ touts pclamacions en la forme deuāt reherce soient faits certifies q̄ adonqz cel bē de certificat del ozdinarye q̄ ceo fait ou affait soit void en ley q̄ de nul effect. Et si ascun bē deuaunt cest temps soit direct a ascū ozdinary pour certifier si la dit Alienor̄ feme James soit bastard ou nemy q̄ a cest tēps nyent certifie si soit certifie en aprez per vertue du dit bē q̄ m̄ le certificat du dit ozdinary ensy fait soit boide q̄ de nul effect. Aū. 9. H. 6. ca. 11.

Proclam. Certificat Ozdinaris Voide. Certifie Voide.

De Abilitie. 2 Crowne. 3. 4.

1 ¶ *Bathe & Welles.*

Bishop A Mno. 34. H. 8. ca. 15. an act is made concerning grants q̄ writings to to bee made by ye bishop of Bathe and Welles to be confirmed by the deane q̄ chapter of Welles.

De Vacabonds. 9.

1 ¶ *Battell & graund Assise.*

Othe Champion DEs serements des champions est illint puruieu, pur ceo q̄ rarement aulent q̄ le champion le dyant ne soyt plus en ceo q̄ iure q̄ lou s̄ piere vist la seisin son seign̄ ou de son auncester, q̄ que son piere luy commaunde a faire la darrein que mesq̄ ne soyt le champion le demaundaunt distreint a ceo iurer, mes soyt le serement garde en touts ses autres poyntes. Westm. 1. cap. 41.

De Anolwson. 1. Rape. 3.
Dower. 3. Voucher. 5.
Fees. 2.

¶ *Beades*

¶ Beades.
Se Rome.6.
¶ Beaupleder.

Just. in cyre Fines. County.

POurtant est stigm, q̃ nec in tinere tuitiõ nec in curia in hundr nec in cur̃ baron de cetero capiantur fines ab aliquibus pro pulchr placitando, neq; per hoc quod non ressonentur. Et sciendum est quod per istam constitutionem non tolluntur fines certi seu prestationes arrentate a tempore quo dominus rex primo transfretauit in Brittanniam vlque nunc. Mark cap.12.

2 ¶ Et ꝙ nul rien soit pris pur beaupleder, sicome auterfoits fuit defendu en tempz le roy Henry pier le roye ꝙ ore est W.1.ca. 9.

3 ¶ Pur ceo ꝙ ascuns du royaume se ont greuement complein que ils sont greues p bisconts ꝙ soy fount appurueiours le roy que pernent denyers de eur p entorcions pur ceo que ils ne deuoient esse enchesons de beaupleder deuant cur le roy dont que lestatut de Mark.5.cap.12. en cest poynt soit bien gard. an.1.E.3.ca.8.

Shirffe

Extorcion

¶ Bedding.
Se Vpholsters in all.
¶ Beese.
Se Shippes.5.13.
¶ Beggers.
Se Vacabonds & beggers in all.
¶ Benche of the kinge.
Se Chauncery.1.
¶ Benefices appropriate.
Se Condicion.2. prestes.2.
France.1. Ireland.6.
First fruites.10. Prouision.2.
Incontinencie of Residence.4.
¶ Benevolences.
Se Tarrs.15.16.
¶ Beere.
Se Ale & Beere in al. Couerz. 1.
¶ Berwike.

Marchant.

TOutz les marchauntes que amesnent & apportent ascun marchandise horz de Scotlande ou Iles del roialme Dengl ou en Irelande ou Gales premierment amesnera la marchaundise a la dit ville de Berwicke et que nul de les lieges du roy nascun auter person desoubs lobeysance du roy achate ascũ marchandise amesnes horz Descoce & le ꝙ amesne ou cause destre amesnus en cest roialme Dengl ou ascũ auter lieu de souz lobeysance du roy eins ꝙ ꝙ la marchaundise soit achates vendus et customes a son dit dit de Berwike forspryse a la citie de Carliol & les portes ou Creekes pertenantz a la west marche & que nul manner marchaunt denizen ne straunge desoubz lobeisãce du roy carie ou conuey a vender ascũ maner marchaundise esteant dedeins Engl Irelande ou Gales ou Lescoce ou Iles dicel q̃r ne sont pas desoubs lobeisance du roy. Et que nul desoubs la legiance & obeisaunce de roy bende ascun maner marchaundise Dengl, Ireland ou Gales au ascun des inhabitants Descoce ou Iles de mesme en ascun lieu dedeins Engl, Ireland ou Gales sauaunt tantsolement a la dyt ville de Berwike & Carliol̃ auaunt dit. Et que nul marchaundise soit eskippe ne deskip en ascun Creke nauk lieu entre Tynmouth & la dit Ville de Berwike mes soulemẽt en le porte ou Hable de la dit ville de Berwicke. Et que nul maner person ne persons forspryse les burgeses et homes enfranchises de la dit ville de Berwyke face ne facont ascun salmon a vender des ascuns salmons qui serrount prises en leaw de Tiwede. Et ꝙ si ascũ person ou psons offende ou offendent ou face ou facent ouesq; ascun mañ marchaundise auauntdit contrarye au ascun de les dits ordinaunces mesme la person ou persones forfait & forfacent tout mesme la marchandise. Et que il soit licette an ascun des lieges du roye

Scotland

Buye

Carlile Westmarche

Scotland

Scottes Carlile Shipping.

Salmon Fishe.

de

de seiser tout tiel marchaundise enisye forfait ou autrement de pursuer en
ppre nosme vn accion de dett encontr̃ la pson ou persons q̃ enisy forfacera
ou forfacerent contenãt la somme del
value des dits biẽs & en tiel accion da-
uoier semblable proceste iugement et
execution come est en autres accyons
de Dette dies p̃ le course des leyes du
roye & q̃ en nul des mesmes les suites
& accionz ascun pteccion ou essoign de
le seruice du roy soit allow. Ne ascun
defendaunt admises de faire sa ley et
nõe seignior le roye dauoire sibien lun
moitie de tout tiel marchaundise for-
faits & seisis cõe lun moitie de toutes
tiels sommes de money q̃ serra reco-
uieres per accion en la suisdit forme a
pursuer pur la value dascũs tiels biẽs
enisy forfaits & la person ou persones,
que seisera ou pursuera seiscrount ou
pursueront en la fourme desuisdit da-
uoir lauk moitie dicelk. Et per la dyt
auctorite il est ordeigne & enacte q̃ les
marchants et homes enfranchises du
dit ville puissent del grace nostre sr̃
le roy auoire au ferme toutes eawes
royalye lieur de pischeries dedeyns la
dit ville de Berwike et seignourye de
sn̄ payaunntes pur icell tant quant as-
cun auter pson voit faire et que nr̃z
merchants et homes enfranchyses et
chescun deux puissent de cy enauaunt
auoire occupper & enioyer a ceux loure
heires & successours pur toutes iours
toutes libertes franchises & customez
quelles au ascun temps deuaunt re-
gardoient a la dit ville et que ils puis-
sent eskipper touts maners biens et
marchandises illioqnes et les caryer
a que lieu port ou portes que ils voil-
lent et la discharge et les mesmes re-
charger ous bleez ou ascun auk victail-
les ou marchandises & les mesmez da-
mesner a la dit ville de Berwike pur
vitelment dicelk. Parmien touts soits
que cest act ne nul auter acte en le dit

Forf.

Ferme.

Liberties

Shipping

Victuals

parlement fait ou affaire nertend pas
nen ascun manner soyt prendicial a
Wilk Euesque de Duresme ne a ses Durham
successours en ou pur ascũ mañ those
luy appertenaunt ou en ascun mañ
fourme regardant. Anno. 22. Ed. 4.
capitul. 8.

See Bouchers. 2. Protection. 12.
Custome. 19. Scotland. 2.
Marchants. 48. Vacabonds. 9.
Mortuaries. 1. Woolles. 3. 18.
Officers. 12. 24. 37.
Procurements. 3.

¶ *Buying & selling.*

See Bankrupts. 2. Vniuersities. 2.
Residence. 2. Wares. 1.
Toynes. 6.

¶ *Buying of tytes.*

See Maintenance. 7.

¶ *Bigamy.*

See Clergy. 2. 5. 21.

¶ *Byll.*

See Account. 5. Wardes. 25.
Attaint. 4. 5. 13.

¶ *Bisextus.*

See Dates. 4.

¶ *Bishops and bishop-ricks.*

PAr ceo que deuaunt ces heures en
temps le roy E. pier au roy qui ore
est le roy per malvoises counseillours
sauns cause ou arrainement fist pren-
dre en ses maines les tẽporaltyes des Temporalties
dyuerses Euesques ouz toutes loure Goods
biens & chateux en les dytes tempo-
raltes trouez, et mesmes les tempo-
ralties tient en son mayne per longe
temps et prist les issues en mesme le
temps a treesgraunde dammages des
dytes euesques wastes & destructions
de lour chateux, mannrs, parkes, et
boys: le Roye voit & graunt que desore
ne soit fait. Anno. 3. Edwardi tertij
cap. 2.

2 ¶ Nous ne nous heires ne prẽ-
dyons ne serrons prendre en nostre
mayne

Temporalties. Monaſteries Abbaies.

mains les tempozaltyes Derchenesq Eneſque Abbes, Pzioures ou auters gentz de ſeint Eſgliſe de quel eſtat ou condicion que ils ſoyent ſauns verray & iuſt cauſe ſolonque la ley de terre et iudgement ſur ceo done. Anno. 14. E. 3. pzo clero. ca. 3.

Crime

3 ¶ Nul Archenesq ne Eneſque ne ſoit enpeche demaunt nous Juſtices p cauſe de crime ſi nous ne les commandons eſpecialment cāq auter remedie ent ſoit ozdeigne. an. 18. E. 3. pzo clero cap. 1.

Temporalties

Quare non admiſit

4 ¶ Pur ceo que les tēpozalties des Archeneſq et Eneſques, ount eſte ſouuent ſoits pzis en la maine le roy pur contempt fait a luy ſur les bres Quare non admiſit & enſement pour pluſours auters cauſes dont les dits pzelats ount pzies au roy q̄ nul tyel pziſe ſe face deſoze de ſicome ils ſount piers de la terre, ſi voet le roye & graunt en meſme ceſt Parlyament que toutz les Juſtices qui rendzount deſoze les iugements counter nul pzelate de la terre en tiel cas ou ſēblable q̄ ils en tiel caſe puiſſent ſraunchement receyuer & deſoze receyuent pour le contempt enſy aiudge fine reaſonablement del party enſy contempt ſolonq̄ la quantitye de treſpas & ſolonq̄ la qualitie du contempt maintenaunt al temps de iugement ſi la partye loiſre ou autrement aps le iudgement a quel henre q̄ la pty ſe voet offrer & ſil beſoign̄ les chaūcellour & treaſozour a la receit de dyt fine appelles. Anno. 12. E. 3. pzo clero cap. 6.

Jugemēts

Contempt

Fine

5 ¶ Albeit that ſithen the beginning of this pzeſent Parliament good and honozable ozdinaunces and ſtatutes haue beene made and eſtabliſhed foz elections, pzeſentacions conſecracions and inueſting of Archebiſhoppes and Biſhoppes of this realme, and in all other the kinges dominions, with all ceremonyes appertayninge vnto the ſame, as by ſundrye Statutes thereof made moze at large is ſpecyfied: yet neuertheleſſe no pzouyſion hytherto hath ben made foz ſuffragans, which haue beene accuſtomed to bee hadde within this realme foz the moze ſpedy adminiſtracion of the Sacramēts and other good holſome and deuoute thynges, and laudable ceremonyes, to the encreaſe of Gods honour, and foz the cōmoditie of good and deuoute people. Bee it thereſoze enacted by auctozitie of this pzeſent Parliament that the townes of Thetſoꝛd, Ippeſwhych, Colcheſter, Douer, Oyſoꝛde, Southampton, Lawnton, Shaſtelbury, Bolton, Malsbourgh, Bedford Leyceſter, Glouceſter, Shꝛewesburye Briſtowe, Penreth, Bꝛidgewater, Notingham, Grantham, Hull, Huntington, Cambꝛidge, and the townes of Pereth, and Berwicke, ſaint Germaine in Coznewall, and the Iſle of Wight, ſhalbe taken and accepted foz Sees of Biſhops ſuffragans to bee made in this realme, and in Wales, and the Biſhops of ſuch Sees ſhalbe called Suffragans of this Realme. And that euerye Archebiſhoppe and Biſhop of this realme and of Wales and els where within the kinges dominions, beinge diſpoſed to haue anye ſuffragan, ſhal and maye at theire liberties name and elect, that is to ſay, euery of them foz theire peculier dyoces two honeſt and diſcrete ſpirituall perſones, beinge learned and of good conuerſation, and thoſe two perſones ſo by them to bee named ſhall pzeſent to the kynges highnes by theire lyꝛytyng vnder their ſeales making humble requeſt to his maieſtie, to geue to one ſuche of the ſaide two perſons, as ſhall pleaſe his maieſtye, ſuche tytle name ſtile & dignitie of biſhop of ſuch of ẏ ſees aboue ſpecified, as the kings highnes ſhal thinke moſt conuenient foz

Sees Suffragan

for the same. And that the kings ma-
testy vpon euery suche presentacyon
shal haue full power and auctority to
geue to one of those two persons so to
his highnes to bee presented, the stile
title and name of a bishop of such of ỹ
Sees aforesaid, as to his matesty shall
be thought most conuenyēt & expedient
so it be wtin the same province, wher-
of the bishop that doth name him is.
And ỹ euery such person to whom the
kings highnes shal geue any such stile
& title, of any of ỹ Sees afore named
shalbe called bishop suffragan of the
same see whereunto he shalbe named.
And after such title, stile and name so
geuen as is aforesaid, the kinges ma-
testy shal present euery suche pson by
his letters patentes vnder his greate
seale to the Archebishop of Caunter-
bury, if the town whereof he hath his
title be wtin the prouince of Caunter-
bury, & likewise to the Archbishop of
Yorke, if the town whereof he hath his
title be within the prouince of Yorke,
signifying & declaringe by ỹ same let-
ters patents the name of the pson pre
sented, & the style & title of dignitie of
bishoprike, whereunto he shalbe nomy
nated requyring the same archbishop
to whom such letters patents shalbee
directed to consecrate the same pson so
nominate and presented to the same
name, title, stile and dignitie of bishop
that he shalbe nominated & presented
vnto, and to geue him all suche conse-
crations, benedictions & ceremonies,
as to the degree & office of a bishops
suffragan shalbe requisite. And bee it
also enacted by auctoritie aforesaide
that all & euery such pson & persones,
as shalbe nominated, elected, presented
& consecrated, as is afore rehearsed,
shalbe taken, accepted & reputed in all
degrees & places, according to ỹ style,
tytle, name & dignitie, ỹ bee shalbe so
presented vnto, & haue suche capacitie

Present.

Caunter-
bury.

power and auctoritie, honor, preheminence & reputacion, in as large and ample maner in & concerning the execucion of such commission, as by any of ỹ said archbishops or bishops wtin their dioces shalbe geuen to the sayde suffragans as to suffragans of thys realme heretofore hath bene vsed and accustomed. And be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid ỹ euery archebishop of this realme to whom anye the kings letters patents in the cases afore rehersed shalbe directed hauing no lawful impediment, shall plourme & accomplishe the effects & contents of this acte within the time of three moneths next after such letters patentes shall come to theire handes, any vsage customes, statute lawes, priuileges, prescriptions or other thing or thynges heretofore vsed had or done to the contrary hereof notwithstandinge. Prouided alwayes, that no such suffragā which shalbe made and consecrate by vertue and auctoritie of this act, shal take or perceiue any maner of profits of the places and Sees, whereof they shalbe named, nor vse, haue or execute anye iurisdiction or episcopall power or auctoritie wtin theire saide Sees, nor within any dioces or place of this realme or els where wtin the kynges dominions but onely such profits iurisdictions power and auctoritie, as shalbee licenced and limitted to them to take vse and execute by any Archbyshoppe or Bishoppe of this realme within theire diocesse, to whom they shalbe suffragans by their commission, vnder their seales. And that euerye Archebishoppe and Bishoppe of this Realme, for theire owne peculier dioces, may and shall geue suche commission or commissions to euery suche Bishoppe suffragan as shalbe so consecrated by auctoritie of this acte as hath bene accustomed for suffragans

Archbishop

Profit.

Cōmissions

here-

heretofore to haue, or els ſuch commiſſion as by them ſhalbe thought requiſite reaſonable and conuenient. And that no ſuch ſuffragane ſhal vſe anye iuriſdiction ordinary, or epiſcopal power otherwiſe nor longer time then ſhalbe limitted by ſuch commiſſion to him to be geuen as is aforeſaid, vpon paine to incurre into the peynes, loſſes, forfeitures, and penalties mencioned in the ſtatute of puſſions made in the ſixtene yeare of king Richarde the ſeconde. Prouided alwaies that the Biſhop that ſhall nominate the ſuffragan to the kinges highnes, or the ſuffragan him ſelf that ſhalbe nominate, ſhal prouide two Biſhops or ſuffragans to cõſecrate him with the Archebiſhop, and ſhall beare their reaſonable coſtes. Prouided alſo that the reſidence of him that ſhalbee ſuffragã ouer the dioceſe, where hee ſhall haue commiſſion, ſhal ſerue him for his reſidence as ſufficientlye, as if hee were reſident vpon any other his benefice, any act heretofore made to the cõtrary notwithſtãding. Be it further enacted, that al ſuche ſuffragans, as ſhall hereafter exercise the offices aforeſaid by the commiſſion of the biſhop for ỹ better maintenaunce of hys dignitie, may haue two benefices with cure, any former act made to the cõtrary notwithſtãding. an. 26. H. 8. ca. 14. This act was repeled by. 1. & 2. Ph. & M. & renued by 1. Eliz. ca. 1.

6 ¶ Anñ. 31. H. 8. cap. 9. an acte was made, auctoriſinge the kinge to make biſhops and tranſlacions of biſhops by his letters patents. But it is repealed by 1. & 2. Ph. & M. ca. 8. as appeareth in Rome. 4.

Patents

7 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. cap. 31. an acte was made, diſeuerring the Biſhopriche of Chester and Man, fro the iuriſdiction of Caunterbury to the iuriſdiction of Yorke.

Chester Man.

8 ¶ An. 37. H. 8. cap. 16. an acte was made concerning exchange betweene the king & the archbiſhops of Caunterbury and Yorke, and the byſhop of London for certein landes.

Exchange

9 ¶ Anñ. 1. E. 6. ca. 2. was an acte that the biſhops ſhoulde bee made by the kings letters patẽts & not by the election of the deane and chapter, & that they ſhould make their proces & writings in the kings name, & not vnder their owne names, & that theire ſeales ſhould be the kings armes. But after this act is repelled in. anñ. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 2.

Patents Proces Seales

10 ¶ Anñ. 3. Ed. 6. ca. 11. it was enacted that ſuch forme of makinge and conſecrating of biſhops and prieſtes, as by fire prelates and fire other to bee appointed by the king ſhould be deuiſed & ſet forthe vnder the great ſeale, ſhould be vſed, & none other. And after a booke was printed of ſuche maner of cõſecrating & making of prieſts But after, this act was repelled by. 1 M. 1. parliamento ca. 2.

Cõſecrating Prieſtes

11. ¶ Anñ. 1. & 2. Ph. & M. ca. 8. All biſhoprickes bee confirmed as appeareth in Rome. 4.

Confirme

12 ¶ Be it now declared and enacted by the auctoritie of this preſent Parliament, that the ſaide acte and ſtatut made in the firſt yere of the reygne of our ſaid ſouereigne ladye ỹ Queenes Maieſtye, whereby the ſaide booke of Common prayer, and the adminiſtracion of Sacraments, with other rytes and ceremonies, is auctoriſed and allowed to be vſed, ſhall ſtande and remaine good and perfect to al reſpects and purpoſes: And that ſuche order & fourme for the conſecratinge of Archbiſhops and Biſhops, and for ỹ making of Prieſtes, Deacons and Miniſters, as was ſette foorthe in the tyme of the ſaid late king Edward the firſt and added to the ſaide booke of Common

Seruice & Sacraments

Prieſtes Othe

mon prayer, and auctorised by Parliament, in the fifth and sixth yere of the saide late kinge, shall stande, and bee in full force and effect, and shal from henceforth be vsed and observed in all places within this realme, and other the Queenes Maiesties dominions & Countreys. And that all actes and thinges heretofore had, made or done by any pson or persons, in or about any consecration, confirmacion, or investing of any person or persones, elected to the office or dignitie of anye Archebishop or Bishop within thys realme, or in any other ẏ Queenes maiesties dominions or countreys, by vertue of the Queenes maiesties letters patents or Commission, sythens the beginning of her maiesties raigne bee and shalbee by auctoritie of thys present Parliament, declared, iudged and deemed, at and from euery of the seuerall times of ẏ doing thereof, good and perfecte to all respectes and purposes: Anye matter or thing that can or may be obiected to ẏ cõtrary therof in any wise not withstanding. And ẏ all persons that haue been or shal bee made, ordered, or consecrate Archbishops, Bishops, Priestes, Ministers of Gods holy word and Sacraments, or Deacons after the forme and order prescribed in the said order and forme how Archebishops, Bishops, priestes Deacons and Ministers, shoulde bee consecrated, made, and ordered bee in bery deede, & also by auctoritie hereof declared and enacted, to be, and shall be Archebishops, Bishops, Priestes, Ministers, and Deacons, and rightly made, ordered, and consecrated: Any statut, law, custom, or any other thinge to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prouyded allwayes, and neuerthelesse be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no person or persones, shall at any tyme hereafter, be impeached or molested, in bodye, landes, tyninges or goods, by occasiõ or meane of any certificat by anye Archbishop, or Bishop heretofore made, or before the last daye of this present session of Parliament to be made, by vertue of anye acte made in the firste session of this present Parliament, touching or concerning the refusal of the othe, declared and set forth by acte of Parliament, in the firste yere of the reygne of our soueraigne Ladye Queene Elizabeth: Anye thinge in this acte or statute heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding.

And that all tenders of the said othe made by anye Archebishop or byshop aforesaide, or before the laste daye of this present Session, to bee made by auctoritie of any act established in the firste Session of this present Parliament, and all refusalles of the same othe so tendred, or before the last daye of this present Session, to be tendred, by any Archbishop or bishop, by auctoritie of anye acte, established in the first Session of this present Parliament shalbe voide and of none effecte or validitie in the lawe. Anno 8. Elizabeth ca. 1.

Be Abilitie. 2.
Age. 1.
Annatz. 1.
Bastardy. 1.
Bathe & welles. 1
Caunterbury. 1.
Citation. 2.
Chester. 7.
Clergy. 6. 8. 9.
County. 2.
Crowne. 7.
Cullos Rotulorum. 1. 2.
Det to the king 6. 7.
Dilapidations. 1.
Dispensations. 1.
Durham. 1
Elloignes. 12
Ercõmengement in all.
Excommunicato capiendo. 1.
Fees. 1.
Forest. 4. 11.
Forfaiture. 4.
Franchises. 3. 5.
First fruits in all.
First fruites and tenthes. 1. 4. 5. 6.
Fugitines. 1.
Horses. 7
Ireland. 6.
London. 1.

Liueries of companie.fc.5.
Maintenance.
Monasteries.
1.2.5.9.
Mortuary.1.
Othe.1.
Pensions.2.
Phisitions.1
Prohibition.3.
Protection.12.
Prouision.12.18.
Purueiours.12.
Receiuours.3.
Residens.2.
Rome.2.5.6.
Seruice and sacramentes.2.
Ships.13.
Spiritual lawes.4
Tithes.7.
Vacabondes.7.9.
Vacations.4.
Wales.15.
Wardens.13.
Wilfull.2.

¶ *Blackney.*

See Fish.5.6.

¶ *Bloodshede*

See Tryall.11.

1 ¶ *Bouchers.*

Carnifex qui vendit carnes porcinas sucreū vel carū de morina, vel emit carnes a Judeis, et vendit Christianis postq̄ primo convictus fuerit graviter amercietur. Si secundo convictus fuerit patiatur iudiciū pillorij. Et tertio incarceretur, et redimetur, q̄ quarto abiuret villam. Et hoc fiat de totis transgredient statū, de pillorijbus q̄ b3 etatorijbus, et aliis vitellarijs. fc.

Jewes Amerce.

Pillorie

Abiured.

2 ¶ No boucher nor his seruant shall slea no maner beast wīn ȳ saide house called the scaldinge house or within the wall of London vpon paine to forfait for euery Oxe xij.d. & euery Cowe & for euery other beaste viij.d. the one halfe therof to ȳ king our soueraigne lord & the other halfe to euerye of the kings liege3 ȳ wil sue for ȳ same by accīō of dett. And no protectiō nor essoine be allowed to any of the defendāts agaynst whom any such accion shallbe conceiued. And ȳ in the same accion of dett, such pces be made as in other actions of dct sued in the common law. And ouer this it is &c. ȳ the same ordinance act and law extend & bee obserued & kept in euery citie, borough and towne walled wīn this realme of England & in the towne of Cambrige the townes of Barwike & Carlile onlye except & forepriled. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 3.

Fleshe Slea. London Forf.

Townes Cābridge. Werwike Carlisle

3 ¶ An. 24. H. 8. c. 3. an act was made for beefe, mutton, porke & veale, to be sold by weight & the prices appointed there. And after. anñ. 25. of H. 8. cap. 1. other clauses were enacted for selling of beefe, mutton, porke and veale by weight, & ȳ graziers and other sellers of quick cattel should sel their catal (to such as should sel their flesshe by retail by weight) at reasonable prices, or at prices to be tared by certein psons appointed in the act of. 25. H. 8. ca. 1. And that the king by proclamacion might appoint other prices of the flesh to bee sold by retaile, & licence folkes to sell flesh wōut weight, & after anñ. 27. H. 8 ca. 9. it was enacted that til. 24. Aprill anñ. 1540. flesh might be sold as it was before the making of the saide statute of. 24. H. 8. ca. 3. & 25. H. 8. ca. 1. And after anñ. 33. H. 8. cap. 11. ȳ said acts made anno. 24. H. 8. cap. 3. and. 25. H. 8. ca. 1. be repelled, and that from thencefoorth it is lawful to sell victailes in like maner & forme as they mighte haue done before the making of any of the saide statutes.

Bochers

See artificers.3.
Calues. &c. 1.2.3.
Cordiners. 12.26.
Holy dayes.1.
Weightes. 5.11.

¶ *Bookes & images.*

The sayde proulso, made the fyrste yere of the said king Richarde the third (3. ca. 9 cōcerning bookes which is in Aliens) from the feast of the Natiuitie of our Lord God next cōminge shalbee voide and of none effecte. And further be it &c. that no persone or persones, resiaunt or inhabitant wythin thys realme after the sayde feaste of christmas nexte commynge, shall buy to sell agaynst anye prynted bookes brought frō any pties out of ȳ kinges obeisance, vnbye bounden in bordes, leather

Buy

Bond booke.

lether or parchemt, vpon peine to lose & forfeit for euery booke bound out of the said kings obeisãce, & brought into this realme, & bought by any p̃son or p̃sons wtin the same to sell againe, cõtrary to this act, fyue shillings right pte. And be it further &c. that no p̃son or p̃sons inhabitant or resiant within this realme, after the said feast of Chrystmas, shal buy within this realme, of any stranger borne out of the kinges obedience other then of denyzens, any matter of p̃nted bookes, brought frõ any the parties beyond the sea, except only by engrosse & not by retaile, vpõ paine of forfaiture of vi.s. viij.d. for euery booke so bought by retaile cõtrary to the fourme & effecte of this estatute, the said forfeiture, to bee alwais leuyed of the byers of any such bokes contrary to this act. The one halfe of all the said forfaitures to be to the vse of our soueraigne lord the king, & the other moitie to be to the party ẏ will sease or sue for the same in anye of the kinges courts, be it by bill, plainte or informacion, wherein the defendaunt shal not be admitted to wage his law nor p̃tection, ne essoin shalbee vnto him allowed. P̃rouided alway & bee it &c. ẏ if any of the saide P̃rinters or sellers of p̃nted bookes, inhabited wtin this realm at any time hereafter happen in such wise to enhaunce & increase the p̃ces of any such p̃nted bokes in sale of binding at to high & vnreasonable p̃ces, in such wise as as cõplaint be made therof vnto the kings hyghnes, or vnto the lord chauncellour, lord treasorer, or anye of the chiefe Justices of the one benche or of the other, ẏ then the same lord chauncellour, lorde treasorer, and to chief Justices, or two of any of them, shal haue power and auctorytie to enquire therof as wel by the othes of twelue honest & discreete p̃sons, as other wise by due examinacion by their discrections. And after the same enhaunsing & encreasing of the saide p̃yses of the saide bookes & bindinge shalbe found so by the said twelue men or other wise by examinacion of the saide lord chauncellor, lord treasorer and Justices, or two of them ẏ then ẏ same lord chãceller, lord treasorer & Justices, or two of them at ẏ least from time to time, shal haue power and auctorytie to reforme and redresse suche enhaunsinge of the p̃yses of p̃nted bokes from time to time by their discretions and to limitte p̃ces as wel of the bookes as for the binding of them, and ouer that the offender or offenders therof being conuycted by the examination of the same lord chãceller, lord treasorer, and two iustices or two of them, or otherwise shal lose & forfait for euery booke by them sold whereof the p̃ce shalbee enhaunced, for the booke, or binding therof. iij.s iij.d. The one halfe therof shalbe to the kings highnes, & thother half vnto the parties greued that will cõplain vpon the same in manner & forme before rehersed. an. 25. H.8. ca. 15.

2 ¶ An. 34. H.8. cap. 1. was an act against readinge of the Bible in Englishe, and other englith bookes of doctrine, and against plaies, songs, and rimes, & against preaching & teaching of doctrine, but that statut was repealed by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12.

3 ¶ An. 3. E. 6. ca. 10. it was enacted ẏ all bookes of the seruice of the church in latin, and Images of Saints that were or had been in any such churche or chapel, should be abolished & destroied, & the bookes burned. But this acte was after in anno. 1. M. 1. parl' capit. 1 repelled.

De Aliens. 2. Pewes. 4.
Vsurey. 9. Treason. 17.
Bores & bolsters.
De poll age & arriuage. 8. 11.

¶ Bowe

¶ *Bowes and bowestaues.*

Marchant. QVe chescun marchant estranger
e chese ou ascũ de lour factors
atturneis ou seruants que al ascun
temps apres le feste de saint Michael
tarchangel prhein veignant ames-
neront, enuoyront ou conuoyront en
cestiterre ascun marchandise en car-
rike galey ou niefe de la citie ou pais
de Venice ou de ascun auf citie, ville
ou pays de q̃l ascuns tielx bowstaues
deuant cest temps ont este amesnes,
enuoyes ou conuoyes en cẽ terre au
chescun tẽps de lour amesnance, en-
uoyance ou conuoyãce dautielx mar-
chandises en cest royalme amesnent
enuoient ou conuoient en ũ le royal
me ouesq̃ les dites marchandises en
mesme le carike galey ou nief en q̃l
ascuns tielx marchandises serront a-
mesnes enuoyes ou conuoyes en aps
pur chesc̃ pois de tõe ou dautiel mar-
chandises q̃ en aps serra cõtenus en
chesc̃ carike galey ou nief quat̃ bow-
staues sur peines de forfaitur̃ au roy
pur defaute damesnance de chesc̃ au-
tiel bowstaue. vi.s.viij.d. e auxi les
dits bowstaues ensy amesnees, en-
uoyers ou conuoiers p les dites mar-
chants lour factors atturneys ou ser-
uants en cest royalt̃ soient searchez e
surueyes p les maires viscõts bailifs
ou chiefes gouernors dautielx cities
ou vilt̃ deins cest dit royalt̃ p la ou en
ascun tiel carrike ou galey ou nief a-
uiendra en aps de fait̃ son port salue.
Et les dits maires visconts bailifs ou
chief gouernors assignes deux hões
pluis expertes de searcher les dites
staues. Et les dits deux homes de sse
lures persons p les dits maires viscõts
bailifes ou gouernours a lentẽt q̃ ils
se ront lignes verayment e indiffe-
rentment les dits staues, nient este
aũtes bones ne sufficiens en tiel ma
ner come en tẽps passe antiel staues

Venice Other Citie.

Ship.

Tonne

4. bow-staues. Forf.

Search Maires &c.

Maires &c.

Ii. men. Serch. Othe

Marke

soloient estre lignes al entẽt q̃ touts
lige people du nre dit seignor le roy
puissent auer conisance diceux sauuz
e sauue. Anno 12. E. 4. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Nul fesour des arkes nanter p- Bowyer
son blant de vẽdre ou mettre au vẽ
ou en temps vsera a vendre ou met-
tre au vendi aſt lõg arke ou arkes del
tare appelle Elb. vende ascũ de mes-
mes les arkes au ascun liege person
du roy outre le price 3.s. 4.d. vn arke Price.
e longes arkes del tare desaubs le da 3.s. 4.d.
line de ũ le price ſcõe le vẽdour e la-
chatour dicelx puissent reasonablemt
agreer e accorder sur peine de forfai- Forf.
ture pur chescũ lõge arke del tare au
terment vendus ouster le dit price d
iij.s iiij.d. r.r.s. lun moitie ent a nostr̃
dit souereigne seignour le roy, e lau
ter moitie au ascun de ses lieges q̃i Dett.
voet pursuer e prouer la dit forfaitur̃ Pleces
per action ou actions de det en quel
semblable proces iudgemt e execuciõ
serrount eues cõe est vsuelment vse
en actions de det pursues al cemmõ
ley. Et que nul defendant en ascũ ũ Lawe.
faction ou actions serra admis de ga
ger sa ley. An. 22. E. 4. ca. 4.

3 ¶ Que nul de les marchãts de Ve- Marchants
nice ne auter que vse de repaire e cẽ
royal ouesq̃ marchandises diceux y-
lonc ascuns marchises sinõ mesmes
les marchaunts amesner ouesq̃ chel
cun butte de malmesey e ouesq̃ chel Wines.
cun butte de Tere dite bowestaues Bowstaues.
bons e able stuffe sur peine de forfai Forf.
tur̃ de xiij.s.iiij.d. pur chescun butte
des dites vines einsi amesnes e con-
uoiez e nient de la dit nõber des bow
staues ouesq̃ ũ le butte lun moitie
del dit forfaiture desse a nre dit sr
le roy, e lauter moitie al partie q̃ pur
le suer voet. e q̃ nul tiel bowestaues
soient vendus de garde les e forsq̃ a Doly
tiel person ou persons qui en queur
est ou sont, e serra ou serrount nees Englishmã

deloubs lobeissance du roy. Anno 1. R.3.ca.11.

Price Forf.

4 ¶ That if any person or persons after the feaste of the purification of oure lady next comming, sel any lōg bowes ouer the price of iij.s.and iiij. d.then the seller or sellers of such bowes forfait for euerye bowe to solue ouer the saide price, forty shillings to the king, & he that will sue for ỳ same haue an action of det therfor against such seller, or make informacion in the kings Eschequer therof the king to haue execucion of the moitie therof, & he ỳ sueth the other moitie, and that in such action of dette the defendaunt haue no essoine ne protection for him allowed and be not admitted to wage his lawe. Anno 3.H.7.ca.13. Quere if this statut be repelled by 33 H.8.ca.9.

Custome

5 ¶ That no custome be payde att the making of this act for any sufficient bowstaffe or bowstaues conteining the length of fiue foote & a halfe or aboue that shalbe brought into thys youre realme by any marchant stranger or other, betwene this & the next parliament. But that al maner marchants for bringing into this youre realme of anye sufficient bowstaues of the length of fiue foote & a halfe or aboue be discharged of al custome for the same bowstaues during the said time. An.19.H.7.ca.2.

Marchant

Discharge.

6. ¶ An.6.H.8 cap.11. Englishmen were by that act discharged of the act of 1.R.3.cap.11.of bringing in of bowstaues with maluerleyes til the nexte parliament.

7 ¶ Be it enacted &c. that the sayde statuts of king Edward ỳ fourth and king Henry the fourth, conterning the prices of bowes, & al ỳ braunches conteined in the saide statute of king Henry the eight, so farre forth as the same extendeth to the price of bowes therin expressed onely frō the first daye of this present parliament & so for euer, be thereby clerely repealed & made voide and frustrat to al entents, constructions & purposes and also al & euery clause & sentence of the saide statut of king Henry the eight before recited, tending to the making of bowes of Elme, Witchehasel, Ashe, and other woode, besides Ewe before rehersed, or any penaltie therin conteined, for any the said lasts rehersed premisses from henceforth for euer shal not be extended, construed or taken, to extend to any bowier now dwelling or inhabiting or whiche hereafter shall happen to dwel or inhabite within the cities of London and Westminster, or ỳ suburbes of any of them, or in the borough of Southwarke in the county of Surrey. The saide statuts or any thing in them or any of them conteyned in any wise to the contrary notwithstanding.

Forf.

And be it further enacted by thauctorite aforsaide, that al & euerye the saide Bowiers within the saide citie & suburbs of London and Westminster, & borough of Southwarke shall from hence forth from time to time & at al times hereafter prouide and haue in his or their custody the number of fyftie goode and able bowes of elme witchhasel or ashe, at the least wel & substancially made and wrought upon paine ỳ euery of ỳ saide bowiers whiche by the space of xx. dayes shall not haue in his custody such number of the saide bowes of witchhasel, elme or ashe, ready made, and mete to be solde and vsed as aforesaide, shall hereafter for euery bowe lacking of the number aforsaide, forfait x.s. the one moitie of which forfaiture, shal be to oure saide soueraigne ladye the Quenes maiestie, & the other moitye

thereof

therof shalbe to him or thē, vsing the art of an Armourer, Fletcher or maker of Bowestringz ẏ wil sue for the same by action of det, bil, plainte, or other wise in any court of recorde, in which action and suit, no ꝓtection or iwager of lawe shal in any wise be admitted or allowed for the defendant. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, ẏ if any bowier, after the first day of May next comming do sell any bowe mete for mennes shootinge, being outlandish Ewe, and of the beste sorte ouer and aboue the price of vi.s, viij.d. or doe sell any bowes mete for mens shooting being of the second sorte, ouer & aboue the price of iij.s.iiij.d. or shall sell any bowes meete for men, as is aforesaid being of the course sort called Lyuery bowes for and aboue the price of two shillingz a peace, or that shal after the saide first daye of May sel any bowes being English Ewe, ouer and aboue the price of two shillings the peece, ẏ then ẏ seller or sellers of such bowes, shal forfait for euery bowe so solde, ouer and aboue the price aforsaide, xl.s. the one moitie therof to the Quenes maiestie her heirs and succesors, & the other moitie to the partye suinge the art of an armorer, Fletcher or maker of bowstringes, that wil sue for the same in any court of record, by action of det, bil, plainte or otherwise, where in no iwager of lawe, essoigne or protectio shalbee admitted or allowed. Anye thing in this acte or in any other acte conteined to the cōtrarie in any wise notwithstanding. This acte to continue vntil the last day of the first session of the nexte parliament, anno 8. Eliz. cap. This statut was cōtinued 13. Eliz. cap. 22. vntil the end of the nert parliament after 13. Eliz vntill the ende of the next parliament

8 ¶ Be it enacted that al the statutz made in 12. E. 4. cap. 2. before 1. cōcerning bringing in of certeine nūber of Bowstaues, according ẏ weight or valu of other ware to be brought into this realme shal frō hencefoorth be duely put in execution. And be it enacted and declared by this present statut that al marchant straungers vsing to bringe ware into this realme from the East partes as well frō Lxxvij. hanse townes bee comprised & meāt vnder the name of, & bound as the marchaunts mencioned, & bounde by the saide statut to bring in bowestaues, vpon like paines and forfaytures as by saide statutes are appointed. And where the greatest cause of not putting the said statute in execucion hath beene that the forfaitures thereby limited are by the saide statut onely geeuen to the queenes maiestie her heirs or successors without any rewarde to the person that shall sue for the same, be it enacted ẏ from hencefoorth al the forfaitures appointed by the saide statutes shal be imployed in forme following, that is to saye the one halfe therof to ẏ quenes maiestie, her heirs and successors, ẏ other halfe to such person as shal sue for the same in any court of recorde, where in no essoine, protection, nec iwager of law for the defendant shal be admitted or allowed. And it maye please the quenes most excellent maiestie that it be on her highnes parte straightly charged and commanded that al the statuts now remaynynge in force for repressing of vnlawfull games and for the maintenaunce & vse of archery shalbe duely put in execucion for euer, vnder ẏ paines in ẏ said statuts cōtained. An. 33. El. ca. 14.

See Archery. 1. 2. tutes 3. Armours 8. Plaies and Execucion of ba- games 2.

Bzing in

Merchant strangers. Lxxvij. hāse townes

Bowsteues.

Forf. Emploied

Playes & games. Archery Execution

¶ *Brasse, Latin, Copper, and bel mettal.*

Anno 21. Henrici 8. cap. 10. An acte was made againste carynge of brasse, laten and suche mettal, to endure vnto the nexte parliament And after Anno 28. Henrici 8. cap. 8. it was continued, & after 31. H. 8. ca. 7. it was continued to endure to the ende of ỹ next parliament, and then it expired

Carry

¶ No person nor persons frō hēce forth shal cary or conuey by water or otherwise, any brasse, copper, latten, bell mettal, paune mettal, gun mettal, nor shroose mettal, whether it be cleane or mixte (Tinne & lead onely excepted) into any parte beyonde the Sea, or into any outward realme or dominion what soeuer it be, vpō paine to forfait the double value of ỹ same mettal so caried or conueyed the one halfe therof to be to the kinge our soueraigne lorde, and the other to the partie that wil sue for the same by writte, bil, plaint, or information, in the which no essoigne or ꝓtectiō shal be allowed. And further be it &c. for ỹ true meaning of this statute that the arrival, discharge & deliuerye of the said mettals in any parties beyonde the Sea, or in anye other forreine realme or dominion shalbe tried & determined within this realme in such county or place where the said mettal or mettals were shipped, or firste caried, with like proces and determination as al other informatiōs or actions be tryed and adiudged within this realme, or as the same facte had bene done within this realme & dominion. And be it further &c. that no psonne or persons at any time hereafter, shal shippe or carie any of ỹ saide mettals afore rehearled, to carye or discharge the same in any pte of this realme, vnlesse such psonne or psonnes before the shippinge therof do declare & manifeste vnto the customer of such port or Creeke where ỹ same mettal shalbe shipped the true weight of al suche mettal as shal be shipped, & also shall make a sufficient obligacion in the lawe in the whiche he shalbe bounden to the saide customer to the kinges vse, in such summe as shal amounte to the double value of the said mettal so declared and manifested, with condicion that ỹ same shalbee discharged at some porte or creeke within this realme and none other place vpon paine to forfeit the same in maner and forme afore rehersed. And ỹ euery such person or persons that shal shippe such mettal & be & shalbe bounde as is aforesaid shal within eight monethes next after the shipping therof bringe a true certificat from the customer to ỹ porte creeke or place, wher he or they shal happen to discharge the same mettal testifying ỹ the same mettal so shipped, and the true weight thereof is there discharged, which certificat the customer of such place, where ỹ said mettal shalbe discharged, shal vpon the discharge therof make and deliuer to the partie so discharging, or to his factour without any delay: and be it further enacted that if any custo mer or his deputie by coūne or by any other vndue meane to make any false or vntrue certificat concerning the saide discharginge of such mettal contrary to the true meaning of this act, that then such customer, so falsely or vntruely certifying as is aforesaid, shal lose his office, and also ỹ value of the goodes so conceyled out of the said certificat. Prouided alway ỹ if the said mettal by tempest of weather be drowned or by enemies or pirats robbed and spoiled and that sufficiently proued without fraud or coūne before the customer and cōtroller

Declare Custome

weight

Obligation

Dischar

Ship Carry

within. Forf.

Leade.

Certificat

Forf.

Discharge

Triall

Custome

Ship Cary

Collusion. Certificat

Declar Custo

Oblig

Office. Forf.

Tempest

Robbed

Custome

ler, or their sufficient deputies, in ỳ
port where the ptye or parties so ship-
ped the mettalles aforesaide, or any of
them, by the said partie or parties or
their executors that then he or theye
so bringing such sufficiet proofe shal
haue his obligacion to him deliuered
or els he & his executors therof to bee
acquitted & clereiye discharged, anye
thing in this act to ỳ contrarye cõtei-
ned, notwithstanding etc. An. 31. H. 8. c. 7

Discharge

Ship Carry

Leade.

Fork.

Triall

Ship Cary

Declare. Customer

Oblig.

& Ffo person or persons shal cary
or conuey or ship, to ỳ entent to cary
or conuey any brasse, copper, latten,
bel mettal, panne mettal, gunne met
tal, or shroose mettal, whether it bee
clere or mixed (tin & lead onely exce-
pted) into any part beyonde the Sea
or into any outwarde realme or do-
minion whatsoeuer it bee, vpõ pain
to forfaite the double value therof, &
x.li. for euery thousand weight of the
same mettal so caried & conueyed or
shipped to the entent to be caried or
conueyed, ỳ trial wherof shalbe i like
maner and forme, as in ỳ saide for-
mer acte (s. an 3. H. 8. ca. 7.) is exp̃ssed. And be it further enacted that no
person or persons after the said feaste
shal shippe or carye any of the sayde
mettals prohibited by this statute to
cary or discharge the same in any pt
of this realme, vnles suche person or
persons before the shipping thereof,
do declare & manifeste to ỳ customer
of such port or creke where the same
mettal shalbe shipped ỳ true weight
of al such mettal as shalbe shipped, &
shal also before the shipping thereof
make a sufficient obligacõ in ỳ lawe
in which he shalbe bounden to ỳ said
customer to the kinges vse in suche
summe as shal amount to the double
value & x.li. for euy thousãd weight
so declared & manifested with condi-
cion as in the saide statute (s. 33. H. 8.
ca. 7.) is appointed & enacted, & shall
make certificat of the discharge ther-
of in like maner as in the saide statute is further ordeined & enacted.

Certificat.

And be it further enacted ỳ if any cu
stomer, comptroller, or his or their
deputie or deputies by couine or by
any other vndue meane wil suffer a
ny pson after ỳ ỳ mettall is shipped
or caried contrary to ỳ meaninge of
this act to make obligacion or obliga
cions, without dates for the discharge
& certificat of their mettal, as is afor
said, ỳ then such customer so suffering
or receiuinge such obligacions shall
lose his office, & ỳ value of ỳ mettall
so shipped or caried. And be it fur-
ther enacted ỳ if any master, owner,
purser, or botelwaine of any ship, do
willingly pmitte or suffer any of the
mettals aboue said to be shipped con
trary to ỳ tenour of this act, or els p-
ceiuig any such mettal to be shipped
do not disclose ỳ same wiñ three dayz
after knowledge had to ỳ customer
or controller of ỳ same port to his or
their deputie or deputies, where the
same is shipped, that then euery such
owner, master, purser, or botelwain
so willingly putting the same metal
to be shipped or concealing the same
whẽ he pceiue it to be shipped shal
forfait ỳ double value of ỳ same met
tal so shipped or caried. And if any cu
stomer or searcher do willingly suf-
fer any of ỳ mettals aforesaid to bee
shipped contrarye to ỳ meaninge of
this acte, or else hauinge knowledge
ỳ it is secretly shipped or caried, doe
not cease ỳ same to ỳ kings vse, then
euery customer or serther so offe-
ding shal lose his office & ỳ value of ỳ met
tal so shipped or caried. And be it fur
ther enacted ỳ no person or persons
shal after ỳ said ceaske lade, ship, or
cary into any parte beyond the sea a-
ny of ỳ mettals aforesaide, but onelye
out of such port or creeke wher ỳ cu-

Fork. Office.

Master of the ship

Shipped Disclose Customer

Cõcealing

Fork. Customer.

Sercher Shipped

Settle

Fork.

Cary out

Port.

stomer or his deputie is resident and dwelling, vpon peine of forfeiture of the said mettal, & x.li. for euery thousand weight so shipped or caryed, ỳ moitie of al which forfaitures shall be to oure souereigne lorde the king & the other moitie to him or them ỳ will sue for the same by bil plaint, information, action of det or otherwise in any of the kings courts, in which no essoine or protectionz or woger of law shalbe admitted or alowed. And be it further enacted ỳ ỳ said estatut made in ỳ saide 33. yere of the raigh of the said late king Henry the eight (s.33. H.8.ca.7.) and euerye article & prouiso, being not altered by this estatut, shalbe goode & effectual. Anno 2.E.6.ca.37.

Effectuall

See Pewterers 3.

¶ *Bread.*

See Weights &c.2.5.7.9.

¶ *Breakers of leagues and truce.*

PAr ceo que deuant ces heures diuerses gents comprises deins les trieus sibien fait par nostre seignour le roy qui ore est come p son tresnoble pere & auri diuerses autres gẽts eiants safeconduites sibien de nostre seignor le roy que ore est come ỳ son dit tresnoble pere ont este ascũs tues robbes & dispoiles par les lieges & subiects du roy sibien sur le haut meer come deins les ports & costs du meer Dengl', Dyzland, & de gales peront les dits trieuz & safeconduits ont estẽ rumpes & offenduz & grand dishonor & disclander du roy & encounter sa dignitie. Et ỳ les dits tuorz dez homez robberz & spoilours & offendours des dits trieuz & safeconduits du roy cõe desuis est declare ont este par diuers ses lieges & subiects du roy deins les costes de diuers counties, receits, abbets, procures, counsels, & lonees sustenus & maintenus. Nostre dit seignor le roy del aduise & assẽt suisdits & a la prier des dits comons ad ordeine & declare que tielx tuery, robbery espoilery, rumpery des trieux & safeconduites & voluntaries receit abbetement, procurement counsel, lonery sustenaunce & maintenance des tielx parsons affaires en temps auenir ỳ ascuns des lieges & subiectes du roys deins le royalme Dengleterre Dirland & due gales ou sur la haut meer soyent adiudges & determines pour haut treason fait encounter le coron & dignitie le roy. Et en chescun port du mear soit fait & assigne deforz en auant par le roy par ses letters patẽtes vn loyal home appell (Conseruator) des trieus & safecõduites du roy que eit xl. libras de terre par an al meines. Et que le dit conseruator eit poiar & auctoritie par les dits letters patentes & auri par commission del admiral Dengl' denquere des toutez tielx treasons et offences affaire encounter les trieux & safeconduits du roy nostre seignour sur le haut mear hors des corps des counties & hors ỳ les fraunchises de v. ports du roy come les admirals des roys Dengleterre deuant ses heures reasonablement solonque launcien custome & ley sur le haut mear vses ont faites ou vses & ensement que le dit conseruatoure eit autiel & meisme le poyar de punir touts ceux qui sont ou serront enditez ou accuses deuãt luy, sibien a la suit vn roy nostre seignour come a la suit de partie dascun chose affaire encont les trieux & safeconduites de roy sur le haut mear hors de corps des counties & liberties du royalme Dengleterre & hors de la dit fraunchise de v. ports par tielx proces, examination, proues, determination iudgement & execucion comme admiralx des roys Dengleterre deuant ses heures reasonablemẽt solonq launcien custome & ley ỳ le haut mear vses ont fait ou vses

Breaking Slaine Robbery

Treason Offences

Indictem Proces Exigent

Treason

Cõseruato

Cõmission Admiral Enquerer

5. ports Admiral

Punish.

Safecõdits

5. ports

Admirall

Hake conduites

Slaine Robbed.

Broken

vſes forſq; la determinacion du mort
ꝺ home ceſt pty & lexecut ꝺicel ſoient
Frãchiſes tout dits reſeruez a la dit admiral ou
a ſon lieutenant general, hors de la
dit frãchiſe des dits .v. ports. Et q̃ la
dit conſeruat eit plein potar & auc-
ritie denq̃r ſubñ deis les liberties frã
chiſes cõe de hors y gents inhabit. ts
Treaſons Offences. deins les corps du countie & libertye
ou le dit port eſt de touts tielx treſos
& offences affairs encount les trieux
& ſafeconduits du nr̃ ſr̃ le roy deins
le corps de countie & libertie ou le dit
Inditements. Proces Exigent pt eſt & de fait ꝺiuers tielx a ꝺnditors
deuãt luy pces en la fourme enſuant
s. y capias & exigẽ ꝺ q illeront ſubñ en
meſmes les coũties de q̃ls contiez eſt
ſuppoſe tielx endites eſtre cõe en les
counties lou tielx enditemẽts ſont pꝛi
ſes les q̃ur capias & exigend auãtdits
en ambꝺ̃ counties eyt ou eyent leur
de retourñ y vn mois al meinz. Et en
cas q̃ capias & exigent ſoiẽt dedeins y
ceſt pty agards q̃ les noms & ſnoms
des tiels parſons einſi enditers & la
villes & le county & la maiſter dount
ils ſont ſoiẽt eſpecifies & declares en
les enditements & pces ꝺicelx. Et q̃
l dit conſuat eit pleine potar ꝺoier a
la ſuit de quicunq; pſon q̃ ſoy voudꝛa
Lieutenãt pleindr̃ deuãt luy ñ ou deuãt ſõ lieu-
teñt daſt offence a la pty fait encont
2. Lawiers Commiſſion les dits tricux & ſafeconduites. Et q̃
deux hões appꝛiſes de la ley ſoiẽt noſ
mes & aſſociez en cheſt cõmiſſiõ du nr̃
ſr̃ le roy aſſaire au tiel cõſeruatour
Et q̃ le dit conſeruatour & les dits ho
mes appꝛiſes du ley en le dit cõmiſſi-
Gail delifi on a luy aſſocies & aſſignes eyent ils
pleine potar & auc̃ritie de faire ꝺue
ꝺeliuerance ſolonq; la ley & vſage de
la tre de tielx endites ꝺeuant le dit cõ
ſuat de les choſes iſſint affaires ꝺeis
le corps de countie ou libertie ou l'a-
nantdit port eſt encount les dits tri-
eux & ſafeconduites du roy nr̃ ſr̃ & f
miner tielx ſuits cõmences a la ſuite
de q̃lcunq; ptie q̃ ſoy voudꝛa pleindr̃
ꝺeuant le dit conſeruatoꝛ daſt office
a luy fait encount les dites trieux et
ſafeconduits & ꝺent ꝺue reꝺꝛeſſe & re
medy faire. Et q̃ les dits deux homez
Aſſiſt. iſſint a la dit conſeruatoꝛ allociez ſoi-
ent aſſiſtants & entendants a le dit cõ
ſeruatour pur faire les ꝺeliuerance
& determinacionz en maner & fourñ
auantdits quant ils ſont y le dit con-
ſuat reaſonablemt requiz. Et q̃ l dit
Othe Swoꝛne conſeruatoꝛ & les dites ꝺeux hões de
ley ſoient iurtez q̃ ils ne nul ꝺeux p̃n
ꝺꝛa ou pꝛenꝺꝛount ꝺe nulty ſinon de
Not reward. roy fee, ꝺoue, ſour, gage, reward, ou
bꝛocage en aſt mañ en cel partie en
diſturbance de la dit execut & puniſſy-
ment de tiels traitours & offendours
auantdits. Et q̃ le dit conſeruat ſerra
Reſident reſeant en le poꝛt & lieux ou il ſerra
conſeruatoꝛ aſſign̄ come auant eſt dit
& pꝛenꝺꝛa cheſt conſeruat pur le dit
office cheſcun an vi. li. du roy au meiz
Et que ils ſoient iurez que ſi aſcune
Swoꝛne perſon de quel eſtate ou condicion q̃
il ſoit eux ou aſcũ de eux pꝛocure, ex-
cite, ou abbette de faire aſcun choſe
a contrary du ceſt oꝛdinance & le ſcre
ment auantdit q̃ cheſcun ꝺeux ſerra
Relation Chancelor ꝺue relacion a nr̃e treſſoueraigne ſei
gnoꝛ le roy ou a la chanceller Dgle
terre pur le temps eſtrant ſi haſtiue-
ment come boneſt pourra ſans cõ-
celemt en aſt point ſ peine ꝺenpꝛiſõ
Impꝛiſ. ment & ꝺe faire ſine & raunſon a la vo
lunte nr̃e ſeignr̃ le roy. Et que l dit
conſeruatour eit vn ſcalt du nr̃e ſr̃
le roy oꝛꝺeine pour le dit office. Et q̃
le maiſtre del nief barge, ou baſſinge
ou auters veſſels en le dit poꝛt ſoit tu
Swoꝛne re & le poſſeſſoꝛ auri ſil ſoit preſent ꝺe
uant le dit conſeruatoꝛ auant que il
paſſe hors du dit poꝛt que il nattem-
pera rien encounter les dits trieux
& ſafeconduits du roy nr̃ ſr̃. Et auꝛ-
int q̃ le dit conſeruatour face enro-
Enroller ler de cet ꝺeuãt luy, ſil ñ les noſmes

Shippe master

des tiels pollessours & meisters come l' noums de lour niek, barge, balenger ou auk vessel ensemble ouesq; le nũber des mariners en iceis estreants. Et ils preignõt riẽs des enemiez du roy ou dauts quelcũq; q̃ ils tiels prises ferrõt aussi en le dit port & ent ferront pleine informacion a le dite conseruatour deuãt que ils ent facẽt discharge ou vende ũ ne soit q̃ p forz de vent de tempest, ou des enemies, ou auter cause reasonable, tielx niek, barge, balingere, ou auk vessel doit ent en auk port pur saluacõ du mesm̃ le vessel ou auk cause reasonable. Et q̃ ils adonq; facent pleine informacion a dit conseruatour ou a la conseruatoure de la porte en quels les dits vessels arriueront ou entreront de la dit prise & de la dit quantitie de icel preignent lettre testimonial south l' dit seale del auãtdit conseruat q̃ l' cõseruat de le dit port dont le vessel ou vessels illeroit ou illera ou illint pur auoir notice de le quantitie, & aurint de le value de les biens & chateux illint prises. Et ũ alcun pollessour ou meister dast niek, ou auk vessel issue hors dast pte de roialme Dengl' ou face discharge lõ niek ou vessel encõter la forme de cest ordinaunce q̃ tiel niek ou vessel ensemble oue le prise p icel dueiũt faits soit forfait au roy et le corps de pollessor ou maister d tiel niek ou vessel cõmis a prison & y demurrer tanq; il eit fait fine & raunsõ a roy. Paruen q̃ nuls pollessors des meis illants hors dascũ port ne face fine ne raunsone ne eit imprisonim̃t de corps ũ mesmes les pollessourz ne soient en ms les meis en temps de misprision encount cestc ordinaunce fait. Et eit lamiral auauntdites les forfaitures en toutes les cases hors d la dit franchise de cinke ports auãtdits cõe il y ad ewe & ad este accustũe de droit al office del admiral Dengl' auant la resaunce de cest ordinaunce. Et q̃ toutes tielx conseruatours affaires deins les dits cinke ports eint ũ lauttoritie et poar par letters patitz du roy & commission de gardeine de mesures les ports pur le temps eleauant denquere des tiels offences affaires sur le haut meere dedeins les franchises de cinke ports dehors le corps des counties & de punir toutes ceux qui feront deuant tiel conseruatour de ms les offences endits ou accuses p autiel prez, examination prouez determination iudgement & execucion cõe les dits admirals resonablem̃t solonq; launcient custome & ley p le mek vses ont faits & vses hors de la dit franchise de cink ports forsq; la determinat de mort de home cel partie & lexecut dicel soient dedeins ũ l' frãchise de cink ports reseruez a dit gardeine ou a son lieutenant gñral illeoques. Et q̃ ũ le gardeine eit toutes les forfeitures illeoq; en touts tielx cases come il y ad ewe & ad este accustome de droit al office de gardein d v. ports suisdits auant ces heures. Et q̃ les dites conseruatours & chescun de eux eyent & eit power de faire pleine execucion du cest ordinance en forũ auantdit. Et cest ordinãce teigñ lieu & force pur chose faire ou attẽpter encont ũ ordinance apres la pclamat du cest ordinance & declaracion faite Añ 2. H. 5. ca. 6. And after an. 14. H. 6 ca. 8. This statut was put in suspence for 7. yeres. And further an. 20. H. 6. ca. 11. this statut was put in suspence til the nert parliament.

2 ¶ De touts attemptants faits p les enemies & assetis de ses roialx leges encounter les tenors de aleuns tricz deuant ces h' ũ prises, en les q̃ls ũ pas fait expresse mẽcio q̃ toutes marks & reprisels cesser̃t en nre ser le roy a q̃ lour sentẽ en tiel cas greuez voet graunter marq; en due forme & par-

Ships

Prises

Informũ

Prise. Testimonial.

Discharge

Ship Prise Forf.

Impris. Forf. Possession

Admirall

Forf.

Admirall

Inditemẽts

Warden

Prochain

Enemies

Lof mark.

parlement ter̃ nostre dit seignior le Roy as touts les lieges que le senteront greues encounter la tenure dascuns trieus qui dentre luy & ascuz de ses enemies serront de nouel prises en temps auenir, & a la greinder cõsolation de ses dits foialx lieges, auñ ẏtis purront pluis prostement & sans lõges delayes auoir de remedie en ceo case. Voet ñ nostre seignior le roy, que celuy ou ceux qui senters, ou senteront greues enconter la tenour & forme de tielx trieux deins le royalme Dengl̃ hors de les suisdits marches Descoce, ou sur le mear ounes parties ẏ pardela loy cõplaindra ou cõplaindront a gardein du priuie seale q̃ pur le tẽps ser̃, q̃ tiel cõplait oye & entendue ent serra faire pur le partye cõplainant ſil voet demander letters de req̃st de south le priuie seal en due fourme, & ſi aps tiel req̃st fait la partie req̃s ne serra dedeins tẽps conuenable due restitution, ou satisfaction a la party greue, avonque le Chauncellour Dengl̃ pur le temps estẽãt serra faire a tiel partie greeue ſi le voile demãder lettres de marke desouth le graund seale en due fourme. Et quant a purueiance de remedy pur les lieges & subiects du roy q̃ se sentir̃t ou senterõt greues en le dit roialm̃ Descoce, ou en Engl̃ as marches adioinants a dit roialm̃ Descoce, encõter la fourme de tielx trieux coñ de suis le roy n̄re s̃ur dorra power y cõmiſſion as gardeines ſi bien ẏl Calsmarche rõe del Westmarche vers Escoce, & a chesc̃ de eux pur oier les cõplaints de touts ceux de ces lieges & subiects qui ensi sont, ou serrõt greues, & pour faire sur ceo estre fayt requeſt per lres a bailers a celuy qui ad ou aũa fait le greuance, ou a gardein de la marche, ou conseruatour ẏ les trieus pur la ply Descoce, ſi ceo pourra bonement faire, ou autrement de faire proclam̃ es lieux publiqs sur le marche q̃ celuy ou ceux qui aũa ou aueront faits tielx greuances encõter les trieus face ou facẽt due restitutiõ ou satisfactiõ a la party greeue, & ſils ne facent point dedens tẽps conuenable, adõq̃ al instance del chescun des lieges & subiects du roy n̄re s̃ur q̃ ent soy sente greue, ou senters estre greues en tiel case, pur don lres ẏ mark en due fourme desouth les seales des dits gardeins, ou de south le seale de celuy deux a q̃ le cõplaint serra fait ẽ tiel case, sanz alcun difficulty. An. 4. H. 5. cap. 7. De Denmark. 2.

¶ An. 29. H. 6. ca. 2. ẏ statut of an. 2. H. 5. ca. 6. is confirmed, and it is in ẏ said statut of. 29. H. 6. further enacted, that the Chancellour, & one of ẏ chiefest Iustices should execute the statute of. 2. H. 5. cap. 6. of breking of truce vnder a certein fourme there expſſed in the said statut of an 29. H. 6. to endure for. v. yeres.

¶ Touts estatz & ordinãce devant le 4. iour de March en lan primer ẏ son reigne faits y autority dascũ pleñt niẽt repelles encont les rũpours ou offendors des amiſts, trieus lieges, & saferõduits auãtdits estoient & soiẽt en plein force & effect. Et ẏ chescũ des n̄z estatz & ordinãcez soit mis en due exec̃ en toutes choses deuãt le iudge & iudges, person ou persons ordeignes y n̄s les estatz & ordiñ ou aſt de eux accordant a les tenorz & effectz de chescun n̄z les estatz & ordinances aſt grãt ou confirmation y act du pleñt, ou autrement vse ou custome sayt eve en vsez al cõtrary niẽt cõtrestãt pourueu touts faits q̃ ẽ acte nextẽ ẏ ni alcun act ou ordinance fait pour la punition dautiels offendours en H. 5. (s. ca. 6.) nadgaires ent fait & ment de droit en Engleterre. Anno. 14. E. 4. cap. 4. for Denmark. 2.

Pꝛoclam.

Letters of mark.

Scotland

Confirme.

Chancellor

All statutes.

Chancellor

Letters of request.

Chanceller

Letters of marke.

Scotland

Force

Execution of statutes

Cõmiſſion.

Estmarch.

¶ Bridges.

¶ *Bridges.*

Iust. of p. THe iustice of peace in euery shire of this realme, franchise, citie, or borough, or iiij. of them at the least, whereof one to be of the Quorū, shal haue power & auctorite to enquire, and determine in the kings generall sessions of the peace, of all maner of annoiances of bridges broken in the highe wayes, to the dammage of the kings liege people, and to make such proces and peines vppon euery presentment afore the, for the reformation of the same, against suche as owē to be charged, for ỳ making or amending of such bridges, as the kings iustices of his benche vse commonly to do, or as it shal seeme by their discretion to be necessary & cōuenient for the speedy amēdement of suche bridges.

Determine

Nuisance

Not know

And wher in many partes of thys realme, it can not be knowen & proued what hundred, ridding, wapentake, citie, borough, towne, or parishe, nor what plon certaine, or body politike ought of right to make suche bridges decayed, by reason wherefor of suche decaied bridges, for lack of knowledge of suche as owē to make thē, for ỳ most parte lyen long wout any amendemēt, to the great annoyaunce of ỳ kinges subiectes: for ỳ remedy therof, be it enacted by auctority aforsaid that in euery such case the saide bridges, if they be without citie or towne corporate, shalbe made by the inhabitants of the shiere or riding, within ỳ which ỳ said bridges decayed shall happen to be. And if it be within any citie or towne corporate, thē by the inhabitāts of euery such citie or towne corporate, wherin such bridges shall happē to be. And if parte of any such bridges so decaied happē to be in one shiere, ridding, city or town corporate & the other parte thereof in another shire, ridding, citye, or towne corporate, or if ỳte bee within the limittes of any citie or towne corporate, and parte wout, or parte win one riding, and parte within an other, that then in euery such case the inhabitants of ỳ shires, riddings, cities, or townes corporate, shalbe charged and chargeable to amēde, make & repaire such parte and portion of such bridges so decaied, as shal lie and be within the limittes of the shire, ridding, citie, or towne corporate wherin they be inhabited at ỳ time of ỳ same decayes. And be it further enacted, that in eūy such case, where it cannot be knowen and proued, what persons, lands, tenemēts and bodies politike owen to make & repaire such bridges, that for spedy reformation and amending of suche bridges, the Iustices of peace within the shires or riddings wherin such decaied bridges berne out of the cities & townes corporates, & if it bee win cities or townes corporate, thā the iustices of peace within eūy suche citie or town corporate, or iij. of the said iustic at the least, whereof one to be of the Quorū, shall haue power & auctoritie win the limittes of their seuerall cōmissions & auctorities to call before the ỳ cōstables of euery town & parish being within the shire, ridding, citie or town corporate, as well within liberties as without, wherin such bridges or any parcel therof shal happen to be, or elis two of the most honest inhabitāts within euery such towne or parishe win the same shire ridding, citie, or towne corporate, by the discretiō of the said iustices of peare, or iij. of thē at ỳ least, whereof one to be of the Quorum. And of & vpon the apparāces of such cōstables or inhabitāts, the said iustices of peace, or iij. of thē, whereof one to be of ỳ Quorum, with the assent of the said Constables or inhabitants, shal haue power

Nuisance

Inhabitants

Inhabitāts

Repaire

Knowen

Iust. of p.

Call Constable

Inhabitāts

Car. wer & auctority to tare & set euery in-
habitant in anye such citie, towne, or
Inhabitants parith, within the limits of their com-
missions & auctorities to such reaso-
nable aide & summe of mony as they
shal think by their discretions conue-
nient & sufficient for the repairinge,
Repairing. reedifyng and amendement of such
bridges, & after such taration made, ỳ
saide iustices shall cause the names &
summons of euery particuler person
so by them tared, to bee written in a
Collectours roll indented. And shal also haue po-
wer & auctority to make .ij. collectours
of euery hundred, for collectiõ of all
Indentures such summes of money by them sette
& tared, which collectours receiuinge
the one part of the said roll indented
Collect. vnder the seales of the said Justices,
shal haue power and auctority to col
lect & receiue all the particuler sum-
mes of money therin contained, and
Distraine to distraine euery such inhabitant as
shalbe tared & refuse paimẽt thereof,
in his lãds, goods and cattalles, & to
Sell sell such distresse, and of the sale ther-
of, reteine and perceiue al the money
tared, & the residue (if the distresse be
Just. of p. better) to deliuer the owner thereof.
And ỳ the same iustices, or .iij. of thẽ
iõin the limittes of theire cõmissions
and auctorities, shal also haue power
Surueyours. & auctoritie, to name and appointe .ij.
surueiours, which shal see euery such
Decayed decaied bridge repaired and amẽded
from time to time, as often as neede
shall require, to whose hãdes the said
Pay collectours shal pay the said summes
of money tared, & by them received,
& that the collectours and surueiors
Executers. & euery of them, and their executors
Administratours. & administratours, and the executors
and administratours of them and e-
uery of thẽ frõ time to time shal ma-
Account ke a true declaration and accompt to
the iustices of peace, of the shire, rid-
ding, citie, or town corporate, wher-
in they shal be appointed collectours
or surueiours, or to .iij. of the same iu-
stices, wher of one to be of the Quo-
rum, of the receits, paiments, and ex-
Refuse. pences of the said summes of money.
And if they or any of them refuse ỳ
to doe, that then the same iustices of
Proces peace, or .iij. of thẽ, frõ time to time,
by their discretions, shal haue power
& auctoritie to make proces against
the said collectours & surueyours & e-
uery of them, their executours & ad-
ministratours, and the executours &
administratours of euerye of them,
by attachements vnder theire seales
retournable at the general sessiõ of
peace. And if theye appeare, then to
Account compelle them to accompte as is a-
foresaide, or els if they or any of thẽ
Refuse. refuse ỳ to do, then to committe such
Imprisi. of them as shal refuse, to warde, ther
to remaine without baile or mainprise,
till the said declaration and accõpt
bee truely made. And wher any bridge
or bridges lying in one shiere or
ridding, and such persones inhabitã-
tes, bodies politike, landes, or tene-
mentes, which owen to bee charged
to the making and amending of such
bridges, lyen and abiden in an other
shire or ridding, or wher such bridges
ben within any citie or towne corpo
rate, & the persons inhabitaunts, bo-
dies politike, lands or tenements, ỳ
owen to make or repaire anye suche
bridges lyen & ben out of ỳ said cities
or townes corporate. Be it enacted, ỳ
Just. of p. in euery such case, ỳ iustices of peace
of ỳ shire, citie, or town corporate iõ
in the which such decaied bridges, or
any parte thereof shall happen to be
shall haue power to enquere, here, &
Determine Nusance. determine all such annoiances, beig
iõin the limits of their commissions
or auctorities. And if the annoiaunce
Present Proces be presented, thẽ to make processe in
to euery shire within this realme, a-

gainst

gainſt ſuch as owē to make or amēde any ſuch bridges ſo preſented before them, to be decayed to the anoiſance & let of the paſſage of the kings ſubiects, & to do further in euery behalfe in euery ſuch caſe, as they might doe by authoritie of this acte, in caſe that the perſons, or bodies politike, lāds, or tenēnts, which owē to be charged to the amending or making of ſuche bridges or any part thereof, wherin the ſame ſhiere, riding citie or towne corporate, where any ſuch annoiſance ſhal happē to be. And ỳ all ſhirifes & baillifes of liberties & fraunchiſes ſhal truely ſerue and execute ſuch pceſſe, as ſhal come to their hands frō the ſaide iuſtices of peace afore whō any preſentment ſhalbe had for any ſuch annoiſance according to ỳ tenor and effect of the ſaid proceſſe to them directed, without fauour, affectiō, or corruption, vpō paine to make ſuche fine as ſhalbe ſet vpon them or anye of them, by the diſcretion of the ſaide Iuſtices. Prouided alwaye ỳ this act nor any thing therin contained bee not prīudicial to ỳ liberties of b. portes or meberz of ỳ ſame, & for reformatiō of anoiſances of bridgez wīn the ſaid portes & mēbers. Bee it &c. ỳ the wardeine, maire & baillifes elected, & iurates of the ſame portz, & euery of the haue power and auctoritie to enquir here and determine all maner of cōmon anoiſaunces of bridges wīn the ſame portes & members, and to make ſuch proceſſe, paines, ſarations, & all other things within the ſame portes & mēbers, as ỳ iuſtices of peace may doe in other ſhires or places out of ỳ ſame portes, by vertue and auctority of thys preſent acte in euery behalfe. And bee it &c. ỳ the iuſtic of peace, or iiij. of the ſhal haue full power & auctority to allow ſuch reaſonable coſtes and charge to the ſaide ſurueiours & collectours, as by their diſcretiō ſhal be thought conuenient. For as much ỳ albeit bridges decayed were amended & repaired according to the tenor of this act, yet neuertheleſſe if ſpeedy remedy for ỳ amēdemēt of ỳ walles next adioining to euery of ỳ endes of ſuch bridges ſhould not be had & made ỳ kings ſubiects ſhould take little or none auaile or cōmoditie in many partes of this realme by ỳ making of ỳ bridges. In cōſiderat ō wherof bee it &c. ỳ ſuch parte & portiō of the high waies i euery part of this realme, as well within franchiſe as without, as lye nert adioining to any ends of any bridges wīn this realme, diſtant frō any of ỳ ſaide endes, by the ſpace of CCC. foote, bee made, repaired, & amēded, as oftē as nede ſhal require. And that the iuſtices of the peace in euery ſhire of this realme, franchiſe, citye, or borough, or iiij. of thē at the leaſt, whereof one to be of ỳ Quorū, within the limits of their commiſſiō or auctorities, ſhal haue power and auctoritie to enquire, hear & determine in the kynges generall ſeſſions of peace, all maner of anoiſances of & in ſuch high waies, ſo beīg and lying nert adioining to any endes of bridges within this realme, diſtant from any of the endes of ſuch bridges, &c. foote, & to do in euery thing & things concerning the making repairing & amēding of ſuch high waies & euerie of them, in as large and ample maner as they mought & may do, to and for ỳ making, repairing & amēdinge of bridges, by vertue & auctority of thys preſent act. An. 22. H. 8. cap.

Ships. Officers. Fraunchiſ. Proces

Fine

5. portes

Portes.

Determine

Proces Taxe

Allowe Coſt.

Endes.

Portion. Highwaie

CCC. foote

Juſt. of p.

Determin Nuſance Highwa

CCC. f

Repairi

De Banks. 1. Heiners. 8.
Lee. 1. Staues. 1.
Rochester. 1. Macabonds. 8.
¶ Briſtowe.
De Drapery. 13. 33. Shirifes. 32.
Hye waies. 34.

¶ Brittons.

¶ *Brittons.*

Anno.3.H.5.ca.3. it was enacted ꝑ al Britõs should auoid ꝑ realme vpon paine of death.

¶ *Broderers.*

Anno.4.H.7.capit.22. an acte was made to endure to ꝑ nert parliament concerning Broderers for Venise, Florẽce, and Jane gold to kepe a weight, & to be as good within as ꝑ outward shew is.

¶ *Brokers.*

See Usury.4.5.8.

¶ *Brewers.*

See Ale in all. Coupers.1.
Artificers.2.3. Malt.2.
Beere in all. weights &c.3.5.7.9

¶ *Buggery.*

See Felony.14.

¶ *Buckstalles.*

See Hunting.12.

¶ *Buckstone.*

See Vacabonds.9.

¶ *Bullion, plate & iewels.*

See Apparel.5. 44.45.
Custome.1.2. Staple.33.
Gold and siluer.1. Molles.19.
10. money.5.23.43.

¶ *Bulles from Rome.*

See Rome.6.

¶ *Bulwarke.*

See Castels.6.

¶ *Burgage.*

See knyghtes.1. Wardes.3.
Tenure.9.10.

¶ *Burglary.*

See Clergy.16.21. Forfeyture.17.
Coroners.2. Sanctuary.4.

1 ¶ *Burning of cartes & wood and cutting of dammes heads of pondes and conduites & pipes, tongues & eares, & barking of trees.*

IF any person or persõs maliciously, wilfully, and vnlawfully cut or cause to be cut out of ꝑ head or heads damme or dammes of anye pondes, poolez, motes, slews, or other seuerall waters, or ꝑ head or heads, pipe or pipes of any conduit or conduits of any other person or persons, or malitiously, willigly & vnlawfully, after ꝑ said first day of May, burne or cause to bee burned, any wayne or waynes, carte or carts laden, or to be laden with coalez, or any other good or marchandises of any other person or persons, or malitiously, willingly, & vnlawfully after the said first day of May, do burne, or cause to be burned any heape or heaps of wood of anye other person or persons, prepared, cut and felled, or to be prepared, cutt or felled, for ꝑ making of coale, billetes, or tallewood, or malitiously, vnlawfully and willigly after the said first daye of Maye, cut, or cause to be cut out of the tong or tongues of any tame beast or beasts, of any other ꝑson or ꝑsons, the said beast the being in life, or maliciously, willingly, or vnlawfully after ꝑ said first daye of May, cut, or cause to be cut of, the eare or eares of anye of the kynges subiectes, otherwise then by auctoritie of the lawe, chaunce medly, sodein affray or aduenture, or after the said day, malitiously, willingly or vnwillingly, barke any apple trees, peare trees, or other fruite trees of any other person or persons, that then ẽny such offendour & offendours, shal not onely lose & forfaite vnto the partye greeued treble damages for such offence or offences, the same to be recouered by action of trẽs, to be take at the cõmon law, but also shal lose and forfaite to the kinges maiesty & hys heirs, for euery such offẽce. x. li. sterl in name of a fine. An.37.H.8.ca.6.

Dammes
Pondes
Heddes.
Conduites

Wayne.
Cartes
Coles

Tongues

Eares.

Barking of trees.

3. Dam

Forf.

See Felony.4.19. Riots.9.
Painꝑise.2. Sanctuaries.4.

¶ *Burning thorowe the eare.*

See Vacabonds.9.

¶ Burg

¶ *Burport.*

See Tables.1.

¶ *Butler of the kyng.*

Steward

LEs seneschalles del hostiel le roy & treasorer du garderobe, maundent as toutes les portes Dengleterre, la ou vins sont aprendres al oeps le roy certeine number que le butler prendra en cheseun parte, issint que riens ne soit pris ouster eel number. Et q̄ maire & baillifes des dits ports certifient les dits seneschal, & treasorer le nūber des toutes tonelx issint prises per le butler ou son lieutenāt de south le seale les dits maire & baillifes per endentures faits parenterre & ses pernours des dits vins, & en rase que troue soit q̄ le butler ou son lieutenant preigne ou preignēt plus en lour de nullup, ou delaye nullup p colour de lour office, sōe p arreste, face gree de double a la partie, & soit oulle de son office, & eit la prisō, & soit rent a la volunte le roy, & le roy assignera ses tollitees quāt luy plerra denquer sur celles choses, & respoigne le butler sōe par ses deputies cōe pour luy in, la ou ils ne sont une suffit. an. 25. E.3. cap.11.

Wines

Waires Certificat

Port. Imprtl. Justices

Wines

Imprtl.

Marchant.

Arrest

2 ¶ Le butler, (*i. of the kyng*) ne nulls ses lieutenants nachate, nembrace, ne preigne per colour de lour office, ne en nuller mañ a lour prre oeps ne vault plus des vins par lostiel & des prres le roy, q̄ ils mauont en mandemēt sur peine denprisonement de lour corps, & destre rēt a la volūte le roy, & quāt q̄ ils prisoīt p forre du dit gart serra pris deins dis iours, & ceo fait purrōt les marchantz des dits vins & bien lisa eur de remenaunt des vinz dellois faire lour pāt, alent contrestaunt aleun arrest sur tielx vinz fait per le butler ou aleun de ses lieutenātz suffolts. An. 41. E.3 cap.3.

See custome.19. Officers.5.6.
Cstretes.2. Wines.5.

¶ *Butter & Cheese.*

CLuy q̄ voet amesner bure & formage as aleuns auters parties q̄ a la dit estaple sus au chanceller Dengleterre pur le temps esteant pur licence avoir eel partie, & que mesū le chanceller eit power de luy faire autielx licēces desouth le grand seale du roy, si luy semblera affaire solonque sa discretion. An. 3. H. 6. cap. 4.

Staple

2 CLe liege people du roy poet amener & carier hors dicelt roialme a qui lour pleast de amist du roy furmage & bure sans alt licence destre pursuez en aleun mañ palāt pur icel les customes & subsidies ent dues de tēps en tēps, aleū estat fait a contrary nient obstant. Purueu que le roy le poit restreīn quaunt luy plerra. An. 8. H. 6. cap. 3.

Licence

3 CNo person nor persones, after the feast of the Annuntiation of our Lady next comming, shal buy to sell againe any butter or cheese, onlesse he or they sell the same againe by retaile, in open shopp, faire, or market, and not in grosse, vpon peine of forfeiture of the double value of the same butter and cheese so solde, contrary to the tenour of this present acte, the one moitie of all which forfeitures to bee to our soueraigne lord the king, his heires and successoures, & the other moitie to him or them that will sue &c. wherein &c. Prouided always, & be it &c. that ỳ said woorde of retaile mencioned in this act, shalbe expounded, declared & take only where a weight of cheese, or a barrell of butt, or of lesse quātitie & not above shalbe sold at one time to any pson or psons in open shop, faire, or market, & ỳ to be done wout fraud or couine. Prouided alwaye, y this acte or any thinge therin cōtained shal not extend to any Inholder or victualler, for such butter or cheese as shalbe spēt or vttered by retaile,

Sell

Retaile

Port.

Retaile

Inholder Victualler

Vpon

Ship Caste

Laste Bchi

Port

retaile, I any of their houses, any thig contained in this acte to the contrary notwõstanding: Thys acte to endure to the next parliamt. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 21. This statut is cõtinued. an. 7. E. 6. c. 11. An. 1. M. 1. parl. ca. 13. An. 1. M. 2. pl. c. 12. & an. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 16. & an. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. an. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. & 1. Eliz. cap. 19. it is continued to ỳ laste day of the nert parliamẽt, which begã. 5. El. & was ended in. 8. El. & then this statut was discõtinued, & 13. El. ca. 25. reuiued, & cõtinued vnto thende of the nert parliament. And in the session of parliament ended 30. Juny 14. Eliz. ca. 11. continued to endure to the ende of the nert parliament.

Se Cozne. 7. 9. Weighes &c. 28. Vitailes. 15.

¶ *Buttes.*

Se playes & games. 2.

¶ *Cables, Halters, & Ropes.*

Bupozt. AN. 21. H. 8. cap. 12. an act was made foz true makig of cables, halters, and ropes in Bupozte and within. 5. miles thereof to endure to the nerte parlement. And after it was continued. An. 28. H. 8. cap. 8. Anno. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. Anno. 33. H. 8. cap. 17. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 23 an. 5. E. 6. cap. 17. an. 7. E. 6. cap 1. & anno. 1. M. 1. parl. cap. 13. to endure to thende of the nert parliament, & thẽ it expired.

¶ *Cales.*

Ships Castels QUe touts manñ des nieſez au dit poꝛte (1. of *Cales*,) accustomes de venir hoꝛs du pais Dengle les bateis des pelloners solemit hoꝛspꝛis, poꝛtent ouesq; eux tout lour lastages des bones piers conenables pour la sustenance de les bekins suisdits en fesant la resonable deliuerance de tẽps en tẽps a lour venue illeoqs al treasoꝛer qui pur la tẽps y serra, ou as autres ministers a ce y luy oꝛdines, sur la paine de. 13. d. pur la pois de chescũ tonel, & a tants q̃ les dits nieſes soiẽt de poꝛtage. Et que touts maners des nieſes a dit lieu de paradis pur y disposer entrants paiereẽt a chescũ lour entre illeoques. xiij. d. desterlings, si ceo lour biẽ lise lis voillet y demurr pour. xiij. iours ouesq; a tant des notes adonque pꝛocheine ensuauntes, sauns pluis ent payer pour lourc dit en re. Et aurint en cas que les auãtdites nieſes ou batteis demurr pluis oustre les. xiij. iours & noets suisdits adonques paient ils pur chescun iour & noet vn denier, & pour le soule iour vn maile, & pur la soule noet vn maile. Et ouster ceo oꝛdines est qui nul maner de perso ne se pꝛesume de nul maner nief ne batteil per cable, coꝛde nauterment fermer a les macreſmie ne peeres de les dits bekings ne paradis, ne aurint de nouel key autermẽt appel le warfe a la coste du dit poꝛt de la ville de Cales, sur peine de quarante deniers a leuers de la nieſz ou batteil que enſi soit troue fermã. Et aurint que le treasoꝛer q̃ pour le tẽps issera eit pleine poyar pour luy & pur ses deputies de leuer & receiuer les deniers de les pains auantdites encurres & surdantes, & ent faire paiñt solonque ceo qui besoigne luy serra en son dit office per vieu & controlñt de controller de nostre seignioure le roy illeoques. An. 21. R. 2 cap. 19. And after an. 1. H. 4. cap. 3. this act was repeled. And after. an. 10. H. 6. capt. 5. it was enacted, that that acte of. 21. R. 2. cap. 18. should bee effectuall and kept, and put in execution foꝛ euer, accoꝛding to the tenour thereof.

Paradise Payment

Faltes

Lastages Bekings

Foꝛt.

Lres patents Resũpcion

2 ¶ An. 1. H. 5. cap. 9. all letters patents grãted of ỳ reuenues of Cales were reuoked, & these reuenues resumed into the kyngs handes.

Marchant.

3 ¶ Nul merchant continuellñt inhabitãt deins la dit ville d Cales soit soeffres dachat pardela le meere nul mãner des leins pealx sauns quirres

Bye wolles

plumbe

Staple Forf.

plũbe nellein, ne nul auter marchan dise apperteignãt a lestaple sur peĩ de forfeiture dicelles, a tant de foits come il poit estre proues. H.8. H. 6.f. 20.

Account Forf.

4 ¶ The treasorer and vitailers of Cales shal accoũt euery second yere for the yere precedent, vpon paine of C.li. wherof he that will sue shall ha ue the moitie. An. 3. H. 6. at the parle ment holden at Reding. This statute is not in ỹ printed booke of the sta tute, but in the kynges treasory.

Freehold Charge watche.

5 ¶ Who that hath any freholde wi in the town of Cales, out of ỹ which any yerely charge is going for ỹ sure keeping of the said towne, for watch or other wise that hereafter cesses in doing of the saide charge, by the spa ce of a yere and a daye, that then the sayd freeholde be seised into ỹ kings handes here to haue it to hym and hys heires, ỹ during the time, it be in the handes of the kynges hyghenes, the treasorer of Cales take the profites thereof to the kynges vse, and beare the charges yerely going out of the sayde freholde towardes the kyp ping of the said towne, as before ỹ ti me it was accustomed to beare if the saide freehold wil beare ỹ said charge. And in likewise be charged the kyn ges committes or hys patẽts for the keping of the said towne, as afore is said. And for defaut of the doynge of the same by the space of a yere and a daye the same tenements eftsones to bee seased as is afore saide, and so fro time as oft as the saide charge is not cõtent me payde by the said time, and during the time the saide tenements be in the handes of the kynges hygh nes. And yf the said treasorer of Cales paye not the saide charge, within a yere and a day, that the the land trea sorer forfeite the double value of the same to the kynges hyghenes, yf the

Seised

Seise.

Forf.

renenues bee able to finde the sayde watch. An. 11. H. 7. cap. 16.

6 ¶ An. 27. H. 8 ca. 24. a lõg act was made cõcerning diuers good orders and lawes for Cales, and the mar ches thereof.

Abilitie. 3.	Office. 12.
Captains. 5.	Passage. 4. 6.
Corporations. 17. 22.	Paying. 5.
Corne. 1.	Protection. 8.
Counterfaiting of letters. 1.	Receiuers. 3.
Crossebowes. 2.	Sewers. 5. 9.
Forestallers. 5.	Shepe. 1.
Fuel. 2.	Staple. 27. 28. 35. 38
Horses. 3.	Victailes. 14.
Marchants. 40.	Wales. 11. 18. 26. 29. 30. 33. 35. 36. 37.
Money. 32. 36.	Worsteades. 1.
Portuaries. 1.	

¶ *Calues, Kyne, Oxen, Sheepe, Steres, & heyghfers.*

Anno. 2. H. 8. ca. 8. an act entitled a gainst killing of calues, prohibi ting within three yeres to kyll anye sucking calfe to sell, which shall fall betwene twelue yeres daye and twaye daye, vpon paine of. 6. s. 8. d. for e uerie calfe, the one halfe to the king, & the other to the enformer &c.

Prouided that Lordes marchers, shall haue onelye the auauntage a gainst offendours within their ser uices. This statute expired. 1. Janua rii. Anno. 24. H. 8. When anno. 24. H. 8. cap. 7. an act intituled, to continue and renue the act against killinge of calfes was made, whereby was ena cted, that no maner of persone or per sones being butchers, or other inha biting within this realme, Wales, or the marches of the same, shall frõ ỹ first date of Januarie next coming during two whole yeres from then sefforth next ensuing, kill, or cause to bee killed any maner yong sucking calfe or calues to be sold, or put to sa le to anie persone or persons hole or

Bocher

1. January two yeres Kill to be sold

by

by retayle, whiche calfe or calues hereafter to be killed shall happen to fall, or to be calued betwene the said firste daye of Januarye, and the firste daye of Maye, in anye of the saide two whole yeres vpon paine of forfaiture of vi.s. viij.d. for euerye calfe falen or calued betwene the saide dayes, and killed & put to sale, contrarie to this acte to bee payde and forfaited by euerye suche boucher or bouchers or any other person or persons, which shal kill or cause to be killed and put to sale anye suche calfe or calues so fallynge and to bee calued betweene the saide firste dayes of Januarye, and the saide firste daye of Maye, duringe the saide two whole yeres. The one halfe of euery such forfeiture to bee to the vse of our saide soueraigne Lorde the king, and ye other halfe to the partye that will sue for the same by bill, accion of dett, or information in any of the kings courts, wherin no wager of lawe, essoine nor protection shalbe allowed.

Fallen betwene 1. January & 1. May. 32. H. 8. b

Action popular.

Prouyded alwaies that euery lorde marcher haue the forfaites, profites, and aduauntages only of euery suche offendour and offendours against the purueying of this act wythin their seignories, liberties and fraunchises royall.

Lord marcher

Be it also enacted by the auctority aforesayde that the Justices of peace of euery of the shires of this realme within the limittes of theire commission shall haue ful power and auctoritie by force and vertue of this act at euery of their generall sessions hereafter to be holden and kept, to enquyre, here and determine the premisses aswell by information and presentment as by bill or plaint, wherein no wager of lawe, essoigne or protection for the defendant as is aforesayd shalbe admitted or allowed.

Iust. of p.

Accion popular

And after anno 25. Henrici. 8. cap. 1. it was enacted that from the twelfe of March. an. 1533. to the fyrste day of Januarye next, calues myght bee sold by retayle, by weight according to the statut of. 24. H. 8. c. 31. of sellynge of flesshe by weight, or according to a proclamacion to bee made by the king: and that the act made Anno. 24. H. 8. cap. 7. against killynge of calues shall begin from ye fyrste daye of Januarye nexte, and to endure for two yeres. And after anno 27. H. 8. cap. 9. It is enacted that from 12. Aprill. anno. 1536. during. vj. yeares calues myght bee kylde and solde by retaile notwithstandinge the statute of 24. H. 8. capitul 7. and that ye same statute of 24. H. 8. capitul 7. against killing of calues shall begin. 1. Januarij 1539. to endure for two yeres then next folowing. And after an. 33. H. 8. cap. 11. it is enacted that from thencefoorth it is lawfull to sell vitailes in lyke maner and fourme as they might before the statutes of anno. 24. H. 8. cap. 3. & anno. 25. H. 8. cap. 1. made for selling of flesshe by weight.

Flesh

Vitailes

And after anno 14. Eli. ca. 11. it was enacted that the saide statute of. 24. H 8. cap. 7. and all and euerye article, clause and sentences in it contayned shall continewe bee and endure in full force and effecte vntill the ende of the next parliament.

¶ No manner of personne or personnes, being bouchers or other, inhabitinge within this realme, Wales or marches of the same, shall from the feaste of the Natiuitie of Saint John Baptist next commynge, kill or cause to bee killed any maner of weanlinges Bullockes, steere or heighfer beinge vnder the age of two yeares to the intent to make sale thereof to anye person or personnes, whole or by retaile, vpon paine of vi.s. viij. d. for euerye of the saide weanelinges, Bullockes, Steeres or heighfers, being vnder the

Weanlinges ponge beastes

age of two yeres, killed and put to sale contrarye to this acte, to bee payde and forfaited by euerye suche boucher and bouchers, and other, whyche shall kill or cause to bee killed and put to sale cõtrarye to this acte, anye suche weine-lynge, bullocke, steere or heighfer vnder the age aforesayde, from and after the saide feaste of the natiuitie of saint John the Baptiste nexte ensuynge as is aforesaide. The one halfe of euerye suche forfaiture to bee to the vse of our sayde soueraigne lorde the kynge, and the other halfe to the partye that will sue wherein no wager of lawe &c.

Forf. Bouchers

Forf.

Prouyded alwayes that euerye Lorde marcher haue the forfaites, profites, and aduauntages onelye of euery such offendour or offendours, agaynste the puruеying of this acte, wythin theyre seignories, liberties, and fraunchyses royall. Bee it &c. that the Justices of peace of euerye of the shires of this realme, within the limittes of their commissions, shall haue full power & authoritie by force and vertue of this act at euery of theire generall sessiõs here after to be holden and kept, to enquire heare and determine the premisses, as wel by information and presentment, as by bill or plaint, wherin no waget of lawe &c. This acte to endure to the nexte parlyament, anno. 24. H. 8. ca. 9. This act is continued anno. 28. H. 8. cap. 8. anno. 31. H. 8. cap. 7. anno. 33. H. 8 cap. 17. anno. 37. H. 8. cap. 9. anno. 5. E. 6. cap. 17. anno. 7. E. 6. cap. 11. anno. 1. M. 1. parl. cap. 13. anno. 1. & 2. P. & M. parl. cap. 12. an. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 16. et an. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 23. an. 4. & 5. P. & M. cap. 9. et 1. Eliz. cap. 19. it is continued to the last daye of the nexte parlyament, whyche began, anno 5. Eliz. and ended 8. Eliz. and then was this discontinued, and 13. Eliz. cap. 25. renued and continued vntil the ende of the nexte parliamẽt. And likewise 14. Eliz. cap. 11. the same statute of 24. H. 8. ca. 9. was continued vnto the ende of the nexte parliament.

Lord marcher

Iust. of p.

¶ No person or personnes at anye tyme from and after the feaste of the annunciation of our ladye next comminge shall buy, or common and conclude to buy anie maner of Oxē, Steeres, rontes, kyne, heighfers or calues but onely in the open faire or markette, where the same shall happen to bee brought and put to sale, and shal not sell the same againe on liue, at and in the market or faire, where he bought the same, duringe the time of the sayd faire or market, vpon paine of forfaiture of the double value of suche cattel, bought or soulde, contrarye to the tenour of this present act. Prouided alwaye and be it, &c. that it shalbe lawefull for all and euerye person and persons, to buy any oxen, steeres, rontes, kyne, heighfers, and calues, or any of them, out of any open faire, or markete for his or their prouision for their houshold, teeme, or dairie, at his or theire will or pleasure, to be employed & spente onelye in kepinge & mayntenãce of his or their house, or for their teme or dairye and not otherwise. And be it &c. that no person beinge a bucher, and vsinge the craft or mystery of buchery, shal at anye time after the sayd feast, buy any fatte oxen, steeres, rontes, kien, heyghfers, calues, or sheepe, and sell or cause to be solde the same againe on liue vpon peine of forfeiture of euerye suche ore, steere, ront, colue, heighfer, calues, or sheepe, bargained or solde cõtrary to the forme of this present acte. Prouyded alwaye that all and euery person & persons beeing a butcher and vsing the art and mistерie of butchery, shall and maye at his and their will and pleasure buye any fat oxen, steeres, ronts, kyen, heyghfers, calues and sheepe, or any of them, out of any open faires or market: so that suche bouchers sel not

Buying of cattel

Selling of cattel.

Forf.

Wuying

Wochers Wyeng

Forf.

Wochers

nor

nor cause to be solde the same agayne on lyue, as is aforesayde, anye thynge contayned in this acte to the contrarye not withstanding. The one moytie of all whiche forfeitures shalbe to our soueraigne Lord the kynge, hys heirs & successours, & thother moitye to hym or them that will sue &c. This act to endure to thende of the nexte parlement. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 19. The act is continued an. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. an. 1. M. 1. pl. c. 13. ann. 1. M. 2. parl. 12. an. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 16. et anno. 2. & 3. P. et M. cap. 21. et. 4. 5. P. et M. cap. 9. et. 1. Eliz. cap. 19. to the last daye of the nexte parlement whiche began. 5. El. & ended. 8. El. and then was was this discontinued. and 13. El. cap. 25. renewed, and continued vntil the ende of the nexte parlement. And lyke wise 14. Eliz. cap. 11. continued vntil ẏ end of the nexte plyment.

4 ¶ Euery person which from ẏ feast of the purification of our lady nexte ensuing, shall keepe or feede aboue ẏ nũber of fyr score shepe for the moste parte of the yere vpon his or her seuerall pastures, lãds, fedings, or fermes, apt or mete for milch kien, and wherin no other person hath at the makinge of this present acte common for anye cattel for any time of the yere, shall by auctoritie of this act yearely so long as as he shal keepe or feede ẏ saide nũber of fyr score shepe for euery three shepe so kept or fedde kepe one milche cow, & shall breede & rere vp yerely for euery fyr score sheepe so kepte as is aforesayde one calfe vppon peine of forfeiture for euery moneth ẏ anye suche ꝑson shal not for euery three score shepe as is aforesayd, kepe or feede one milch cowe. xx. s. for euery cow, so not kept. And for lacke of rearing & breeding of one calf for euery fyr score sheepe, to forfeit likewise xx. s. for euery calf so not reared & fed, and ẏ euery person which after the forsayde feaste of the purification of our Ladye vppon his or her seuerall pastures as aforesaide, shall keepe or feede aboue the nounber of xx. Oxen, rents, Scrubbes, steeres, heyfers, or kyne, shall by thauctoritie of this act, for euery tenne beastes of the saide sortes so kept or fedde, keepe and nourish one milch cowe, and breede, reare, & wayne yerely, and kepe for one whole yere one calfe for euery twoe milche kyne, so charged to be kepte vppon the seuerall paines and forfeitures afore rehearsed, except the said calfe or calues shall chaunce to dye within the sayde yeres, without couin or fraude thereto added, thone halfe of whiche sayde forfaitures shalbe to the vse of our said soueraigne Lorde and Lady the kyng and Queenes maiesties, and the other halfe to the vse of the partye, that within one yeare after the offence committed will sue for the same in anye of the Kinges and Queenes maiesties courtes of recorde, or before the iustices of peace in the same shire, wher any suche cause of forfeiture shalbe had at the generall Sessions (who by auctoritie of this acte shall haue power to hers and determine the saide offences) by byll, information, presentment, action of dett or detinue, in whiche action or suite no essoine, protection wager of lawe or licence to the contrarye shalbee allowed.

Prouided alwaies ẏ this acte nor any clause therof shalbe extended to bynde anye personne to kepe milche kine, ne yet to breede or rere calues, as afore is expressed for suche sheepe or other beastes as the same personne shal kepe and feede to thintent onelye to bee spent in his or theire house or houses, without fraude or couine. This acte to endure only to thende of vij. yeares nexte folowinge the feaste of the Purification of our Ladye aforesaide, and

from thence to to the end of the parlement then next folowinge. An. 2. and 3 P. & M. cap. 3. This acte was continued, Anno. 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. & 1. Eliz. ca. 19. to thende of the nexte plement whche began 5. Eliz. & ended 8. Eliz. & then this was discontinued, & 13. El. ca. 25. reuiued, & made perpetual

Se Cozne. 9. Shippes. 13.
Fozelles. 6. Woods. 3.

1 ¶ *Cambridge and Cambridge ſhire.*

Anno. 34. H. 8. ca. 24. an act was made foz the assurance of certein landes to John Hynde then seriēt at the law & his heires paiynge yearly. £. li. to the charges & wages of the knyghtes of ỳ parliament of Cambzidge shire foz euer.

Seriant.

Parlemt

2 ¶ Anno. 35. H. 8. cap. 15. an act was made foz the pauinge of ỳ streetes in Cambzidge.

Pauinge

Se Bochers. 2. Townes. 4.
Pzyson. 11. Vniuersities. 1. 2.

¶ *Canons.*

Se Cõstitutions. in all. Spiritual lawes. 1. 3.

¶ *Caunterbury.*

An. 34. H. 8. cap. 18. an acte is made concerninge certein pziuileges of Caunterbury.

Fraūchises Pziuilege

Se Appeles to Rome. 3. Money. 46. Rome. 3. Citation. 8. Tithes. 10. Pauins. 7. Townes. 4.

¶ *Capitaines and Soldiers.*

De touts gents qui desoze serront retenus ou allignes de seruer a nostre seignour le roy soient les couenaunts mises en escript et enuoies en lescheker aye demurrer de recozde issint que a quel heure que persoñ enit retenue ses heyzes executozs occupiers des biens ou terre tenaunts beigne ou beignent daccompter de ceo en lescheker soient ils a ceo receux et eient due allowance en lour accompt solonque la continue de lour couenant si per cas aseun repele ou countermaundement soit fait de tiel retenue daseun persons apzes que ces couenaunttes soient mise en escriptes et enuoyes all dyt Escheker come dessus est dyt, soit ili le repele semblablement mis en escript et enuoy al escheker auantdit, issint que per le dielwe de cel repeale & des couenants deuaunt illonque enuoies les barons del dit escheker facent dzoit a la party solonq ceo que le ley et reason demaundaunt. Et si rien lour soit due par meisme laccompt que de ceo per certification de meisme lescheker, les treasozer et chamberlains lour facent paiñt ou assignement sans attendze ou suer auter garraunt ou maundement de grand ou pziuie seale en cel party. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 10.

Couenāt Escheker

Account.

Repele.

Escheker

Certificat

Payment

2 ¶ Anno. 1. H. 6. ca. 5. it was enacted what parts capitains should haue of pzisoners & pzises taken in the warres of H. 5.

3 ¶ Nul captaine qui desoze ceo auaunt aūa la conduit dautiel retenus & rescetuera les gages le Roy pour ceo que abata de ses souldiers ne daseun de eux aseun party de lour gages sinon que il soit pur lour deliure tesi aseaudir sils soient gages pour vn demy an. r. s. vn robe dun gentle home & vi. s. viij. d. pur vn vallet ß peine de xx. li. pur chescun launce, & x. li. pour vn arke au roy ß que il abata sur le temps dicest. An. 18. H. 6. ca. 18.

Wages. Abate.

Felony.

4 ¶ Chescun home illint mon-

Fozf.

strāt

strant & resceiuant le gages le roy le quel depart a son capitaine deins son term en aleit maner auantdit oueſqs ceo q̄ notoyre maladie ou impedimet p̄ la visitatiō de dieu la quel poet estre conus reasonable ne luy lesſoit aler et lequel il certifia maintenaunt a sō capitaine et repaye sa moneye si come il poit purueoir luy pour vn auter soldiour en son lieu soit punish come vne felone. Et q̄ les Justices de la peace eyent poiwer denquerer de ceo & doyer & determiner en ycel & sēblablemēt ad oyeine y meisme lauctoritie q̄ nul souldiour, hōes darmes ne archer illit mōstres de recoyd et aiant oueſqz son capitayne de pardela reueigne icy en engl̄ deins le terme pur qui son capitaine entendera ne lessa, son captaina en le seruice du roy et en auenture de la guerre sans ceo qi eyt cause reasonable monstre per son capitaine et p̄ luy a le chiefe en le pais, eyent le poiwer royal et sur ceo eit licēce de la dit chiefrein tesmoigne desoubez sō seale et la cause de sa lycence. Et que illint monstre de recoyde et veigne sās lettz tesmonialr de la chiefetayne come est dit deinz sō terme de per decea que lez maires, bailifes, et auter ministers du roy de quel poyt ou lieu que il ou ilz arriuount, eient auctoritie de eux mettr en arrest et deux la garder tāq̄ il eux soit enquis, et si il poet estre troue per enquerer deuant iustices de la peace & p̄ones que ils ount illint mōstres de recoyde et departies a lour capitaines de souldits sans lycence come deſuis ē dit, que adonq̄ il soient punis come felones, an. 18. H. 6. ca. vltimo. See the preamble of this statute for the better vnderstandinge thereof.

¶ Anno. 7. H. 7. ca. 1. & an. 3. H. 8. c. 5 two seueral statuts, almoste wooyde for wooyde like (excepting Calcis in. 3 H. 8. ca. 5.) were made againſt Cappitaines & souldiours concerning theyr number, wages, and departing wout licence, and the triall therof, and the departing was made felony wout benefite of clergy, and Justices of peace should determine it. And after an. 2. E. 6. ca. 2. an other statute was made of like effect, and further that souldiourz shoude not sell or geue his horse & harneis: and dyuerse other things cōcerning captaines and souldiours be in these three statutes. But I put not those three statutes here at large because I thinke they were made to bee of effect but only for those kigs tymes in which they were made. For if the statute of 7. H. 7. ca. 1. were to be of effect in an other kings time, than was it in vaine to make the statute of. 3. H. 8. ca. 5. or the statut of. 2. E. 6. ca. 2. for they itj. be of like effect, saving y̆ matter of souldiourcs shoulde not sell nor geue their horses and harneis, is mor in. 2. E. 6. c. 8. than is in the other two former statuts. Tamen quere diligēter whether these itj. statutes or any of them were or be effectual in other kiges times after.

Number, wages. Departing Triall. Felony Clergie Just. of p.

Horses Armor.

Certificat

Felony Just. of p.

Determine.

Licence.

Maires &c

Arrest

Just. of p.

Felony.

Callis.

See Armour. 8. Callcis. 4. Clergye, 11. Corduiners. 12. Mullers. 1. Wardes. 23. Warre. 3. 5.

Cappes

See Hattes in all.

Carlyle.

De Werwike. 1. Bucher. 2. Justices of all. 9. Vacabonds. 9.

Castels, & fortresses, and castell warde.

NVllus constabularius vel eius ballivus capiat blada vel alia catalla alicuius, qui non sit in villa vbi castrū suū situm est, nisi statim reddā denarios, aut respectum inde habere possit de voluntate venditoris. Si autem de villa illa fuerit, infra. xl. dies p̄cium redd. Mag. car. ca. 20.

Constables Waite Take. Come. Pay

De a like statute in pruetours. 1.

¶ Nullus cōstabularius distringat aliquem

Constable

H. iij. aliquem

Knight. aliquem militem ad dandum denarios pro custod castri, si ipse eam facere voluerit in propria persona sua vel per alium probum hominem faciat si ipse eam facere non possit propter rationabilem causam. Et si nos adduxerimus vel miserimus eũ in exercitũ, sit quietus de custodia castri secũdum quantitatem temporis, quo per nos fuerit in exercitu de feodo pro quo fecit servicium milit in exercitu. Magn. car. cap. 21.

Warre.

3 ¶ Anno. 4. Hen. 8. ca. an acte was made for making of Bolwerkes and fortresses in Cornewal and other places on the sea side, to endure to ẏ next parlement.

4 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. c. 16. an act was made that the kynge may remove ẏ kepers of castels and fortresses (thoughe they

Captaines. haue letters patẽts thereof) & put thẽ to serue in other places, geuinge thẽ like wages & profits as they had before. See the statute at large.

Castels. 5 ¶ For the better habitation, reparing, and reedifying of the castels, fortresses and fortlets, villages, and houses that be decayed wỉn the coũties of

North the partes. Northumberlande. Cũberlãd, westmerland, and the Bishoprike of Durham, And for the better manuringe & employing the groũdes wỉn the same and for the more encrease of tyllage. Be it enacted by the kyng & Queenes maiesties, the lords spirituall & temporal, and ẏ cõmons of this present parlement assembled, & by auctorite of ẏ same, that from and after the first day of December next ensuing, commissiõ

Cõmission. vnder the greate Seals of Englande shalbe directed from time to tyme, as nede shall require, to such persones as shalbe thervnto named and appointed by the king and Queenes maiesties, & theires and successours of the Queene by their bill or billes signed with their signe manuel, to be directed to ẏ chãcellour of England, for the time beinge which commissions shalbe according to the maner, fourme, tenor and effect hereafter ensuing. Phillip and Mary &c. Knowe ye that wee haue assigned you or any nomber of you, being fiue at ẏ least, of the which we will that A. B. and C. shalbe three, to be our commissioners, to survey our Counties of Northumberland, Cumberlãd, westmerland, and the Bishoprike of Durham, or as muche therof, as to you or fiue of you, wherof A. B. & C. shall be three, shalbe thought conuenient, and by suche waies & meanes as you beste can, to enquire what and howe many castels, fortresses, & fortlets, villages, houses, and habitacions, haue ben decayed wỉn the same, & by whome and by what occasions, and how many of thẽ are meete to bee redyfied and also howe manye castels, fortresses, & fortlets, villages, houses, & habitacions were meet to be made of newe withi the sayd counties & Bishoprik, and in what places the same were most mete to be situate, & what parties of the said counties & Bishoprik be most apt for to be enclosed & conuerted to tillage or other necessary manurãce mete & cõuenient for those coũtreis, & the people of ẏ same. And also to enqre what psons be owners, lords, proprietaries, fermours & possessours of the same, or claime any interest in ẏ same, & what estate or estates, termes, or interesses they or any of thẽ haue of & in ẏ same And thereupon to take such order for the reedifying of such the castels, fortresses and fortlets, villages, houses, and habitacions. heretofore decayed, & for the newe erectinge & making of others, and the situation of the same, & for the enclosinge and cõuerting to tillage or other necessary manuraunce, such partes and portions of the sayde countis & Bishoprik, as to you or fiue of

Cõmission. Surney. Enquere. Decayd. Mete. Enclosed. Tillage. Owners. Reedefied. Newe. Enclosing Tillage.

of you, wherof A. B. & C. ſhalbe thꝛee ſhalbe thought moſt mete & conuenie. Pꝛouided alwaies ỹ by reaſone or vertue of this cõmiſſion you do not redifie, new make, or incloſe, or cauſe to be redified, new made, and encloſed, as aboueſaid in any place or placez, in any of the ſaid countiez or Biſhopꝛikz being in diſtance & lying aboue twenty miles from the knowē parts of the bozders of Scotlande. And wee doo geue vnto you, or to any nũber of you being fiue at the leaſt, wherof A. B. & C. ſhalbe thꝛee, ful power and auctority, to enquire by the othes of the honeſt and lawful men of the Counties of Northumberlande, Cumberland, Weſtmerland, and the countie palẽtine of Durhã aforeſayd, as well wꝫin the liberties as without, by whom ỹ truth may be beſt knowen, who hath or holdeth any landes or tenements, or vſeth or perteineth any common of paſture or other pꝛofite apꝛẽdre in the ſayde coũties or Biſhopꝛikes through out the whole parties of the ſame, and al thoſe perſones and euery of them, or ſuch of them, to tare, aſſeſſe, charge, diſtraine, and paine after the quãtitie of their landes, tenements and rentes by the nomber of acres and perches after the rate of euery perſõs pfit, rent, or tenure, or after the quãtitie of their common, of paſture or pꝛofite apꝛẽdre or other commodities there, by ſuche wayes and meanes, and in ſuche maner and fourme, as to you, or fiue of you, wherof A. B. & C. to be thre, ſhall ſeme moſt conuenient to be ordeyned and done for the redifying, making newe, and encloſing as is aforeſaide. And alſo to depute and aſſigne diligent faithfull, & true keepers, bailifz, ſeruiours, collectours, pꝛyuiloures, and other miniſters and officers, ſuch as you our ſaid commiſſioners ỹ ſhal appointe them will auaunce for the redifying, newe makinge, and encloſyng, as is aforeſaid, and fynifhing of the pꝛemiſſes and euerye of them. And to here the accomptes of the collectours, and other miniſters, of & for the receit & laying out of the money that ſhalbe leuyed and paied i and about the ſaid redifying, new makig encloſinge & fyniſhinge of the pꝛemiſſes and of euery parcel therof, and to diſtrayne for the arrerages of euerye ſuch collection, tare, or aſſeſſment, as often as ſhalbe expediẽt, or otherwiſe to puniſhe the deftours and deteinoꝛs of the ſame, by fines, amerciaments, paines, and other lyke meanes after your good diſcretions. And alſo to arreſt and take as manie carles, oxen, beaſtes and other inſtrumẽtes neceſſary, and as many woꝛkemen and labourers, as for the doinge, makinge, and finiſhynge of the pꝛemiſſes, ſhall ſuffiſe, paying for the ſame competẽt wages, ſalary & ſtipende. And alſo to take ſuch and as many trees, woods, vnderwoode, quicklets, ſtone, & timber, and other neceſſaryes, as for the ſame woꝛkes and repaꝛations ſhalbe ſufficiente, at a reſonable pꝛyce, by you or fiue of you, of the whiche wee wyll that A. B. C. ſhalbe thꝛee, to be aſſeſſed or limitted, as wel within the limittes and boundes aforeſaid, as in any other place and places, within ỹ ſaid countie, counties, or coũtie palantine: And to make and ordein ſtatuts ordinances and pꝛouiſions, from time to time, as the caſe ſhall require, for ỹ ſafegarde, conſeruacion, redreſſe, correction & reformacion of ỹ pꝛemiſſes, and of euery of them after the lawes & cuſtomes of Rumney marſh in ỹ coũtie of Kẽt, & other wiſe by any waies or meanz after your own wiſdomes & diſcreciõs, & to here and determine all & ſinguler the pꝛemiſſes, as well at our ſuit as at ỹ ſuite of anye other,

yr. miles.

Enquere

who holdeth.

Tax. Quãtitie

Officers

Accoumt.

Diſtrayne.

Take.

Paying.

Take.

Pꝛice.

Statutes.

Rumney marſh

Determine.

whatsoeuer complaintnge before you or fire of you, wherof A. B. C. shalbee three, after the lawes & customes afor sayd, or otherwise, by any other ways or meanes after your discrecions. And also to make & direct writes, precepts, warrants, & other comaundementes by vertue of these presents to al shirifez bailiffes and al other ministers, officers and other persons, aswell within the liberties as without, before you or fire of you, whereof the said A. B. C. to be three, at certayne dates, termez & places to be prefixed to be retourned & receiued, and further to cõtinue ẏ proceſſe of the same. And finally we doe gene vnto you or to any nũber of you being fire at the leaſt, wherof A. B. C shalbe three, ful power and auctorities to do all and euerye thing & thynges, which shalbe requiſite for the due execution of the premisses, by all waies & meanes after youre discressions. And therfore we cõmaund you that at certaine dayes and places, when & wher you or fire of you, wherof the sayde A. B. C. to be three, shal thinke expedient ye shal meete togither and suruey the sayd coũties & Bishoprik as is afore sayd, & accomplish, fulfil, here, & determine, al & singuler the premisses in due fourme, & to the effecte afore sayd, after your good discretions. And al such as ye shal side negligent, gaisayinge, or resisting your doings & procedigs in and for the due execution of this our commission, that ye doe compell them by distresse, fines, or amerciamẽts, or by other resonable punyshementes, wayes or meanes, which to you or fire of you, wherof A. B. C. shalbe three, shal seme most expedient for the spedye redresse & redresse therof. And al such things as by you shalbe made & ordeined in this behalfe aswell within the liberties as without, that ye do cause the same firmely to be obserued, duelẏ

Procees

Auctorities

Obserued.

Meete Surney.

Punish

therin as to our Iustices appertayneth after the fourme & effect of this present cõmission, & the act of parliament concerninge the premisses made & prouided & according to your wisdomes & discretiõs, saueing alwaies to vs suche fines & amerciamẽts as to vs therof shall belong. And we also cõmaũd aswel our shirife or shiriffes of our sayde coũties of Northũberland, Cũberland, Westmerland, & the Bysshoprik of Durhã, & euery of thẽ, as al & euery other bayliffs ministers & officers, wõin the sayde counties & coũtie palantine, that they & euery of thẽ shal cause to cõe before you & fire of you, of ẏ which A. B. C. shalbe three, at such dates & places, as ye shal appoint vnto thẽ, such & as many honest mẽ of his or their bailiwike or rowmes, aswel within the liberties as without, by whom ẏ truth may be best knowen, to enquire of ẏ premysses or any part therof, commanding also al the sayde shirifes, ministers, & officers, aswel within the liberties, as without, that they and enery of them shalbe attendant to you, in and about the due execution of this our commyssion. In witnes wherof we haue caused these our letters to be made patẽts witnes our selfe at Westm the day of in the yeres of our raignes. And it is also enacted that euery suche persone as shall be named & commissioner in the sayd commission, after that he shal haue knowledge therof, shall effectually put his diligence and attendaunce in and about the execution of the sayd commission. And hee shall take a corporall othe, before the lorde Chauncellour or before suche as whom the sayde lorde Chaunchellour shall direct the dangers vnto al & singulars potestatem to take ẏ same, or before ẏ iustices of ẏ peace in ẏ quarter sessions holden in the shyre where such cõmission shalbe directed.

Hauing Fine to the king

Shirifes

Jury

Attendant

Cõmission

Execution Othe

The

The othe

The tenour of whiche othe hereafter ensueth. ¶ Ye shal sweare ẏ you to your coninge, witte and power, shal truly and indifferentlye execute the auctoritie to you geuen by this cõmissiõ, wthout any fauour, affectiõ, corruption, dread or malice, to be borne to any maner person or persons, & as the case shal require, you shal cõsẽt & endeuor your selfe for your parte to the best of your knowledge & power, to the makinge of suche wholsome, iust, equall, & indifferente lawes & ordinances as shalbe made & deuised by the most discrete & indifferent nomber of your fellowes beinge in commissiõ with you for the making, erectiõ, and preseruation of al and euery such thinges as are conteined and specified in the saide cõmissiõ. And that the same lawes and ordinances to your conning, wit, and power, cause to be put in due execuciõ without fauour, meue, dread, malice, or affectiõ as god you help, & al saints And ouer that, be it enacted, that the commissioners hereafter to be named in any of the saide commissions, according to the purpot & effect of the same commissions shal haue ful power and

Lawes

auctoritie, to make, constitute, and ordeine, lawes, ordinances, and decrees concernig the premisses, and further to do all and euery thinge mencioned in the sayde commissiõ, according to the purpoat, effecte, wordes and true meaninge of ẏ same, & ẏ same lawes

Amend

decrees, and ordinances so made, to reuoume, repelle & amend, and make newe from tyme to time, as the cases necessary shall require. ¶ Prouyded alway and be it enacted that if any persones beinge assessed or fared to anye lotte, tare or charge for any landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, within the limities of any cõmission hereafter to

Tax.

be directed by vertu of this act, do not

Not pay

pay to the sayd lot. tare and charge according to the ordinance and assignement of the cõmissioners hauinge power of thexecutiõ of the sayd cõmissiõn, by reason whereof it shal happen the sayd cõmissioners hauing power of the execution of such cõmission, for lacke of payment of suche lotte, tare, & charge to decree and ordeine the same landes, tenements, and hereditamẽts from the owner or owners therof, and their heyres, and the heires executors and assignes of euery of them, to anye persons or persons, for terme of years, terme of life, in feesimple or fee tayle for payements of the same lotte, tare, and charge: that then eurrye suche decree and ordinaunce so by them made ingrossed in parchment, and certified vnder their seales into the Courte of Chauncerye, with the kynges or the queenes, her heires or successours roi all assent had to the same, shall bynde all and euery person and persõs that at the makinge of the same decree had anye ryght and interest in the same, their heires and successours for euer. ¶ Prouyded alwaies and be it enacted, that no order or decree to be made by the sayd commyssyoners or any of thẽ shall bynde or conclude, any ryght or interest of any persone or persones, nor the breache of any decree or order shall be cause of forfaiture, of ẏ right or interest of any person or persones, excepte the same decre and ordinance so made by the sayd cõmissioners, and sine of thẽ, whereof A. B. & C. shall be three, be engrossed in parchement and certifyed vnder theire seales into the courte of Chauncerye, and that the royall assent of the kyng and queene her heires or successors, be first hadde to the same. ¶ Prouided also and be it enacted that euery decree and ordinãce so had, made, certifyed, and assented vnto, shall bynd all and euery person and personnes, that at the making of

Decree. Landes From the Owner

Decree

Bynde

Decree.

Bynde

Forf.

Certified

Royall assẽt

Decree

Bynde

Decree

the

the same decree hadde any interest in the landes tenementes, or hereditamentes, so decreed, in the possessiō, reuersion or remainder, their heires & feoffees, and euery of them. And not to be in any wyse reformed, vnlesse it be by auctorities of parlemente hereafter to be summoned and holde within this realme. Sauinge to all & euery person and persons, bodies politik and corporate, their heires and successours, other then such as shall forfait by this statut their interest in ỳ same landes tenements, or hereditaments, in possession reuercion or remainder, al such interest and tytle, as they or any of them shal haue at the time of ỳ same forfaitures. And also it is prouided by auctorities aforesayde, ỳ ỳ same lawes, ordinance, and decrees, to bee made and ordeined, by the sayde cōmissioners, or six of them by auctority of the sayde cōmission, shal bynd as well the landes tenementes and hereditaments of the Queene our soueraigne Lady, her heires and successours, as al and euery other person or persones, & their heires for suche their interest as they shal fortune to haue or may haue in any landes tenementes, or hereditamentes, or other casuall profite, aduātage or cōmodity what so euer they be, whereunto the sayd lawes, ordinances & decrees, shal in any wise extend, according to ỳ true purport meaning & intent of the same lawes. And it is furthermore by ỳ auctorities aforesayd established & enacted, that if any maner person or persones, of what estate or degree so euer he or they be, ỳ from hencefordth doth take vpon hym or thē to sit by vertue of anye the sayd cōmissiōs, not being before sworn, in forme as is aforesaid, and according to the tenour of the othe afore specified. Or yf any person so named and sworne, doe syt as is aforesaide, dwellinge within the sayde twenty miles, or not hauing landes & tenementes, or other hereditaments in fe simple, fee taile, or for terme of life, to the cleere yerely value of foure poundes aboue al charges, to his owne vse, except he be learned in the lawes of this Realm, that is to say, admitted in one of the fower principal Innes of court, for an vtter barreller, and not dwellynge within the sayd twenty miles, shall forfaite for ty poundes for euery time that he shall attempt so to doe, the one halfe thereof to bee to our soueraigne lorde & lady, the kinge & the queene her heires and successours, the other halfe thereof to thuse of him or them that wil sue therfore by action of det, byll, playnt, or information in any of the queens courtz in which action or suite no wager of lawe shalbe admitted nor any essoine or protection shalbe allowed. And yf any action of trespas or other suit shal happen to be attempted against anye person or persones, for taking of anye distresses or any other acte doinge, by auctorite of ỳ said cōmission, or by auctorite of anye lawes or ordinaunces, made by vertue of the said cōmission, the defendaunt or defendaunts in any suche action shal & may make anowry conisance or iustification for the taking of the same distresse, or of other acte doing touching the premisses, or any of them allegynge in suche anowrye, conisance, or iustification, that ỳ sayd distresse, trespas, or other acte, wherof the plaintife cōplaineth, was done by auctorite of the cōmissiō, for the surueying of the cōtries of Northūber. lād, Cūberlād, Westmerland, and the Bishoprik of Durham, made & prouided, or for such act or cause as the said defendant did by auctorite of the said commission, & according to the tenor purport, and effect of this present act, made the seconde and thyrde yeres of the

Hauing.

Right.

Decrees

Wyde.

Queene.

Sit. Not sworne.

+0.li. lād

Lawyer.

Forf.

Halfe.

Suite.

Anowrie Justificacion

Auctorite

the raign of our ſouereigne lord and Lady kinge Philip and Queene Mary, without any erpreſſing, or reherſal of any other matter or circumſtãce conteined in this preſente acte, or any commiſſion, lawes, eſtatutes, or ordynaunces thereuppon to be made, whereuppon the plaintife ſhall be admitted to replye that the defendants hyd take the ſayde dyſtreſſe, or do any other acte or treſpaſſe ſuppoſed in this declaration of his owne wrong without any ſuch cauſe alleged by the ſayd defendante, whereuppon the iſſue in euery ſuch action ſhalbe ioyned to be tried by verdit of xij. men & not otherwiſe as is accuſtomed in other perſonal actions, and vpon the trial of the iſſue the whole matter to be geuen on both parties in euidẽce, according to the very truthe of the ſame. And after ſuche iſſue tried for the defendaunte or nonſuit of the playntife after apparance, the ſame defendaunt to recouer treble damages by reaſon of his wrongeful veracio in that behalfe with his coſts alſo in that parte ſuſtayned, and that to be aſſeſſed by the ſame iurie, or writ to enquire of damags, as ẏ cauſe ſhal require. And it is alſo enacted that euery of ẏ ſaid commiſſioners ſhal haue and perceiue foure ſhilings, for euery day that they ſhal take pain in the execution of this cõmiſſion, & one clarke by them to be aſſigned, two ſhillinges for euery days of ẏ rates, taxes, lattes & ſumme of moneye ẏ ſhalbe aſſeſſed, or loſt by auctho̅itie of the ſaide commiſſion, & to be leuied, & payd by theyr diſcrecions. And that the ſayd cõmyſſioners, or fyue of them, ſhall haue power and auctho̅itie to ſyuit & aſſigne ſuch reaſonable ſummes of money to the ſayd clarke, for wrytyng of bookes and proces concernyng the premiſſes, and to the collectours, expẽditoures, and ſuch other as ſhal take paine in ẏ due execucion of the ſayd commiſſion, the ſame to be leuyed by dyſtreſſe or otherwiſe out of the laudes ſo ſurueied as by the diſcrecions of the ſayd commiſſioners, or fyue of them, whereof .iij. .C. to be three, ſhalbe thought reaſonable. Prouided alwais that when ſo euer & as often as ſuch commiſſion, as is afore limitted, ſhal be made and directed to any perſon or perſons for the reformation and amendmẽt of or in any of the premiſſes ſpecified in the ſaide cõmiſſion within the fees, liberties or poſſeſſion of the Duchye of Lancaſter, that then ſuch commiſſioners, as ſhal execute any ſuche commiſſiõ, ſhalbe alwaies named and appointed as is aboue ſaide. And that in euerye ſuche caſe, twoo commiſſions ſhalbee awarded & made accordinge to the tenour of the comiſſiõ aboue expreſſed one therof vnder the greate Seale of Englande, & the other vnder the ſeale of the ſame Duchi as before time hath ben accuſtomed. Any thinge afore reherſed in this preſent acte, to the contrary therof not withſtanding. And it is further enacted, that the ſaide commiſſion from tyme to time, as ẏ caſe ſhal require ſhalbe had and obteyned without any money, or other charge, to be payde for the ſeales or wrytyng of the ſame, And it is further enacted that euery commiſſion to be made by auctho̅itie of this acte, ſhal endure and continue for the terme of ſeuen yeres nert after the ſeall of the commiſſion. Neuertheleſſe after any commyſſion made and deliuered out of the courte of chauncery, the kig & queenes highnes and the heyres and ſucceſſours of the Queene, ſhal alwaies at theyr pleſures by wryt of ſuperſedeas out of ẏ ſaid court of Chaũcery, at anye tyme diſcharge aſwell euerye ſuch cõmiſſiõ as euery commiſſioner ẏ ſhalbe made or named by auctho̅itie of this act after

Diuine wrong

Euidence.

Dam Coſtes

Cõmiſſioners. Wages

Clerks wages for wrytyng. Offices.

Lancaſter Cõmiſſions

2. cõmiſſions

without paying

7. yerrs.

which

which discharge the said cõmissioners so discharged, shal haue no power nor auctoritie, to proceede in the execucõ of their commission, nor in any thinge by auctoritie of this acte. Prouided alwaies that whensoeuer and as often as such commission as is aboue limitted, shalbee made and directed to any person or persons, for the reformation and amendement, of or in anye of the premisses, specified in the saide commission within the fees, liberties and possessions of the bishoprieke of Durham, or within the fees, liberties, and possessions of anye other place, where there is liberte & iurisdiction of countye Palantine, that in euery such case two commissions shalbee awarded & made accordinge to the tenour of the commission aboue expressed one therof vnder the great seale of England, and the other vnder the Seale of the Countye Palantine, in manner and fourme as is aboue prouided for the Duchye of Lancaster, anye thinge afore rehearsed in this present acte, to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Durham

1. Cõmissions

Palantine

And neuertheles be it enacted that if the officers of the same Duchye, or of the saide Bishoprieke, or countye Palantine, do not deliuer the commission by them or one of them to bee made within sixe dayes after ỳ requeste shal be made for the same, ỳ then the commission vnder the great seale onelye shall proceede in the saide countie palátyne, without any other cõmission.

Palantine Deliuer

And it is prouided & also enacted, that the royall assent, limitted to bee had vnto the lawes and ordinances to bee made by the said commissioners, as is aboue saide, shalbee certified into the saide courte of Chauncerye vnder the priuie seale, and that there shall not any somme of money bee payde for the same priuie seale. Prouided alwayes, that the chauncellours and such other as shal haue the custody of the Seales of the saide Bishoprieke of Durham, or within the fees, liberties, and possessions of any other place where ther is liberte and iurisdiction, of the countye Palantine, vppon reasonable request, and vppon the sight of the commission vnder the great Seale of Englande, shall without delay make out anye other Commission vnder the Seale of the sayde Countye Palantyne, accordynge to the tenour of the Commission to them shewed, vnder the greate Seale, and to those Commyssioners named in the same Commyssion, and to none other, nor in other maner. And bee it further enacted and establysshed by the auctoritye aforesayd, that all charges and summes of money hereafter to bee rated and taxed by vertue of suche commission vppon anye of the landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, of oure Soueraigne Ladye the Queene, her heires or successours, for any maner of thynge or thynges concernyng the artycles of this Commission, shalbe gathered and leuyed by dystresse, or otherwyse, in lyke maner and fourm as shall or maye bee done in the landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, of any other peson or personnes, and that all Bylles of acquytaunce, sygned with the hande or handes of suche Collectour or Receyuours, as shall haue the collection therof by the appointment of the sayde Commyssyoners, or syre of them, shalbee as well a sufficient discharge, to the tenauntes, fermoures, and occupyours of the same grounded so to bee charged for the saide summe, wherewith theire grounded shalbe so charged, as also a sufficient warrant to al and euerye the Receyuours, Audytours, & other whatsoeuer officer or officers of our said soueraigne Lorde

Royall assent.

Palantine

Let.

Making

Make out.

Cõmissions

Forf.

Charges

Queene.

Leuied

Leuied Cõuert

Acquitana.

Discharge

Pereres

And

and Lady the kynge and the Queene ber heyres and successoures, for the allowaunce to suche Tenaunt, Fermoure, or occupyer of the same. Prouyded also and bee it enacted, that the sayd commissioners shal not let nor set any parte or parcel of ỳ premisses nor shal not meddel with the ratinge, renting or valuing of any parte or parcel of the premisses, but the same shall remayne and be at the disposicion of the lorde & owners of the same, as they were before the making of this acte except it be for the causes of forfaiture above specified, any thig heretofore mencioned to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies & bee it enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that all issues & forfaitures, fines, & amerciamentes which shal rise, happen, and growe, by any occasiõ what soeuer, by vertue or coloure of this act or any commission to be made by auctoritie of the same, as wel within the libertyes and cõty palantine as wout, whether they shal seeme to be due to ỳ king and queenes maiesties her heyres and successoures, or to any other p̃son or p̃sons or bodies politike or corporate, shalbe levied imployed and conuerted, in and about the charges and expences concerning the execution of this act, in suche sorte, maner & fourme, as by the sayde cõmissioners, or six of the, wherof three to be of the Quorũ, shal be ordered, adiudged or decreed. Anye thing in this acte or in any commission aforesaid to ỳ cõtrary notwithstandig. Prouided alwaies ỳ this statute shal only cõtinue for.x. yeres next after ỳ end of the session of this parliament. And further to the ende of the next parliament then next folowinge, anno 2. & 3. Phil. & Ma. ca. 1.

6 Be it enacted that yf any person or persons whatsoeuer, at anye tyme hereafter do soiorn in this Realme, or els where, vnlawfully, & of his or their owne authoritie compasse, imagine, conspire, practise, or deuise, by anye waies or meanes, with force, or by anye craft, deuyse or sleyghte, malitiously, and rebellyously, to take, or to detayne, or keepe from our sayde Soueraigne Lady the Quenes, anye of her Castles, Holdes, Fortresses, or holdes, or malitiously and rebellyously to raze, burne, or destroye anye Castele, Bulwerke, or Forte, or any parte of them, hauinge any munition or ordinaunce of the Queenes Maiesties therin, or appoynted to be garded with any souldiers for defence therof within this Realme, or within anye of her Maiesties Dominions or vttermoyes or the marches of the same, and ỳ same compasses, imaginations, practises, conspiracies, or deuises, or any of the, shall and do vtterly by any expresse woordes, speach, act, deede, or writting, expresse, vtter, or declare, for any the malicious & rebellious intentes aforesaide that then euery suche person and persons, so hereafter offendinge in anye the p̃misses, their ayders, assistors, counfoxters, cõsentours, & abbettours, knowinge thereof, beyng therof lawfully conuicted accordyng to the lawes of this Realme, shalbee iudged a felon, and felons, and that euery suche offence shalbe iudged to be felonie, & the offendour and offendours therin, their sayde ayders, coun forters, counsellours, and abettours, beyng therof lawfully conicted, shall haue and suffer paynes of death, as in cases of felonie, without haunge anye benefite of Clergye or Sanctuarie, and also shall forfaite and lose all his goodes and catelles, landes and tenementes, as in other cases of felonie hath bynne vsed and accustomed.

And be it further enacted by thauthoritie aforesayd, that if any person or persons, do at any tyme hereafter with

Allowance.
Let.
Mating
Forf.
Leuied Cõuerted
x. yeres
Deuise
To take or keepe Castels Fortresse
Burne
Bulwerk
Towers
Hold
Destroy
Fort
Vtter intent
Abbettors.
Felony
Deth
Clergie
Sanctuary.
Forf.
Eschete
Force

Foyer withhold. Towers holden. Fortresses. Rebell Ordinance Armour. Shippes Render 6. dayes Proclam Burne Destroye ships Barre hauen Abbettors Treason Fork. Queenes lyke

with force, maliciously and rebellious-
ly detayne, keepe, or withholde, from ỳ
Queenes Maiestye, anye of her Cas-
tles, Towres, Fortresses, or Hol-
des, within this Realme, or anye her
Maiestyes dominions or Countries,
or Marches of the same: or so maich-
ously, rebelliously, and with force de-
tayne, keepe, or withholde from her
Maiestye any of her Shippes, Ordi-
naunce, Artillarye, or other muniti-
ons, or fortifications, of warres, and
do not render & yeeld vp the same to
our sayde soueraigne Lady, or to such
person as her Maiestye shall appointe
to receaue the same to her Maiesties
vse, within syxe dayes next after he or
they so offendynge, shalbe commaun-
ded by our sayde soueraigne Lady the
Queenes, by open proclamations un-
der the great Seale of Englande, to
be made in any place or market Towne
within the Countye, where any suche
offence shalbe committed: or shall wil-
fully, maliciously, and rebelliously,
burne or distroy, or cause to be burned
or destroyed, any of the Queenes ship-
pes: or maliciously, & rebelliously barre
or cause to be barred any ye hauen with
in any of the Queenes Maiesties do-
minions: that then euerye suche person &
persons so offendyng, their aydours,
counsellours, and abbettours, beinge
therof lawfully conuict, accordynge
to the lawes of this Realme, shalbee
adiudged traytours, and their offices
in any the premisses, shalbe accepted,
iudged, and taken for high treason, &
the offendours their ayn, their aidours,
counsellours, and abbettours, beinge
therof lawfully conuict accordinge to
the lawes of this Realme, shall haue
and suffer suche payns of death, and
also shall forfaite and lose, as in cases
of high treason is limitted and accus-
tomed. This acte to endure during
the Queenes maiesties life, and no ye

ys. an. 14. Eliz. c. 1.

Ye distresse. 7. Doyer. 2. Franchises. 22. Prison. etc. 4.

Ye leases. 1. 7.

Ye saines mall. Coyne. 7. 9. Coyners. 2. 3. Faires and mar-
kets. 6. Felony. 2. 6. Flesshe mall.

Ye Kepr of Tattell. 2.

Surueiours. 1. Vacabonds. 9. Wales. 14. 16. Women. 1.

¶ Cathedrall Churche.

Vacabonds. 9.

¶ Tattell.

Foxes. Forestallers. 5. Horses in all. Husbandry. 5. Residence. 2. Tarrs. 12. 22. Tythes. 19.

¶ Tenst tournamente.

¶ Certificate.

Where before this time diuerse per-
sones haue ben endited, arrayned,
and attainted, & some of them Clerkes
conuicte, and some of them Clarkes
attainted, and some of them outlawed
for murther, burglary, robbery, and o-
ther felonies, before iustices of peace,
iustices of Gaole deliuerye, and Iu-
stices of Oyer and Determiner, with-
in diuers Cyties, counties franchises
and liberties within this realme, the
records of which attainder, delawry,
and conuictions ofte and manie times
by negligence of the Clerke of the
Crown, Clerks of the peace Clerkes
of Assise, and suche other, as haue had
the order, rule, keepinge, and gouer-
nance of the same records, haue ben i-
bezilled, and not readye to be obiected
against such persõs to haue ben ne we
ly arrained befor our soueraigne lorde
ỳ king in his bẽch, or before other ỳ kin-
ges Iustices for lyke & such other offẽ
ces by them cõmitted or don: And for
that it hath not ben knowen certainly,

whether

Endited. Arrained. Conuict. Attaint Utlawed

Records

Imbezilled

Clergie

Clerke of the crown Clerke of Clerk of a

Certifie

Transcript

Inditement Utlarie. Attainder Records

whether to resort for the same records, because they were not certified in to any place certaine, by reason whereof sometime suche personnes and lyke offendours, whiche haue ben newelye arrayned as is before sayde haue had the benefite of his or their Clergye, where they ought not, ne should haue had the same, if the sayde records haue bene then present in the same place, where such persone or personnes so newely arrayned, or elles certified into some other place certaine, where the same records mought haue bene seene, sent for, or written for to haue ben obiected againste suche persone or persons so newelye arrained Whereby aswel the kynge our soueraigne Lorde, as also all other personnes haue manye tymes lefte theire erchetes and other aduantages, & forfaitures, that they should haue hadde by meane of the sayde attaynders, to the geate losses, bothe of our sayd lord the kynge and other personnes, and also the same offendours haue hadde theire clergye, where they ought not so to haue hadde to the greate boldnes and couragine of like offendours. In consideration whereof bee it &c. that the clerke of the crowne, clarke of the peace, & clerkes of assise for the tyme beinge where anye suche attainder, outlawrye, or conuiction shall so be hadde shall from the feaste of Pentecost next commynge, not onely certifie a transcript, briefelye and in fewe woordes, conteyninge the tenure and effecte of euerye suche endytemente, outlawrye, conuiction, and clerke attaynted, before them so to bee hadd, made or pronounced, that is to saye, the name, surname, and addicion of of euerye suche persone and personnes as shalbee so indited, and thereuppon outlawed, conuicted, or clerke attaynted and the certainty of the sayde felonye or other offence whereuppon hee or they shall be so outlawed, conuicted or clerke attainted, and the daye and place of his outlawrye, conuiction and attainder, and the daye and place, where & when the sayde felonye or other offence whereuppon the sayde personne or personnes shalbee so indyted outlawed, conuicted, or clerke attainted, shalbee made and donne, before the kynge oure soueraigne Lorde in his benche at Westminster in ỹ county of Midd, there to remayne of record for euer amonge other the kynges records there, within fourtye dayes nexte after anye such attainder, conuiction or outlawrye shall bee hadde, made, or pronounced if the terme bee than: and if not, than within twenty dayes next after the beginning of the terme nexte followyng the saide fourtye dayes, but also shall deliuer a transcript of euery suche enditement whereupon the saide person and persones shal fortune hereafter so to bee conuicted, or clerkes attainted to the ordinarie, so whome the bodye of the saide person or personnes shalbee committed, at that tyme the saide personne or personnes shalbe so committed. The saide ordinarye vpon paynge to euerye suche Clarke as shall write the saide transcripte, for euerye coppye of such enditement twelue pence, for hys paynes, vppon payne, that euerye Clarke of the Crowne, Clerke of the peace, and clarke of assise for the time beinge before whom such inditement, attaynder, outlawrye, or conuiction shall bee so hadde, made, pronounced or remayne, for the none certifyinge of euerye suche record and not deliueringe of the coppye of suche endytements to the saide ordinaries accordinge to this statute to lose and forfaite fourty shillinges, the one moytie thereof to bee to the kinge oure soueraigne

Clergie

Transcript

Ordinarie

Fees

Forf.

Clerke of the crowne
Clerke of p.
Clerk of ass.

Certifie

Transcript.

Inditement
Attiarie.
Attainder
Records

nerayone loze, and the other moy-
ye to him ẏ will sue foz the same by
action of bille byll infozmacion oz o-
therwise in anye of the kinges cour-
tes of recozde, wherein no wager of
lawe, essoyne oz protection shall bee al-
lowed. And ẏ clerke of the crowne in
the kynges benche, shall receiue the
sayde certificats and transcripte at
suche tyme as they shalbee rendzed
and pzesented vnto them by the sayde
clerkes of the Crowne, clerkes of the
peace, and clerkes of assise oz by
theire deputye oz deputies, without
takinge any thing foz the same vppon
paine of forfeiture of the summe of xl.
s. foz euerye suche certificate by hym
refused. Pzouided alwayes and be it
ẏt. that if there bee anye moze persons
contained ẏ named in any such instru-
ment, other then such person so attain
ted, conuicted oz outlawed, that then
such clerke of the crowne, clerke of as
sise, clerke of the peace, with whõe the
recozd of such attainder, outlawry, oz
conuicion shall remayne, shall with-
in the time befoze in this acte limitted
certifie the transcript of suche instru-
ment outlawrye oz conuiction onelye
concernyng such person oz persons so
indicted and attainted outlawed oz con
victed into the kynges bẽche at west-
minster as is befoze sayd, which transc-
ript so certified shall be had and take
as good effectual and auayllable in ẏ
law, to all intentes, constructions, ẏ
purposes againste suche person, ẏ per-
sones againste whome it shall be so ob
iected, alleged, oz pleaded as if the very
recozd thereof, whereuppon hee oz they
were so indicted were there present.
And be it ẏt. that the saide clerke of
the crown in the kynges bench foz the
time beyng, shall at all suche times as
the iustices of Gaole deliuerie, Justi-
ces of peace, in euerie countye within
this Realme of Englande to wryte
vnto him foz the names of suche per-
sonnes, which be so attainted by out-
lawrye, oz clerkes attainted oz convic-
te and certified vnto the sayde benche
of our saide soueraigne lozd the kyng,
shall in continently without delay cer-
tifie the sayde names and surnames of
the saide pzsonen, with the causes why
and wherefoze they were conuicte oz
attainted, vnto the Justices of gaole
deliuerye, oz iustices of peace, vpon ẏ
paine and penaltie to forfait foz euery
name of suche persones, which shalbe
so wzitten foz, and not certified by the
sayde clarke of the crowne in kynges
benche, to the sayde iustices. xl.s. Pzo-
uided alwayes and be it further enac
ted, ẏ this acte noz any thing therein
conteyned, shall not extende to the cler
ke of the crowne, clerks of the peace
clerkes of gaole deliuery, neither to a-
ny of the pzenotaries within the coun
tyes of Wales and Chester, oz win
the counties Palantyne, of Lãcaster
and Durham oz anye of thẽ, to make
anye trãscripte of any suche attainder,
conuiction, oz outlawrye of anye per-
sone oz persones conuicted, attainted,
oz outlawed, before the Kinges Justi-
ces of his counties of Wales noz Ches
ter, oz countye of Lancaster, Durham
oz any of them, but that the same re-
cozds shall remaye remain and bee in
ẏ custody ẏ kepyng of ẏ said clerkes ẏ
pzenotaries, in such maner ẏ wise as
they are at this daie. This act oz any
thing theirin conteined to ẏ contrarie
notwithstandinge. An. 34. H. 8. c. 14

Clerk of the crowne. Receiue.

Foꝛf.

Who pſons

Wales. Chester Lancaster. Durham.

Trãſcript.

K. benche

Clarke of the crown.

Iuſt. of g.d. Iuſt. of p. wzites

Fee ferme Eſtouers

Freth. Diſtreſſe.

Arrerage Quertie

Se Account. 5.
Ale houses and tipling houses. 2.
Aliens. 4.
Amendem. 3.
Anowlson. 1.
Bailerdy. 2.
Waste. 2. 3.
Butler. 1.
Captaines. 1. 4.
Casteles. 5.
Certiozari in all
Chester. 2. 3
Clergy. 5. 10.
14. 17.
Cõmission. 5. 6. 7
Conusance. 2.
Cozoners. 12

Courtes

Courts.2.
Custome.2.15.
Drapery 5.
England.2.
Escheker.2.9.
Eschetour 10.
Estretes 2.
Forstallers 5.
Haukers 8.
Heresy.1.2.
Horles.3.6.7.
Husbandry 4.5.
Justices in eire 3.
Justices of Assise 1.
Justices of peas 11.
Laborers 38.
Mainprise 6.7.
Mariners 1.
Monasteries 13.
Pensions 3.
See Assise 6.
Poiso & poisoñ 9.
Purueiors 36.
Recogñ 1.2.5.7.
Retorne 15.
Riots 3.7.
Selvers 8.12.
Shipping 6.10.
Shirises.31.
Staple.8.19.31.
Tares 12.32.
Tindal 1.2.
Treason 12.19.
Trial.11.15.
Tythes.7.
Wacabonds 2.7.8.9.
Wales 21.25.28.32.
Wardes 24.25.
Wynes 6.8.
Wolles.33.37.
¶ Certificat of assise.
Aduowson 1.
¶ Certiorarie.
See Certificat in al causa.
Corpus cum Mainprise 7.

¶ Cessauit.

Fee lerme Estouers

Fresh. Distresse.

Arrerage Auertie

SI home lesse la terre a terme ou a trouer estouers en viuer ou en verture qui amount a la quarte part de la verayr value de la terre & celuy q̄ la terre tient illint charge la lessaūgiser fresh illint que hōe ne puit trouer distresse par deux ans, ou y troys a faire la feume rendre ou a faire ceo que est contenue en lescript du leas, estably est que apres les deux ans pas sez cest le lessour accion a demander la terre en demeigne par briefe, que il auera en le Chauncerye. Et si celuy vers que la terre est demande veign̄ auant iudgement & rendu les arrerages & la damaḡ, & trouua sperty tiel come la court verayr que sont suffisaunt a rend̄ en apres ceo que est cōtenue en lescript du leas, si reteigne la tre. Et si demourge tang ele soit recouer par iudgement soit il forclose a remenaunt. Glouc̄ cap. 4.

Fee lerme.

2 ¶ Cum in statuto edito apū Glouc̄ continetur, quod si quis dimiserit terram alicui ad reddendū valorē quarte partis ten̄ vel maioris, habeat ille q̄ dimisit vel eius heres postquā cessatum fuerit a solutione per biennū actionem petendi ten̄ sic dimissum in dominico. Eodem modo concordatū est quod si quis detineat domino suo seruitium debitum & consuetum per biennium habeat dominus actionem petendi ten̄ in dñico per tale brē-Writ cipe A qd iuste &c. reddat B, tale ten̄ qd̄ A de eo tenuit per tale seruicium & qd̄ ad pred̄ B reuerti debet eo quod pred̄ A in faciendo pred̄ū seruicium p biennium cessauit vt dicit. Et non solum in isto casu, sed in casu vbi quo fit mencio in predicto statuto Glouc̄ fiat breuis de ingressu heredis petentis Entre. Heire super heredem tenentis, & super eos qbus alienatum fuerit hmōi ten̄ W. 2. cap. 22.

Se contra formam collationis.

¶ Challenge.

DE inquisitionibus coram quibuscunq; iustic̄ capiend̄ & in quib⁹ dominus rex est pars qualitercunq; cōcordatum est per dominum regem, & per totum consilium ordinatum, qd̄ de cetero licet per ipsos qui pro domino rege sequuntur dicatur quod iuratores inquisitionum illarum seu aliqui illorum non sint boni pro rege, non propter hoc remaneant inquisitiones ille capiend̄, sed si illi qui sequuntur pro rege aliquos iuratorum illorum calumpniati fuerint assignēt certam causam calumpnie sue, & inquiratur veritas illius calumpnie, si vera sit nec-ne, iuxta discretionem iustic̄. Ordinatio de inquisic. edita An. 33. E. 1.

Enquest

Iurror

King Cause

2 ¶ The challenge commonly cal-

London

led Riens deins le garde (s. within London) be no challenge, but vtterly voide and of none effect. Chalenge to euery plon al maner of other chalenge whatsoeuer theye bene according to the lawe, An. 7. H. 7. ca. 4.

Peremptory. Treason Misprision

3 ¶ Peremptory challenge shal not from henceforth be admitted, or allowed in any cases in high treason nor misprision of treason. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 23. And see more of Peremptory challenge. Abiuracion 5. ¶ Clergy 20.

Repele Felony

4 ¶ In an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. diuers treasons and diuers felonies be repeled as appeareth in treason and in felony. And in that act amõg other thigz it is enacted that al clauses articles & sentences mentioned or specified in any act or acts of Parliament, statut or statuts made in ỳ time of ỳ raign of ỳ saide late king Henry the eight touching or in any wise concerning any maner of challenge, for the coũty, hundred, or peremptory challẽge or any of them or touching or in any wise concerning any maner of trial of forein pleas pleded by murderers felõs or other offendours, shal, as cõcerning the saide challenge & trials, remaine in their force & strength not repeled any thing in this act mencion'd, sounding or seeming to the contrary, in any wise notwithstanding An. 1. E. 6. cap. 12.

Shire Peremptorie

Trial

Abiuracion 5. Iuror 6. 9. 10. 17.
See attaint 11. 12. Mortmain 2.
3. 16. Newes. 4.
Clergy 16. 20. 26. Protection 1.
Conusans 2. Trial 8. 11. 12.
Felony 9. Wales 25. 32.

¶ *Champerty.*

Maint.

NUl minister le roy ne mainten par luy ne par auter les pleas parols, ou besoignes, queux sont en le court le roy, des terres, tenementes ou des auters choses pur auer part ỳ ceo, ou auter profit par couenaunte fait enter eux & que le tra, soit puny a la volunte le roy. M. 1. ca. 25.

Chancellor Justices Councell

2 ¶ Chancellor, Treasorer, Justices ne nul del counsel le roy, ne clerk de la chancellarie ne del Eschequer ne iustice, ne auter minister ne nul del hostell le roy, ne clerk ne laye ne puisse receiuer esglise, ne auowrie de esglise ne terre, ne tenement en fee par done, ne par achate, ne a terme, ne a champertie, ne en auter maner tanqz come la chose est en plee deuant nous ou deuãt nul de nos ministers, ne nul lower ent soit pris. Et que en conter cest chose fac, ou par luy ou p auter, ou bi bargaine fac il soit puny a la volũte le roy auribñ celui q pur chacera cõe celui q le fra. M. 2. ca. 40.

Auowrie Land

Impriſ.

In plee Reward

& ¶ Pur ceo que le roy auoit auaunt ordeign par estatute, que nul de ses ministers ne prist nul plee a champerty, & par tel estatut auters ministerz nestoient pas auant ces heures a croyes. Hoet le roy, que nul minister ne nul auter, pour part auoir des chose qui sont en plee, enprisõ le besoign que sont en plee. Ne nul sur tiel couenaunt son droit ne lessa a auter. Et si nul le face & de ces soit attaint soit forfait & encurre deuers le roy des biens & des terres le parnour a la value de tant come sa partie de son purchase par tiel emprise amounter a. Et a ceo attainder soit resceu celuy, q suer voudr pur le roy deuant les iustices deuant queux le plee auer esse, & par eux soit la garde fait. Mes en ceo nest my entendre que home ne poet auer counsail des counters & des sage gẽtz pour son donaunt, ne de ses procheins amies. Art. suy tar. ca. 11.

Conſpirators Maint.

Part.

Writ.

Right Part

Coũſellors

4 ¶ Comie contenue soit en nre estatut, que nul de nostre court ne prisigne plee a champerty, ne par art ne par engyne, que nul counsellors, atturneys, apprentices, seneschals des hautes homes & bailifes, & auters de la ter-

Plee.

Coũſellors

la terre ne parnent plee a champerty & par auters barretz touts manerz des plees enenter touts manerz des gents perount tout la terre est mult greue & riches & poiuers sont trauelz en mult du maner: Puruen est par comon accorde, que touts ceux qui desormes serrount attaintes de tiels emprises suits & bargains & ceux qui a cest chose assenterraunt, eint la prison de trois ans, & ne pour quaunt soiēt reints a la volūte le roy. Done a Barwike, sus Twed, Lan du raigne le roy E.1. Stat de Champerty edit An.11.E.1. Note y same statut is after entitled Stat de Conspiratoribus edit anno 33.E.1. with this ende. Done a Barwike sus Twede du raigne le roy E.1.& then foloweth Dominus rex mandauit per Gilbertum de Roubert clericum de consilio dñi regis quod quicunq; voluerit conquery de conspiratoribus falsarum querelarum sustentoribus & manutenētibus falsarum querelarum, & inde partem habent & contrauersorū barganatorib', qd Gilbert de Thornton per breue suum fac eos attachiari qd sint coram domino rege conquerentibus rñsuri, per hoc bre rex vic' com' salutem. Precipimus tibi, si A.ū G. fecerit te securū de clamor suo ps. tunc poñ per vad & sak pleg. G. de C. quod sit coram nobis in octabis sanct Johannis Baptiste, vbicunq; tūc fuerimus in Anglia, ad respondend pā A de placito conspirationis & transgress. secundum ordinationem nram nuper inde prouisam sicut idē A. rationabiliter monstrare poterit, quod ei inde respondere debent. Et habeas ibi nomina pleg. Et hoc bre, T. cīte &c. Statut de Conspiratoribus edit Anno 33.E.1.

Champerty.

Impzil.

Conspiratozs Maint.

writ.

§ ¶ Cambi partitipes sunt, q̄ ꝑ se vel per alios placita mouent, vel mouē faciunt & ea suis sumptibus prosequuntur ad cambi partem vel pro parte illi habend. De diffinitione conspirat edit an.33.E.3.

Plee.

Hs maint in al. Nisi prius 5.

¶ *Chappels.*

See auoiwson 1. Monasteries 13.

¶ *Chapiters.*

De Congregation in al. Patons 1. Bathe & Wells 1.

¶ *Chapleins.*

SI nul hōe secular du royalm paye pluis que cinke marces a nul chaplein annuel en deniers ou en auterz choses a le value ou sil paye a tiel chaplein retenus a demurr a sa table ou ter deux marces pour sa robbe & ses auter necessaries sa table acrompte & rl.s.& de ceo soit attaint paye a roye pleinemēt a tant come il papa au dit chapplein anno 36.E.3.ca.8. Wages.

2. ¶ Que nuls chapleins annuellerz deuins le royalme preignent desore en auant pluis pour lour entier salary per lan cestascauoir pour ses table vesture & auters necessaries que vij. marces ne les chapleins parochelz & sont ou serront retenuz a seruir curez preignent desore en auant pur lour entier salary par lan cestascauoir pur les choses auantdits sinon xiij. marc al ne soit par licence del ordinarie issint que la summe entier ne passe ix. marc. anno 2.H.5.ca.2. Wages

De residence in al.

¶ *Charte.*

See aide of ỹ king 1. Patents in al. Assise 9. Pardon in al

¶ *Chauncellour of Englande, Treasorer, Lord President, Lord priuie seale, and the kings counsel.*

See accusation 5. Breakers of leagues 1.2.3.
Addicion 1.
Aliens 1.3.4.5.
Armour 8.
Apparel 5.
Assise 12.
Bankrupts 1.2.
Bookes and images 1.
Chauncery 1.
Champarty 2.
Chester 3.6.
Clerke of the chauncery 1.
Commissions 6.
Coyne 3.

Corporacions 2.
Counterfaytinguers 4.
of letters 1.
Courts 2.
Crowne 8.
Custos Rotulorum 1.2.
Drapery 5.
Durelle 2.
Eschange 5.
Eschetors. 1.8.
Execution 10.
Execution of statuts 1.2.
Executors 6.
Exigent 7.
Fish 4.
Fines 2.
Fraunchises 20.
Frehold 2.
Fugitiues 1.
Hauens and rr
Informacion 1.
Justices of all. 5.
Keper of the great seale in all.
Laborers 38.
Leies 1.
Periury 1.
Poore people 1.
Proclamacion 3.
Prohibicion 4.
Recognisaunce et statut marchant 2.
Reside nce 23.
Riots 4.
Sanctuary 4.
Selwers 1.4.5.7.8.
Treason 1.
Vacabondes 9.
Wills 3.
Wines 20.22.

¶ *Chauncerie.*

Chanceler. Justices. Kinges bench

QVe le Chanceller & les iustices de son banke luy suiuent sillint q̄ il eit touts iours prīs de luy aſcun sages de la ley que sachent les besoignes q̄ deignēt a la court duemt deliuere a touts les foits q̄ mister serra Articul' luy cartas cap. 5.

2 ¶ Si nul home se sent greue a contrary de nul des articles desuis escriptes ou auters contenus en diuerses estatutes veigne en la chancellerye, ou aſcū pur luy, & de ceo fate sa pleit eit maintenant illeoq̄ remedy p̄ force des dits articles & estatutz sans ail lors pursuer pur remedy auoir. Año 36. E. 3. ca. 9. Sc this statut.

Lettres

See Addicion 1.
Aliens. 1.
Baſtardy 2.
Clerkes of the chauncery 1.
Eschetours 4.
Mortmain 4.
Prohibicion 4.
Vacabonds 9.
Wales 28.
Wardes 25.
Writtes. 1.

¶ *Chauntries, colleges, chappleines, and hospitals.*

De Pontalleries 2.

¶ *Cheese.*

De Butter & Cheese in al.

¶ *Chester & Chestershire.*

Principalitie

Franchiles

Murder Proces Exigent

Felony

Certifie

Forf.

yere & day

Franchiles

Fray. Trespas

Attiary.

A Anno 21. R. 2. ca. 9. it was enacted that ye cōty of Chester shuld be of ye principalitie and de to the prince And diuers landes assigned therunto, and the liberties confirmed. But yis pliament was repealed by 1. H. 4 capitul' 3.

2 ¶ Si aſcun person del countie de Chester reseant ou demurāt deins ī le countie de quel estate ou condicion que il soit face murdr̄ ou felony p̄ ailours hors del dit countie soit prōces fait deuers luy p̄ la comon ley tāq̄ al exigend en les counties ou tiel murder ou felonye soit faite & sil fue dilleoq̄ en le dit countie de Chester & soit vtlage ou nō, en exigend pur tiel murder ou felony soit lutlagary ou exigent certifiez a les officers & ministers de ī le county de Chestr & soit del felon p̄ise p̄ mis les officers ou ministers & ses terres & tenements dins & chateux esteants deins icel county de Chester loisiez cōe forfaitz es mayn du p̄nce qui serā illeoq̄ sic ou de celuy q̄ serra sic du dit countie de Chester pur le temps & eit le roy lā iour & waste & les auters trus & tenīts dins & chateux de tiel felon esteants hors de ī le countie de Chester demurgēt entierement au roy & as auts q̄ y ants ent franchiles cōe forfait. Et si aſcun p̄son de ī le county de Chestr reseant ou demurrant en icelī face aſcun batery ou trīs par aillors hors du dit county soit p̄oces fait deuers luy par la comon ley tanq̄ al exigēd en les counties ou tielz bateries ou trīs sont faits & sil fue dilleoq̄ en le dit countie de Chester & soit vtlages pur tiel batterye ou trīs soit lutlagarye certifies a les dits officers ou ministerz

Goods Seise Arrest

nisticis & ses biens & chateux esteats deins le dit county de Chester soient seisiez as maines du prince ou de celuy qui serra seignr del dit county de Chester pur le tẽps & ses auters biẽs & chateux esteantz hors de cõ le coũty de Chester demurgent entierement a roy & as auters seignors suisditz come forfaits en maner come desus est dit An. 1. H. 4. cap. 18.

Forf.

Chanceloz

3 ¶ The Lord Chaunceller of England, or the lord keeper of the greate seale for the time being from time to time & al times shal haue ful power & auctoritie by his discretion, to nominate & appointe iustices of peace,

Just. of p.

Justices of Quorũ, & Justices of gaole deliuerie of the saide counties of Chester, Flint, Angleſey, Kayenaruan, Mereoneth, Cardigã, Cayermarthen, Pembroke & Glamorgan, by commissiõ vnder the kings great seale, which shal haue ful power and auctoritie to enquire, heare & determine al maner thing & things inquirable, presentable or determinable, before Iustices of peace, Iustices of Quorum, & Iustices of gaols deliuery in other shires of this realme of Englande, by force or vertu of anye statute or statuts made & to be made or by the course of the common laws of this realme. And that the said Iustices of peace, Iustices of Quorũ, & Iustices of gaol deliuery, so to be named & appointed by the saide Lorde Chancellor or lord keeper of ỳ great seale & euery of them shall haue lyke power & auctoritie win the said county of Chester, Flint, Angleſey, Kayernaruan, Mereoneth, Cardigan, Kaymarthen, Pembroke, & Glamorgan, to do vse & execute euery thing & things, as other iustices of peace, Quorum & gaole deliuery haue win any other of the shires of this realm of England. And also shalbe sworne

Just. of g. d.

wales Cõmission.

Determin

Just. of p.

Just. of g. d.

Power.

astricted & obliged to ỳ kepig of their sessions of the peace, & due to the execution of al & singuler statutes & ordinances made & to bee made in lyke maner & fourme, & vnder lyke peins & penalties, as iustices of peace, quorum, & gaol deliuery, in other shires of this realme of England bene and shalbe bounden and obliged, any act statut, prescription, vsage, custome, liberty or preuiledge had made accustomed or vsed to ỳ contrarye notwithstãding. And it is & c. that the estretes of the issues, fines, and amerciamẽts tared, sett, losse, or forfaited by or before such iustices of peace, Quorum, and gaole deliuery in the saide counties of Chester and Flint, shalbe returned and certified into the Eschequer of Chester before the kings chãberleyne there. And that the extreates of the issues, fines, and amerciaments tared, set, losse or forfaited by or before the Iustices of peace, Quor and gaole deliuery, in the saide counties of Angleſey, Kayernenuan and Mereoneth, & euery of them shalbee returned and certified in the kinges Eschequer at Kayernenuan, to & before the kinges Chamberleyne of Northwales. And that the extreates of the issues, fines and amerciamẽts tares, set, lost or forfaited by or before the Iustices of peace, Quor, & gaole deliuery in the saide counties of Kaermerthen and Cardigan, and euery of the shalbe returned and certified in the kings Escheker at Caermerthen to and before the kings Chãberlaine of Southwales. And that ỳ extreates of the issues, fines, and amerciaments tares, set losse, or forfaited by or before the iustices of peace, quorum, and gaole deliuery in the county of Pembroke, shalbee returned & certified into the kings Escheker at Pembroke. And that the extreates of

Othe Sessions Execution

Estreates Fine

Certified Escheker

Estretes

Certifie

Estretes

Escheker Estretes

the issues, fines & amerciaments, ra-
red, set, lost or forfaited by or before
the iustices of peace, Quor and gaol
Kaerdiffe delyuery in the saide county of Gla-
morgan, shalbe returned & certified
into the kings escheker at Kayerdiff
And that the saide extreats of ỳ said
Indented issues, fines and amerciaments, cer-
tified and returned into euery of the
foresaid eschekers shalbe indented in
such like maner and fourme as is vs-
ed in the kinges eschekar at West-
Iust. of p. minster. And that the saide Iustices
Iust. of g. d. of peace and Quorum, or gaole de-
liuerye in euerye of the saide shires,
shal direct such like proces by extrea-
Shirife tes endented, with the extreates cer
Leuy tified in the saide eschekers to the shi
rifes of euerye of the saide counties,
for the leuying and gathering of the
said issues, fines and amerciaments
in such like maner and fourme as is
vsed by the Iustices of peace, Quorũ
and gaole deliuery in euery other of
the shires within this realme of En-
Shirife glande. And that euery of the shirife
Account. of euery of the shires shal make their
accomptes in euery of the saide Es-
chekers, of and for the issues, fines
& amerciaments vpon the extreates
to them directed in maner & fourme,
Iust. of p. as is vsed in the kings Eschequer of
Clerk of p. Westminster. And it is &c. that the
saide Iustices of peace, & clerkes of
the peace within the saide countie of
Chester, Flint, Angleſey, Kayernar
Walde. uan, Mereoneth, Cardigan, Kayer-
marthen, Pembrok, & Glamorgan
Fees & euery of thẽ shalbe payed & alowed
of the said issues, fines & amerciamẽts
such like fees, profits & commodities
Shirife as other iustices of peace & clerks of
ỳ peace in other shires of this realme
haue and ought to haue. And it is &c.
Coroners that the shirife or his deputies, & all
Constables other his ministers, in al and euery
Officers. of the saide shires and al Coroners,
high Constables, pety Constables, &
other officers within euery of ỳ saide
Attendant shires shalbe obliged & boundẽ to be
as wel attendant vnto the saide iusti
ces of peace Quor and gaole deliue
ry, in al and euery thing & thinges
concerninge their auctorities, as in
executing & returning of al precepts
and proceſſe to them directed by any
of the saide iustices in like maner &
fourme and vnder like paines & pe-
nalties, as al and euery shirifes, co-
roners and other officers be and shal
be boundẽ and obliged by any statut
or common lawe in other shires of
this realme of England any act, sta-
tut, prescriptiõ, vlage, custome, liber
ty or priuiledge, had, accustomed or
vsed to ỳ cõtrary notwithstanding. Añ
27. H. 8. ca. 5.

4 ¶ By reason of which act (s. Añ
27. H. 8. ca. 5.) it is nowe vsed to keepe
Sessions. ſessions in the saide countie Palan-
tine of Chester, as is vsed in other
shires of England. Also it is vsed in
the saide countie Palantine of Che-
ster, that the iustices of the same for
the time being hath yerely time out
of mynde, vsed to keepe the shires or
County dates countie dayes in maner & fourme fo
lowing (that is to saye) one yere vij.
shires or countie dayes, and another
yere ix. shires & countye dayes to the
which the gentlemenne free holders
Freeholds Suters and suters of the saide countie, are
bounden of auncient custome & dui-
ty to appeare & geue their attendãce
to serue the king which shires, & coũ
ty dayes come very often times in ỳ
yeare. And now by reason of the said
newe statut of iustices of peace (s. añ
27. H. 8. ca. 5.) had in the said countie,
the said gentlemen freeholders, and
suters of the saide countie being boũ
den of their saide olde custome & law
Attendance. to geue their attendance & apparance
to the saide shires & county daies are
nowe

now bounde also to geue their appa-
rance & attendance at 4. quarter ſeſſi
ons & other priuie ſeſſions in the ſaid
countie. By meanes wherof the ſaid
Not attend apparance & attendance commeth ſo
often & ſo thick together ẏ at manye
times they cannot departe from the
one court and attende their buſineſſe
ſcarcely one daye, or ſome time leſſe
but they muſt againe ryde to ſerue ẏ
other court, which is to painful, char
geable, intolerable, and importune,
for any man to ſuſtaine and abyde.
In conſideracõ wherof be it enacted
by the king our ſoueraigne lord, the
lords ſpiritual and temporall, and ẏ
commons in thiz preſent parliament
aſſembled and by auctority of ẏ ſame
that from henceforth the lawe & ad-
miniſtration of Juſtice, and al other
thinges in the ſaide countie in tyme
paſte vſed to be had at the ſaide ſhire
Vſed Shire daies dayes, ſhalbe holden, had, made done
Juſtices 2. times yeare and executed by the Juſtice of ẏ ſaid
countie, for the time beinge, at twoo
times in the yere only, that is to wit
at the ſeſſions nert after the feaſte of
ſaint Michael the archangel, & at the
ſeſſions nert after Eaſter yearly for
euer, during ſo many daies at euery
of the ſaide times as neede ſhal require
in like maner and fourme as is now
Lancaſter Suites vſed and executed in the countie Pa
lantine of Lancaſter. And that no a-
ctions, ſuite, or proces now or here
after to be depending in the ſaid cou
Diſcontiñ. ties ſhalbe thereby diſcõtinued, hurt
or impaired, nor any aduãtage there
in to be taken by errour, diſcontinu-
ance of proces, ne otherwiſe, but ẏ ẏ
ſame to proceede after the ſame ma-
Procede Old order ner and order. And that from henceforth the
ſaid olde order, rule and cuſtome in
holdinge of the ſaide countie or ſhire
Ceſſe dayes, ſhal vtterly ceaſe & determine
for euer Any act, ſtatut, preſcription
graũt, vſage, cuſtome, priuilege, law
libertie, conſtitution, or confirmacõ
heretofore had, made, accuſtomed or
vſed to the contrary in any wiſe not-
withſtanding. Anno 32. H. 8. ca. 43.

5 ¶ The ſhirife of the ſaide countie,
(& Palãtine of Cheſter) for the time
being after the feaſte of Eaſter nert
comming ſhalbe bounde to keepe hȳ
ſhire court in the ſhire hal of the ſaid
countye euerye moneth for euer, for Shire court.
determination of plainties & actions Euery moneth.
& vnder xl. li. and for proclamacions Plaints.
and calling of erigẽs and other ne- Proclam
ceſſarie cauſes as is vſed in other ſhi Exigent
res of this realme of England. And
that two hed cozoners for the bodye
of the ſaide ſhire ſhalbe elected & cho 2. Cozoners.
ſen by vertu of the kings writ *De co-
ronatore eligendo* awarded out of ẏ ex-
cheker of Cheſter whiche cozoners
ſhalbe bound to ſit with ẏ ſaid ſhirife Sit
at the ſaid courts to geue iudgemẽts
vpon vtlary, & to do al other thinges Vtlaries
as appertaineth. And be it &c. that ẏ
ſaid two ſeſſions in fourme aforeſaid 2. Seſſions
to be holden within the ſaide county
ſhal and may be holden at ſuch tyme
and times as by ẏ ſayd Juſtice or hys
deputie ſhalbee appointed, as well
before the ſaide feaſt of Eaſter & Mi-
ghelmas as any other time accordig
as is moſt commonlye vſed in other
ſhires of this realme ſo alwaies opẽ
proclamacion bee therefore made by Proclam.
the ſpace of xv. dayes at the leaſt, be-
fore the firſt day of ẏ keeping of the
ſame Seſſions Anno 33. H. 8. ca. 13.

6 ¶ The ſame countie Palantine of
Cheſter ſhal haue two knightes for 2. knightes.
the ſaide county Palantine, and like
wiſe two citizens to be burgeſes for 2. Burgeſes
ẏ citie of Cheſter to be elect & choſen Parlement
by proceſſe, to bee awarded by the
Chauncellour of England, vnto the
Chamberlaine of Cheſter hys lieu- Chancel.
tenaunt or deputie for the time be-
ing. And ſo like proceſſe to bee made

by the saide Chamberlaine his lieutenant or deputie to the shirife of the saide county of Chester. And ỳ same electiō to be made vnder like maner and fourme, to al intents constructions and purposes, as is vsed within the county Palantine of Lancaster, or any other countie and city within this realme of England, which said knightes and burgesses, and euerye of them so elected and chosen shalbee returned by the sayde shirife into the Chauncery of Englond, in due forṁ and vppon like paine as it is ordeyned, that the Shirife or Shirifes of anye other countye within this realme shoulde make their returne in case lyke. All which sayde knyghtes and Burgesses, and euerye of them so elected & returned, shalbe knights and burgeses of the courte of Parliament and haue ful voice and auctorite, to al intentes and purposes, as any other the knightes and burgesses of the saide courte of Parliamente, haue, vse and enioy. And in like wise shall and may take al and euery such lyke liberties, auauntages, dignities priuileges, wages, fees and commodities concerning this saide court of Parliament, to al intents, constructions and purposes, as by any other the knyghtes, and burgeses of the sayde court, shal, maye or oughte to haue, take or enioye. And also wher it is, and hath bene vsed within the saide countie Palantine, that vppon the suggestion of any personne that is or hath ben indebted to any other personne or personnes, comming to the Escheker within the saide countye Palantine, and there takinge a corporall othe, that he or theye shall paye hys or their creditours at suche time as hee or they shalbe able there to, the officers of the saide escheker haue vsed without warrant to grāt out of the same Eschequer a writte in nature of a protection, where by the saide creditours haue becne and bee greatly delayed, and in maner defrauded of their saide debtes, to the great impouerishment and vndoing of the saide creditours. For reformacion wherof it maye please your said hyghnes, that it be enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that no such writte of course, without a special warrāt from your saide highnes, your heirs or successours, conteining any such protection be from the firste daye of Octobre, which shalbe in the yere of oure Lord God 1543. graunted. But that al & euery such writtes of course after the sayd day to be graunted to be void and of none effect. Any custome vse or priuiledge to the contrary hereof notwithstandinge, An. 34. H. 8. ca. 13.

7 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. ca. 31. An act is made disseuering the bishoprike of Chester & the bishoprike of Man frō the iurisdiction of Caunterbury, to the iurisdiction of Yorke.

8 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. ca. 31. An act is made for ỳ recognisances before the maire of Chester.

9 ¶ An. 3. E. 6. ca. 25. An act is made concerning Chester for weres in the ryuer of Dee.

See armour 8.
Bishops 7.
Certificat 1.
Countie 8.
Drapery 52.
Escheatours 11
Escheker 1.
Excommunicato capiendo 1.
Execucion of statuts 3.
Exigent 6.
Fines 11.
Franchises 20.
Iurrour 19.
Liueries 9.
Proces 7.
Sanctuaries 5.
Sewers 8.
Vacabonds 7.
Weights 32.

¶ Chur-

¶ *Churches.*
Se abiuration.3. Leales.2.
Apparell.5. Ordinaries.2.
Churchyard.1. Prohibition.3.
Clergy.21. Roiton.1.
Crcōmengemit.3. Rome.3.
Forcible entre.2. Sanctuaries.4.
Frāches.1.9.11.12. Surueiour.2.
13.14.15.16.17.18.19. Triall.7.
Laborers.38. Union in all.
¶ *Churche seruice.*
Se Seruice and Sacramentes in al.
¶ *Churchewardens.*
Se crcōmēgemit.1. Seruice and Sa-
Hye wayes.4. craments.4.
Ipswiche.1. Ships.13.
Portmain.9. Vacabonds.7.8.9.
¶ *Churchiardes.*

Quoniam inter rectores ecclesiarū & suos parochianos super arboribus crescētibus in cemiterio altercationes oriri sepius intellerimus, vtrisq; ad se pertinere contendentib⁹, huiusmodi altercationis dubium declarat iure scripti potius quam statuti iura estimamus. Nam cum cemiterium maxime dedicatum solum sit ecclesie, & quicquid plank solo cedat, sequitur necessarie arbores ipsas debere inter facultatez ecclesiasticas numer, de quibus laicis nulla est attributa facultas disponendi, sed sicut sacra scripr testatur, solis sacerdotibus dispositis cura indiscussa a deo commissa decet, verum arbores ipsi propter ventorum impetus, ne ecclesiis nocerank, sepe plantantur. Prohibemuz ne ecclesiarum rectores ipsas presumāt prosternere indistincte, nisi cancelius ecclesie necessaria indigeat refectione. Nec in alios vsus aliqualiter conuertantur preterquam si nauis ecclesie indiguerit similiter refectione & rectores parochiā indigneē eis caritatiue de arboribus ipsis durerint largiendo quod fieri non precipimus, sed cum factum fuerit commendo. Statuti Ne rectores prosternant arbores in cemiterio.

Se Abiuration 3. Robbery.2.
Five ports in all. Sanctuaries.1.4.
Portmaine.8.

¶ *Cyrographer.*

LE Cyrographer, ne son fermer, lieutenaunt, ou deputie pour le tēps estcant desore enauant ne preigne pluis que.iiij.s.pour nul fine en la courte. Et si la dit fermer, lieutenaunt ou deputie preigne pluis que iiij.s pour vn fine come desuis est dit que il perde son office, & soit sorisudge la court, & eit imprisonement per vn an, & paye a la partye grieue les dammagez au treble, & eit la partie greue sa suite deuant les iustices du dit bāke. An.2.H.4.ca.8. Fees. Fines. Forf. Imprif. 3. Dam.

Se Fees.2. Fines.7.

¶ *Citation.*

PRohibeatur de cetero hospitalarijz & templarijs, ne de cetero trahant aliquem in placitum coram conseruatoribus priuilegiorum suorum de aliqua re, cuius cognitio spectat ad forum regium, quod si fecerint primo restituant damna parti grauate, & versus dominum Regem grauiter puniantur. Prohibet dominus Rex conseruatoribus priuilegiorum eorundem, ne de cetero ad instantiam hospitalariorum, templariorum aut aliorum priuilegiatorum concedant citationes, priusquam exprimatur super qua re fieri debeat citatio. Et si viderint conseruatores, qui petatur citatio de aliqua re cuius cognitio spectat ad forum regiū, huiusmodi conseruatores, nec citationem faciant, nec recognoscant. Et si aliter fecerint cōseruatores, respōdeant parti lese de dānis, & nihilominus versus dūm regē grauiter puniātur. Et quia hūoi priuilegiati impetrant conseruatores, subpriores, presētatores, sacristas, religio- Hospitals Templers. Prohibition Plee Dam. Cōseruators. Citations Conseruat

Derfons. Trees Prohibi-cion Cut dofon. Churcy

ligiosos, qui nihil hñt vnde lesio, aut dño regi satisfacere possint qui auda tiores sint ad ledendũ dignitatem dñi regis quã eorum superiores, quibus p eorũ tẽporalia pena potest infligi. Prelates. Abbots Caueant de cetero prelati huiusmodi obedientar iorum, ne permittant obedientiarios suos assumere sibi iurisdictionem in preiudicium domini regis & corone sue, quod si fecerint pro facto ipsorum respondeant sui superiores, ac si de proprio facto suo conuicti essent. W. 1. cap. 43.

Iurisdictiõ

2 ¶ No maner personne shalbe hẽceforth cited or summoned, or otherwise called to appeare by himselfe or herselfe, or by any procuratour before any ordinary, archdeacon, commissary, official, or anye other iudge spũal out of the dioceses or peculier iurisdiction, where the person which shalbe cited, summoned, or otherwise (as is abouesaid) called shalbe inhabiting and dwelling at that time of awarding or going forth of the same citatiõ or summõs, except ẏ it shalbe for, in or vpon any of ẏ cause or causes hereafter written, ẏ is to saye, for any spiritual offence or cause cõmitted or done, or omitted forsleiwed or neglected to be done, cõtrary to right or dutye by the bishop, archedeacon, cõmissary, official, or other pson hauing spũal iurisdictiõ, or being a spiritual iudge, or by any other person or personz within the dioces, or other iurisdiction, wherunto he or she shal be cited, or otherwise lawfully called to appere and answer. And except also it shalbe by or vpõ matter or cause of appele, or for other lawfull cause wherein anye partie shall finde himselfe or herselfe greued or wrõged by the ordinarye iudge or iudges of the dioces or iurisdictiõ, or by any of hys substitutes, officers, or ministers after ẏ matter or cause there first cõmẽ

Except.

Judge Bishop Spiritual. Jurisdict.

Appele

Judge.

sed, & begon to bee shewed vnto the archbishop or bishop, or any other hauing peculier iurisdict, within whose prouince the diocesse or place peculier is: Or in case that the bishop, or other immediate iudge or ordinarie dare not, nor wil not conuent the party to be sued before him. Or in case that the bishop of the dioces, or the Iudge of the place, vnto in whose iurisdictiõ, or before whome the suite by thys acte should be commenced & pleuted be partly directly or indirectly to ẏ matter or cause of the same suite. Or in case that any bishop, or anye inferior iudge, hauing vnder him iurisdiction in his own right & title, or by cõmission, make request or instance to the archbishop, bishop, or other superior ordinary or iudge, to take, treat, examin or determine the matter before him or his substitute. An ẏ to be don in cases onely wher the lawe Ciuile or Canone doth affirme executiõ of such reqst or instãce of iurisdictiõ to be lawfull or tolerable, vpon paiñ of forfeiture to cũy person by any ordinary cõmissary, official or substitute by vertue of hys office, or at the sute of any person to be cited or otherwise summoned or called contrary to this acte, of double dams & costes for the veratiõ in ẏ behalfe susteined, to be recouered against any such ordiñ, commissary, archedeacon, official, or other iudge, as shall award or make pces, or otherwise attẽpt or pcure to do any thing contrary to this acte, by action of det, or action vpon the case, according to the course of the cõmen law of this realme, in any of ẏ kings high courtes, or in any other competent temporal court of recorde by original, writte of dette, bill, or plainte. In which action no protection, other than suche as shalbe made vnder the kynges great seale, and signed wt his

Wisshop Dare not will not Party.

Party.

Request

Ciuile law

Forfl.

1. Wam.

Action.

signe

ſigne manuel, ſhalbee allowed, neyther anye wager of lawe nor eſſoine ſhalbe admitted. And vpon paine of forfeiture for euery ꝑſon ſo ſummoned, cited, or otherwiſe called (as is aboueſaide) to anſwere before any ſpiritual iudge out of the dioces or other iuriſdiction where the ſaid perſon ſo dwelleth, or is reſidēt or abidīg x.li. ſterling. The one halfe therof to bee to the kyng our ſoueraigne lord, & ỹ other halfe to any perſone ỹ will ſue for ỹ ſame, in any of the kinges ſayd courtes, or in any other the ſaid tẽporal courts, by writ, informatiō, bill, or plaint. In which actiō no ꝓtection ſhalbee alowed, nor wager of lawe, nor eſſoigne ſhalbe admitted. Prouided alwaies ỹ it ſhalbe leful to euery archbiſhop of this realme, to call, cite & ſummon any perſon or perſons inhabiting or dwelling in any biſhops dioces wīn his prouince for cauſes of hereſy, if ỹ biſhop or other ordinary immediate therunto conſent, or yf ỹ the ſame biſhop, or other immediate ordinarie or iudge do not his duitie i puniſhement of the ſame. Prouided alſo that thys acte ſhal not extende in anye wiſe to the prerogatiue of the moſt reuerende father in God, the archebiſhop of Caunterbury, or any of hys ſucceſſors, of or for calling anye perſon or perſones oute of the dioces where hee or theye bee inhabitinge, dwelling or reſidēt, for ꝓbate of any teſtament or teſtamēts, anye thing in this act conteined to the cōtrary notwithſtanding. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforeſaid, ỹ no archebiſhop ar biſhop, ordinary, official, cōmiſſary, or any other, ſubſtitut or miniſter of any of the ſaid archbiſhops, biſhops, archdeacons or other, hauig any ſpirituall iuriſdictiō, at any time frō the feaſt of Eaſter next cōming, ſhal aſke, demaūd, take, or receiue of any of the kyngs ſubiects, any ſumme or ſummes of money for the ſeale of any citation, after the ſaid feaſt to be awarded or obteined than only iij.d. ſterling, vpon the paines and penalties before limitted, contrined and expreſſed in this ꝑſent acte, to be in like forme recouered as is aforeſaid. Prouided alwaies, ỹ this act be not in anye wiſe hurtful or preiudicial to the archbiſhop of Yorke, nor to his ſucceſſours, of for or concerninge ꝓbate of teſtamētes within his prouince & iuriſdictiō by reaſon of any prerogatiue, any thing in thys acte to the contrary therof notwithſtāding. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 9. Thys act was repealed, as it ſeemeth by the ſtatute of An. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 8. And renued by the ſtatute of Anno 1. Eliz. cap. 1. which acte is in Crowne. 6.

Money Seale

Fees. Forf.

Yorke. Probates

Archbiſhop

Hereſie.

Caunterbury.

Probate of teſtament

Biſhop.

¶ *Citye.*

See corne & grai. Towne in all. ne. 7. Vacabonds. 5. Iurrour. 19. Vſury. 8. Labozers. 38.

¶ *Clergie.*

QVant clerke eſt prise pour rette de felony, & il ſoit dite per lordinary, il luy ſoit liuere ſolonque le priuilege de ſeinte Eſgliſe en tiel peril, cōe ils appent ſolong la cuſtōe auant ſes heures vſe, & le roy amoneſte les plats, & eux enioint en la foy ỹ ils luy doyent, & pour la comen profit de la peace de la terre, q̄ ceux queux ſount endites de tiel rette per ſolemne enqueſt des proues hōes fait en la court del Roy en nul maner ne les deliuerent ſauns due purgation, ſilint que le Roy neit meine de mitter auter remedy. W. 1. cap. 2.

Ordinarie. Deliuerie

Impriſ. Purgation

2. ¶ De bigamis quos dñs papa in cōi ſuo Lugdunē ſ oñi prſulū clerū priuauit y conſtitutionē inde editā, & vnde quidā plati illos (q̄ effecti fuerunt bigami) ante p̄ cōſtitutionē, quādo de

Bigamy

felonia

felonis retenti fuerunt tanq̃ clericos exigerũt sibi liberandos, conco3datũ est & declaratum coram rege & consilio suo q̃ constitutio illa inteligenda sit, q̃ siue ellegati fuerit bigami ante p3ed̃ constitutionẽ siue post, de cet non liber̃ p̃elatis, imo fiat de eis iustitia sicut de laicis, stat de Bigamis, cap. 5.

Abiure

3. ¶ Clericꝰ ad eccl̃ confugiens p̃ felonia p̃ immunitate ecclesiastica obtinenda, si asserit se esse clericũ regnũ nõ cõpellat abiurare, sed tegi regni se reddẽs gaudebit ecclesiastica libertat iuxta laudabilẽ cõsuetud̃ regñ hactenus utitatam. Art cler. cap. 5.

Pyzoner

4. ¶ Appel in 3orma debita tanquã clericꝰ p̃ 3dinarium petito libertatis ecclesiastice beneficium nõ negabit. Art cler. cap. 14.

Auterment Bigami

5 ¶ Si nul clerke soit arraine denãt nous iustic̃ a nr̃e suit, ou a la suite de party, & le clerke le teigne a sa clergy allegeant que il ne doit denaunt eux sur ceo respondre. Et si home luy surmette pur nous, ou pur la partie que il ad espouse deux femes, ou vn boeue q̃ sur ceo les iustic̃ nelent conisance ne poair de trier per enquelle3 ou en aut maner le bigamy, eis soit maũd̃ a la court chr̃stien cõe ad esse fait en cas de baskardy, & tãz la certification soit mãde per 3dinarie demurge la person en que la bigamy est allege p̃ les paroles suisoits ou en auter maner en garde til ne soit mainpernable. An. 18. E. 3. p3o clero cap. 2.

Trial

Certifie.

Impzis. Mainpzise

6 ¶ Touts maners des clerkes sõ seculers come religiouses q̃ serront desoze cõuns denãt les iustices seculers pur aucũs treasõs ou felonies, touchãts autres p̃sons q̃ le roy n̄ ou son royal maiesty, cient & enioit frãchement desoze p̃uilege de leint eglise, & soient sans nul empeschemẽt ou delay liueres as 3dinaries eux demaundantz. Et pur ceo graunt le dit archeuesq̃ p̃mist a nostre dit sr̃ le roy que sur le punishmẽt & salue garde des tiels clerkes miskaitsours qui serront illint as 3dinaries liueries, tiels ent serroit 3dinãce couenable p̃ q̃ ils ent serront saluement gardes, et duement punis, illint que nul clerke emp3endroit meisbandze ensi miskait pur defaute de chastisement. Stat p̃ clero. An. 25. E. 3. cap. 4.

Impzis. Punishm̃

Holett.

Effect

7 ¶ Item comẽt que clerkes attaintes de felony deuaunt Justices seculx qui chalengeront lour clergy, & fuer demandes per 3dinary de lieu, ont estes sonent deuant les heures remãdes a la gaole per les dits iustices surmittantes a eux que home ad auter chose a dire deuers eux, nient meins pur ceo que comen ley est que clerke en tiel case ne doit estre remaunde a gaole, mes doit maintenant estre areigne de tout, ou autrement deliueres al 3dinarie. Accord est que cest point soit gardes per toutes maners des Justices & Judges Seculers per tout nostre royalme. Stat p3o clero. An. 25. E. 3. cap. 5.

Clerk. Inditem̃t Appele.

Impzis.

Clergie. Deliuer 3dinary

Deliuerie. 3dinary.

Bishop Impzis.

8 ¶ Le roy considerant q̃ les paroles & termes. s. insidiatoz3es viarum, & depopulatoz3es agroz3um, compzises en la petition a luy bailes en cest parlement per le clergy Dengl̃ nont este communement vses en enditemẽtz, arrainements, appelles, nen autres empechements en temps de son dit ayel, nen tẽps des ses autres nobles p3ogenitoz3s, & per tant voilant oustir tiels nouellerios pur la grand quiete & suertie de son people, del assent des srs̃ & comens de ñ le parlemẽt, voet & graunt, & ad 3dcine & estable que les suisoits paroles & termes ne soient desoze trouant vses ne mise en enditements, arrestments, appelles, nen autres empechements q̃conq̃, ne qui p̃ 3oze de nul tiel parol ne term̃ ascun clerk seculer ne religious, ne aũt aut̃ perso̅

Insidiatoz3es viarum et depopulatoz3es agroz3

Inditemẽt

Appele

Purgati

Clergie Twise.

Worbet

liege

liege nře seignior le roy soit desore enauant arraines, appelles, empes-
Molest. ches ne molestes deuant aucun iudge seculer, mes voet biē nostre dit seig-
nour le roy que ses iustices prendr & receiuer purront deuant eux endite-
ments, arretmens, & appelles des fe-
Effect lonies en soy portants leffect de suis-
dits paroir & termes si aucuns des ti-
els felonies serrōt desore ēdites, rets
ou appelles. Et si per cas en tēps a-
Clerk. uenir aūcl clerkez, seculers ou religio?
Inditemēt Appele. soient ou serrōt endites rettes ou ap
pelles, & lour enditements, retmēts,
ou appelles prent leffect des dits pa-
rolr. s. insidiatores viarum, & depopu
latores agrorū ou auters parolz por-
tants effect semblable, nient meines
Clergie. Deliuer Ordinary eient tielx clerkes, & enioyent le pri-
uilege de seint esglise, & soient liūes
as ordinaries eux demandants, ou a
lour deputies sans nul empeschemēt,
ou nul delay. An. 1. H. 4. cap. 2.

9 ¶ Se anno. 4. H. 4. cap. 3. how the
Bishop Impril. bishop of Caunterbury for hym and
other promised that clerkes conuicte
shoulde be kept safely by theire ordi-
naries, according to a constitution
Ordinary prouincial thereof to bee made, and
that they should not make purgatiō
Purgation against that constitution.

10 ¶ Euerye persone not being wīn
Clergie Twise. orders, which once hath bene admit-
ted to the benefit of hys clergy, eftso-
nes arrained of any such offence bee
not admitted to haue ỳ benefit or pri-
uilege of the clergie: And ỳ eny ꝑson
so cōuicted for murder to be marked
Marked wt an. M. vpon the braune of the lefte
thumb. And if it be for any other fe-
lony the same persō to be marked wt
a T. in ỳ same place of ỳ thūbe, and
these markes to be made by the Jay-
lour openly in court before the iudge,
or ỳ such ꝑson be deliuered to ỳ ordi-
nary. Prouided alway, ỳ if any ꝑson
at the secōd time of asking the cler-
gie, because he is within orderz, hath
not there hys letters of his orders, or Orders Certificat
a certificat of his ordinary witnessig
the same, that then the iustices afore
whō he is so arrained shall geue him
a daye by their discretion to bring in
hys said letters or certificate. And yf
he faile & bring not in at suche a day
his said letters nor certificat, thē the
same person to lose the benefit of his
clergy, as he shall do that is without
order. An. 4. H. 7. cap. 13.

11 ¶ Se Captaines Añ. 7. H. 7. ca. 1. & Captaines Soldiers.
an. 3. H. 8. ca. 5. ỳ if souldiours departe
it is felony, & they shal not enioy the
benefite of their clergy.

12 ¶ If any lay ꝑson hereafter ꝓpen
sedly murder their lord, maister or so Murd Master
ueraigne immediate, ỳ they hereaf-
ter be not admitted to their clergye.
And after conuiction or attainder of
any such plō so herafter offēding had
after the course of the law, ỳ the saīd
ꝑson be put in executiō as though he
were no clerke. an. 12. H. 7. cap. blt.

13 ¶ An. 4. H. 8. ca. 2. clergy was put
out in certeine cases to endure to the
next parliament.

14 ¶ No ꝑson or ꝑsons whiche here-
after shal happē to be found gilty af-
ter the lawes of this lād, for any ma
ner of pety treason, or for any wilful
murder of malice ꝓpensed, or for rob Treason Murder Robbery
bing of any churchs, chapelz, or other
holy places, or for robbing of any plō
or ꝑsons in their dwelling houses or
dwellig place, the owner or dweller
in the same house, his wife, hys chil-
drē or seruāts thē being wīn, & put in
feare & dread by ỳ same, or for robbig
of any ꝑson or persons, in or nere a- Burning.
bout ỳ high waies, or for wilful bur-
nig of any dwelling houses or barns
wherin any graine of corne shal hap
pē to be, nor any ꝑson or ꝑsons beig
found giltie of any abetement, pcu- Accessory
rem̄t, helping, maintaining, or coun-
selling

Telling of any such pety treasõs, murders, or felonies, shal frõ henceforth be admitted to the benefite of hys or their clergy, but vtterly be excluded thereof, and suffer death in such maner and forme as they should haue done for anye the causes or offences aboue saide if they were no clerkes, suche as bee within holy orders, that is to say, of the orders of subdeacon or aboue all only except. And be it &c. that euery suche person and persons within suche orders of subdeacon or aboue, which at any time hereafter be founde guilty of any pety treason, or of any murder of malice prepẽsed, or of any of the felonies aboue rehersed, or of any accessory to pety treas, wilful murder, or to any other the felonies aboue specified and admitted to hys or their clergie, & deliuered to the ordinary for the same, shal not in any wise from henceforth bee suffered to anye purgation, nor bee set at libertie, but remaine and abide in perpetual prison, vnder the keping of ỹ ordinary to whom he shalbe committed and hys successours, without any maner of purgation during the natural life of euery such conuict, excepte only suche person or persons so beig within suche holy orders and conuict of or for any of the offences afforsaid, and deliuered to the ordinary for the same, to finde two sufficient suerties by recognisaunce, before two of the kynges Justices of hys peace within the same shire, where the pety treas, murder, or felony, whereof hee was conuicted, was committed and done, whereof one of the to be of the Quorr, that such cõuict shalbe of good abearing against the kyng our soueraigñ lord, hys lawes and subiectes, euery suche conuict to be bounde in the summe of xl. li. and euery hys suerties in xx. li. And that no suerte be take vnlesse such as may dispende in landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽts, clerly aboue all charges, of estate of inheritance or charter holde xxvi. s. viij. d. or els be worth xx. li. in mouable substãce at the time of the taking of such recognisance. And that two Justices of peace, whereof one to be of the Quorum, by authoritie aforesaide, haue power and authoritie to take suche recognisance. And that the sayde Justices afore whom anye such recognisaunce shalbee taken, shall certifie ỹ same into the kynges benche, within xij. monethes nexte after the takinge thereof, vpon peine to lose and forfeit C. s for euerye defaute therof. (See a like matter infra. 17.) Prouided allway, that thys acte extende not to geue any benefite to any such person or persons which after theire cõfession or iudgement giuen against them, of or for felonye or murder, or after they be outlawed for any suche cause be admitted to their clergy and deliuered to the ordinary for the same but that they and euery of them shal remaine in the custody of the ordinarye without making purgation, vpõ suche perill and in suche maner and forme as it was vsed by the common lawe before the makyng of thys present act, thys acte or any thing therin conteined notwithstandinge. Prouided alwayes, & it is further enacted, that euery ordinary to whose custodi any such conuict for any of the offences afore rehearsed shalbe cõmitted, may at hys libertie disgrade euerye suche cõuict after ỹ laiwe of ỹ church, if he see cause so to do, & send the conuict so disgraded in sure and fast kepyng into the kynges benche, with a certificat vnder hys seale, testifyinge the said disgrading, vpon the which the iustices of the kynges benche, hauing afore them the recorde, vpõ the which

Orders. Orders Purgation. Suerties Iust. of p. Good abe. Iust. of p. Recog. Certifie. Forf. Confession Iugemt. Outlawed Ordinaries Purgation Impris. Certificat Iust. of b.

Execution Ordinary Discharg Order Marke.

which the said p̄sō so disgraded was first conuict, shal geue such like iugement of death vpon the same record against euery such person so conuict disgraded, as the iustices afore whō he was conuict might haue don, if the said person disgraded at the time of his conuiction afore them had bee no clerke hys admission to hys clergie, & committing to the ordinary, ne anye other thing, vse, or custome to ỹ contrarie hereof notwithstandinge. And that euery suche iugement shalbe executed accordingly. And that euery ordinary so sending any suche conuicte disgraded into the kyngs benche shal be discharged again the king our soueraigne lord his heires and successours of or for any further custodie or keping of the same conuict. Thys acte to continue to the last day of the nert parlement. An. 23. H. 8. cap. 1.

Execution.
Ordinarie
Discharge

And this act continued. An. 28. H. 8. c. 1. is endure to the last day of the nert parlement. And after. 32. H. 8. cap. 3. it is made ꝑpetual. And it is there further enacted, that such persons as ben or shalbe within holy orders, whiche by the lawes of thys Realme, ought or may haue their clergy for any felonies, and shalbe admitted to the same shalbe brent in the hande, in like maner and fourme as laye clerkes ben accustomed in such cases, & shall suffer and incurr afterward all such peines, dangers, and forfaitures, as be ordered and vsed for their offēces of felony, to all intēts, purposes and constructions as lay persons admitted to their clergy, bee or ought to be ordred and vsed by the lawes and statutes of thys realme, any statute, lawes, prouisions, priuileges, custōes, or any other thing to ỹ contrary hereof heretofore vsed notwithstāding. An. 32. H. 8. c. 3. But the said acte of 23. H. 8. ca. 1. is altered & diminished in diuers things. As patet post. 21. A. 1. E. 6. ca. 2.

Order
Marke.

15 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. ca. 1. it is enacted ỹ if a clerke conuict breake the ordinar̄ ꝑison, it is felony, & he shal not haue his clergie except he be wīn orders, & then hee to remaine without purgatiō, but the ordinary may disgrade him & sende hym to the iustices to haue iugement & execution &c. but thys felony is expelled by. 1. M. 1. sessione. by general wordes.

Conuict
Prison
Felony
Orders
Purgation
Disgrade

16 ¶ Euery person & persons that is or hereafter shalbee endited of petye treason, wilfull burninge of houses, murder, robbery, or burglary, or other felony, according to the tenor & meaning of ỹ same statut, & therupō arrained, & do stande mute of malice or froward minde, or challēge perēptory aboue ỹ nōber of xx. or els will not, or do not answere directly to the same enditement & felony, wherupō he is so arrained, shal frō henceforth lose the benefit and priuilege of hys or their clergy, in like maner & fourme as if hee had directly pleaded to ỹ same pety treaſ, murder, robberye, burglary or other felony, wherupon he is so arrained, not guilty, & therupō had be found guilty, after ỹ lawes of ỹ land. And be it &c. that yf any person or persons be hereafter endited of felony for the stealing of anye goodes, or catteis in any countie within this realme of England, and thereupō arrained and be founde guilty, or stāde mute of malice, or chalenge peremptorye aboue the number of xx. psonz, as is aforesaid, or will not vpon hys saide arrainement directly aunswer to the same felony, that then the said person and personez so arraigned and found guiltye, or stāde mute of malice or challenge peremptorie aboue the number of xx. persons, or will not directly aunswer to ỹ lawe, shall lose & be put frō the benefit of their clergie

Treason
Burning
Murder
Robbery
Burglarie.
An. 23. H. 8. cr. 1.
Mute.
Challenge
Directly answere.

Mute
Challenge

Answer directly.

in like

in like maner & fo3m as they shoulde haue bene if they had bene endited & arrained, & founde gilty in the same county, where the same robberie o3 burglary was done o3 committed yf it shal appeare to the iustices, be fo3e whom any such felons o3 robbers be arrained by enditēce geuē be fo3e thē, o3 by examinatiō, ẏ the same felonies wherupō they be so arrained, hadde ben such robberies o3 burglaries, in the same shire where such robberies o3 burglaries were cōmitted o3 don, by reason wherof they shoulde haue lost the benefite of theire clergye, by fo3ce of the said statute, in case they had ben found gilty therof in the same shire, where suche robberies o3 burglaries were so committed and done. An. 25. H. 8. ca. 3. This acte is cōfirmed in an. 28. H. 8. cap. 1. to endure to the last daye of the nert parlemēt. And after. an. 31. H. 8. cap. 3. it is made perpetual. Thys act is altered & minished in diūs things, as appereth hereafter. 21. an. 1. E. 6. cap. 12. But after. 5. E. 6. cap. 10. thys act of. 25. H. 8. is reuiued, as appereth hereafter. 24.

17 ¶ Euery such pson & psos as is reciued in the said statut of. 23. H. 8. ca. 1. within such o3ders of subdeacon o3 aboue, being cōuict of any pety treasō o3 of any murder o3 malice ꝑpensed, o3 of any of ẏ said felonies aboue rehersed. s. in ẏ said statut of 23. H. 8. ca. 1. o3 of any accessory to pety treason, wilfull murder, o3 to anye other the said felonies aboue specifiēd. s. in the said statute of. 23. H. 8. cap. 1. before my Lo3d Marcher, Steward, Lieutenant Deputie, o3 other Iustice o3 officer, within Wales, o3 within any other place, citie, towne, honour, lo3dship, o3 maner lōin the kynges dominiō, where no Iustices of the peace, & of ẏ Quo3um be, and thereupon the same conuicte admitted vnto hys clergy, ẏ the same person o3 persons so being within suth holy o3ders, and conuict before anye suche Lo3de, Marcher, Steward, Lieuetenant, deputie, o3 other Iustice o3 officer in Wales, o3 within any such place, citie o3 towne honour, lo3dship, o3 mano3, within any the kynges dominions, where bee no iustices of the peace, & of the Quorū, of o3 for any of the offences afo3esaid, & deliuered vnto ẏ o3dinary, as clerke cōuict fo3 ẏ same, shall o3 may finde. ẏ. suerties by recognisance, fo3 his good abearinge before. ẏ. fo3 the kyngs iustices of peace, wherof the one to be of the Quo3um, in the shire where the same conuict is o3 shalbee kept in the O3dinaries p3ison, if ẏ same p3ison be wōin the shire grounde, where Iustices of the peace & of the Quo3ū be, o3 els before. ẏ. of the kinges iustices of ẏ peace, wherof ẏ one, to be of ẏ Quo3ū in ẏ nert shire adioyning vnto ẏ same p3ison. And ẏ the same. ẏ. Iustices of the peace, wherof thone to be of ẏ Quo3ū, to haue powe3 & auto3itie to take such reconisāuce, & to certifie ẏ same in like maner & fo3m, & vpō like paine as it shoulde o3 ought to haue ben done by vertue of the said fo3mer act, if the same pety treason, murder, felony, o3 other offence, of o3 fo3 which any such conuict was, o3 shalbe so cōuict & admitted vnto his clergie, as is afo3esaid, had ben committed and done within the shire grounde, where iustices of the peace and of the Quo3um be. an. 26. H. 8. cap. 12.

18 ¶ Such as be within holy o3ders shal from henceforth stande & be vnder the same paines & vanngers fo3 the offences contcined in any of the said statutes, (s. in abiuratiō. 22. H. 8. ca. 14. & infra. 23. H. 8. c. 1. & infra. 25. H. 8. capitulo. 3. & in felonye. an. 25. H. 8. capit. 8.) and bee bled and o3dered to

all

O3dinary.

Huertie Recog.

Iust. of p.

Recog. Certifie.

O3ders

O3ders Treason Murder

Wales Franchises

Iust. of p

all ententes and purposes, as other ylons not being within holy ordors. Any prouision or exception specified in any of ꝑ said actes, or any other vsage or custome of this realme to the contrary therof notwithstandinge. This act to endure vnto the last daye of the next parliament, an̄. 28. H. 8. cap. 1. and after an̄. 32. H. 8. ca. 3. this acte is made perpetuall.

19 ¶ De triall. an̄. 28. H. 8. cap. 15. that clergy is put away for treason, murder, robbery or felony done vppon the sea, or in any hauen, ryuer, or creeke, where the admirall pretendeth to haue iurisdiction.

Treason. Murder Robbery. Felony. Admiral

20 ¶ That if any person or persones at any time after the said feall of the Natiuitie of our Lord God next comming, do steale any horse, Colaynge, Mare, Fole or Filley, and therof be found guilty by verdit of twelue men, or by his owne confession, be attainted, or otherwise bee endicted for the stealing of any horse, gelding, Mare, Fole or Filley, and therupon arraigned and do stande mute of malice, or frowarde myndе, or challenge peremptory aboue ꝑ number of xx. or els will not aunswer directly to the same enditement of felonye, wherupon hee is so arraigned: that then euery suche ꝑson and persons shal not from thence forth be admitted to haue the benefite of his or their clergy but vtterly be excluded therof, and shal suffer death in such maner and fourme as they should if they were no clerks. an̄. 37. H. 8. ca. 8. See here following. 22.

Horse Felony

Mute. Challenge Peremptory Not answer

21 ¶ No person or persones that hereafore hath haue, or at any time hereafter shal be in due fourme of the lawes attainted or conuicted of murder, of malice prepensed, or of poisoninge of malice prepensed, or of breaking of any house by day or by night, any person being then in the same house, where ꝑ same breaking heretofore hath beene or hereafter shalbe committed, & heretofore hath been or hereafter shall bee thereby put in feare or dread or of, or for robbing of any person or persons in the high way, or neere to the highe way or for felonious stealing of horses, geldinges or Mares, or of felonyous taking of anye goods out of anye parishe Churche, or other Church or Chappell, or being endited or appealed of anye of the same offences, and thereupon found guilty by verdit of ryemen, or shall confesse the same vppon his or their arraignement, or will not aunswer directlye accordynge to the lawes of this realme, or shall stande willfully, or of malice mute, shall not be admitted to haue or enioye the priuilege or benefit of his clergy or sanctuary, but shalbee put from the same, and that in all other cases of felonye, other then such as before are mencioned, all and singuler person and persons which after ꝑ first day of Marche next commynge shalbee arraigned or found guilty vpon his or their arraignement or shal confesse ꝑ same or stande mute in fourme aforesaide, or will not aunswere directlye, in fourme aboue saide, shall haue and enioye the priuilege, and benefite, of his or their clergye, the libertye and priuilege of sanctuarye, in like maner and fourme as hee or they might or should haue done before the xviij. day of Aprill, in the first yere of the raigne of the saide late kynge Henry the eight. (See before this matter.) And be it ꝑ that in all and euerye case and cases, where any of the kinges Maiesties subiectes shal and may vppon his prayer, haue the priuilege of clergy as a clerke conuict that may make purgation, in all those cases, and euery of them and also in all and euerye case & cases of felony, wherin the priuilege and bene-

Robbing

Horses

Church.

Answer.

Mute:

Sanctuarie

All other felonies

Confessio Mute Directly Answer.

Sanctuary

Murder. Poisoning. Burglary Wicking of houses.

Connict Purgation.

ste of clergye is restrayned, excepted or taken alwaye by this statut or acte (wilfull murder and poysoning of malice prepensed, only excepted) the lord & lords of the parliament, and pere and peres of this realme hauing place and voice in ptiamente, shall by vertue of this ptent act of comon grace, vpō his or their requeste or prayer, alledginge that he is a lord or pere of this realm, and claiminge the benefite of this act though he cannot read wout any burning in the hand, losse of enheritance or corruption of his blood, be abliged deemed, taken and vsed for the fyrste tyme only, to all ententes, constructions and purpoles, as a clerke conuict and shalbe in case as a clerke conuict, which may make purgacion wythout any further or other benefite or priuilege of clergye to anye suche Lorde or peere from thenceforthe at anye tyme after, for ante cause to be allowed, adiudged or admitted, ante lawe, statut vlage, custome or any other thing to ỹ contrary in any wise notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies, that if anye of the said lords of the parlement or anye of ỹ peres of this realme for ỹ time beig shal fortune to be edited of any of the offences limitted in this act, that then they & euery of them shall haue hys or their trial by their peeres, as it hath be vsed heretofore in cases of hie treasō. And be it &c. that if anye persōne or persōs that by this statute or by anye other statutes, or lawes of this realm ought to haue or be admitted to the benefit of his or their clergy, ỹ the same person or psons shalbe frō henceforth admitted and allowed to his or theire clergy although they or anye of them haue ben diuers & sundrye times maried to anye single woman or single women, or to any widowe or widowes or to.ij. wyues or mo, any lawe, statut or vlage to the contrary notwithstanding. An.1.E.6.ca.12.

Lordes Piers

Connict.

Purgation

Lords Peers.

Triall

Bigamy

22 ¶ All and singuler person & psōs feloniously taking or stealynge anye horse geldyng or mare, shal not be admitted to haue or enioy the priuilege, or benefit of his or their clergy or sactuary, but shalbee put from the same, in like maner & fourme as though he or they had beene endited, or appealed for felonious stealing of two horses, two geldings, or two Mares of anye other & thereupon found giltie by verdit of.xij. men or confessed the same vpō their arraignment, or standē wilfully or of malice mute. An.2.E.6.ca.33.

Horses.

Sanctum

23 ¶ If it happen ante person or persons to be founde giltie, accordinge to the lawes of this realme, for robbing of ante person or psons after the firste day of May next ensuing in any parte or parcel of their dwelling houses, or dwellinge places ỹ owner or dweller in the same house, or his wife, his children or seruants, being then wiin the same house or place where it shal happen the same robbery and felonye to be committed & done, or in anye other place within the precincte of the same, house or dwelling place, that such offendours shal in no wise be admitted to theire clergie, whether the owner or dweller in the same house, his wife or children, then & there being, shalbe waking or sleaping. And that no person or persons, whiche after the sayde first day of Maye, shall happen to bee founde giltie, after the lawes of this realme, of and for robbing any person or psons in any booth or tent, in anye faire or market, the owner, his wyfe, his children or seruaunts or seruaunt then being within the same booth or tent, shal not from thenceforth be admitted to the benefite of his or theire clergye, but vtterly be excluded therof & suffer death, in suche maner & fourme as is before mencioned in the said act made

Sleaping

Robbery Booth. Tent Faires.

Sleaping

Reuiued.

Accessory

made in the said .xviij. yere of ỳ raign of the same late king, for robberies, & felonies cõmitted & done in dwelling houles, & dwelling places, the owner or dweller in the same, his wife, children or seruaunts, then being within the same & put in feare & drade, without hauing any respect or consideracion whether the owner or dweller in suche houthes & tents, his wife children or seruants being in the same houthes or tents, at anye time of suche robberies & felonies cõmitted, shalbee sleaping or waking. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 9.

sleaping

24 ¶ By reason of an article & clause conteined in the statute here before in 2. añ. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. the statut heretofore in. 16. añ. 25. H. 8. cap. 3. whiche did put such felons & burglaries fro their clergy that do such offence in one countye & after are taken with the goods stollen, in another countye & there endyted, arrained & fond guilty, was made void, wherfore in añ. 5. E. 6. ca. 10. it is enacted ỳ the said act made in ỳ sayde xxvj. yere touching the putting of such offenders frõ their clergy, & euerie article, clause, & sentence, conteined in ỳ same touching clergy, shall frõ hence forth for the touchinge suche offences, from hencefoorth to be cõmitted & don, stand remaine & be in full strength & vertue in such maner & forme, as it did before ỳ making of the saide act, made in the saide first yere of ỳ raigne of our saide soueraigne lord the king that now is, any clause, article or sentence, compriled in the said act made in the said first yere to the contrary notwithstanding añ. 5. E. 6. ca. 10.

5. H. 8. ca. 3

Reuiued.

25 ¶ Anno. 2. & 3. Philip and Marye an acte was made to take awaye the benefyte of Clergye, from Bennette Smith for the murder of Rustorde if the same Bennet shoulde bee founde guiltie as accessarye to the murder, or shoulde confesse the murder, or not answere directly, or stande mute or challenge peremptorye above .xx.

Accessory

26 ¶ That all and euery persone & persons that after the first day of Marche next cõming, shal maliciously cõmãd hire or counsel any person or persones to committe or doe any petye treason, wilful murder or to do any robbery in any dwelling house or houses, or to cõmitte or doe anye robbery in or neere any highe way in the realme of England or in any other the Queenes dominions or to committe or do any robbery in any place within the mareches of England against Scotland, or wilfully to burne any dwelling house, or any parte thereof, or any Barne then hauing corn & grain in the same, that then euery suche offender or offenders & euery of them being outlawed therof, or being therof arrained & founde guiltie by the order of the law, or being otherwise lawfullye attainted or conuicted of the same offence, or being arrained therof do stand mute of malice or of frowarde mind or do challenge peempt ory aboue the nũber of .xx. psons or wil not answer directly to such offence, shall not haue the benefit of his or their clergy. Prouided alwaies & be it enacted that euery lorde and lordes of the parlement and pere and peeres of the Realme having place and voice in the parliament vpon euery endytement of any of the offences aforesaid, shall bee tried by their peeres, as hath been accustomed by the lawes of thys realme. Anno. 4. & 5. Philippi & Marie. ca. 4.

Petit treason.
Murder.
Robbery
Houses
hie way
Burne
Barne
Mute
Challenge
Peers

27 ¶ Be it enacted that no persone or psons, which hereafter shal happen to be indited or appeled for felonious taking of any money, goods, or cattalis from the person of any other, priuilye without his knowledge, in any place what soeuer, and therupon found guilty by verdite of twelue men, or shall

confesse

confesse the same vpon his or their arraignement, or will not answer directly to the same, according to the lawes of this realme, or shall stand wilfully, or of malice or obstinately mute, or shall challenge peremptory above the number of twenty, or shalbe vpon such enditement or appeale outlawed, shall from henceforth be admitted to haue the benefite of his or their clergy, but vtterly be excluded therof, and shal suffer death, in such manner and fourme, as they should if they were no clearkes.

Be it further enacted &c. that euerie ylon & ylonz which shal hereafter vpō his or their arraignement for anye felony be admitted to the benefyt of his cleargie by the lawes of the Realme, and deliuered to the Ordinarie for the same, and shall make his due purgation for the same offence or offences, whereupon he was so admitted to his Cleargie, and shal before the same admission to his Cleargy, haue committed any other such offence whereupon Cleargye by the lawes or statutes of this realme is not allowable, and not beinge thereof, before endited, and acquited, conuicted, or attainted, or pardoned, shal and may be endited or appealed for the same, and thereupon put to answere, and ordered, and died in all things according to the lawes & statutes of this Realme, in suche and like maner and forme, as thoughe no such admission of Cleargie had been: Any lawe, custome, or vsage to the contrary notwithstandinge. Anno. 8. El. cap. 4.

De Captaines. 5.
Castels. &c. 6.
Certificat. 1.
Conjuracion. 1.
Felony. 10. 14. 17. 18.
Murder. 2.
Protection. 2.
Rome. 4.
Treason. 10.
Triall. 8. 11.
Vacabonds. 9.

¶ *Clergie of England.*

De spirituall lawes of the submission of the clergie of England to the king.
See Apparel. 5
Distrelle. 9.
Egiptians. 2.
Furst fruites. 9.
Protection. 2.
Purueiours. 26.
Spirituall persons 1. 2.

¶ *Clerke of Assise.*

De Certificat. 1
Husbandry. 5.
Justice of assise
Petit pleas. 7.

¶ *Clerkes of the chauncery.*

VOus iurres que bien & loialm̃t ſeruires a nostre seignieur le roy & a son people en loffice de la chancellary a quel vous estes a estre & nassentirres ne procures disheritance ne perpetuel damage du roy a vre poair, ne fraude ferres ne procures estre fait a nulz assaus contre vn people, ne chose que touche la garde de seale, & loialment counceilerz les choses que touchent le Roy quant ferres ent requis & le councell q̃ vous saueres touchaunt luy conceilers. Et si vous saches del heritãce or perpetuel damage le roye, ou fraude estre fait sur choses quent touchent la garde du dit seale vous mettrers vostre loyall poair de ceo redzeller, & amender. Et si de ceo ne poies faire vous aussers le Chaunceller, ou auter q̃ le poient fait amender a vostre entention. Et adonc tur pzo Clericis de curia. Et vous ne porterers ne soeffrires estre porte a vostr̃ eſcient deners que vous ferres hors de court nient enseales vent faire execucion de nul atturney ne record ne perbres ne sans bres fas especial coũge, & si vous nels loialm̃t examines la ptie & latturney en ppre person ou mettis celuy qui fra lattorney en ppre pers. De nul bre qui soit de commaundemẽt ne liuerrs a les examinors ne au seale auant q̃ m le bre soit comaund a vous p̃ comaundor q̃ poair en eit si ne soyt a chaũcelr ou a vn q̃ mettera si vo' co maundera

Other Office Chancery
Disherison Fraud.
Seale.
Damage
Seale
Chancelr.
Fees.
Wrttes
Attourney
Examine
Wrttes
Chancelr

maunderra de faire les bīes. Et toutes
tes bīes des seuers villes a les examīñ
y tute mañ de celle ou y dit cōpaignie
en q̄ est lauers au roy, q̄ nous ñz soiez
hors du court, y cause de malueys ou
aut cause reallary ne les pais faire.
Et q̄ nul bē escript deuāt main liueres
a les examinors sour pie nosme roms.
le bē, ne nul nosme forse le bē mat
tras sour bēs. Et vous ad dire q̄ ses
seints. An. 8. E. 2. cap. de finerā clerc
rien cū cellarii.

¶ An. 14. H. 8. ca. 8. annacts is made
that the vi. Clerkes of the Chauncerye
may write

¶ Clerkes of the Crowne.

Pur ē q̄ pleint est fait a nr̄ sr̄ le roy
les comens count le clerk de corōn
de bank du roy le quel vint. rl. au reute
homes sont iuriz q̄ felony ou dr̄ tres
pas e touts cause pleadent al vlue cōn
de rien cul le dit clerk ne deuē prendr
pur le venire facias ne pour lenter du
ple pluis q̄ deux solid, ñ le clerk prent
pur chesc tiel nosme per ertorciō deux
solid en graunde oppression au people
Nostre seignior le roy hoilāt saluer
son dit peoples de tiel ertorcions e in
iuries, de laduis e assens des dit seig
nors e spirituelr e tēporelr, e a la prier
des homes suisoits ad ordeines e esta
blies que le clerke de corōn ne prēign
pluis que nad esse beūcien temps use
ment vse. Et ouls ē ñ le roy ad char
ges les iustices du dit bāk le roy q̄ nul
ertorcion soit fait en cel pty en le bāk
suisoit. Anno. 2. H. 4. ca. 10.

He Certificat. 1. Wales. 28, 32.

¶ Clerke of the scheker.

He Eschequer. 4. 7.

¶ Clerke of the market.

Le clerke del marche del hostiel nre
sr̄ le roy face lr̄ e diligēt office
et q̄ touts saux mesures e poyses soiēt
ars, solonc la fourme de lestat, et que
le dit clerk ne prēign nul comen hyre,
mes q̄ chescun person que est troue en
defaut touchaunt le dit office soit pu
nis solōp sa defert. Et q̄ il ne chimanch
mes que vi. chimalr au pluis. Et q̄ il
ne demurge en nul vill nauk lieu plu
is q̄ la necessitie de son fait demaund.
Et sil face riens al contrary de cest es
tat e ent soit duement conuict, pay au
roy al primer foitz que il serr̄ illint cō
uict. C. s. et al secōd foitz. r. li. e al tierc
foits. rr. li. Anno. 13. R. 2. ca. 4.

He Estreits. 2. Weights. 12, 21.
Franchises. 20.

¶ Clerkes of the peace.

He Certificat. 1. Custos Rotul. 1.
Chester. 3. Vie wages. 4, 5.
Rome. 7. Inrolment. 1.

¶ Clerkes of the petty bagge.

He Eschetors. 11. Wardes. 25.

¶ Clerkes of the Sewers.

Sewers. 12.

¶ Clerkes of the shirife.

He Confirmation. 8. Returne. 2.
Shirifes. 16, 20, 26.

¶ Clerkes of the signet & priuie seale.

A Nno. 27. H. 8. cap. 11. an acte inac
mans how and in what wise the
kings grants, writings e leases, shal
passe the priuy Signet & priuy Seale
and the greate Seale, e in what time
they shal passe those seales, and for at
tures les bypon the clerkes of the priu
ie signet and priuie seale for not do
ing their duities e what fees they shal
take for those writings, and what fees
shalbe paid to any person for the same
and where and where such writinges
shall come to the greate seale within an
immediate warrant and not passe the
signet or priuie seale, e what fees shal
then be paid therefore e howe e under
what seales the kings leases grants,

K iij. and

Fees Ertorcion

Fees.

Just. of b. Ertorcion

Weighters

Fozf.

Grantes Leases Patents

Fozf.

Fees

warrant

and writtinges of lands, or offices of the county Palantine, or duchy of Lancaster shall passe, and what graunted, leases or writtinges for the kinge may be made without his warrant, & divers articles at large concerning these matters. Lancaster

¶ *Clerkes of the statut merchant*

See Recogn. 3.

Clothes & clothing.

See Custome. 9. 15. 16.
Drapery in all.
Gygge milles. 1.
Labourers. 38.
Marchant. 31.
Shipping. 10.
Tartes. 31.
Tithes. 10.
Wheigtes &c. 1.
Woolles. 1. 4.

¶ *Coferer.*

Det to the king. 6.

¶ *Coyne*

See money in al.
Proclamation. 3.
Coines. 5.
Treason. 21. 23. 28

¶ *Coles.*

See burning of cartes &c. 1.
Fuel. 2.
Husbandry. 1.
Penn tallet. 1.

¶ *Collectors.*

An. 9. H. 5. ca. 9. an acte was made (to endure to the nexte parliament that shoulde bee after the kynges retourne into Englande) þ Abbots and Priors shoulde not be collectors of fifteenes or subsidies out of y shires where they dwelt. Abbots.

2 Can. 6. H. 5. in. 1. ca. 10. an act was made (to endure to the nexte parliament) y shoulde be holden after the kings return into England for collectors of the x. xv. to recouer suche money as theye paied for their fellowes. xv.

3 Que nul soit demurr deins aucun citie or burgh deins le dit roialme de la quel citie ou burgh il ad este de ancien temps, et dount les noms de certains homes per les persons pur la dit citie burgh deignantz al plaintif deliuer deliuers en la chaunncellary du roy deliuer collectors du xv. en la cite ou burgh, et sur qui le roye ad mis ses letters patents a eux les plones illynt nolmes & deliuers en la chaunncellarye deliuers collectours de la dismez susdit dicelle deins la dit citie ou burgh & les queux collectour ount accompts & sont tenus daccompt de lour receipt en cell partye immediate en lescheker du roy soit en aucu maisone pury ne assigne dell collectors dascun xv. ou aut peell dicell au roy ou ses heirez grantes ou a graunter deins aucun countye dicell roialme, si non que il poet expend en le countie hors du dit city ou burgh les terres ou tenementz a la value de C.s p an, ouster les charges & reprises. an. 18. H. 6 ca. 5. Parlement. Patents Account Deputie xv.

See of collectours of the kinges reuenues in receiuers.

See Accompt. 5
Bylleges. 1.
Custome. 7.
Det to ꝑ king. 6. 7
Drapery. 11. 12.
Fifteenes. 8
Ponalleries. 10.
Officers. 3. 8.
Parliament. 19
Poulet. &c. 8
Receiuers. 103.
Taxes. 2.
Tharabones. 7. 8. 9.

¶ *Colleges.*

See corporacion. 5.
Leases. 4. 6. 7
Ponalleries. 11.
Reparacions. 1. 12. 13.

¶ *Collusion.*

See Accion populer. 1.
Admesurement of right. 1.
Bowet. 1.
Arrests. 2. 3.
Assise. 16.
Attaint. 7.
Auowson. 1.
Bankrupts. 1. 2.
Byasse. 2. 3.
Conisance. 1. 2
Det. 5.
Det to ꝑ king. 6. 7.
Dilapidacions. 1.
Dower. 1.
Discontinuance of
Bowet. 3.
Executions. 3.
Feoffments. 1.
Fugitiues. 1.
Fraudulent gifts. 1.
Garnishe. 2.
Recouerie. 2.
Rescett. 1.
Tharabond. 9.
Tharbes. 1.

¶ *Commen*

¶ Common.
Admesurement of Hulbandry.4.
Admesurement of pasture.1.
Approuemẽt in al Assise.6.7.10.
Attaynt.15.
Attourney.2.
Common plees in all.
Mooz pmittat.1.8
Sewers.8.
Surueiours.1.
Tithes.10.
Wilies.3.
Woods.3.
¶ Columbi placet.
Franchises.21.
Nisi prius.6.
Wales.12.28.
.31.

¶ Common plees.

Courtes

Communia placita non sequant curiam nostram sed teneantur in aliquo loc certo. Mag. carta. ca. 11.

Escheker

2 ¶ Nul comen plee ne soit detorne tenus a leschekier encounter la fourme de la graunde charter. Articuli super cartas. ca. 4.

Se commen place Scales.1.
in all. Wales.28.31.

¶ Commissions & Commissioners.

By An. 18. E. 3. rapit 2. commissions graunted to enquire of certeine things were repelled.

weyghtes

2 ¶ By An. 18. E. 3. ca. 4. commissions made to assay measurs, yardes, and weighees were repelled & that no such commissions should after be graũted

Just. of b.
Just. of ass.
Just. of p.

3 ¶ Entantes enqueres deins le royalme soient commissions faits as aũcẽs dez Justices del vn banke ou del autre ou iustic dassise ou iustices de la peace, ouesq̃ auter diuerse bailliantes deins pais, sibñ pur vsite du roy come de lamen saue en le office de leschetorie, ou ilh̃ se touche leel office. Anno. 28. E. 3. cap. 4.

Eschete

4 ¶ An. 10. R. 2. a cõmission was made by the king & his counsell, by their parliamẽt to enquire of the liuinges

equitie wyes, and to correct & reforme for many thinges there repealed anye penalties set vppon them, that should make the king to repeale this cõmission. 1. And after. Anno. 11. R. 2. ca. 3. the saide cõmission was affirmed and all that was done by force of that cõmissiõ, & that none should be molested for ryoting, assemblinge of force for anything against them that did resist that commission nor for anye euill gouernaunce about the kyng except certain persons ther named. And after An. 21. R. 2. ca. 1. the said statut of An. 10. R. 2. in that article & the saide commissions al the paines & dependantes thereupon were repelled, it was there enacted, that no such cõmissiõ should after be made & that who so purchased, or peured, or put in vre any such commissiõ should be a traitor. But the parliement of an. 21. R. 2. was repelled by 1. E. 4. ca. 3.

Treason

5 ¶ An. 2. H. 4. cap. 9. it was enacted that cõmissioners made in the time of R. 2. that were rifled and had deliuered their cõmissiõs should not be charged to certifie but shoulde be discharged by their othes.

Certificat

6 ¶ Pur ceo que pluseurs commissiõs sont faites en la chauncelle directes as diuerses personnes du royalme, ascun foyes pur enquerer et certifier, ascun foyes pur enquerre oier & terminer, et ascun foits de seisir terres & tenemẽts biens & chatons les quels commissiõs plusieurs gentiemẽ font as grant meschef as gentz dez dits commissioners sur quoy vous voet ellisit del eschekier nostre seignieur le Roy pour diligemer les dits commissioners lour executions hors & enprenants al̃ foyes de tenir les estreates des fines, issues & amerciamẽts que appertein nostre dit seignior le roy par cause dez dits commissions, ascun foits de terres & tenemẽts que est trove tenant en per queritz & ascun foits de exemptz des estatutes & dautres choses contenus en les dits commissions.

Enquere Oyer & de.
Escheker.
Distrain
Estreats.
Errelie
Accompt

missions, a graunde damage & disseyse des pluisours lieges nestre seignr pour le roy, meisme nostre seignr le roye pour eals et quyet de son people voillant en ceo cas pourueoitre de remedye de lassent suisdyt voet et ad ordynes et establies q̃ le Chauncellor dengleterre pur le temps esteant vse son poar come il ad fait deuant ces heurrz en tiel cas, & es auks cases eit meisme le chãcellor poar p̃ autorite de parliament (appellez a luy tiel tuitiũ cõe luy plera, tin le chiefs barõ de leschekier sil em beloigner) demaunde par voier de remedy de temps, en temps solonq; lour discretion. an. 4. H. 4. ca. 9.

Chancellor

Remedy

¶ Come pluisours des lieges nr̃ sr̃ le roy soient assignes pur les commissions pour faire & parfourmer la cõtinue dicel les aleuns voier & trauerser et aleuns denquere & certifier, & auxmẽt, parount meismes lez commissionets sõt grieousment constreits p̃ pluces hors de leschequer p̃ cause des dits commissions, et per celle cause pardont grãts issues la ou les dits commissionerz vnques ne fuerent sachants de tiels commissions, ne vnques meismes les commissions entendoyent errour mais, a grand damage & disseyse des pluisours des lieges du roy. Ordines & establies es que les barons de leschequer eyent poar de receiuer les serementes des tiels commissioners de loue execution & de lescharge si la receit ou occupat des tiels cõmissionz. Et auxint que meisme les barons de leschekier et iustices de tun bãk & de lauter eient poar p̃ bille *dedimus potestatem* de receiuer tiels resons en pais & que meismes les iustices ent certifier les dits barons en leschekier de tẽpz en tẽpz & furst si les bailes dischargent les dits commissioners et semblablement soit fait pour les hãs ereuduns ou les tenãtz de celles commissioners, pur ear touts tonz que tiels serements ne soyent pluses mes en

Oyer & det. Enquere Eschekier

Issues

Barons Eschekier Othes

Just. of b. Othes De. po. Eschekier Certificat

Discharge.

cas de cõmissionz voier & trauerser, & de ore en auant certifier tãt soleinet. an. 7. H. 4. ca. 11. ¶ An. 31. H. 8. c. 14. an act was made for matters of religiõ, called the act of the sixe articles, & therin was enacted ỳ cõmissiõs should be made to enquire of these matters but an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. ỳ act was repelled. And before that repele. s. an. 32. H. 8. c. 15. an act was mãde that certain spirituall officers & Judges should be cõmissioners. But after 1. E. 6. this acte of 32. H. 8. was of noe force because the said statut of 31 H. 8. ca. 14. was repelled.

Enquire

Hereis

De Accompt 4.
Bankrupts. 1.
Breakers of leagues. 1. 2.
Castels. 5
Chester. 3
Custome. 6
Custos Rotulorum. 11.
Deedes and writings. 2.
Discõtinuance of proces. 1. 2
Drapery. 19.
Eschekers. 13
Estrets. 2.
Estretes. 2.
Franchises. 20.
Fugitiues. 1
Strut traitors. 9.
Hauens and ryuers. 4.
Heresy. 3
Hospitals.
Husbandry. 4. 5.
Judgement.
Justices. 1. 2.
De Spiritual lawes. 4.
De Aliens. 1.
Bankrupts. 1
Justice of peace 4. 12.
Labozers. 21
Lee. 1
Marchants. 4. 9
Monasteries. 13
Money. 19
Ordinaries. 2
Pyson. 8
Purueiours. 7
8. 9. 11. 12. 15. 21. 23. 31
Queene. 2
Riots. 4. 9
Sanctuaries. 4.
Seruers. 16. 7
8. 19. 1122
Shyriffes. 15.
Treason. 1. 19.
Trial. 8 no 14
Vacabonds. 3
Wales. 25.
Warren. 25
Warre. 1
Weres. 2. 5. 6.
Woods. 3
¶ Complaint.
Waste. 3.
Proclamation. 3

¶ Concelement

¶ *Concelement.*

The Accompt.4. Felony.7
Bankrupts.2 Fooles.6
Cozoners.3 Inditements.5
Court.2 Patents.15
Crollebowes.2. Rome.3.6
Cuſtome &c.7.13 Treaſon.18.19
Drapery.12 Wardes.24
Eſcheker.1 Wilfes.3

¶ *Condicion.*

Graunt King

Reuerſiõ.

Religious Houſes

Other plõ.

Graunts

Aduantage Executors. Fozf. Entre wall. Fozf.

Accion Condicion

A Swell all and euerye perſone and perſonnes, & bodies politike, their heirs, ſucceſſours, and aſſignes, which haue or ſhall haue any gift or graunt of our ſaide ſoueraigne lozd by his letters patents of any lozdſhips, maners, landes, tenementes, rentes, perſonages, tithes, pozcions, or any other hereditamẽts, or of any reuerſion or reuerſions of the ſame, which did belõg & appertaine to any of the ſaid monaſteries and other religious & eccleſiaſtical houſes, diſſolued, ſuppreſſed, relinquiſhed, forfeit, or by any other meanes come to the kings hands ſince the ſaid fowerth of Febꝛuary, the xxvij. yeare of his moſt noble raigne, or whiche at any time heretofore did belong or appertaine to any other perſon or perſons & after came to the handes of our ſaid ſoueraigne lozde, as alſo al other perſons being grants or aſſignes to or by our ſaide ſoueraigne lozde the king, or by anye other perſon or perſons than the kings highnes, and the heires executors ſucceſſors, and aſſignes, of euery of them ſhal and maye haue and enioy like aduauntages againſt ẏ leſſes their executours and adminiſtratours and aſſignes by entre for none payment of the rent, or for doynge of waſt or other forfeiture, and alſo ſhall and maye haue and enioy al and euerye ſuch like and the ſame aduantage benefite and remedies by action only for not performing of their cõdicions couenants or agreements conteyned and expreſſed in the indẽtures of their ſaide leaſes, dimiſes, or grauntes, againſt all and euery of the ſaid leſſees and fermours and grauntees their executours and adminiſtrators, and aſſignes, as the ſaid leſſours or grauntoures them ſelues or theire heires or ſucceſſours ought or ſhoulde or might haue had and enioyed at anye time or times, in like maner and fourme as if the reuerſion of ſuch landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes had not come to the handes of oure ſaid ſoueraigne lozde or as oure ſaid ſoueraygne lozde his heires and ſucceſſoures ſhoulde or might haue had and enioied in certain caſes by vertue of the actes made at ẏ firſt ſeſſions of this preſent parlement *s. an.* 31. *H.* 8. *ca.* 13. *which is in Monaſterye* 11.) if noe ſuche graunt by letters patentes, had ben made by his highnes. Moꝛe ouer bee it ꝛe. that al fermours leſſes and grauntes of Lozdſhips, manoꝛs, landes and tenements, rẽts, perſonages, tithes, pozcions or any other hereditaments, for terme of yeres, life or liues, theire executours adminiſtratoꝛs and aſſignes ſhall and may haue like action aduantage and remedy againſt al & euery perſon and perſons and bodies politike their heirs ſucceſſoꝛs and aſſignes, which haue or ſhall haue any gifte or graunt of the kynge our ſaide ſoueraigne lozd, of any perſon or perſons, of the reuerſion of the ſame manoꝛs, landes, tenements, and other hereditaments ſo letten, or anie parcel therof, for any condicion, couenant or agreement contained or expreſſed in the Indentures of theire leaſe & leaſes, as the ſame leſſees or anye of them might and ſhould haue had and againſt the ſaide leſſours, and grauntours, theire heires, or ſucceſſours, al benefits and auantages, of recouerie in value by reaſon of anye warrantie in

Couenants.

Leſſees.

King

Leſſees.

Executoꝛs Aduantag.

Reuerſion.

Condition

Recouerie in value

Voucher. in dede or in law, by voucher or otherwise onely excepted. Prouided allwaie that this act, nor any thinge or things therein conteined, shal extend to hinder or charge any person or persons, for the breach of any couenant or condicion compriſed in any ſuch writting as is aforeſaid, but for ſuch couenantz and conditions as ſhall bee broken or not perfourmed after the firſte daye of September next comming and not before any thinge before in thys acte conteyned to the contrary therof notwithſtanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 34.

Not charge

Broken after.

¶ See fyrſt fruites and tenthes. 9. a lyke ſtatute for Graunte, of Reuerſions, and the ieſſes and theire grants of benefites appropriate remoumede by the kinge and Queene to the ſpiritualtye.

Reuerſiõs. Benefices Appropriat

Se Monaſteries. 11. Tatle. 1. Ships. 13. Vſurye. 6.

¶ Conduits

Se Burning of cartes. 1. Gloucester. 1. London. 5.

¶ Confeſſion

Se Appeles. 6. Treaſon. 15. Clergy. 14.

¶ Confirmacion.

Mag. car. NAgna charta in ſingulis ſuis articulis teneatur, tam in his que ad regem pertinent quam ad alios & hoc coram iuſtic, itinerantibus in ſuis itineribus, et ubi in comitatibus ſuis cum opus fuerit debetur, et breuia verſus eos qui contrauencrint gratis concedantur coram rege vel coram iuſticiar de banco vel coram iuſticiar itinerantib' cũ in partes illas venerint. Similit carta de foreſta in ſingulis ſuis articul' teneat, & contrauentes per dñm regem eam reuocat & fuerint, graui ſer puniat, modo ſupradict Mat cap. 6.

Iuſt. in eir. Shirifes hourt Iuſt. of b. Iuſt. in eir. Foreſt

Mag car.

¶ Dey en auant le grand charter des franchiſes Dengleterre graunte a tout le cõmunalte dengl & la chartre de foreſt en mi le maner grant, ſoient tenus gardes, et maintenus en cheſcun article et cheſcun point auri pleinfit cõe le roy les ad grant, renouel, & per ſa chẽe confirme. Et que cels chẽes ſoi ẽt baille a cheſcũ viſcont Dengleterr deſoubs le ſeale le Roy, a lyer quatre foits per an deuant le peopel en pleine countie, ceſtaſſauoir au prochine coũty apres le ſeint Mic au prcheine countye aps le Noel, au prochein county apres la Paſche, et au prcheine county, apz la ſeint Jhon le Baptiſt. Et a ceſtes deux chartera en cheſcũ poit & in cheſt article dicels firmemẽt tenir & garder ou remedy ne fuit auant p la comẽ ley ſoient eſleuz en cheſcun coũty p la cõmune de meſme le county, trois pbes homes chiualers, ou auts loyair ſages & auyes, q̃ ſoient Juſtices & aſſignes per les bẽs le roy ouertes de ſõ grand ſeale, doier & terminer ſans auter bre, que lour comen grant, les pleints que le ferront de touts, q̃ ceux biendzõt ou miſprendzont en nul des dits pointes des auãtdits charters encounter ou ils ſont aſſignes auribn dedeins franchiſes come de hors. Et auribien des miniſters le roy hors de lour places come des auters, et les pleintes oyer & lour en lour ſans delay, & les terminent ſoz allower les delayes, qui ſont allower per la comen ley. Et q̃ meſme ceux chiualers eient poar de punir touts ceux que ſerront atteints de treſp fait encõt nul point des charters auãtdits, ou remedy ne fuit auant per la comuen ley, aury come auant eſt dit p impriſonment, ou p ranſoñ ou per amerciament ſolonq̃ ceo q̃ le tẽs dde. Et per ceo nẽtend̃ p le roy, ne nul de ſoens q̃ ceſt ordeignement ſierent q̃ les chiualers auantdits tenont nul plee per poer q̃ dove lour ſoit, en cas ou auant tes heures fuit remedy purueu ſolonq̃ la cõmen ley per bre. Ne que purueite ſoyt fait a le commẽ ley, ne ales chẽs auãt dites.

Foreſt. Deliuer. Shirife Proclam Shirife Baillies Mag. car. Foreſt Proclam Excõmen Keeper. Knightes. Oier & determ Mag. car. Foreſt Stat. Franchiſe Mag. car. Foreſt Treſpas Charters Impriſ. Artificer Eſcheator Shirife Clerk of the ſhire Knights Laboyers Cãmõlaw

dits en nul de lour pointes. Et voet le roy, que si touts trois ne soient pñtez ou ne purront a touts trois les faitez entend a faire lour office en la fourme auãdit, cõmand le roy que deux le facent. Et ordein est q̃ lez vicõt & lez ballifs le roy soient entendants a lez roumaundements des auauntditz iustic & quant que appẽt a lour office. Articuli super cartas. ca. 1.

Shirife Ballifes

3 ¶ In the second volume of the olde statuts in an ordinance intitvled cõfirmatio cart de libert Angl et forestæ an. 25. E. 1. by which is ordeined that ỹ charter of Magna carta & the chart of the forest shalbe kept, and that ỹ same charters shalbe published in townes & read in Cathedrall churches & that bishops shal excommunicate the breakers therof. And thẽ foloweth a forme of a sentẽce of excõmunicatiõ intitled Sententia lata super confirmationẽ cartarum.

Ma. car. Forest

Proclam Excõmeng.

4 ¶ Magna Carta & carta de foresta shalbe kept & put in executiõ. añ. 1. 2. 4. 5. 10. 14. 28. 31. 36. 37. 38. 42. 45. & 50. E. 3 ca. 1. añ. 1. 2. (Stat. 2. 5. 6. ca. 1. 6. Ia. 2. 7. 8 & 12. R. 2. ca. 1. an. 1. 2. 4. 7. 9. & 13. H. 4. c. 1 And añ. 4. H. 5. ca. 1.

Stat.

5 ¶ If any statute be made contrary to Magna carta & carta de foresta, it shalbe void. an. 42. E. 3. ca. 1.

Ma. car. Forest

6 ¶ All estatutes not repelled shalbe kept & put in exet. añ. 10. 28. 36. 37. 38. & 50. E. 3. c. 2 an. 1. 2. Ia. 2. 3. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 1. 12 R. 2. ca. 1. & añ. 13. R. 2. ca. 8. & añ. 5. R. 2. ca. 2. & añ. 1. 2. 4. 7. 9. & 13. H. 4. ca. 1. et an. 4. & 5. ca. 1.

Artificers

7 ¶ All statutes not repelled made against artificers shalbee kept & put in execution. añ. 13. R. 2. ca. 2.

Eschetors Shirife Clerk of the shire.

8 ¶ All statutes not repelled of Eschetors, Sherifes, Undersheriffes and clerks of the shirits, shalbe kept & put in execution añ. 9. R. 2 ca. 1.

Laborers

9 ¶ All statuts not repelled of labourers shalbe kept & put in execution. añ. 8. R. 2. ca. 1. & añ. 13. R. 2. ca. 8.

10 ¶ All statuts not repealed, of puruyors shalbe kept & put in execution añ. 5. 6. 8. & 9. R. 2. ca. 1

Puruetors

11 ¶ All statutes not repealed of vitallers shalbe kept & put in execution. añ 13. R. 2. ca. 8.

Vitaillers

12 ¶ An. 1. H. 4. ca. 4. it is enacted ỹ ỹ Parlement holden an. 11. R. 2 shalbee holden & kept.

13 ¶ An. 1. E. 4. ca. 1. an act was made whereby was confirmed all iudiciall acts exemplificatiõs, concords, recoueries, proceste in court made in ỹ times of H. 4. H. 5. H. 6. & al grantz & letters patents of diuers thinges mencioned in the said act, made by any of the said three things: See the statute.

Iudiciall actes. Exemplifie Recouerries Proces Grantes Patents

14 ¶ The patents of confirmations of the kings letters patents.

Patents

15 ¶ See Rome. 4. what thinges be confirmed by the Pope.

Pope.

16 ¶ The weightes. 35. of confirmatiõ of statutes made for measures of vessels, and gauging.

Weightes Gauging

The Aide of the king. 2
Appruouements. 3
Bishops. 11
Breakers of leagues. 3
Courtes. 1
Damages and costes. 4
Discontinuance of right. 1
Fishe. 9.
Fraunchiles and liberties. 4. 6. 10.
Hattes and cappes. 5.
Husbandry. 5
Iustices of P. 7.
Laborers. 22. 23
Lancaster. 4
Marchants. 7. 14. 44
Money. 43.
Monasteries 11. 13
Nelves. 4
Patents. 3. 10 12. 13. 14. 15.
Phisicions. 3. 5.
Puruetours.
Rpots. 7
Rome. 4
Staple. 19. 21 24.
Tithes. 6. 10
Vacabounds. 7
Wales. 23
Weightes and measures. 35
Weres. 6

¶ Coniurac-

¶ *Coniuracions, Enchauntment & witchecraft.*

Craft. BE it enacted ¶ that if anye persone or persones after the fyrst daye of June next commyng shall vse, practise or exercise anye invocations, or coniuracions of euel or wicched spirites to or for anye intent or purpose, or els if anye person or persons after the sayde fyrste day of June shall vse, practise, or exercise any witchecrafte, enchauntment, charme or sorcerye, wherby any person shall happen to be killed or distroyed, that then al woet euery suche offendour, or offendoures in invocations, or coniuracions, as is aforesaid, their aydours and counsellers as also euerye suche offendour or offendours in that witchecrafte, enchauntment, charme, or sorcery, whereby the death of anye persone doth ensue, their aydours & counsellers, being of eyther of the sayd offences lawfully convicted and attainted, shall suffer paynes of deathe, as a felon or felons, and shall lose the pryuiledge and benefite of Clergye and sanctuary. Saving to the wife of such personne her tytle of dowher, and also to the heire and successour of such person, hys or theyr tytle of inheritance, succession, and other rights, as though noe suche attaynder of the auncestore or predecessour hade been had or made. And further be it enacted by the auctoritte aforesayde, that if any person or personnes, after the sayde fyrste day of June nexte comminge shall vse, practise, or exercise anye witchecrafte, enchauntment, charme or sorcery, wherby anye persone shall happen to bee wasted, consumed, or lamed in hys or her bodye, or member, or whereby anye goodes or cattalles of anye person shall bee destroyed, wasted, or impaired, then euerye suche offendour or offendours, their counsellers and aydours being thereof lawfullie convicted, shall for his or their fyrste offence or offences suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yere, without bail or mainprise, & once in euerye quarter of the sayde yere, shal in some market towne, vpon y market daye, or at suche time as anye faire shal be kept, there stande openly vppon the pillorye, by the space of fyue howers, & then shal openly confesse his or her errour and offence, and for the second offence being as is aforesaide, lawfullye convicted or attainted, shall suffer death as a Felon, and shal lose the priuiledge of Clergie and sanctuary. Saving to the wife of suche persone, her tytle of dower, and also to the heire and successour of suche persone, his or their tytles of inheritaunce, succession, and other rightes, as though no suche attaindour of the auncestour or predecessour had been had or made. Prouided alwaies, that if the offendour in anye of the cases aforesaide, for whiche the paines of deathe shall ensue, shal happen to bee a peere of the Realme, then his tryall therein to be hadde by hys peeres, as it is vsed in cases of felony or treason, and not otherwise. And further be it enacted by the auctoritie of this present parlyament, that if anye persone or personnes shall from and after the saide fyrste daye of June next comminge, take vppon hym or them by witchecrafte, enchauntment, charme or sorcerye, to tell or declare in what place anye treasure of golde or siluer shulde or might bee founde, or had in the earthe or other secret places, or where goodes or thinges lost or stollen shoulde bee founde or become or shall vse or practise anye sorcerye, enchauntment, charme or witchecrafte, to the intent to prouoke anye personne to vnlawfull loue, or to hurte or destroye anye personne in

Clergy

Felony

hys

his or her body, member or goodes. What then euery ſuch plee of perſons ſo offending, & being therof lawfully conuicted ſhal for the ſaid offence ſuffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yeare without bayle or mainprise, & once in euery quarter of ỹ ſaid yeare, ſhal in ſome market towne vpon the market daye, or at ſuche time as any faire ſhal be kept there, ſtande openly vpon the Pillory, by the space of fiue howers, and there ſhal openlye confeſſe his or theire errour & offence. And if any perſon or perſons, being ỹe conuicted of the ſame offence, as is afore ſaid do eftſones perpetrate & commit the like offence, that then euerye ſuche offendour, being therof the ſeconde time conuicted, as is afore ſaide, ſhal forfait vnto the Queenes maieſtye, her heires and ſucceſſours, al hys goodes and cattels, and ſuffer imprisonment during lyfe. Añ quinto Eliz. De Felony. 16.

¶ *Congregacions & chapters.*

De Aliens. 4. Maſons. 1.
Artificers. 3. Phiſicions. 3.
Erroꝛ. 2. Treaſon. 22.
Laboꝛers. 18. Wales. 11.
Liuery. 7.

¶ *Connies.*

De Warren.

¶ *Conſecrating of biſhops.*

De Biſhops. 10.

¶ *Conſpiracy.*

Conſpiratours ſount ceux queux ſe entierlient per ſerement, couenant ou per auter alyaunce, que chescun aidera & ſuſtendra autri emprise de faire ment & malicioulment enditer ou faire eſtre mouer plees ou mainteiñ, & aury ceux queux ſount enfants deins age appeller les gents de felonies per que ils ſont empriſon, & multe greues, & ceux queux ſont gentes deꝛ pais a lour robes ou a lour fees pur mainteiñ lour ma-

Inditeme Maint.

Appele

Retainers. Maint.

liciens empriſes, et pour pluſtie eſtem oer, auxibien les parnours, comes les bonours, et ſeneſchals et bailifes des gentis ſeignioures, queux per toute ſeignioꝛye, office ou poiver emparnent a mainteigner ou a ſuſteiner plees ou barrets per auters parties que ceux queux touchent leſtate lour ſeignioury ou eux mey. Ditcuitio de conſpiratoꝛibꝫ edit. An. 33. E. 1.

Stewards Bailifes

Maint.

Lordes

Enbraſers Accuſation.

2 ¶ En droit des conſpiratoꝛs faux enfoꝛmours et malueis procuratoꝛs des buſeins, enquelles, aſſiſes, et iurres, le roye ad oꝛdeigne remedy as plaintifs per bꝛiefe de Chauncellarye. Et ſademeines doet le roy, qui ſes iuſtices de lun banke & de lauter, & iuſtic daſſiſes prendre aſſignes, quaunt ils deignent en payes a faire lour office, de ceo facent lour enquelles a chescun playntie ſauns bꝛiefe, & ſans delay facent droyt as playntifes. Articuli ſuper chartas cap. 10.

Juſt. of b.
Juſt. of aſſ

Enquer.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que pluſours gentz per malice & enmitie & vengeaunce facent ſouent faits les foialx liegez du roy eſt appelles ou endites en diuerſes counties des treaſons ou des felonies, ſuppoſant per les dits appeles ou enditements que les dits treaſonz & felonies fuerent faits, en vn certein lieu, la ou il nad vil tiel lieu en cel county ou leditemẽt eſt fait, ne tiel lyeu come il eſt ou ſerra declare per les dits appelles, oꝛdines eſt, que les dits appelles ou enditementes et le pꝛoces dicelles, ſoient voides et tenus pour nuls. Et que les dites appelles ou endites poient auoir bꝛiefes de conſpiracy vers loure endyteurs, pꝛocuroꝛs, & conſpiratours, & recouer lour damage. Et que les endyteurs pꝛocurours, et conſpiratoꝛs, ſoient aurt punis per empꝛiſonment, fin & raunſome pour auauntage du roye per diſcretion des iuſtic. Et que ceſt oꝛdinance eſtoiſe en ſa foꝛce tanqꝫ au pꝛchein pleimẽt, a tener puis le reuenne

Appeles Inditemẽts

Voide.

Dam.

Impriſ. Fine

noſtre

nostr dit seignieur le roy en Engl de par dela an. 9. H. 5. ca. 1. And after an 8 H. 6. ca. 8. this act is made perpetual, because it was doubted whether it be expired by that that king Henry fist dim beyonde the sea before his returne into England. See also statut Appeles. 9.
See Artificers. 3.
Champerty. 4.
Dures. 3.
Erranungentent. 5.
Exigent. 2.
Felony. 9.
¶ Constables of castels.
See Castels. 1. 2.
Fozall. 16.
Plees of ẽ crainn. 1.
¶ Constables of townes.
See Abiuracũ. 4. 5.
Bridges. 1.
Chester. 3.
Drapry. 12. 29.
Evil wayes. 4.
Labozers. 13. 35. 38.
Liueries of cõpanies. ca. 5.
Forger of false deedes. 1.
Indictements. 4
Nisi prius. 5.
Oier & terminer. 3
Proces. 7.
Purueion. 2. 7. 8. 9. 15.
Robbery. 2. 3.
Seruice. 4.
Vacabonds. 2.
Wales. 13.

¶ *Constable & marshall.*

AL constable apptient dauoir conisance des cõtractz touchants faites darmes & de guerr hors du roialme, et aurint des tholes q touchẽt armes ou guerr deis le royalm̃ qur ne poiẽt estr̃ termines ne discutes p la comen ley oue auts plagez & custõez a icels matz appteñantz, qur auntz constables deuaunt ore ent durement & reasonablem̃t vsez en lour temps, adioustant, a icell que the com plaintife declare pleinement sa matr en la petition auaunt qui soyt enuoy pour aicun home a respondr a icel. Et si aicun soy voet pleindre que aicun plee commence deuant le constable et marshall qui purroit estre trie per la commen ley de la terre, eps icel plaintif briefe de priuie seale du roys issuera directe as dites con-

Contracts. Armes warre.

Marshal.

Priuie seale Suyert.

stable & marshal de surseer en cel plee tanqus il soit discusse per le course du roy si cel matter doit appertein a ycel court ou autrement de surgrie per la commen ley de la realm de Engleñ, & aurint q̃ ils surseãt en le mean tẽps. añ. 13. H. 2. ca. 2.
See Appeles. 8.
Vacabonds. 9.
Wolwer. 1.
¶ *Constitucions.*
See Praers. 2. 3.
¶ *Constitucions.*
See Spiritual lawes in all.
¶ *Consultacions.*
See Indictments. 4.
Prohibicion. 11.
¶ *Contempt.*
See Bishops. 4. Countes. 2.
¶ *Contribucions.*
See Aliens. 4. Sute. 1.
Husbandry. 5. Vacabond. 7.
¶ *Contra formam collationis.*

SI Statuit dominus Rex, quod si abbates, priores, custodes hospitalitatũ et aliarum domorum religiosarum fũdatarum ab ipso vel a progenitoribus suis, alienauerint de cetero teñ dominibus ipsis ab ipso vel a progenitoribus suis collata, teñ illꝰ in manum domini regis capiantur, et ad voluntatem suam tenẽtur, & emptor amittat suum recuperare, tam de teñ, quam de pecunia quam pauit. Si autem domus illa e coñ, baroñ, vel ab aliis fundat fuerunt de teñ sic alienat habeat ille, a quo vel a cuius antecessore teñ sic alienat collatum fuerit breue ad recuperandum teñ illud in dominico q̃ tale est. Precipe tali abbati quod iuste et reddat B. tale teñ, quod eidem domui collatum fuit in liberam elemosinam per pred B. vel antecessores suos, et quod ad predictum B. reuerti debet p alienationem quã predictus abbas fecit de predicto teñ contra formam collationis pred vt dr. Eodem modo de

Alienation without licence

Writ

Frankalm.

teñ

Chanterie

ten dak p̄o cantaria sustentandā, vel luminari in aliqua ecclesia vel capell vel alia elemosina sustentanda, ñ ten sic dak alienat, & ñ forte ten sic dak p̄o cātaria luminari, pastu pauperū vel alia elimosina sustentanda vel factiō nō fuerit alienat, sed subtracta fuerit huiusmodi elimosina per bienniū, competat actio donatori aut eius hered ad petendum ten sic dak in dominico, sicut statut est in statut Glor ō ten diuisis ad faciendum vel reddendum quartam partem valoris ten vel maioris. Vll. 2. ca. 24.

Cessauit de cantaria.

¶ *Contra formam scoffamenti.*

See Suite. 1.

¶ *Contract.*

See Constable & Marshall. Leales. 6. Women. 4.

¶ *Convocations.*

See Parlement.

¶ *Connisance.*

Assise

COme diuerses gentes suount seuent soytes assises de nouel dissesin, et autres briefes de pie de terre deuant iustic assignes en plee de terr a la commen loye des terres, tenementz & rents esteauntz deyns villes enfranchises & auncien demesne enuers certeyne persones et sont nosmes autrint en lour dites assises, et bres les maires & baylifes & comminaltie des fraunchises & les seignours & baylifs dauncien demesne suisdites ou ilz ne sount en veritie dissessours ne tenaunts des dites terres tenementes ou rents assise en plee esteauntz per collusion et fraude de voider & enbuler les bres maires & baillifs & cominaltie & les dites seignioirs & baillifs dauncien demesne en lour franchises, libertees, connisancez & iuridict auant de lour court deuant eux, & auxi estre comunitie que en cleir assises ou bref pleas hors

Franchise. Auncien demesne

Collusion

Juriso.

fues deioze en auant, ou a p̄zesent pount dames pene quiconqz persons deuant aleuns tielz iustices a la comen leyes ḡur tielz maire baill comunaltie seignioirs ou baillifes dauncien demesne soient nosmes, q̄ les dits iustices p̄zymes enquergēt per la dit assise en pañz (si les dits maires baillifs comminaltie seignioirs ou baillifes dauncyen demesne ? dōent deuant tielz iustyces) ils soient dissessours ou tenaunts en tiel cas, ou soient nosmes per collusiō & fraud come deluis est dit. Et si troue soit q̄ ils ne sōt mie dissessors ne tenāz des ditz tres tenāz ou rents, eins acht deuant ius lez iustices, & trouez, que ilz sōt nosmes p collusion & fraude en la fourme suisdit, q̄ en tiel caz lez ditz iustices facent abater & caller les ditz bē ou bres dassise ou aut bres purchases en la forme suisdit. Et q̄ lez ditz pleintifs ou plaintif soit & soient en le grief mercy le roy, non obstant q̄ auterz dissesins ou tenāz soiēt nosmes & troues en tielz assises ou bres. an. 9. H. 4. ca. 5

Enquere

Dissessin Tenant

Collusion

Abate.

Ajncement.

2 ¶ Mes en toutes briefes dassises de actions plonely suez ou assurez deuant le roy en son bank, iustices de comun banke ou autres iustices du roye quicunques pur le temps esteauntz dascun terres ou tenementes ou dascū choses esteantz ou surdants deins aleun seignoury franchises ou dauncien demesn dont la conisance ou turisdiction doyt appertreignor as aleuns seignioirs, maires, baillifes, citizens, burgeses, ou cominaltie de tielr seignourves franchises ou auncien demesne, q̄ adonqs si aleun defendaunt en aleun dpel assise ou autz actiōs plōeir face ult default pur ouster excluder & expelles de lour dits actiōs les auantdits sirs, maires baillifs, citizenz, burgeis, ou cōminaltie de lour franchises ou comisaunce, q̄ les iustices al reqst des ditz sir maiz, baill, citizēz, burgeis ou cōminaltie sa cēt ēnoie p̄le assise ou tiel exceptiō assise

Assise Action.

Franchesis. Auncient demesne. Juridicc.

Enquere

assiez, si en action personeir y enquest apprendr deuant les iustices si tiele defaute soient faites come desuis est dit en temps en quel assise & enquest illint apprendr sibien les plees come les seignoures, maires, bailifes, citizens, burgeis, & comminalty purrés auoir loure chalenge. Et si trouue soit p tiels assises ou enquests illint apprendres que tiels defautes soient faitz per collusion pour ouster & excluder les dits seignoures, maires, bailifes, citizens, burgeis ou communaltie, de lour fraunchyses, libertes, conisances, ou iurisdiction que en tiels cases les dits briefs soient abatus & les plaintifes soient en la mercy le roy per consideration q est ordeigne p lestatut fait lan du reign le roy hēry apel nostre seigneur le roy q ore est, que si aucun maire, bailif, ou comunalty ou seignior dauncien demesne soit tolne en briefs dassises per collusion pur eux ouster de lour conisance ou iurisdiction en cel partie que les iustices p̄nēz enuergēt per lassise du pais de tiel collusion, & les dits sires maire, baillifs, ou communaltie le dauntendent. Et si trouue soit per tiel inquisition que ils soient illint nosmez per collusion, q adonqs le briefe abatera. Anno. 8. h. 6 cap. 16.

See assise. 16. a lyke statut to these two last statutes.

See Auowry. Jurisdiction in al Mountioe heades. Estaple. 4. 7.

¶ Copyreceuers. See particion in all.

¶ Copyholde.

See Bankrupts. Monasteries. 11. 18. Bishoppes. Fugitiues. Mountioe heades. Allegiance. Jurrours. 12. Peregrand. Wardes in all.

¶ Cardiners, Coriours, Tanners, and Leather.

SEe the statuts which were collected into this title in y 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9 10. 11. 13. 16. 19. & 20. nūbers al repelled, after 22. 3. El. ca. 8. and therfore here omitted.

12 ¶ No maner of straunger or denizen shal packe or cause to be packed any maner of leather to be conueied or shipped ouer y sea oute of this realme, wales, or other the kinges dominions otherwise then in this act is expressed that is to say: that al such leather shal be hereafter packed by a packer sworn in euery such port where any leather shalbe shipped to bee conueied out of this realme, wales or other y kinges dominions, vpon paine of forfaiture of al such lether as hereafter shalbe packed cōtrary to y purpose of this act, or the valne therof. And also that from henceforth euery straūger and denizen which shal ship, send, or cōuey any lether ouer the sea, out or from any part of this realme, wales, Cheshire or other the kinges dominions shall paye like custom for the same, as is vsed to be paid within the porte of London, y is to say euery straunger to pay for euery dicker of lether for custome. iiii. s. ix. d. And euery denizen. iiij. s. i. d. And be it also enacted, y within euery port hauen & creke within this realme, Wales & other y kings dominions where no teller or packers as thys present time, be, may before the making of this act haue ben, y from henceforth y customers & cōtrollers of euery such port haue power & auctor such lether shall be shipped to be conueied into y parties beyond sea, shalbe bound by the tenor of this act to name, constitute & appoint one able person to tel & number of such lethers shal be at any time shipped, which person so named shall be sworne by y customer, controller

Aliens. Packe Lether

Fees

Packer Sworne

denizen.

Shipping

Forf.

Alien

Tale Enter

Custome London

Packe

Dikers

Port

Packers

Fees

Not tolde

Customs Leather

Forf.

Teller.

Imprif. Teller

Sworne

ler

ler of euery such port, hauen, & creke truely & duely to execute his office in ỳ presence of ỳ custome, & cõtroller of euery suche port, creke, or hauen wher any such lether shalbe shipped or of his or their deputie or deputies ỳ same teller taking of euery straunger for the telling of euery dicker of leather, vi.d. wherof ỳ same teller to haue for his labor ij.d. & iiij.d. to be to ỳ cõmunaltie of ỳ same towne & port, toward ỳ paiment of their fee farme & other their charges. And of euerye denizen, not being a free man of the said port & hauen for euery dicker iiij d. wherof ỳ teller to haue ij.d. & ỳ other ij.d. to be to ỳ communalty of the same port or hauen, for the entent a-bone declared. And of euerye dicker by any pson being a free mã of suche port & hauen, but onely ij.d. for his labor. And ỳ immediatly after such tale had, & entre there of made by ỳ custo-mer or his deputy, an other able per-son named, deputed & assigned by the saide customers & controllers of eue-ry such port & hauen, and before them sworne truely & duely to do & execute his office shal pak al such leather so solde & entred euery pak to containe as many diker vnder ỳ number of se-uen diker, as it shal please ỳ marchãt or owner therof to appointe, taking for his labor for ỳ packing of euerye pak iij.d. And be it &c. that if any pac-ker take vpon him to pack any lether before it be told or nũbred, & entther of made by ỳ custome or his deputy or at any time packe more lether thẽ shal be told & entred according to the purport of this act, that then the same packer to forfait and lose for euerye time doing the contrary, x.li. and to suffer therfore imprisonment at the kings pleasure. And also that if the teller within any such port or hauen at any time hereafter take vpõ hym to tel or number any lether in ỳ ab-sence of the custome, countroller, or of his or their deputy or deputies, thẽ the same teller for euery time so doig to lose & forfait v. markes. And for as much as diuers estraungers carye & conueye their leather from one port to an other, and by the waye cause ỳ same lether to be packed, which pak-es so conueyed be not vndone nor ope-ned at their arriuall within the ports wherunto theye be so trãsported but ther only entred by & vpon ỳ report & informacion of the marchant estrã-ger, or of his factor, wherby much cu-stome is concealed. Be it &c. that yf any estranger or other his factour at any time hereafter do conuey & carry any lether from one to an other, to the entent to shippe the same in such other port whe runto it shalbe so con-ueyed the same estraunger, or other his factor for him, before such trans-porting of the same lether, shal cause the saide lether first to be tried with-in the same port, from whece he will or entendeth to cary the same, and ỳ same so tolde cause to bee entred by ỳ custome of the same port, or his de-putie, & cause to be also packed by the saide packer of the said port, wher it shalbe so told taking of the custome-rs or customers of the same port or ha-uẽ, or their deputie or deputies a cer-tificat, expressing the number or quã-titie of dickers of al the same leather so to be caried & transported, dyrected to the custome of the other porte or hauen, wherunto the same leather shalbe so conueyed, making menciõ also in the same certificat, whether ỳ custome ther of accordingly be truly payde or not. And in case any suche leather bee caried or conueyed from one port to an other, there to be ship-ped, without hauing of such certifi-cat, ỳ then the same leather or the va-

Fees

Denizen.

Tale Enter

Packe

Dikers

Fees

Not tolde

Forf.

Imprif. Teller

Tell.

Teller Forf.

Alien.

Lether.

Packed

Certificat.

Cust m.

Certificat.

Tanner

lue thereof to be forfaited. And be it further enacted that no tanner wiñ this realme, Wales or other ỹ kigs dominions or other plonz occupying or hauing a tan houle shal from hẽce forth lend or cause to be cõueyed ouer ỹ lea by wayof marchãdile, or other wise, any maner of leather, tanned, or vntanned, vpõ paine of forfaiture of al such leather, or ỹ value therof.

ouer the lea Lether.

Forf.

Nor ỹ any person or persons at any time hereafter shal carye or conueye ouer ỹ lea out of this realme, Wales or other the kings dominions, anye salt or vntanned hydes or any lether called back or sole leather the kinges special licẽce not obtained for ỹ same vppon paine of forfaiture of al suche hides & lether called backs or sole leather, or ỹ value therof. The one half of al the saide forfaitures to be to the kingz highnes, & ỹ other halfe to any of his subiectes, ỹ will pursue for the same in any his courtes by action of det, bil, plaint or informaciõ or other wise, in which suit no essoine, ꝓtectiõ or wager of lawe, or other dilatorye plee for ỹ defendaunt shalbe admitted or allowed. Prouided alwaies ỹ this act or anything therin cõtained shal not be hurtful nor prꝛetudicial to any captaine of any ship in the time of warre being in the retinue & suite of the kings highnes. Nor to any owner or maister of any shippe, beinge the kinges subiectes, goinge into the Iland Danske, Norway or Southwarde beyond the estraites, but that euery such captaine & master of euery such ship during the warre time & euery master of such shippes passing into the places before named, may & shal at their pleasure haue and carye salte hydes in their shippes, so ỹ euery of them shal not haue at such voyage, or during the warre at any one time aboue the number of eight salte hydes. Thys act or any thing therin cõtained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes that hydes vntanned of anye beaſtes beinge killed within Wales, or the marches thereof may be conueyed & caried into outward parties by anye person or persons from time to time excepte onelye by tanners, & such as haue tannehouses, in such & like mãner as they might haue bene before the making of this act, any thing in the same mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Añ 27. H. 8. ca. 14.

Captaines Shippes

Master

Salt hydes

Vntanned Wales

14 In Anno 2. E. 6. cap. 11. an act was made for true tanning of leather to endure vnto the ende of the next parliament. And añ 7. E. 6. ca. 11. it was continued & after añ 1. M. 1. pliamẽto ca. 13. it was continued to endure to the ende of the next parliament, and then it erpired.

Tanning

15 In añ 3. E. 6. ca. 6. it is enacted ỹ it shalbe lawful to diuers artificers there named, to buy & sel tanned leather corred or not corred, so that such should be cõuerted by ỹ buyers vnto wares wiñ ỹ kings dominiõs, to endure to ỹ end of ỹ nert pleñt. And after 7. E. 6. ca. 11. this act was cõtinued to ỹ lake day of ỹ nert pliamẽt. And after añ 1. M. 1. pliamento ca. 13. it was continued to endure to the ende of ỹ nert parliament, & then it erpired.

Artificers Buy. Lether

17 In añ 5. E. 6. ca. 15. ỹ beginnig of this act is restrainynge al persons (except certaine persons named in ỹ act) frõ buying of lether to sel againe But ỹ part of the acte is repealed by 1. Ma. as hereafter appeareth. But ỹ rest of ỹ act 5. E. 6. ca. 15. (which here folowe th) stãdeth in force. Prouided also & be it &c. ỹ it shalbe lawful to or for euery person or persons, whiche now haue or hereafter shal haue the kings maiesties special licence or lycences to transport, carry or conueye ouer

Buy

Licence ouer the lea

ouer the seas, any kind of tanned lea
ther, to buy for the furniture of their
said licence or licences in ope faire or
market such & so much tanned lether
as he or they be, or shalbe licenced to
trãsport, cary, or cõueye. So that the
same licence or licences be presented
& shewed vnto ỳ chief officer or offi-
cers that now haue or hereafter shall
haue ỳ gouernãce of any city, towne
faire or market, wheraz ỳ said lether
or any part therof shalbe bought, & so
ỳ ỳ said officer or officers, seyng the
same licence to be good & perfect, do
iustly & truely write vpon ỳ backside
of euery such licence or licẽces, how
muche tanned lether he or they shall
there haue bought, & ỳ certaine day,
time & place of buying the same that
thereby it maye manifestly appeare
howe & when euery such licence or li
cences be or shalbe satisfied, any thig
in this act to ỳ contrary notwithstan
ding. And be it &c. ỳ after ỳ first daye
of May nert comming, no person or
persons shal ship, or cause to be ship
ped (to thintent to cary transport or
cõuey ouer the seas as marchãdise to
be sold or chaũged there) any shoes,
bootes, buskins, startops or slippers
vpon pain to forfait al & euery suche
shoes, boots, buskins, startopz, or slip
pers, so shipped contrary to the true
meaning of this act or ỳ value of the
same. The one moitie of ỳ said forfai
ture to be to ỳ king &c. & ỳ other moi-
ty to him or thẽ that shall sease or sue
for the same &c. Wherin no gager of
law, essoine, ptectiõ, or iniunctiõ shal
be admitted or alowed for the defen-
dãt. Prouided alwaies, & be it &c. that
this act ne any thing therin cõteined
shal not in any wise extend to be pre
iudicial or hurtful to any person or p
sons being the kings subiects for trã
sporting or carying ouer ỳ seas vnto
Caleys, or the marches of the same

& vnto the isle of Wanne, so much or Wan
as many of ỳ aforsaid made ware (as Boo. es
bootes, buskins, startups, & slippers,
heretofore recited) as shalbe necessa-
ry & conuenient for the wearinge &
furniture of the kings subiects in the
or any of them. Any thing in the last
act conteined to the cõtrary hereof in
any wise notwithstãding. Prouided
alwaies, and be it &c. that no sadler,
girdler, corwainer, or other artifi-
cer, dwelling win the citie of Londõ Artificers London
and the suburbs of the same, whiche
shal cut the same tanned leather (as Cut
is aforsaid, to the intent to make wa
res therof) shal curry or dresse any of Corrying
the aforesaid tanned lether, in his or
their owne house or houses, or by his
or their seruant or seruãts, vpõ paine
of forfaiture al & euery the saide tan Forf.
ned leather so to bee cozied. The one
moitie &c. to the king & the other moi
tie to the partie that will sue for the
same &c. wherin no wager of law, es
soine, protection, or iniuction shalbe
admitted or allowed for the defendãt
Aũ 5. E. 6. ca. 15. part of this act is re-
peled by 5. El. ca. 8.

21 ¶ That no person or psons what
socuer he or they bee stranger or de-
nizẽ, frõ & after the first day of June
nert comming shal ship, conueye, or
abbet, procure or cause to be shipped
or conueyed, in, or to any ship, bote, Ship
or other vessel in or vpõ ỳ sea, or in
or vpon other hauen, riuer, creke or
place win this realme of Englãd or
Wales, or other ỳ Quenes domini-
ons any maner of lether, tanned or
vntãned or any salt or vntãned hidez
or any lether called backs or sole lea
ther, or any tallow to thintẽt to trãs- Tallow
port or cary ỳ same into anye ỳ ptes Transport
beyõd ỳ sea, ther to be vttered, barte-
red or sold bi way of marchãdise, vpõ
pai ỳ euer such offendor shalbe demed
& iudged & taken to be a felõ for euery Felon.

such offence. And ẏ euery ꝑson & ꝑsons being after ẏ said first daye of June lawfully attainted by the due order of ẏ cõmon lawe of this realme before such as shal haue power & auctoritye to heare & determine felonies by ẏ cõmon law shal for euery such offẽce suffer such paines of death, forfaiture of goods & cattels, as he or they should haue done if he or they had ben lawfully attainted for any offence being felony by ẏ cõmon law of thiz realm. And also shal forfait to ẏ queenes highnes, her heirs & succeſſors, al hiz or their lands, tenemẽts & hereditaments, during ẏ life of euery suche offendor onley. And for the better execucõ of this law & for ẏ meting wt ẏ offendor therin. Be it also enacted by ẏ auctoritie aforsaid, ẏ al & euery offence or offences, cõmitted or done by any ꝑson or ꝑsons, contrary to this act, frõ & after ẏ said first day of June nexte cõming, shalbe enquired of, tried, determined & iudged in such county of this realme, or other the queenes dominions, as shalbe next adioining to ẏ place wheras any such offence shal be first committed, any iurisdictiõ auctoritie or vsage to ẏ contrary in any wise notwtstãding. Prouided alwais & be it &c. that this act, nor any thinge therin conteined, shal in any wise extend or be entrepreted to make anye corruptiõ of bloud of any such offendor, or of any heir of any such offẽdor but ẏ euery heir & heirs of euery such offẽdor & offẽdors, in any of ẏ cases aforsaide, & also ẏ wife of euery such offẽdor shal haue alt ẏ death of euery such offendor or offendors, like title, interest, benefit, prouft, cõmodity, action & aduantage, as they or any of thẽ should haue had, if any suche offence conuiction, or attainder had not ben had ne made, sauing to al & euery ꝑson & ꝑsons, bodies politike & corporate their heirs & succeſſors, & ẏ heirs & succeſſors of euery of thẽ other then al & euery such offendour & offendors which shalbe conuicted or attainted, by any such offẽce, al such right, title interest, rents, leases, cõmons, ꝓfits commodities, aduantages & hereditaments, whatsoeuer they be, as theye or any of thẽ might or ought to haue had, in or to any maners, lands, tenements, rents, pencions, seruices, hereditaments or other things whatsoeuer, or in, or to anye parte or parcel therof to al intents, cõstructiõs & purposes as he or they should haue had if such attainder had neuer ben had ne made. Any thing in this act cõteined to ẏ cõtrary notwtstãding. Prouided also ẏ this act or any thing therin cõteined shal not be hurtful nor ꝓiudicial to any captain of any ship, in the time of warre, being in the retinue & seruice of ẏ queenes maiestie, her heires or succeſſors, nor to any owner or maister of any ship, nor to any other being ẏ Queenes subiect & trauelling to any forein parts beyonde the sea, for the hauing, carying & taking wt him or them in time aswel of warre as of peace, of any hides leather, or tallow for their necessary vses about their ship or ships, so ẏ it be not to be vttered beyõd the seas by any fraud or couine, by waye of marchandise. This act or any thing therin conteined to the contrary in any wise notwtstãding. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, ẏ this act or ẏ effect & substance therof shalbe openly redde, published or declared at euery quarter sessions, & at euerye Lete or law day, by the iustices that shal geue the charge at the sessions. And by the steward of ẏ Lete or law day, in his charge whẽ he keepith the Lete or law day. This act to endure from the saide first daye of June, and

to

Death

Determined.

Corruptiõ of blood.

Butcher
Galhe
Hide
Sell.

Tanner

Fork.

Talt

Butcher

Tanner

Tanner

to continue ẏ ſpace of fiue yere. And from thence vnto ẏ end of ẏ next parliament after ẏ ſaide fiue yeres. An. 1. Elyz. ca. 11. expired for want of continuance at the parliament holden An̄ 13. Eliz. But reuiued Anno 14. Eliz. cap. 3.

Butcher Gaſhe Hide Sell.

22 ¶ Be it enacted ẏ from & after the feaſt of Pentecoſt next comming no Butcher or other perſon, ſhall gaſhe ſlaughter or cutte any hide of anye Bul, Ore, ſtere or Cowe, in fleyinge therof or otherwiſe, wherby ẏ ſame ſhalbe empaired or hurte. And that

Tanner

no Tanner or other perſon or pſons vſing or occupying the crafte or myſtery of tanning of leather, ſhal after the feaſt of ſainct Michael the Archāgel next comming, by himſelf, or any other perſon or perſons, offer or put to ſale any ſuch hyde or ſkinne ſo gaſhed, ſlaughtered or cut, vpō paine

Forf.

of forfaiture of euery ſuch hyd or ſkin ſo offred or put to ſale xx. ſ. And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforſaide, ẏ no Butcher or other pſon or perſons after the ſaid feaſt of Pentecoſt ſhal

Calf

kil any calfe to ſell, being vnder fiue wekes olde, vpon paine to forfait for euery calfe ſo to be killed & ſold vi. s. viij. ſ. And be it enacted by auctority aforſaid, ẏ no perſon or perſons occupyinge the crafte or occupation of a

Butcher

Butcher ſhal after ẏ feaſt of Pentecoſt next comming, occupy or vſe by himſelfe or any other perſon or perſons, the feat, crafte or myſterye of a

Tanner

tāner, during ẏ time ẏ he ſhal ſo vſe the craft or occupation of a butcher, vpon paine of forfaiture of vi. s. viij. ſ. for euery day ẏ he ſhal ſo vſe ẏ feat

Tanner

craft or myſtery of a tanner. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforſaide, that no perſon or perſons, which at the feaſt of ſaint Michael ẏ archangel which was in ẏ firſt yeare of the Quenes Maieſties raigne ẏ now is, had not Landes, tenements, rentes, profits, or hereditamentes of eſtate of inheritance, or for terme of life or liues of the clere yerely value of xl. li. or aboue, or whoſe tāne houſe was not at the ſaid feaſt, is, or ſhalbe hereafter in any city, borough, town corporate or market towne, wheare ſearchers & ſealers of lether hath ben & ſhalbee vſually appointed (except ſuch perſon and perſons as then had any Tanne houſe, and did then occupye the myſtery of tanning of lether and except an apprentice or apprentices to a tanner or tanners, & except ſuche as were then, or ſence, or hereafter ſhalbe brought vp, inſtructed or taught as couenaunt or hyred ſeruāt for that purpoſe by ẏ ſpace of vij. yerz in the myſterie or crafte of tanning of lether, & except the wife and ſuch ſonne or ſonnes of a tanner as hath ben brought vp, and hath vſed ẏ myſtery of tāning of leather by ẏ ſpace of vij. yeres aforſaide, or the ſonne & daughter of a tanner, or ſuch perſon who ſhal marry ſuch wife or daughter to whome he hath or ſhal leaue a Tannehouſe, and fattes) ſhal tanne any leather, or ſhal vſe, take or haue any profit, gaine or commodity of or by the ſaide myſtery or crafte of tanning of leather, vpon paine of forfaiting of al ſuch lether by hym or them ſo tanned, or wherof hee or they ſhal receiue any profit or cōmodity by tāning, or the iuſt value therof. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforſaid, that after the feaſt of Pentecoſt next comming, no perſon or perſons what ſoeuer, which ſhal after ẏ ſaid feaſt of Pentecoſt occupy or vſe by him or them ſelfe, or by any other perſonne or perſonnes the crafte or myſtery of tanning of leather, ſhall ſuffer any hyde or ſkinne to lye in ẏ lymes anye longer time then ẏ here

Order of tanning

valleth of, or may be taken of, nor in any wise to be put into ẏ limes after the heare maye be taken of, nor shal vse employe, occuppe or putte by the selues, or by any other person or persons any thing in any licoure, & stuf or workemanshippe in or about the tanning of leather but onlye lyme, culuer doung or Henne doung, and ẏ i cold water onely & wooles made of cold water & Okē barke only wout any mixture of any other thinge or things, nor shal by him selfe or by any other personne or personnes put anye hyde or skinne in anye tanne wooles, or licoure made whote, or warmed in any fatte or vessel, to be set or couered in any tannehil, or otherwise, nor shal ouer lime any hydes or skins in ẏ lime pittes, nor shal put any hydes or skinnes into anye tanne fattes or vessels before ẏ lime be wel & pfectly sokened & wrought out of them & euery of them, nor shal suffer his or their leather to be laide or to hang, or to lie wet in any frost, vntill the same be frosen, nor shall drie or parch the leather with ẏ heate of the fier, or of the sommer sonne, nor shal tanne or cause to be tanned any hyde or skinne beinge putrified rotten or tainted, by long lyinge eyther before the putting of it into the limes or after in the water or licoure or by anye other meanes, nor shall negligentlye worke the hides in the wooles, nor shal not renue & make strong the wooles as often as shalbe requisite, nor shal suffer the hides for vtter sole and clowte lether to lye in ẏ wooles any lesse time then xij. moneths at the least, and the hydes for vpper lether in like wooles any lesse time then nine moneths at the least, nor shal insufficientlye or imperfectly tanne any hyde or skinne, nor shall tanne any Ore hides, Steere hydes or cowhydes but whole without cutting of any bellies commonly called wōbes, or pieces from the same hides for clouting lether to be cut into thre or fower bendes or peeces, ouerthwarte the whole hyde onely excepte nor shal after the feast of sainte Michael the archangel nexte comminge put to sale any tanned hyde or skinne whiche is or shalbe raised in or by ẏ tanning workmanshippe, or otherwise, or by vsing any other thing or stuffe, or in any other sorte, then by this statut is limited & appointed vpon paine of forfaiture of euery ore hide, steerehide, cowe hide or skinne, tanned, vsed, or put to sale contrarie to the true meaninge of this present act, or the iuste valne therof. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid that from the feast of Pentecost nexte comming, no person or persons whatsoeuer shal put or cause to be put to sale, exchange or otherwise depart wt any kinde of tanned lether redde & vnwrought, but in opē faire or market, in the places therfore commonly accustomed, & therfore prepared, nor before the same be searched, & sealed, according to the lawes and order in this statut hereafter mencioned, nor shal after the feast of s. Michael the archangel nexte cōming put to sale, exchaunge or otherwise departe with any tanned lether red & vnwrought, but sufficiently & wel tanned, & throughly dryed, nor shall put or cause to be put to sale, exchāge or otherwise depart wt any ore hide, steere hyde, or cowe hide, but onelye whole without cuttinge any bellyes called wombes, or other peeces from it (clouting lether cut into bendes as is aforsaide, onely excepted) before ẏ same be searched and sealed, vppon paine of forfaiture for euery hide or peece of lether solde, exchaunged, or

Market.

Searched Sealed

other-

Tanner

Shomak Currier. Cutter of Lether.

Wull hy Horsehid Sheepe skinnes.

otherwise departed withe, contrarye to the true meaning of this act, vi.s. xiij.s. and for euery dozen of calues skinnes iij.s. iiij.d. & the hide or hides skin or skinnes, & lether in any other wise solde exchanged or bought, or ẏ value therof.

Tanner

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie afoꝛsaide, that no persoñe or personnes vsing the mystery of tanning of lether by himself or by anye other pson or psons frō & after ẏ said feast of Pentecost, shal during that time that he shal vse the said mistery occupy or vse the craft or mystery of a shoomaker, currier, butcher, or of any artificer vsing or exercising, cutting or woꝛking of lether, vpō pain to foꝛfaite & lose al & euery such hide, & hides, skin & skinnes so by them or any of them wꝛought or tanned, during the time that he shal vse the mystery or crafte of tanning afoꝛsaid or ẏ iust value therof. It is also enacted by the auctoritie afoꝛesaid, ẏ no pson vsing ẏ mystery of tanning of lether by himselfe, or by any pson or psons shal after the feast of ẏ natiuity of S. Jhon Baptist nert comminge tanne any bulhide, hoꝛse hide, or shepe skin or put to sale, exchange, or otherwise departe wᵗ any hoꝛse hide, bul hide, or shepe skinne tanned, vpon paine to foꝛfait euery such bul hide or hoꝛse hide, or shepe skinne so tāed or put to sale, or ẏ iust value therof: And be it further enacted by ẏ auctoꝛitie afoꝛ said, ẏ no person or psons after the feast of Pentecoste nert cōming shal bargaine, buy, make any cōtract foꝛ, or bespeake any rough hide or calues skinnes in the here, but onely such pson or psons as by vertue of this acte may lawfully vse ẏ crafte or mystery of tanning lether & shal tanne the same, or such pson or psons as shall take the same, except salt hides foꝛ ẏ necessarye vse of ships) vpō paine to foꝛfait & lose al & euery suche hides & skis so bought, or ẏ iust value therof.

Shoomaker Currier. Cutter of Lether.

Wall hyde Hoꝛsehide Sheepe skianes.

And be it further enacted by ẏ auctoꝛitie afoꝛsaid, that no persoñe or psons shal or maye after the feaste of Pentecost nert cōming buy bargain bespake or take promise to haue any tanned lether not wꝛought and conuerted into made wares, but onelye such person and persons as will and shal woꝛk & conuert the same leather into made wares, vppon pain of foꝛfaiture of the lether so bought, or the value therof.

Prouided alwaies, & be it enacted ẏ al & euery artificer & other personne & persons vsing to conuert tanned leather into made wares aswell straungers boꝛne as other, may lawfullye buy al kinde of tāed lether, to make or conuert the same into made wareꝛ at Leden hal in London vpon euery monday, the same beinge first duelye searched, sealed & registred, as is hereafter limited.

Leden hall

¶ Prouided also ẏ Sadlers & girdlers may sel their necks & shꝛeddeꝛ of tanned leather redde, without incurring any paine or foꝛfaiture foꝛ the same.

Sadler. Girdlers

And foꝛasmuch as bark is now become scant by ẏ vnreſonable felling of Oke out of ẏ barking time, & therby the Tanners be destitute of suche barke as is necessary. Be it further enacted by ẏ auctority afoꝛesaid, ẏ no person or persons shal from & after the feast of saint Michael the Archangel nert, fel or cause to be felled any oken trees, mete to be barked, wher the barke is woꝛth twoo shillinges a cartelode, ouer and aboue the charge of barking and pilling (timber to bee employed or bestowed in or aboute buyldig or reparaciō of houseꝛ, shipꝛ or mils, or any of them onely except)

Barke

but betwixt the firſt daye of Aprill, & the laſte day of June, vpō paine of forfaiture of euery ſuche Oken tree ſo felled or the double value therof.

And for the better preſeruaciō of timber, which by the takers of timber is ſpoyled through the greedy deſire of gaine of the loppes, toppes or barke of timber trees. Be it therfore enacted, that no taker or takers, purueyour or pursueyours of timber, or his or their deputie or deputies, ſhal fell or cauſe to be felled for ỳ vſe of ỳ queenes maieſtie, her heirs or ſucceſſors, any Oken timber tree or trees mete to be barked, but in ỳ barkyng time (trees to be felled for buylding or repairig of any her maieſties houſes or ſhippes onely excepted) or ſhal in any wiſe take or receaue any maner of profit, gaine or commodity by any lops, tops, or bark of any tree to be taken by them or anye of them, or ſhal in anye wiſe take carye awaye geeue, ſel, or diſpoſe from the owner any more of any tree, to be taken as is aforſaide, then onely the timber of the ſame tree or trees to be vſed & beſtowed, or employed onely in, vpon or about the queenes maieſties buyldings, or ſhips, vpon paine of forfaiture to the partie greued, for euery tree, & for the lops, tops, or barke of euery tree taken cōtrary to the meaning of this article xl. s. & ỳ it ſhalbee lawfull to the party of whome ſuche tree or trees ſhalbe taken, or to anye other for, and in his name, to retaine withhold, take & keepe to himſelf all ỳ bark, lop, & top, of ſuch tree or treez Any cōmiſſion or other matter whatſoeuer notwithſtanding.

Timber. Purueiors.

Buylding Houſes. Shippes.

And foraſmuche as no leather can be ſo wel tanned, but it may be marred in the currying. Be it therfore enacted by the auctoritie aforſaid, that from & after the feaſte of Sainte Phi-

chael the archangel nexte, no perſon or perſon ſhall courrye any kinde of leather in the houſe of any ſhoemaker or other perſon, but onely in his owne houſe, ſituate in a corporate or market towne, nor ſhal courrye any kynde of leather except it be wel and plentily tāned, nor ſhal after the feaſt of Pentecoſte nert courrye any hide or ſkinne being not throughly dryed after his wet ſeaſon, in which wette ſeaſon he ſhal not vſe any ſtale dryn or any other deceitfull or ſubtil mixture, thing, waye or meanes to corrupte or hurt the ſame, nor ſhal curye any leather meete for vtter ſole leather, wᵗ any other ſtuffe then with harde tallow, nor wᵗ any leſſe of that then the leather wil receaue nor ſhal currye any kinde of leather meet for ouer leather and inner ſoles, but wᵗ good & ſufficient ſtuffe, being freſhe & not ſalte, and thoroughly licoured, til it canne not receaue no more, nor ſhal bourne nor ſcalde any hyde or leather in the courryinge, nor ſhall ſhaue any leather to thinne, or ſhall galhe or hurt any leather in the ſhauinge or by anye other meanes, but ſhal worke the ſame ſufficiently in al points and reſpectes, vpon paine of forfaiture for euerye ſuch offence or acte done cōtrarie to ỳ true meaning of this article (other then in galhing or hurting in ſhauing) vi. s. viij. d. & ỳ value of euery ſuche ſkinne, or hyde marred by his evil workmanſhippe & for euery offece to be done againſt this article in galhing or hurting, by ſhauing, double ſo much to the party greued, as the leather ſhalbee empaired thereby, by the iudgement of the Wardens of the Courriers, and the Wardens of the cōpany wherof the partye greued ſhalbe. And bee it &c. that no Cordewainer, Shoemaker, or other perſon or perſonnes dwel-

Cordiner.

lyng

ling or inhabiting within the Citye of London, or ỳ libertie of the same, nor any person or persons that now is, or hereafter shalbe free of the city of London, dwelling within .iij. miles of the said city, & occupying wett cozied lether in his art & occupation, shal put or cause to be put any lether to be curried, but to such pson & plos as be or shalbe free of ỳ cõpany of ỳ coziers of ỳ citie of Lõdõ, vpõ paine of forfaitur of all such curried lether, or the value therof. And be it further enacted, that no person or persones, shal by any meanes occupie or put in any made wares, within the Citie of London, or .iij. miles of the same city any curried leather, before the same shalbee searched and allowed by the wardens of the curriers of Lõdõ for the time being, or such psons as they shal therto assigne, & bee sealed with a seale therefore to bee prepared, vpõ paine that euerye shoomaker, or other artificer cutter of lether, offending against this article, shal forfait for euery hide or skine otherwise curried or imploied as is aforesaid .vi.s. viij.d. & the value of euery such hyde or skinne. And bee it &c. that no persõ occupying ỳ feate or mistery of a curriour, shal vse or exercise the feate or misterie of a tãner, cordwainer, shoemaker, butcher, or other artificer, vsing cutting of leather during the tyme that hee shal so vse or occupie the misterie of a curriour, vpon paine of forfaict of .vi.s. viij.d. for euerye hyde or skin, that he shal curry during ỳ tiñ that he shal occupy or vse any of ỳ mi steries aforesaid, cõtrary to ỳ meanig of this article. And further be it &c. ỳ no corrier, or coziers vsing the art of currying of leather shal after ỳ feast of Pẽtecost next refuse to curry any lether to him or them for the purpose brought by any such artificer as is or shalbe a cutter of lether, ỳ same artificer or his seruãt bringing vñ him or the good & sufficiẽt stuffe, as is before mẽtioned, for ỳ pfect liconring of the same leather, & ỳ the said lether in the pśence of the said artificer cutters of lether, his seruãt or seruants, if he or they wil be pśent shalbe licozed & curried in all things & degrees pfectly, & if he or they wil not be pśent, it shall neuertheles be like wise licoured & curried in his or their absence pfectly & wt as conuenient spede as may be, not exceading fiue dayes in the Sommer, & x. dales in the winter, after he shal or may take it in hãde, vpõ paine to forfeite to ỳ party greued for eũy hyde and piece of lether not in thys maner curried, & wel & spedely dressed. r.s. And bee it further enacted by thauctozitie afozsaid, ỳ the wardẽs of the curriers for ỳ time being, or such persons as they shall assigne or appoint, shal frõ time to time, searche & trie all such curried lether, as shal be brought to any of their companie to be curried, & shal with a seal therfore to be prepared, with conuenient spede, not exceding one daye after ỳ curying & request made, seale such leather as they shal finde sufficiẽtly curried, taking for euerye hyde so sealed after the rate of .i. d. for the dicker, & for euery fire dozen of Calues skinnes .i. d. and not aboue, to be paide by the Curriour, vpon paine of forf. for euery hyde whiche shall not be searched and sealed as is afozesaide. vi.s. viij.d. And forasmuche as Leather wel tanned & curried, may by the negligẽce, disceit, or euil wozkemãship of the cozdwainer or shoemakers, be vsed deceitfully, to the hurte of the occupier or wearer of it: Bee it further enacted by thauctozity afozesaid, that no person or persons, whiche after ỳ said feast of Pentecost shal occupie ỳ misterye

wardeins

Serche

Seale.

Cozdiners.

misterie or occupation of Cordwainer or shomaker, shall make or cause to be made any bootes, buskinnes, shooes, startoppes, slippers, or pantofles, or any parte of the of Englishe leather wet cozied (other than Dere skins, Calueskins, or Goateskins, made or dzessed to be made or dzessed like vnto Spanishe lether, but of lether well & truely tãned & curried in maner & fourme aboue specified, or of lether well & truely tãned onely, and well & substãtially sewed with good threede well twisted & made, & sufficiẽt wart lõ ware well roasoned, and the stitches hard drawen w hand letherz as hath ben accustomed without mingling or muring ouerlethers, that is to say, parte of the ouerlether beinge of Neates lether, & part of calues lether, nor shal put into any part of any shoes, bootes, buskis, startoppes, slippers, or pãtofles, any lether made of a shepeskinne, bull hyde, or horse hyde, nor into ẏ vpper lether of anye shoes, startuppis, slippers, or pantofles, or into the nether pt of any bootes, (thinner sole & heele of the shooe only except) any pt of any hide from which ẏ sole lether is cutt, called the wõbe necke, shãk, flank, pol, or cheeke, nor shal put into ẏ vtter sole any other lether thẽ the best of the Dre or stire hyde, nor into ẏ inner sole any other lether thẽ the wõbes, neckes, poll, or cheeke, nor in ẏ treswelles of ẏ double soled shoes, other thẽ ẏ flankes of any ẏ hides aforsayd, nor shal make or put to sale i any pere betwẽ the last of September & ẏ .xx. of Aprill any shoes, boots, buskis, startuppes, slippers, or pãtofles, mete for any pson to weare exceadig the age of .iiij. yerez, wherin shalbe any dzye englishe lether (other then Calues or Goates skis, made or dzessed, or to be made & dzessed like vnto spanish lether, or any part therof, nor shal shewe to the intẽt to put to sale, any shoes, bootez, buskins, startuppez, slippers, or pantiflez vpõ ẏ sunday before the deuine seruice, vsed in the forenoone, be don & ended, vpon paine of forf. for euery paire of shooes, bootes, buskins, startuppes, slippers & pantoffles, made, solde, shewed, or put to sale contrary to the true meaning of this acte. iij. s. iij. d. & the iust & ful value of ẏ same. And be it further enacted for ẏ trewe execution of this estatut, that the maire of the citie of London, & the Aldermen of the same for the time beig or the more part of them vppõ paine to forfait xl. li. for euery yere that they make defaut (the one halfe wherof to be to the Quenes maiestie, her heirz and successourz, and the other halfe to him or them that will sue for ẏ same) shal yerely appoint iiij. or more erpt persones by theire discretions, to bee serchers, who shalbee sworne before the said Maire and aldermen for the tyme being to doe theire office truly. Whiche said serchers shal by vertue of this acte. iiij. times in the yere at ẏ least, that is to say, once euery quarte of ẏ yere or oftener if nede require, as they shall thinke good, make true searche, & viewe of & for all bootes, shoes, buskins, and other wares and things whatsoeuer made of tãned lether, in all & euery house & houses, place & places, aswel win ẏ said city and suburbs therof, as in eũy other place wtin. iij. miles of ẏ same citye, where any shoemaker, sadler, gyrdler, or other artificer, vsing cutting of lether doth or shall dwel or occupy any of ẏ occupatiõs of cuttig of lether, & after eũy such serch & viewe, to make true presentmẽt in writting before the saide maire & aldermen for the time being of euery defaut that they or any of thẽ shal find in ẏ making, selling, or putting

Maior Aldermen London.

Leden hall Faire Market.

Serchers.

Hairers. Saddlers. Officers Cities Liberties.

Serchers

ting to sale of any bootes, buskins, startupz, shoez, bzidlez, sadlez, oz other thingz, stuffe, oz ware made of lether contrary to the true meaning of this estatut. And be it further enacted, ẏ ẏ said Maioz of the said citie of Londō, & ẏ aldermen foz the time being, vpō the paine likewise to be leuied & imployed, shall likewise yerely appoint 4. oz moze other skilful, expert, & honest personz, wherof one shalbe a sealer, & kepe a seale foz the sealinge of leather to be prepared, who shal also be sworne befoze the said maioz and aldermen foz the time beinge, to doe theire office truely. Which said searchers and sealer, shall viewe & serche all and euery tanned hide, skinne, oz leather, which shalbe brought aswell to the market at leadē hall, as to any other lawful fair oz market therfoze vsually appointed, within .ix. miles of the said citie, whether the same be well & sufficiently tanned, according to the purpoze & true meaning of this statute oz no. And finding it sufficiētly & well tanned, in suche maner and fourme as by this estatut is appoited & as it ought to be, shall seale the same wᵗ the said seale foz that purpose to be prouided and prepared.

Leden hall faire Market.

Hayres. Bailies. Officers Cities Liberties

And be it further enacted by ẏ auctozitie afozsaid, that all other maiors bailliffes, & other head officers foz ẏ time being in all other cities, bozoughes and market townes of thys realme, and all Lozdes of liberties, faires and markets out of the circuit oz compasse of the said .ix. miles, shal vpon like paine of xl.li. likewise to be leuied and employed euery yere that they make defaut herein, appoit and swere yerely .vj. oz moze persōs, of the most honest & skilful men within theire seueral offices oz liberties, by their discretiō to serch and viewe wᵗin the precinct of their said offices, liber

Serchers

ties and auctozities, which shal as oftē as nede shalbe oz they think good make like search wᵗthin their limits and shal haue a marke oz seale prepared foz that purpose, & that ẏ said serchers oz one of them shal keepe ẏ same seale oz mark, and with the same shal seale oz mark such lether as they shal find sufficient & no other. And if the said serchers oz anye of them doe finde any lether solde, oz offred to be solde, oz bought to be serched oz marked insufficiently tanned, oz insufficiētly curried, oz any bootes, buskis, shoes, startuppes, slippers, bzidles, sadles, oz any thing made of tanned oz curried lether, insufficiētly tāned, curried, oz wzought, contrary to the true meanig of this estatut, it shalbe lawful to the searchers oz any of thē to seale as fozfaited, all suche lether, shoes, and wares made of lether, & to retaine the same in their custody, vntill ẏ same be tried by six expert mēne appointed by suche Maioz, bailife, oz other hed officer, oz lozd of libertie, oz his sufficiēt deputy, wᵗhin whose precincts oz liberties such seafon shal happē to be the same triall to be wᵗin xb. dayes after suche seisoure at the furthest, vpon the othes of the sayde triers.

Red lether.

¶ And bee it further enacted by the auctozitie afozsaide, that all redde tāned lether which shalbe brought into the citie of Londō (whether it be solde, oz boughē befoze hand oz no,) shalbee brought to Leaden hall befoze it bee housed in his oz their houses, & there viewed, whether it hathe bene searched oz sealed, oz no, & shal also be registred by ẏ serchers to be appointed as is afozsaid wᵗ halfe such fee therefoze to be paid as is herafter expressed foz lether to be sold in leadē hall, vpō paine ẏ euy pson housing oz not bringing his leather to Leaden hall as is

afozsaide

aforesaid, shal forfait for euery hyde or skinne. vi.s. viij.d. Prouided that this article shal not extende to any leather to be bought in Bartilmewe fayre, or Southwark marked, being serched, sealed & registred according to the true meaning of this act. And also bee it further enacted, that yf anye person will after the said feaste wilfully withstand or deny any such serche to bee made according to the tenor of thys acte as is aforesaid, or will not suffer the said serchers so appointed to enter into his or their house or houses, or other place, to vieiwe and serch at theire will & pleasure al mañ of tãned lether, & all maner of shoes, bootes, males, saddles, & all mañ of wares, wrought and made, or to bee wrought & made of lether, & to sease & cary away al such lether, shoes, and wares as they shall find insufficiẽtly tãned, curried, or wrought, or made of euill stuffe, yt thẽ all & euery suche person & persons so denying & wstãding, & not suffering ỳ said searchers or anye of thẽ so sworne & appointed for the time beig. to enter and make serche, & sease as is aforsaid, shal lose & forfait for euery time so denying & wstãding. vi.li. And be it further enacted by thauctority aforsaid, that if ỳ persons so to be appointed for ỳ seueral searchers of lether, & wares mad of lether, as is aforesaid, do refuse ỳ conuenient speede to seale lether sufficiently tanned, or do make defaut in their searche, or doe allowe ỳ, which shalbe insufficiently tanned, curried or wrought, cõtrary to the true meaning of thys acte, or shall either for affection or corruption conceale the fauts of anie of them founde in that behalfe, that then the Maior, Bailliffes, Lordes of liberties, and other psones which by vertue of this act shal appoint suche searchers and sealers, shal forfaite and lose for euery suche defaut and offece. xl.s. the one moity of which forfaiture, shalbe to our soueraigne lady the Queene, her heirs & successours, & ỳ other moity to him or them that will sue for the same in any of the Quenes Maiesties courts of record, by bill, plaint, informatiõ, or otherwise.

And forasmuch as heretofore great deceit haue bene vsed in cutting of ỳ wõbes from the backes, for that the Tanner did not cutte of so muche as was mete, but left more to the back, wherof vtter sole lether was made, thẽ was conuenient and meete. And forasmuch also as if ỳ currier should currye the whole hyde together, the shoomaker might then put that part of the hydes called the wombes into vtter sole lether, whiche is meete but for inner sole lether, to the great deceite and dammage of the werer of shoes, bootes or other stuffe made by the shoemaker, or corderwainer. Bee it &c. by the auctoritie aforesaide, that suche persons as shalbe so appointed searchers or sealers, as is aforesayd, shall after the true tanning, and before the currynge of anye leather brought to bee serched and sealed, as is aforesaide, by theire discretions cut of so muche of the hyde truely tãned, to bee solde to a shoemaker, corderwainer or Cobler into wombes as theye shall by theire othes thinke vnmeete to make vtter sole leather of, vpon paine that the shoemaker, corderwayner, or cobler, shall forfaite for euery suche hyde not cut as is aforesaide. iij.s. iiij.d.

¶ And bee it &c. that such persone & persons as hereafter shalbe assigned & appointed serchers & sealers of tãned lether by vertue of thys acte, shal wthin the limites and precincts of euery of their searchers, kepe one booke, or register,

Register

Regiſter

regiſter, wherein they ſhal entre all ſuche bargaines as ſhalbee made for leather, hydes, or ſkynnes, by anye perſone or perſons, during and by al the time of the faire or market, being therto required by the byer or ſeller, & alſo ẏ prices of ſuche lether bought and ſold, with the names and dwelling places of the byer and ſeller, taking for hys and their paine and trauail therin to be taken, aſwell for the ſeling of ſuche lether, and cutting of the wombes as is aforeſaid, as for regiſtring thereof, of the ſeller of eũye diker of lether ſo entred. ij. d. & ſo after the rate, and for euery ſix dozin of Calues ſkins. ij. d. & of the bier after the ſame rate and no more or greter ſumme or ſummes of moneye to bee paide for entring of the ſame, vpon paine of forfeiture for not entring & regiſtringe, or not cutting of, of the wombes as is aforeſaide, for euerye diker of lether. iij. s. iiij. d. and for eũy dozen of Calues ſkins. iij. s. iiij. d. and ſo after that rate.

¶ And bee &c. that by the auctorite aforſaid, that no ꝑſon or perſons ſhal after the firſt day of March next coming, ſel, exchange, or put away, or cauſe to be ſold exchãged or put away any maner of tãned lether, red and vnwrought, excepte hee or they regiſter, or cauſe to be regiſtred, the ſaide tanned lether, and euerye parte & ꝑcel therof, and the ꝑice therof, vpon paine of forfeiture of the value of ẏ lether ſo ſolde, exchanged, and put away, and not regiſtred. And be it &c. that by the auctorite aforeſaide, that it ſhall not bee lawful to or for anye perſon or perſons to buy any tãned lether, before the ſame ſhalbe ſerched and ſealed, nor to carry, or cauſe to be caried out of the faire or market, any lether til it be regiſtred as is aforſaid vpon paine to forfeite the ſaid lether or value thereof, ſo boughte and not ſearched and ſealed, or caried awaye not regiſtred.

And bee it further enacted, that no corduainer, ſhoemaker, or cobler, ſhall carry or cauſe to bee caried anye Dre, or ſteere hydes tanned, wherof anye ſole leather ſhalbee cut, out of anye faire or market, whole before ẏ wombes bee cut of, as is aforeſaide, vppon paine of forfeiture for euerye hide otherwiſe caried out of the ſame faire or market. vi. s. viij. d. & the hid or the value thereof.

Carrie

And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforeſaide, that if any Currier within the ſaid citie of London, or. 3. miles compaſſe, after the feaſt of S. Michael tharchangel nert, do currye anye lether inſufficiently tanned, or after the ſayd feaſte nert doe not curry ſuche leather as hee dooth or ſhall curry, ſubſtantially and well, accordinge to the meaning and purport of thys act, or if any ſhomaker, corduainer. or cobler, within the citie of Lõdon or three miles compaſſe of the ſame, after the ſaid feaſt of S. Michael the archangel nert, put anye tanned leather, any ſhooes, bootes, buſkins, ſtartuppes, ſlippers, pantofles, or other things made of tanned leather, which ſhall not be well and perfectly tanned, accordinge to the purpoꝛte & true meaning of thys acte, or after ẏ ſaide feaſte doe put any curried leather in anye bootes, buſkins, ſtartuppes, ſhooes, ſlippers, pantofles or other thinges made of lether, whiche ſhal not be wel and ſufficiently tãned and curried, & alſo ſealed as is aforeſaide, or doe make bootes, buſkins, ſhooes, ſtartuppes, ſlippers, pantofles or other things made of Engliſh tanned leather, in other maner then is abone ſpecified and ordeined, or if any ſhoomaker, ſaddler, or other artificer

tificer, vsing, cutting, or working of leather, doe make any wares of any tanned lether insufficiently tanned, and of tanned or curried leather, beyng not sufficiently tanned and curried as is aforesaide, or do not make their wares belonging to theire seueral occupations sufficiently and substantially, that then the wardens of euery of the said cõpanies of sadlers, curriers, shomakerz, and other artificers, vsing and exercisinge, cuttinge of tanned lether, for the time being, shal forfaite and lose for euery suche defaute and offence to be committed or done by any plone or persones vnder their order, suruey & search. vi. li.

Prouided alway, and be it enacted that no maner of person or plonz shal after the said feast of S. Michael vtter or sell, or cause to be vttered or sold within the said citie of London, or within the said iij. miles compasse of the same, any maner of wares appertaining to the craft or misterie of any artificer, vsing cutting of lether, but only in open shop, cõmõ faire or market, whereby the sayd wardeins may haue the true searche of ỳ same in auoiding the penalties vpon thẽ by this acte set, vpon paine of forf. of all suche wares so solde, and x.s. for euery time.

Prouided alway, & be it enacted ỳ all & euery artificer dwelling or inhabitig, or which heraster shal dwell or inhabite within the citie of Londõ or three miles compasse of the same, vsing or exercising anye manuel occupatiõ of cutting or working of lether in to made wares, shal cõtribute pay, & be vnder ỳ suruey & serche of ỳ wardẽs of suth cõpanies of the saide citie of London, as the artificers cõmõly vsing the like occupatiõ beinge freemen of the same citie of Londõ, & of the same company, bee touching & concerning only their wares & stuff made of or with lether, in like maner & forme as other freemẽ of ỳ same cõpany doth to the wardens of their cõpany within the said citie. All which paines, penalties, & forfaitures aforsaid, of summes of money aforsaide, Forf. excepte suche paines, penalties, & forfaitures as are before or heraster by thys acte, shal otherwise be disposed, shalbe deuided into three equal parts, one parte whereof shal bee to our soueraigne lady the Quene, hir heirs and successors, and an other parte to hym or them that shal firste sue for ỳ same in anye of the courtes of recordes of the Quenes maiestie, her heires or successours, by action of dette, bill, plainte, information, or otherwise, in whiche suite no wager of lawe or essoin shalbe admitted or allowed, and the. iij. parte thereof shal go to the citie, borough, town, or lord or lords of liberties where the offence shalbe committed or done. And all suche lether, shoes, botes, buskings, startupz, slippers, pãtofles, wares, stuffe, and other thinges whatsoeuer made of tanned leather, or curried leather, which shalbe seased by vertue of this acte, or shalbe founde insufficientlye wrought, tanned, or curried, and declared by thys acte, to be forfaited, & shalbe seased by the saide serchers or anye other persone finding the faute thereof, shalbe distributed as hereafter ensueth. That is to saye, suche lether or stuffe so seased within the citie of London, or within three miles compas of the same, to be brought to the Guild hal in London, there to be praised by indifferent persons, and ỳ value therof to be deuided into three partes, whereof one parte, to bee to the firste seaser and seasers of ỳ sayd vnlawful stuffe, and an other parte to the vse of the chamber of London,

London

and

and the other parte to bee distributed to the poore folkes as well beynge within the newe hospitall of S. Bartilmews in Lõdon, as to such poore housholders as shalbe inhabiting wõin the citie of London, or the circuit aforesaide, at the discretions of suche persons as the Maior of the same citie, and iiij. aldermen of the same for the time being shall appointe for the same. And that all suche leather, bootes, shoes, saddels, wares, stuffe, and thinges made of or with lether as is aforesaide, whiche shal be founde wõin any other citie, borought, towne, or place within thys realme oute of the laide citie of London, & three miles cõpasse, vnsufficiently wrought, tanned or curried, as is aforesayde, and shalbe seased and taken as forfaited, shalbee brought to the common hall of euerye suche citie, borought, and towne, or to some conuenient & open place to bee appointed by the Lorde of the liberte, or hys deputie, wher no common hall is, there to be praised as is aforesaide, one parte of the saide value therof to bee disposed vnto the poore, and in other deedes of charitie in those partes after the discretion of the maiors, bailifes, hed borroughes and lordes of liberties, an other parte to be deliuered to the maiors, bailifes, and other hed officers of anye citie, borought, or towne corporate, to the vse of the comminaltie of suche citie, borought or towne corporate, and where no suche officers be, then to the lord or lordes of the liberte where anye suche forfaiture shalbee committed, or seasoure had, and the thirde parte to the firste seaser or seasers of such lether, stuffe or wares insufficiẽtly tanned, curried or wrought, as is aforesayde, for hys and theire paines.

Prouided alwayes, that no person to whom any such vnlawfull leather or stuffe shalbee geuen by thys acte, shall gyue or sell any suche lether or stuffe to any persone or persons that shall sell the same, vpon paine that hier shall forfaite for euery parcel of such vnlawfull lether or stuffe to bee solde, contrary to the true meaninge of thys last clause. iij. s. iiij. d. Prouided alwaye, that thys acte nor anye thing therein contained, shall not in anye wise bee preiudicial or hurtfull to the chancellors, vicechauncellors, proctors, taxors, and schollers, theire officers, ministers, assignes, or fermours of the vniuersities of Oxford or Cambridge or anye of the, of, for, or concerning the auctoritie of search of tanned lether, or any of the forfaitures of the same, whiche they lawfully hadde or might haue had before the making of this present acte, so as they doe in all thinges obserue suche order in, and about, or for searching, sealing and registring of leather, as by this acte is prescribed and appointed, vpon ẏ paines herein conteined, any thing therin conteined to the cõtrary hereof notwithstãding. And it is &c. that the hides and skins of ore, stere, bull, colue, calfe, deere, red and fallow, goates & sheepe, being tãned or talwed, & euery salt hide is, shal be, and euer hath bene reputed and takẽ for leather. And be it &c. that all iustices of assise, iustices of gaole deliuy, iustices of peace, and stewards of frãchises, leetes and lawdayes, within their seueral precincts, iurisdictions, and liberties, and Maior of London, for the time being within the laid citie, & within iij. miles compasse of the same citie, & all other maiors, bailifs, & other hed offic of cities, borroughs, & townes, wõin their seueral iurisdictions, liberties, pcincts, offices & auctorities, shal enquire of all the pmis-

Vniũsities

Lether

Lether
Just. of ass.
Just. of g. d.
Just. of p.
Stewards
Franchises.

Enquire

ses

les in theire sessions, lette or lawday and heare and determine the same, & also by theire discretions examine al persons suspected to offende thys act, or anye parcell thereof. Also be it &c. that where any manour, libertye, or franchises, immediatly appertaineth or shall appertaine to the Queenes maiestie, hir heires or successours, ỳ steward for the time being of euerye such manour, libertie and fraunchise shal haue ỳ like auctorities, powers, iurisdictions and aduantages, & also shal beare and pay al the like paines, penalties & forfaitures as are given appointed, limitted, or layed, by thys estatute, to or vpon the lords of liberties & franchises, as in thys statut is expressed. And be it &c. that all currying and dressing of lether, commonly called dry curryng and frecsing, shall bee construed to bee dressing & curryng after the maner of spanish leather, of what colour so euer it be, and that to all artificers, other then shomakers verely betwene the laste of Sep. & ỳ. xx. of Ap. it shalbe lawfull to vse all kinde of lether dressed & curred, in the maner of dry currying & fresing, as they lawfully might before ỳ making of thys acte, so ỳ the same lether so to be vsed be well & sufficiently tãned, according to ỳ forme prescribed in this act, & also wel & sufficiãtly dressed, curied and freted, in ỳ kinde of dry curryng, & fressing aboue said. And be it &c. ỳ this acte and eiy parte thereof shalbe construed & adiudged to extend to wales as amply as it doth in this realme of Engl, to all intẽts, cõstructiõs, & purposes. Be it &c. ỳ if any lether, wrought, cut, or vnwrought, to the intent to be solde or bartred, shal hereafter vnlawfully be trãsported or purposed to be trãsported into the parts beyond the sea, frõ & out of any port, hauen, or creke of thys realme or Wales, euery cõptroller, custom, surueiour, collectour of tonnage & põdage, & seatther & deputy or any of them, or any other pson hearing or knowing by any wayes of anye lether mente to be transported frõ any place within his office and do not hys best endeuour to cease the same, or being transported doe not disclose or cause to bee disclosed ỳ same within. xl. dayes next after such knowlege, or hearing ỳ same in som courte of record, so as the offendour maye bee punished, according to the lawes in that case prouided, shall for euery the firste offence committed against thys article forfaite C.li. and for the seconde offence shall forfaite hys office. And be it &c. that euery customer, officer or officers deputy shal make any false certificat of the arriual of any lether, in any port, creeke or place of thys realme, shall also forfaite for eiy such offence. C.li. Prouided alway, ỳ neither this acte, nor any article, exposiciõ, or thing therin cõteined, shal extende to any Scottish hides to be brought into ỳ towne of Berwik, out of ỳ realme of Scotlãd, being registred in a boke therfore to be kept, by such plõ & plos as ỳ Maior of the said towne for the time beinge shall therunto name and appoint wth the name and surname of ỳ bier and seller, to the intẽt the English hides may be knowen frõ the scottish, but ỳ the inhabitants of the said town of Berwik, may send, cary, & trãsporte such scottish hides, as they lawfully might transporte before the making of this act. Be it &c. ỳ the statuts hereafter mitioned, ỳ is to say. One statut made in. 25. E. 3. c. 4. before. 1. And one other statut made in. 17. R. 2. ca. 12. before. 2. And one other act or statut made in. 4. H. 4. c. 35. before. 3. And one other act made. 2. H. 6. cap. 7. before. 4.

Dry currig Freeling

Wales

Calice

And

And an other acte made. an.4.E.4. intituled, Cordwainers and Coblers before.5. And one other acte made.1.H 7.intituled, an acte agaynste tanners and Cordwainers before.6. And one other acte made in the 19. yeare of the raign of the saide kyng Henry the seuenth, intituled for Curriers & Cordwainers before.7. And one other acte made in the thirde yere of ỳ raigne of our late soueraigne lord kyng Henry ỳ eyght, intituled an acte for Curriers to haue search of lether. before.8. One other act made in. 5.H.8. intituled, an act for strangers for byyng of lether in open market. before.9. One other act made in the xiiij. or xv. yeares of oure sayd late soueraign lord intituled, an act cõcerning the liberty of Cordwainers & shomakers, before.5. And one other act made i .22.H.8. intituled, an act concernyng Tanners Boucher before 10. And one other act made i 24 H.8. intituled, an act concerning true tanning and currying of lether. before 11. And one other act made in ỳ.xj.& xij yeres of the raign of our late soueraigne lorde kyng Edwarde the first, ỳ xx. chapiter, & reuined i the first yere of our soueraign lady the Queenes maiesty, intituled, an act for true curiyng of lether, before.13. One other act made in the xj.& xij. yeare of our said soueraign lord kynge Edward the first, intituled, an act for byig of rough hides & calues skins. before.16. And as much of an act made i the v.& vi. yere of our sayd late soueraign lord king Edwarde the firte, intituled, an act against regrating of tanned lether, before.17. as doth puide or giue liberty to any person or persons to cary ouer any shoes boots, bulkins, slartupes, slipps, & other made wares to the towne of Calyce. And one other act made in ỳ first yere of our soueraigne ladye ỳ Queenes maiesty intituled an act touching shoemakers & curriers, before.19. And one other act made in the said first ye ye, intituled, an acte touching selinge of tanned lether, before.20. shall from and after the saide feast of S. Michael nert cõmig be vtterly repealed. An.5. Eliz.cap.8.

Calice

23 ¶ Where in the Parliament begunne at Westminster the.xxiij. daye of Januarie, in the first yere of ỳ raign of our soueraigne Lady the Queenes most excellent Maiesty, ther was one very good acte and statute made prohibiting the transporting and carying of leather, raiwe hydes, & tallowe out of this Realme, entituled, an acte, that the conueyinge of leather, tallowe, or raiwe hydes out of the Realme for marchandise, shalbe felonie: (5.1.El.c.11. before.21.) whiche act and statute was made to continue but for a certaine tyme, & nowe is expired, & determined for want of cõtinuance at the laste Parliament. Be it enacted ỳ the sayde acte and statute made in the said Parliamt, begũne ỳ sayd xxiij. day of January i ỳ first yere, ẽtituled as is beforesaid & al & euery branch, article, clause, and sentence therin contained shall from and after the feast daye of sa ynte Bartholme we thapostle nert comming, be reuyued, and stande and be in full force and effect, for, & during the space of seuen yeares, then nerte folowing, & also after the ende of the sayde seuen yeares, then nert to thẽde of the nert Parliament, nert folowig the end and determinacion of the sayd seuen yeares, anye thynge herr to fore had, made, or done, or suffered to ỳ cõtrary thereof, notwithstandinge. ann. 14.El.ca.4.

Anno.1572. Bartilmew

Reuyue vii.yeres next parliamt

De Aliens.4. Cullome.6. Tanpers.1.

¶ *Corne & graine.*

PAllage des blees soit defendu en tous les ports. Dengt sih nul ad

Passage.

M.i. conge

Callis

conge ne garraunt de passer ou blees en nul maner, sil ne soit a Caleys e a gascoigne, ou as autres lieux especialx ou̅r y couient que le roy face garnier de les blees dengle, et ceo de sa p̅roper ordinance e counge. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 20

2 ¶ Les blees q̅ serra fait en les cou̅ties de Hunt Cantieb. Northh. e Bed. serra vendu e mis a la citie de Lo̅dres pur vitailler lostiel du roy e les hostielx dauters seignours e gets illeoques de murrants e repairants, e aurint pur sustenance de tout le people de dit citty soit il blee e couenablement nets, moudes, e purifies deuant le vient vicell d̅ pondre e tout auter ordure, issint que les achatours purroient auoire oept bulleix de pure brees pour le quarter, e que les maires bailifes e gardeix des villes e lieux ou riels brees serra vendient potar a chescu̅ fuie q̅ plemdre se voudra d̅ veier e sercher les dits brees e il defaut soit troue dent faits due re dresse. An. 17. R. 2. ca. 4.

London

Clene weightes

Serche.

3 ¶ Le roy a la requeste des comens a luy fait en cest p̅resent parliament ad graunt licence a touts ses lieges de so̅ roialm̅e de̅gleter deschipper et amesner blees hors du dit royalme a queux parti que lour pleist, hors p̅is as enemiez paiaunts les subsidies et deuoirs ent dues, nient contrestaunt ascun ordinance, p̅oclamation, ou ascun defece fait deuant ces heures a contrary.

Licence Ship.

Custome

Counsell Restreine

Nient meis il doit q̅ so̅ counsel purra restreindre le dit passage quant lour semblera besoign̅ pur p̅ofit du roialm̅. An. 17. R. 2. c. 7. Quere if this statut expired by the death of R. 2.

4. ¶ Le dit estat (*Statut. an. 17. R. 2. c. 7. before. 3.*) soit tenus et gardes en toutes points, issint que son counsel puisse restreindre la dit passage q̅n̅ lour semblera pur p̅ofit du roialme. An. 4. H. 6. c. 5. quere if this statut expired by the deathe of H. 6.

Counsel Passage

5 ¶ An. 15. H. 6. c. 2. it was enacted to endure to the nert parlemt, that corne might be caried out of england, when it was at certaine p̅rices exp̅ressed i statute. And after. an. 20. H. 6. c. 6. this acte was continued for 5. yeares. And after. An. 23. H. 6. cap. 6. it is made perpetual. See these three statutes at large

Passage. Prises

Caried

6 ¶ Nulle p̅sone a la feste de seint John le Baptiste p̅rochein auenyner amesne ne enuoie en ascu̅ lieu ou port de cest royalme Dengleterre per voy del marchandise ne auterment ascun Frument, segle, ou orge, que nest pas del croyssce de cest terre, ou dascu̅ il a icel regardaunt ou del croyssaunce due pays Dyreland, ou del terre du Galez al ascun temps que le quarter del Frument nexte de pas le p̅rice de vi. s. oept deniers, le p̅rice dun quarter de segle nexte de pas quater soulces le quarter dorge trois soulces de loyal money de̅ gletterre deins le lieu ou port ou autiel Frument ou segle ou orge aulendra destre amesnes, sur paine d̅ forfaiture du dit frument segle e orge, lu̅ moitie d̅ tel forfaiture en estre paie al oeps nostre treschouerayne seignor le Roy, lauter moitie de cel forfaiture a celuy que ait tiel frument, segle, ou orge, sel fit autendra. Frument, segle e orge, p̅rises p ascun liege du roy sur la mere seu̅s fraude ou male engine ta̅t solem̅t forp̅rises. An. 3. E. 4. c. 2.

Wtinging.

Price

Forf.

Just. of p.

Forf.

7 ¶ Bee it enacted that no drouer of Cattell, Badger, lader, kidder, carter bier, or transporter of corne or graine, butter and cheese, bee from and after the feaste of Easter nert after ỳ firste day of this p̅resent Parliament, licenced, admitted, alligned, or allowed, to those offices or doinges, or to anye of them, but onely in the generall and open quarter Session of the peace, to be holden in the shyre where such person or persons so to be admitted, alligned, or allowed, doth or shall dwell, e hath or shall haue dwelled there by ỳ space

Cattell Badger.

Just. of p.

Butter Cheese

Recog.

Forstall.

of

of three yeares next before the Feste of this sayde licence. And that no person or persones after the firste day of Maye next comminge, be admitted to the saide offices or doings, or to any of them, but such only as be or haue ben maried men, and shalbe maried at the tyme of suche licence to bee graunted householders, and not housholde seruantes, nor retainers to any person or persons, and of the age of xxx yers at the least. And that all licēces being made & graunted as is aboue said, shal haue continuance and be good one yere for one yere next after the date therof & for no more nor longer time, whiche said licences and euery of them, shall beare date of the day and place where the saide sessions shalbe holden, & shal be signed and sealed with the proper handes and seales of three of the sayde Justices of the peace being present at the same Sessions at the leaste, whereof one to bee of the Quorum, vppon paine, that euery person or persōnes that shal take anye licence contrarie to this ordinance, to lose & forfaite to oure soueraign Lady the Queene her heyres, and successours, fiue poundes sterlinge. And that al licences made and graūted, or hereafter to bee made and graūted, otherwise then is aforeexpressed, shall from and after the said firste day of Maye next comminge, be voide and of none effect.

Married

Clerk of p.

Register

Just. of p.

Fork.

¶ And further be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that the Justices of the peace, in the said generall open sessions, shall or may by their discretions take bonde and suerty from tyme to time, by Recognisances, of such as shalbe admitted or allowed hereafter a commō drouer of cattell, badger, lader, kydder, carryer, or byer of Corne graine, butter, or chese, that they, nor any of them, shall by colour of bys, or their licence forestall or ingrosse, or otherwise practise or do any act or thinge contrarie to the tenour and true meninge, or in defraudig the said former estatut, or of any matter or thing therin conteined. All whiche licences, and euery of them, and the saide Recognisaunces, shall be made and written by the clerke of the peace in euery county where such licence shalbe granted, or by this lawful deputie, and by none other persone or persones. And euery person that shal haue any such licence shall pay to the Clerke of the peace, or his deputy for making therof xv.d. at the moste, and for euery Recognisance in fourme aboue sayde to be made & knowleged, viij.d. at the most, and for registringe of the same licence and recognisaunce. iiij.d. at the moste. For which sayde fee, the sayde Clerk or his deputie, shal haue & kepe one register booke, & therin shal register and write all the names, surnames, and dwellinge places of suche as shalbe licēced as aforesaid, with a brief declaration or entry of the sayd licence, and of the day, time, and place, wher such a licēce or licences shalbe graunted. Whiche booke or Register, the saide Clerke of the peace, or his deputie, shall haue & bringe to euery sessions, to the intēt ẏ it may appeare what number of licēces be, and shal be, from tyme to tyme graunted, wherby the better consideracion maye bee hadde therof.

Just. of p.

Recog.

Forstall.

¶ Prouided alwaies, and bee it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesayd that no person or persons, shal or may by auctoritie of any suche licēce aboue mencioned, bye any corne, or grayne out of open fayre or market to sell again, vnles such person and persons shalbe thereunto licēced, and shal haue special and expresse wordes conteined in suche licence or licences that he or they may so doe, vpon payne to forfait for euery such time that any suche per-

Buy.

Sell.

Forf.

son or persons shal do to the contrary v.l. The one moitie of all whiche forfaitures a fore reherſed, shalbe to the Queene our Soueraigne Ladye, hyr heires, and ſucceſſores, and the other moitie, to him or them that wil ſue for the ſame in any of the queenes courts of Recorde, by bill, plaint, action, or debt or informacion. in the which bil, plaint, action, or informacion no wager of lawe, eſloigne or protectiō shall be admitted. Be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, that the Juſtices of the peace in euerye countye within this realme or Wales at the quarter Seſſions, shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte, to ēquire, heare & determine all and euerye the defaultes and offences, perpetrated, committed or done contrary to this act, within the county wher anye ſuch Seſſions shalbe kept. by inquiſition, preſentment, byll, or informaciō before them exhibited, and by examinacion of two lawfull witneſſes, or by anye of the ſame waies or meanes by the diſcretion of the ſaide Juſtices, and to make proceſſe theruppon, as though they were endicted before thē by inquiſitiō, or by verdict of twelue men or mo. And vppon the conuiction of the offender, by informacion or ſuit of any other then ỳ Queene, to make extractes of the moitie of the forfaitures to be leuyed to the Queenes vſe as they vſe to doe of other fines and amerciaments growen in the Seſſiōs of peace, and to award execucīō of the other moitie for the complainānt or informer againſt the offender by Fieri facias or capias, as the Queenes Juſtices at Weſtminſter may do, & vſe to doe. And if anye ſuch conuiction or attainder ſhall hereafter happen to bee at the Queenes ſuite onlye, that then the whole forfaitures to bee extracted and leuyed to the Queenes vſe only.

Juſt. of p.

Prouided alwayes, that this act or anye thing therein conteined ſhall not in anye wiſe extende to the preiudyce of the libertie of anye Cyty or Town corporate, but that they and euerye of them ſhal and maye lawfully aſſygne and lycence Purueyours for the proviſion of the ſame Citye or towne corporate, in ſuche maner and fourme as they might lawfullye haue done beefore the making of this acte. Cittie Purueiors

Prouided further that this act nor anye thinge therin conteyned, ſhall bee in anye wyſe hurtfull or preiudiciall vnto any the inhabitātes within the counties of Weſtmerland, Cumberland, Lancaſter, Cheſter and Yorke, or any of them, but that they may doe as heretofore they haue lawfullye vſed to doe: anye thinge in this preſent acte to the contrary notwithſtanding Aū. 5. Eliz. c. 12. Weſtmerl. Cumberl. Lancaſter. Cheſter. Yorke.

8 Be it enacted, that from and after the feaſte of the Natiuitie of Saint John Baptiſt nert comminge, it ſhal bee lawfull to all and euerye perſon and perſones, being Subiectes of the Queenes Maieſtie, her heires and ſucceſſours, and inhabitinge within her highneſſe Realmes and dominions, onlye out of ſuche portes and creeks where are or ſhalbee reſident a cuſtomer, or collectour of ſubſidie, of Tonnage and Pondage, or one of theire deputies, and not elſwhere, to loade, carry, or tranſport anye Wheat, Rye, Barly, Maulte, peaſe, or Braines, into anye partes beyonde the Seas, beinge in amitie with this Realme, and not prohibited by anye reſtraint or proclamacion, only to ſell as a marchandize in Shippes, crayers, or other veſſels bearing croſſe ſayles, whereof anye Engliſhe borne Subiects, inhabiting within her highneſſe realmes & dominions, then ſhalbe the only owners, at al ſuch tymes as the ſeuerall Cuſtoms Tranſport wheat &c. Shippes Croſſe ſaile. Engliſh owners

prices

Reſonable rules

prices thereof ſhalbee ſo reſonable and moderate in the ſeuerall countyes where anye ſuche tranſportatiō ſhalbee intended, as that no prohibition ſhalbe made either by ẏ queenes Maieſtie, her heirs or ſucceſſours, by proclamacion to bee made in ẏ Shire towne, or in anye porte townes of the countye, or els by ſome order of the lorde Preſident & counſel in ẏ North, or the lorde Preſident and counſell in Wales, wythin theire ſeuerall iuriſdictions, or of the Juſtices of Aſſiſez at their Seſſiōs in other ſhirez out of the iuriſdiction of the ſayde twoe Preſidents and counſelies, or by the more parte of the Juſtices of the peace of the County, at their quarter Seſſions, in this maner folowing: that is, The ſaide lorde Preſident and counſells for the ſhires within their iuriſdictions, the Juſtices of aſſiſe at theire ſeueral Seſſions in other ſhires out of the ſaid iuriſdiccions, belonging to the ſaide counſels in the North, and in Wales, yerelye ſhall vppon conference had with the inhabitaunts of ẏ countrye, of ẏ cheapneſſe and dearthe of any the ſaide kindes of grayne, wᵗ in the counties withī the iuriſdictiōs of the ſayd counſelles, or in the other countries within the limittes of the ſaid Juſtices of aſſiſe, by their diſcreti on determine whether it ſhalbe mete at any tyme to permitte anye graine to be caried out of the realme, by any poorte within the ſayd ſeuerall iuriſdictions or limittes, and ſo ſhalī wᵗitynge vnder their handes and ſeales, cauſe and make a determinacion eyther for permiſſiō or prohibicion, and the ſame cauſe to be by the ſhirife, of ẏ counties publiſhed, and affired in as manye accuſtomed market townes & portes within the ſayd ſhire, as they ſhal thinke conuenient, and in ſuche maner as the Queenes Maieſties proclamations are vſualy publiſhed and affired: whiche determinacion of the ſayde Preſidentes and Counſelles in theire iuriſdiccions, and of the Juſtyces of Aſſiſe in theire limites, ſhall continue in force for the tyme, place, and maner therein expreſſed, vntyll the ſayde Preſidentes and Counſels ſhall otherwiſe order, or vntyll the iuſtices of Aſſiſe, at theire being i theire ſayde circuites, in euerye of the ſayde counties, ſhall alter or otherwiſe order the ſame, except the ſame ſhalbee otherwiſe in the meane tyme altered or countermanded by the Queenes Maieſtye, her heires or ſucceſſours, or by ſome order of the Juſtices of peace in the counties ſituated out of the iuriſdiccions of the ſayde twoo counſelles in their quarter Seſſions to be holdē in the mean tyme, or the greater part of them, ſhall fynde the ſame determinacion of the Juſtices of Aſſiſe to be hurtfull to the countye by meanes of dearth, or to bee a great hinderāce to tyllage by meanes of too muche cheapeneſſe, and ſhall by theire wrytinges vnder theire handes and ſealez make anye determinacions to the cōtrary, eyther for permiſſion or prohibition of cariage of anye kynde of grayne out of the Realme, and the ſame determinacion ſhall cauſe to be in lyke maner publiſhed and affired, as a bone ſaide: whiche determinacion ſhal alſo continue in force, except ẏ ſame ſhalbe altered by ẏ Quenes Maieſtye, her heires and ſucceſſours or vntyll ẏ Juſtices of Aſſiſe, at their being in their ſayde circuites, in euery of the ſayde Countyes afore to thē lymitted, ſhall alter or otherwiſe order the ſame, who ſhall and maye vppon newe conference had, by their diſcretions from tyme to tyme alter and chaunge the ſayde determinacions in the whole or in parte, as to

Lord Preſident North wales.

Juſt. of aſſ.

Juſt. of p.

Conferre

Permit

Prohibite Shirife Publiſh.

Continue

Alter

theire discrecions shall seeme meete, and the same shall also cause to bee published, as is before prescribed.

Publish
Certifie
Counsel
Allowe

Prouyded neuertheles, that neyther anye of the sayde Presidentes and Counselles, nor the sayde Justices of Assise, nor the sayde Justyces of peace aboue mencioned, shall publishe anye theire determinacions aboue mencioned, vntil the same shal bee firste by writinge notified to the Queenes Maiestye, or to here priuye Counsell, and by her Maiestye or her priuye Counsell shalbee liked and allowed.

Custome
Licence

Prouyded also that the Queenes Maiestye, her heires and successours, shall haue and receiue by the Customers and officers of her portes, for ỳ custome or pondage of euerie quarter of wheate to bee transported by force of this statut. xij. ð. & of euerye quarter of any other grayne. viij. ð. and of euerye quarter of wheate that shalbe by any speciall licence hereafter to bee graunted, transported out of ỳ realm, and not by force of this statute, two shillyngs, and of euerye quarter of other graine. xvi. ð. notwithstandinge anye maner of woordes that shalbee conteined or inserted in any licences to the contrarye: whiche saide seuerall summes so to be had or taken as custome or pondage, to bee in full satisfaction of all maner of custome or põdage for the sayde corne or graine, by anye constitution, order, statute, law, or custome, heretofore made, vsed, or taken for transportinge of anye suche maner of corne and grayne.

Prouided also, and be it enacted by thauctoritie of this present Parlyament, that the Quenes Maiestie, her heires and successours, maye at all tymes by her writt of Proclamation to be publyshed generaly in ỳ whole Realme, or in the Countyes of the Realme where anye porte townes are, commaunde that no persone shal by vertue of this acte, transporte or carye out anye maner of graine to anye partes out of her dominions, eyther generallye out of anye porte in the Realme, or particularlye out of anye speciall portes, to be in the same proclamacion named, and that it shall not bee lawfull for anye person to carry out anye suche graine, contrary to the tenour of the same proclamacion, vppon suche paynes as by the lawes of this realme are and hath bene prouided. Aũ. 13. El. ca. 13.

Proclam.

Not transport. Ship

9 ¶ Jn. 13. El. cap. 25. the Statutes made. 5. & 6. Edw. 6. whiche is in Forstallers 5. is reuyued and made perpetuall, and Statutes made. 3. and 4. Edward 6. whiche are in Butter and Cheese. 3. and in Calues. 3. are reuyued, and continued to the ende of the nexte Parliament, and in thende it is. Prouided alwayes, and bee it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, ỳ no person or persones, shalbe a buyer badger, kidier, or caryer of corne, cattelle, butter, chise and suche lyke kynd of victual, in none other maner nor forme then is conteined in a Statute made in the fifth yere of the raigne of our Soueraigne Ladye Queene Elz. before 7. nor shal bee any other wais admitted or licẽsed to be a buyer badger, kydyer, or caryer as is aforesaid, then is mensioned and appointed by the saide statute: anye thing in this or anye other acte heretofore to the contrary not wythstandynge.

Calues

Badger
Cattel
Carier.
Butter
Vitaill

Se Cattels. 1.	Ryottes. 9.
Crowes. 1. 2.	Scotland. 1. 2
Forstallers. 5.	Seuerne. 1.
Laborers. 38.	Ships. 13.
Marchants. 17.	Vitaille. 15.
Monasteries. 2.	Weightes. 1. 2. 3. 5
Purueiours. 9.	Willes. 1.
15. 21.	

¶ Cornewall.

¶ *Cornewall.*

De Hauens. 9. Marchants. 40

¶ *Corodies & pencions.*

De Aliis. 6. Pensions
Monasteries. 3. 5 in all.

¶ *Coroners.*

PUr ceo que petites gents & meines sages sopent ellues ore de nouel cõ munalment al office de Cozoner et meister serroit que prodes homes loiair et sages se entermellent de cel office: Puruten est qui per toutes les counties, soient eslus suffisantes hõz cozoners des plus loyalz et plus sagez chiualers queur melius sachent, puissent, et voilent a cel office entendre, et qui loyalment attachient et representent les plees de la Cozone: et que le diz eyent contre roules oue les cozoners auribyen des appelz cõe des enquestes de attachementes ou des autres choses, qui a cel office appendent: et que nul cozonerz riẽs demaũde ne preigne de nully pur faire sõ office sur payn de la greue forfaiture le roy Wl. 1. c. 11.

Not wise

Elect Sufficient knighres

Attach Shirifes Cõtrollers. Appeales

Fees.

2 ¶ Hec sunt inquirend̃ a Cozonatoz si mandetur eis a balliuis domini regis vel a probis hominibus patrie, quod ad occisos, vel subito mortuos, vel vulneratos, vel domozum fractores, vel ad locum vbi thesaurum dicitur esse inuentum, statim accedere debent, et statim mandare quatuoz villatas vicinas vel quinq; vel ser, quod sint cozam ipsis in tali loco, et cum venerint ibi cozonatozes per sacramentum illozum debent facere inquisitionem in hac forma, scilicet si sciuerint de homine occiso, vbi primo occisus fuerit, scilicet an in campo, an in domo, an ad lectum, an ad tabernam, an ad congregationem, et qui ibidem fuerint. Similiter inquirendum est, & qui & quales fuerit culpabiles siue de facto siue de forcia et qui fuerint in ẽsentia homines vel femine, & cuiuscunq; fuerint etatis dum tñ loqui sciant, et habeat aliquã discretionem, & quot inuenti fuerint culpabiles p inquisitionẽ aliquozum predictozum modozum, capientur, et liberentur vic̃ & ponant in gaolã, quotquot inuenti fuerint q̃ non sunt culpabiles, attachientur vsq; aduentum iustic̃ & nomina cozum in rotulis scribãtur. Si quis autem subito occisus fuerit & in campis vel in boscis inueniatur, primo videnda est vtrũ ibi occisus fuerit vel non, si autẽ illuc differetur, sequantur vestigia, si fieri possit cozum qui corpus illuc detulerunt vel equus durerit vel caretta, si forte caretta differatur vel equo, inquiratur etiam si interfectus notus fuerit vel ignotus & vbi nocte precedenti fuit hospitatus. Si hmõi occisi fuerint et aliquis culpabilis inueniat, statim accedant cozonatozes ad domũ ipsius & inqrãt q̃ catalla habeat, & q̃ blada habeat in grangia & si liber fuit, quãterram habeat & quantum valeat p anñ siue que blada habeat in terra. Et cum ita inquisierint de omnibus, appreciar̃ faciãt terras blada & catalla, sicut statim vendi possint et statim liberentur tote villate ad respondend̃ de predict̃ cozam iustic̃. Similiter de terra libera quãtum valeat p annum, saluo seruitio dominozum feodozum, et teneat terra in manu domini regis quousq; domini feodozum p ea finem fecerint His inquisitis, statim sepeliantur cozpora mortuozũ vel occisozum. Similiter inqrend̃ est de submersis vel subit̃ mortuis, et postea videnda est de talib̃ cozporibus, vtrum submersi fuerint, vel occisi vel iugulati p signum colli finibus stricti, vel p alia membra: vel aliam lesuram in cozpore inuent et sic prędend̃ est in forma predicta, & si non occisi fuerint tunc debent cozonatozes attachiare inuentozes et omnes alios in societate. De thesauro inuento

Impris. Attache.

Slain.

Folowe

Inquire

House Cattell

Landes

Deliuered

Landes

Burye.

Inquire

Finders Attache. Treasure

Inquire

coꝛonatoꝛ inquirere qui fuerint inuẽtoꝛes & ſimiliter q̃ inde rectatus eſt, & hoc poteſt ſcire eo q̃ virerit delicate & tabernam frequentat, et diu ſic ſe habuit, pꝛo tali ſuſpectione attachiari debent p quatuoꝛ vel ſex vel plures plegios ſi inueniri poſſint. Si autem fuerit aliquis appellatus de raptu attachiari debet ſi appellũ recens fuerit, et videant ſignum veritatiꝫ, p effuſionẽ ſanguinis vel hutelum leuat & tales attachiari debent p quatuoꝛ pleg. vel ſex ſi inueniri poſſint. Si appell' fuerit ſine hutelio & ſine ſigno manifeſto, tunc ſufficiunt duo plegij. De appello vero de plagis et huiuſmodi ſi plage fuerint moꝛtales, ſtatim capiantur appellati, et teneantur, donec ſciatur ſi poterit conualeſcere leſus vel nõ. Q̃ ſi moꝛiatur, teneantur rei. Si vero cõualuerit attachientur p quatuoꝛ plegios vel ſex ſecundum q̃ plaga fuerit maioꝛ vel minoꝛ. Si de mahemio tũc non minus q̃ quatuoꝛ plegios. Si de ſimplici autẽ vulnere ſiue mahemio, duo plegij ſufficiunt. Itẽ de oibus plagis videnꝺ eſt q̃ ſit longitudo, latitudo & pꝛofunditas, et q̃bus armis vulneratꝰ ſit leſus, et in quo loco coꝛpoꝛis. Et ſi plures culpabiles ſint, et ſi plura vulnera ſint, et quis plagam talem fecerit. Et ſic debent omnia irrotulari in rotulo coꝛonatoꝛũ. Si autẽ aliqui fuerint appellati de facto, capiantur, & appellati de foꝛtia attachiẽt & ſaluo cuſtodiantur, quouſq; appellati de facto conuincantur. De cetis battellis carect ꝛc. p q̃ aliquis perierit, q̃ ꝓpꝛie dicunt, banni appꝛecientur, et poſtmoꝺ tradantur villatis, vt ſupꝛa. De wꝛeco maris vbicunq; inuenitaꝫ, ſi quis manus apponat attachietur p bonos plegios & pꝛecium wꝛecti appꝛetietur & liberetur villatis. Si autẽ aliquis arrectatus fuerit de moꝛte alicuius pericliantis, capietur & impꝛiſonetur, vt ſupꝛa. Similiter de omnibus homicidys burglaꝛ pielitaꝛ, ſeu occiſis leuet hutelum ſicut alibi eſt conſuetudo in Anglia, et omnes ſequantur hutelũ & veſtigium ſi fieri poteſt. Et qui non fecerit, & ſuper hoc conuictuꝫ fuerit attachiet, q̃ ſi coꝛam iuſticiarijs de Gaola ꝛc. Officium coꝛonatoꝛ. 3. E. 1.

Burglary Hue

Attach.

Appele Rape

Hue

Wound

3 Purueu eſt et oꝛdeigne, q̃ les ẽquerours maundent au viſtont de lieu q̃ il face venir au certeine iour & en certein lieu, q mãꝺ iuy eſt p les auantdits enꝭours touts les bailies de wapentakes, hũꝺꝛedes, & fraunchiſes, q̃ ſõt et ont eſte bailifes ou bedels, ſi lez ſoient en vie del le temps que Y. de C fuit coꝛoner nꝛe ſeigñ le roye en ceur counties, et ceo face a entender toutes les bailifes & bedels q̃ ſont et ont eſte dedeyns la pꝛecinct de la bayly, et apꝛtenant a celuy Coꝛoner, ou de hoꝛs ſi meiſſer ſoit: Et q̃ il face venir auxit devaunt eur le Coꝛoner, de q̃ils pꝛendꝛont lẽqueſt, ouz touts ceur rolles de tout ſon temps, de q̃l il fuit Coꝛoner nꝛe ſeignoꝛ le roy, et toutes les clerks q̃ en vie ſont, et les enquerrours maitenant mettant lour ſealx ſur toutes lez rollez lauant dit Coꝛoner & ſaluement les enſealent, et les rebayllent au Coꝛoner, q̃ il lez eit pꝛiſez, q̃l heuꝛ qui Juſtices en Eyꝛe veignent ſeer ẽ cel county, ou que le Roy oꝛdeigne de teſt choſe autrement. Et ſi le Coꝛoner ſoit moꝛt, ſoit en meſme le maner fait a ſon heire del temps ſõ pier. Iſſint q̃ le Coꝛoñ ou ſon heire, ne lour clerkes puiſſent foꝛger lour rolles encount la venue des Juſtices, ne autermẽt que ſoit enconter les points de la Coꝛone et en pꝛeiudice de roy, et damagis du people, & en meſeiſement de oꝛoit, cõe auaunt ſes heures ont fait. Et apꝛs lez auant noſmes enꝭours facent touts les bailies auantdits iurroꝛ, q̃ bien & loyalment ſeꝛront ceo, que eur lour chargent par le roy et ſon counſayl, & ryens ne conceleꝛont. Et puis quant ils

Wounded Mayme

Appell' Accellory

Banni Deodand. Wreche

Death Impꝛiſ. Homicide.

Burglary Hue

Attach.

Enqueroꝛs Shirif.

Bailifes. Bedels

Bailifes Bedels.

Rolle

Inqueroꝛs Clerkes Seales

Juſt. int.

Deade. Heire

Foꝛger

Enqueroꝛs Bailifes

Bailike

Townes

vill.men.

Enquest.

Seale.

Othe

ils aueront fait le ſerement ſoit cheſc. bailiffe de wapentake hundzed et frã-chiſe charge p ſoy, que il eit auant les auant noſmes enqrours a iour e lieu certein, q̃ donc lour ſerra per eur, les noſmes de touts les villez dimie villz e hamlets, q̃ ſont en ſon wapentake, hundzede, ou franchiſe, eſcriptz enrolz et a meſme le iour, et a meſme le lieu les deliuerent ſuis as auandites enquerours, et apzes chargent les auãt-dits enquerours les bailifes a iour et lieu certeyne que ils ozdeignent et facent venir deuant eur de cheſcũ ville entyeſ oept homes, et de dimie ville vi. homes, et de hamlet quater homez des pluis ſages et pluis loialr, hozs pzi ſes les ſeignours des villes, dimie villes, et hamlets auant noſmes, per les q̃r les auant noſmes enquerours pu iſſent eſlieure le graunde enqueſt duß de cheſc wapentake, hundzed et franchiſe, et villes que reſpoignent p duß ſi en la pzecinct auantdit ſoiente Et cheſcun des auantdits, oept, ſire, et quater homes eyt ſeale. Et ſi default ſoit troue en les auantdits villes, dimie villes, ou hamlets, que ilz neyent tants de frankz homez, ſoient pzilez de pluis loialr, et ſages bondes eſlues, et que cheſcun eyt ſeal, et adonq; eſlient les enquerours hozs de vitj vi. dez meilours: et de vi. iiij. et de iiij. ij. des pluis loyalr a ceo, que les entendzont. Si l'z enchargent per tiel ſerement de par l'roy. Ceo oyes vous A. et B. enqrourz aſſignes de p le roy que veritie diroy, et rien de counſell le Roye, neſt ſoeffr eſtre cele ne murdr deuaunt vous pur pzomes, ne pur doñ, ne pur termour, ne pur doubt, ne pur affiñ, aliaunce, ne pur amour, ne pur fauour, ne pur auter abbettour, ne pzocur, ne pour nul auter ceo ne lier que ieo veritie ne dirr et pzeſenr a vous, de ceo que vouz moy dirr a charg. en ceſt enqueſt per l'roy ſi dieu me ayde e ſes ſeintes a mõ eſcient de ceo q̃ ieo ſoy enquer on pur roy en nul maner auerr. Et ceſt ſere-ment ferr ville, dimie vill, et hamñ per ſoy. Et de meſme cel ſerem̃t ſi charg. les enquer auaunt noſme les rij. Et apzes deliuere et bayller a lez enque-rers e les iuries de cheſun vill, dimy ville, et hamñ et cheſcun wapentake, hundzede, et franchiſes dedeins la pzecinct auaunt noſme, et dehozs, ſi meſtier y ſoit, les chapr deſoubs eſcripts, et les commaunde de per le roye, que les frankes homes ſur paine de heirr et les bondes ſur paine de perpetuall pziſon ſi rien concellent en murd pur nul choſe ou pur nul rien de ceo quils ſcauent, ou en nul maner enquer pur a les auant noſme enquerr, et la dou-ſein de lour wapentake, hundzede, et fraunchiſe de ſoubs lour ſeair en la fourme que les enquerours dirront e pzeſenteront. Et cheſcun ville dimye ville et hamlet per ſoy doit eſtre lour pzeſent en maner de Cyrogzaffe, fait deſoubz lour ſeair penꝰ enſeale, e lun parte liuer a les enquer et lauter par tye tyendr enuers eur, et eur bayllerront ſuis a les rij. quant ils ſerront iu-res quel heure qui les enqueroures lour dirrount, iſſint que les rij. puiſſent eſtre mieulr certifies de lour pzeſentment de meſme lour verdite deuaunt les auandits enquerours quãt ils pzendr les enqueſtes de ceur Statr de Eroñ de inquiſitione facienꝺ ſuper Cozonatozes.

Articles

Couceale

Pzeſentmt

Indictmt Scale

Articuli ſuper pzecedens ſtatutum Eronie.

Enquirie Towne

Pzeſent. Abiuration

3 Pzimes fait a enquerir de cheſc̃ vill, dimie ville, e hamlet, e cõmaun-dzont eur per le roy, et ſur le ſerem̃t, que eur loyalment pzeſenter ſans ryens celer toutes les auentur, abiura-tions, appelles et en le maner mur-dzes et felonyes faitz per que, quecur,

et

et quaunt en terre, ou en boys, en marches, de hundzed, de chescun ville, dimi ville, et hamⁿ. Et en tout le temps le Cozoñ auant nosme, ou per office de Cozoñ, q̄ deuer̄ estre mestre. Et si le Coz en sa p̄zoper person ala a faire son office ou auter en son liey enuoya. Et si la Coz a chescun auenk que il fuit maūd a deñ a faire son office non volunt et sans faire delay ou essoyñ, et vyent a son polwer ou non, ou si rien deñ, ou son clerke rien p̄sit, per que il alast a faire son office. Ou sil targeast pur riens auoir malice puis q̄ il auoit del auenk, apzes ceo q estoit maund quoy e quel chose, come bien et p q̄ maines, et quant de foits le fesoient eur. Et si les chateur as felons per lours amis auribien come per auters gents auāt ses heures loyalment per les Coz fuissent p̄ises, et en la vill bailr̄ en gard come estre duissent per bone enquest ou vyent p̄ises, ou rolles en son rolle Et si les cozoñ p̄sit rien de nully pur p̄zender vn faux enquest pur murder le dzoyt de nully, ou p̄zis les chateur meyns que ils bailleront en p̄zeiudice de la cozone, et a p̄z nr̄e seignour le roy ou auter. Ou si auterment facēt enroller faurement les chose enrollz en son rolle ou en auter maner, q̄ ne fuit dit p loyal enquest, q̄ p̄zesent fuit, quoy et q̄l chose et come bien pur cest faurime, et quant de foits, et pur quel chose il le p̄sū, et p que main, ou le coroñ ou son clerke. Et sil ou son clerke ses chateur vers luy, puis q̄ ils furēt p̄ises, a mainder p̄ise lez faitz enroller que ils ne furent p̄ises p enq̄st, pur soy discharger en party en la venue des iustices, et la vill faurement charger quoy et quel chose. Ou si nul appr̄l'or Rape, ou cel chose append a son office fesoit faurem̄t enroller, ou suffr̄ estre murd per luy ou per auter, ou retter hors de ses rolles puis quil fuit enrolle ou auaunt ne voudzoit la pleint de pl̄ pur power, ou pur gauge de luy receiuer en p̄zeiudice du Roy, e de la Cozoñ, et a la pleint de pl̄, et en arerisment de dzoit, ou si tiel pleint p mis, done ou affinitie, tremoure, ou amour del aduerse ptye fesoit tiel chose estre murd ou retreit, come auant est dit, ou si riens p̄sit pur tiel encheson, quoy e come bien, et p que maine. Et si riens p̄sit des villes p la ou il fesoit les abiuracions a ses venues, quoy et come bien, et p que moyn en n̄ le maner, ou si ou nul de soens p̄sisterent des biens a mozts des queur cozps il fes. la vieu quoy e quel chose, et quant de foits ou sil fist ou faire fuist touts les attachemñts appendātes a son offic en du mañ ou non. Et si nul fesoit attacher pur luy greuer, et de son auoir a tozt en auter nosme per aut faurement e malicioulement fesoyt en ses rolles enter en murdzissent dzoitur̄, et auter fareñt greuer, et p qui p̄zurement, et pur q̄l chose. Ou sil a ces costages demesne sanz rien pendr̄ dauter solōz lestat̄ fesoit son office ou nō Ou sil a nul county riens cella murdza, ou peura estr̄ murdze en greuāce del apeller ou del appelle, ou dauticl en p̄zeiudice du roy ou a sa pardr̄ pur tremour, amour, dout, affinite doñ ou promisse, ou peurem̄t de nully, e sil le fesoit en la mañ comt̄, p que ur, et pur quoy et pur q̄l lower e p̄z q̄l encheso et quant de foitz et en q̄l case. Et si p̄z attachemñts touts a son office appendātez totalm̄t e reddem̄t pursuist cōe faire duist pur le roy, et pur le pleintif et pur le soen fesoit ou non. Et si les chateur des gentez sustretez hors des villes, ou il ny auoit forz male suspr̄ des larons, murdzes, e reseitñts apz ceo quilz sont sustretes lour chateur, et lour bñs q̄ fuerent trouez de deins la p̄zincte de la baile, fesoiēt attacher totalment, et p loyal enquest en

Deputie

Delay. Clerke Tary.

Chattel Prised

Enrolled Take

Prise

Prise Enroll

Appele

Withdraw fol.

Take

Abiure

Attach.

Office.

Attache

Chattel

Attache

Jnroll

Just. in e

Appele

withdraw Take

Treasure troue.

Enquero

Articles.

Dates

Present

Hundzed

Falshed

Inroll

Iust. in eire

Appele

withdrawe Tales

Treſure troue.

Enqueroꝛs

Articles.

Dales

Preſent

Hundred

Falſhed

ſes rolles entrer, et la vilᵏ p la ou ty-
eles bñs ſueront troues, bailez en garᵭ
rangᵹ, cõe le eire de Juſtices, cõe faire
le duiſt, et ſi aueᵏ p qui et quoy garrãt
& ꝗl choſe. Ou ſi appelᵏ ou nul auter
maner de pleint ſuſtrit, ou ſuffrilt eſ-
tre ſuffᵏ ou beſile, ou anientie per luy
ou per pꝛocuremẽt dauter hoꝛs de ſes
rolles retrere p le pᵏ, ou per laut. par-
tye pur nul luy, abbetemẽt ou per auᵏ
choſe: ou ſi pur tiel faurement rẽ pꝛiſt
ou cel murᵭ quoy & come bñ, & per ꝗl
encheſon, et en ꝗl maner, et quant de
ſoits. Ou il ſuit nul treaſour troue en
temps le coꝛone auantdit deſoubs tre
ou ſuit, en ꝗl lieu, et la mañ, & cõe bñ
et ꝗl treaſoꝛer en q̃ main eſt oꝛe mis,
et per que bailie. Et en cẽ maner dei-
uent leꝛ enquerors aler de wapenᵏ, en
hundꝛᵭ, franchiſe, et en villes: et reſ-
poignent p rtȝ. ſil y ſoit en pꝛecinct ou
baily appurtenant al auantdit coꝛoñ
& bailler as iourꝛ auaunt noſmes des
auantdits villes dimy villes, & hãlets,
touts les chapiters auant noſmes eſ-
criptes p eur, & tielment counſailer, &
enquerᵏ des auãt noſmez choſes. Et dõ
lour ſoit iour le quart iour apꝛs que ilz
aueront leꝛ chapiterꝛ reſceu a rẽdꝛ ſuis
lour pꝛeſentmẽts as auantdits enque-
roꝛs en lieu certein oue lour ſealr pẽ-
dants a lour pꝛeſentmẽts, et ſi meiſtier
ſoit, qui ilz eyent pluis longes iourꝛ
pur meilz certifier, dones et graumtes
lour ſoit per les enqueroꝛs. Et pꝛimez
quant les enquerours aueront reſceu
vers eur toutes les pꝛeſentments des
villez, demie villes et hamlets, doncᵹ
facent bener deuaunt eur de cheſcun
hundꝛede, et fraunchiſe, qui reſpoig-
nent p rtȝ. ſolonᵹ les pointz leꝛ chapi-
ters auaunt noſmes. Et cẽ touts auᵏs
maners, come leꝛ enquerours ſcauẽt
mieulr oꝛdeigne, et purueier ſoyent
charges. Et ſil aueigne q̃ les enque-
roꝛs trouent faux iñ eſcript & concele-
ment p lour enditement en lour en-
queſtz pꝛiſes p les darraignez pꝛeigñ
adoncᵹ ſur les rtȝ. rrilȝ. a touts iours
qui ſoient plus loialr tenus de tout le
counᵏ, et per meſme le ſerement a-
uant noſmes, et p les chaᵭ en meſme
le mañ ſoyent charges. Et ſil aueigñ,
q̃ les rtȝ. p les rrilȝ. ſoient atteintes,
ſoyent attaches cheſᵏ p ſoy p bon mai
pꝛiſe dauoir les coꝛpȝ, ꝗl heuᵏ que le
roy dõ. Et ſi le coᵏ, ou ſon clerk, ou au
ter faux pꝛurer en pꝛeiudice de la coᵏ
ſoit attaint ſoit attach, & p bons main-
pnours mainpꝛiſe ẽ le maner auaunt
noſme, quãt les rii. rendent ſuis lour
ꝺoits. Et les auantdits enqroꝛs ren-
dent enſement eux touts les pſentmẽtz
que liueres lour fuiſt p les auaunditez
vils, dimie villes, & hañ. Et quant leȝ
ẽquiroꝛȝ aueront pꝛiſe les enqueſtez ẽ
tiel mañ ẽſemblement leȝ verditz deȝ
rtȝ. ou de rrilȝ. les queux ilz trouẽt plu
is veretables deſoubȝ lour ſealr, ſi les
enuoient au roy p vn des enquirourȝ ſi
ent fra, le roy ꝺoituᵏ & iuſticemẽt foꝛt
& enuoyent au roy per vn des enqui-
rours ſi ent fra le roy ꝺoituᵏ & iuſtice-
ment foꝛt & dure del Coꝛoñ & cõ clerk,
et de tout leȝ auᵏȝ, q̃ ſerront attaintez
que rienȝ eint faitȝ ou murꝺrez ou cõ-
cels en pꝛeiudice de la coꝛone, ou pꝛuᵏ
per ount le roy ou auter fuit perdant.
Done a Excelter le rbitȝ. iour de Sep-
tember, lan du raigne le roy Ed. 14.

4 ¶ Nul Coꝛoñ ſoit eſluz ſil neit fre
en fee ſufficientmẽt en mñ le countye,
dont il purra reſpondꝛe aȝ toutȝ mañȝ
deȝ gentȝ. An. 14. E. 3. c. 8.

5 ¶ Toutȝ Coꝛonerȝ deȝ countyes
ſoient eſluz es pleine countiez per les
commenȝ de meſmes leȝ countyeȝ des
pluȝ couenablez et pluiȝ loialr gentȝ
q̃ ſerront trouez es ditz coũticz, a faiᵏ
le dit office: tout ſoit ſalue au roy & aȝ
auterȝ ſeignourez que tiels coꝛoners
deuyent faire, lour ſeignoꝛs et franchi
ſes. An. 28. E. 3. c. 6.

6 ¶ The murder. 2. what a Coꝛoner

ſhall

Sufficient

Choſen

Franchiſes.

Fees. shall do when one is slayn, and what his fee is.

Request 7 ¶ Upon a request made to a Coro ner to come and enquire vpon ỳ view Miladuen- ture. of anye person slayne, drowned, or o- therwise dead by miladuenture, the sayde Coroner diligently do his office without fee Fozf. vpon the view of the bodys of euery suche person and persons wythout a- nything therfore: vpõ payne to eue- rye Coroner that will not endeuer hymselfe to do his office (as afore is saide) or that he taketh any thinge for doing of his office vpon euery person dead by misaduẽture, for euery tyme fourty.s. And that the Justices of as- Just. of ass. Just. of p. sises, Justices of peace within the cõ- ty where anye suche defaulte of the Coroners be, haue auctoritie and po- wer to enquire thereof and determie the same, aswell by examinaciõ, as by presentment. Añ. 1. H. 8. c. 7.

De Abiuration. Murder. 2.
In all. Plees of the
Assise. 16. Crowne. 1.
Attaint. 11. Ryots. 4.
Chester. 3. 5. Robbery. 1.
Franchises. 20. 21. Sanctuaries. 4.
Herhãshire. 1. Triall. 11.
Justices in eyre. 1. Wales. 28. 32.
Wainprise. 7. Wrecke. 1.
Warlhalfy. 1.

¶ *Corporacions.*

A N. 15. H. 6. c. 6. an act was made to endure at the kyngs pleasure against corporacions, for makinge of ordinances.

Wardes Crafte Guildes Fraterni- ties. 2 ¶ No Maister, Wardens, and fe- lowships of crafte or misteries, nor any of thẽ, nor any rulers of guilds or fraternities, take vppon them to Ordinan- ces make anye actes or ordinances ne to execute anye actes or ordinaunces by them here afore made in disheritance or diminuti õ of the prerogatiue of ỳ Pterog. king, nor of other nor against the cõ- mon profite of the people, but if the same actes or ordinances bee examy- ned and approued by the Chauncel- lour, Treasourer of Englande, or chiefe Justices of eyther benches, or three of them, or before bothe the Ju- stices of assises in their circuit or pro gresse in the shire where suche acts or ordinances be made, vppon paine of forfeiture of xl. poũds for euery tyme that they doe the contrarie. And ouer that it is enacted, that none of ỳ same bodies corporate take vppon them to make anye actes, or ordinances to re straine anye person or persons to sue to ỳ kyngs highnesse, or to anye of his courtes for due remedye to be had in their causes. Nor put ne execute any penalty or punishement vppon anye of them for any such sayte to be made vppon paine of forfaiture of xl. l. for euery tyme that they do the contrary Añ. 19. H. 7. ca. 7.

Chancellor Just. of b. Just. of ass. Forf. Ordinanc. Execute. Forf.

3 ¶ No Maister, Wardens, or felow- ships of crafte or misteriez, or any of them nor anye rulers of fraternities take from henceforth of any aprẽtice or of any other pson or persons for ỳ entry of any prentice into there sayde felowship aboue ỳ summe of ti. s. vi. ũ Nor for his entre when his pertz and terme is erpyred & ended aboue iij. s. iiij. d. vpon peine of forfaiture of. xl. li for euerye time ỳ they doe ỳ cõtrary: the one halfe to ỳ kyng our souereign lorde, the other halfe to the partye ỳ therfore shall sue by action of Dette, information or otherwise: and that in the action aforesayde, no protection, nor essoigne shalbee allowed. Anno 22. H. 8. c. 4.

Wardens Crafte Wardens. Fraterni- ties. Compell Prentice Journeim Forf. Order. Statut Founder Hospitall Somme Forf. Colledge Deanrie. Assent More pte Hindred Voide

4 ¶ No Maister Wardens of felow- ships of crafte, nor anye of them nor any rulers of fraternities, guilds, or brotherheddes from henceforthe com pel or cause anye prẽtice or iorneymẽ by othe or bonde heretofore made, or hereafter to bee made or otherwise ỳ

be

he after his apprentishipe or terme expired shall not sett vp nor keepe anye shope house or seller, nor occupye as a free man without lycēce of the master wardens or felowship of his or theire occupacon for ꝫ concerning the same nor by any mean exact, or take of any such prentice or iourneymen, nor any other occuppying for them selues, nor of any other persones for them, after his or their saide yeres expired, anye summe of money or other thinges, for or concerning his or theire fredome or occupacion, otherwise or in any other maner then before is recited, limited and apointed in the saide former acte made in the sayd rrij. yere of the raign of kyng Henry the eight vpō the paie to forfait for euerye time that they or any of them shal offende contrarie to this acte. rr. li. The one halfe thereof to the kinge ꝛc. and the other halfe to the partye that will sue ꝛc. in whiche ꝛc. no protection nor essoine ꝛc. Añ 24 H. 8. ca. 5.

Occupy

Any mony

Forf.

5 All and euery peculier act, order rule, and estatute heretofore made, or hereafter to be made by anye founder or founders of any hospital, colledge, deanry, or other corporacion, at or vpon the foundacion of any such hospitall, colledge, deanrie, or corporacion, wherby the graunt, lease, gift or election of the governour or ruler of such hospitall, colledge, deanry or other corporacion, with the assent of the more parte of such of the same hospital, colledge, deanry, or corporaciō, as haue or shal haue voice of assent to ỹ same at the time of such grant, lease, gifte, or electiō hereafter to be made should be in anye wise hindred or lett by any one or moe, being ỹ lesser number of suche corporacion contrary to ỹ forme order ꝫ course of the common law of this realme of Englande, shalbe frō hencehorth clerely frustrate, void and

Order. Statut Founder Hospitall

Colledge Deanrie.

Assent More pte

Hindred

Voide

of none effect. And that al othes heretofore taken by anye pson or psons of suche hospital, college, deanry ꝫ other corporation shalbe for ꝫ concernynge the obseruance of any such order, statute or rule, deemed void, and of none effecte. And that from henceforth no maner person or persons of any suche hospitall, colledge, or deanry, or other corporacion shalbee in any wise compelled to take anye othe for the obseruing of any such order, estatut or rule vpon the payne of euery pson geuing suche othe, to forfeite for euery tyme so offending v. li. the one moitie thereof to the king ꝛc. and the other moitie thereof to any ꝛc. wherein ꝛc. Anno 31. H. 8. cap. 17.

Othe

Othe

De Artificer. 1.	Patents. 12.
Crossebowes. 2.	Phisicions. 3.
Hospitall. 3.	Rome 5.
Laborers. 38.	Ships. 13.
Monasteries. 13.	Willes. 3.
Norwich. 4.	

1 *Corpus cum causa & habeas corpus.*

SI alcun tiel bre de certiorari, corpus cum causa soit grant ou ser grant en alcun tēps auenir, et sur le dit bre q̄ le prison qui est illint detenus en la prison, soit condempn̄ per iudgemēt done enconter luy, que maintenaunt soit remand ou demurge continuelment en la prison solonq̄ la ley ꝫ custome de la terre, sans est̄ lesse aler p baile ou per mainprise encoūter la volunte des dits pleintifes tanque a eur soit fait gree de les summes illint adiudges. Añ. 2. H 5. ca. 2.

Certiorare

Prisoner Iudgement Remaund.

Prisoner

Mainprise.

De Certiorari in all.	Mainprise. 7.
	Recogn̄ 6.
Escheker. 2	

1 *Cosinage, ayle & besaile.*

CUm iust̄ in placito mortis antecessoris cōsueuerint admittere responsionem petentis, quod petens nō est propinquior heres antecessoris

Mort

de

de cuius morte tem petitur, et hoc paratus est per assisam inquirere, concordatum est, quod in breuibus de consanguinitate, auo et proauo, que sunt eiusdem nature admittatur eis responsio, et inquiratur et secundum illam inquis ad iudicium procedatur. W.2.ca.21.

Tytle & defaute

De Dam.1. Dow.1
Limitation.3. Warrantie.1.

¶ Costes.

De aliens.1. Proces.11.
Auowry.1. Recogn.1.
Cattels &c.5. Riots.4.
Dam in all. Tithes.7.10.
Forcible entre.3. Vacabondes.2.
Parlement.15. Wardes.24.

¶ Couenaunts

De Apprentice.2. Leases.4.6.7.
Captaines.1. Merchant.30.
Condicion.1. Procesle.10.
Dammages.6. Tithes.7.
Husbandry.5. Usery.2.
Laborers.4. Wardes.25.

¶ Conentrie

De Draprie.52. Vacabondes.8.9.

¶ Conerlettes

De Norwich.3. Worke.3.

¶ *Counterfaiting of letters or priuie tokens.*

FOr as muche as many light & euill disposed persons, not myndinge to gett their thinges by truthe accordig to the lawes of this Realme, but compassinge and deuysing dayly how they maye vnlawfullye obtaine and gette into their handes & possessions, goods cattelles, and iewels of other persons for the mayntenance of their vnthryfty liuing. And also knowinge that yf they come to anye of the same goods, cattalies and iewels, by stealthe, that then they beinge therof lawfully conuicte accordinge to the lawes of this realme shal dye therefore, haue no be-

Goods

of late falsely & deceitfully contryued deuysed, and imagined priuie tokens and counterfait letters in other mens names, vnto dyuerse personnes their especiall frendes and acquaintaunces for the obteyninge of money, goodes, cattels and iewels, of the same psons theire frindes and acquayntaunces, by colour wherof, the sayde lyght and euill disposed personnes, haue disceit fullye and vnlawfullye obteyned and gotten greate substaunce of money, goodes, cattelles, and iewelles, into theire handes & possessions, contrarye to ryghte and conscyence.

Disceit Priuie tokens. Gotten Goods

For reformacion whereof, bee it ordeyned and enacted by auctorite of this presens Parlyament, that if anye person or personnes, of what estate or degree soeuer he or they bee at anye tyme after the firste day of Aprill nert commyng, fallye, and disceitfully obteyne or gett into his or their handes or possessions, anye money, goodes, cattelles, iewelles, or other thynges, of anye other person or personnes by colour and meanes of any suche false token or counterfait letter made in anye other mans name as is aforesaide, that then euery suche psonne and personnes so offendynge, and being thereof lawfullye conuicte by witnesse taken before the Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme beyng or by examinacion of wytnesses or confession taken in the sterre chamber at Westminster before the kings most honorable counsell, or before the Justices of assise in theire circuites for the time being, or before the Justices of peace within any parte of the kingz dominion in their general sessions, or by accion in any of the kinges courtes of recorde, shal haue & suffer such correction and punishement by emprison ment of his bodye setting vppon the pillorye or otherwise by any corporal

Disceitfully

Chancelle

Examinac

Star.chā.

Counsell

Iust.of all. Iust.of p.

Accion

Imprīt. Pillory Corporall paine.

paine (except paines of death) as shall be vnto him or them limitted, adiudged or appointed by the persone or persons, before whom he shalbe so conuict of the said offences or of anye of them And be it et. that aswel the iustices of assise for the tyme beinge, as also two Iustices of peace in euerye countye, whereof one to be of the Quorum shal haue full power & auctoritie to cal or conuent by pcelle or otherwise, to the saide assises or general sessions, anye persone or persons beinge suspected of any the offences aforesayde, and to commit him or them to warde, or let him or them to bayle tyll the nert assises or generall sessions, there to bee examined & further to bee ordered by their discrecions, as is abouesayde.

Iust. of ass.
Iust. of p.
Proces
Suspect
Imprif.
Walle
Examined.

Prouided allwaies, and bee it et. that Iustices of the peace within euerie citie, borough, towne, and fraunchises within this realme or other ỹ kynges dominions, shal haue like iurisdictiõ, power and auctoritie, at their general sessions, and otherwise to doe and execute all and euery thing and thinges in all points, as other Iustices of assises in their circuites, or Iustices of the peace in the countics by vertue of this acte be limitted and appointed to doe and execute, for the punishement and correction of like offendoures, as by this aforesayd acte is specified and declared. Sauinge to the partye greued by suche diseeit, such remedye by way of action or otherwise of and for the same money, goodes, cattals, iewels, or other thinges so obteyned, as hee might haue had if this acte had neuer been had ne made, anye thinge in the same conteined to the contrarye, in any wise notwithstandinge. Prouided allwaies and be it et. that the kinges highnesse counsell of hys towne of Calleys, or three of them for ỹ tyme being shall haue suche and lyke auc-

Iust. of p.
Townes
Saning
Parte
Callis

toritie for the examination, bayleīnt and punishement of suche offendour or offendours, and for suche offences hereafter to bee committed and done within the townes and Marches of Calleys and County of Guysnes, as the foresayde Iustices of assise, or Iustices of peace haue by force of this act within their iurisdictions and auctoritics. An. 33. H. 8. c. 1.

Guines

He Forger in all. Laborers. 38.

¶ *Counterple of voucher.*

He Voucher. 2. 5. 8.

¶ *County and turne.*

NVllus comitatus de cetero teneatur nisi de mense in mensem, et vbi maior terminus esse solebat, maior sit nec aliquis vic̄ vel balliuus sua fac. turnum suum per hundredum nisi bis in anno: et non nisi in loco debito et consueto: vz semel post pascha, et iterum post festum sancti Michaelis. Et visus de franci plegio tunc stat ad illum terminum sancti Michaelis sine occasione. Ita tz quod quilibet habeat libertates suas quas habuit vel habere consueuit tempore regis H. aui nostri, vel quas postea perquisiuit. Fiat autem visus de franci plegio sic, vbi tz quod par nostra teneatur, et quod trithinga teneatur integre sicut esse consueuit, et quod vic̄ non querat occasiones et quod contentus sit de eo quod vic̄ hic consueuit de visu suo faciendō tempore H. regis aui nostri. Mag. carta. c. 36.

County
Liberties
Frāchises
Lete.
Lete.

2 ¶ De turnetis vic̄ prouisum est qd. necesse non habeant ibi venire archiepiscopi, episcopi, abbates, priores, cōmites, barones, nec aliqui viri religiosi seu mulieres, nisi eorum presētia ob aliam causam specialit̄ erigat, sed teneat turnus sicut temporibus predecessorum domini regis teneri consueuit. Et qui in dominicis hundred habeat ten̄, non habeant necesse ad huiusmodi turnos venire, nisi in bal-

Turne.
Bishops
Abbots
Earles
Religious

liuis

liuis vbi fuerint conuersantes. Et teneantur turn secundum formã magna carta, & sicut temporibus regum Rič & Johannis teneri consueuerunt Mark.c.ii.

Times

Shiriff Maintein

3 ¶ Nul vik ne fuit barrettour ne maintenour des parols en counties ne seneschalles des graundes seigñs ne des autres que ne soit attourney sõ seignour a suit faire ne render les iudgemts des counties ne prononntes lr iudgements sil ne soit especialment prie et requise de touts des suitors & lr attourneies des suitors que ux serront a la tourne. Et si nul le face, le roy se prendra greuousement a vik & a luy M.1.ca.33.

Attourney Judgemt

Suters

Shirike

4 ¶ Chescun viscont desore face son tourne annuelment vn foits deyns le mois apres pasq, et lauter foits demy le mois apres le feint Michaell, & sils les teignent en auter manr q adõqs ils perderont lour tournes pur le tẽps Añ.31.E.3.ca.14.

Furror Inditemẽt

5 ¶ De Jurrors 12. of Jurrors Iurnes & what inditemts in turnes be voide.

6 ¶ De Shirikes 31. of plaints, suites, amercements in countie courtes.

Suffex

7 ¶ The shire courte for that shire (s. of Suffex) shalbe holden & kept one time at Chichester aforesaide & nexte time at the borough of Lewes, which borough is in the middes of the shire, & so to be kept alternis vicibus, for euer. And euery shire courte holdẽ to ỳ contrary hereof and all things therin done to be voide. Añ.19.H.7.ca.24.

Voide Chester.

8 ¶ De Chester.4.5.cõcerning the keping of the countie dales in ỳ shire of the county palantine of Chester.

Countie Court Month

9 ¶ No countie court or courtes hereafter to be kept win this realm shall be lõger dek. rred but one moneth frõ court to court, & so the saide court frõ henceforth shalbe kept euery moneth & none other wise. Any vsage, custome statut or law heretofore had or made to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding. And be it &c. that the shirike of Northumberland from henceforth shal kepe the countie court of ỳ shire in the towne or castell of Alnwike & in none other place. Anye latter vse late began, & brought in to the cõtrary not wõstanding. añ.2.E.6.ca.25.

Northum. Shirike

Conteine

Se Amercemt.5. Indictements.1.2.
Beamplede r.1. Just.in Eire.4.
Crowes &c.1. Prohibition.8.
Escheker.1. Shirike.7.13.
Essoigne.1. Tresp as.1.

¶ *Coupers.*

Brewer Ale. Beere.

That no Beere brewer, nor Ale brewer, that shall brewe to sale Beere or Ale, shall from henceforth occupy by him selfe, nor by any other to his vse in his house, nor els where the millery or craft of Cowpers, nor make any barels, kilderkins, firkins, or other vessels by himself, nor by his or theire owne seruauntes, whereby they shal put their beere or ale to sale but that all such barels, kilderkins, & other vessels of wood wherwith they shal put their beere or ale to sale, shal from hẽceforth be made and marked according as hereafter shalbe expressed, by the common artificers of Cowpers exercised and practised in ỳ saide occupacion, vpon paine to forfait and paye for euery suche barell, kilderkin firkin, or other vessels hereafter to be made contrary to the tenor of this act three shillinges fower pence. And be it also enacted, that euerie artificer of the crafte or millerye of Cowpers, ỳ will exercise or practise to make anye of the saide vesselles for beere or Ale to be put to sale, shall make the same vessellis and euerye of them of good and sesonable woode, and put his proper marke vppon euery of them. And that euerye barrell for beere shal conteine xxxi. gallons, euerye kilderkin for beere xvij. gallons. & euerye firkin for

Vessels

Pyles

Forf. Price

Forf.

Brewer

Vessels. Woode Marke

Vessels Marked

Marked

for beere ix. gallons of ỳ the kinges standerd gallon. And that euery barrel for ale shal conteine xxxy. gallonz euery kilderkin for ale xvi. gallons, and euery firkin for ale viij. gallons of the kinges standarde gallon. So ỳ they shalbe of goode & iust measure, or elle aboue, & not vnder. And that no couper shal make any other vessel for beere or ale to be solde within this realme, of any greater or lesser nũber of gallons then is aboueiaid vnlesse he shal cause to be marked vppõ euery suche vessel ỳ he shal so make of greater or lesser number of gallõs the true and certaine number of as many gallons as euerye suche other vessel shal containe, to the entent ỳ euery person maye know the contẽt therof. And that no suche artificer of coupers shal enhaunce the prices of any such barels, kilderkins, firkins, or other vessels in the sale of them to any alebrewer, or beerebrewer or other persons, but keepe the rates of such prices as hereafter ensueth and not aboue vppon paine to forfaite for euery barel kilderkin and firkin, defective or enhaunced in price in any point contrary to this acte iij. s. iiij. d That is to saye for euery beere barrel ix. d. For euery kilderkin v. d and for euery beere firkin ij. d. & the ale barrel xvi. d. the ale kilderkin ix. d the ale firkin v. d. And be it further enacted by the saide auctoritie, ỳ no beerebrewer nor ale brewer at anye time after ỳ feaste of of Lãmas nowe next comming shal put their bere or ale to sale to any person or persõs to be spent and occupyed within this realme, in any other barrels, kilderkins, firkis, or other vessels of wood other then shalbe made & marked by an artificer of coups aboueiaid wher of euery barrel for beere shall cõtein & holde xxxvi. gallons, euerye halfe barrel or kilderkin xviij. gallons, & euery firkin ix. gallons. And euerye barrel for ale shal conteine xxxy. gallons, euery kilderkin xvi. gallons, & euery firkin viij. gallons of ful & iust measure or aboue and not vnder the measure. And ỳ euery berebrewer and ale brewer shall not take ouer & aboue for euery suche barell, kilderkin or firkin of ale and beere, but after suche prices and rates as shalbee thought conuenient and sufficiẽt by the discrecõs of the Justices of peas within euery shire where suche bere brewer and ale brewer shal dwel, wout any citie, borough, or towne corporate, where no hed officers as Maiors, Bailifes, shriues, and other hed officers haue none auctoritie nor rule, and in euery citie, borough and towne where there bee Maiors, shrifes or other head officers, the same rates and prices to be named & ceasled by them and euery of thẽ by their discretions. And that the said ale brewers or beere brewers at any tyme hereafter shal not sel their beere nor ale at any higher rates or prices thẽ shalbe to thẽ assigned after the forme aboue rehearsed, vppon paine to lose and forfait for euery barrel so putte to sale contrary to this estatut vi. s. for euerye halfe barrel or kilderkin iij. s. iiij. d. and for euery firkin ij. s. & for euery vessel containing greater number of gallons x. s. & for euerye other vessel conteining lesser nũber of gallons xij. d. The one halfe of all the which penalties and forfaitures to be to the king oure souerayne lord and the other halfe to him that will sue for the same by action of of dette, bil, plaint or informacion in anye of the kings courtz in which action and suite, the defendaunt shal not wage his lawe, nor any essoine, protection or priuiledge to be admitted. Be it &c.

Conteine

Conteine

Brewers

Prices

Warked

Just. of p.

Ale.

Maires.

Prices

Prices

Brewer

Forf.

Prices

Forf.

Brewer

Halfe

Vessels Warked

Sope makers

Vessels

Conteine weightes

Foyt.

Wardens

London.

Serche Gawge Vessell.

Franchise Marke

Marke

ẏ al maner of Sopemakers within this realme of England, which shall put to sale any Sope by barel, halfe barel firki or other vessel shal frō Lā maȝ now next cōmig, make or cause to be made their barrels, halfe barrels, firkins, & other vessels, accoȝding to the rates, contents, weightes & assisez of olde time vsed and accustomed, that is to say, euery empty barrel to holde and conteine xxxij. gallons or aboue, and to be in weighte xxvi.li. & not aboue, of ful & iust measure & euery halfe barrel empty to be in weight xiij.li. & not aboue, and to holde and conteine xvi. gallons or aboue and euery firkin empty to way vi.li. and a halfe, and not aboue, and to holde and conteine viij. gallons or aboue, vppon paine of forfaiture for euery such barrel or halfe barrel, firkin, or other vessell hereafter to bee made had or vsed contrary to this act iij.s.iiij.d. And also be it &c. ẏ the wardens of the occupation or mistery of Coupers within the citie of London from henceforth at al times here after when they shal thinke conuenīēt and expedient taking with them an officer of the Mayors, shall haue full power & auctoritie by vertue of thys act, to search, viewe & gage al maner of such barrels, kilderkins, firkins, & other vessels to be made or occupied for ale, beere or sope to bee put to sale within the citie of London & suburbs of the same, & within two miles compas without the same suburbs to viewe and see that the same barrels, kilderkins, firkins and other vessels alwel within the liberties as without be made and marked wel and sufficiently & beare & conteine their true contents rates & measurs accoȝding to the effect of this statut. And also to marke euery such barrel, kilderkin firkin, and other vessell by them so viewed and gauged bearing and conteining their true contents, with the signe and token of a Saint Anthonies crosse, ẏ same wardens to haue for that serche & gauginge of euerye such barrel, kilderkin, firkin & other vessel by them so searched, viewed, gauged and marked one farthinge & not aboue of the owners or makers of the said vessels. And shal and may haue auctoritie by vertue of this acte to retaine euerye suche vessel as they shal so gage, searche and marke vnto such time as theye shalbe satisfied therof. And in case they shal find any of the saide vessels defective not bearing their true cōtents ẏ then by auctoritie of this act they may sease take & retaine euery such vessel and cause the same to be marked or amended, accoȝding to the true contents, or else cause the same to be burned. And also the party owner of such vessels to lose & forfeit for euerye suche vessel not beyng of the ful contents after ẏ rate aboue expressed xij.d. to be recouered and emploied as is aboue said. And be it &c. that in al other cities, boȝoughes & townes wherin no such wardens of coupers be, that the Maiors, shirifes, bailifes, constables, or other head officers in such cities, boroughs and towns shal haue power & auctoritie to searche, viewe & gauge al such barrels, kilderkins, firkins & other vessels to be made hereafter in any such citie, boȝough or towne and to haue & take al suche auantage therby and in like maner and fourme as the wardens of cowpers within the citie of London, or other persons by this act should or maye haue or take on euery behalfe. Prouided alwaies that euery bere brewer maye keepe in his house one or two seruaunts of the mystery or crafte of Coupers, to houpe and amēd his barrels, kilderkins

Amend

Fees.

Wyuilles

Retaine

Vessel

Defectiue

Brent. Foyt.

Retaine Amend

Brent. Foyt.

Punished

Brewer

Maires. Hed officers

Seruant.

Serche Vessells

Amend

London

Vessell.

Brewer.

Conteine xl.

kins, firkins, or other vessels where in they shal put their bere to sale frō time to time, this acte or any thinge therin conteined to the contrarye in any wise notwithstandinge. And be it &c. that if any person at any time after the said feaste of Lammas nexte comming do minishe or cause to bee minished any manner of barrel, kilderkin or firkin, to the disceit of any ỳ kings subiects, by reason of taking out of ỳ hed of any such vessel or taking out of any staffe out from anye such vessel, ỳ then every suche vessell to be brente, & the offendor to forfeit for euery such offence iij.s.iiij.d. the one moitie therof to be to ỳ king our soueraigne lord, & ỳ other moitie ther of to him or thē of ỳ kings subiects ỳ wil sue for ỳ same to be recouered in maner & fourme aboue rehersed: and the party so offendinge to be further punished by ỳ discrecion of ỳ hed officer or officers before whome such default shalbe presented. It is &c. ỳ notwithstanding any thinge contained in this act of brewers & coupers where vnto this cedule is annexed, it shalbe lefull to euery ale brewer mencioned in ỳ same act, to haue & retaine in his seruice one psō of ỳ mystery or craft of coupers to exercise in his seruice ỳ craft of a couper only in bindig, houping & pinning his maskers ale vessels recited by the said acte, & in none otherwise to vse or exercise any making of vessels cōcerning ỳ craft or mistery of a couper whiles ỳ he is in ỳ seruice of any alebrewer. Also it ys enacted ỳ euery couper, which hereafter shal make any ale vessel specified in ỳ said act shal frō the feast of Penterost nexte cōming make euery such vessel accordig to ỳ assise specified in the treatise called Compositio mensurarum, ỳis to say euery barrel for ale shal conteine xxxj. gallōs of the sayd assise or aboue of the whiche vij. gallons make the common bussel to bee vsed in this realme of Englād euery kilderkin for ale xvi. gallōs of ỳ saide assise or aboue, & euery firkin vij. gal. of assise or aboue, vpon paine of forfeture of iij.s.iiij.d. for euerye of the same vessels by him vntruely made contrarye to this act, the one halfe of the same forfaiture to be to the kinge & the other to him ỳ will sue for the same by actiō of det, byl, plaint, writ or otherwise. In which action, none essoigne, protection, or wager of law shalbe alowed. And be it also enacted that euery couper marke his vessell with his owne marke, vppon paine of iij.s.iiij.d. to be leuyed and recouered after like maner and forme as is aboue said. And that no maner of person in the search making for the true gauginge of anye suche vessels, shall put out the ale of anye suche vessell, whereby ỳ same ale shalbe the worse And that it shalbe lawefull to euerye alebrewer to bring, cary and cause to be brought and caried theire ale to ỳ housholdes of ourc soueraigne lorde the kinge, the Queene, the princes & to euery archbishops, bishops, dukes marquelles, Earles, barons or other honorable mennes houses in tunnes buttes, ppes, hoggesheds or other vessels of greater and larger quantitie then ys exprcssed in thys presente acte, as before tyme hath beene vsed in that behalfe. And also it shallbee lawefull to the sayde alebrewers to bringe, carye, or cause to be broughte conueyed or caried theyre ale to euery mans house in barrels, kilderkins and firkins, bearinge and holdinge their true contentes, accordinge to the purport and effect of this present acte, anye thinge contained in the same acte, to the contrarye hereof notwithstandinge. Anno 23. Henrici

Amend
Winithe
Vessel
Brent.
Forf.
Punished
Brewer
Seruant.
Amend
Vessell.
Conteine All.
Forf.
Marke
Forf.
Gawging
Brewer.
Vessels
Vessels

8.cap.4.See añ.35.Henrici 8. cap.8. That this act is altered in the prices & some other clauses there concernig these matters, but that act of 35.Henrici 8.was made to endure to ỳ ende of the nexte parliament, and than it is expired.See Weights & measurs almost in al for ỳ contentz of vessels.

2 ¶ Be it enacted &c.that as much of euery article,clause and sentence cõprised in the said statut,made in the said xviij.yere of the raigne of ỳ saide late king,as doth touche or concerne the prices of barrels,kilderkins,firkins,and other vessels,and al and euery paine & forfeture expressed and declared in the saide act, for sellinge of any of the saide kinde of vessels,aboue the prices before specified, frõ the time of newe prices to be sette in fourme hereafter expressed,for suche places onely, as the same newe prices shalbe sette, shalbe clerely repealed,frustrate and made voide. And ỳ from henceforth the prices of al barrels,kilderkins, firkins, and other vessels to be sold for ale, bere or sope to be vttered therein,shalbee rated & tared by Maiors,bailifes,& other hed officer or officers of euerye citie and towne corporate,wher any such vessels shalbe made or offered to be sold And where such vessels shalbe made or solde out of any citie,borought or towne corporate,ỳ prices therof shal be rated & tared by the Justicez of the peace,or the more parte of thẽ,being present in the general or quarter sessions, yerely, nexte after Easter, at such reasonable prices, as theye shall thinge reasonable by their discretiõs. The saide statute made in the sayde xviij.yeare of the raigne of the saide late king Hẽry ỳ eight,or any other law,custome or vsage to the cõtrary therof in any wise notwithstãdinge.

And be it further enacted, that if ỳ said coupers or any of them,shal not make sale according to such prices, as shalbe rated,as is aforsaide,after proclamation therof made,that then euery person & persons so offending shal for the same incurre the paines & forfaitures mencioned in the saide statute made the saide xviij. yere of ỳ reigne of the saide late king.That is to wete,for euery barrel, kilderkin & firkin,which shalbe solde at greater price then shalbe rated and tared, as is aforsaide,the summe of iij.s. iiij.d. of lawful money of Englande wherof the one moitie to be to the quenes highnes,her heirs & successors, & the other moitie to such personne or persons as wil sue for the same,by anye action of dette,in any court of record wherin no protection,essoigne or wager of law shalbe allowed or admitted.Anno 8.Eli.cap.9.

See Weights & measures in al.

¶ *Court baron.*

See Atturney 2.8. Maeabondes 8. Crowes 1.

Courtes.

Anno 7.H.8.ca.8.a long acte was made concerning a certeine manner and fourme for the revenewes & accompts of diuers of the kings lãds auctorising certaine personnes to be surueyours of the same landes reuenues and accompts with diuers articles concerning those matters to endure to the dissolution of the nexte parliament.And añ 14.H.8 the saide acte of 7.H.8.expired and then in 14.H.8. There was an other act made of much like effect as the former acte ỳ was made anno 7.H.8.cap.8.whiche act made anno 14.H.8. was made to endure to thende of the next parliament and after añ 27.H.8.cap.27.a great act was made for the execucion and auctoritie of the court of Augmẽtacions, and that the Abbey landes

Reuenues Accounte.

Surueyo

Augmentacions

shold

should be in the surney of that court. And an 27. H.8 ca.28. ỳ said act made an.14 H 8.was made perpetual with some other clauses adioined. And after an.32. H.8.cap.45.the court of the first fruites and tenths was erected, and by that act ỳ officers appoynted and the cõposition for the first fruits should be made by the officers of the courte,and that the obligations take therefore shalbe of like force as statuts staple ⁊ like execucion therupon and there be diuers articles for these matters, and for the accõpts of these dettes.And after an 33.Hen.8.cap.39. the saide actes made anno 14.H.8. ⁊ anno 27.H.8.cap.28.were made void and repelled.And by the act of 31.H.8 capit.39. is made an erection of the court of general surueyors of diuers of the kinges landes with auctoritie to them to make leases for vii.yeres ⁊ to take recognisance, and to make woodsale,and there be many articles concerning that court and for the leuyinge and true payment of the reuenues of the landes appointed to ỳ court,and diuers officers made and appointed for the court and after in Anno 7.Edw.6.cap.2. it appeareth ỳ Hen.8.by his lettres patentes hadde dissolued alwel the saide court of the Augmentations erected by pliamẽt, anno 27.H.8.cap.27.as the said court of general surueyours of the kinges landes,erected by parliament 33.H. 8.cap.39.And that after H.8. by letters patentes erected a court called ỳ court of Augmentations and reuenewes of his crowne. And after an. 7. Ed.6.cap.2.the said lettres patẽts were confirmed and auctoritie geuẽ to king E.6.during his life to alter, vnite or dissolue by his letters patẽts the said last erected court, and also ỳ court of the first fruites and tenths the courte of the kings wardes ⁊ the court of the Duchy of Lancaster, wt diuers articles cõcerning those matters,but E.6.dyed before any suche alteracion, vnitinge or dissolutinge. And after Quene Marie dissolued ỳ said courts of the Augmentations,⁊ first fruites ⁊ tenths as appeareth in this title 3.

Dissolued Augmentations First fruits

¶ Note that in the saide act of 33.H.8 capit.39.bee diuers matters enacted which yet remayne in force as herenext followeth.

2 ¶ Al obligacions and specialties, which after the first day of May next comming,shalbe made for any cause or causes touching or in any wise cõcerning the kings most royal maiestie or his heires,or to his or theire vse cõmoditie or behoue,shalbe made to his highnes,⁊ to his heires kinges in his or their name or names by these woordes, Dño regi, ⁊ to none other person or psons,to his vse,⁊ to be paid to his highnes by these woordz Soluendũ eid dño regi,herẽ vel executoribus suis wt other woordes vsed ⁊ accustomed in cõmon obligacions. And ỳ al such obligaciõs ⁊ specialties so to be made,shalbe good ⁊ effectuall in ỳ lawe to al purposes ⁊ intentes,⁊ shalbe of the same nature kind,qualitie,force ⁊ effect to al intents ⁊ purposes,as the writings obligatory taken ⁊ knowledged according to the statut of the staple at Westmynster, hath at any time before ỳ making of this present act,bene taken,vsed exercised,⁊ executed against any lay pson or persons any law vsage or custome to the contrary therof notwithstandinge. And that al such obligations ⁊ specialties,the det wherof being not paied nor contented in the life of the king,shal come remaine and be to ỳ heires or executors of the king at the free libertie disposition, assignement ⁊ appointement of ỳ same kinge, to

Det to the king Oblig. King. Dño regi Good Sta. Stapl. Execution Oblig. heires. Executors.

Oblig. Stat.staple Execution

Accounts

Surueyours Leases Recog. Woodsales

Lrs pa. Dissolued

Augmentations Confirme

Alter. Vnite Dissolue First fruits wardes

Oblig. Use Heire

Impriſ.

Suits To the K. Recouerie Eſchecker Lancaſter Augmentations Surueyours

Kinges name

Suites. Decrees Execucõs.

whome ſuch obligacion or ſpecialties ſhalbe made as is afore. And if anye perſon or plons in his or their owne ꝑper perſon or plons after the fayde firſt daye of May, make or take anye obligacion or obligacions to the vſe of ẏ kings maieſtye, or of his heires kings, otherwiſe then is before expꝛſſed, ẏ then ſuch plon or plons only ẏ ſhal ſo offend cõtrary to this preſent act for his or their ſo doing ſhal haue & ſuffer ſuch impriſonment as ſhalbe aſſeſſed & adiudged by ẏ king or hys moſt honorable counſel, daply attendant vpon his highnes moſt royal ꝑſon. And ẏ al ſuites to be made after ẏ firſt day of Apꝛil next comming for the recouery of or for any the kings dets in any the kings courts mencio ned in this acte. s. (*Eſcheker, Duchy of Lancaſter, Augmentations ſurueyours general*) of or vpon any obligacõ or ſpecialtye, dated or deliuered before the making of this preſent act, or which ſhalbe dated & deliuered to ẏ king or to his vſe, afore the ſecõd day of May next comming, ſhalbee taken ſued, & purſued in ẏ name of ẏ king, & in the name of none other perſon or plons to whatſoeuer perſon or plons ẏ ſaid obligacions or ſpecialties, or anye of thẽ be, haue bene, or ſhal be made to ẏ kinges vſe. And ẏ al ſuites proces ſugements decrees & executions here after to be taken purſued or geuẽ for the kinge in any the kinges courtes, mencioned in this act, of, for or vpõ any of ẏ ſame obligacions laſt afore mencioned ſhalbee of ẏ ſame or lyke ſtrength force and effect, intent, in ẏ lawe to al purpoſes only againſt all & al maner ſuch perſon & perſons, as bene bounden in ſuch obligacionꝫ or ſpecialties, as wel ſpiritual as tẽporal, as againſt their heirs, ſucceſſors executors & adminiſtrators & euerye of them, and againſt none other, as

writings obligatories, takẽ & knowledged accordinge to the ſtatut of the ſtaple of Weſtminſter at anye time before the making of this preſent act haue bene vſed to be taken exerciſed & executed againſt any lay perſon or plons. And ẏ ẏ king in al ſuites here after to be taken or vpõ any obligaciõ or ſpecialties, made or hereafter to be made to the king, or any to hys vſe, ſhal haue & recouer the tuit coſts & dammages, as other cõmon plons vſe to do in ſuites & purſuits for their dettes. And ẏ al ſuch ſuites as nowe be depending in ẏ name of any common perſon to his grates vſe, where of no verdit is, or before the feaſte of Eaſter next cõming ſhalbe geuen or paſſed, or no exigend awarded, ſhall abate be voide & of none effect. And neuertheleſſe ẏ kinge by ẏ auctoritie afoꝛſaid, ſhal haue his ſuite & remedy for the ſaide det ſo beinge in action & proces, in fourme as is afoꝛeſaide, in anye of the courtes in this act mẽcio ned, any thing in this act to the con trary thereof notwithſtanding. And it is &c. ẏ al & euerye ſuite and ſuites which hereafter ſhalbe had, made or taken of for or vpon any det or duetie which heretofore hath growẽ or be due, or that hereafter ſhall growe or be due to the kinge, in the ſeueral offices and courts of his Eſchequer duchy of Lancaſter, Augmentationꝫ of the reuenues of his crowne, Surueyors general of his manors lands and tenements, maſter of the wards and lyueries, and court of the firſte fruites and tenthes, or in anye of thẽ or by reaſon or auctoritie of anye of them, ſhalbe ſeuerally ſued in ſuche one of the fayde courtes and offices, in the whiche court and office, or by any reaſon of the which court & office the ſame det or duetie firſt growe or become to be due, or hereafter ſhal growe

Sta. ſtapl. Suites Just dettꝫ Coſtes Dam. Suites Abate Voide K. ſuite Suites Det to the king Courtes Wardes First fruit Seuerall courtes

Growe. grow or become due, or in the which office or court the recognisance obligacion or specialties is or shalbee or remayne. And euery such seueral suit & suites shalbee made in euery of the said seueral offices & courts vnder ỳ seuerall seales of ỳ said seueral courtz by Capiaz, Extendi facias, Sub pena Attachement, & proclamacion of alle geance yf neede shal require, or any of them, or otherwise as vnto ỳ said seuerall courtes shalbee thoughte by their discrecions expediet for the spedy recouery of the kings debts. And ỳ the said court of Escheker, and al & euerye of the saide courts, shall haue whole and ful auctoritie, and power to heare and determine al and euery such suite & suites, as hereafter shall be taken commẽced and pursued for the intent aboue specified, and thereupon to alwarde make and do execucion by and vpon the bodie, landes & goodes of the partie and parties ỳ so shalbe cõdempned accordingely. And also shal haue ful power and auctoritie, to heare and determine al and al maner of debts detinues, trespasses, accomptes reknings wastes discreitz negligences defaultes contempts cõplaintes riots quarels suites, strikes, controuerses forfeitures offences & other things whatsoeuer theye shall be which hereafter shal grow be moued stirred procured or aryse in, for, or vppon anye matter cause or other thing alligned committed or appointed or hereafter to be alligned, committed or appointed to the seueral directions orders and gouernances of the same courts or anye of them, or for or vppon any maner of thinge or things, which maye or shal touche, or in anye wise concerne the same, wherein the kinge shalbe onely partie. And also al maner of states for terme of yeres betweene party & par tye concerning the premisses, and to correct and punish by theire discrecions al and euery person and persons which be for them shalbee conuicted of anye of the premisses, according to the nature qualitie and quantitie of his or their offence or offences cause or causes, matter or matters al and al manner of treasons, murders, felonies, estates, rightes, titles & interestes, as wel of inheritance as of freholde, other then iointers for terme of life only excepted and alwaies reserued & be it &c. ỳ if any person or psons shal make or pretẽd any claime right, title, interest or possession, in or to any manours, landes, tenemẽtz or hereditamẽts, bargained, solde or exchanged or hereafter to be bargained, solde or exchanged by the kinge oure soueraigne lorde, to any person or persons in fee simple or fee taile, by his highnes letters patents made or to be made therof vnder his great seale of England vpon which letterz patents, there is or shalbee reserued any annual rents or fermes payable to the kings highnes his heirs or successors in his said court of augmentacion; or demaund or aske any rentes annuities, offices, fees or other pfits in, out of or of any such manours, lãds, tenements or hereditaments, conteined or to be cõprised in any such letters patentz, made or hereafter to be made, as is aforsaide. Or if oure said soueraigne lorde his heires or successors, shal make or pretẽd any claime right, title, interest or possessiõ, in or to any maners, lands tenements or hereditamentes, bargained, solde, or exchãged, or to be bargained sold, or exchanged, by the king his heires or successors, to any person or psons in fe simple or fe taile, by his or their letterz patentz therof made or herafter to be made, vnd̄ his or their great seal of

Punish

Treasons Murders Felonies Freeholde Except,

Interest

Solde Eschange.

Patents

Rent

Augmentations Rentes Profits,

King

Interest

Sold Eschãged

Stale

Procss. Proclam.

Escheker

Suites

Execution.

Det to the kng.

Detinue Trespas Account Wast Disceit Contempt. Riots Forf.

King ỳ key seale for reg

Rent

England, vpon which lettres patẽts is or shalbe reserued any annuel rẽtz or ferme payable or which shalbe payable to ỳ kinge, his heirs or succes-sours in his said court of augmẽtations, or ỳ the king his heirs or successours, demand or aske any rentz, annuitiez or other profits or hereditaments, of any estate of enheritaunce, in, of, or out of any manours, lands, tenemẽts or hereditaments contained or comprised, or to be conteined or cõprised appointed or to be appointed or assigned to ỳ said court of Augmẽtatiõs, in any lettres patents made or hereafter to be made, as is aforsaide.

Aske Rent

Augmentacions

That then the Chauncellor of the saide court of Augmentations by the assent of the counsel of the said court or the more part of thẽ shal haue power & auctoritie by auctoritie of this acte, to examine al suche demandes, rights, titles, interests, and possessions, rents, annuities, offices, fees, & other profits & hereditaments, whatsoeuer they shalbe, and euery of thẽ so to be demaunded, presented, clayned or asked, as is aforsaid, & by witnesse, prookes & other waies & meanes by their discretions to heare and determine ỳ same, And in case ỳ kinges patentes in any such lettres patents as is aforsaide, or any of them, their heirs, successors or assignes shalbee compelled by thauctoritie of the saide court of augmentatiõn by decree or indgement of the same court, to render & yelde to any person or persons, in fee simple or fee taile, the landes tenements or hereditaments cõprised or specified in any such lettres patents or any parcel of them, or to suffre any person or persons to haue & enioye any offices, rents, annuities, or other profits or hereditaments, in fee simple or in fe taile, out of ỳ same or out of any parcel therof. And that it shal appeare in the saide letters patents, that the king his heirs or successours is or shalbee bounden, or of right & equitie ought to recompence & satisfie the saide patents, their heirz or successors executors or assignes, or any of them, of & for such manors landes, tenements, or hereditamẽts annuities, rents offices, fees or other profits recouered in fee simple or fe taile by decree or indgement of the said court as is aforsaid, or else to discharge & acquite the saide patentes, their heirs successors executors and assignes, of or for any rents, annuities, offices, fees, or other pfits aforsaide recouered by decree or indgmẽt in fee simple or fee taile, as is aboue said. Or if it shal appeare vnto ỳ said court of augmẽtatiõs or vnto ỳ more part of thẽ ỳ ỳ king his heirs or successours of right & equitie ought to haue, recouer or enioye in fee simple or fee taile, any manors, lands, tenemẽts or hereditamẽts in any such lettres patents comprised, or any rentz annuities, offices, fees or other profits, in, out, or of ỳ same. That thã in al & euery such case & cases ỳ said chãcellor of Augmentations for ỳ tyme being wth ỳ assent of thre or more such psons, as hereafter shalbe named by the king his heirs or successors, shal haue ful power & auctority wout any bill or warrãt to be assigned or sued from the king his heirs or successors for the same, as wel to recompence & satisfie the partie or parties greued so much in money of ỳ kings tresure remaining in the said court of Augmentacions as ỳ said manors, lands tenemẽts, rents, annuities, offices, fees or other profits or hereditamẽts lost or recouered by decree or indgmẽt of the said court of Augmẽtacions, as is aforsaid, shalbe worth to be sold or otherwise discharge & acquite such per-

Chancelor.

Examine. Interests

Determin. Patents.

Cõpelled.

To yelde Landes

Rents Profits.

Recõpence

Discharge.

Enioy Landes

Rents.

Chancelor

Recompence

Requite.

Recouery

Landes. Rentes.

Decree Order

Decree

Lesse. Patents.

For lyfe

For yeres

Recõpence Chancellor

Recõpence Discharge

person or persones therof according to hys or theire letters patents, as also to make and take order, direction, decree, and iudgement for the kyng, hys heires and successours, for the recouery, attaining and hauing of all & singuler such manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, annuities, offices, fees, profits, and hereditamentz, and all and euery other thing and things which the king, his heirs & successor by & vpon such examination & examinations, ought, shoulde & shalbe iustly intitled to haue, recouer, possede, or enioy in fee simple or in fe taile. And the same decree, direction, order and iudgement to be good & effectual in y law, to binde all parties & p̄tyes to the same, to all intentes & purposes. And where any decree or iudgement which shalbe geuen in the said court of Augmentations for any the p̄mysses extend to the losse of the kyngs patent or patents, their heires, successors, or administrators but for terme of life or liues of the demandant or demandantes, plentife or plentifes, or for terme of yeares, the losse wherof the king is bounden & ought to recompence, discharge, or acquite by his lres patēts, then the said Chauncellour of the augmētations shal haue full power & auctorite to recōpence or discharge the same in money, as is aforesaid, or els to recompence the same of the landes, tenēmts, hereditamēts, and possessions limitted to the surney and gouernance of the said courte of Augmentations, to be graunted vnder the seale of the same court by the discretiō of y said Chācellour, as shal seme to him best for the kings p̄fite, without any bill or warrant to be sued or signed by or from the king for the same. And y euery such recōpice satisfaction and discharge to be made by auctorite of this act to any person or persones by the saide Chauncellour, as is aforesaid, shalbe good and effectual against the king, his heires and successours, any lawe, vsage, or custome to the contrary therof notwithstāding. And it is ꝛc that euery of the saide courtes, shal haue full power & auctorite by force of this acte, to set such fines, penalties and amerciaments vpon parties, shirifes, officers, and other persones, for his and their defautes, contemptes, negligences or misdemeanours, as vnto the saide courtes, or vnto any of the shall be reasonably considered & thought expedient. And that all and euery p̄tiall and trialles of all and all maner of suites, billes, pleints, informations, declarations, complaints, answers, replications, allegations, cauſes, matters and issues, or any of the to be pursued, made, or tried in y said seuerall courtes or any of them shall be made and tried by due examinatiō of witnes, iuryttings, proues, or by such other waies or meanes as by the said seuerall courtes, or by any of them shal be thought expedient. And that all and euery such iudgement & iudgements, decree or decrees, examination and examinations, shal be good, perfect, and in full strēgth, force and effect in the lawe, to all intētz, constructions & purposes. And where diuers and sundrye persones stande bounden to the kings highnes in diuers great and notables summes of money, by recognisaunce, or other bondes, in the said seuerall courts for dets due to the kynges highenes, as well for the purchase of landes and goods and perfourmaunce of conditions, as also for diuers and sundrye other causes. And albeit the same persons haue wel & truely satisfied, contented & paied the same dettes, or performed the cōditions of the same recogni

Recouery
Landes. Rentes.
Decree Order
Decree
Losse. Patents.
For lyfe
For yeres
Recōpence Chancellor.
Recōpence. Discharge
Recōpence.
Good.
Courtes
Fine. Shirifes Officers
Triall Suites
Triall witnes.
Iugement
Force
Det to the king.
Paide. Recog.

cognisances or other bondes, yet the same recognisances or other bondes cannot bee made voide without the kings especial warrat, which should be much vnquietnes to the kings matie, & also very chargeable to his graces subiectes to sue to hys hyghnes from time to time for the same. In consideration wherof, and for asmuche as the said persons beinge so bounden by recognisaunce, or in other bondes, maye by diuers casualties, lose theire acquitances, wher by great danger & perill may growe to them, their heires, executoures & successoures: Be it ec. that vpō the sight of the acquitances, made or to be made for the paiment of the sayd dett, or dets, or summe or summes of money growen or to be growē, or due and sufficient proofe made, or hereafter to be made before the said seuerall head officers for the time beinge of ye said seuerall courtes, as the case shall rise or growe, or if the condition of ye same recognisance or bonde be performed or kept: That then any such seuerall head officer, for the recognisance taken or to be taken by hym or any of his predecessours, or for anye other bōde for time being within his charge & cure, shall haue full power & authoritie to cancell and make void the said recognisance or other bond, calling to him such of the same court as to him or them shal seeme most cōuenient for the cancellation of ye same recognisance or bonde. And be it ec. that the same cancellatiō so made, shall be a sure and sufficient discharge of the same recognisaunce or other bonde, to all and euery such persone or persones, as do or shal stande bounden in the same recognisance or bōd, so cancelled against the kings highe nes, hys heires executours and successours for euer. And be it ec. that ye same seuerall head officers for the time being, in euery of their said seuerall courtes, shal haue full power and authoritie to discharge, cancele, or make voide by his or their discretion, all and singuler recognisance nowe made or hereafter to be made in ye said court, for any apparance or other cōtept. And that the same head officer or officers, and the parties so bounden and to be bounden, to be discharged against the king our soueraigne lord his heirs executours and successoures for the cancellation of the same recognisance. And wher ye kings matie by ye then the making of ye same estatute, in the said .xxxv. yere of hys noble reigne, (*c. cap. 27. before. 1.*) of hys owne mere motiō, liberalitie & benignitie hath freely geeuen & graunted by hys sundry letters patents vnder his great seale of England, vnto diuers & sundry of ye nobles & lordes as well spirituall as temporall of thys hys realme, & also vnto diuers and many other persones and bodies politike, to their heires and successours, and to ye heirs of their bodies or for terme of lyfe or lines, diuers & many sundry honors, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, rectories, pentions, portions & other hereditamentes whiche then were in the order gouernāce & surney of the same court of the augmentatiōs of ye reuennes of his graces crowne or out of any other of the said seuerall courtes, reseruing vnto his maiesty his heires and successoures by the same letters patents, one yerely rent in the name of one tēthe or the tēth parte of the yerely value of the same premisses, or anye other rent patable, & to be paide in the said courtes or to the officers of the same courtes deputed & assigned for the same at one certain feall or day in the same letters patents mentioned and decla-

warrant.

Right Acquitance.

Proofe

Hed officers.

Condicion

Performed

Recog.

Bond.

Cancel

Recog.

Discharge

Hed officer

Discharge

Recog.

Discharge

Payd

Rent

Granted

Letters patents.

Landes

Landes

Augmentations

Reserued Rent.

Reserving the tenth

Payable

Not payd

declared, whi-h said persons so aduã-
ced notwithstanding they haue sithe
and after the making of the same let
ters patentes peasably enioyed the
same manours, landes, tenements &
hereditaments so geuen, and therof
haue quietly perceiued and taken the
issues, reuenues, & profits therof, yet
neuertheles diuers of the said psones
haue not at ẏ daies and feastes assig-
ned and limitted vnto thẽ in ẏ same
letters patentes, nor yet in long tiñ
after the same daies & feasts of paiñt
thereof, contented and paide in the sa
me courts, or to the officers of the sa
me courts assigned & deputed for the
same the said yerely rent or rents so
reserued to ẏ kings highnes, cõtrary
to their dueties against all reason &
good cõscience. In cõsiderac̃ wherof
be it ẽr ẏ if any pſone, of what estate
degree or cõdition soeuer he be, or bo
dy politike, to whõ the kings maiest-
tie hath by his letters patents vnder
his great seal of England, or vnder
the great seale of ẏ same court of aug
mẽtations, geuẽ or granted, or here-
after shall geue or grãt, w̃ like reser
uation of rent or rẽts, any manours,
landes, tenemẽtes, rectories, or other
hereditamentes whatsoeuer whiche
were or hereafter shal bee in ẏ order
gouernance and suruey of the same
courtes, or any of them to be had to
them and to their heire or successors,
or for any other estate of inheritãce,
or for terñ of life or lines, yelding
& reseruing to the same our said sou
raigne lord the king his heires & suc
cessours, one yerly rẽt at one certain
day or feast in the said letters patits
expressed, mentioned and declared, &
to bee paide in the same courtes, that
if the same persones bodies politike,
their heires, successours or assignes,
or any of them, do not truly content
or pay, or cause to be cõtented or paid
vnto the treasorer of the said seuerall
courtes or to the general or particu-
ler receiuor of the same seuerall cour-
tes, deputed and assigned for the said
for the time beinge, to the vse of the
kynge hyghenes, at the daye or feast
limitted by the same letters patents,
or within three monethes nexte im-
mediatly after the same daye or feast
of paiment thereof all such summes
of money whiche bene or hereafter
shalbe due reserued to the kings ma
iestie, hys heires and successoures by
the same letters patentes, or by any
of thẽ, or make sufficient tender ther
of to the said treasorer or general or
particuler receiuer, that then euerye
of the same persones, bodies politike
theire heires or successoures or assig-
nes, for lache and defaut of payment
of the same rent, to forfeit and lose to
the kynges maiestie hys heires and
successoures, as much money as the
iiij. parte of the same rente so reser-
ued, or hereafter to be reserued for
one yere, doth or shall amount vnto
for & in the name of one pain ouer &
aboue the same rente reserued or he-
reafter to be reserued. And if it hap-
pen the same psons bodies politike,
their heirs, sucẽ or assignes, or anye
of thẽ, do not within one half yere next
after the daye or feaste expẽsed in the
same letters patents cõtent or paye,
or lawfully tender vnto ẏ same trea
surer or general, or particuler recei-
uer, to the vse of the kings maiestye
his heires or sucẽ, as wel the said ye-
rely rent so reserued, or hereafter to
be reserued, as also the said summe of
money forfeited for & in the name of
a peine, ẏ thẽ ẏ same psons bodies poli
tike, their heirs successours or assig-
nes, so offending shal forfait & lose to
ẏ kyngs maiestie his heirs & success-
sours so much mony as the moity or
half deale of ẏ same rent reserued or

to

Declared
Paid
Rent
Letters patents.
Landes
Reserued Rent.
Payable
Not pay.
Within 3. monethes
Rent reserued
Tender
Receiuors
Forfait
4 parte
within half a yere.
Pay.
Receiuors
Ret reserue
Forfait
Half the ret

to be reserued for one yeare doth or shal amount vnto, ouer and aboue ye said rent reserued, or to be reserued, & so to forfeit and lose for euery halfe yeare after so muche moneye as the whole rente reserued, or to be reserued, for one whole yere, doth or shall amount vnto, vntil the same rent so reserued or to be reserued, and the arrerages of the same, and also the said summes of money so forfeited & lost for a paine, ben vnto the same treasorer, or general or particuler receiuour truly satisfied, contented, & paide to the vse of the kyngs highenes, hys heires and successours. And be it &c. that it shalbe lawful to the same treasorer and general or particuler receiuer, to distraine as well for the same rent so reserued, or to be reserued, & for the arrerages of the same, as also for the said summes of money so forfeited or to be forfaited and lost, for & in the name of the peine aforesaide. And also the hed officer or officers of either of the same courtes for the tyme being, vpon certificat (o hym made or to be made of the same defaute and contempte, shal and may award such proces out of the same courts against the same offender, for not paying of the said rent so reserued, or to be reserued, & also for the same summes of money forfeited and to be forfeited by this acte, as by his or their discretion shall seeme conuenient. And be it &c. yf any person or persons hereafter make lawful paiment to any of the said treasorers or general or particuler receiuer of anye of the same courts deputed & assigned for ye same of any summe or summes of money due to the kings hyghenes, his heirs or successours, or any perely rent or tenth, and vpon or after such paiment offer vnto the same treasorer or general or particuler receiuer, one lawfull and sufficient acquitaunce redy made to be assigned by the same treasorer or general or particuler receiuer, witnessing the receit of the said summe or summes of money so paied that then the said Treasorer general or particuler receiuour, shall with his owne hand assigne the same acquitance without taking any fee or reward for makig of the same acquitance, vpon paine to forfeit and lose for euerye time offending contrarie to this acte, the one moitie whereof to be to the kyngs hyghenes, and the other moitie to the party that will pursue for the same. And yf the parties, which hereafter shal happen to paye to the said treasorer general or particuler, receiuer, any such summe or summes of money, and doe not bring an acquitance with him, to be signed as is aforesaide, that then if the same treasorer or general or particuler receiuer, vpō request to him made shal make & deliuer vnto the same party, one sufficient acquitaunce, testifying the same receipte, that then the same treasorer, or general or particuler receiuour or any of his clerkes, shal not receiue or take of the same partie for the making of the said acquitāce, not aboue iij.d. vpon paine to forfeit for euery such acquitance .xx.s. for which he or they shall happen to take aboue the said summe of iij.d. to be retoured as is before said, that is to say, the one moitie thereof to the vse of the kyngs highenes and his heires and successours, and ye other moitie thereof to the party that will pursue for ye same. And be it also enacted, that the same acquitance shalbe a sufficient discharge, according to the tenour & effect of the same. And be it &c. that if any of the same general or particuler receiuers, which now be, or hereafter shalbe within anye of the sayde courts,

Forf. whole rent

Distraine Rent Penalties

Payment

Offer

Acquitance

Receiuer

Fees. Forf.

Pay

Acquitance

Fee Forf.

Acquitance

Receiuors

Pay. Peucions Rent. Acquitance Fees Fees. Forf. Acquitance Forf Receiuors Pay. Fees 4.d. of the li.

courts, happen to pay to any pson or
psons any annuitie pention or other
Pay. Pencions Rent. rent, ỳ then if the same person or per
sons vpon the receipte thereof delīu
vnto the same general or perticuler
receiuer one sufficient and lawful ac
Acquitance quitance sealed and signed, testifiing
the same receipt, that then the same
general or perticuler receiuour, shal
receiue the same acquitance, without
Fees takig or receiuig any fee or reward
for the making of the same. And if ỳ
same partie to whom the saide gene-
ral or perticuler receiuer hath so cō-
tented and paide any such annuitie,
pention, or rente, doe not bring with
him one such sufficient acquitaunce,
signed and sealed, testifyinge the re-
ceipte of the same money, by reason
whereof the same general or particu
ler receiuer by him self or his clerke,
Acquitance maketh one acquitāce for the receipt
of the same annuitie, pētion, or rēt, ỳ
then the same receiuour or his clerke
shall not receiue or take for ỳ makig
of any such acquitāce, which he shall
so happē to make, not aboue .4. d. vpō
Fees. Forf. peine to forfeit for euery such acqui-
tance which he shal happen to refuse,
being redy made, & offered to be deli-
uered to hym as is aboue sayde. rr. s.
And for euery acquitance which hee
Acquitance shal herafter happē to make for any
of ỳ patīts afore saide, and to receiue
for the making of the same acquitāce
aboue the said summe of .iiij. pence, to
forfeit .rr. s. the one moitie to be to ỳ
Forf. king, & the other moitie to the partye
ỳ will sue for the same. And also that
the same general or particuler recei
Receiuors uours or their deputies, which hereaf
ter shal happen to paye any such an-
nuitie pētiō or rēt, shal not receiue or
take of ỳ partie to whō he shal happē
Pay. Fees 4. d. of the li. to pay the same inỳ way of reward
or otherwise, not aboue ỳ summe of
iiij. d. of euery pound, which the said
general or perticuler receiuer shal so
happen to pay, vpon paine to forfeit.
Forf. vi. s. viij. d. for euery peny which hee
or they shal happē to receiue aboue ỳ
said summe of .iij. d. for euery pound
whiche hee or they shall so happen to
paye, the one moitie of the same for-
Suites faiture to bee to the kyng, and the o-
ther moitie to the partie that wil sue
for the same. And that all the said sui-
tes, concerning the saide forfaitures
may be commenced and pursued by
bill, information, or action, in which
suit none essoine, protectiō or wager
Offer Auditors Patentes Decrees Leases of laye to be admitted. And be it fur
ther enacted, that if any person or p-
sons hereafter happen to tende or of-
fer vnto any of the auditours of the
saide seueral courtes for the time be-
ing, any of the kings letters patēts,
decrees of anye of the same seuerall
Auditors courts, grauntes, indentures of lea-
ses, as well for the term of yeres, as
for terme of life or liues, to be enrol-
led before ỳ same auditour according
to his office, that then the same audi-
Enroll Patents Decrees tour vpon the same tender or offer,
shal enroll the same, or as much of ỳ
same letters patents decrees graūts
or endentures, as shal appertaine to
his said office. And if anye of the said
Auditors auditours or any of their clarkes, or
any other to their vse, or to the vse of
Enroll. any of them, receiue and take for the
inrolement of anye of the same let-
ters patentes, decrees, grauntes, or
Allowance Fees indentures, or for the allowaunce of
the same aboue the summe of .iij. s.
iiij. d. that then the same auditour or
hys clerke so offending shall forfaite
Forf. sire. s. viij. d. for euery peny which the
same auditour or anye of them shall
happen anye time hereafter to recei
ue, contrarie to the fourme afore saide
the one moitie of the same forfaiture
to bee to the kinges hyghenesse, and
the other moitie to hym that will sue

for

Auditour

xx. daies Proclam.

Dayes

Forf.

Auditors

Receiuors

Warrants

Officers. Accounts

To appere

Account

Auditors Receiuors Repaire

for the same, by suche maner & fourme as is aforesaid. And bee it &c. that euery auditour of euery of the saide seuerall courtes, yerely in euery coũtie within their said seueral limittes, by the space of .xx. dayes, or more before their audite, shall proclaime and declare in .iij. seuerall markettes or other places, the place & dayes, wher and when they will keepe theire seueral audites in the same shire, vpõ paine to forfait for euery time doing the contrarie, fiue pounde, the one moitie whereof to bee to the kynges hyghenesse, and the other moitie to ỹ partie that will sue for the same in forme aforesaid. And that also euery of the auditors of the saide seuerall courtes, being seuerally assigned to their seueral limittes, and euerye of the particuler receiuour of the same seueral courtes, being also seuerally assigned and joined with the same seueral auditours in their said seuerall limittes, after and betwene euery of the feastes of S. Michael the archangell and Christmas, shall direct and awarde their seueral warrants and precepts vnder their seales, to euery of the receiuours, baillifs, reeues, & other officers whatsoeuer accomptable before the same auditours, and by the same warrant or precept to charge and commaunde in the name of our saide souereigne Lord the king, euery of the said receiuours, bailifs, reeues, and other officers to appeare before them at one certain daye and place in the same warrant or precept to them prescribed, ther to declare & make a iuste and true accompt of all such receites, wherof they be accomptable & owe to accõpt. And after if ỹ same auditours and particuler receiuors do repaire vnto the same place, and ther kepe their audite according to the same proclamations, precepte and warraunt, that then if anie receiuour, baillife, reeue, or other officer, being accomptable of or for anye of the manours, landes, tenements, or other whatsoeuer hereditamentes, nowe remaining, or whiche hereafter shalbee and remaine in the order gouernaunce or suruey of any of the same seueral courtes, bee lawfullye warned, as well by the same proclamation, or by precepte or warraunte in writting and sealed, and in the name of any of the auditours of ỹ saide seueral courtes, personally to appeare by himselfe, or by his sufficiẽt and lawful deputie before the same auditour & receiuour at one certain daye and place, in the same warrant or precept prescribed, there to make and declare a iuste and a true accompt of all the receipts of hys saide office. And if the same receiuour, reeue, bailife and other officer so being lawfully warned doe not appeare before the same auditoure and receiuour at the same daye and place in the saide warrant expressed: Or if the same receiuoure, baillife, reeue, or officer, doe at the same daye and place to thẽ prescribed, appeare and will not accõpte before the same auditour, according to the tenor and effect of the same precepte warraunt, or if the same receiuoure, baillife, reeue or other officer accomptable, do by him selfe, or by hys sufficient and lawful deputie appere before the same auditour or receiuour, and then and there enter into his or their accõpt before the said auditour, and after the same accompt finished, and ended, if the same receiuour, bailif, reene, or other officer do not contẽt & pay vnto ỹ treasorer of the same seueral courtes, or to the general or particuler receiuour of the same coũtie for the time beig, as the case shall require, within .iij. weekes next and imme-

Warned

Account Receiuor

Not appere

Account

Account Finish.

Not pay

3. weekes

Irrerages

Forf. Office

Receiuors

Conceale withdraw

Account

Forf. Office

Certificat

Proces Attache

Irrerages

Penalties

immediatly after the same accompte fully finished & ended, all such summes of money whiche vppon the determination of hys saide accompt he shall happē to be foūd in arrerages, and the same defaute and contempte being duely proued before the heade officer or officers of the said seuerall courtes for the time being, that then euery suche receiuour, baillife, reeue, or officer, so offending to forfait and lose his saide office, and also hys fee, which hee or they had and perceiued for the exercisinge of the same office. And be it also further enacted by auctoritie of this present parliamt, that if any of the said receiuors, baillifes, reeues or other officers, vpon the declaration of their said accompts doe willingly concele and withdrawe any rēt, reuenue, fine, heriot, or other casualtie whatsoeuer it be, of ỹ which he ought to haue made accōpte, & the same duely approued before the said hed officer or officers for the time being, that then euery such receiuour, baillife, reeue, or other officer so offēding, to forfeit and lose his said office & fee which he hadd for the exercising of the same, and also three times as much as he hath so concealed and withdrawen. And that the said heade officer or officers of the same seueral courte for the time beinge immediatlye vpon certificat to hym made of ỹ same defaute, contempte, or offence, shal awarde proces in nature of attachement against the same receiuour baillife, reeue, or other officer, aswel for the same arrerages remaining in the handes of the same receiuoure, baillife, reeue, or officer, as also for the penaltie of their recognisance or bonde, in which the same receiuour, Baillife, reeue, or officer standeth bounden to our said soueraigne lord the kyng, as also for the contempte & paine limitted and appointed by this act. And be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid that in all actions & suites to be taken or pursued in anye the courtes aforesaide, for the recouerie of any dette or dettes, which now be, or that hereafter shall happen to appertaine, accrue, remaine, or be to the kyng, by reason of atteindoure, outlarye, forfeiture, gifte of the party, or by anye other collaterall waye or meanes it shal be sufficient in the lawe, to shewe & alledge in the sayde suite generally, ỹ the party to whom the said dette or dets were due, or did belong, such yere and daye did geeue the same dette or dettes vnto ỹ king, or was attainted, outlawed, or other offence, forfeiture, deede, act, or thige committed or don, by reason wherof the said dette or dettes did accrue and ought to remaine, come and be to the king. And that the same matter so to be shewed, alledged, or declared in a generaltie, without shewing and declaring the circūstance thereof shall bee of as good force and effecte in the lawe, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as if the whole matter therof had ben or were alledged and declared at large in euery pointe according to the due order of the common lawes of thys realme. And be it further enacted &c. that if anye suite be commenced, or taken, or anye proces bee hereafter awarded for the kynge, for the recouerye of anye the kynges dettes, that then the same suite and proces shall bee preferred before the suyte of anye other persone or persones. And that oure sayde Soueraigne Lorde, hys heires and succeſſoures, shall haue firſte execution againſte anye defendaunt or defendaunts of and for his sayde dettes, before anye other persone or persones, so allwayes that the

Irrerages.
Forf. Office
Receiuors
Conceale withdraw
Account
Certificat
Proces Attache
Irrerages.
Penalties
Suites
Dett to the king.
Force
Generaltie
Force
Forf. Office
Suite Proces
Preferred
Execution

the kynges sayde suite bee taken and commenced, or proces awarded for ỳ said dette, at the suite of our said soueraigne Lord the kyng, hys heires or successours before iudgement geuẽ for the said other personne or personnes. And be it further ẽ. that all manoures, landes, tenementes, possessions and hereditaments, the which now bee, or that hereafter shal come or be in or to the handes, possessiõ, occupatiõ or season of any personne or personnes, to whome the same manoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, haue heretofore or hereafter shal desced, reuert, or remaine in fee simple, or in fee taile general or special, by, frõ or after the death of any his or their auncestor or auncestors, as heire, or by gifte of hys auncestors, whose heire he is, which said auncestor or auncestors was, is, or shalbe indetted to the kyng, or to any other personne or personnes to hys vse, by iudgement, recognisaunce, obligation, or other specialtie, the dett whereof is or shal not bee contented and paied, that then in euerye suche case the same manours, landes, tenementes, possessions, and hereditaments shalbe and stãde by auctoritie of this acte from henceforth charged ẽ chargeable to ẽ for the paiment of the same dette, and of euerye part thereof. And that our said soueraigne Lorde, hys heires and successours at any time hereafter shal not be barred, delayed, forclosed, or excluded to demaunde, haue and receiue hys or their iust due and lawful dets and duties against any of hys subiects, es heir or heires of anye person or persons endetted to his highnes, or to other persons to his vse, or which shalbe endetted to his highnes, his heires or successours, albeit this woord, Heire, be not, or shal not be conteined in such re cognisance, obligation or specialty, or to any such pson or psõs, shal saye or alledge, ỳ he or they haue not any manours, lãdes, tenemẽts, or hereditamẽts to them discended, but onely such manours, lands, tenements, or hereditamẽts, as be or shalbe entailed or geuen to them by any their auncestours to whom they bee heires, any lawe, vses, or customs before this time vsed or had to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that the kings maiesty his heirs or successors may at his or their libertie ẽ plesure, demand, haue, ẽ recouer his or theire said det or dettes, of and against any executour or executours, administratour or administratours of any such person or persons, which is hath ben or shalbe endetted in maner ẽ fourm abouesaide, if the same executour or executours, administratour or administratours, shall haue assetes in hys or theire handes in dede or in lawe, any thing before mentioned to ỳ cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided also, that if the said manours, landes, ẽ hereditamẽts or any of thẽ, shal hereafter bee recouered or euicted out, of or frõ the possessiõ of any such pson or psons by any iust or former title, without fraude or couine, whose manours, landes, tenements or hereditamẽts ben or shalbe charged or chargeable as is abouesaid, that thẽ all ẽ euery such manours, lands ẽ hereditaments shalbe clerely acquited ẽ discharged, of ẽ for the paiment of the saide dets and of euery part thereof, any thing mẽtioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also and be it ẽ. that if any person or persons of whom any such dette or duties is, or at any time hereafter shalbe demãded or required, allege, pleade, declare, or shew in any of the said courts, good, pure, sufficiẽt cause ẽ matter in lawe,

Before iudgemẽt

Landes

Discend
Remaine

Heire
By gift
Det to the king.

Landes charged

Execution

Heire

This word heire

Oblig.
Recog.

Discent

Tailed lãd.
Geuen

King

Executors.
Administ.

Assets

Landes

Discharge.

Dett

Allege

lawe, reason, or good conscyence in barre or discharge of the said det or dutie, or why such persone or persones ought not to be charged or chargeable to or with the same & ỳ same cause or matter so alleged, pleded, declared or shewed suffyciently proued in suche one of the said courts as he or they shalbe impleded sued vexed or troubled for ỳ same: ỳ thẽ the said courts & euery of thẽ, shal haue full power and auctority to except, & iudge and allow the same proofe & wholy & clerely to acquite & discharge al & euery plee & persones that shalbe so pleaded, sued, vexed, or troubled for the same, any thig in this present act before mencioned to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided also & be it &c. that if any manors, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, whiche bee or at anie time hereafter shall be charged or chargeable to or with the dette of our saide soueraigne lorde his heires or successours and bee or at any time hereafter shalbee in the seasõ & possession of diuers & sundry persones other then the obligour or obligours, that then al and singuler the said manours, landes, tenements & hereditaments & euery parcel of them shalbee wholy & entierly and in no wise seuerally, liable & chargeable to and with the paiment or paiments of ỳ said det and duties, any thing before rehearsed to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also ỳ this act nor any thig therin cõteined, shal in any wise extẽd to minish abrogate, or take alwaye any realties, liberties, priuileges, fraũchises, prehemynences, iurisdictiõs, fines, issues or amerciamẽts appertaining or belonging to the said duchy of Lãcaster & countye palãtine of Lancaster or any of thẽ, but ỳ the same liberties, realties priuileges, fraũchises prehemynees, iurisdictions, fines, issues & amerciamẽts and euery of them, shal still continue, remaine & be to the said duchy of Lancaster & countye palantine & to euery of them, as fully wholly and plenarly as they weare before the making of this ꝑsent act any thig in the same cõteined to ỳ cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway & be it &c. ỳ al maner of proces, processes, & executions for dettes, onely comming or growinge in the court of the Escheker shalbe made in the same court of ỳ escheker by such officer or officers clerk or ministers of ỳ sãe court, as hath ben afore this time vsed to bee made, after & lyke kind of proces, processes, & executions, as by this act is limitted & declared. Any thing in this act cõteined to the contrary notwithstanding. añ 33. H. 8. ca. 39.

Discharge.

Landes

Charged.

Possession

Execution.

Wholy.

Not seuerally.

Liberties

Franchises

Lancaster

Proued

Allow

Proces Execution Escheker

3 ¶ The Queenes highnes shall or may at any time hereafter during her natural life, by her graces letters patentes vnder her great seale of England at her most gracious will & pleasure, alter, change, vnite, trãspose, dissolue or determine al, or any of ỳ said courte or courtes, (s. the courte of the augmentacion of the reuenues of the kynges crowne the courte of the first fruites and tenthes the courte of the kings wardes, the courte of the generall surueiour of the kings lands and the courte of the duchye of Lancaster, And to reduce the same courts or any of thẽ into one, two, or moe courte or courtes, or to vnite & annere the saide courtes or any two or moe of them together or to anie other of her maiesties courtes of recorde, or to erecte of the same any other new court or courtes, as to her highnes shalbe thought most conuenient, and best, for the better, surer, and more speedye aunswering of her yearely reuenelves, casualties, or profites nowe aunswerable in the saide courtes or in any of them. And that al and singuler such altera-

Queene. During lyfe.

Alter. Vnite Dissolue

Augmentation Fruites. wardes Surueiors Lancaster

Erect.

Reuenues.

cions, chaunginges, knittinges, transpoſinges, diſſolutinges, or determinacions of the ſaide courtes or of anie of them ſo to bee altered, chaunged, knitted, annexed, transpoſed, diſſolued or determined, or otherwiſe newelie to bee erected as is aforeſaide, and concerninge all and euerie other for the true paiment of the reuenues, rents, iſſues, caſualties and profites of oure ſaide ſouereigne Ladie the Queene, now annſwerable in the ſaid courtes or in anye of them, as ſhalbe ſet forth, and declared in anie ſuche letters patents or writinges vnder her highnes great ſeale of Englande, hereafter to be made, ſet forth and declared, ſhalbe of ſuch like & of ye ſame force & ſtrēgth to all intents, conſtructions, and purpoſes, as though ye ſāe were or ſhould haue ben ſet forth or declared by thaucthoritie of parlement the ſaide ſeuerall erections or anye other thinge heretofore had or made, to the contrary hereof in anie wiſe notwithſtandinge. Prouided alwaye and be it &c. ye anie thyng conteined or to be cōteined in the ſaid letters patents, hereafter to bee made by the Queenes highneſſe that nowe is, concerning anie paines penaltyes rules, or orders, made or to bee made for the leuyinge of the Queenes reuenues, rentes, iſſues, caſualties, or profites, ſhall not in anye wyſe extende to charge any of the Queenes ſubiectes in anie other maner or forme thē they or anie of them ought lawfullye to haue ben charged by the lawes of this realme before the ſeconde daye of this preſent ſeſſion of parlement. Prouided alſo and bee it &c. that anie letters patentes hereafter to bee made bye the Queenes highneſſe or anye thinge or matter contained in this act, ſhall not in anie wiſe extēd to geue anie power or auctoritie to the Chauncellour, and generall ſurueiors of ye court of thaugmentacōs & reuenues of the queenes crowne or to anie other officer or officers of the ſame court, or of anye other court or courtz, hereafter to be erected by the Queenes maieſtie, as is aforeſaide or to anie other officer or officers to be appointed i anie of ye ſāe courtes hereafter to be erected by the Queenes highnes, as is aforeſaid, or to anye officer or officers, of anie court wherunto anie of the foreſaid courts ſhalbe by her highnes united to heare or determine anye plē, mater or cauſe but onlie where her highnes is onely the meere & ſole ptie againſt anie of her ſubiects of, for, or concerning the ſpeedye annſweringe, leuyinge or paiment of her maieſties rents, reuenues, iſſues, caſualties profits, & debtes being within the ſurueye of any of ye ſaid courtz. Prouided alwaies, ye if her highnes hereafter ſhal annex any of the ſaid courtz vnto her court of theſcheker, ye then al things within the ſurueye of the ſaide court ſo annexed ſhalbe ordered in like maner to all intents as the ſaid court of theſcheker is or ought to bee, by the cōmon lawes & ſtatuts of this realme, ſauing to al & euery ſon & ſons bodies politike & corporate, & to euery of thē, ſuch offices of ſteiwardſhips, offices of maſterſhippes of anie game or games keepers of forells, chaſes, parkes, houſes and caſtels, & the profites thereunto belonging, and al rentz annuities & fees, as they or anie of them haue or ought to haue, if this acte had neuer ben had, ne made. Prouided alwaies, & be it &c. ye this act, nor any thig therin cōteined ſhal in any wiſe extēd or be cōſtrued to take away, extinct or determine from any perſon or ſones their heirs ſucceſſours, or aſſignes, or from any of them, any fees, annuities pencions, fiipēds, or annual paiments of anie ſummes of money, which they or any of thē of right might, or ought lawfullie

Augmentacions.
Office
Augmentacions
Augmentation
Payment.
Plee
The Q. partie
Eſcheker.
Ordered
Saving.
Fees
Pencions
Lres patēts
Lres patēts
Patents
Paines
Orders
Charge

lawfullie to haue by anie letters patents, or other sufficient writting, vnder the seale of the said court of thaugmentacions, made before the. xvj. daye of July last past, but yal & euery p̄son & persons their heires, successours executors, & assignes, & of entry of them which of right haue, or ought to haue, or hereafter shal haue anie fee annuitie stipend, pencion, or annuel paimēt of any sūme or sūmz of money, vnder the saide seale of the court of thaugmētacions, or beinge lawfully allowed, & paid in the same court shal truelie accordinge to the tenure of the same grāt perceiue, take, & receiue the same and shal yerely therof be paid of the queenes treasurer her heirs & successors at the daies and times comprised in such letters patents or other writingz, in anie such court or courts, wherunto the same court, wher the same annuities or yerely summes of money was paid shal be so united & annexed, or in suche courte or courts, as shalbe by auctoritie of this act of parliament newlie erected & made in the place of any of ỳ said courts so being dissolued, as long as ỳ sāe court shal remain, & haue any being & after in such court or courtes as please ỳ Queene newly to erect by the hands of thofficerz of ỳ same court in any of the Quenes courts wherin sufficiēt reuenues shalbee to answer the same of ỳ Queenes treasure, ther by the hands of thofficers of the same courte in suche like maner and forme as the same p̄son & p̄sons, their heires executours, assignes, or any of them shoulde or might haue done, or bē paid in any other place or courte if this act had neuer been had, or made, any thig in this act cōtained or any other thing hereafter to be done by reason, colour or auctoritie of this act, to the cōtrary therof notwithstandinge. Prouided alweis and beit ꝛt. that this act nor any thing therin retained, shal in anywyse extend to be construed to take awaye, extinct or determine from any person or persones their heires, successours or assignes, or from any of them, anie fees, annuities, pencions, stipends, or annual paymentes of anye summes of moneye, whiche theye or anye of them lawfullye haue, or of ryghte ought, or oughte lawfullye to haue by anye letters patentes, or other sufficient wrytinge made, before the seuenth daye of Julye laste paste, but that all and euerie personne, and personnes, their heires successours, executoures, and assignes and euerye of them, whiche haue or hereafter shall haue anie fee, annuitie, stipende, pencion, or annuel paiment of any sūme or summes of money patable yearlye in anie of the saide courtes, or by the handes of anie officer or officers of anye the same courtes, shall and may perceiue take and receiue the same, & shal yerely therof be paid of the queenes treasure at the daies & times, comprised in such letters patents for other writings in any of ỳ said courtz wher now the same is or ought to bee patable, as long as the said court or courts shal remain & haue any being, & after in such court or courts as shal please ỳ Queene newly to erect by the handes of ỳ officers of the sāe court or courtes & for default therof in any of the queenes courts wherin sufficient reuenue shalbe to aūswer ỳ sāe of the queenes treasor ther by thāds of the officers of the same court or courts in suche like maner & forme, as the same person or persons their hairs, executors & assignes or any of them, should, and might haue don, & bē paid in any other place or court, if this act had neuer ben had or made, any thing in this act steined or any other thing hereafter to be don by reaſō colour or auctority of this act

Augmentacions

Fees Pensions.

Patents

Augmentation

Payment.

Payment.

Augmentacion First fruits

to the contrarye therof notwithstanding. An. 1. P. 1. planeto. ca. 10.

After this statut made, Queene Marye dissolued the court of augmentations & first fruits & tenthe.

Cõmon plees. 1. | Poore people. 1
De Distresse. 1. 2. | Right. 1
Fraunchises | Surueiours. 1
20. 21. | Wales. 25. 28
Iudgements. 1 | 31. 33.
Maintenance. 7 | Wardes. 24. 25

¶ *Creekes.*

De Shipping. 5. | Woolles. 30.

¶ *Crossebowes & handgunnes.*

A Anno. 19. H. 7. cap. 4. & Anno. 3. H. 8. cap. 13. were two seuerall actes made against shooting in crossebows. And an. 6. H. 8. ca. 13. an act was made against shooting and keping of crosse bowes and handgunnes. And an. 14. H. 8. ca. 7. an acte was made agaynst shooting in crossebows & handgũnes And an. 25. H. 8. c. 17. an other act was made against shooting and keping of crossebowes and handgunnes and repelling ẏ lower former statutes made in 19. H. 7. c. 3. H. 8. & 6. H. 8. & 14. H. 8 And after an. 33. H. 8. ca. 6. all these lower statuts were repealed as here following appeareth.

2 ¶ No person or personnes, of what estate or degree hee or they bee, except he or they in their owne right, or in ẏ right of his or theire wiues, to hys or their own vses, or any other to the vse of any such ẏon or ẏons, haue lands tenements fees annuities or offices to the yerely value of one hũdreth pouns from or after the last day of Iune next comming shal shote in any crosse bow handgunne, hagbut or demy hake, or vse or keepe in his or theire houses or els where anie crossebowe, handgun, hagbut or demye hake, otherwise, or in any other maner, than is hereafter in this ẏsent act declared, vpõ pain

C. li.

Crossebow.

to forfait for euery time that he or they so offend contrary to this act. x. li. And further be it enacted &c. ẏ no ẏon nor ẏons, of what estate or degree soeuer he or they be frõ & after ẏ said last day of June, shal shoote in, cary, kepe, vse or haue in his house or elsewhere, any handgun other than such as shalbe in ẏ stocke & gunne of the length of one whole yarde, or any hagbut or demye hake, other than such as shalbe in the stock & gũne of ẏ length of three quarters of a yard vpon pain to forfait for euery time ẏ he or they shall shote in, cary vse or haue any such gũne being not of ẏ length of one whole yarde, or hagbut or demy hake, being not of the length of three quarters of a yard. x. li sterling. And ẏ it shalbe lawfull to euery ẏson & persons which haue lãds, tenemẽts, fees, ãnuities, or offices, to ẏ yerely value of one hundreth pouns as is aboue said, to take & seale euerye such crossebow, & also euery handgun beig in stock & gũ shorter in lẽgth thẽ one whole yard, & euery hagbut & demy hake, being shorter in length then three quarters of a yard or any of thẽ from ẏ keeping or possession of euerye such offender contrarye to the forme of this act, & ẏ same crossebow or crossebows to kepe & retain to his or theire owne vse. And also the same handgũs hagbuts & demy hakes so sealed & taken wiṫin xx. daies next after ẏ same seisure or taking, to breake & distroy vpõ pain of. xl. s. for euery gunne so sealed & not broke & distroied, and ẏ same so broke & distroied to kepe & retain to his or their own vse. And be it enacted ẏ no ẏsõ or ẏons, other thẽ such as haue lands tenemẽts, rẽts, fees, annuities, or offices to the yearely value of one C. li. as is afore said, from or after the saide last day of June, shall cary or haue in his or their iourney goig or riding in ẏ kings high waies, or els where any crossebowe

Foꝛf.

Shoote Carry Keepe Length

Shoote

Towne

But or bãb

Foꝛf.

Length Foꝛf.

Seruants

C. li.

Breake Foꝛf. Seale

Gentlemen

Lordes

Inhabit. Townes. Shoote

C. li.

But or bãb

Carry

Length

crossebow bēt, or gūne charged or furnished with pouder, fire or touche for ẏ same except it be in time & seruice of warre, vpon paine to forfait for euery such offence .x.li. this pſent act, or any thinge therin conteined to ẏ contrary notwſtāding. And be it &c. ẏ no pſō or pſons frō the said last day of June, shall in any wyse shote in, or wᵗ anye handgun, demy hake or hagbut at anithig at large, wᵗin any city borough or market towne, nor wᵗin one quarter of a mile of any citie, borough or market towne, except it bee at a but or bank of earth in place cōuenīēt, or for ẏ defence of his pſō or house, vpō paine to forfait for euery suche shote .x.li. this pſēt act or any thing therin cōteined to the cōtrary notwſtāding. And be it &c. ẏ no pſon or pſōs of what estate or degree soeuer hee or they be, shall frō or after ẏ said last day of June, cōmād any of his or theire seruants to shote in anie crossebow, handgun, hagbut, or demy hake, of his or their said masters, or of any other pſons to any deere, foule, or other thig, except it be onely at a but, or bāk of earth, or in the time of war, as is aboue saide, vpon paine to forfait for euery such offence .x.li. the one moity of all which forfaiture & penalties in this pſēt act aboue specified, shal be to the kig &c. & the other moitie therof to the party ẏ wil sue &c. in which suit &c. Prouided alwaye and bee it &c. ẏ it shalbe lawful frō hēcefoꝛth to al gētlemē, yomē, & seruing mē of euery lord or lords spirituall or tempoꝛal, & of all knights, esquierz & gētlemē, & to all ẏ inhabitāts of cities, boroughs, & market townes, of this realme of England to shote wᵗ any handgun, demy hake, or hagbut at any but or bank of earth only in place cōuenīēt for the same, so ẏ euery such hādgū, demy hake, or hagbut be of the seuerall legths aforesaid & not vnder. And ẏ it shalbe lawfull to euery of the said lord & lords, knights, esquiers & gētlemē, & the inhabitātz of eucry city, boroughe & market towne, to haue & kepe in euery of theire houses any such hādgū or hādgūz of the legth of one whole yarde, or anye hagbut or demy hake of ẏ length of iij. quarters of a yard, as is aforesaid & not vnder, to the ētēt to vse & shote in ẏ same at a but or bank of earth, only as is aboue said, wherby they & eucry of thē by the exercise therof i forme aboue said, may the better aide & assist to the defence of this realme, when neede shall require this pſent act or any thing therein cōtained to the contrary notwſtanding. And be it &c. that it shalbe lawfull to euery pſon & persons which dwelleth & inhabiteth in any house standinge & being set distāt two furlongs frō anie citie, borough, or town, to kepe and to haue in his said house, for the onely defence of the same handguns, hagbuts and demy hakes, being of the seuerall lengths aforesaid and not vnder, & to vse & exercise to shote in the same at any but or bank of earthe neere to hys house, & not otherwise, any thig cōtained in this act to the cōtrary notwſtāding. And be it &c. ẏ all letters patēts fraternities, & also al other placards, licences & billes, assigned, heretofore had, made, or assigned by his highnes or by any other auctorised by his maiesties letters patēts, vnder his great seale to geue licēce & placard to shote in crossebows & handguns, or anie of them, shalbe from & after the said last day of June, frustrate, void & of none effecte. And also &c. ẏ the saide statute made in ẏ said .xvb. yere of ẏ kigz most gracious raign, & al other statuts heretofore made & prouided for the auoyding & restraint of shooting in crossebows & handguns, or for any of thē, or for the vsing & keping of the same, be frō henceforth vterly void & of none

effect.

Gent Charged — Charged
Fork. — Fork.
Shoote — Shoote
Towne — Towne
But or bāk — But or bāk
Fork. — Fork.
Seruants — Seruants
Gentlemen — Gentlemen
Lordes — Lordes
Inhabit. Townes. — Inhabit. Townes.
Shoote — Shoote
But or bāk — But or bāk
Length — Length

Lordes — Lordes
Keepe — Keepe
Length. — Length.
Howse — Howse
Keepe. — Keepe.
Gunne. — Gunne.
But or banke. — But or banke.
Fraternitie Licences — Fraternitie Licences
Voide. — Voide.
25.H.8.c.17 Former statutes — 25.H.8.c.17 Former statutes
Voide Repelled — Voide Repelled

effect. Prouided alwais, ỳ euery prez
Suits suit or informacion cõceiued cõmẽced
& now depẽding, for anie offence done
cõtrary to the forme of the said statute
made in the said .xxb. yere of the kings
most noble raigne, or of any other sta-
tut made prouided for ỳ cõcerning the
shoting in crossebowes & hãdguns not
repealed, & for the keping of the same,
shalbe as good & effectual to the pties
Effectuall ỳ haue cõmensed the same, & shal stãd
& be in such forme, effect, degree & con
diciõ, as if this act had neuer bẽ made.
Prouided also ỳ this act or any thinge
therin contained bee not in anywise
hurtful or prejudicial to any person or
persõs now being, or ỳ hereafter shall
be appointed by the kings highnes to
Keepe. kepe, receiue or take any crossebowes
or handgũs, ỳ shalbe forfaited or takẽ
Forrest wỏin the precinct or liberty of the kigs
forestz, parks or chases, but that bee or
they may lawfully kepe & retaine the
same crossebowes, or handguns from
time to time vntil such time as the fur
ther pleasure of the kings highnes in
that behalfe be to euery suche persone
shewed & declared. Prouided also that
this act extend not to makerz of cross
Makers bowes or hãdguns, but that they may
lawfully kepe crossebowes, & hãdgũs,
hagbuts & demy hakes in their houses
& shote in the same, only for ỳ prouing
Assayings & assayng of them at a but or bank of
earth in a place conuenient, & not other
wise: so ỳ the saide handgunnez, hag-
buts and demy hakez be of the seuerall
length in stocke & gunne, as is aboue
limited. Prouided also ỳ this act nor a-
ny thing therin cõteined, entrẽd not or
Merchantz be prejudicial to any marchãts, which
haue or shal haue any crossebowz, hãd
gũs, hagbuts & demy hakes, or anie of
Sell. thẽ, to sel wỏin this realme & to none o-
ther vse, so ỳ the same handgunz, hag-
Length buts & demy hakez be of ỳ seuerall lẽgth
in gũne & stock as is aboue limitted &
not vnder. Prouided also that no man
of ylon runne in any daunger or take
hurt by reason of any penalty of forfai
ture conteined in this act, vntill suche
time as ꝓclamaciõ be made of ỳ same Proclam
act wỏin the county, where the partye
that shal or may offẽd cõtrary to this
act dwelleth by the space of .xx. daies,
next after the making of the said ꝓcla-
macion. Prouided also ỳ if any maner
Wring. of ylon bring or cause to bee brought
vnto him into his lodging or Inne, or to
any other más house, any crossebow,
Forf. or handgunne that then the penaltie &
forfaiture, if anye such be or hereafter
shalbe forfaited by reason of this acte,
to runne & be onely vppon the bringer
Wringer of the said crossebow & hãdgun, & not
to ỳ owner of the sãe lodging or house
if the saide owner of the saide lodging
Dwelle or house, cause ỳ bringer therof to take
& to cary away the saide crossebow or
hãdgun again vnto him at his departig.
Any thing in this act made to the con-
trary not wỏstãding. And be it ẽ. that
if any person or persõs frõ or after the
last day of June next comming see or
See find any person or persons offending,
Finde. or doing contrary to the forme & effect
of this act that thẽ it shalbe lawfull to
Record. euery such ylon or persõs, perceiuing
finding or seeing any suche person or
persons so offending contrarye to the
Arrest. forme of this act, to arrest & attach eue
ry such offendor or offendors, & to bring
Just. of p. or cõuey the same to the nert iustice of
peace of the same cõsty, wher the said
offender or offenders shalbe found so
offending. And that the same iustice of
peace, vppõ due examinacion & proofe
thereof before him had or made by his
discreciõ, shal haue ful power & aucto
ritie to send or commit the same offen-
der or offenderz to the nert gaile there
Imprisõ. Fork. to remaine til such time as the said pe
naltie or forfaiture shalbe truely cõtẽ-
ted & paid by the said offẽder. The one

moitie

moitie of the said penalty to be paid to the kings highnes, & the other moytye therof to the first bringer or cõueier of the said offender to the same iustice of peace. And be it &c. that if any pson or psons do at any time hereafter obtain get or purchase of the kinges maiesty, his heires or successors, any placard licence or bill assigned to shoote in any crossebow, handgun hagbut or demye hake, cõtrary to the tenor purport & effect of this present act, ỹ thẽ ther shal be conteined in euery such placard licẽce & bil assigned, at what besse, foules or other things the said person or persones so obtaining any such placard licence or bil assigned, shall shoote at ẅ any crossebow hãdgun, hagbut, or demy hake, or els ỹ euery such placard licence & bill assigned hereafter to be obtained gotẽ or purchased shalbe clerely void frustrate, & of none effect. And also ỹ euery such pson or psõs so obtaining any such placard licẽce or bil assigned before they shote in any crosbowe hãdgun, hagbut or demy hake, in any such maner or forme as shalbe mẽcioned in any such placard, licence, or bill assigned shalbe bound in ỹ kings court of chaũcery by recognisãce in ỹ sũme of .xx. li. to the kings vse, ẅ & vpon cõdicion, ỹ he so obtaining or hauig the said licẽce placard or bil assigned shall not shote in any crossebow hãdgũ hagbut or demy hake, at any other beasts or foulez, thẽ in any such placard licẽce or bil assigned shalbe conteined & especified & els al such placards licences & billez assigned so hereafter to be made to any person or persons, not being so bounden by recognisance in the court of the chaũcery as is aforesaid, to be vterly void & of none effect. And bee it &c. ỹ it shalbe lawful al iusticez of ỹ peace in their sessiõs, & to al stewardz & baillifz i their seueral letez & lawdaiz to enquire here & determin euery such offẽce after ỹ said last daye of June to be cõmitted & done contrary to the tenor of this present act, so ỹ alwais no lesse fine thẽ .x. pounds be assessed vpõ euery suche psẽtmẽt & cõuiction made according to the due course of lawe, ỹ same fine so by the sãe iustices of peax vpon euery such psentmẽt & conuictiõ made before thẽ i their sessiõ to be paid & leuied only to the kyngs vse & the one moity of euery fine to be assessed by ỹ stewards or baillifz of any lete or lawe day, vpõ euery psẽtmẽt & cõuictiõ before thẽ to be made to be paid & lenied to ỹ vse of the kig our soueraign lorde: & the other moity the one halfe to the owner of the saide leete or lawday by distresse or action of det, & ỹ other half of the sãe second moity of the same fine to be to the pty ỹ will pursue for ỹ sãe in any of the kings courtz, by bil plait informacion or actiõ of det, in ỹ which none essoine ptection or wager of law shalbe allowed. And bee it further enacted, that if any Jury bee swoorne & charged to enquire for the king our soueraigne lord, before any Iustices of the peas or stewards of leetes or lawdays, of any offẽces cõmitted or done contrary to this psent act, do wilfully cõcele any of the same offencez, ỹ then the said iustices, steward or bailifs, before any concelemẽt shalbe had & don haue auctority by vertue of this pseñt act frõ time to time to charge & swere another iurye of twelue or moze good & substancial honest psons, to enquire of euery such concelement. And if any such concelement be found and prosẽted by the saide iury so charged to enquire of the same that then euery one of the said first iury, ỹ so did cõcele the same, shal lose & forfait for euery such concelement of euery such offẽce .xx.s. al which forfaitures & penalty of .xx.s. for euery suche concelement of euerye such offẽce so founde & pseñted before

Licence.

At what thinges

Voide

Licence

Recog.

Licence.

Voide

Just. of p. Steward Lete.

Fine

Moitie.

Jurye.

Conceale

Steward Just. of p.

Another iury.

Concelemẽt

Forf.

M.iiij. the

the same tuitions of peace, shal wholly be leuied and paied to the kinges vse.

Moitie. And the moity of al the same forfaitures and penalties of .xx.s. so found & presented before the steward or bailiff of any lete or lawday shalbe leuied & paied to the vse of ỳ owner of the said lete or lawday by distresse or action of det & the other moitie thereof to bee to the party or parties ỳ wil sue for the same by action, informacion, bill or plainte in any of the kigs courts. In ỳ whiche actions, informacions, bils or plaints no wager of law, essoigne, nor protection shalbe allowed. Prouided alwais & be it &c. that if any person or persons hereafter in any part do offende or do contrarie to the puruew and remedie of this act, wherupõ cause of actiõ for the same offence shalbee geuen to the king his heires or successors, or to any other pson or persons that will sue by vertue of this act, for the punishement of the said offence or forfaits, that if ỳ king our soueraigne lord, his heires or successors within one yere next & immediatly after such offences and forfaits had & made do not pursue theire action or actions, so geuen by this act, or cause examination vpon such defautes & offences to be had and made, before theire counsaile, or other presentmẽts therof to be had, according to the meaning of the same act, and euery other person, whiche hereafter by vertue of this act, may haue action or actions suite or informacion vppon this statute, within halfe a yeare next, and immediatly after such offences or forfaites hadde and made, doe not commence theire suites, informacions actions or presentmentes of and vppon the saide forfaites by action or otherwise as in this present act is limitted and declared: that then alwell the king our soueraigne Lorde his heires and successors after one yere nexte after such offences and forfaits had and made, if noe suite in his or their name be taken by action or otherwise, as is before expressed before the same yeare ended and determined, as euery other person after half a yere next after like offences and forfaits had and done in the fourme aforesaide, if no suit therupon be takẽ by none of thẽ, in forme aboue declared, bee vtterlie excluded & barred of their said suits, actions informacions & examinations, to them geuẽ by vertue of this said act, & the parties & euery of thẽ so offending shalbe of all suche offences & forfaits clerelie discharged & quyte, anie thing in this act cõprised to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwais & be it &c. that this present act ne anie thing therein conteined, shal in any wise extende or be prejudicial vnto the kings subiects resident or inhabiting nere vnto the costes of ỳ sea in any part of this realme, theire houses beeinge not aboue fyue miles distãt frõ the same costes nor also to any of ỳ kings said subiects inhabiting wtin .xij. miles of the borders of Scotlãd: nor to any ỳ kings subiects, inhabitãts of the towne & marches of Calcis, nor to any of ỳ inhabitãtes of ỳ isles of Gersey, Gerneley, Angleley & the isles of Wight & Man, but that it shalbe lawful for euery of the said inhabitãts at al times hereafter to haue exercise, & vse their hãdguns, hagbuts & demy hakes of the lẽgths aboueaid wtin the limits, & isles aboueaide, so ỳ it be at no maner of deere, herõ, shoueiard, Fesant, Partrich, wildswãne, or wilde elke or anye of them, this ꝑsent act, or anything therin cõteined to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Prouided also that this act, ne any thing therin conteined be in any wise hurtful or preiudicial to any seruant or pson ỳ hereafter from the saide laste daye of June, shal bende, beare, carye, charge, vse or assay

Barred

Discharge

Licence

Mere thei

Scotland. Calleis

Isles of Wight & man

Seruant Bearc

Owner of the shippe.

Shippe

Lord

Towne

Hailshot Pellets

Sue.

within 1. yere

Within half a yere

assay ante crossebow, or any hãdgun, demy hake, or hagbut, of ẏ lengths aboue said, by the cõmaundement of his Lorde & maister, so ẏ the said seruant or person do not shoote at anys foule, deere or other game: of what kinde or nature soeuer thei be of or also to any such seruant persone or persones, that shal after the said last day of June, beare or conuey any crossebow hãdgune hagbut, or demy hake, of the lengthes aforesaid, to any place or places, by ẏ cõmaundement of his lord or maister, ẏ may shoote by auctoritie of this act, to bẽ amended, repaired, deliuered, or assayed, so that the said seruante or other person so bringing or conueinge the saide crossebow, handgun, hagbut or demy hake, haue redy to shew to euery person requiring the sight therof one licẽce in writting sealed or subscribed by his said lord or maister, to cary & conuey the same crossebow, hangũ, hagbut, or demy hake, to the intent to be amended, repaired, assaide, or deliuered as is aforesayde. Prouided allwayes, ẏ this acte or any thig therein conteined, shal not ertend to any owner of any shyp, for hauing or keppyng of any handgun, hagbut or demi hake of the seueral lẽgths in this act exprẽssed, or vnder onely to be had and occupied wĩn any their shippe or other vessel, or for the cariage and recariage of them or any of thẽ on land or keeping of thẽ, for the onely exercise and occuppying of thẽ wĩn their said ship or vessel. Any thing in this act to the contrarye in any wise notwĩstanding. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 6.

3 ¶ No person vnder the degree of a lord of the parliament shal from hẽceforth shote in any handgun, wĩn any city or towne at any foule or other marke vpon any church, house, or douecote neyther ẏ any person shal shote in any place any hailshote, or any more pelets then one at one time, vpon payn to forfait for euery time, that he or they shall so offend contrary to this acte. x. pounds, & imprisonmẽt of his body during iij. monethes. Prouided allwaies & be it ẽct. ẏ this act or any thig therin conteined shal not ertend or bee preiudicial to any psõ or psõs auctorised by value of land to shoote in any hãdgun or crossebow, but that they may so do in such form & order as they should do & might haue done before the making of this act (hailshote excepted as in dede ẏ kind of shoote in the said act was not mẽt) & ẏ al & euery other psõ & persons auctorised to shoote or otherwise ifhe inhabite in any towne corporat, be presented to the Maire or other officer of the same, & inhabiting in ẏ coũtrey, be psented wĩn one monethe after the publishing of this act to the nert iustice of peace adioyninge, in wiche cases the said Maier, iustice, or other officer so taking their names as is aforesaid shal again present & recorde the same before a iustice of the peace at the nert quarter sessiõs, to the intẽt ẏ clerke of the peace of the coũty, may kepe a certain booke or rolle of the names of all such psõs, by ẏ which ẏ kinges maiestie may from time to time be assertained how many mete & able mẽ exercised in ẏ feat be i euery coũty, ẏ ẏ same may be imploied in his graces seruice as nede & ocasiõ shal require vpõ pain ẏ euery pson offending in this act pslu ming to shote in any hãdgũ or halfhake wout ẏ psenting of his name as is aforesaid shal forfait for euery shoote ẏ sume of. xx. s. the one moity whereof to be to our soueraigne lord the king, & ẏ other moiti to him or thẽ ẏ wil sue for the same, by bil, actiõ, plaint informaciõ, or otherwise. The officer that should take their names & present the same as is aboue said, to incurre for ẏ lacke of his duty in this part for euery tyme

Licence

Owner of a shippe.

Shippe

Lord

Towne

Hailshot Pellets

Forf.

Imprif.

Males

Towne Presented Maire &c

Iust. of p.

Present

A booke

Able man

Forf.

Forf.

Fork. time so offending like pain. An. 2. E. 6 cap. 14.

¶ *Crosses.*

Crosses QVia multi tenētes erigunt cruces in teñ suis aut erigi ymittūt in ꝓiudicium dominorū suorū, vt tenētes ꝑ priuilegium templariorū & hospitaliorū tueri se possent cōtra capitales dominos feodorum. Statut est quod huiusmodi teñ capitalib⁹ dominis aut regi incurratur eodē modo quo statuit alibi de teñtis alienatis ad manum mortuā. VV. 2. cap. 33.

Sanctuary Templers.

Fork. Mortmain

Or Felony. 16. Rome. 6.

¶ *Crowes, Rookes & Choughs.*

Lords EVery person & persons aswel spirituall as temporal, hauing, keping, holding, & inhabiting in any manors, meses, landes, or tenements, in their owne manurance & occupatiō of any estate of inheritāce, or for terñ of life or for yeres, or at will, or by coppy of court rolle, or otherwise in possession, or vse, shal hereafter do & cause to bee dō as much as in him or in thē resonably shall or may bee to kill & vtterlye destroy al maner of choughs, crowes & rookes, cōming, abiding, breedinge, or haūting wīn or vpō any the said manors, meses, landz, or tenemēts which he or they shal inhabit & dwel vppō, & haue in their manurance and occupation (as is aforesaid) vpon paine of a greuous amerciament, to bee set and assessed, as hereafter shal be expressed that is to say, that if any offēce be don contrary to this statut by any person or personz inhabited within the limitz of the lertes lawdayes, rapes or court barons of anie Lordes, hauinge suche courts that then vpon the presentmēt thereof made before ỳ steward of such lertes, lawdais, rapes, or courts the steward wīth two of the presentors, by the steward & presentours, to be named, shal assesse and set for euery defaut p̄sented to be done contrary to this acte such amerciament, as to thē shal seme reasonable and conuenient, after the quantity of the offēce, the saide amerciament to be to the vse of the lorde or lordes of the lertes, lawdaies, rapes, or courts, where the saide offence shalbe done and presented, to be leuied by dis Leuy tres of the goods & cattals, of ỳ offēdor or offēdors, like as other amerciamētz for cōmon anoisāces p̄sented in lertes hath ben accustomed to be leuied. And if the offence be done contrary to thys statut by any person or psons, which shal dwel and haue the manurannce of & in such manors, meses, lāds, tenements or hereditamentes, whereunto such lertes, lawdayes, rapes, or courts belonging, or by reason whereof any such courts ben holden: that thē vpon a presentment therof had before ỳ shirifes in their tournes, or iustyces of Tournes. peace in their sessions, the steward of Iust. of p. ỳ turnes, wīth two of the p̄sentors to be chosē as is aforesaid if the p̄sentment Inditemt. be wīn the turne, & ỳ iustices of peace, or two of thē at the least, if the p̄sentmt be before them in their sessions, shall Amerciaments. asseſſe & set the said amerciamt after ỳ Leuy. quātitie of ỳ offēce: by their discretiōs Distresse. to be had & leuied to the vse of our soueraigne lord the king by distres, like as other amerciamts to be leuied vpō p̄sentmt of cōmō anoisāz &c. And further be it &c. ỳ as wel iustices of peaz i their sessiōs, as shirifs in their turnes Steward as stewards, maires, & bailifs, elected Maire & Court bar. in their lertes, lawdais, rapes, & courts barōs to be hereafter holdē before thē or any of thē, shal geue i charge to the Charge. tenāts & inhabitants, & al other appearig before any of thē, ỳ they shal duely equire & put in execuciō the effect of ỳ p̄misses in due time, so ỳ this act may be truly & truly executed, & choughes,

crowes,

Lete Court Baron

Inditemt Steward

Distroy

Distroy. Request

Cary away

Fermer. Owner

pay.

2.d.

1.d.

Refuse

Iust. of p.

Leuied Distres

crowes, & rookes, thereby distroyde in al places of this realme according to the meaninge and true intent of this estatut. And ouer this it is enacted ỳ it shalbe lawful to euery pson & persons onely minding & willing to take & distroy ỳ said crowes, rookes, & choughs after requell therof made vnto the owner or occupier of ỳ sãe grouds where suche crowes, rookes, or choughes, haunt or breede, to enter, take, & cary away al such rookes, choughes, & crowes, as he shal take ỳ sãe day in which suche requell shal be made from time to time without lets, impediment, or impechement by any maner meane of the said owner or occupier of ỳ same. And it is further enacted, ỳ euery fermour or owner, hauing in his owne manurance & occupatiõ, any manors, meases, lands, tenements, or other hereditaments, wherof the yerely value or rente amounteth to v.li. shal pay & geue to euery such persõ, which by his diligence, labor & industry, at his own proper costes doth take any olde crows rookes, or choughes, wiñ & vppon the said manors, meases, lãdes or grouds of the yerely value aforesaid v.s. for euery xij. old crowes, rookes, or choughes, ỳ any such person shal take, brig and offer to anye such fermour or owner, and for euery vi. old crows, rooks or choughs, i.d. and for euery .xij. olde a halfe pennye. And if anye suche owner or fermer refuse to pay the monye according (as is aforesaid) the vpõ cõplaint & proffe therof, made to anye of the iustic of peace, or high cõstable, the said iustices of peace or high constable shal cause the said monye to be leuied, by distres of the goodes & chattels of euery suche fermour or occupier, refusing to pay ỳ said money according to ỳ tenor & effect of this acte. Prouided al way that no person or persones, by coloure or auctoritie of this acte, shall take or kill any Doues or pigions, vpon the paines limitted by the lawes & customes of this realme heretofore for such offẽces vsed & accustomed an. 24. H.8. c. 10. And in the said act it is enacted ỳ nettes & shapes shal be made in euery towne duryng x. yeares for ỳ distruction of crows &c. & other things to be done during the said x. yeres for ỳ distruction of crowes &c.

2 ¶ Be it therfore ordeined & enacted &c. that onely the saide braunche of the same estatute (24. H.8.) concerninge the prouision, vse, & maitenance of nettes & shapes, for the distrucciõ of crowes rookes, & choughes, & al & euerye article, forfaiture, and penaltie, contained in the said braunche, for & concerning the prouision and putting in vre of the same netts, and for the maintenance therof according to the fourme therin limitted: shall from henceforth remued and put in due execution, and that al and euery other braunche and article conteined in the same estatute shalbe from henceforthe vtterlye repealed and made voide to al intentes, and purpoles.

And further be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that in euery parishe, the churchwardens for the tyme beeing, with others of the parishioners, to the number of fiue persons, to be required by the churchewardẽs, shal after the feaste of Saint Michael tharchaungell nexte comming, yerely in one of the festiuall dayes in the Easter weke, and at euerye other tyme when and as often as it is and shalbe needefull, tare and assesse euerye proprietour, fermoure, and other persone hauinge the possession of any lande or tythes within theire seuerall parishes to paye suche summe of money, as they shall thynke meete, according to the quantitie and portion of such landes or tythes, as the same personnes so assessed,

Distroy. Requell

Cary away

Fermer. Owner

Pay.

2.d.

1.d.

Refuse

Iust. of p.

Leuied Distres

Pigeons

Chough

Nettes

so assessed, doo or shall haue or holde: And if the said summes of money, or any of thē, so tared and assessed, be or anye shalbee denied to bee paide, or be not paide within fourteene dayes next after request thereof made by the sayde Churchewardens, or one of them: thē euery persone so denyinge or making suche defaute of payment, shal forfait for euery time .v.s. and the same together with the said summe or summes assessed and tared as is aforesaid, shal be leuied by distresse, of the goods and cattels of suche persone and persons so assessed, & refusing to paye such summe to be taken by the churchwardens, or one of them: which distresse shalbe ordered and vsed in such maner & fourm as distresses taken for amerciaments in any letes, and the same summes so tared and assessed, and the said penalties, if anye be so by them leuied, as is aforesaid shalbe yearely by the sayde churchewardens for the time beinge, or one of them of euery such parish, deliuered, by bill or bills indēted to two honest and substancial persons of euery such parish, which shalbee elected & appointed by the said churchwardens for the time being, to haue the yerely distribution therof, and shalbe named the distributors of the prouisiō for the destructiō of noysful foules & vermine And the said distributor so appointed as is aforesaid, shall geue & pay of the same moneye so to them deliuered, to euery persone that shal bring to them any heades of olde crowes, choughes, Pyes, or Rookes, taken withein the seuerall parishes, for the heddes of euery three of them, a penny: And for the heads of euery fiue young crowes, Choughes, Pyes, or Rookes, taken as is aforesaide, a penny, And for euery fiue egges of any of them dnbroken, a penny. And likewise for euery twelue Stares heades, a penny. All which said heads & egges, the said distributors in some cōuenient place shall kepe, & shal euery moneth at least, bring forth the same before the said churchewardens & tarors, or .iij. of them, & the e there to thē shal make a true accōpt in writting, what moneye they haue layde forth, and payde for such heades & egges, & for the heades of such other rauenous byrdes and vermyne, as ar hereafter in this act mencioned. That is to saye: For euerye headde of Merton Hawkes, Furskytte, Woldkytte, Burlarde, Schagge, Cramcraunt, or Ringtaile, two pens, and for euerye two egges of them, one penye. For euerye Iron or Dipyayes head, foure pence. For the head of euery Woodwall, Pye, Jaye, Rauen, or Kyte, one penye. For the head of euerye byrde, which is called the kings Fysher, one pennye. For the head of euery Bullfinche, or other birde that deuowrethe the blowthe of fruite, one penye. For the heads of euery Fore or Clay.rv. pence, and for the head of euery Fitchewe, Polcatte, Wesel, Stote, Fayre, Bade, or wild Catte. i.d. For ỳ heads of euerye Oter or Hedgehogges. v.d For the heads of euery three Rates, or twelue Mise. i.d. For the heades of euerye Woldwarpe or Wante. a ob. For the heads of euery which byrdes, and vermine last mencioned, the laste distributours shall likewise paye and geue to the bringer of them, for euery heade killed and taken, within their seuerall parishe, as before is limitted, and shall kepe the same to be shewed forth vppon their accompt, in maner and fourme as is aforesayde. All which sayd heads and egges, shalbe foorthewith, after such accompt made, in the presence of the said Churchwardeins and Tarours, or of three of them, burned, cōsumed, or eyther sunder. And if vppon any accompte to be made in the

Fozl.

Accompt

Vermins heds.

Fozl.

Burne

ende

ende and determinacion of the office of any suche distributours, it shall appeare that any summe of money is remaining in the hãds of the said distributours, or of anye of them, then the same shalbe by bill invented, as is aforesaid, deliuered ouer to such psons, as be or shalbe elected to ẏ same office for the yere next following, by them to be distributed, as is aforesaid.

And for the better execution of thys act, be it also enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that it may and shalbe lawful to and for euery personne and persons, which hereafter wil trauell for ẏ taking of Crowes, Rookes, choughs and other the vermine abouesaide, to enter for the same purpose and intent into any place therefore mete and conuenient, with the cõsent of the owner or occupier of the same, and ther to vse suche nettes, engins, and other reasonable deuises, as are meete and cõuenient for the taking and destructiõ of suche vermine (handgunnes and crosbowes excepted) and shal take & haue al such Crowes, Choughs, Rookes, and other vermine to his & their owne vses. And if the said churchwardens & fire persons of any parish or parishes so required by the Churchwardeins, as is aforesaid, or the persones elected for distributours or any of them, shall refuse or make defaute in the execuciõ of this act or any part therof, contrary to the fourme aforesaid: then euery such person shal forfait for euery such defaut, fine pounds, the one moyte therof to be to our soueraigne Lady ẏ Queene, her heirs and successors, and the other moity therof, to him or them vsing tillage yerelye within the same shiere, that shal sue for the same in any court of recorde of our soueraygne Lady the Queene, her heires and successours by action of debte, or bill of information, wherin the defendaunt or defendaũts shall haue no protection, essoigne, or wager of law allowed or admitted. Forf.

Prouided alwaies, & bee it further enacted by auctority aforesaide, that this act or any braunche therin cõteined, shall not in anye wise extende to geue any libertie or auctoritie to any pson or persons, to vse or exercise any means or engin, for the destruction of crowes, or rookes, choughes, or other the vermine aforesaid, in any place or places, to the disturbaunce, let, or destruction of the building or breedinge of anie kind of Hawkes, Herons, Egrittes, Paupers, Swannes, or shouelers, or to the hurt & destructiõ of any Dooues, Dooueholses, deere or warren of Conies. Any thing in this acte to the contrarye contained, notwithstanding.

And be it further prouided, ẏ this act or any thing therin cõteined, shall not extend to geue or appoint any summe or summes of money to be geuẽ, paid, or distributed to any pson or persons, for the head or heads of anie Busard, Ringtaile, Perne, Polcatte, Fitchew or Stote, taken in any park, warren, or groũd, eploied to the maintenaunce of any game of Conies, or to any stares taken in Douehouses, nor to the killinge or bringing the head of anie Kite or Rauen, killed in any Citie or towne corporate, or within two miles of the same. This acte to continue to the ende of the next parliament. An. 8 El. cap. 15. & likewise cõtinued. 13. El. cap. 25. & 14. Eliz. ca. 11. vntill thende of the nert parlement.

¶ Crowne.

SE England. an. 14. E. 3. statutum per se, that the realme of England shall not be subiect to the Realme of Fraunce. England Fraunce

2 ¶ An. 7. H. 4. ca. 2. the inheritaunce of the crown of England & of France were England Fraunce

Taile

were entailed to the kinge & the heirs of his body, and prince Edward made heire apparant wᵗ rem̃ ouer to other sonnes of the king.

Succession

3 ¶ An. 25. H. 8. c. 22. an act was made declaring the stablishing of the succession of the Crowne, wherin is declared the kyngs mariage with Quene Katerine to be voide, and the diuorce betwixe thē to be good, & the mariage betwene him and the lady Anne Bolleine to be good, and certain degrees of mariage there recited to be prohibited, and that none marie within those degrees, and those mariages to be denoyced, and their issues not to be legitimate, and the succession of ỳ crowne tailed to the issue betweene the kyng and Anne Bolleine with diuers rem̃. And dyuers thinges were made treason, and dyuers thinges made misprision of treson, & that al men should take an othe to maintaine this act. But all this act was repeled by an. 28. H. 8 cap. 7. And by 1. M. pliament. c. 1.

Mariage
Denoyce
Matrimoñ
Degrees.
Degrees
Bastardie
Not legitimate
Taile
Treason
Misprif.
Othe

25. H. 8. ca. 22
Succession
Othe.

4 ¶ The statut made An. 25. H. 8. c. 22 concerning the kings succession, & the acte made An. 26. H. 8. ca. 2. concerning the othe be repeled by an. 28. H. 8. c. 7. & therby a pardō geuen to all ỳ before that offended in treason, or misprision of treason in spaking or doing against Anne Bolleine & her mariage & her issue. And by this acte Anne Bulleine, & her brother George Bullein Lorde Rocheford & other there named be attainted of treson, & ỳ diuorce betwixt ỳ king & quene Katherin confirmed, & her issue made illegitimate. (But the article cōcerning the diuorce & illegimacion is repeled by 1. M. 1. pl. ca. 1.) & ỳ by act of. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. the diuorce betwene ỳ king & Anne Bullein is cōfirmed, & her issue made illegitimat. & ỳ none shal mary with certaine degrees declared in the statute, & ỳ mariages made with those degrees be voide and shalbe void. But ỳ article concerning prohibiciō of mariages with those degrees is repeled by 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 8. And that act of. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. the issue betwene the king & Quene Jane be made heires of the crown. And ther is the succession of the crowne appointed to the kinges issue wᵗ diuers remaynders, & that the king maye dispose the succession by his letters patets or last will. And it is there made treason if anie to whom the succession is appointed to vsurpe vpon other that shoulde be king before, and diuers other matters there be made treasō, but al those treasons be repeled by. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by. 1. M. 1. cession) and by that acte of 28. H. 8. cap. 7. it is declared who shall haue the keeping and gouernaunce of the kings issu with age ỳ shalbe king. And there is declared an othe concerning the succession, & who shal take it And ỳ anye anāctment made by the king by letters patents, or by his last will in writing to any persone of hys royal bloud of any title, stile, or name of any estate or dignity or honor or of any lāds shalbe as good as it were by pliamēt, & that this act of 28. H. 8. ca. 7 shalbee enterpreted accordinge to the plain woords. &c. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7.

Repelled
Taile
Succession
Will
Treason
Repelled
Gouernāce
Othe
Inuentrie
Citation
Rome
Succession
First fruits
Submissiō
Letters patents
Othe.
Treason

5 ¶ An. 35. H. 8. ca. 1. ỳ crown of England is entailed to the kinges daughter the Ladye Marye, & to the heirs of her body, & for lack of such issue to the kings daughter the lady Elizabeth in suche forme as is there declared, & for lack of such issue to such as ỳ king by his letters or last will in writig should limit. And it is there enacted that all persons limitted by the statuts of. 28. H. 7. cap. 7. & 10. to take othes against ỳ see of Rome & diuers other ỳngs therin specified should take ỳ othe set out in this statut of. 35. H. 8. c. 1. & the refusing of the othe to be treson. And interrupting of thigs in this act, & diuers other

Bastardy
Matrimoñ
Degree

things

thinges to be made treason. But these treasons be repealed by 1. E. 6. ca. 12. & by. 1. M. 1. sessione. And al that concerneth the othe in that act of. 25. H. 8. bee repealed by. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 8. as appeareth Rome. ¶

6 ¶ That the said act made in ỳ saide first & second yeres of the raingnes of ỳ said late king Philip & Quene Marye (s. ca. 8. & al euery braunch, clauses & articles therin conteined) other then such braunches, clauses & sentences, as hereafter shalbe accepted, may from ỳ last daye of this session of parliament, by auctoryty of this ꝑsent parliament be repealed, & shall from thence forthe be vterly voide & of none effect.

7 ¶ And that also for the reuiuinge of diuers of the said good lawes & statuts made in ỳ time of your said deere father, it may also plese your highnes that one act & statut made in the. xxiij yeare of the said late king Henry the eight entituled: An act that no persone shalbe cited out of the diocis wher he or she dwelleth, except i certain cases. And one other act made in the. xxiij. yere of the raigne of the said late king entituled: An act ỳ appeles in such cases as hath ben vsed to bee pursued to the see of Rome, shal not be frō hence forth had ne vsed, but wiin this realm And one other acte made in the xxv. yeare of the said late king concerning restreint of payment of annates and first fruites of Archebyshoprikes, and Bishoprickes to the see of Rome. And one other acte in the said. xxv. yeare intituled: an act concerning the submission of the clergy to the kings maiesty And also one act made in the said. xxv yere entituled: an acte restraining the paiment of annates or first fruites to the bishop of Rome, & of the electinge and consecrating of Archebishoppes and Bishoppes within this Realme. And one other acte made in the sayde xxv. yere, entituled: an act concerning the exoneration of the kings subiects from exactions, and impositions heretofore paid to the see of Rome, and for hauing licences & dispensations with in this realme, without suing further for the same. And one other act made in the xxvi. yeare of the saide late king entituled: an acte for nomination and consecration of Suffragans within this Realme. And also one other act made in the eight and twenty yere of the raigne of the saide late kinge entituled: an acte for the release of such as haue obteyned, pretensed licences, and dispensations, from the see of Rome, and all and euery braunches, woordes, and sentences, in the said seuerall actes and statutes, conteined by auctoritie of this present parliament from and at all times after the last daye of this session of parliament shalbe reuiued and shall stand and be in full force and strength to al intents constructiōs and purposes. And that the braunches sentences, & woordes of the said seuerall actes, & euery of them, from thence forth shall and maye bee iudged, deemed, & taken to extende to your highnesse your heires and successours as fully and largely as euer the same actes or any of them did extend to the said late king Henry the eyghte your highnes father. And that it may also please your highnes, that it may bee enacted by the auctoritie of this present Parliament, that so much of one acte or statute made in the xxvij. yeare of the raigns of your saide deere father king Henrye the eight entituled: an acte concernings precontractes of mariages, and touchyng degrees of consanguinity as in the time of the late kynge Edwarde the firte, your highnesse moste deere Brother, by one other act or statut was not repelled. And also one acte made in the xxvij.

Citation

Rome

First fruits

Submissiō

Exactions

Dispensations.

Suffragās

Dispensations

Consanguinitie

yerde, yere of the raigne of the said late King Henry the eight entituled: an acte, that doctours of the Ciuile lawe being maried, may exercise ecclesiasticall iurisdiction, and al & euery braunches and articles in the said two actes last mẽcioned, and not repelled in the time of the saide late kinge Edwarde the firste, may from henceforth likewise stande, and be reuiued, and remayne in their full force and strength to al intentes and purposes, any thynge cõteined in the said act of repeale before mencioned, or anye other matter or cause to the cõtrary notwithstanding. And that it may please your highnes that it may be further enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that all other lawes and statuts, and the braunches and clauses of anye acte or statute repealed and made voyd by the said acte of repeale, made in the time of the saide late King Phillippe and Queene Marye, and not in this present act specially mencioned reuiued, shall stande remaine and bee repealed and void in such like maner & forme as they were before the makinge of this acte, anye thynge therein conteyned to the contrarye notwithstanding. And that yt may also please your highnesse, that it may be enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that one act and statut made in the firste yeare of the raygne of the late King Edwarde the firt your maiesties most deere brother, entituled, an acte againste them the persons as shal vnreuerently speke against the sacrament of the body and bloude of Christ commonly called the sacrament of the aulter, and for the receiuinge thereof vnder both kindes, & al and euery braunches, clauses and sentences therein cõteined shall and may likewise stand the last day of this sessiõ of parliamẽt, be reuiued, and from thenceforth shal and maye stande and remayne, and be in full force, strength, and effect, to al intents, constructions and purposes, in suche like maner and fourme, as the same was at any time in the first yere of the raigne of the said late king Edwarde the firt, any lawe statute or other mater to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstandinge. And that also it may please your highnes, yt it may be further established and enacted by thauctority aforesaide, that one act and statute made in the first and second yeares of the sayd late king phillippe and Queene Marye, intituled, an acte for the reuiuing of three statutes made for the punishement of heresies, and also the said three statutes mencioned in ỳ saide acte, & by the same acte reuiued, and all and euery braunches, articles, clauses, and sentences cõteined in the saide seuerall actes or statutes, and euerye of them, shalbe from the laste day of this session of parliamẽt, deemed and remain vtterly repealed void, and of none effect, to all intents and purposes, any thinge in the said seuerall acts, or any of them conteined, or any other matter or cause to the contrary notwithstanding:

And to the intent that all vsurped & forein power and auctoritie spiritual and temporal, may for euer be clearelye extinguished, and neuer to be vsed or obeyed within this realme, or anye other your maiesties dominiõs or cõtreis: may it please your highnes that it may be further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no forayn prynce Person, Prelate, State, or potentate spirituall, or temporal, shal at any time after the last day of this session of Parlement, vse, enioy or exercise anye maner of power, iurisdiction, superioritie, auctoritie, preeminence, or priuilege spiritual or ecclesiastical within this realme, or within any other your maiesties dominions, or cõtreis that

main

Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction.

Heresie.

Ecclesiasticall state

Regne

Forrein power.

Sacrament

Wothe kindes

now be, or hereafter shalbe, but frō thencefoꝛth the same shalbe clearely abolished out of this realme, and all other youre highnes dominions foꝛ euer, any statut, oꝛdinance, custome, constitutions, oꝛ any other matter oꝛ cause, whatsoeuer to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And that also it may likewise please your highnesse that it maye be established & enacted by thauctoꝛitie afoꝛesaid, that such iurisdictions, pꝛiuileges, superioꝛities, & pꝛeheminence spiritual oꝛ ecclesiastical as by any spiritual oꝛ ecclesiasticall power oꝛ auctoꝛitie hath heretofoꝛe bene oꝛ may lawfully be exercised oꝛ vsed foꝛ the visitacion of the ecclesiastical state and persons, & foꝛ reformacion, oꝛder and coꝛrectiō of the same, & of al manner errours, heresies, scismes, abuses, offences, cōtempts, & enoꝛmities, shall foꝛ euer by auctoꝛitie of this pꝛesent parliament, be vnited & annexed to the imperial crowne of this realme. And ẏ your highnes, your heirs and succesſoꝛs, kings & queenes of this realme shall haue full power & auctoꝛitie by vertue of this act, by letters patentes vnder the great seale of England, to assigne, name and auctoꝛise, when, & as often as your highnes, your heirs oꝛ succesſoꝛs shal thinge meete & conuenient, & foꝛ such and so long time, as shal please your highnesse, youre heires oꝛ succesſoꝛs such persons being natural boꝛne subiectes to youre heighnes, youre heirs oꝛ succesſoꝛs as your maiestie your heires oꝛ succesſoꝛs, shal think meete to exercise, vse, occupye, & execute vnder your highnes, your heires & succesſours, all maner of Iurisdictions, pꝛiuileges, & pꝛeheminēses in any wise touching oꝛ concerning any spiritual oꝛ ecclesiastical iurisdictiō, within these your Realmes of England & Ireland, oꝛ any other your highnesse dominions oꝛ countries & to visite reforme, reꝛesse, oꝛdꝛe, coꝛrecte, and amende al such errours, heresies, scismes, abuses, offences cōtemptes & enoꝛmities whatsoeuer, which by any any maner spiritual oꝛ ecclesiastical power, auctoꝛitie, oꝛ iurisdiction, can oꝛ may lawfully be reformed, oꝛdꝛed, reꝛesſed, coꝛrected, restrained oꝛ amended to the pleasure of almighty God, the encrese of vertue, and conseruacion of the peace & vnitie of this realme. And that such person oꝛ persons so to be named assigned, auctoꝛised, & appointed by your highnes, your heirs oꝛ succesſoꝛs, after the saide letters patents, to him oꝛ them made & deliuered as is afoꝛsaide, shall haue full power & auctoꝛitie by vertue of thys acte, and the said letters patents vnder your highnes, your heirs oꝛ succesſoꝛs to exercise, vse & execute al ẏ pꝛemisses accoꝛding to the tenour & effect of the said letters patents. Any matter oꝛ cause to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And foꝛ ẏ better obseruacion and maintenāce of this acte, may it please your highnesse that it maye be further enacted by thauctoꝛitie afoꝛsaide that all and euery Archbishop, Bishop, & all and euery other ecclesiasticall person and other ecclesiasticall officer and ministeꝛ, of what estate dignitie, pꝛeheminence, oꝛ degree soeuer he oꝛ theye be oꝛ shalbe, and al and euery temporal Judge, Justicier, Maioꝛ, & other lay oꝛ tempoꝛal officer and ministeꝛ, & euery other person, hauing your highnesse fee oꝛ wages within this realme oꝛ any your highnes dominiōs shal make, take and receaue a coꝛporall othe vpon the Euangelist, beſoꝛ such person oꝛ persons as shal please your hyghnes, your heires oꝛ succesſours vnder the greate seale of England,

Ecclesiastical state

Assigne

Othe

land, to assigne and name, to accepte & take the same accordinge to ẏ tenor and effect hereafter folowinge. That is to saye, I. A. B. do vtterly testifie and declare in my conscience that the Queenes highnesse is the onelye supreame gouernour of this realme, & of al other her highnesse dominions, and countries, as wel in al spiritual or ecclesiastical thinges or causes, as temporal, & that no forreine Prince, person, Prelate, State, or Potentate, hath or ought to haue any iurisdictiõ power, superioritie prehemynence or auctoritie ecclesiastycall or spirituall within this realme, and therfor I do vtterly renoũce and forsake al forei iurisdictions, powers, superioryties, and auctorities, and do promise that from henceforth I shal beare Faith & true allegeaunce to the Queenes highnes, her heires and lawful successours, & to my power shal assiste & defend al iurisdiction, preuiledges, prehemynences and auctorities graũted or belonging to the Queenes highnes, her heires and successours, or vnited and annexed to the Imperiall crowne of the realme, so help me god and by the contentes of this booke.

And that it may be also enacted, that if any suche Archebishop, Bishop, or any other ecclesiastical officer or minister, or any of the said temporal iuges, iusticiaries, or other lay officer or minister shal peremptorely or obstinatly refuse to take or receiue the saide othe: That then he so refusinge shal forfaite and lose onely duringe his life al and euery ecclesiastical and spiritual promocion, benefice and office, and euery temporal and lay promocion and office which he hath sold at the time of suche refusal made and that the whole title, interest & incumbeney in euery suche promocion, benefite, and other office as agaynste such personne onely so refusinge, duringe his life, shal clearly cease and be void, as though the party so refusing, were dead. And that al and euery suche personne and personnes so refusinge to take the said othe, shall immediately after suche refusal, bee from thencefoorth duringe his life disabled to retain or any office exercise or other promocion whiche he at the time of such refusal hath ioyntlye or in common with any other personne or persons. And that al & euery person & persons that at anye time hereafter shalbe preferred, promoted, or collated to any archbishoprike or bishoprike, or to any spiritual or ecclesiasticall benefice, promocion, dignity, office or ministery, or that shalbe by your highnesse, your heirs or successors, preferred or promoted to any temporal or lay office, ministerye or seruice within this realme or in any other your highnesse dominions, before he or they shal take vpon him or them to receaue, vse exercise, supply, or occupy in any such archbishoprike bishoprike, promociõ, dignitie, office ministerye, or seruice, shall likewise make, take and receaue the said corporal othe before mencioned, vpon ẏ Euangelistе, before such persons as haue or shal haue auctoritie to admit any such person to anye suche office, ministery or seruice or els before such personne or personnes as by youre highnesse your heires or successour, by commission vnder the great seale of England, shalbe named, assigned or appointed, to minister the said oth And that it may likewise be further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, ẏ if any such personne or personnes as at any time hereafter shalbe promoted, preferred or collated to any such promotion spiritual or ecclesiasticall benefite, office or ministery, or ẏ by

Refuse the othe

your

your highnes, your heires or successours shalbe promoted or preferred to any temporal or laye office, ministery or seruice, shal & do perẽptorily & obstinately refuse to take the same oth so to him to be offered, that then he or they so refusing, shal presently be iudged and disabled in the law to receaue, take or haue the same pmotion spiritual or ecclesiastical ẏ same temporal office, ministery or seruice wẏn this realme, or any other youre highnesse dominiõs, to al intents, cõstructions and purposes. And that it may be further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid ẏ al & euery ẏson & persons tẽporal suing lyuery, or *ouster le main*, out of the hãds of your highnes your heirs or successors before his or their lyuere, or *ouster le maĩ*, sued forth & allowed, & euery temporall person or psons, doing any homage to your highnes your heirs or successors, or ẏ shalbe receaued into seruice wẏ your highnes your heires or successours, shal make, take & receiue the said corporal othe before mencioned, before the lord Chauncellor of England or the lord keeper of ẏ great seale for ẏ time being, or before such person or persons as by your highnesse youre heires or successours shalbe named & appoited to accept or receaue ẏ same And ẏ also al & euery person & persõs taking orders & al & euery other ẏson & persons which shalbe promoted, or preferred to any degree of learninge in any vniuersitie wẏn this your realme or dominions, before he shal receaue or take any such orders to be pferred to any such degre of learning shal make take & receiue the said oth by this act set forth & declared as is aforsaid, before his or their ordinarye cõmissary, Chancellor, or Vicechauncellor or their sufficient deputies in ẏ said vniuersitie. Prouided alwaies ẏ it may be further enacted by ẏ auctority aforsaid, ẏ if any ẏson having any estate of enheritance in any temporal office or offices, shall hereafter obstinately & perẽptorily refuse to accept & take ẏ said oth as is aforsaid, & after at any time during his life shal willingly require to take & receiue ẏ said oth, & so do take & accepte ẏ same othe before any ẏson or ẏsons ẏ shal haue lawful auctoritie to minister ẏ same: ẏ thẽ euery such person immediately after he hath so receaued the same oth, shalbe vsed, iudged, & demed in like estate & possessiõ of ẏ said office, as he was before ẏ said refusal & shal & may vse & exercise ẏ said office i such maner & forme as he should or might haue done before such refusal, any thing in this act cõteined to ẏ cõtrary in any wise notwẏstãding. And for ẏ more sure obseruacõ of this act, & ẏ vtter extinguishmẽt of al forreine & vsurped power & auctoritie, maye it please your highnes ẏ it may be further enacted by ẏ auctoritie aforsaide ẏ if anye ẏson or ẏsons, dwellinge or inhabiting wẏn this your realme, or in any other your highnesse realme or dominions, of what estate, dignity or degre soeuer he or they be aft ẏ ende of xxx. dayes nexte after ẏ determinacion of this session of this ẏsent pliament, shal by writing, printing, teaching, preaching, expresse wordes dede or act aduisedly, maliciously, & directely affirme, holde, stand wẏ, set forth, maintaine or defend thauctoritie prehemineñce, power or iurisdictiõ spiritual or ecclesiastical, of any forei prince, prelate, person, state, or potẽtate whatsoeuer heretofore claymed, vsed or vsurped wẏn this realme, or any dominion or countrey being wẏn or vnder ẏ power dominion or obeisance of your highnes, or shal aduisedly, maliciously & directly put in

vse, or execute any thing for the extolling, aduauncement, setting forth the maintenaunce or defence of any such pretended or vsurped iurisdictiõ power, prehemineuce, or auctoritie, or any part therof.

That then euerye suche person & persons so doing & offendinge, their abbettours, aydours, procurours, & counseilours being therof lawfullye conuicted and attainted according to the due order and course of the comõ lawe of this realme for his or theire first offence shal forfait and lose vnto your highnesse, your heirs and successors, al his & their goodes and cattels, as wel real as personal. And yf any such person so cõuicted or attainted shal not haue or be worth of hys proper goodes & cattels to the value of xx li. at the time of suche his conuiction or attainder: ỳ then euery such pson so conuicted and attainted, ouer & besides the forfaiture of al his said goods & cattels, shal haue & suffer imprisonment by the space of one hole yeare, without baile or mainprise. And that also al and euery the benefices, prebendes, and other ecclesiastical promotions, & dignities whatsoeuer of euery spiritual person so offẽding & being attainted, shal immediately after suche atteindour, be vtterly voide, to al intents and purposes, as though the incũbent therof were dead, & that the patron and donoure of euery such benefit, prebend, spirituall promocion and dignitie, shall & may lawfully present vnto the same or geue the same in such maner and fourme as if the said incũbent were dead. And if any such offendor or offendours, after such conuiction or attainder do eftsone commit or do the saide offences or any of them, in maner & fourme aforesaid, & be therof duely conuicted and attainted, as is aforesaide. That then euery suche offendour and offendors shal for the same second offence, incurre into ỳ daungers penalties and forfaitures, ordined and prouided by the statut of prouision and premunire, made in the xvi. yere of ỳ raign of king Richard the second. And if any such offendor or offendors, at anye time after the said second conuiction and attainder do the third time committe and do ỳ said offences or any of them, in maner & fourme aforsaid, and be therof duely conuicted & attainted as is aforsaide. That thẽ euery such offence or offences shalbe deemed and adiuged highe treason, & that the offendour and offendours therein, beinge therof lawfully conuicted & attainted, according to the lawes of this realme, shal suffer paines of death and other penalties, forfeitures, & losses, as in case of highe treason by the lawes of this realme, And also that it maye lyke wise please your highnes that it maye be enacted by thauctorite aforsaide, that no maner of person or persons shalbe molested or impeched for any the offences aforsaide committed or perpetrated onelye by preaching, teachinge or wordes, vnlesse he or they be thereof lawfullye endicted within the space of one half yere nexte after his or their offences so committed. And in case any person or persons shal fortune to be imprisoned for any of the said offences committed by preaching, teaching or word, onely, and be not thereof endicted within the space of one halfe yeare next after his or their such offence so committed and done. That then the saide person so imprisoned, shalbe set at liberty, and be no lõger deteined in prison for any such cause or offence. Prouided alwayes, & bee it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaide that

Forf.

Second offence.

Third offence

Premunire

Treason

xxi. dayes.

Half yere

that this act or any thing there in cõtained, shal not in any wise extende to repeale anye clause matter or sentence contained, or specified in ỳ said act of repeale, made in the saide first and second yeares of the raignes of the saide late King Philip & Queene Mary, as doth in anye wise touche or concerne any matter or cause of Præmunir, or that doth make or ordeine any matter or cause to be within the case of Præmunire, but that the same forsomuch onely as toucheth or concerneth anye case or matter of Præmunire Præmunire, shal stand & remaine in such force & effect as the same was before the making of this acte. Any thinge in this act contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided also & be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid ỳ this act or any thinge therein cõtained shal not in any wise extende or be preiudicial to any plon or persons for any offẽce or offences committed or done or hereafter to be committed or done contrarye to the tenour and effect of any act or statut nowe reuiued by this act, before the end of thirty dayes next after ỳ end xxx. dayes. of the Sessions of this present Parliament any thing in this act conteined, or any other matter or cause to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

And if it happen that anye Peere of this realme, shal fortune to be endited of, & for any offence that is reuiued or made Præmunire or treason by this act, that then he so being endicted, shal haue his trial by his Peeres, in such like maner and fourme, as in other cases of treason hath bene vsed. Prouided allwaies & be it enacted, as is aforesaid, that no maner of order, act or determination, for anye matter of religion or cause ecclesiasticall, had, or made by auctoritie of this present parliament shalbe accepted, deemed, interpretated or adiudged at any time hereafter, to be any errour, heresie, scisme or scismatical Heresie. opinion. Any order, decree, sentence constitution or lawe, whatsoeuer the same be to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided allwaies and bee it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, ỳ such plon or persons to whome your highnesse, your heires or successours shal hereafter by letters patents vnder the great seale of England geue auctoritie to haue or execute any iurisdiction, power or auctoritie Spiritual, or to visite, reforme, order or correct any errours heresies, scismes Heresie abuses, or enormitie by vertu of thes act shal not in any wise haue auctoritie or power to order, determine or adiuge anye matter or cause to be heresie but onlye such as heretofore haue bene determined ordred or adiudged to be heresie, by thauctoritie of ỳ canonical Scripture, or by the first foure general counselles, or any of thẽ or by any other general coũsel wher in the same was declared heresie, by the expresse and plaine wordes of the said canonical scriptures, or such as hereafter shalbe ordred, iudged or determined to bee heresie by the highe court of parliamẽt of this realme w̃ the assent of the clergy in their conuocation. Any thing in this act contained to ỳ contrary notwẽstanding.

And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide that no person or persons shalbee hereafter indicted or arrained for anye the offences made or deined, reuiued, or iudged by this act Accusers. vnlesse there be two sufficient witnesses or more to testifie and declare the saide offences, wherof he shalbee indicted or arrained. And ỳ the saide witnesses, or so manye of them as shalbe lyuing, & within this realme, at the time of the arraignement of

ſuche perſonne ſo indicted, ſhalbee
brought forthe in perſonne, face to
face before the partye ſo arraigned,
and there ſhall teſtifie and declare
what theye canne saye againſte the
partye ſo arraigned, if he require the
ſame. Prouided alſo and bee it fur-
ther enacted by thauctoritie afore ſaide
that if any perſon or perſonnes ſhall
hereafter happen to geue any relife
Ayde aide or comfort, or in anye wiſe bee
ayding, helping or comforting to the
perſonne or perſonnes, or anye that
ſhal heereafter happen to be an offē-
der in any matter or caſe of the pre-
munire or treaſon, reuiued or made
by this act. That then ſuch relicfe aid
and comfort geuen ſhal not be iud-
ged or taken to be any offence, vnles
there bee two ſufficient witneſſes at
the leaſt that can and will openly te-
ſtifie and declare that the perſon or
perſonnes that ſo gaue ſuche relefe,
aide or comfort, had notice & know-
lege of ſuche offence committed and
done by the ſayd offendor at the time
of ſuch relefe, aide or comfort ſo to
him geuen or miniſtred, any thinge
in this act cōtained or any other mat-
ter or cauſe to the contrarye in anye
wiſe notwithſtandinge. And where
one pretenced ſentence hath hereto-
fore bene geeuen in the conſiſto-
ry in Powles before certeine iudges
Delegate by thauctoritie *Legantine*, of ỹ
late Cardinal Poole, by reaſon of a
forein vſurped power and auctoritie
Chetwood againſt Richard Chetwood Eſquire
and Agnes his wife, by the name of
Agnes Wodhul, at the ſuit of Char-
les Tyrel gentleman, in a cauſe of
matrimony ſolempnized betwene ỹ
ſaide Richard & Agnes, as by ỹ ſame
pretenced ſentēce more plainly doth
appeare. From the whiche ſentence
the ſayde Richarde and Agnes haue
appealed to ỹ court of Rome, whiche
appeale doth there remaine, and yet
is not determined. May it therefore
pleaſe your highneſſe that it may be
enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, ỹ
if ſentence in the ſaide appeale, ſhall
happen to be geuen at the ſaid court
of Rome, for and in the behalfe of ỹ
ſaid Richard and Agnes, for the re-
herſing of the ſaide pretenſed ſentēce
before thende of threeſcore dayes next
after the ende of this Seſſion of thys
preſent parliamēt, that then ỹ ſame
ſhalbe adiudged and take to be good
and effectual in the lawe, and ſhal &
maye be vſed, pleaded and alowed in
any court or place wīin this realme,
any thinge in this act or in any other
actor ſtatut conteined to the contra-
ry notwithſtanding. And if no ſen-
tence ſhalbee geuen at the courte of
Rome, in the ſaid appeale for the re-
uerſinge of the ſaide pretenſed ſen-
tence, before the ende of the ſaide ix.
dales, that then it ſhal and maye be
lawfull for the ſaid Richard and Ag-
nes, and either of them at any tyme
hereafter to commence, take ſue and
proſecute their ſaid appeale from the
ſaide pretenced ſentence, and for the
reuerſing of the ſaid pretenced ſen-
tence within this realme, in ſuch lyk
manner and fourme, as was vſed to
be purſued or might haue bene pur-
ſued within this realme at any tyme
ſince the xxiij. yeare of the raigne of
the ſaide late kinge Henry the eight
vpon ſentences geuen in the courte,
or courtes of any Archebiſhop with-
in this realme. And that ſuch appele
as ſo hereafter ſhalbe taken or pur-
ſued by the ſaid Richard Chetwoode
and Agnes, or either of thē, and the
ſentences that herein or thereuppon
ſhal hereafter be geuen, ſhalbee iud-
ged to bee good and effectuall in the
lawe, to al intents and purpoſes any
lawe, cuſtome, vſage, canon, conſti-
tution

tucion or any other matter or cause to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Prouided also and be it enacted by ẏ auctoritie aforsaide that where there ys the like appeale now dependinge in the saide court of Rome, betwene one Robert Harecourt marchant of the staple and Elyzabeth Harecourt otherwise called Elyzabeth Robyns of the one party. And Anthonye Fidel marchaunt straunger, on thother partye, that the said Robert, Elyzabeth and Anthony, and euery of thē, shal and may for the prosecutinge & trying of their said appeale haue and enioy that like remedy, benefite and aduantage, in like maner and forme as the said Richard and Agnes or any of them hath, maye or ought to haue or enioye, this act or any thing therein contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 1. El. cap. 1.

Harecourt.

7 ¶ Wee your said moste louinge faithful and obedient subiects, representing that thre estates of your realme of Englande, as thereunto constrained by the law of God, and mā, excepte we shoulde ouermuche forget our dueties to your highnesse, & to the heires of your body lawfully begotten can no lesse doe, but moste humbly beseeche your highnesse, ẏ by thauctoritie of this present parliament it may be enacted, established, and declared that we doo recognise, acknowledge and confesse the same your estate, right title, and successiō, as is aforsaid, to be in and your highnesse and the heires of your bodye to bee begotten, thorowlye, and in the whole, and in euerye parte thereof in suche maner and forme as before is mencioned declared or confessed, and thereunto moste humbly & faithfully wee doe submitt our selues our heires and posterities for euer. And further doe make oure moste harty and humble peticions vnto youre highnesse that it maye please the same not onely to accept this our said recognicion but also our faithful promisses that we according to our duities shal & wil stand to assist and defende your royall maiestie, & the heires of your bodyes to be begotten, beynge kinges and Queenes of this realme and your said rights and titles into ẏ said imperial state, place, crowne & dignitie in al thinges thereto belonginge at al times to the vttermoste of our possible powers, and therein to spend our bodies, landes & goodes against al persons whatsoeuer, that any thing shal attempt to the cōtrary. And that it may be enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, that as well thys oure declaracion, confessiō and recognicion as also the limitacion & declaracion of the succession of thimperial crowne of this realme mencioned & conteined in the said act made in the saide xxxv. yere of the raigne of your said moste noble father, shall stande, remain & be by ẏ lawe of this realme for euer. And that al sentences, iudgements and decree had, made, declared set forthe published & promulged, and also as much of euery clause article, branche, matter or thing conteined & expressed in any act or acts of parlement as be in any thing repugnant contrary or derogatory to thys our said confession, declaracion & recognicion, or to any parte or parcel therof, or contrary to the said limitacion of the succession of the imperial crowne, established & made by ẏ said acte in the said xxxv. yere of ẏ raigne of the said late king Henry the eight (by whatsoeuer power or auctority ẏ same ben, or haue bene had or made) shalbe vtterly frustrate, void and of none effect. And also shall and maye

Succession

be cancelled, defaced and put in perpetual oblivio at your highnesse will and pleasure as if the same had neuer bene had ne made, declared, sette forth, published or promulged. An. 1. El. ca. 3.

8 ¶ Be it enacted that if any person or persons, dwellinge, inhabiting, or resiant within this realme, or within any other the Queenes dominions seignories or countries, or the marches of the same or els where wtin or vnder vnder her obeisance & power, of what estate, dignitie, preheminēce or degree or condicion, soeuer hee or they be, after the firste day of Aprill, which shal be in the yere of our lorde God 1563. shal by writing, cypherynge, printing, preaching or teaching dede or act, aduisedly and wittingly, hold Maintaine or stand with to extoll, set forth, maintaine, or defend the auctoritie, iurisdicio or power of ỳ Bishop of Rome Rome or of his See, heretofore claimed, vsed or vsurped within this realme or in any dominions or countrey being of within or vnder the Queenes power or obeisance, or by anye speche, open deede or act aduisedly and wittingly attribut any such maner of in Attribute risdiction, auctoritie, or preheminēce to the said See of Rome, or to anye bishop of the same See for the time being, within this realme, or in any the Queenez dominions or coūtreyz that then euerye such person or persons so doing or offending, their abbettours, procurors, and counsellers & also their aiders, assistents and cōforters, vpon purpose & to the intent to set forth, further & extoll the sayde vsurped power auctoritie or iurisdiction or any of the sayde bishop or bishops of Rome & euerye of them, being therof lawfully endited or presented within One yere one yeare nexte after any such offences by him or them cō mitted, and beinge lawfully conuicted or attainted at any time after according to the laws of this realme for euery such default & offence, shal incurre into the daungers, penalties peines & forfeitures ordeined & puided by the statute of prouision & premunire, made in ỳ xvi. yere of ỳ raigne of King Richard the second. Premunire

And it is also enacted by the auctoritie afforsaid ỳ as wel iustices of assise Just. of assi. in their circuites, as iustices of peas Just. of p. wtin the limites of their commission, and auctorities or two of euery suche Justices of peas at the least, wherof one to be of the Quoꝝ, shal haue ful power & auctoritie by vertue of thys act in their quarter or open Sessionz to enquire of al offences, contēpts & transgressiōs, perpetrated, cōmitted or done cōtrary to the true meaning of ỳ premisses, in like maner & forme as they may of other offences against the Quenes peas, & shall certifie euery presentment, afore them or anye of them had or made concerninge ỳ same or any parte thereof, before the Queene, her heires & successours, in her or their court commōly called ỳ kings Benche within fourty dayes, next after any such presentment, had or made, if the Terme be then open and if not, at the first daye of the full terme next folowinge ỳ said xl. daies vpon paine that euery of the iusticez of Assise or iustices of the peas, before whomne such plentmēt shalbe made, making default of such certificat cōtrary to this statut to lose and forfait For. for euery such default one hundreth pounds to the Quenes highnesse her heires and successors.

And it is enacted &c. that the iustices of the kings benche, as wel vpon euery such certificat as by inquirye before thē selues wtin ỳ limities of their auctorities shal haue ful power and

auc-

Determine

Presentmt.

Othe

Determine authoritie to heare, order and determine euery suche offence done or cõmitted, cõtrary to the true meaning of thys present acte, according to the lawes of thys realme, in suche like maner and fourme, to all intentes & purposes, as if the person or persons against whom any presentment shal bee had vpon thys estatute, had bene presented vpon any matter or offen
Presentmẽt. ce expressed in the saide estatute, made in ỹ said. xvi. yere of king Richard the second.

And bee it enacted &c. that as well all maner of persones expressed and appointed, in, and by the act made in the firste yere of the Queenes Maiesties raigne that now is, entitled (an act restoring to the crowne the auncient iurisdiction ouer the estate eccle siasticall and spirituall, & abolishing all forreine powers repugnant to the
Othe same) to take the othe expressed and sett forth in the same, as all other psons which haue taken or shall take orders, commõly called Ordines sacros, or Ecclesiastical orders, haue ben, or shal be promoted, preferred, or admitted to anye degree of learning, in any vniuersitie within thys realme or dominions to the same belonging, and all Scolemaisters, and publike and priuate teachers of children, as also all maner of person or persons, that haue taken, or herafter shall take any degree of lerninge, in or at the common lawes of this realme, aswell Vtter barresters, as benchers, Readers, Auncients in anye house or houses of Courte, & all principal treasorers, and such as be of the graund companye in euery Inne of Chauncery, & all Atturneys, Protho notaries, and Philizers towards the lawes of this realme, and all maner of Shirifes, Eschetours, and Feodaries, & all other ỹson & persons which haue taken or shal take vpon him or thẽ, to haue ben, or shal bee admitted to anye ministery or office, in, at, or belonging to the common lawe, or anye other lawe or lawes, or to, or for the execution of them, or anye of them vsed or alowed, or at anye time hereafter to be vsed or allowed wỉn thys realme or any of the dominions or countreis belonging, which hereafter shall happen to belonge to the crowne or dignitie of the same, & all other officers or ministers of, or towardes any Court whatsoeuer and euery of them, shal take and pronoũce a corporal othe vpon the Euangelistes, before he or they shalbe admitted, allowed, or suffered to take vpõ him or them, to vse, exercise, supplie, or occuppe any such vocation, office, degree, ministery, roume or seruice, as is aforesaide, and that in the open courte, wherunto he doth or shal serue or belong. And if hee or theye doe not or shal not serue or belõg to any ordinary or open court, then hee or they shall take and pronounce ỹ othe aforesaid, in an opẽ place before a cõuenient assembly to witnesse the same, and before suche person or psons as haue, or shal haue auctoritie by cõmõ vse or otherwise, to admit or call any such person or persons as is afor saide, to any such vocation, office, ministerye, roume, or seruice, or els before suche person or persons, as by ỹ Queenes hyghenesse, her heires or
Commissiõ successoures, by commission vnder ỹ great seale of England, shal bee named or assigned, to accepte and take the same, according to the tenour, effecte and fourme of the same Othe, Verbatim, whiche is, and as it is already set forth to bee taken in the aforesaid acte made in the firste yere of the Queenes Maiesties raigne. And be it enacted, that euery archebishop

and

Bishop. and Bishoppe within thys realme & dominiõs of the same, shall have full power and auctoritie by vertue of thys acte, to tender or minister the othe aforesaide to euery or any spirituall or ecclesiasticall persone within theire proper dioces, as well in places and iurisdictions exempt, as elswhere.

Chancelor And bee it enacted &c. that the lord Chancellour or keeper of the greate seale of England for the time being, shal and may at all times hereafter, by vertue of thys acte, without further warrante, make and direct commission or commissions, vnder the great seale of England, to any persõ or persons geuing them, or some of them therby auctoritie to tender and minister the othe aforesaide, to suche persons or persones as by the aforesaid commission or commissions, the said commissioners shalbe auctorized to tender the same oth vnto.

And be it enacted &c. that if anie person or persons appointed or compellable by this act, or by the said act made in the said first yere to take ỳ said othe, or if any person or persones, to whom the said othe by any such commission or commissions shalbe limitted and appointed to be tendred as is aforesaide, doe or shall at the tyme of the saide othe so tendred refuse to take or pronounce the said othe, in maner and fourme aforesaid, that then the party so refusing, & being therof lawfully endited or presented, within one yere next after anye suche refusal, and conuicted or attainted at anie time after accordinge to the lawes of thys realme, shall suffer and incurre the daungers, penalties, paines, and forfeitures ordained & prouided by the statute of prouision and premunire aforesaid, made in the .16. yere of the reigne of kyng Richard the second.

Refuse

Premunire

And be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, ỳ all and euery such person & persons, hauing auctoritie to tẽder the othe aforesaid, shall wtin .xl. dayes next after such refusal or refusals of the said othe, if the terme be thẽ open & if not, then at the firste daye of the full terme next folowing the said .xl. daies, make true certificat vnder his or their seale or seales, of the names places & degrees of the person or persons so refusing the said othe, before the Queene her heirs or successours, in her or their court commõly called the kyngs benche, vpon paine ỳ eũy of the said persons, hauing such auctoritie to tender the said othe, making defaut of such Certificat, shal for eũy such defaut forfeite one .C.li. to the Queenes hyghenesse, her heires and successours. And that the shiriffe of ỳ Countie where the said court, commonly called the kyngs benche shal for the time bee holden, shall or may by vertue of thys acte, empanell a iury of the same countie, to enquire of, and vpon euery such refusall and refusalles, which Jury shall and may, vpon euery suche Certificat and other euidence to them in that behalfe to bee geeuen by vertue of thys acte procede to endite the person and persons so offending, in suche sorte and degree, to all intentes and purposes as the same Jury maye do of any offence or offences against the Queenes Maiesties peace, perpetrated, cõmitted or done within the same countie, of and for the which the same iury is so empanelled.

Second time

Certificat

Refuse othe

And for stronger defence & maintenance of thys acte. It is further ordeined and enacted &c. that yf anye such offender or offenders, as is aforsaid, of the firste parte or braunche of this estatute, that is to saye, by writinge,

cyphe-

cyphering, printing, preachinge, or teaching, deede or act, aduisedly and wittingly holde, or stande with, to extol, set forth, maintaine, or defende the authoritie, iurisdiction or power of the Bishop of Rome, or of hys see, heretofore claimed, vsed or vsurped within thys realme, or in any dominion or countrey, being of, within or vnder the Queenes power or obeisance, or by any speach, open deede or acte, aduisedly and wittingly attribute anye suche maner of iurisdiction, authoritie or preeminence to the said See of Rome, or to anie Bishoppe of the same See for the time beinge, within thys Realme, or in anye the Queenes dominions or countreys, or bee to anye suche offendour or offendours, abbettinge, procuringe or councellinge, or aiding, assisting, or comforting, vpō purpose, and to the intente to sett forth, further, and extoll the saide vsurped power, authoritie or iurisdiction, after suche conuiction and attaindoure, as is aforesaide, doe eftsones committe or doe the sayde offences or anye of them, in maner and fourme aforesaid, and be thereof duely conuicted and attainted, as is aforesaid, and also that yf anye the persons above named & appointed by thys acte to take the othe aforesaide, do after the space of three moneths next after the first tendour therof, the second time refuse to take and pronounce, or do not take or pronounce the same in forme aforesaid, to bee tendered, that then euery such offendour and offendours for the same second offence and offences, shal forfait, lose, and suffer suche like and the same peines, forfeitures, iudgements and execution, as is vsed in cases of hyghe treason.

Second time

Refuse othe

Prouided alwayes, that this act, nor any thyng therin conteined, nor any attainder to be had by force and vertue of this act, shal not extēd to make any corruption of blond, the disherityng of any heire, forfeiture of dower nor to the preiudice of the right or title of any ptson or persons, other thē the righte or title of the offendour or offendours, during his, her, or their naturall lyues onely.

And that it shall and maye be lawfull to euery person and persones, to whom the righte or interest of anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts after the death of any such offendour or offendours, should or might haue appertained, yf no suche attaindour had ben, to enter into the same without anye *ouster le maine* to bee sued, in suche sorte as hee or they might haue done yf thys acte had neuer bene had ne made.

Prouided also, that the othe exprssed in the said acte made in the said firste yere, shalbe taken and expounded in such forme as is set forth in an admonition annexed to the Queenes Maiesties iniunctions, published in the firste yere of her maiesties raigne, ỹ is to say, to confesse and acknowledge in her Maiestie, her heirs and successors, none other authoritie, then that was challenged and lately vsed by the noble kyng Henry the eight, and king Edware the sixte, as in the saide admonition more plainly may appeare.

Othe expounded.

And be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that this act shalbe openly redde and published and declared at euery quarter Sessions by the clerke of the peace, and at euery Leete and Lawedayes, by the Stewarde of the Court, and once in euery Terme in the open hall of euery houle & houses of Court & Chauncery, at the times & by the persons therunto to be limited and appointed by the lord Chaun-

Act red

cellour

cellour or keeper of the great Seale for the time being.

And be it further enacted that euery person whiche hereafter shal be elected or appointed a knight, Citizen or Burgesse, or Baron for anye of the fiue portes for anye Parliament or Parliamentes hereafter to be holde, shal from henceforth before hee shall enter into the Parliament house, or haue any voice there, openly receiue and pronounce the saide othe before the Lorde Steward for the time beinge, or hys deputie or deputies for ỳ time to bee appointed. And that hee which shall enter into the Parliamt house without taking the sayde othe shalbee deemed no knighte, Citizen, Burgesse nor Baron for that Parliament, nor shall haue anye voice, but shalbee to all intentes, constructions and purposes, as yf hee had neuer ben returned nor elected knight, Citizen, Burgesse, or Baron for that Parliamente, and shall suffer suche paines and penalties as yf hee hadde presumed to sitt in the same, without election, retourne or auctoritie.

Parlement

Lords of ỳ parlement

Prouided alway and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that this acte nor any thing therin conteyned, shall not extende to compel any temporal persone, of, or aboue the degree of a Baron of thys Realme, to take or pronounce the othe abouesaid, nor to incurre anye penaltie limitted by thys acte for not taking or refusinge the same: Anye thing in thys acte to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstanding.

Prouided ẏ be it enacted &c. that charitable geuing of reasonable almes, to any of the offendour or offedours aboue specified, without any fraude or couine, shal not be taken or interpreted, to be any suche abbetement, procuring, counsalling, aiding, assisting, or comforting, as thereby the geuer of suche almes shall incurre anye paine, penaltie or forfeiture appointed in thys acte.

Prouided also &c. that if any Peere of this realme shal hereafter offende contrary to this act, or any braunche or article therof, that in that and all such case and cases, they shalbe tried by their Peeres, in such maner and fourme as in other cases of treasons they haue vsed to bee tried, and by none other meanes.

Triall

Prouided also &c. that no persone shalbe cõpelled by vertue of this acte to take the othe aboue mentioned, at or vpon the second tyme of offeringe of the same, accordinge to the fourme appointed by thys statute, except the same persone hathe beene, is, or shalbe an Ecclesiastical person, that hadde, hath, or shall haue in the time of one of the raignes of the Quenes Maiesties most noble father, brother or Sister, or in the time of the raigne of the Queenes Maiestie, her heires or successors, charge, cure, or office in the Churche, or suche persone or persones as hadde, hath, or hereafter shall haue anye office or ministerie in anye Ecclesiasticall courte of thys Realme, vnder anye Archebishop, or Bishop, in anye the tymes or raignes aforesayde, as suche persone or persones as shall wilfully refuse to obserue the orders and rites for diuine seruice, that bee authorized to bee vsed and obserued in the Church of Englande, after that hee or they shalbee publikely by the Ordinarie or some of hys Officers for Ecclesiasticall causes, admonished to keepe and obserue the same. Or such as shall openlye and aduisedlye depraue, by woordes, writinges, or anye other open facte, anye of the

Othe

Kill.

Proces frõ Rome.

rites

rites and ceremonies at any time vsed and authorized to bee vsed in the Churche of Englande. Or that shall saye or heare the priuate Masse prohibited by the lawes of this Realme, & that all such persons shalbe compellable to take the othe vpon the second tender or offer of the same, & incurre the penalties for not taking of ỹ said othe, and none other.

And be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that it shal not bee lawfull to any persone or persones to slea or kill anye person or persones in anye maner attainted, or hereafter to bee attainted of, in or vppon any premunire by ptẽce, reason, or auctoritie of anye iudgement geuen, or hereafter to be giuen in or vpõ the same, or by ptence, reason, or force of any word, or wordes, thinge or thinges conteined or specified in any statute or law of prouision and premunire, or in anye of them. Anye lawe, or statute, or opinion, or exposition of any lawe or statute to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstanding. Kill.

Sauing allwayes the due execution of all and euery person and persones attainted or to bee attainted for anie offence, wherupon iudgemẽt of death now is, or ought to bee, or hereafter may lawfully be giuen, by reason of thys statute or otherwise. And sauing alwayes all and euerye suche paines of death, or other hurt of punishment, as heretofore might wont daunger of lawe be done vpon anye person or persons that shall sende or bring into thys realme, or any other the Quenes dominions, or within ỹ same shall execute anye summons, sentence, excommunication, or other proceese against anye person or persons, from the bishop of Rome for ỹ time being, or by, or from the See of Rome, or auctority or iurisdiction of Proces frõ Rome.

the same See.

Prouided alwayes &c. that no person or persons shal hereafter bee endited for assistinge, aiding, maintaininge, conforting, or abbetting of any person or persons for any the saide offences, in extolling, setting forth, or defending of the vsurped power and authoritie of the Bishop of Rome, vnlesse hee or they bee thereof lawfully accused by suche good and sufficient testimonie or proofe as by the Iury by whom he shal so bee endited shalbee thought good, lawfull, and sufficient to proue hym or them gylty of the saide offences. Anno. 5. Eliz. cap. 1. Proofe

See Lancaster. 5.	crowne. 1.
Officers 11.	Rome. 2.
Pleas of the	Treason. 17. 27.

¶ *Cui in vita.*

IN casu quando vir amiserit per defaltam teñ quod fuit ius vxoris sue, durum fuit quod vxor post mortem viri non habuerit aliud recuperare, quam per breue de recto. Propter qõ dominꝰ rex statuit quod mulier post mortem viri sui habeat recuperare ꝑ breue de ingressu, cui ipsa in vita sua contradicere non potuit, quod in forma subscripta erit placitanda. Si contra petitionem mulieris tenens exciat quod habuerit ingressum per iudicium, & compertum fuerit quod ꝑ defaltam, ad quod tenens necesse habet respondere, si ab eo queratur, tũc vlterius habet necesse ostendere ius suum, secundum formam breuis qõ prius impetrauit super virum & vxorem. Et si verificari poterit, qõ habuerit vel habet ius in teñ petito, nihil capiat mulier per breue suum. Qõ si ostendere non poterit, recuperet mulier teñ petitum, hoc obseruato, quod si vir absentauerit se, & noluerit ius vxoris sue defendere, vel in Right.

vita

vita ſua reſpondere noluerit, ſi vxor ante iudicium venerit, petenti reſpõdere, ⁊ ius ſuum defendere admittatur vxor. Eodem modo ſi tenẽs in dotem per legem Anglie, vel alit ad terminum vite vel per donum in quo reſeruatur reuertio, fecerit defaltam, vel reddere voluerit, admittantur heredes vel illi ad quos ſpectat reuerſio, ad reſponſionem ſi venerint ante iudicium. Et ſi per defaltã vel redditionem reddatur iudicium, tunc habeant heredẽ vel illi ad quos ſpectat reuertio poſt mortem huiuſmodi tenentium recuperare per breue de ingreſſu, in quo obſeruetur idẽ proceſſus, ſicut predictum eſt in caſu, vbi vir amittat per defaltam tẽn vxoris. Et ſic in caſibus predictis due cõcurrunt actiones vna inter petentẽ ⁊ tenentem, ⁊ alia inter tenentem ius ſuum oſtendentem, ⁊ petentem. W. 2. cap. 4.

Receit

Particuler.

Receit Def.

Reuert

Entre

Se Age. 4. Warranty. 1.

¶ *Cunage.*

Se Golde ⁊c. 7. Money in all. Mint in all.

¶ *Curteſy of England.*

CUm quis itaque terram cũ vxore in maritagio ceperit, ſi ex eadem vxore ſua heredem filium vel filiam clamantem auditum infra quatuor parietes habeat procreatum, ſi idem vir vxorẽ ſuam ſuperuixerit, ſiue heres viuat, ſiue nõ, ipſi vero remanebit maritagium illud, poſt mortẽ viri, ad donatorem vel ad eiꝰ heredem reuerſurum. Si autẽ nullum ex vxore ſua habuerit heredem, tunc poſt mortem vxoris, ad donatorem vel ad eius heredem reuertetur. Et hec eſt cauſa quare in maritagio nõ ſolet recipi homagium. Si enim donata eſſet aliqua terra ſic in maritagium vel alio modo, quod cum recipiatur homagium, tanquam ad donatorem de cetero, vel ad eiꝰ heredem licite poſſit reuerti, vt ſupradictum eſt. Illud vero iudicium erit de ſecundo viro, qđ dictum eſt de primo ſi heres reliquerit primo, ſiue non. Statutum de tenentibus per legem Anglie.

Cry

Homage

See Auowſon. 1. Warranty. 1. Taile. 1. Walk. 4. 5.

¶ *Cuſtome & Cuſtomers & Controllers.*

NE deueront ne aſſelleront, ne prendront, ne ſoefferont eſtre pris plꝰ de cuſtome de vn ſack de lein de nul Engleis forſque demy marke de cuſtome tant ſolement, ⁊ ſur les peals ⁊ quirs launcient cuſtome. Et doit le ſacke contcigner. xxvi. piers, ⁊ chescũ pier. xiij. liuers, ⁊ que chescun q̃ paſſera ouesque leines es parties de la, ou Engleis ou auter reſſeant, habitant ou reparent en Engl̃ troue bone ⁊ ſufficient ſuertie as cuſtoumers auant ſon paſſer de repozter de chescun ſacke de leine plate dargent, a la valuе de deux markes a ſon primier retourner ou repaſſer, a mi la plate porter al eſchange le roy, ⁊ illeoques receiuer ſes deniers. Et que nul ne cocket leins forſque en noume celuy a qui les leins ſerront, ⁊ ſi nulles ſoyent troues auterment cockets ſoyẽt prises en le maine le roy cõe forfaits. An. 14. E. 3. cap. 12.

Wolles.

Felles.

Stone.

Sake

Suerties

Plate

Plate Eſchange Coket.

Forf.

2 ¶ Nous ne nous heires demaunderons, naſſellerons, ne prendrons, ne ſerrons prendre pluis de cuſtome dun ſacke de leine de nul Engleis, forſque vn demy marke, ⁊ cccc. peaux launts demy marke, ⁊ dun laſt des quirs vn marke de cuſtome tant ſolement. Et doit le ſack cõteigner xxvij. pieres, ⁊ chescun piere xiij. liuers, ⁊ q̃ chescun q̃ paſſera ouc leines as parties de dela, Engleis ou auter reſceant habitant, ⁊ repairant en Engl̃, troue bon ⁊ ſufficiant ſuertie auaunt ſon paſſer, as cuſtomers de repozter

Wolles.

Felles.

Sacke

Stone.

Suertie

de

Place. de chescun sack de leine, plate dargēt a la value de deux marks dedeis les troys moys apres que les leines ensi charges passeront hors du port, et in la plate soit port al eschange le roy, & illeoqz receiuer ses deniers .s. deux marks. Et les customers du port ou leins se chargeront pernent de ceux en que noisme les leins serront charges tiel suertie, pour quel ilz voudrōt rendre, a reporter plate en la fourm suisdit, & que ils certifient les gardeines des eschāges le roy, a la Towre de Londres trois foits per an. s. a la Natiuitie de S. John la Baptiste, a touts les saintes, & a la Purification de nostre dame dez noumez des toutz ceux qui aueront troue tiel suertie, et de nomber des sackes que ils auerēt charges. Et en cas que le dit gardein nauer̄ resceu plate in la fourme suisdit de ceux dount le certification luy biendra a la S. John, ou auaunt les touts saintes pchein ensuants, adōqz il ent certifie les treasorer & barōz del Escheker, & les dits treasorer & barons resceiuent la dit certification du dit gardein, & facent ouster tiel proces que la plate soit porte al eschāge le roy en le maner suisdit, auri bien countre les customers come counter ceux que tiel suertie aueront troue, & nauerount pas reporte la plate come desuis est dit. Et en meisme le maner soit fait a la Purification del certification fait au dit gardeine a les toutz saintes deuaunt, & aurint a la saint John de la certification fait a luy par meisme les customers a la purification deuaunt, & ensi de temps en tēps as termes suisdites. Et que nul ne cocket leine, forsque en le noume de celuy a qui les leinez serret. Et si nul leins soient troues autrement cockets soyent prises en la main le roye come forfaits. Anno. 14. E. 3. stat prelatorum. cap. 4.

Plate
Certifie. Escheker
Proces.
Coket
Wolles Fort.

3 ¶ Nul customer ne controller est nieles de son proper, ne soy melle du frett des niefs, & ceo pur eschuer si bñ le dain nostre seignour le roy de sa custome, cōe la perde des marchants repairants al port, si bien aliens cōe denizens. An. 14. R. 2. cap. 10. See the like infra. 11.

Shipp Fraight
Marchant

4 ¶ Chescun customer desore enauant sur son accompt rendre en lescheker soit iures per son serement de respondre lotalment a mesme nostre seignour le roy, sans fraud ou male engin de touts maners profits & commodities pour paiement dascun assignement soiet il per taile ou en auter maner quecunque. Anno. 4. H. 4. capit. 20.

Account. Escheker Dworne

5 ¶ Nul hōe que tient cōen hostery en ascū citie ou borough Dengl soit custom, cōtroller, trouer ne serchour le dit sñr le roy, & ceo pur eschuer les damages & perde que ent purront auenir per le fauour que tielz comens hosteliers purront ou voilēt faire as marchaunts & auters lour hostes en lour offices de suisdits. Anno. 11. H. 4. cap. 2. See the like infra. 11.

Inholder Serchers

6 ¶ Per la ou nostre dit seignour le roy al le subsidy & custome en la tour me contenue en la graunte de ses comens, & enter auters de chescun drap de scarlet & auter drap dentier grein vn certein custome, ore est ensy que certein marchaunts aliens en la citie de Lōdres & en auters villes demurrants ont pris & detcignent grandes hostielz & maisons, en les quels ils sont inhabitants soule, & achatent ascun foits come en vn an, Mille ou. ij. Mille draps du blanken fine ou plus, & les font teinter de lour greine demesne en scarlet ou sanguine, & en auters coloures dentier greine, ou ō demy greine, & puis count trencher tielz draps as petitz piecez de cink ou sire perges ou de pluis ou de meins,

Cloth
Aliens.
Cloth. Dying Piers

& cnt

ꝫ ent koũt diuerſes garnits, ꝫ les empackent en lour hostiels auantdits ꝫ en mis les packes subtielm̃t empackents leins oz argent ou plate, ꝫ aſc̃ foits ilz mettent tielz leine oz ꝫ argẽt en barelz ꝫ auterz vesselz ꝫ les amesnent hozs du roialme sans aſcun custome ou subsidie pater pour icelle, de south le colour de tielz garments iſſint faits per cause q̃ tielz garmẽtes ne sont pas couenables, ꝫ issint nosth̃ dit sũr le roy per tielz marchants aliens ensy en lour hostielz soulemẽt demurrantes eſt de lour en aũt graũ dement de ses custome ꝫ subsidie defraudez ꝫ deseine ꝫ grand dammage ꝫ p̃iudice de luy en ceſt partie. Ozdines eſt ꝫ estably que touts marchants aliens desoze enauant paiẽt les subsidie ꝫ custome, si bien pour tiels garnement, solonque lafferant, s. si iiij. v. ou vj. tielz garments conteignent vn dzaps deintier greine que adonqz ils payent la custome ꝫ subsidie come pour vn dzap de scarlet entier, ꝫ si meins meins, ꝫ si pluis pluz, cõe auri de dzaps graine, ꝫ touts auters dzaps de leinez. Et ouster ceo accozdes eſt ꝫ assentus en le dit parliament qui commissiõs soient faits as certeinez personz denquere si les ditz aliens eient riens faits ou attempts a contrarie de les estatutes deuaunt ses heures faits en ceo cas, ꝫ dent certifier en la chancellary nostre sũr le Roy. n. H. 4. cap. 7.

7 ℂ Si aſcun customer, collectoz, ou controllour des customes du roy de cockets des dzaps vel subsidies del tõnage ou pondage en aſc̃ pozt ou lieu Dengleterre soit duemẽt atteint ou conuict al suite du Roy de faux conceleme̅t du custome ou subsidie du roye duement entre ꝫ paye per aſcun marchant, que adonques le dit customer collectour ou controllour ensy duement atteint ou conuicte per la leye, parde ꝫ forfface au roy le treble value des marchandises ensy duement custome, ꝫ face fine ꝫ raũceon. Et si aſc̃ personle voet suer, eit la tierce party pur son labour. An. 3. H. 6. cap. 2.

8 ℂ Que les ditz customers ꝫ cõtrollers escriuent ꝫ deliuerẽt sufficients garrants enseales ouesques le seale de loure office a ceo ozdeins as dites marchants ꝫ a chescun deux pur toutes ꝫ chescun de lours marchandises chescun foits per eux as dits custoñz ꝫ controllers duement mẽes mesmez les marchants ne nul deux riens payant pour les dits garrants mes solement lour due custoñ. Et en cas que aſcun customer ou controller en aſc̃ des dits pozts face le contrary, que adonque chescun marchant ensi greue puisse auoir action per vertue de ceſt ozdinance, a poursuer enuers chescũ customer ou controllour qui face le contrary en chescun court de recozd, ꝫ adonqz chescun court de recozde ou controller illint attaint puisse forfait au Roy pour chescun defaut. x. li. ꝫ le marchant ensi greue que voile suer. C. s. An. ii. H. 6. cap. 15.

9 ℂ Anno. ii. H. 6. cap. 16. an act was made to endure for. iij. yerez against customes for making of blanke corkettes.

10 ℂ Chescun marchaunt denizen pour leins, pealx laines ꝫ ellein, que serront charges ꝫ eskippes en aſcun galey, carrak, ou auter vessel deſtre amesnes ꝫ carries per le meere per licence du roy, ou autrement as auters lieux ꝫ pozts que a lestaple du Roye, payant au roy tielz customes ꝫ subsidies ꝫ auters deuoirs cõe marchants aliens ꝫ estrange payerõt au Roy pour tielz marchandises. Purueu touts foits, que ceſt graunte ou ozdinance ne soy extẽde pas as aſcũs personꝫ qui ont licences per les lettres patents du Roy faits a eux deuaunt ses

Foxf.

3. parte.

warrants

Marchant Accion.

Foxf.

Blanks

Marchant Wolles Felles Tinne.

Staple

Aliens

Licence

Woll Woney Golde

Aliens

Marchantz Pzues

Cõmission.

Aliens

Collectozs

Concelem̃t

Serchers

Ship.

Merchandile fraight Rapes Innes Tauernes. Hostries Factours Foxf.

Staple Foxf.

Merchant

Silke.

ſes heurz a eſkipper carier ou ameſner aſcũs leins peair iants, ou eſteine as auter lieur ou poꝛtes de pardela que a leſtaple de calcys, mes que ilz ſoiẽt de ſes oꝛdinances tout ouſtrement foꝛſpꝛiſes & exceptes. Añ. 20. H.6. cap. 4.

Merchers

Shyp.

Merchandile Fraighte Kayes Innes Tauernes. Hoſtries Factours Foꝛf.

Staple Foꝛf.

Merchant

Silke.

II ¶ Nul cuſtomer controllour de la cuſtome, clarkes, deputies, miniſters, ou factours, ne ſerchourz, controllourz ou reſceiuourz des ſerches, ne lour clerkes, deputies, miniſters, ou factours eyent aſcuns nieſes de lour ꝓpꝛes ou achatent, ou vendent y voy ou per colour de marchandiſe ne eux entremettent de frett des niſez ou eyent ou occupient aſcuns tielx warfes ou keyes ou teignent aſcun hoſtres ou tauernez ou ſoient aſcuns factourez ou attourneis pur aſcun marchant denizen ou alien ne ſoient aſcuns hoſtes a aſcun marchaunt alien ſur la peine de xl. li de eſtre foꝛfait cy ſouent come ils ſont le contrary. s. lun moitie au Roy, et a celluy a q̃ voet ſuer en ceſt cas enuers aſcũ tiel ꝓſon faiſant le contrary lauk moitie, ceſt oꝛdinãce cõmence al feſte de ſaint Michael pꝛochein auenir. Añ 20. H.6. c. 5. See the like infra. 3.5.

12 ¶ Añ. 20. H.6. ca. 7. it was enacted to endure to the nexte Parliament, ỹ if any marchandiſe be diſcharged the cuſtome not payed, oꝛ if anye merchandiſe of the Staple be caryed ouer, the cuſtome not payed they ſhould be foꝛfayt.

13 ¶ Añ. 12. E. 4. c. 3. It appeareth ỹ in añ. 3. E. 4. a ſubſidie of Tonnage & pondage was granted to the king foꝛ his life of certeine wares. And in the ſaide act of 12. E. 4. c. 3. it is further enacted as followeth. Nul marchãt denizen ou eſtrange mette ou ſuffre aſt maners dꝛapz doz, dargent, bawdkin velvet, damaſk, ſatten, tartaron, chãlet, ne aſcuns auts dꝛape de ſoy ne aſẽ coꝛps de ſoye & doze de ne ſoyt del ſeſance daſcuns party de la meere a vyendꝛe deuant que le collectour del ſubſidie, de Tonage & pondage et cõtrollour dicelk en le poꝛt deſuis lequel ñ le merchandiſe ſoit miſe a terꝛ ount ſurueieu et meaſure le meſme & ount enſeale cheſcun piece de ceſ en lun ſiñ de ceo oueſez le ſeak ou ſealz ſpecialiſñt pur ceo deſtre oꝛdeignes dont les ñs collectours ount lun parte, et meſñ k controllours ad lauk part é lour garõ ſcueralment, et ſi aſcun dautiel dꝛap, doz, dargent, bowdekins, velvets, damaſkes, ſattens, ſarcenetz, tartaronz, chamlets, et dꝛaps de ſoy & doz ſoint aſcun temps en apꝛes myſe a vẽd enſy nyent enſeales ou neyãts tiel ſeale ſur ycel marchandiſe enſy mis a vendꝛe que loꝛz a luy qui miſt meſme le marchandiſe a vende foꝛface ycel marchãdiſe ou le valuement le Roy deſtre reſpoignes de deux parties ent en le trouer de celle de le tierce partie. Et aurĩ oꝛdeines eſt par la dit auctoꝛitie que k collectours de ñs le ſubſidie et le dit controllour ſoient a tout temps requiſite pꝛeſtes denſealer tiel marchaundice et ycelx enſealent en quelcunque tempz ſi ſoyent requiſes ſauns delaye tardaunce ou choſe pour ceo pꝛendꝛe en aſcun maner, ſur paine de foꝛfayture a le poſſeſſour de celle. xx. s. pour cheſcun de les collectours, cõtrollourz a aſcun temps que ilz refuſent enſeyen ſealer autielx marchandiſes apꝛez tyel requeſt fait ou pꝛeignent aſcun choſe pur enſeler daſcun tiel marchãdiſe. Et aurint il ceo oꝛdeigne ỹ lauctoritie ſuiſdit que touts mañs de tielx dꝛaps, doz, dargent, de bawdkin, velvet, damaſke, ſattten, ſarcenet, tartarõ chamlet, & cheſcũ auter dꝛap de ſoy coꝛſe, doꝛe et ſoye eſteantes deins ceſt royalme & apꝛs le feaſt de ſeint Michel larchangell pꝛocheinement aueigner offres a vendꝛe ſoient enſeales oueſque les dits ſeales auaunt meſme le feaſt

Collectour.

Seale

Silke

Sell Seale

Foꝛf.

Collectoꝛs.

Ready. Not take.

Refuſe

Silke

Seale.

Foꝛf. sur le peyne deuaunt spectiye auꝛi cõe meſme auctoꝛitie oꝛdina eſtabliſſ et
en le graunt du dit ſubſidie il ceo exꝑeſſes ſi aſcun concealeñt ſoit troue
Conceale en le marchaunts en payment pur les roialme Dengleterre en le quel aſcun
dits duities q̃ ceur pur autyel conceal- dꝛaps lants ſerrount packes apꝛes le
ment payent tant ſolement duble ſub- pꝛimer iour de May pꝛocheinmẽt ve-
ſidie ſanz auter peꝛde ou foꝛfait en ceo nant deſte caries ouſter le mere ſoyent
come en meſme lacte eſt pluis pleine- ſuꝛueyes et packes apꝛes le pꝛiñ iour
ment conteigne le roye conſiderant de May en le pꝛeſens des collectoures
que a cauſe de cel oꝛdinance marchãts de les auantdits cuſtomes et ſubſidies
ne cꝛierment luy defrauder de ſon dui- de cel poꝛte pur le temps eſteantes et
tie del dit ſubſidie, entant que ilz nul que toutes cuſtões et ſubſidies diceux
chose foꝛfacent en cel partye, mes pur dꝛapes, dues et regardants au roy ſoi-
Subſidie ceo ſolement payer double ſubſidye p ent paies et contentes, as meſmes les
laduiſe et auctoꝛitie ſuiſdits oꝛdeigne collectors lou les dits dꝛaps ſont en-
eſt et eſtablie que meſme leſtatute en ſy packes ou ſufficient ſuertie pur ceo
cel partye ſoit voide et de nul foꝛce. Et ſoit a eux troue per deuaunt que ceux
que ſi aſcuns marchaundiſe ameſnes dꝛaps ſoient caries hoꝛs du dit poꝛte a
as les parties de la mere, ou eſtre ca- aſcun auter poꝛte ou lieux ſur pein de
Cary out ries hoꝛs du ceſt realme, do unt la ſub- foꝛfeiture de toutes meſmes le dꝛaps
ſidie eſt ou ſerra due ou regard au roy ou le value de ceux deſtre eſwes del poſ- Foꝛf.
eſte payes en apꝛes ſoyent miſes en aſ- ſeſſour ent, et ſi aſcuns dꝛaps lantes de
cun veſſeles a caries ouſtre le mere ceo caries ouſtre le mere ſoiẽt packes Packed
le ſubſidie ent duemẽt payes a les col- en aſcun auter maner ou ſouth aſcun
lectours diceli ou pur yceli oueſques auter fourme que loures il ſoit ſeiſible
eux nient accoꝛdes que lours meſme le as le collectours de le poꝛt lou ceux en
marchaundiſe ou le value ent ſoit foꝛ- ſy ſoyt packes ou as meſmes packs ou Collectors
Foꝛf. fait au roy, aurint pur ceo que diuers faire de packer illeoques les packs et
marchantes eſtranges et auters ny- le fardels et ſuꝛueier toutes les dꝛaps Surney.
London. ent ſoits ſont pakes en le citye de Lõ- en yceli ſi que noſtre treſoueraigñ ſeig
Packes doꝛes et enters diuerſes dꝛaps lantes nour le roye perent poeꝛ eſtre verita-
Clothes aſcuns entiers graynes aſcuns ſe vn- blement reſpoignes de ſõ duitie en cel
grainés et auters dꝛaps nyẽt grainés partye ſans aſcuns fraude ou male de
et ceux enſy packes ſont carier p terre ceit. Et ſi aſcun cuſtomer ou control-
a Londꝛes et auters lyeux as auters lour daſcun lieu ou poꝛt ſoit negligẽt
5. poꝛtes poꝛtes come a Sandwiche, Southãp- ou remiſſe en noſme packer des dꝛaps Negligent
ton, et auters poꝛtes lou les cuſtoms ou ſuruciaunce deux en le fourme de Denizen
pur le temps eſteants ſauns due pac- ſuiſdit q̃ lours et ſi ſouent cheſcũ tyel
ker ou vieu dautiels dꝛaps ſur lenfoꝛ- cuſtomer et controller pur cheſcũ tyel
macion del marchaunt ſount cuſto- defaut foꝛface a nre ſeignour le roye
mers tielꝛ dꝛaps cõe pur courſe dꝛaps rr.s. pur cheſcun tiel dꝛap. Et ouſter Foꝛf.
Clothes. per quel le re roye eſt grandement deſ- ceo oꝛdeignes eſt et per laduiſe, aſſent
ceiue et en dammage de ſes duities de et auctoꝛitie ſuiſdits que cheſcun de lez
ceo ſibien en le fuiſſe dautiels dꝛaps dits collectours reſeiuaunt aſcun cuſ- Collectors Marchant.
come en le noſme cogniſaunce del nõ- tome ou ſubſidie pur aſcun de les dits
ber des dꝛaps en ſy packes pour ceo le dꝛaps ou ſuertie pour le ꝑſon ſoit charge Clothes Suertie Account
Roy del auiſe et aſſent ſuiſdits et per et chargeabl̃ a noſtre ſeignour le roy
ent ſur ſon ou lour accoumpt. Et que
meſme

Coketes

Licence.

Entre

Coketes meſme le collectour ou collectours facent ou face de temps en temps coket et cokets de touz tiels draps direct ou directes as les collectours, de le porte lou meſme les draps ſerront eſkippes teſtmoignants le nomber diceux et q̄ celuy ou ceux ad ou ount reſceux le cuſtomes et ſubſidies des meſmes les draps ou ſuertie pur ceo per le quel le cocket ou cockets meſme le collectors le ou les reſceiuants ſerrount diſcharges perent enconter noſtr̄ ſoueraigne ſeignour le roy et touts auks de touts meſmes cuſtomes ⁊ ſubſidies, purueu toutes foits q̄ ceſt act et ordinance ne ſont dammagious ne en nul manner preiudiciall al aſcun perſon ou perſōs en au ou pour aſcuns letters patentes faits p le roy nr̄ ſeignor daſcun grant de licence deſkipper et carier hors de ceſt roialm Dengl' aſcūs draps laūtes ou auter marchandiſes en aſcuns de les dits letrs patents eſpecifies de reteigne les cuſtomes, ſubſidies, en lour proper maines ou en les maines daſt̄ diceur. Et q̄ meſme les letters patēts ſoient al dit perſon ou perſons ⁊ cheſt deur bones et effectuels ſolonque les teneures des ūn les letters patentes et cheſcun deur, ceſt act et ordinance nyent contrifteant p quelcunqs noſtr̄ ou noſmes aſcun de les pſon ou pſōs ſoit noſme ou appelle en aſcūs de lez dits letters patents. Añ. 12. E. 4. cap. 3.

Licence.

Denizen 14 ¶ Any pſon made or hereafter to be made denizen ſhal pay for his marchandiſe like cuſtome ⁊ ſubſidie as hee ought or ſhould paye a fore ꝑ he were made denizen any letters patents or other ordinances by parliament or otherwiſe contrarye to this made notwithſtanding. Añ. 1. H. 7. ca. 2.

Marchant. 15 ¶ Euerye marchaunt alwel denizē as ſtraunger which ſhall bringe from henceforthe any manner goodes into any port within this realme by waye of marchaundize, and there doe enter the ſayd goodes or marchaundizes in the bookes of the cuſtomes of the ſaide porte where the goods or marchaundizes ſhall firſt come to. And the kiges duytie thereof to the ſayde cuſtomers cōtented or therefore with him agreed and afterwarde that done wil conuey or carye the ſame goodes or marchandiſes from thence into any porte wīn the ſaide realme: that then the owner of the ſame goodes and marchandiſes his factours or atturney ſhall bringe from the cuſtomers of the port, where the ſayde goodes or marchaundizes were ſo entred a certificat vnder the ſame cuſtomers ſeales directed to the cuſtomers of the porte wherunto the ſayde goods or marchaundiſes ſhall be conueyed or caried makinge mencion within the ſame certificat as well of the naturall colour, lengthe and value of all maner of marchaundiſes ſo entred, vſed to bee mette wyth ell or yarde, as to the naturall weight content or valure of al maner other marchandiſes vſed to be wayed or valured. And that ꝑ ſame certificat ſo made be deliuered to the ſayd cuſtomers before the ſayde goodes bee diſcharged ſo that they may ſee whether the nature, colour, length, value, content or weight, of the ſame do agree with the ſaid certificat ſo that the king bee not deceiued of his cuſtome and ſubſidies there of due. And if any certificat bee made from henceforthe by anye cuſtomer of any porte whereunto any ſuch goods or marchandiſes ſhall be firſte brought, and there in theire bookes entred, not making mencīō accordige as is aforeſaide, that then the ſayd cuſtomer or cuſtomers, for their miſbehauinge, leeſe theire office and to make fyne with the king for the ſame at his pleaſure. And further more if any ſuch goodes or marchaundiſes or anye parcell thereof be diſcharged, vnpacked or

Cuſtomers Bookes. Carye. Owner. Certificat. Valure Weight. Certified. Fore. Office. Fine. Diſcharge.

Entre

put to sale within any port then in the same where they shalbee first entred before the sayde certificat be delivered, and the same goodes and marchandises seene, according as is aboue expressed: That then al the sayde goods or marchandises be forfeited to the kinge our soueraigne lord, the one halfe thereof to remayne to his byghnes, and the other halfe to him or the whiche shal proue anye suche goodz or marchaundises so forfeited. And the customer or customers nor no deputy to anye suche cõmen officer to whome such certificat shal come, take nothige for the sight of the same goods so certified. Also it is ordeined and established by aucthoritie aforesayd that no maner of marchant denizen nor stranger do take vppon him to doe, entre or cause to be entred in the bookes of anye customer of any port within this realme any maner of marchaundises comming into this his sayde realm or goinge out of the same in anye other marchaundises name, sauing ōly the name of the true marchaunt owning the same, vppon peine of forfeiture of all such goods and marchaundises so entred, and euerye of the sayde marchauntes whiche so shall take vppon him to cause such vntrue entre to bee made, to haue imprisonment and to make fyne therefore at the kynges pleasure. And that no persons take vpon him to be customer, controller, or serchar in any citi, borough or towne, where hee is common officer, nor no deputie to anye suche common officer vppon paine of forfeiture for euerye halfe yere that hee occuppeth the said common office and offices of the custo mership, controllour or serchar, the summe of xl. li. the one halfe thereof to the kynge and the other halfe to hym that will sue for it by writt, byll or informaciō. Anno .3. H.7.chapt.7.

Certificat

Forf.

Sight Merchant

Entre.

Marchandise

Other names

Forf.

Imprisf. Fine.

Serch

Officer. Forf.

The parte of this acte altered here folowinge.16.

16 ¶ The custome & subsidie of all woollen clothes to be shipped & caried ouer the sea whersoeuer they be packed shalbe paied to the Customers of the porte or portes where anye suche clothes shalbee laded or shipped or to their deputies. This act (s. Añ.12.E.4 c.3.before.3.) or any other act here before made to the contrary notwithstãding. Añ.11.H.7.c.6.

Cloth

Clothes Shipped

17 ¶ That all marchants strangers and other that be made denizens by ỳ kinges letters patentes or otherwise pay from henceforth suche customes & subsidi s for their goods & marchandize inward & outward as they shoulde haue paied if suche letters patentes & grauntes had neuer to them be made Añ.11.H.7.c.4.

Strangers Denizen

18 ¶ See Bowes and Bowstanez.5 that no custome shabe payed for certeine Bowestaues.

19 ¶ It be lawfull from henceforth ỳ euery Englisheman, and all other the kinges subiectes, maye in euerye port or hauen win this realme of Englād, Irelande, and Wales, & in the marches of the same, and in the towne of Berwike, where it shal happen anye marchandize to arriue or to be charged and caryed out, to custome in hys name al manner of goodes and marchandise of another Englishman, or the kinges subiect. And in lyke fourm euery marchaunt stranger, to custom in his name any gooddes or marchandise of anye other marchant stranger so that the saide marchant stranger, ỳ customed the goodes of an other marchant stranger, and the very owner or proprietarie to the goods so customed be charged with like custome, subsidy and other thinges, so that the kynges grace bee not defrauded of his righte. And if any marchāt strāger or denizēs

Englishmi

Irelande. Wales

Forf.

Berwike

Custome

Englishmi Alien. Name.

Like custome.

Stranger Denizen

or

or any other the kinges subiectes c u-
tome any goodes or marchaundises of
Lose. anye other straunger or denizen, or of
any other the kinges subiect, whereby
the kinges grace shoulde lose his custō
subsidie, or other his right or duty that
Forf. then the sayde marchaunt straunger
or denizen, or anye other ẏ kinges sub
iecte that so taketh vppon him or them
to forfait to oure soueraigne Lorde
the king the goodes or marchandise so
customed and ouer that to forfaite to
the party or pties in this beehalfe gre-
ued, as muche money as the goods or
marchandises of ẏ marchant straunger
denizen, or other the kinges subiect so
London. cautelously customed amounted vnto.
And that no citizen of Lōdon, or other
the kinges subiects, inhabitinge in the
Cinque portes, or anye other beinge
Prisage free of prisage, or butlarage of wines,
Butlarage. by great custome, or otherwise custom
Wines no wines of anye persone or persones
not beeing free of anye prisage or but-
large. And if any persone free of the
sayde prisage or butlarage so doe, that
then the sayde persone or persones
Forf. ẏ so do forfait to do our sayd soueraign
lorde the double value of the prisage of
Wines. the sayde wines so customed. And fur
ther that it be lawfull to anye persone
Accion or persones greeued contrarye to thys
acte to haue an action of dette againste
anye persone or persones that so cus-
tomed the goods or marchaundises in
his name: & not in the owners name,
of the summe of the value of the sayde
marchādises so customed & forfeyted in
the which accīō, nōe essoigne nor prec-
tiō shal ly nor ẏ defendāt to wage his
law. An. 1. H. 8. c. 5. See before. 5.

20 ¶ From henceforth the collectors
Collectors. and controllours of the saide subsidye
(s. in. 12. E. 4. c. 3. before. 13.) nor their cler
kes, nor anye of them take for the sea-
Take lynge of any pieces of the said marchā
dises a boue rehersed (s. in. 12. E. 4. c. 3.
before. 13.) anye thing vppon paine of for
Forf. fayture at euery tyme. 11. pounde. And
also be it ordeyned ẏ if and as often as the
same collectours and controllours, or
anye of them, vnreasonably delaye or
Delay. tarry the saide marchauntes or any of
them, for and about the sealyng of the
same marchandises, that then and so
often the same collectours and cōtrol-
lours, and euery of them so vnreasona
bly delayig and tarrying the same mar
chaunts, or anye of them to forfeit for
Forf. the same. vi. s. The one moitie of euery
of the said penalties so forfeited to bee
to the king our soueraigne lord. And ẏ
other moitie therof to the marchaunt
so greued, that will sue for the same
by waye of informacion in the kynges
escheker, or by accion or bil of dedes after
the order of the cōmon law, as in anie
other accion of dets is vsed. In whiche
action the defendaunt shall not bee ad
mytted to wage his lawe, nor pro tec-
tion nor essoine to be to him allowed in
the same suite for ẏ said forfaiture. Añ
4. H. 8. c. 6.

21 ¶ The Englyshemen. 2. ẏ English
men sworne to forreine. Prynces shall
pay custome as straungers.

22 ¶ The Cordiners. ii. for the custom
of leather.

23 ¶ If any straunger borne, Denizen
Straunger or not denizen or any of the kinges sub
iects, do at anye time, from or after the
last day of Marche nexte comming, any
act or thinge, contrarye to the true me
ning, kenor, and purporte of the same
former act and statut (s. Anno. 1. H. 8. ca.
5. before. 19.) that then he and they so of-
Forf. fending, shall lose and forfett, all his &
theire owne goodes and cartalles pso-
nalles for euer. The one moitye of
which forfeiture shall be to the kinge
& the other moitye to him or thē ẏ will
sue for the same, by bill, plaint accīō of
det, or informacīō, in whithe bill pleint
mation, or ācōn, or informacion, no wa-

ger

ger of law, eſſoign or protection ſhalbe admitted or allowed, prouided alway e be it &c. ꝙ euery ſuche byll, plaint, action or information ſhalbe had and purſued, within three yeres next enſuynge any ſuch offence committed or done or elſ the offender to be clerely free, and diſcharged therof, any lawe or ſtatute, to the contrary had or made, notwithſtandinge. Aſſ. 2. E. 6. ca. 22.

Within. 3 yere.

Se Aliens. 5. 6.
Account. 4.
Bowes & Bowſtaues. 5.
Bralle. 2. 3.
Cordiners. 12.
Corne. 3. 8.
Det to the king. 6.
Drapery. 27.
England. 2.
Eſcheker. 1.
Eſtretes. 2.
Franchiſes. 20.
Hattes. 5.
Horſes. 2. 3. 10.
Hull. 1.
Marchants. 5. 9.
14. 26. 44.
Officers. 1. 6. 8. 13.
Receiuers. 23.
Reuerne. 1.
Shipping. 10. 13.
Staple. 2. 11
Riche. 2.
Wales. 27.
Wines. 16.
Wool. 9. 11. 33.

¶ *Cuſtomes & ſeruices.*

Se London. 1.

¶ *Cuſtomes & vſages.*

Landes.

As well all the lordeſhipps manors landes tenementes, woods, paſtures, rentes, ſeruices, reuerſions, remainders, aduowſons, and al other whatſoeuer hereditamentes ſett lyinge and beinge within the countye of Kente

Kent

of the which Tho. Cromwell, knyght

The names

of the honorable order of the Garter, lorde Cromwell of Wimbildon, lorde priuie ſeale, Tho. Burgh knight, lord Burgh, George Brooke, knyght, lord Cobham Andrew Windſore knyght, lorde Windſore, Tho. Cheiñ knight treaſourer of our ſayde ſoueraigne lord the kinges moſt honorable houſholde, Chriſtopher Hales knyght, maſter of the Rolles of our ſaid ſoueraigne lordꝛ courte of Chancerye, Thomas Wyllowby knight, one of the Iudges of the kinges court of the common place, Antony Heintleger knighte, Edwarde Wotton knyght, Edwarde Wouton knight, Roger Cholmley knyght Seriant at lawe, John Champneis knighte Jo. Baker ſquiere our ſaide ſoueraign lord the kings general atturney, Reynolde Stot ſquire, Jo. Wulford ſquire, Tho. Kepe ſquire, Edwarde Diwattes ſquire, Will Rooper ſquire, Antoney Sanders ſquire, Edward Iſaac ſquire, Percinall Harte ſquire, Ed. Monyns ſquire, Will Whetuall ſquire, John Fogge ſquire, Edmounde Fetiplace ſquire, Thom. Hardres ſquire, William Waller ſquire, Tho. Wilford ſquire Tho. Poile ſquire, Tho. Harlekilden ſquire, Geffry Lee ſquire, James Hales, Henry Huſee, & Tho. Roldō gentlemen, or any of them is or bee ſeyſed to his or theire owne vſe or vſes, in fee ſimple or in fee taile, the whiche nowe been of the tenoure and nature of Gauelkynde, and hertofore haue been departed, or be departible betwene heirs males, by ꝙ cuſtome of Gauelkynde ſhall from henceforth be clerely changed from the ſaide cuſtome, tenure and nature of Gauelkinde and in nowiſe hereafter be departed or departible by the ſaide cuſtome of Gauelkinde, betwene heir males, but ſhall remain reuert abyde diſcend come and bee after and according as lordſhippes, manors landes, tenemēts, and other hereditamentes do or may diſcende, remaine, reuert, abide come or bee, according to the common lawe of this realme, and as other manors lands & tenements, beeyng in the ſaide county of Kente, which neuer were holden by ſeruyce of ſocage, but be and alwais haue ben holden by knight ſeruice, do diſcende, remaine, reuert abide come and bee: And in like manner to diſcend, and be diſcendable, remaine, reuert come and bee inheritable to the heire or heires, after and according to the ſaide common

Landes.

Heires

Gauelkin

Gauelkind.

Cōon lawe

Not departible.

At the cōmon law

Daning

To diſcēd.

Heire

Cōon law.

mon

mon lawes of this realme of England And that al and ſinguler the ſaid lord-
Landes. ſhippes, manoirs, landes, tenementes and other hereditaments with the appurtenances of the ſaide lorde Crumwell, lorde, Burgh, lord Cobham, lord Windſor, Thoms Cheyney, Chriſtopher Hales, Thomas Willowby, Antony Seintleger, Edward Wootton Edward Boueton, Roger Cholmley John Champneis, Jhon Baker, Reynold Scot, John Guilforde, Thomas Kempe, Edwarde Twaits, William Rooper, Antony Sandes, Edward Iſaac, Percival Hart, Edward Yonins William Whetnall, Jhon Fog, Edmunde Fettplace, Thomas Hardyes, William Waller, Thom. Wilforde, Thom Poile, Thomas Harlekinden ſquire, Geffry Lee, James Hales, Hēry Huſe, and Thomas Roydon, or of any of them, and which before the making of this acte haue ben of the ſayd
Gauelkind. nature and tenure of Gauelkind in ẏ ſayde county of Kent ſhall from hence forth be excepted taken enherited deemed and iudged to bee, lyke as lordeſhips, manours, landes, tenementes, &
Thon lawe other hereditamentes at the common law of this realme, & in ſuch maner and fourme as if the ſame mannours, lordſhippes, landes, tenementes and other hereditamentes, had neuer been of the ſaide nature of Gauelkynd, any vſage or cuſtome in the ſaid countye of Kent, heretofore had accepted or vſed to the contrary notwithſtanding. Ha-
Hauing uing alwaies and reſeruing to all and ſinguler perſons, other than the ſayde lord Crumwell, lorde Burghe, lorde Cobham, lorde Windſor, Tho. Cheyny, Chriſtopher Hales, Thomas willowby, Antony Seintleger, Edwarde Wotton. Edwarde Boueton, Roger Cholmeley, John Campneis, Jhon Bager, Reynold Scot, Jhon Guilford Thomas Kemp, Edward Thwayts, William Rooper, Antonye Sandes Edwarde Iſaac, Percuall Hart, Ed. Yonins, Willia whetnal, Jhō Fog. Edmonde Fettplace, Thomas Hardyes, William waller, Thomas wilford, Thomas Poile, Thomas Harlekinden ſquire, Geffrey Lee, James Hales, Henrye Huſee, and Thomas Royden, or any of them, and to euerye of them againſte anye other of thē, all ſuch right title intereſt and inheritāce Right. as they or anye of them had before the making of this act, of, fo, or in anye of the ſaide manours, landes, tenements woodes, paſturez, rents, ſeruices, reuercions, remainders, aduowſons, & other the premiſſes as if this preſent act had neuer been had nor made. Anno. 31. H. 8. ca. 3.

2 ¶ Se Forfeiture. 5. of cuſtomes of Felony Glouceſter forfeiture for felonye in Glouceſter, & Kent Kent, & of ẏ cuſtome of dower & ptition Dower Partition amonge heires males in Kent.

3 ¶ Se for ẏ cuſtomes of Kent, in the new printed booke commonlye called magna carta late printed by Rycharde Tottle, An. dñi. 1556. Fo. 147

4 ¶ An. 32. H. 8. ca. 29. it is enacted ẏ ẏ landes in Oſwalbeck ſoke in Notingham ſhiere ſhal diſcende to the heire at Oſwalbek. Soke Heires the common lawe, and ſhall not bee partable betwene heires males by the cuſtome.

Se Apprentice. 3. Merchantes. 1.
Encommenge- ment. 1. Staple. 11. 21
Franchiſes. 2. 3. 20. Wales. 27. 28.

¶ *Cuſtos rotulorum.*

NO perſon or perſones ſhall from henceforthe be nominated and appointed to the ſaide office and offices of the Cuſtos rotulorum, within anye ſhire of this realm of England wales and other the kinges dominions marches or territories of the ſame bue ſuche as ſhal haue a byl ſigned with the kinges hand for the ſame which bil ſigned Bill ſigned

Warrant Chancelloz

shalbe a sufficient warrant by the auc thozitie afozesaid to the said lozd Chan celler of England, and the lozd Keper of the greate sele foz the time being to make from time to time commission & Cōmissionz commissionz assigninge & auctho̅rizing thereby the same personne to be Cus tos rotulozum, vntyl the king hath by an other bill assigned with hys owne hand, appointed and ozdeyned one o ther personne to haue occupy & exercise the same office of the Custos rotulorū, and that the saide personne appointed & assigned to bee Custos rotulozum, as is abouesaide, shal and may occupy exercise and enioy the same office of the Custos rotulozum, by himselfe oz hys sufficient deputy, learned in the lawes of this realme, & mete & able to supply Deputie Learned ẏ saide office, accozding to the tenoz of ẏ said grāt oz cōmissiō (*this article afore said is altred as appeareth hereafter*)

2 And be it &c. ẏ euery Custos rotulo rum foz ẏ time being, shall at al times hereafter in euery shire of this realme wales and other the kinges dominiōz marches and territories of the same, nominate, elect, appoint and assign al and euery person and persones which hereafter shalbee clarkes of the peace Clerk of the peace within any of the saide shieres of thys realme of England Wales and other the kings dominions marches and ter ritozies of the same, and to geeue and grant the same office and offices of ẏ Ible. clerkshyppe of the peace to suche hable persone instructed in the lawes of thys realme, as shall bee hable to exercyse and occuppe the same to holde and en ioy the same, duringe the time that the Custos rotulorum shal occupy and er cise the saide office of Custos rotulo Demeanoz. rum, so that the sayde clerke demeane hym in the sayde office iustlye and ho nestly. And that it shalbee lefull to e uerye, such grantes of the sayde clark shyp, to occupy and enioy ẏ same office, of the clerkshyp of the peace, by himselfe oz by hys sufficient deputye, instructed in the lawes of this realme, so that ẏ same deputye bee admitted, taken & reputed by the sayde Custos rotu lozum, to bee sufficient and able to ex ercise, occupy, keepe and enioye ẏ same office of the clerkeshyppe of the peace. Deputie Ible. Prouyded alway and be it &c. that all suche as nowe haue anye of the sayde offices of Custos rotulozum, oz clerke shyp of the peace, by the kinges letters patentes, oz commission to them made shal and maye enioye, haue & exercyse their saide offices, by vertue of ẏ same letters patentes, oz commission by thē selfe oz by theire sufficiēt and hable de putye, instructed in the lawes of thys realme: Any thing in this p̄sent acte had oz made to the contrary notwith standing. Clerke of the peace Patents Cōmissiō Deputie Prouyded also, and bee it &c. ẏ the Archebishop of Yoꝛk, the bishop of Durham, the Bishop of Elye, and euery such person and persones, coꝛpo racions, & bodies coꝛpoꝛated, to whō the kinges maiestye oz anye of hys no ble pꝛogenitours, by hys oz thire let ters patentes, haue geeuen and gran ted anye libertie and auctho̅ritye oz o therwise haue auctho̅riti by other lawfull meanes oz wayes to ozdeine, mak and constitute anye of the sayde offy cers of Custos rotulozum oz clerke of the peace within any countye Palan tine oz other place shall and may haue and enioy the same liberty and aucto ritie accozdinge as they haue hadde & enioyed the same anye thynge in thys pꝛesent act had oz made, to the contra rye notwithstandige. Anno. 37. Ḣ. 8. cap. 1. Bishops Letters patents Franchese Liberties Cōmissiō Deputie Bishops. Lancaster.

2 ¶ That the Chauncellour of Eng land oz lozde keper of the great seale foz the time beeinge, shal at all time & tymes hereafter, and frō time to tyme wythoute anye bill oz billes, to bee as signed with the kinges hande, name, Chancellor

elect

Elect

Wales.

elect assigne, and appoint suche person and personnes, to bee Custos rotulorum, within euerye shire of thys realme of England, Wales, and other the kinges dominions, marches, and territories of the same, or by anye of them, as by the discretiō of the saide lorde Chauncellour, or lorde Keper of the great seale for the tyme being, shal bee thought able and meete to haue & exercise the same. And that the saide person and personnes, so to be appoynted, elected, named, and assigned, by ỹ saide lorde chauncellour or lorde Keper of the greate seale, for the time beinge, shal and maye occupye, exercise & enioy the same office of Custos rotulorum, by himselfe, or by his sufficiēt deputy or deputies, in as ample and large maner and fourme, as if the said act had neuer bene had ne made, ỹ before rehersed act, or any thing therein contayned to the contrarye hereof in anye wise notwithstandinge. Prouyded alway and be it &c. that all suche as now haue anye of the saide office of Custos rotulorum by the kinges letters patentes, or commissions to them or any of them made shall and maye enioye haue and exercise their said office, by vertue of the same letters patentes or commission by him selfe, or hys sufficient and able deputie instructed in the lawes of this realme any thinge i this present act had or made to the contrary notwithstandig. Prouided also, and be it &c. that the Archbishop of Yorke bishop of Durham, the Bishopp of Elye, and euery of theire successours, the Chauncellour of the Duchy of Lancaster for the time beeing, and all and euery person and personnes, corporations, and bodies corporated, to whō the kinges maiestye or anye of his noble progenitours, by hys or theire letters patentes, or acte of parliament, haue geeuen and graunted any liberty and aucthoritie or otherwise haue authoritye by other lawful meanes or wais to ordeine, make and constitute anye of the saide officers of Custos rotulorum, within any countye Palantyne or other place shal and may haue and enioye the same libertye and auchoriti according as they haue had & enioied ỹ same any thing in this present act had or made, to the contrarye notwithstanding. An. 3. E. 6. ca. 1.

Deputie

Letters patents

Cōmission. Deputie

Bishops.

Lancaster.

Franchises Liberties Auctorities

He Yorkes. 6. Wales. 32.

Vacabondes. 2.

¶ *Cutting of dammes, hedes of pōds conduits, pipes, tongs and eares.*

He Burning of cartes. 1

¶ *Dayes festiuall.*

He Holy dates in all.

¶ *Dayes in banke.*

SI hzeue venerit in oct̄ sancti Michaelis, tunc dabitur dies in octa. sancti Hillarij, si in quindena sancti Michaelis, in quindena sancti Hillarij, si in tribus septimanis sancti Michaelis, in crastino Purif. beate Mar̄, si in mense sācti Mic̄ in oct̄. Purif. beate Marie si in crastino animarū, in quindena Pasche si in crastino sancti Martini, in tribus septimanis Pasche, si in octabis. s. Martini, in mense Pasche, si in quindena sancti Martini, in. v. septim̄ pasche. Et est quidē dies specialiter dat⁹ in crastino Ascēsionis domini, & tūc valet quantum. v. septim̄ Pasche si in oct̄ sancti Hillarij, in octab. sancte Trinit si in rb. sancti Hillarij, i. rb. sācte Trinitat̄, & aliqñ in crastino sancti Johannis Bap. si in crastino Pur̄. beat Mar̄ in crastino & in oct̄ sanct̄ J. Bapt̄, si in oct̄ Purfic̄ in. rb. s. Jo. Bapt̄ si in . rb. Pasc̄ in oct̄ sancti Mich. si in trib⁹ septim̄ Pasch. in tribus septim̄ sancti Michaelis si in v. septimanis Pasch. vel i crastino Ascentionis domini. in mense sancti Mic̄ si in oct̄ sācte Trin̄ in crastino animarum: si in quindena sancte

Trinitatis

Trinitatis vel in crastino sancti Jo. Ba. in crastino sancti Martini, si in oct sancti Johannis Bapt in oct sancti Martini, si in quindena sancti Johannis Bapt in quindena sancti Martini Dies communes in banco edit. Anno. 51. Hen. 3.

2 ¶Si in octab. sancti Michaelis bre venerit, dabitur dies in crastino animarum, si in quindena sancti Michaelis, dabitur dies in crastino sācti Martiñ si in mēse sancti Michaelis, i quidena Martini, si in crastiñ animarum, in octab. sancti Hilar, si in crastino Martini, in quindena Hillarij, si in octabis Martini, in crastino Purificat, si in quindena Martini, in octab. Purificationis, si in oct Hillarij in rb. Pasch. si in quindeñ Hillarij, in tribus septiñ Pasche, si in crastino Purificat in mēse Pasche, si in oct Purificationis, in crastino Ascentionis, si in quindena Pasche in oct Trinitatis, si in tribus septiñ Pasche, in. rb Trinitatis, si in mense Pasche, in crastino sancti Johānis Bapt si in b. septiñ Pasche, in oct sancti Johannis, si in crastino Ascenc domini, in. rb. sancti Johannis, si in oct Trinitatis, in oct sancti Michaelis, si in quindena sancte Triñ, in rb. sancti Michaelis, si in crastino sancti Johannis Bapt in. itj. septiñ sancti Michaelis si in oct sancti Johannis Bapt in mense sancti Michaelis, si quindena sācti Johannis Baptiste in crastino animarum. Dies in dote edita Anno. 51 Hen. 3.

Dower

3 ¶In placito vero dotis, quod dicitur vnde nichil habet dentur de cetero quatuor dies per annum ad minus, et pluris si commode fieri poterit. Ita qd habeant quinque vel ser dies ad minus per annum. In assisis autem vetiñ p̄sentationis, et in placito quar impedit de ecclesijs vacantibus, denk dies de quindena in rb. vel de trib⁹ septimanis in tres septimanas, p̄out locus fuerit p̄opinquus vel remot. Par lebridge ca. 13.

Dar. p̄ref. Quar imp̄

4 ¶Rex iusticiarijs suis de banco salutem. Sciatis quod cum in regno nostro Anglie de anno & die qui lāguidis implacitat p̄figi cōsueuerūt, quando & a quo die anni p̄cedentes in alium diem anni subsequentis debuit, annus ille dies in anno bisextili accipi et computari quam dieu extiterit dubitatur. Nos volentes conkormitatem vbique in regno nostro super hoc obseruari et periculum litigācium p̄cauer, p̄ouidimus et de cōsilio fideliū nostrorum statuimus, quod obolend de cetero omnem super hoc ambiguitatē computetur dies crescētes in anno bisextile in ipso anno ita quod p̄opter diem illum non occasionentur aliqui implacitati, sed sit et habeatur de mense illo, in quo excrescit et continea tur dies ille, et dies p̄orimus p̄cedēs p vnico die. Sta. de anno bisextili edit An. 21. H. 3.

Bisexti

5 ¶In the sayde Trinitie terme shal bee fower common dayes of retourne onely and not aboue, that is to say, the firste day of retourne shalbee and bee called in crastiñ sācte Trinitatis, the seconde daye of retourne of the same terme shabee and bee called, in octab. sancte Trinitatis, the third daye of retourne of the same terme shalbee and bee called, in quindena sante Triñ, and the fowerthe daye of retourne of the same terme shalbee and bee called a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas. And that the same daies of retourne shalbee obserued and kepte in all ours soueraigne lorde the kynges hygth courtes of Recorde, hearrafter to be holden at Westminster, or other place or places, at the assygnement, appointement or agreement of oure saide soueraigne Lorde hys heires or successours. And that from or after the kast of sainct Michaell tharchangell

Trinitie terme Retorne

Kept

Real accō.

next

nerte commynge their shall not be noʒ bee called anye dates of retourne, in crastino sancti Johannis Baptiste, octabis sancti Johannis Baptiste, noʒ quindena sancti Johannis Baptiste, noʒ anye of them. And bee it further enacted &c. that the sayde terme of the holye Trinitie, shall yearelye foʒ euer from the sayde feast of sainct Michaell Tharchangel nexte commynge beginne the moundaye nerte after Trinity sũdaye, when soeuer it shall happẽ to fal foʒ the keeping of thesoigne pʒofers, retournes, and other ceremonies heretofoʒe vsed and kept in lyke maner & fourme as in times past hath ben vsed to be done in the day of retourne commonly called in octabis sancte Trinitatis. And that the full terme of ẏ sayd Trinitie terme shall yerely foʒ euer be gyne and take his commencement ẏ fryday nert after Coʒpus Christi day, in suche and like manner and fourme to al purposes, intentes, and respects as heretofoʒe hath been vsed the wednesday nert after Coʒpus Chʒisti day. And that from and after the sayd feast of saint Michaell tharchangell nerte comming, the sayde seconde and third dates of retourne called octabis sancte Trinitatis, & quindena sancte Trin shall take theire commencement and begunne as in times past hath ben vsed. And that the saide fowerth day called a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas shal take his commencement and begyne from the sayde Trinity sũ day into thʒe weekes then nerte folowing, and shal haue his retourne with the fowerthe daye as is accustomed in other lyke dayes of retourne. And be it &c. that if after the sayde feaste of sainct Michael tharchangell nert commyng, any wʒit in any reall accion come in & be retournable into any of our sayde soueraigne lozd the kings court in octab. sancti Hillary, then day shalbe geuen, in crastino sancte Trinitat. If in quindena sancti Hillary, in octabis sancte Trinitatis. If in crastino purification beate Marie, in quidena s. Trin. If in octab. Purific. beate Marie then a die s. Trin in tres septimañ. And if after ẏ same feaste of saint Michael tharchangel, any wʒite in any real accion come into any our saide soueraigne lozde the kinges courtes retournable in crastin sancte Trinitat, then day shalbe geuẽ in crastino animarum. If in octab. sancte Trinitatis, in crastino sancti Martini. If in quindena sancte Trinitat in octabis sãcti Martini, if a die sãcte Trinitat in tres septim. in quindena sancti Martini. And be it &c. ẏ if after the sayd feste of saincte Michaell tharchangell nert comminge anye wʒyte of dower, come into anye of oure soueraign lozd the kynges courts and bee returnable in quindena Pasche, then daye shallbe geeuen in crastino sancte Trinitatis. If a die Pasche in tres septimañ in octabis sancte Trinitatis. If a die Pasche in vnum mensem, in quindena sãcte Trinitatis. If a die Pasche in quinque septimanas oʒ in crastino Ascencionis domini, then daye shall bee geeuen into the daye of a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas. And yf after the same feast of Saynt Mychaell tharchaungell nerte commynge anye wʒite of dower come into anye of oure saide soueraigne lozd ẏ kings courtz of recoʒde in crastino sancte Trin, than daye shallbe geuen in octab. sancti Michaelis. If in octab. sancte Trinitatis, in quindena sãcti Michael. if in quindena sancte Trin, a die sancti Michaelis in tres septimanas. If a die sancte Trinitatis in tres septimanas, a die Sancti Michael in vnum mensem. oʒ otherwise as is appointed limitted, & declared by the statut of Marlebʒidge in the 13. Chapter therof made and pʒouyded. And it is &c. ẏ al common wʒits & pʒoces

Trinitis

Begin

Full term.

Retozne

Begin

Reall acciõ.

Dower.

Comon pʒoces.

ces

ces as well ꝑsonal as mixt, which shal
fortune to bee returnable in the sayde
Trinitie terme shal haue and kepe the
saide returnes of crastino sancte Tri-
nitatis octab. sancte Trinitat quidena
sancte Trinitat, & a die sancte Trinit
in tres septimanas, or anye one of thē.
Prouided alway & it is &c. ꝙ in such &
like cases and proces as speciall dayes
haue ben vsed to bee appointed assig-
ned & geuen for ꝙ returning of writz &
proces, it shalbe lawfull to the iustice
Justices of euery of the kinges said courtz of re
corde for the time beinge in al the pro-
ces by them awarded, to assigne & ap-
Special daies. point special dates of retournes as by
their discressions shalbe thought conue
Dañ pꝛef. Quareimp. niēt. Prouided also & be it &c. ꝙ the dais
in assise of darreine presentment, & in
plee of Quare impedit limitted and ap
pointed by the statute of Marlebridge
Attaint. (3. ca. 13. *before*. 3.) & also the daies to bee
geuen in attaint limitted in the statut
made in the fift yere of the reigne of ꝙ
noble king Edward the third, (*s. cap.* 8.
which is in attaint. 4) being not contra-
riāt to the tenor of this act shalbe hol-
den firme & stable, & shal stand in their
ful force & effect. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 21.

De Auowrie nt. 1. Proces. 1.
Atteint. 4. Receit. 3.
Auowson. 1. Wards. 12.
Nisi prius. 1. 4 Wast. 4.

¶ *Damages & costes.*

All. COme auant ses heures dañ ne fu
erunt agardes en assises de nouel
disseisin forsq̄ tant solemt verz les dis-
seisors: Purueu est, q̄ si les disseisourz
alienent les tenementes & nient doūt
ꝙ dammages puissēt estre leuez q̄ ceux
a qui mains ceux tenz deuiendr̄, soient
charges des dañ illint que chescū rei-
poign̄ de son temps. Purueu est ensē-
Vn dentre. ment que le disseisi rec̄ dañ en briefe
dentre soundue sur disseisin vers celuy
q̄ est troue tenant aps le disseisor. Pur
ueu est ensement, qui la ou auaunt ses
heures damages ne fuerent agardes
en plee de mordaunc̄ forsq̄ a tas ou te- Mord.
nements fueront recouūz deuerz chiefz
seignors, qui desormes damages soyēt
agardes en toutes cases ou home recou-
uer per assise de mordaunc̄ sicome est
auant dit en assise de nouel disseisin. Et
in mesme le maner rec̄ home dañ en Costnage
br̄ de costnage, ayel, & besayel. Et la ou
auaunt ses heures dañ ne fuer̄ tares
forsq̄ a la value des issues de la ter̄. Issues
Purueu est que le demaunde puis rec̄ Costes
berg le tenant les costages de son br̄e
purchase ensemblemēt ouesq̄ les dañ
auantdits et tout ceo soit tenuz en tou-
tes cases ou home rec̄ dañ. Et soit de
sormes chescun tenus a rendr̄ dañ la Own fact
ou home rec̄ berz luy de sa intrusiō de
mesne ou de son faite demesne Glouc
ca. 1.

2 ¶ Le roy graūt de sa grace as Cy- London.
tizens de Londres, qui la ou auant ses Disseisici.
heures, ceux q̄r fueroient disseisies de
loure frāketenement en mi la citie, ne
poient recouer lour dañs auaunt l'be
nue des Justices a le towre qui desor-
mes yceux disseisies, eiēt lour dañ per Assise
recognisance dassise ꝙ le q̄l liz recouer̄
lour tenemtes & les disseisors soient a
merciesdeuant deux barons del Esche- Eschekm.
ker q̄r vn soitz ꝙ an biendront ē lacy-
tie a ceo faire, & ē soit maūd au treaso-
rer & as barons del Eschekier, q̄lz le fa-
cent faire chescun au pardeux de eux a
lour leuer aprez la chandelure & les a- Amerc.
merciamentes per les summons del
Escheker soyent leues al oeps le roye,
al Escheker deliueres Glouceſter ca-
pit. 14.

3 ¶ Vbi illi q̄ habent ingressum per Disseisin
disseisitorz currant dampna a tempo-
re statuti publicati. Eodem modo de
breuibus de in gressu super disseisinā Entre.
de dampnis in omnibus breuibus mor Mord.
tis antecessorz, consanguinitatis, aui
vel proaui. De intrusione, vel de facto
propzio per quodcunq̄ breue currant

dampna

dampna post impetracionē brevis contra eos qui tenuerint per statutum, licet antecessores sui prius inde obierunt seisiti. Explanationes statut Glos.

4 ¶ Where oftentimes plaintife or demandāt pleintifes or demandaunts that haue iudgement to recouer, be delaied of execution for ỳ the defendaūt or tenaunt, defendāts or tenāts against whom iudgement is geuen or other ỳ haue been bounden by the said iudgement, sueth a writ or writts of errour, to annul & reuerse the sayd iudgement to ỳ intent onely to delaye execution of the same iugement: It is enacted, ordeyned and established by thaduise of the Lordes spirituall and temporall, and at the prayer of the commonz in ỳ said Parliament assembled, and by auctorite of the same that if any such defēdāt or tenant, defendants or tenants, or if any other that shalbe bounde by the saide iugement sue afore execution had anye writ of errour to reuerse anye suche iugement in delayinge of execution: that then if the saide iudgement be affirmed good in the said writ of errour and not erronious, or that the said writ of errour be discontinued in the default of the partie, or that the persone or persons that sueth writ or writs of errour, be nonsued in ỳ same, that then the sayde person or persones againste whom the saide writ of Errour is sued, shall recouer his costz & damages for his delay and wrongfull veracion in the same by the discrecion of the iustice afore whom the said writ of Errour is sued. An. 3. H. 7. capit. 10. And anno. 19. H. 7. ca. 20. It is enacted that this act be good and effectuall, & that fro thencefoorth duelye put in execution.

Delay.

Errour

Affirmed

Discontinued

Nonsuit

Costes

Confirmed

5 ¶ The Auowry. 1. and recoueries. 1. that the auowant shal recouer damages & costes.

6 ¶ If any person or persons at any tyme after the feaste of the purificacīō of our Ladye, in the xxiij. yeare of the raigne of our soueraigne lorde kynge Henry the eight commence or sue in any courte of record or elswhere, in any other court, any action, bill or playnte of trespas vppon the statute of kynge Rychard the secōd, made in the v. yere of his raigne (s. ca. 7.) for entries into landes and tenementes, where none entree is geeuen by the law, or any action, byl or plaint of dette or couenant vppon any especialtie, made to ỳ plaintife or pleintifes, or vppon any cōtract supposed to be made betweene ỳ pleintife or pleintifes, and any person or psones, or anye action, byl, or pleynt of detinue of any goods or cattels where of the plaintife or pleintifes shall suppose, that the propertye belongeth to them or to anye of them or any accion bill or plaint of accompt, in the which the pleintife or pleyntyfs supposed the defendaunt or defendantes to be their bailife or bailifs, receiuor or receiuors of their manor, mese, money, or goods to yelde accompt or any action, byl, or plaint vppon the case or vppon any statute for anye offence, or wrong personall immediatelye supposed to be don to the pleyntyfe or pleyntifes, and the pleintife or pleintifes in any such kide of accion, bil, or pleint after apparance of the defendaunt or defendauntes be non suted, or that anye verdicte happen to passe by lawfull tryall against the pleintife or pleintifes in any suche action, byl, or pleint: that then the defendant or defendants in euery suche action, bill, or plaint, shall haue iudgement to recouer his costes againste euery suche pleintife or pleintifes. And that to bee assessed and tared by the discretion of the iudge or iudges of the court, where anye suche action, bill, or pleint shall bee commenced, sued, or taken. And also that euerye defendant

Dett Couenant

Detinue &c

Account

Accion vpō the stat. Statut

Nonsute Verdit.

Costes

Juges

Def.

in

Proces. Execution. in such action, byl, or plaint, shal haue suche proces and execution for the recouery and hauing of his costes against the same pleintife or pleintifes, as the same pleintife or pleintifes should or might haue had against the defendāt or defendants in case that iudgement had been geuen for the part of ỳ saide pleintife or pleintifes in anye suche action, bill, or pleint. Prouyded alwaye, that all and euerye suche poore perso

Poore. or personnes being pleintife or pleyntifes in anye of the saide action, billes, or pleintes whiche at the commencement of theire suites or accions bee admitted by discretiō of ỳ Iudge or Iudges, where suche suits or accions shall

Poore suits. be pursued or taken, to haue their proces and counsaile of charity without any mony or fee paying for the same shall not bee compelled to paye anye

No costes costes by vertue or force of this statut but shall suffer other punishment, as by the discretiō of ỳ Iustices or Iudge afore whom suche suites shal depend, shall bee thoughte resonable, anye thinge afore reherſed to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. Anñ. 23. H. 6. ca. 16.

Nonsuit. 7 ¶ Albeit that pleyntife or pleyntifes, bee or shall bee nonsuted in anye what soeuer action, suit, bil, or pleint, commenced, or to be commenced, sued or to bee sued, to the vse of our sayde soueraigne lord the king, his heires or successoures, kings of Englande, or

King. Wrecke that it shall happen anye verdycte to passe againste anye suche pleintife or pleyntifs in any action, suit, bil, plait, sued or to bee sued to the kinges vse the defendaunt or defendātes shal not

No costes recouer anye costes againste any such pleintife or pleintyfes, any act or statute made in this pſēt parlyament, or any other thinge to ỳ cōtrary beeinge in any wise notwithstanding. Anno. 14. H. 8. capitulo. 8.

8 ¶ Where the defendaut shal recouer dammages. See in this title 4. 5. 6. 7.

Fraudulent. giftes. 1. Prohibition. 7. Wardes. 6. 20.

¶ *Double damages.*

See Admiraltie. 3. Arrestes. 1. Assauts and fraies. 1. 2. Assise. 2. 6. 9. 12. Citation. 1. 2. Courtes. 2. Distres. 7. Drapery. 29. Extorcion. 1. Feoffement. 1. Forest. 27. Ideppnitate no- minis. 1. Labourers. 31 Mainprise. 2. Merchants. 2. 17. Monasteries. 2. Purueiours. 3. 31. Redisseisin. 1. Retourne. 3. Staple. 13. Tithes. 10. Vitailes. 2. Weightes. 19. Wolles. 15.

¶ *Of treble damages.*

See Accompt. 4. Appruement. 3. Assise. 11. Burning of carts. 1. Castels & forstrelles. 5. Cirography. 1. Det to ỳ kinge. 3. Distresse. 11. Escheatours. 4. Estretes. 3. Extorcion. 3. Fish. 14. Forcible entre. 3. Forestes. 24. Husbandry. 5. Labourers. 4. London. 2. Marches. 1. Marshally. 6. Prores. 7. Purueiours. 3. 22. 26. Ryots. 9. Sewers. 8. Shirifes. 25. Tithes. 7. 10. Maccabōds. 5 Vittailes. 2. Wast. 4. 9. Wynes. 7.

¶ *Of quadrible damage.*

See marchantes. 14. 45. Staple. 5. Weyghts. 26

¶ *Of single dammages.*

See Account. 2. Accusation. 8. Aliens. 1. Appelles. 5 Arrestes. 3. Assise. 39 Attaint. 3. 4. 5. 10. Auowry. 1. Auowson. 1. Conspiracie. 3. Courtes. 2. Distresse. 1. 38. Dower. 1. Drapery. 52.

Forger

Forger of false dedes.1.
Iurrour.2.8.
Meine.1.
Monasteries.1
Moꝛe.1.
Puruetour.3.
Recogn.2.
Recoueries.1.
Retourne of Shi-
rifes.12.
Shirifes.5.
Staple.3.
Suite.1.
Tauernes.11.
Treſpalles.1.
Wardes.20.
Waſt.3.7.
Wꝛeck.1.

¶ *Dammys.*

De Burnynge of cartes. 1.

¶ *Darrein preſentment.*

All.darr. pre.

A Aſiſe de vltima pꝛeſentacione ſe-
per capiantur coꝛam iuſticiaꝛijs
de banco, et ibi terminentur Magna
carta.ca.12.

De aſſiſe.4.
Anowſon.1.2.
Dates in bank.3.5.
Eſſoigne.12.13.
Iuſtice in eyꝛe.3.
Limitation.4.
Niſi pꝛius.1.6.

¶ *Dates of dedes.*

De deedes and wꝛitinges in all

¶ *Decies tantum*

A

Iurroꝛ

Embꝛa-
ſoures

QVant a larticle des iurrours lā
rrritij. (*s.c.8. which is in Iurours 8*) eſt aſſentus et adiouſte a ycell que ſi
nulles iurroures es aſſiſes iures et au
ters enqueſt appꝛendꝛe entre le Roye
et partye ou partye partye, riens ne
pꝛeygnent per eur ne per auters de la
partye pleyntife ou defendaunt pour
dire lour verdyt, et de ceo ſoient attein
tes per pꝛoces continue en meſme lar-
ticle, ſoit il a la ſuite de la partye que
boudꝛa ſuer pour luy meſmes ou pour
le Roye ou dauter perſon qui cunque
paye cheſcun des dites iurroures dyr
foytes a taunt come il auera pꝛie, e eit
celuy qui ferra la ſuit lune moytie e le
Roye lauter moytie, et que toutes les
imbꝛaſours dameſner ou pꝛocurer ty-
eir enqueſtes en payes pour gayne ou
pꝛofyte pꝛendꝛe ſoyent punis en meſ-
me le manner et fourme come les iur
rours. Et ſi iourrors ou embꝛaſoꝛs ſi
ſint atteynt neyt dount faire gree en
manner ſuiſdit eyt la pꝛiſon dune an.

Impriſ.

Et eſt lentention le roy des graundes
et commons que nul Iuſtyce nauter
mynyſter enquerge doſtyce ſur nulles
des pointes de ceſt article: mes ſole-
ment a la ſuyte de party ou dauī come
deſuis eſt dyt. An.38. Edwardi tertij
ca.12.

De Attaynt.13. Panel.2.

¶ *Declaracion.*

PEr les auncient fourmes et termes
de counter, nul home ſoit perdaunt
iſſint que le matter del action ſoit plei-
ment monſtre en le demonſtraunce e
et en le bꝛiefe. Anno.36. Edwardi ter-
tertij. ca. 15.

De Appelles.4. Courtes.2.

¶ *Dedimus poteſtatem.*

De Commyſſi- Fynes.2.
ons.7.

¶ *Deedes and writinges.*

Deedes & wꝛitinges

Rebellion

ANno quinto Richard ſecundi ca-
pitulo octauo. It was enacted
that theye whoſe wꝛytynges were
deſtroyed in the laſte inſurrection
ſhould haue remedy by the counſel.

Dates Recog.

2 ¶ All ſtatutes, recogniſaunces, in
dentures, & other wꝛittings, whatſoe-
uer knowledged, oꝛ made by oꝛ to any
perſon oꝛ perſonnes, bodies politike oꝛ
coꝛpoꝛate being the Queenes ſubiectes
ſince the firſt day of July laſt paſt and
before the firſt day of Auguſt then nexte
folowinge vnder ye name of the raign
of any other perſonne then vnder the
name of oure ſoueraigne Ladye the
Queene, ſhalbee as good and effectu-
all in the lawe, to all intentes, purpo-
ſes, conſtructions, and meanynges, as
if vppon the makyng therof, the name

of

Queenes name

of our soueraign Lady the Queenes maiestye with her style appropriate, and vnited vnto her maiesties Imperiall Crowne, hadde been fullye and plainly expressed, and conteigned in the same obligations, recognisaunces, indentures, and other writynges. And that the same obligations, recognisaunces, indentures, statutes, and other writinges, shall and may be sued and ministred in barre, exhibited, auerred, vsed and pleaded in the name, title and style of our soueraign Lady the Queenes maiestye, in such and the same maner and fourme, as though ỹ name of the same our soueraigne lady the Queene, with her grates dsmall style had ben expressed, written & conteined in the same, the lacke of the namynge or mencioning of the name of our soueraigne Ladye the Queene, of her maiestie's style, in the date or time of the makinge of the sayde estatutes, recognisances, endentures and other writytings, in the sayde estatutes, recognisaunces, or other writyttinges, in anye wise notwithstandynge.

Queene.

Prouided alwaies that this acte, nor anye thinge therein conteyned shal not extende to make good any letters patentes, commissions, giftes, grauntes, leases, dsmisses, or other writings made by the sayde Ladye Jane Dudley, otherwise called the Ladye Jane Graye, sithens the sayde first daye of July laste paste, of anye mannoures, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, offices, fees or other writynges, whatsoeuer, nowe or then belinge by any wayes, or meanes parcell, member, or belonging to ỹ sayd imperiall crowne, or to make good anye other writinges whatsoeuer made by the sayde Ladye Jane, sithen the sayde first daye of July: But that theye & euery of thē shal remaine and bee vtterlye voyde and of none effecte anye thing aforesayde to the contrarye notwithstandinge Añ primo & 2. parliamento c. 4.

Patentes Cōmissions. Graunted Leases Jane Gray

3 ¶ See Roome. 4. that deedes and writynges before made with ỹ seale of the supremacy shoulde be good and pleadable.

De Assise. 6.	Monasteries. 13.
Apparell. 7.	Obligation. 1.
Dures in al	Patents in all.
Inrollementes	Rome. 4.
in all.	Triall. 1.
Painprise. 7.	

¶ *Denizens*

One acte was made concernynge Frenche denizens. 4. & 5. Philipp and Marye, whiche was to contynue but durynge the life of Queene Marye

De Alyens	Custome. 14.
in all.	17. 19.
Coxdiners. 12.	Shippes. 10.

¶ *Denmarke*

Anno. 8. H. 6. capit. 2. An act was made concernynge Englyshemen to remaine to the staple in Dēmarke but it is repealed by. 1. H. 8. ca. 1.

Staple

2 ¶ An. 10. H. 6. cap. 3. It was enacted that the garde of ỹ priuy seale shoulde make letters of requell vnder the priuie seale to the kinge of Denmarke to haue restitucō of Englishmēs goods taken by him or his subiectes. And yf thereby restitucion were not made, ỹ kyng by aduyse of his counsel shoulde prouyde remedy for ỹ same party greued. See bookes of truce. An. 4. H. 5 ca. 7.

Letters of requell.

¶ *Desdander.*

De Coxeners. 2.

¶ *Derby.*

De Sanctuaries 4.

¶ *Deuse.*

Plusieurs estatutes enacted en cest title de Forfeiture, bulk, fraud, & en marche ne

Molde

Forrein Distrein.

soit nul home forreine, qui soit de cest royalme distreint pur det, dont il ne deitour ou pledge, & qui le fra serra greuement puny, & sans delay soit le distres delyuer par les bailifz du lieu ou per auters bailifz le roy si meister soit. W. 1. ca. 24.

Deliuer

2 ¶ See of an action of dette agaynst a gaylour. Account. 2.

Gailour

3 ¶ See recogn 2. Of an action of dett against the gailour that wil not receiue one sent vnto him vpon a statut marchant, or if he receiue him, & after let him escape.

4 ¶ Deformes nul gardein de la dit Fleete suffer ascun prisoner illeoqs esteaunt par iudgement a suit de partye aler hors de prison par mainprise bail ne par baston sans gree fait as dits parties de ceo, per quoy il y estoit adiuges, si ceo ne soit par brief ou lauter maundement du roy, sur paine de perdr ore son office & l'gard du dit prison, & en outre si nul tiel gardein soit defore attaint par duces que il auera souffert ou lesse tiel prisoner aler alarge encounter ceste ordinaunce adonq eyent les pleintifz lour recouerer vers mesmes les gardeins par briefe de det. Et aurint est ordeigne que si nulluy a le suit de partye adiudges a auter prison pur det, trespas ou auter querel se voit conustre voluntierement & par faint cause dettour au roy, & par tant estre adiudge a la dit prison de Fleete, pour greinder suerte y auoir de prison, & aplorz, & illint delayer la party de son recouer soit cel reconisaunce resceu illeoques. Et si ne soit autre part dettour au roy de recorde soit son corps tantost remaunde a le prison ou il estoit deuãt ape demurrer, tanq il eit fait gree a la dit partie, & cel gree fait soit immediate remaunde a la Flete pour y demurrer tanq il auera gree fait au roy de sa recognisance auãt-

Gailour. Baile Mainp.

Fork. Office

At large

Dett.

Trespas.

Det to the king.

Imprik.

Remaund

dit. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 12. See a like matter. Recognisaunce 2.

Dettours Feoffemt

5 ¶ En cas de dette ou les dettors sont deniers & feoffements feints de lour terres & biens a lour amys & auters, & puz se restreint & fuft es lieux de saint esglise priuileges & illeoquez se teignent longuement & preignent les profites de lour dits terres & biens illint dones per fraude & collusion, parount lour creaunceours ont este lõguement & buncore sount delayes de lour dettes & recouerer, a tore & encounter bone foye & reason, ordeigne est & establie, que apres ceo, que les dyts creaunceours ent eyent portes lour briefs de det & sur ceo cãp agard le biscount face son retourne, que il nad my pris les dits persons, a cause de tielx lieux priuileges en queux ils sount ou serrount entre, adonq aps tiel returne fayt soit autre bf graunt et fayt a biscount, en quel briefe soyt compris que proclamacion se face ouertement a la port de lieu illint priuilege, ou tielx persons sont entres par cinque semaines continuelment chescun semayne vn foyts, que mesme le person soit a certain iour compris en mesme le briefe deuaunt les Justices le roy pour y respander au plee de sa demaunde, & celle brief retourne par le biscount que proclamacion est fait en la dit fourme, & les psonnes appelles ne beignent my en proper person, ne per attourney, soit iudgement renduz enuers le principall pour lour default, et hors de cel iudgement soit execucion fait de lour terre et biens esteaunts hors de lieu illint priuilege si bien cestassauoir de ceux terres & biens illint dones par collusion, comme dauters quicunq, par dehors mesme la fraunchise aps ceo que tiel collusiõ ou fraud soit duement troue en mesme le maner, cõe ceo duist auoir este fait si nul demise

Dettours Feoffemt

Sanctuary

Gifts: Collusion

Proces.

Proclam Sanctuary.

Judgemt

Execution

ent eult este fait nient contrestreaunt meisme la demise, mes nest my lintencion due Roy: que par vertue de cest estatut nul soit forclose de la suit enuers tielx dettors par comō course de la ley deuant cest present statute vse. An. 2. R. 2. statut. 2. capitulo.

3 ¶ See a like statut in Execution 5.

Se Account 2.	Leases 1.
Assise 9.	Marshally 1.
Bankrupts 1. 2.	Monasteries 9. 13.
Courts 2.	Mortmain 4.
Cordiners. 8. 11.	Proces 4.
Damages 8.	Protection 6.
Escheker. 2.	Rents 2.
Execution 2. 5.	Receiuors 2.
Executors 4. 5.	Recognisance 1. 2.
Fraudulet gifts 1.	Recoueries 2.
Husbandry 5.	Staple 25.
Knights 1.	Woolles 33.

¶ *Dette to the Kinge.*

Waiste Seise Landes Goods.

NOs vero del ballini nostri non seisimus terram aliquam, vel redditum pro debit aliqui quam diu catalla & debitoris presencia sufficiunt ad debitum reddend, & ipse debitor paratus sit inde satisfacere. Nec plegi debitoris distringentur, quamdiu ipse capitalis debitor sufficiat ad solutionem ipsius debiti. Et si capitalis debitor defecerit in solucione debiti, non habens vnde soluat aut reddere noluerit cum possit, plegii de debito respondeant: & si voluerint habeāt terras & redditus debitoris quousque sit ei satisfact de debit quod antea pro eo. soluerint: nisi capitalis debit mōstrauerit se inde esse quietum versus eosdem plegios. Magna carta ca. 9.

Pledges.

Pledges

Shirife.

2 ¶ Si quis tenens de nobis laicum feodum moriatur, & vic vel ballivus noster ostendat litteras nostras patentes de sum de debito quod defunctus nobis debuit, liceat vic vel ballivo nro attachiare & imbreuiare ea bona & catalla defunct inuenta i lai-

Attache

co feodo ad valenciam ipsius debiti p visum et testimonium legal hominū ita tamē quod nihil inde amoueatur donec persoluat nobis debitum quod clarum fuerit & residuum relinquat executoribus ad faciendum testamētum defuncti. Et si nihil nobis debeatur ab ipso omnia catalla cedant defuncto, saluis uxori eius & pueris suis rationabilibus partibus suis. Magna carta. cap. 19.

Executors.

Reasonable part

3 ¶ En droit des viscounts ou auks, queux respoignent par lour mainz al Escheker & queux ont resc de les detz le roy, pere le roy, qui ore est ou les dets le roy meismes auaunt ces heures, & queux ne vnt my acquites de ceo les dettors al Escheker, pourueu est que le roy enuoyent bones gents par touts les counties, a oyer toutes pceux queux de ceo pleinū se voudrōt & aterminer issint la besoigñ, q̄ ceux qui pourront monstrer quilz eyent issint auant paies a touts iours, issint serront quites, le quel que les viscōtz ou auters serront mortes ou biewes en certeine forme q̄ lour serr̄ baill̄. Et ceux que issint naueront fait, sils soient en vies, serront punis greuement. Et sils soient morts lour heires respoigñ & soient chargez de l'det Et commaund̄ ad le roy, que les viscounts, & les auter auauntdits desormes loyalment acquitent les dettors a prochain accompt, puis que ils aueront le det resceux, & donq̄ soit le det alow al Escheker, issint que iammes ne veigñ en summons. Et si le viscōt autermēt face, & de ceo soit attaint, cy rendra al pl̄e treble de ceo quil auera de luy resc̄, & soit rent a la volūte le roy. Et bien se garde chescun viscount qui est tiel reseruez pur que il voudra respondr̄: car le roy se prendra del fonds vis̄ et a lour heires. Et si auter que respoigñ par sa maine al Eschekeer le face: il rendra le treble

Shirife

Dett.

Acquite Escheker Oyer

Quite.

Punish

Escheker

Shirifes Baillies

Accompt

Acquite. Det Allowe

Damages

Othe

al

al plaintife, et ſoit rent en meſme le
manr. Et que les viſcounts facent
tailes a tout iceur queux payeront le
det le roy et qui la ſummons, de eſ-
cheker a touts les dettors, queux de-
mand̄ voudront la viewe facent mō-
ſtrer ſans denier le a nulluy e ſ̄ ſans
riens pr̄end̄ de lour, e ſans riens do-
ner, e qui ne fra, le roy pr̄end a luy
greuement W.1.ca.19.

4 ¶Que diſtres q̄ ſount affaire pur
la dette ne ſoient faits par beſtes des
charues tanq̄ come home poet auter
trouer ſolonq̄ ceo qui eſt ordeine ail-
lours par eſtatut oue la paine ꝛc. Et
ne voet que trop greuous diſtreſſe
ſoit pr̄iſe pour ſa det, ne trop leigne
meſne. Et ſi le dettour puiſſe trouer
ſuffiſant e conuenable ſuerty ieſq̄ a
vn iour al viſcount, dedeins le quel
home puiſſe pur ceo remedye a faire
gree de la demaunde ſoit la diſtreſſe,
releas endementiers, e que autermēt
le fra ſoit greuement puny. Articuli
ſuper chartas ca.12.

5 ¶Pur eaſement du people que ad
eſt̄ greue deuant ceux heurs per on
tragious leuers de dets le roy, voet
le roy e graunt q̄ le treaſorer e barōz
del eſcheker puiſſent terminer et e-
ſtaller cheſcun det due au roy, tanq̄
al ſomme de ccc.l. ſolonq̄ leſtatut de
dettours, ſaue lour continuaunce, e
que ils ne chargent nulz viſcountes
ne bailifes des fraunchiſes ne auterꝫ
que ount accomptes a les eſcheker ꝑ
nul ſome leue de nulluy, ſil ſoit char
ger de taunt come il poet leuer p̄ ſon
ſerement ſans abatement del conti-
nuaunce de dettour: mes ſoient les
reſponſes de vicount e dauters tiels
miniſters accepts ſolonq̄ les pointez
de lour ſerement. An.1. Edwardi 3.
ca.4.

6 ¶Be it declared e enacted, that
al landes, tenementes, profites, com
modities and hereditamentes, which
anye Treaſorer or Receauer, in, or
belonginge to anye of the Queenes
maieſties courtes of the Eſchequer,
Wardes and Lyueries, or duchy of
Lancaſter, Treaſorer of the Cham-
ber, Coferer of the houſholde to the
Queenes maieſtie, her heires or ſuc-
ceſſors, Treaſorer for the warres,
Treaſorer of any fort, towne, or ca-
ſtel where any gariſon is, or ſhalbe
kept, treaſorer of the Admiraltie, or
Nauie, Treaſorer, vnder treaſorer,
or other perſonne accomptable to the
Queenes maieſtie, her heirs and ſuc-
ceſſors, for any office or charge, of or
within the mint, treaſorer or receau-
uer of any ſumes of money in preſt,
or otherwiſe for the vſe of the quenez
maieſtie, her heires or ſucceſſors, or
for prouiſions of victual, or for forti
fications, buildinges, or workes, or
for anye other prouiſions to be vſed
in any the offices of the queenes ma
ieſties ordinance e artillerie, armory
wardrobe, tentes, and pauilions, or
reuels, cuſtomer, collecter, farmer of
cuſtomes, ſubſidies, impoſts or other
dueties, within any port of the real-
me, collector of the tenthes of the cler
gy, collected of any ſubſidie or fif-
teene, Receauor general of the reue-
nues of any countie or counties aun
ſwerable inꝰ receipte of ꝑ Eſcheker
or in the courte of Wardes and Li-
ueries, or the duchye of Lancaſter,
Clerke of the Hamper, nowe hath,
or at anye time hereafter ſhall haue
within the time whileſt he or theye,
or anye of them, ſhal remaine accom
ptable, ſhal for the paiment and ſa-
tiſfaction vnto the Quenes maieſty,
her heires and ſucceſſours, of his or
their arrerages, at anye tyme here-
after to be lawefullye, accordinge to
the lawes of this realme, adiudged,
and determined vppon hys or theire
accoumpte (all hys due and reaſona-

Dañi Tailes Dets Homons. Proces Tailes.

Diſtres.

Huertie

Eſcheker

Sheriffes Bailifes

Accompt

Othe

Treaſorers. Receiuors Eſcheker. Wardes. Lancaſter Coferer.

Officers

Mynt

Cuſtomer Collector. Taxes

ble peticions beinge allowed) be lyable to the payment therof, and be put and had in execucion for the paymēt of such arrerages or debtes, to bee so adiudged and determined vpon any such Treasorer, Receiuer, Teller, Customer, Collecter, Farmer, Officer, or Accomptaunt as is before named, in like and in as large and beneficial maner to al intents and purposes, as if the same treasorer, receiuer, teller, customer, farmer, or collecter, vpon whome any such arrerages or debtes shalbee so adiudged or determined, had the daye he became first officer or accomptaunt, Bande bound by writting obligatory, hauig the effect of a statut of the Staple, to her maiestie, her heires or successors for the true aunsweringe and payement of ỳ same arrerages or debts.

Execution.

Sta stap.

And forasmuch as manye times yt maye come to passe that the queenes highnesse, her heirs or successours, shal not, or may not be conueniently satisfied of the debt to be determined or due vppon any accompt or farme as is aforsaide, by way of extent, for that the yearely valus of the landes extended, wil not satisfie her highnes her heirs or successors, within the cōpasse of manye yeares, so as thereby great losse might ēsue to her highnes her heirs and successors. For remedy therof, bee it further enacted, that if any treasorer, receiuer, collector, farmer customer, teller, collector of custome, subsidie or impost, or other person accomptaunt before mencioned, which shal from or after ỳ feast of saint Michael the archangel nowe next comming, receiue or be chargeable with any moneye or treasure of oure saide soueraigne Lady ỳ quene her heires or successors, and shal vpon the determining of his or theire accompte (al his & their due peticions to them vppon the same accompt beinge allowed) or by reason of anye farme as aforsaide, be founde in arrerages, or to owe vnto oure said soueraigne lady the Queene her heirs or successors any summe or summes of moneye, and shal not within the space of sixe moneths next after hys or their accompts finished, or debte knowen (hauing alowance of his or their due and reasonable petitions as is aforsaide) truelye satisfie and paye al such arrerages and summes of money, as he or they shal owe, vpon determination of his or their accompt, or vpon his or their debt knowen, as is aforsaid, that then it shal and may be lawful to the Queenes highnesse, her heires and successors at any time and from time to time, after the said sixe monthes ended to make sale by her or theire lettres patentes vnder the great seale of Englande, of so much of the landes, tenements, and hereditaments, of euery such accomptaunt or debter, so being found in arrerages or in debt, as is aboue mencioned as may suffise oure said soueraigne lady the Queene, her heires or successors, for the satisfaction of hys or their debte or arrerages to be determined or adiuged vppon his or their accompt or farme as is aforsaid (al due peticions being allowed, as is aforsaid) vntil her maiestie, her heires or successours, be by such sale fully satisfied and paide, of such arrerages and debt to be found vpon accompte or farme, as is aforsaide, and if anye ouerplus of moneye shalbe reserued or had vpon any such sale, thē the same shalbe paide & deliuered to the accomptaunt or farmer, or his heires, by the officer that shall receiue ỳ money vpon anye of the saide sales, without any further or other warrāt in ỳ behalfe to be made, or obtained.

Arrerages

bi. monthes

Pay.

Make sale

Landes

Extent

Vntill.

Ouerplus

Accomptant

And

And be it further enacted by thauc-
toritie afoꝛsaide that al the said sales
Confirme to bemade by the Queenes Maiesty
her heires oꝛ succeſſoꝛs, as is afoꝛsaid
shalbe good and auailable in lawe a-
gaynst the party accomptaunt, indeb
ted, as is afoꝛsaide, and his heirs, clai
ming as heires, & against ẏ queenes
maiestie, her heires and succeſſours,
notwithstanding any foꝛmer charge
oꝛ encumbꝛance to her maiesty, her
heires oꝛ succeſſours by the perſonne
oꝛ perſonnes foꝛ whose debt oꝛ duety
the same shal foꝛtune to be solde,

And be it further enacted by thauc-
toritie afoꝛsaide, that if any perſonne
oꝛ perſonnes accomptaunt oꝛ indeb-
ted, as is afoꝛsaide, shal at any time
after he oꝛ they shal become accomp-
taunt oꝛ chargeable, as is afoꝛsaide,
Fraudulēt gifts. purchase and bye, oꝛ cause to be pur-
Purchase chased and bought, any landes, tene
ments, oꝛ hereditamentes and cause
Assurance the assurance thereof to be made in ẏ
name of any other perſon oꝛ perſonꝛ
Other perſon. where the same is, in deede meant,
oꝛ intented toꝛ ẏ use, pꝛoffite oꝛ behoſe
Use, Collusion of such perſon accomptaunt oꝛ indeb
ted, oꝛ of any other perſon oꝛ perſonꝛ
and that the same maner of purcha-
sing, and secret uses, pꝛoffites oꝛ be-
hooſes, shalbe founde by office oꝛ in-
quisition, that then al and euery lāḋꝛ
tenements and hereditaments, so to
be bought oꝛ purchased, oꝛ caused to
bee purchased, as is beſoꝛe mencio-
ned in this laſte pꝛouiſo, shal by ver
tue of this act bee taken, deemed and
used foꝛ the satisfaction of the arꝛeꝛa
ges and debte of euery such accomp-
tāt oꝛ debter, as is aboue mencioned
to al intētes and purpoſes, aꝛ though
the perſonne oꝛ perſonne indebted,
upon his oꝛ their accompte oꝛ farme,
were there of actually seased of suche
estate as was conueyed to any per-
ſon oꝛ perſons by any suche accomp-
taunt oꝛ debter, oꝛ by his meanes, aꝛ
is afoꝛesaide, and that al sales to bee
thereof made by the Queenes maie-
sty, her heires oꝛ succeſſoꝛs, foꝛ satis-
faction of such debt oꝛ arꝛerages, as
shalbe founde, as is afoꝛsaide, to bee
due and owing to our said soueraig-
gne ladye the Queene, her heires oꝛ
succeſſoꝛꝛ, shalbe of the like effect and
be used and done in such like maner
and fourme, as is beſoꝛe expꝛesſed.

And where as heretoſoꝛe some tre-
ſoꝛers, tellers, receauers, collectoꝛs,
and others, hauing had charge of the
Queenes maiesties money and trea-
sure haue gotten into their handes
great summes of the Queenes maie
sties money and treasure, sithence ẏ
beginning of her maiesties raigne, & haue moste fraudulentlye employed her maiesties moneye and treasure, which they had in theire charge, in sundꝛy wise to their owne uses partlye in the purchasinge her maiesties owne landes, and partly in purcha-sing landes of others, and to thintēt the same should not be lyable to satis-fie and paye her maiestie, her heires, oꝛ succeſſoꝛs, of that which to her oꝛ them should appartaine, haue pur-chased the same sometimes in theyꝛe owne names, and sometimes in the names of sundꝛy their frēdes & kins-folkes, wiues oꝛ childꝛen, and yet ne uertheleſſe haue taken and receaued the rentes and reuenues thereof to their owne uses. Be it therfoꝛe fur-ther enacted and oꝛdeined by the au-toꝛitie afoꝛsaide, that al and singu-ler landes, tenements and hereditaments, which anye treaſoꝛer, receaner, teller, customer, collectoꝛ, officer oꝛ accomptaunt beſoꝛe named, hathe heretoſoꝛe sithe the beginning of the Quenes maiesties raigne purchased oꝛ caused to be purchased to thintent the same shoulde not be liable, as is Landes.

aforsaid (the fraude and couine aforsaide, being first founde by office or inquisicion) shal and may be seased & taken by her Maiesty, her heires and successors, and retained by her Maiesty, her heires and successors, in fe simple, to be solde or otherwise vsed at her and their willes and pleasures towardes the payment and satisfaction of al and euery arrerages alredy set or determined, and adiudged, or that hereafter shalbe set, determined or adiuged vpō his or their accompt, (al reasonable & due peticions being allowed) at such rate and value, as the same were purchased & boughte, or caused to be purchased or bought, by any such Treasurer, receauer, teller, customer or collector, before named, or by any other person to their vse.

Seased
Reteined
Sold.

Prouided alwaies that if the lāds and tenementes so to be seased, takē or solde, by her maiestie, her heires or sucessors, as is last aboue mencioned, do surmount after the rate and value aforsaide, the debt and arrerages to be set, determined or adiuged vppon the accompt of any treasorer, receauer, teller, customer, collector, or accomptaunt before named, that then her Maiestie, her heires and successors, shal take and sease onelye so much as shall amount after the rate and value aforsaid, to the iuste payment and satisfaction of such debte & arrerages, as hath bene or shalbe set determined or adiudged, vppon hys or their accompt, as is aforsaide.

Prouided alwaies, and be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesayde, that no bishop hauing the collection of any subsidie, or tenthes, or any his landes, tenementes or hereditaments, whereof he is seased in the right of his bishopryke, shalbe charged by vertu of this act, for any arrerages of tenthes or subsidie, otherwise, or in any other maner then he might lawfully haue bene before the making of this act, any thing herein contained to the contrary thereof, notwithstāding.

Bishop.

And be it also further prouided and enacted by the auctorite aforsaide, ỳ this act or any thing therein contayned, shal not in any wise extende to charge any treasourer, receauer, teller, customer, collector or accomptāt aforsaid, hauing any yerely receipt, nor any their landes, tenements, or hereditaments, whose yearely recept collectiō and charge, or whose whole receipt, from the beginninge of hys charge, is not, or hath not beene, or hereafter shal not be, aboue the sume of three hundred pownds, otherwise or in anye other maner and fourme, then he or they might lawfully haue bene charged before the makinge of this act, any thing herin conteined to the contrary therof, notwithstandig.

Not charg
CCC.li.

And forasmuch as sundry the accō ptaunts before named, namelye the tresourer of the chamber and coferer of the houshold of oure said soueraigne lady the Queene, her heirs and successors, treasorers of warres, or garrisons, tresourers of the Nauye, treasourers or receiuers of any summes of money for prouision of victuail, or for fortifications, or for buyldinges, and maister of the warderobe, are by order of theire offices & charge, after their accompts ended & determined to disburse, expende and defray the debt remaining vpō their accompts, in suche charge as are necessarily and incidently to be spent & prouided in their offices and charges so as they are not of such summes of money or debt remaining vpō theire accompt, to make present payement and satisfaction as other accōptaunts are:

Treſorer. Coferer.
Shirife Eſchetor Bailie.
Treſorer of warre of the nauy
Wardrobe

are: Be it therefor enacted and ordeined by the auctoritie aforsaide, that this act, or any thing therin contayned, shal not extend to geue any power or auctoritie to make sale of any landes, tenements or hereditamentz for any such debt to be set and adiudged, in any of his or their accompts, mentioned in this braunche, vnlesse the Queenes maiestie, her heires & successors, vppon the endinge or determining of his or their accomptes (al his or their due petitions to them vppon the same accomptes being allowed) require or commaunde present paymēt therof, or otherwise ettsones require a newe accompt of the same debt so set or remaining in any the accōptes mēcioned in this brāche and that then the same debt, or anye part therof, shalbe founde to be owing and vnexpended in the matters or charges perteinig to any of their said offices, or charges mencioned in this braunch, & the same debt remain vnpayd by the space of sixe monethz after such requeste or commaundemēt

Shirife Eschetor Bailife.

Prouided alwaye, that this act shal not extend to charge any Sheryffe, Eschetour or bailyfe of libertics, or ỳ lands, tenements or hereditamēts of any Sheriffe, Eschetor or Bailife of liberties, nor of any their heirs or assignes, for any thing touching hys or their office of Sheriffewyke, Escetorship, or Bailiffe wike, nor for any money by him or them receaued or to be receaued, by reason of anye their said offices otherwise or in any other maner then he or they mighte lawfully haue bene charged before ỳ making of this act, any thing therein conteined to the cōtrary notwithstanding.

¶ Prouided also that this act as touching onely the sale of any landes or tenementes shal not extend to anye landes, tenements, or hereditamentz which any person or personnes now haue or enioye, and haue purchased or obtained *bona fide*, and not beinge priuie or consentinge vnto any such intent, to defraude the Queenes maiesties, as is aboue saide, and that it shal be lawful to euery person & persons, whole landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, shal by any office or inquisition be founde to bee fraudulently cōueyed or assured as is aboue said, to haue his and their lawefull trauerse to euery such office or inquisition: and if it be founde with the ptye that tendereth the trauerse, that then he shal haue the saide lands out of the princes handes, without anyes petition, liuery or *ouster le maine*, or any other suite to be had, made or vsed and the same beinge found, for such person or persons so trauersinge, the same landes, tenementrs, and hereditaments, shalbe adiudged as not liable, chargeable, nor to be solde by force of this statute.

Trauerse.

Petition Liuerie Ouster le maine

Prouided also, and be it enacted, that yf the Queenes maiestye, her heyres or successors, shal by any sale of landes, by force of thys statute be fully satisfied of the debt or arrerage of anye such accomptaunt or debtor, or anye parte thereof, then the sureties of suche accomptaunte, or debtour, shalbee discharged of so muche of the sayde debte, forfaiture and arrerage, as so shalbe satisfied, and for the residue onelye, shalbee ratablye accordinge to theire habylities charged: anye thynge in this or anye other statute to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

Suerties

Prouided alwaies, that this acte, nor any thing therin contained shal in any wise extende to charge Henry Golding.

Henry Golding

Thomas Neale.

Golding Esquire & Thomas Neale one of the Queenes maiesties auditors, or the landes or tenementes of either of them, to whome the quenes maiestie hath demised any customes subsidies or impostes, in anye thinge onely touchinge the soide demise and leasse, other wise or in any other maner then they might have bene lawfully charged, if this act had neuer bē hadde or made, except they or either of them, do hereafter take any of the profits of the said subsidies, customes or impostes, by force of the saide demise, any thing herein conteined to the contrarye thereof, notwithstanding An. 13. El. ca. 4.

Under Collectors. Tenthes Subsidies.

7 For auoyding & redresse of greate deceiptes donne to the Queenes maiestie, and to the Prelates & clergie of this realme, by vnder Collectours of the tenthes and subsidies of the clergye, appointed by & vnder the Archbishops and Bishops of this realme, and Deans and Chapters (*Sede vacante*) Be it enacted that the statut made in the xiij. yere of her Maiesties raigne, to make the landes, tenements, goods and cattails of Tellers, Receauers &c. to be liable to the payement of their debtes, An. 13. El. ca. 4. befor 6. shall to all intents and purposes as amply & largely extend, and be construed to extend to al such vnder Collectors of tenthes and subsidies of the clergie, and to their landes tenements and hereditamēts, goodz and cattals for satisfiyng of such money as they haue collected, or shal collect of the said tenthes and subsidies, to the vse of the Queenes Maiestye, her heires or successors (of what perty summe soeuer the charge of their collection is, or shalbe) in like forme as it doth extend to the Tellers, Receauers, and other persons accomptaunt, whome the said act specially & erpressely concerneth, and in as ample wise, as if such vnder collectours were immediately accomptaunt to ẏ Queenes maiestie, her heires or successors, any prouision in the said statut or other matter, whatsoeuer to ẏ contrary notwithstanding.

Bishops Deanes.

And that euery such vnder collector shal vpon proces to be awarded oute of the court of Ercheker, be chargeable to accompt for his receipt of such tenthes and subsidies, as any receauer immediately accomptaunt to her Maiestie, is or ought to be: and ẏ euery Archbishop and Bishop & Deane & Chapter (*Sede vacāte*) to whose charge the collection of such tenths or subsidies doth or shal appartaine, shalbe discharged of so much of ẏ said tēthes & subsidies, as shalbee satisfied to the Queenes maiestie, her heires or successors, of or by the landes, tenemēts hereditaments, goods or cattails, of such vnder Collector or his heires, wout any other warraunt whatsoeuer in that behalfe to be obteined. An. 14 Eliz. cap. 7.

Escheker Accompt

Bishop

Discharge so much

See Courts 1, 2. Protection 3.
Det 4. Purueyors 5.
Distresse 10. Receiuors 2.
Eschecker 1, 2, 4, 12. Shrife 5.

Detinewe.

See Courts 2. Proces 4.
Damages 6. Wales 27.

¶ *Deuise.*

See Wills in al.

¶ *Deuonshire.*

See Hauens 9.

¶ *Deuorce.*

See Crowne 3, 4. Patrimony in al.
Horses 7.

Accoptant.

¶ *Diyng*

¶ *Dying & Dyers.*

See Cuſtome. 6. Hattes. 6. Drapery. 29. 33. 51. Wooſteds. 7. 52. 56. 58.

¶ *Dilapidations.*

WHere diuers and ſundry Eccleſiaſtical perſons of this realm, being endowed and poſſeſſed of auncient palaces, maſſion houſes, and other edifices and buildinges belonging to theire Eccleſiaſticall benefices or liuings, haue of late yeres not onely ſuffered ẏ ſame for want of due reparacions, partly to ruine to greate ruine & decay & in ſome part vtterly to fall downe to ẏ ground, conuertyng the tymber, leade and ſtones, to their owne benefite and commoditie, but alſo haue made decdes of gifte, and colourable alienations, and other conueiaunces of like effecte, of their goodes and cattelles in theire lyues tyme, to thintente and of purpoſe after theire deathes to defrate and defraude their ſucceſſours of ſuch iuſte actions and remedies, as otherwiſe they myghte and ſhould haue had for the ſame, againſte theire executours or adminiſtratours of theire goodes, by the lawes Eccleſiaſticall of thys Realme, to the great defacing of the ſtate Eccleſiaſtical, and intollerable charges of their ſucceſſours, and euil preſident and example for others, yf ſpedie remedie be not prouided. Bee it therefore enacted by the Queenes moſte excellent Maieſtie, the lordes ſpirituall and temporal, and the cõmons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by the auctoritie of the ſame, that yf anye Archebiſhop, Biſhop, Deane, Archedeacon, prouoſte, treaſourer, Chaunter, Chauncellor, prebendarie, or any other hauing anye dignitie or office in anye cathedral or collegiat church within this realme, or if any parſon, vicar, or other incumbent of any Eccleſiaſticall liuing, wherunto do belong any houſe or houſes, or other buildinges, which by lawe or cuſtome he is bound to kepe and meintene in reparatiõ, do from henceforth make any deede or deedes of gifte or alienation, or other like conueyances of hys mouable goodes or chattelles, to thintente and purpoſe aforeſaide, that then the ſucceſſour and ſucceſſoures of hym ẏ ſhall make ſuche deede or deedes of gifte or alienation, ſhal and may cõmence ſuite, and haue ſuche remedie in anie courte Eccleſiaſticall of thys Realme, competent for the matter againſte him or them to whom ſuch deede or deedes of gifte or alienatiõ ſhalbe ſo made, for the amendement and reparation of ſo much of the ſaid Dilapidations and decayes, or iuſte recompence for the ſame, as hath happened by his facte or defaut, in ſuche ſort as hee myghte, ſhould, or ought lawfully to haue, yf hee or they to whome ſuche deede or deedes of gift or alienatiõ ſhalbe ſo made, were executour or executours of the teſtamẽt and laſt will of hym that made ſuche deede or deedes of gyft or alienatiõ, or were adminiſtratoure or adminiſtratours of hys goodes, or chattels, any law, cuſtome, or other thinge to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtãding. 13. El. cap. 10.

2 And be it further enacted, that all ſummes of money hereafter to be recouered, for, or in name of dilapidationz, by ſentence, compoſition, or otherwiſe, ſhal within two yerez after ſuch receipte, be truely imployed vpõ the buildings and reparationz, in reſpect whereof ſuch money for dilapidations ſhalbe paide, on paine that euery perſon ſo receiuing, and not imploying as aforeſaid, ſhal forfait double as muche, as ſo ſhalbe by hym receiued,

Incumbent.

Spirituall lawes.

Fraudulent gifres

Colluſion

Executors.

Biſhop

College.

Money. Recouered

2. yeres Beſtowed

Forf.

Doble. reiued, and not imploied, the whiche forfaiture ſhalbe to the vſe of ỹ Quenes maieſtie her heires & ſucceſſors. Anno. 14. Eliz. cap. 11.

¶ *Diſceite.*

Sergeant. Collusion. PUr ceu eſt enſemit, que ſi nul ſergeant, counſour ou autre, face nul maner de diſceite ou de colluſiõ en la court le roye, ou cõſent de faire la en diſceite de la courte, pour enginer le court ou la party, & de ceo ſoit attaint ſoit pris eit la priſon de vn an & vn iour & mes ne ſoit oye en la court a coũtre pour nully. Et ſi ceo ſoit auter q̃ coũ tout, per meſme le maner eit la priſon dun an & vn iour a tout le meins. Et ſi le treſpas demaunde greindre peine ſoit a volunte le roy. Wi. 1. c. 30.

Impriſ. Impriſ. ¶ Cõe de diſceite ſoit maintenus, & lieu teigne auri bien en cas de garniſement que touche plee de terr ou tiel garniſement eſt done, come en cas de ſummõns en plee de terre Done & Northampton. An. 2. E. 3. cap. 8.

Se Accompte. 4. Drapery. 5. 11. 33.
Counterfaiting of letters. 48. 51.
Courtes. 2.
Vacabondes. 2.

¶ *Diſcent.*

Se Abilitie in all. Entre lawfull. 12.
Courtes. 1.
Cuſtomes & vſages. 1. 2. 3.
Wales. 28.
Willes. 3.

¶ *Diſclaimer.*

Se Auowry. 1. tel. 2.
Repleuin of cattell. Wales. 15.

¶ *Diſcontinuance of right or eſtate.*

Women Eſtates. IF any woman which haue had, or hereafter ſhal haue any eſtate in dower, or for terme of life, or in taile, iointly with hir huſband, or onely to hir ſelf or to hir vſe in any maner lãds tenemẽts or other hereditamẽts of the enheritãce or purchaſe of hir huſbãd, or giuen to the ſaid huſbãd & wife in taile, or for terme of lyfe, by any of the aunceſters of the ſaid huſband, or by any other perſon ſeaſed to the vſe of the ſaid huſbande or of his auncẽſters, and haue or ſhal hereafter beig ſole, or with any other after take hũ band diſcontinued, or diſcontinue, alienes, releaſed, or confirmed, alien, releaſe or confirme with warrantie, or by couin ſuffred or ſuffer any recouery of the ſame againſte them, or any of them, or any other ſeaſed to their vſe, or to the vſe of either of thẽ after the forme aforeſaide: That all ſuch recoueries, diſcõtinuances, alienations, releaſes, cõfirmations, and warranties ſo had & made, and from henceforth to be had and made, be vterly voide and of none effect. And ỹ it ſhalbe lawful to euery perſon and perſons, to whom the intereſt, title, or inheritance after the deceaſe of the ſaid women of the ſayde manours, landes, and tenements, or other hereditaments, being diſcontinued, alieneđ, or ſuffred to bee recouered, after the firſt daye of December next coming in the forme aforeſaid, ſhoulde appertaine to enter into all & euery of the premiſſes, & peaceably to poſſeſſe and enioy the ſame, in ſuch maner and forme as he or they ſhoulde haue done if no ſuche diſcontinuãce, warranty, ne recouery had be hadd, nor made. And ouer this, be it enacted ỹ if any of the huſbands and women, or any other ſeaſed, or that ſhal bee ſeaſed to the vſe of thẽ of the eſtate afore ſpecified after the ſaid firſt day of December ſo made, or cauſe to be made or ſuffer any ſuch diſcontinuance, alienations, warrãties, or recoueries in forme aforeſaid, that the ſame ſhal be ſo ſault to the perſon or plons, to whõ the ſaid manours, lãds, & tenemẽts, ſhould or ought to belõg after the deceaſe of the ſaid womã, to enter into the

Alienation Confirme. Recouerie

Voide

Entre.

Huſband women Vſes

Alienation warre.

the same, & thẽ to possede and enioye accordig to such title and interest as they should haue had in the same, yf the same woman had be dead, no discontinuaunce, warrantie, nor recouries had as against the said husbande during his life, if the said discontinuance, alienation, warranties, and recoueries, bee hereafter had by or against the same husbandes and women during the couerture & espousel betwixt thẽ. Prouided alway that the said women after the deceale of their said husbandes may reenter into the same manours, lands and tenemẽts, and them to enioy according to their first estate in the saim. And ouer this &c. that if the saide woman at time of such discontinuance, alienations, recoueries, warrantes, after the saide first day of December, in forme aforesaid, to be had and made of anyof ỳ premisses, be sole, that then she shall be barred & excluded of hir title & interest in the same from thencefoorth. And that the person and persones to whom the title, interest and possessiõ of the same should belong, after the deceale of the said women shal iuine diatly after the discontinuances, alienations, warrantes, and recoueries enter into the same manours, lands, and tenemẽts & other hereditaments, & thẽ to possede & enioy according to his or their title in ỳ same. Prouided also ỳ thys acte extende not to auoide any recouery, discõtinuance, or warranty after ỳ fourme aforesaid, afore this time had, made, or suffred, but onely where ỳ said husbãd & womã, or either of thẽ now being aliue, or any other to theire vse nold haue entre & title to ỳ said maner, lãds, tenemẽtes, or other hereditaments, aliened, discõtinued, or suffered to be recouered after the forme aforesayde, and therof now taking the issues and profits, or anye other person or persones to their vse. Prouided also, that thys acte extende not to any such recouerye or discontinuance to be hadde, with the heires nexte inheritable to the sayde woman, or he or they that next after the death of the same woman should haue estate of inheritaunce in the same manour, landes, tenementes, be assenting or agreable to the said recouerties where the same assent & agrement be of recorde or inrolled. Prouided also ỳ it shalbe lefull to euerye such womã being sole or maried after the death of hir first husbande, to giue, sel, or make discontinuaunce of any suche lande for terme of hir lyfe onely, after the course and vse of the common lawe, before the makynge of thys present acte. An. 11. H. 7. ca. 20. See Inrolments. 3. Recouries. 4. Leales. 2.

Heires

Assent

Women

Reentre.

Woman

For life

Excluded

Enter

Recouerie warrant.

Now

1 *Discontinuance of proces.*

LE Roy considerant les graundes pees & damages q̃ sount foits ont auenus, & very semblablement auerõt en apres, si bien a luy & ẽz come a plusours de ses lieges, de ceo q̃ la ou si bien diuerses enditements & suites pur nostre seignour le roy, come autres suites par enter ptie & partie ont este prises deuant diuerses iustices & peas assignes per diuerses commissions du roy es diũses counties Dengleterre, & diuerses ples & proceses sur icelz enditements ont souent este faits & pendants deuant mesmes les iustices nient determines, les queux ples & proceses soient ont este discõtinues ỳ kefans de nouelx cõmissions ou peaz en icels coũtiez, a grand perõre dit sur le roy & ỳ ses lieges, & retardat de iustice, & de la deliueras de ces dits lieges. Et sur cõre dit sur le roy voillãt puruoir de remedy de lafeint & auctoritie suisdits ad ordine, &

Enditemẽts.

Account

Cõmissiõs

Toutes pleas Just of p.

ne & establie, que en toutes tielx suitz plees & processes en icelle apprendres & affaires deuāt Justices du peace en ascun countie Dengl les dits pls et processes en tielx suits affaires ne soiēt my discontinues per tielx nouelx cōmissiōs du peas affaires, mes estoiēt mesmes les plees & processes en lour force. Et eient les Justices en ms les nouels commissions ensi assignes apres ceo que ils auer les recordes des dits pls & processes denant eux pour & auctoritie de les dits plees & processe continuer, & mesmes les plees & processe & toutes les dependants dicelle oyer, & finalement determiner, si cōe autres les Justices purroient & duissent auoir fait de & en icelle si nulx nouel commission eust este fait. An. u. H. 6 cap. 6.

Cōmissiōs.

Determine

Demise le roy

2 ¶ By the death or demise of the kyngs maiestie that nowe is, (whose life almightie God long preserue, kepe & maintaine in moste roial estate) nor by the death or demise of anye y hereafter shalbe king of thys realme anye action, suit, bill, or plaint, now or that hereafter shal depende betwē party and partie in any of the courts aforsaid, shal not in any wise be discontinued or put without day: But y the processe, plees, demurres and continuaunces in euery action, actions, suites, bils, or plaintes, which nowe, or that hereafter shall depende, shall stande good and effectual, and be prosecuted and sued forth in such maner and forme, and in the same estate, cōdition and order, as if the same king had liued or continued in ful life, the death or demise herafter of any kige of thys realm notwithstanding. And that all and all maner of iudicial proceste that hereafter shalbe had or pursued in the time of the raigne of any other king then raigned at the tyme of your suite of the original or other former processe, shalbee made in the name of the kynge that for the tyme shall raigne and bee king of thys realme, and the variance touching the same processe betwen the names of the kyngs shall not bee in any wise material, as concerning any defaut to bee alledged or obiected therefore. And also bee it &c. that all and euery assise of nouel disseisin, assise of mort dauncester, Juris utrum, & attainte, which at any time hereafter shalbee arraigned, commēced or sued before any of the kynges iustices of assise, shal not from henceforth be discontinued or put without day by reason of death, newe commission, association, or not comming of the same Justices of assise or any of them, but shal stād good and effectual in the lawe, to all intents, constructions and purposes, the death, new commission, assotiatiō or not comming of the same Justices or any of them, in any wise notwithstanding. And ouer that, be it &c. that albeit any demaundaunt or plaintif in any maner of action, bill, or suite, shall fortune to bee made or created Duke, Archebishop, Marques, Earle, Viscont, Baron, Bishop, Knight, Justice of the one benche or of the other, or Seriant at lawe, depending the same action, bill, or suite, yet that notwithstanding, that no writ, actiō, or suite shall for suche cause in anye wise be abatable or abated, but shall remaine in like force, goodnesse, and strength, as y same was before, any lawe or vsage to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And also be it &c. that albeit any person or persones being iustice of assise, iustice of gaole deliuery, or iustice of peace, within any of y kings dominions, or being in any other of the kings cōmissions whatsoeuer, shal fortune to be made or created duke, archbishop, marqs, Earle,

Effectuall

Judiciall proces.

In the nāt

Variance.

Assise Nouel. &c. Attaint.

Just. of all

New cōm.

Dē or plaīt Degree

Abate

Just. of el Just. of p.

Degree & dignitie.

Earle, Vicounte, Baron, Bishoppe, Knight, Justice of the one benche or of the other, or seriant at the lawe, or shirife, yet notwithstanding hee or they shall remaine Justice and commissioner, and haue full power and auctority to execute the same, in like maner and fourme, as hee or theye might, or ought to haue don before ỹ same, *Thys article touching shirifes to be iustices of peace is altered by. 1. M. 1. parliamento, c. 8. as appeareth in shirifes. 35.*

Cõmissiõ.

And bee it &c. that in all cases where any person or persons heretofore haue bene, or hereafter shalbee founde gyltie of any maner of treason, murder, manslaughter, rape, or other felony whatsoeuer, for the which iudgement of deathe should or may ensue, and shalbee repried to prison wout iugement at that time geuen against him, hir, or them so found giltie, that those persons that at any time hereafter shall by the kynges letters patentes bee assigned Justices to deliuer the Gaole where any such person or persones found gilty shall remain shal haue full power & auctoritie to giue iudgemẽt of death against suche person so found giltie and repried as the same iustices before whõ such person or persons was or were found gilty, might haue ben if theire commission of gaole deliuery had remained and continued in full force & strength. And ouer that, that no maner of proces, or suite made, sued, or had before anye iustic of assise of gaole deliuery, Oyer and terminer, Justice of peace, or other of the kynges commissioners, shall not in any wise be discontinued by the making & publishinge of any new commission or association, or by altering of the names of the iustices of assise, gaole deliuerie, Oyer & determiner, iustice of peace, or other the kings commissioners, but that the new iustices of assise, gaole deliuerie and of the peace, & other commissioners, may procede in euery behalfe, as if the olde commissions, and Justices & commissioners had stil remained and continued not altered. An. 1. E. 6. cap. 7.

Gilte

Die Repried

Iugemẽt date

Iust. of ass.
Iust. of g. d
Oier & ter.
Iust. of p.
New commission

Procede

Se Amendement. 1. Attaint. 15. Chester. 4. Dam & costes. 4. Se Clergy. 14. Se Account. 5. Exemption. 2. Labozers. 6. 13. 14. Enrolments. 3. Leases. 2. Recogn. 5. Repleder. 1. Receiuers. 3. Tares in all. Tithes in all.

¶ *Disgrading.*

¶ *Dismes & quinzismes.*

1. ¶ *Dispensation.*

BE it enacted by auctoritie of thys presente parliament, that all bulls, breues, faculties and dispẽsations of what names, natures, or qualities soeuer they be of, heretofore had or obtained of the Bishop of Rome, or of any hys predecessoures, or by the auctoritie of the See of Rome, by or to anye subiectes resiants, or bodies politike or corporate, of or in thys Realme, or of or in any other the kinges dominions, shall from henceforth be clerely voide and of no value, force strength nor vertue, & shal neuer hereafter be vsed, admitted, allowed, pleaded, or alledged in anye places or courtes of thys realme, or of any other the kyngs dominions, vpon the paines contcined in the statut of prouision and premunire, made in the .xvi. yeare of the raigne of kyng Richarde the seconde. Yet notwithstandinge, at the moste humble petition and intercession of the lordes spiritual and temporal, and the commons in thys present parliament assembled, it may please the kyngs maiesty of his moste gratious benignty, goodnes,

goodnes and blessed disposition, that it maye bee enacted by auctoritie of Mariages. thys parlesmt, that all mariages had, and solemnized within thys realme, or in any other the kynges dominiõs, before the third daye of Nouember, in the .xxvi. yere of the kinges moste gratious raigne, whereof there is no deuorce or separation had by the ecclesiastical lawes of thys realme and which mariages be not prohibited by Gods lawes, limitted and declared in the acte made in thys present parliament, for the stablishemẽt of ỹ kingz succession, or otherwise by holy scripture, shalbe by auctoritie of thys present parlement, good, lawful & effectual, and shalbe from the beginning of suche mariages, reputed, estemed, taken, adiudged, receiued, approued, and allowed by the auctoritie of thys present parliament to all and singuler purposes, effects, and intents, as good, as sufficiẽt, and as vailable as though no impediment of matrimony had euer ben betwẽ them ỹ haue contracted and solemnized suche mariages. And that all childzen procreated and to bee procreated in and vnder such mariages shalbe lawful to al intẽts & purposes. And ỹ it may be also enacted by the auctoritie of thys present parlement, that all archbishops & bishops of this realme or of any the kynges dominiõs consecrated, and at this present time taken and reputed for archbishops & bishops, may by auctoritie of this present parliament, & not by vertue of any putiõ, or other forein auctoritie, licence, facultie, or dispẽsatiõ, kepe, enioy, & retain their archbishoprikes and bishoprikes in as large and ample maner, as if theye had ben promoted, elected, confirmed and consecrated, according to ỹ due course of the lawes of thys Realme. And that euery archebishop & bishop of thys realme, & of other the kinges dominions may minister, vse, & exercise all and euery thinge and things perteinig to the office or order of an Archebishop and bishop, with all tokens, ensignes and ceremonies ther vnto lawfully belonginge. And that all ecclesiastical persons of the kings Realme and dominions, whiche at thys tyme bee taken, had, and reputed for Abbottes, Priours, abbesses, prioresses, and other heads of religiõ (whiche bee not, nother shalbe excluded from theire dignities by the late acte of suppression) and the religious persons liuing vnder their obedience, and all persones nowe taken and reputed as maisters, presidentes, prouostes, and wardeines of cathedrall churches and colledges, with the cõpanies and felowshipes of the same, all prestes and clerkes whiche haue reteined anye of the ecclesiastical orders, all archedeacons and deanes, and others hauing offices, curez and dignities spiritual may by auctoritie of thys acte, and not by the vertue of anye forreine power or auctoritie, administer, vse, and exercise all thingz perteining to their dignities, officez, orders, cures, religions, and felowshipes, and may lawfully herafter vse all taken, insignes and ceremonies, whiche they haue ben accustomed to vse in times past (so it be not expressely against the lawes of God & thys realme) any thing or things cõteined in any acte or actes made sithen the beginning of thys present parliamt to the contrary of any the premisses, in anye wise notwithstanding. And wher diuers and many of the kyngs said subiects haue purchased and obtained manye dispensations, bulles, breues and facultes, of the bishop of Rome for the time being, or by auctoritie of the See of Rome, as pluralities, Bishops. Religious.

Pluralities
Appropriations.
Exemptiõs

ties, vnions, trialities, appropriations, commendations, exemptions and other bulles, breues, and faculties, for diuers causes and matters, other then bee afore expressed, whiche bee of no strength or vertue, it maye therfore please ỹ kynge maiestie, that it may bee enacted by authority aforesaide, that all and euery hys saide subiectes duringe the time of one whole yeare next after the feast of S. Michael the Archangel next comming, maye enioy, vse, & haue by authoritie of thys present acte, and not by the vertue of the said bulles, breues and faculties, all and euery the effectes conteyned and specified in suche bulles, breues, and faculties, in all such cases onely as may bee dispensed with, by the archebishop of Caterbury, by auctority of the lawes & statuts of this realme. And that it maye bee further enacted by authoritie aforesaide, that all and euery the kynges said subiectes, bringing, rendring & deliuering to such persons of hys counsell, or of the maisters of hys chauncery as the kynges highenes shall name and appoint any bulles, breues, or any other faculties, concerning any the premisses, ỹ then if it shal appere to suche persons as the kynges highnes shal so name & appoint to receiue such bulles, faculties and breues, after due examination therof had, that the effects conteined and specified in suche buls, faculties and breues, or in any parte therof, may bee lawfully graunted by the saide archebishop of Canterburye by authoritie of the lawes and statutes of thys realme, that then & in euerye suche case the kynges saide subiectes, making humble suite to haue the effectes conteined in the said buls, breues & faculties, to bee graunted vnto the, shall haue receiue & obtain of the chancellour of England, or keper of the great seale for the time being, by sufficient writting in due fourme to bee made and to bee sealed vnder the kings great seale, all and euery such effectes conteined & specified in suche buls, breues and faculties as may be lawfully graunted by the said Archebishop of Canterbury, by authoritie of the lawes and statutes of thys realme, paying only for the sealinge of euery such writting .xx.s. iij.d. and ouer that for the reasonable costes for paines of the writtinge therof. iij.s. iij.d. and not aboue, and for the pain taken for due examination of euerie such buls, breues, and faculties. iij.s. iij.d. and not aboue. And that this present acte shalbe sufficient and immediate warrant to the chaunceller or keper of the great seale, for thensealing and deliuerie of suche licences, faculties, dispensations, and other writtings, which shal be made, graunted and sealed vnder the kings great seale by vertue & auctority of this act. And it is also enacted by auctority aforsaid, that all and euery such licece, dispensation, faculty, confirmatiõ, or other writting, to bee hadde, made or graunted, vnder ỹ kings great seale out of the said court of Chancery by auctority of this act, in forme as is aboue rehersed shalbe good & effectual to the said parties suing for the same, accordinge to the tenour and effectes therof, and shalbe admitted, accepted and allowed in all courts and places of thys realme, and in all other the kynges dominions, anye vsage, preseription, forein lawes, customes, or ordinance to ỹ contrary thereof notwithstanding. An. 28. H. 8. cap. 16.

Great seale

De residence. 2. Rome. 3.

¶ *Disseisin.*

De Accusation. 1. Enter lawful. 2.
Assise in all. Fessement. 1.
Damages. 2. 3. Wardes. 6.

¶ *Distres*

¶ *Distresses.*

CUm igitur tempore turbationis nuper in regno Anglie suborte, & deinceps multi magnates, & alij iustitiam indignati fuerint recipere p dominum regem & curiam suã, put debuerunt & consueuerunt temporibus predecessorum ipsius domini regis, & etiam tempore suo, sed de vicinis suis, & alijs, per seipsos graues vltiones fecerint, & districtiones, quousque redẽptiones receperint ad voluntatem suam. Et preterea quidam eorum se per ministros domini Regis iustitie non permittant, nec sustineant quod per ipsos liberentur districtiones, quas authoritate propria fecerint nec ad voluntatem suam relaxentur, prouisum est, concordatũ, & concessum, quod tam maiores quam minores iustitiam habeãt, & recipiãt in curia domini Regis. Et nullus de cetero vltiones aut districtiones faciat propria voluntate sua absq; consideratione curie domini regis si forte damnũ vel iniuria sibi fiat vnde emẽdas habere voluerit de vicino suo, siue maiore siue minore. Super artic. autem supradicto, prouisum est & cõcessũ, quod si quis de cetero vltiones huiusmodi capiat per voluntatẽ suã absq; consideratione curie domini regis, vt predictum est, & inde cõuincatur, puniatur per redẽptionem, & hoc secundum quantitatem delicti. Et similiter si vicinus super vicinum suũ faciat districtionem sine consideratione curie domini Regis, per quod damnum habeat puniatur eodẽ modo, & hoc secundum quantitatem delicti. Et nihilominus fiant emende plene & sufficienter eis qui damnum sustinuerint per huiusmodi districtiones. Mark. cap. 2.

Lordes. Court Repl. Deliuer Iustice Reuenge. Trespas Fine Neighbor Dam. Courtes

2 ¶ Nullus insuper maior vel minor distringat aliquẽ ad veniendũ ad curiam suã, qui non sit de feodo suo aut super ipsum non habeat iurisdictionẽ per hundred, vel balliuam suam que sua sit, nec districtiones faciat extra feodum suum, seu locum vbi balliuã nõ habeat vel iurisdictionem. Et qui contra hoc fecerit, puniatur eodẽ modo quo supradictum est, & hoc secundũ delicti quãtitatem & qualitatẽ. Mark. cap. 3.

Fee.

3 ¶ Si quis autem maior vel minor permittere noluerit liberari per ministros domini regis secundum legẽ & consuetudinem regni districtiones, quas fecerit, aut etiam sustinere noluerit sumonitiones aut attachiamẽta, seu executiones iudiciorum curie domini regis fieri, puniatur eodem modo predicto, tanquam se iustitiari non permittens, & hoc secũdum quãtitatem delicti. Et si quis autem maior vel minor districtiones faciat super tenentem suum pro seruitys, consuetudinibꝰ, que sibi deberi dicat, vel pro re altera, vnde ad dominum feodi ptineat districtiones facere, & postea conuincatur, quod tenens ea sibi non debeat, non ideo puniatur dominus per redemptionem, vt in supradictis casibus, si permittat districtiones deliberari secundum legem & cõsuetudinem Regni, sed amercietur velut hactenus cõsuetũ est, & tenens damna sua recuperet versus eum. Mark. cap. 4.

Repl. Proces. Seruices Repl. Fine Amerc. Dam.

4 ¶ Nullus de cetero faciat ducere districtiones, quas fecerint extra comitatum in quo capti fuerint. Et si vicinus hoc fecerit super vicinum suum, et per voluntatem suam, et sine iuditio, puniatur per redemptionem, vt supra, veluti de re contra pacem. Verumtamen si dominus hoc super tenentem suum facere presumpserit, castigetur per grauem misericordiam. Districtiones insuper sint rationabiles, & non nimis graues, & q districtiones fecerint irrationabiles

County. Lordes. Amerc. Reasonable.

Amerc. nabiles & indebitas grauiter amercie
tur propter excessum districtionū ip-
sarum. Mark. ca. 5.

5 ¶ Nulli de cetero liceat ex quacun-
Fee type Wales. que causa districiones facere extra feo
dum suum nec in via regia, aut in cō-
muni strato, nisi domino regi et minis
tris suis. Mark. ca. 16.

6 ¶ En droit de ceo q̄ aſcun gentes
Other costy pernount & prendre kount les aūs dez
auters, et les chacent hors del countie
ou les aūz fueront prises. Purueu est
qui nul desormes ne le face, et si nul le
face, soit greuement reint solonq̄ ceo
que est contenu en les estatuts ō mar-
lebridge, faites en la temps le roy Hē
ry pier le roy que ore est. Et p meisme
le manner soit fait de ceux, queux par-
nount les auerz a tort queux kount di-
Other fee stresse en auter fee, plus greuemēt soi
ent punitz si come le maner de trespasse
le demaunde. Ml. 1. ca. 17.

Castel 7 ¶ Si nul desormes preigne les a-
ūs des aukz, & le face chas. en castel, ou
en forcelet, & illeoque deins le close du
castel ou de forcelet les deteigne encōt
gage & pledge pur q̄ les aūs ferrōt so
Shirife Baills lēnement demaūdes p vīt ou p auter
baillifz le roy a la suit del pl̄ le viscōt
ou le baillife prise oue luy potar de son
coūty ou de la baily, et voit̄ assaier de
fait̄ le pleuin des auers de celuy, q̄ les
auera prise ou a son seignour ou as au
terz homes son seignour quicunq̄ q̄r
sont troues en la lieu, ou lez auerz fu-
erōt enchases. ¶ Et si home lui defor̄,
Deliuerance adonques la deliuerance dez auerz, ou
quil ne troue hōe pur le seign̄r, ou pur
celui q̄ lez auera prise, qur respoign̄ et
face le deliuerannce, apres ceo que le
Pounish seignor ou parnour per vīt ou p bailif
ent serra amonest, si soit en pais, prest
ou la lou il purra per la pnour ou par
auters des soens cōuenablement estre
garny de faire la deliuerance, si fuist
hors de cel pais quāt le prise fuit fait &
ne fecerunt neque faciunt quicquam. Mainteinant lez aūz

deliuer, que le roy pur le trespas & pur
le despit face auer̄ le castel ou le force-
let sās recoū, & touz les dam̄ q̄ le pl̄ a-
ueit̄ resceu de ses aūz ou de sō gainage
disbourbe, ou en auk maner puiz le prī-
mer demād des auerz fait p le vīt ou p
1. Dam̄ le bailif, luy soient restorez au double
de celuy que lez auers aueit̄ prise, si il eit
de quoy et si il neit de quoy, eyt del seig-
neur, a quel hom̄ & en quel maner de-
liuerance soit fait apres ceo que le vīt
ou le bailif serr̄ venu pur la deliūance
faire. Et fait assauoir que la ou le vīt
Retorne. Bailife deuer̄ faire retorn̄ del brief le Roy au
baylif de la fraunchise le seignour du
castel ou de forcelet, ou a auter, a q̄ re-
torn̄ de bē le roy appent, si le baillif de
Franchise cel franchise ne face le deliuerāce, puiz
que le vīt auer le retorn̄ a luy fait fait̄
le vīt son office saūz delay si cōe est a-
uantdit, & sur lauant dit peine. Et per
Deliuerāce. ī̄n le maner soit fait la deliuerance p
Attache. attachement de pleintif fait sans brief
& sur īn la paine, & ceo fait a entender
per tout la ou le bē le Roy court. Et
Wales si ceo soit en le marche de galez ou ail-
lours la ou le bē le roy ne court my, le
roy que est souerain seignor entier dōt
a ceux queux pleinder se doudzont Ml.
1. cap. 18.

Bailife. 8 ¶ Nulla districio fiat nisi p ballinos
notos & iuratos. Et si alio modo distric
tiones fecerit, & de hoc conuicti fuerit,
Trespas Dam̄ si grauati breue de trāsgr̄ impetrauc-
rint, restituant grauatis dāna, & plus
regē grauit puniant. Ml. 2. ca. 38.

Church. Clergy 9 ¶ Ministri dñi regis, vt vīt & alii in
grediunt̄ frodā ecclesie ad faciendū dis
trigiones, & aliquādo capiant anima-
lia rectorū in via regia, q̄ non habēt
nisi terrā p̄tīn̄ ad ecclesiam. Respōdio.
Placet dño regi q̄ de cetō distriction̄
fiat hmodi nec in via regia nec in fo-
dis, quib⁹ olim ecclesie fuit dotate, vult
Spirituall tamen districiones fieri in possessioni
b⁹ de nouo ptonis ecclesiasticis acqui-
sitis. Articuli cler. ca. 9.

Ed. 1. 20 ¶ Item

10 ¶ Pur ceo que le cominaltie du roi
alme ad eiwe grande damages p toꝛ-
ceoules pꝛiſes que eux ount eſte faitez
per viſcounts, et per auters bayliffz le
roy pur la det le roy, ou pur auter en-
cheſon, purueu eſt et oꝛdeigne, que
quaunt viſt ou auter home pꝛeigñ lez
auers des auters que ceux, a q̃ les aũz
ſont les puiſſent paiſtre de lour, ſauns
diſturbance, tanque come ils ſerrõt en
parks, et ſans riens doñ de lour pour
le gardein et qui les aueꝛz, ne nul au-
ter diſtreſſe pꝛiſe pur la det le roy, ne
pur auter encheſon, ne ſoyent vendus
ne dones dedeis les .xv. iourz ỏ la pꝛiſe
Et ſi nul poꝛt taile come de paye fayt
a leſt ceſſa le diſtres. Et ſil poꝛte taile
de nul viſcont ou de Bayliyfe, de pay
fait a luy de la choſe demaundus, et
voilt trouer pledges deſtre al Eſche-
quer ſur le pꝛochein accõpt, a faire ceo
qui doꝛoit ſerra adõques ceſſa le diſtres
Et le viſcont ou le bailife face attache
celui que lui duiſt aũ acquite, q̃ il ſoyt
ſur meſme laccompt, a faiſt ceo q̃ doꝛoit
ſerra, ꝛ eit illõques lez noſmez dez pled
ges. Encoꝛe eſt purueu que nul home
de religion ne auter ſoit deſtreigñ per
ſes beſtes, queux gaignont ſa terre ne
per ſez barbitz pur la det le roy, ne pur
auter home, tanque come vn troue au
ter diſtres ou aũs chateux ſuffiſance,
doũt leuer le det, ou que ſuffiſt a la de
maunde, ſoꝛ Apꝛiſe emparkement des
beſtes quaunt home les troue feſance
dãmage, ſolonq̃ le vſage et le maner
de la terre. Et que lez diſtreſſes ſoient
reaſonablez a la mountance de la det,
ou de la demaũde ſolonq̃ bon value ꝛ
per eſtim̃, non pas outragious. Encoꝛ
commaunde, et voet le Roye, que les
viſc ou les baillifs, queux oũt reſceu la
det le roy de la ſomõs de leſcheker qui
ceux queux naequitent nyẏ ceo lez det
tours al pꝛochein accompt ſoyent pu-
nis ſolonq̃ les eſtatuts nadgaiꝛz faitz
Et voet le roy que touts les dets de la
ſomons de leſcheker q̃ le viſcount ou le
bailife auek̃ conus que il eit reſceu, ſoy
ent maintenant allowes, le quel il eyt
reſceu tout la det ou parte, iſſint q̃ iam
mes ne deigne en demand ne en ſom-
mons ceo qui viſt auer reconuſoy auer
reſceu. ſta. de diſtrictione ſcaccarij edit
An. 51. E. I.

11 ¶ No diſtreſſe of cattel ſhalbe dziuẽ
out of the hundzed, rape, wapentake,
oꝛ lath, where ſuch diſtres is oꝛ ſhalbe
takẽ, except it be to a poũde ouert wỏin
the ſaid ſhire not aboue three milez diſ
tant from the place where the ſaid diſ
treſſe is taken. And that no cattell oꝛ
other goods diſtreined oꝛ takẽ by way
of diſtres foꝛ any maner of cauſe at õe
time ſhalbe impounded in ſeueral pla
ces wherby the owner oꝛ owners of
ſuch diſtreſſe ſhalbe conſtrained to ſue
ſeueral replenies foꝛ ẏ deliuery of the
ſaid diſtreſſe ſo taken at one time vpõ
peine euery perſon offending cõtrary
to this act ſhal foꝛfait to the party gre
ued foꝛ euery ſuch offence one hũdzed
ſhillings, ꝛ treble damages. And fur-
ther be it ꝛc. that after ẏ ſaid firſt daye
of Apꝛil no pſon oꝛ perſons ſhal take
foꝛ keping in pound, impoundinge, oꝛ
poundage of any maner of diſtreſſe a-
boue the ſũme of iiij. d. foꝛ anye whole
diſtreſſe, that ſhalbe ſo impoũded, and
wher ſuche hath ben vſed there to take
ſuche vpon the paine of .v. pound to be
paid to ẏ party greued, ouer ꝛ beſides
ſuch money as he ſhal take aboue the
ſomme of iiij. d. any vſage oꝛ pꝛeſcriptiõ
to the cõtrary in any wiſe notwithſtã
ding. And it is ꝛc. that euery ſhirife of
ſhirez, being no citiez noꝛ toẇnz made
ſhires, ſhal at his firſt county daye, oꝛ
within two monthz next after he hath
receiued his patent of his office of ſhi-
rife wỏ depute, appoint ꝛ pꝛoclaim in
the ſhire toẇne wỏin his bailiẇik, iiij.
deputies at the leaſt, dẇelling noꝛ a-
boue xij. miles one diſtant frõ another

which

Det to the king

Feede Pounds.

Dett. xv. dates. Taile

Shirife. Bailife Pledges Eſcheker.

Shirife Bailife Attach. Account

Pledges. Religious Beſtes

Det to the king

Pound Dam̃ feſãt.

Reaſonable

Shirifes Bailifes Det to the king.

Account Acquite

Allowe

Out.

Pound.

Seueral

Repl.

Fozf.

3. Dam̃.

Poundoꝛ

Fozf.

Shirife

Deputie. Pꝛoclam̃

xii. myles

which said deputies so appointed and proclaimed shal haue auctoritie in the shirikes name to make repleuies and deliuerannce of such distresses, in such maner & fourme as the shirike may or ought to do, vpon paine that euery shirik for euery moneth that he shal lack such deputy or deputies shal forfait for euery such offence .x.li. the one half of which forfaitures shalbe to ỳ king &c. the other halfe to him that wil sue &c. in which &c. An.1.&.2.P.& M.ca.12.

Repl. Fork.

Se Appropriatz.2. Ipswiche.1
Attaint.15 Knights.1
Auowry in all. Leases.1
Bankes.1 London.1
Bridges.1 Meine.1.
Castels.2.5. Prison.8
Cessauit.1 Receiuers.3
Commissions.6 Recouueries.1
Courts.2 Rent.2.
Crowes.1 Repk of catel in al.
Det.1. Sewers.8
Det to ỳ king.1 Sute.1.
Douer.1 Tares.12
Essoine.12. Tenure.1.8.
Fees.1. Vacabonds.7.
Felony.6 Villenage.3.
Forest.8.21 Vses.9
Frehold.1 Wales.4.25
Hie waies.4. Willes.3
Husbandry.1.2.3

Diuine seruice.

Se seruice and sacraments in all.

Dogges.

Se Forest.6.21. Monasteries.2.
Hunting in all.

Donnington.

Se Honours.1.

Dorchester.

Se Weights.27.

Dorneckes.

Se Norwich.3.

Douer.

Constable.

LE Connestable du chastell de Douer, ne plede de fourmes a la porte iusto defortamento commisit fuerint,

de Chastel nul plee forreyne du coūtie qui ne touche la garde du chastel, et le dit Connestable ne distreine les gētez de cinque portez a pleader ayllourz ne en auter maner que ils deuoient solōque la fourme des charters ḥ ils oūt dez roys de lour fraūchises auncients, affirmes per la graunde chark. Articuli sup chark.ca.7.

Plee

Distraine 5.portz

2 ¶ An.32.H.8.ca.48. it is enacted, ỳ the tenants of the castell of Douer ỳ holde by castel iwarde, shal pay theire rents at the escheker yerely at ỳ feast of saint Simō and Jude or within .15. daies after, & for default therof to double the rēt. And that they that holde to repaire houses within that castel, shal perfourme the same, and if the landes come into the kinges handes, the rent of castel gard to be discharged. And ỳ Constable of the castel to haue yerely C.li. paid at Canterbury at ỳ doze of the cannon hall there. And the sayde constable, the wardein of the .v. portes to suruey and controll al the new castels and fortresses in Kent & Suller, & to reforme the faultes there &c. An. 32 H.8.ca. 48.

Castels.

Escheker

Rents.

Cōstables

5.portz Castels

Se Exchange.1. Passage.1.3.6.
Money.1.

Dones.

Se Lete.1 Riots.9.

Dowlas & Lockeram.

Se Linnen cloth.1.

1 *Dower.*

DE viduis primo que post mortem virorum suorum expelluntur de dotibus suis, & dotes suas vel quarentenam habere, non possunt sine placito, videlicet quod quicunque deforciauerit eis dotes suas, vel quarentenam suam de tenemētis de quibus viri sui obtierint seisit, et ipse vidue postea per placitum recuperauerint, ipsi qui de li-

Widow

Quarentine

Dam reddant eisdem dominis damna sua, scz valorem totius dotis eas contingētis a tēpore mortis virorum suorum, usq; ad diem quo ipse viduę per iudiciū curie seisinam suam inde recuperauerit & nihilomin⁹ ipsi delinquentes sint in misericordia domini regis. Merton. c. 1 See a statute like to this in part. Women. 1.

Vncerci.

Abete

2 ¶ In briefe de dower dount dame riens nad, ne soit le briefe abatus per exception de tenant, pur ceo que ele auera resceu son dower dauter homme anāt sō brief purchase, sil ne puit mēe que el eit resceu parte de sa dower de lui īn & en īn la ville auaunt son briefe purchase. W. 1. ca. 49.

Parte.

3 ¶ In casu quando vir implacitatur de teñ reddito teñ petitum aduersario suo de plano, post mortem viri iusticiarij adiudicent mulieri dotem si per bre petat. Sed in casu quando vir amittit per defaltam tenementum petitum, si mulier post mortem viri petat dotem, & compertum est, quod per aliquos iusticiē adiudicata fuit dos mulieri petēti, non obstante defalta quam vir suus fecit coram aliis iusticiē in contraria opinione existentibus, & contrarium iudicantibus, vt de cetero huiusmodi ambiguitas amputetur, et sit in certo. Ordinatum est, quod in vtroque casu audiatur mulier que dotem petit. Et si excipiatur contra ipsam, quod vir suus teñ vnde dos petita est, amisit per iudicium, per quod dotem habere non debet. Et si queratur per quod iudicium & compertum fuerit quod per defaltā, ad quod tenens necesse habeat rñdere, tunc oportet tenentē viterius respondere, & ostendere quod ipse ius habuit, & habet in predicto teñ secundum formā breuis, quod tenens prius super virum impetrauit. Et si ostendere poterit, quod vir mulieris non habuit ius in teñ, nec aliquis alius quam ipse qui tenet, recedat quietus, et vor nihil capiat de dote. Quod si ostendere non poterit, recuperet mulier dotē suam. Et sic in casibus illis, & in quibusdam casibus subsequētibus. s. qñ vor dotata amittit dotem suam per defaltam & tenentes in maritagio p legem Anglie, vel ad terminum vite, vel per feodum talliatum cōcurrunt plures actiones, quia huiusmodi tenentes cum oportet eos petere teñ sua per defaltā amissa, & cum ad hoc peruentum fuerit quod tenens necesse habet ostēdere ius suū, quia non possint ipsi sine his ad quos spectat reuersio de iure respondere, & ideo concedatur eis quod vocent ad warrantū secundum tenorem breuis ac si essent tenentes & si warrātum haberent, et cum warrantus warrantizauerit, procedat placitum inter illū qui seisitus est, et warrantum secundum tenorem breuis, quod tenens prius impetrauit, et per quod recuperauit per defaltam, et sic et pluribus actionibus ad vltimum perueniatur ad vnum iudicium, videlicet ad hoc quod huiusmodi petentes recuperēt petitionem suā, vel quod tenentes eant quieti. Et si actio huiusmodi tenentis, qui necesse habet ostendere ius suum, mota fuerit per breue de recto, licet magna assisa vel duellum iungi non possunt per verba consueta, tamē possunt per verba satis apta, quia cum tenens in hoc quod ostendat ius suum, quod ei competit p breue quod prius impetrauit, sit loco actoris, bene poterit warrantus defendere ius tenentis, qui loco petentis (vt dictum est) habet & seisinam antecessoris sui offerē & defendere per corp⁹ liberi hominis sui, vel ponere se in magnam assisam et petere inde recognitionem fieri vtrum ipse maius ius habeat in teñ petito, an predictus talis. Vel alio modo iungi poterit magna assisa, & sic talis warrātus defendit ius &c. & cognoscit seisinam antecessoris sui & ponit se in magnā assisam &c.

Dek.

Dek. Falsit. & rec.

Quod si

Dek. Falsitie et rec.

Warrant Vouch

Right Battel

Vouch.

Grand assi.

& petit

& petit recognitionē fieri vtrum ipse maius ius habeat in tenemento, vt in illis de quo feoffauit talem, vel quod talis remisit, & quietum clamauit &c. an predictus talis &c. Cum aliquando cōtingat, quod mulier nō habens ius petendi dotem hereditatis heredis alicuius infra etatem existentis, impetret breue de dote super custodem, & custos per factorem mulieris dotem reddiderit vel defaltam fecerit, vel placitum ita fiet per collusionem defēderit per quod dos huiusmodi mulieri in preiudicium heredum adiudicata fuerit, puisum est quod heres cum ad etatem peruenerit, habeat, actionem petendi certissimam antecessoris sui versus huiusmodi mulierem qualem haberet vers⁹ quemcunque alium defactorem, ita tamē quod salua sit mulieri versus petentem exceptio ostendendi, quod ius habeat in dote sua. Quod si ostendere poterit, recedat quieta, & dotem suam retineat, & sit heres in misericordia, et amercietur grauiter secundum discretionem iusticiariorum. Si vero nō recuperet heres petitionem suam. Eodē modo subueniatur mulieri, si heres vl alius eam implacitauerit de dote sua, si dotem suam per defaltam amiserit, in quo casu sua defalta non sit ei ita p̄iudicialis, quin dotē suā, si ius habeat, recuperare possit et fiat ei tale breue. Precipe A. quod iuste &c. reddā tali, que fuit vxor talis, tantā terram cum pertinēn in C. quā clamat esse rationabil dotē suam, vel de rationabili dote sua, & quam predictus talis ei defaciat. Et ad istud breue habet tenens exceptionem suā ad ostendēd quod mulier ius non habet in dote. Quod si verificare poterit, recedat quietus, alioquin recuperet mulier tēn, quod prius tenuit in dote. Et cum temporibus retroactis aliquis amisisset terram suam per defaltam, non habeat aliud recuperare quā per breue de recto, quod eis competere non potuit, qui de mero iure loqui non potuerunt, velut tenentes ad terminū vite, vel per liberum maritagium, vel per feodum talliatum in quibus casibus saluatur reuersio. Prouisum est, Dek. quod de cetero non sit eorum defalta eis ita p̄iudicialis, quin statum suū si ius habeant, recuperare possint per aliud breue quā per breue de recto. De maritagio amisso p defaltam, fiat tale breue. Precipe A. quod iuste &c. reddat B. manerium de C. cum pertin̄, quod clamat esse ius & maritagium suum, & quod predictus A. ei defaciat. Eodem Quod ei defac. writ modo de tenēnto ad terminū vite per defaltā amisso fiat tale breue. Precipe A. quod iuste &c. reddat B. manerium de C. cum pertin̄ quod clamat tenere ad terminū vite sue, et quod predictus A. ei defaciat. Similiter quod clamat tenere sibi & heredi suis de corpore suo legittime procreatis, & quod p̄dict⁹ A. ei defaciat &c. W. 2. ca. 5.

4 The rape. 2. how a wife shall lose her dower for goinge away wyth her adulterer.

5 The forfaiture. 5. concerninge dower by the custome of Kent. Fork.

6 Albeit any person or persones of what estate, condicion, or degree, he or they be, shal hereafter fortune to be attainted, conuicted, or outlawed of any treason, petit treason, misprisiō of treasō, murder, or felony whatsoeuer, yet that notwithstanding, euery woman, that is or shal fortune to be wife of the person so attainted, conuicted, or outlawed, shalbe endowable and enable to demaunde, haue, & enioy her dower in like maner & forme, as though her husband had not ben attainted, conuicted, or outlawed, any statute, lawe, vsage or custome to the cōtrary in anie wise notwithstāding. Sauing to all & euery other person or persons, bodies politike and corporate, their heirs and successours, & to euery of them, other

Attainted Conuicted Outlawed Treason Felony

Saving

Wardes Garden Render. Dek. Feint ple Collusion

Heire.

Falsifying. & reconery.

Amerce

Writs

Quod ei dek. Falsifyinge

Reconery Dek.

Right Particuler Writ.

Right

then to such offendour ¶ offendourz as shalbe attainted, convicted, or outlawed al such right title, interest, ēter, leases, possession, cōdicion, profit, commodities and hereditaments, as they or any of them had, or shoulde, or of right ought to have before or at ỳ tyme of ỳ saide attainder, conviction, or outlagary. añ. 1. E. 6. cap. 2.

Se treason. 10. this last act altered in parte.

Se Admesurement of dower. 1.	Forfaiture. 5.
Aide of the king. 3	Forger. 2.
Auowson. 1.	Husbandry. 5.
Conuiracion. 1	Intrusion. 1.
Custome and vsages. 2.	Just. in eire. 3
Daies. 3. 5.	Pallages. 3.
Entre. 1. 2.	Rape. 2.
Essoines. 12. 13.	Treason. 19. 26
Fines. 9.	View. 1. 2.
	Vses. 9.
	Women. 1. 2.

¶ *Drapery.*

Measured Aulneour

Ray.

Contents Colour

Maire. &c.

Assay Marked

TOutes les draps en lieur ou ilz serront mis au terre soyent aulnes p les aulneour le roye en presens des mairz & bailif ou maif est ou des bayli ou maire nest des vñz les iyeur. s. de la longur de chescun drap de ray, per vn corde de. vij. aulnez quat foitz measure p la lisi, et le latur de chescū drap de ray, de vi. quarters de measure per laulñ & des draps de colour de longur soit mesure per le dos p vn cord de. vi. aulnes & demy quat foits measures & lat. vi. quarts & demy mesur p laul' sāz defouler lez draps. Et q̄ maire & bailif ou maire est, ou bail' ou maif nest pas des villz ou lieur ou les draps bēdrōt, soient pselles al assay fait q̄l heures q̄ ilz serront requis per laulnour, sauns riens prendre des marchaunts, et que touts les draps q̄ serront troues al dit assaye, soient marlz auribien p maire & bail' ou maire est come per bayli ou maire nest & p laulnour. Et q̄ toutes les draps q̄ ne serrōt troues del assyse auantdit soient forfayts au roy & pselles a berray value en presence de ez ditz maire et bailyf, et demurgent deuers aulneour p endenture enter eux a respondre des dits draps issint forfaitz au roy. Et q̄ les maires & bail' iez endentures issint faites des tyeir draps forfayts facent liuer chesi an al escheker a lendemain de. s. Mychel pur charger le dit aulneour, et en sñ le temps soyt le dit aulneour a lescheker a rñder des dits forfeitures &c. Et cest accord soyt crie publie p tout le roialme, issint que les marchants ne psones, ne straunges soient susprises per sñ le accord. añ. 2 E. 3. apud Nozth. ca. 15.

Forf.

Endenture

Escheker Aulnag.

Prociam Marchants

2 ¶ En les dits terres Dengl', Irelande, Gales, & en escoce deins la poiar nre seignor le roy, home puit faire les draps auri longes, et aury courts, cōe home voudr. añ. 11. E. 3. ca. 2.

Ireland. wales Scotland,

3 ¶ Nul marchant forein, ou denizē nauter apres le dit fest de. s. Michel ñ ne face mesne en priuie nen apiert per luy ne p auts es dytes terres Dengl' Ireland, Gales ou escoce deins le poiar nr̄ sñr les draps aplours faits q̄ en icelz, sur le forfeitur des ditz draps, ou ouster deste punis al volunte le Roy cōe de suis est dit. Añ. 11. E. 3. ca. 3.

Merchantz

Ireland. wales Scotland

4 ¶ Que touts les ouerours de draps des estranges terres, des q̄r terres q̄ ils soient, queur voudrount venir en Engl', Ireland, Gales, et Escoce deyns le poiar nre sñr le roye beygnent saluement & surement. et soyent en la protection & sauerconduit nre seygnior le roy, a demurre en pelles terres en lieur ou ils voudront. Et que les dyts owners eyns plus grand volunte de y venir et demurr nostre seignior le roy les voet graunter fraunchyses tantes & tielz qui lour sufferont. Anno. 11. E. 3 capitul. 5.

Aliens Scotland Protection

5 ¶ Touts mañs de draps bēdables qui serront vendus pur entyers draps en Engl', en q̄ maines des marchantz

du roialme

du roialme Dengl, ou auts du meſm̃ royalme ils ſoient trouez, ſoyent aulnes p le aulneour le roye et ſes deputiez en touts cyties, burghes, & auters villez deyns franchiſes & dehoꝛs, ſibiẽ en la citie de Londꝛes cõe aillourz. Et q̃ toutz les dꝛaps qui ſerrount troues de meindꝛ meaſure p vn aulne que ſi aſſiſe contenue en leſtatute de Northꝫ (s. anñ. 2. E. 3. ca. 15. beſoꝛe. 1.) per quel eſt oꝛdeigñ ec. ſoient foꝛfaitz & arreſtꝰ au roy. Et que le aulneour les deliuer̃ al garderobe le roy per endenture nient contreſtꝛeant fraunchiſe, vſage ou pꝛiuilege faits as cyties, burghes, ou as quecunq̃ pſons de roialme Dengl al contrary. Et ſoit laulneour le Roy iure de faire ſon office bñ & lotalment. Et en cas que il ent ſoite troue en defaut, et de ceo ſoit attaint deuaunt les gardeines de faires, ou mairz ou bayliſes des lieux ou le dꝛap ſerra achaſ, ou auter iudge aſſigñ de teigñ l̃z pleez illeoq̃ ou deuant auts q̃ur nr̃ ſeignioꝛ le roy a ceo aſſignera, eit la pꝛiſon dñ an, et ſoit reint a la volunte le roye, et ouſte ſon office pour toutes ioures. Et reſpoigne laulnour ſibñ pur ſez deputies, come pur luy meſme. Et auꝛynt eſt accoꝛdñ & eſtablie, q̃ cheſcũ achatour de tiel dꝛap, ou auk q̃ voudꝛa ſuer q̃ le dit aulnour ad fait fraude ou deceit en ſon office & le fauriñ ſoyt notoiremẽt que a ſa ſuit, eit la moitie de ceo q̃ ſerr̃ iſſint foꝛfait, ou le pꝛice du done le roy & le roy lauter moitie. Et q̃ cheſcun achatour de tiel dꝛap apꝛes ceo q̃ il ſoyt accoꝛde de pꝛice one le vendour puiſſe franchement aulner le dꝛap a ſa volunte pur aſſaier ſil ſoit baiſſe ou neny, auaunt que il eit paie ſes deniers, tout ſoit il q̃ le ſeal laineour ſoyt a ceo mys, et ſi lachatoꝛ troue defaute apꝛes lachate, & mõſtre cel defaut as mairz ou baillifs de lieu, ou as gardeines del faire ou marche, & le defaut ſoyt troue notoirement deuaunt ceux ſoite le dꝛap

Fozf. Fozfeit au roy & ſeiſie en le main le roy p les dits Maires, ou Bayliſz, ou gardeines de la faire, ou marche, et demurge en lour garde et meſmes les maires et bailliſes, ou gardeins certifient al chancellor de ñ le foꝛfeyture, a la ſuit lachatour ou dauter q̃ voudꝛa faire la ſuit, ſans ryens pꝛẽdꝛe de luy. Et le chancellour eyant cel certification mande bꝛes as dits Maires & bailifes ou gardeines a deliuerer a celuy q̃ enſy auera ſuy lun moitye de la foꝛfeiture, et de ſaluer lauk moity al oeyꝛ le roy. Et ſi les maires baillifs ou gardeinz refuſent de faire execucyon de cẽ accoꝛde en le maner auauntdit, ſoient punis per fine & raunceon quaunt ils ſerront de ceo attaints, aurybyen a la ſuit le roy come de partie. Anno. 25. E. 3. ſtat de pannis ca. 1.

Certifie. Chancelloꝛ. Fozf. Fine to the king

Fozf. Aulneger

Marke Contents.

Inowe

Fees.

Subſidie

Fozf. Aulneger.

6 Me ſoyent nuls dꝛaps foꝛfaytes tout ne ſoient ils daiſſe auñtdit meſcꝛ laincour le roy face alnour lez dꝛapz et les marquet p quel mark hõe purr̃ counter come bien le dꝛap contient et de tant come ſerra troue le dꝛap q̃ eſt achate pur dꝛap daiſſe eſtre meines q̃ daiſſe ſoit allowãce ou abatemẽt fait a lachatour en le payment q̃ il ſerra pur ñ le dꝛap, ſolõcq̃ la quantitie due pꝛiſe pur q̃l le dꝛap fuit achate. Et laineur pꝛeigñ pur cheſcũ dꝛap iſſint aulnee q̃ eſt daiſſe, ceſtaſſauoir del vendour vn male, et de demy dꝛap vn ferling pur ſon office, et nient pluis ne q̃ ilz pꝛeignent riens des dꝛaps q̃ ſount meinz q̃ de demy dꝛap, & q̃ il ne ſe melriés daulnage de nul dꝛap foꝛce ſoulement des dꝛaps q̃ur ſont a vendꝛes.

And foꝛ this a ſubſidie was granted vpon euery cloth as apereth at large.

Et q̃ tuciz manerz des dꝛapz q̃ ſont miſes a vend auant que ilz ſoiẽt enſcalez du dit ſeale ſoient foꝛfaytes au roye et pꝛis en ſa mayne per le dyt aulneour, ou aulnours, ou p le deputie lun deux ou auſſi ment y bailifz de la ville ou tiel

Fozf. Aulneger.

drap vendable nïet enseale serr troue Añ.27.E.3.ca.4.

Prises

7 ¶ Touts les sailours des draps deins le royalme Dengr sibien homes come femmes, se conformement de faire draps solonq le prise limitre p cest ordinance. Et q touts les drapers achatent et purvoient lour sortz accordãts a sñ le prise p ensy qui ſ grands plenty des tielx draps soit fait et mys a vend en chescun citie, burghe, e bill, e marchet allours deins le dit royalme que pur defaut des tielz draps la dit ordinaunce ne soit enfreint en nul poynt. Et a ceo soient les sailors des draps e drapers constreintes p quecunq voye q meur semblera au roy e a son counsaile. Añ.37.E.3.ca.15. See the prices in this Statute.

Ray.

8 ¶ Les draps affaires en Engr de ray eyent la longure de. xxbij. vines measurez p la lisi, e latur de.vi. quarters, e de drap de colour de le longure de.xxvi.vines measure p la doos e la lature de.vi.quarts au meins, e q de mye drape, soit il de colour ou de ray, teigne la longur e la latur auauntdit solonq latterant. Et ſ nul drap soyte mis a vend apres la gaole Dangusi, q ne soit dallise auantdit, soit forfait au roy en q mainer que il soit troue: saue que les draps, q gentz sont a lour oeps demeine ou a lour meigne, ou p vend as meindres gentz, q ne soïet forfaites tous ne soient ils de tiel measure. añ. 47.E.3.ca.1.

Colour

Contents

Forf.

Cary out.

9 ¶ Nul draps de le leine soïet amenes nul part hors de roialme Dengr devant que ils soient sailez ne que nul subsidie ent soit do ne pate, devant ceo que ils soient sailes. Añ.50.E.3.ca.7

Awnage Subsidy Ireland

10 ¶ Nul subsidie ou awonage soyent pates leurs ne dões des draps appels frese ioan sur sont faits en Irelãd ou autrefin en Engr de leines ireels a meines deins le royalme dengr a tãe q cel draps ne conteignont longure et latur cõe ell ordeins p estatut e per tãt ne deuient estre compziles en lestatute nadgaire faits des draps de roy et de colour. añ.50.E.3.ca.8.

Statutes.

Execution

Collectors Awnage Seyls Forf.

11 ¶ Les estatutez faitz dez ditz draps deuant ses heures e nient repells soyent gardes e dueñt mis en execution. Et en oultr ell allent q ſ aſt dez dits awneours ou des coillours del subsidie des dites draps auera defore mys ascũ seale a nul tiel drap ilint consuit en dereit soit sñ le drap forfait au roy et ceo en quecũq mains q il soit troue et ouesq ceo forface le aulneour ou coillour de ceo troue culpable son dyt office e ſ il eit mis sñ le seale a aſt aut drap dẽdabl que ne soit de la dit assise forfaſt sñ le aulneour ou coillour deũs nñ sñr le roy le daine de sñ le drap tyelment enseales en decepte du people ensemblement ouesq son dit office et la meins par le fautsñ auantdit ept la pzison de vn an et ent soyt reint a la volunte le roy. añ.3.R.2.ca.2.

Officer

Impzit. Fine Discett

12 ¶ Sur la mischiefe q avient de lour en aut sur le fautsñ e discett q ẽ trove es drap vendable sibien dez coyllours cõe de rays count lassise ent ordeyne devant ces heures ell ordeignñ e allenru q touts les estatuts ent fait devant ses heurz ouesq les estatutez faits des aulneours e coillours de subsidye des dits pzaps soient tenus gardes et mis en dv e dv execut adiouſt a pzelz q celuy q deſore espiera e quera defaut en aſt tiel drap mis a vend count lassise ent ordeine des draps e count le forfn des dits estatutes en la tierce party de chest tiel drap defectiue par dv tryuail p la title des disedz ilz soient pzetz ou des seignidrs des feires e marches et aults lieux du tiel drap defectiues ser rõt troues au plour seneschal ou bailf ou des constables des villes e lieux auantdits p endentures ent enf eux due ment attaty, les dis endentures soyent chescun an a la fest de. s. Mich. lius

Statut. Aulneours Collectors

Execution Espier.

3. partis.

Shirife

Feires

Constables

Endenturi

en

Eschetor

en leschekier y ceux q̄ ensy serrount la dit lisne al effect de charger illeoqz les aulneours & coslours auantdits p̄ q̄r tielr defauts duissent estr̄ serees chastees & amends & ne soūt my einz communement mainten⁹ & cōceles en touts pties pur q̄l tierce pty q̄ apptiēt au roi cōe la forfeiture per force des estatutz deuant ore faitz iez aulneors & coilors auātditz en chesk coūtye & lieu ou tiels draps defectiues serrount troues pur paine enconk lour ditz mak faitz & concelemt facent gree de lour ppres deniers nr̄ sr̄ le roy en son escheker del value dicelk tierce pty issint q̄ sibien de sn̄ la tierce pty cōe del remenaunt del dit drap nr̄ sr̄ le roy soit ētyerm̄t rendue a sō escheker auāt. añ. 7. R. 2. c. 9.

Concele.

Bristow

13 CAltairs & a oūes a Bristuit et dez coūties enuiron soyēt de la mesure au terfoitz ordeygnes p̄ estak fait a westk. en lan du raigne le roy Edward ayel nke seignior le roy qui ore est quarenteseptism̄ (s. 8. c. 1. before. 8. cestassauoir les draps de ray de la longure vi. xxbiij aulnes measurez per la lisk c. v. quarters de laeur. Et que le drap de colour xxvi. aulnes de longur̄ mes̄ per le dooz c. vi. quarters de lature ou meynes. Et que dempe drap soyt il de raye ou de colour teygn̄ en longure solonque lafferaunt & en lature come les draps de roy & de coloure sur le peyne contenue en mesme le statute. Anno. 12. R. 2 cap. 14.

Contents

14 CByen lyse a chescun p̄ desore en auaunt de faire tielr maners draps (*Copware & Kendall*) de la lature & longure cōe ad estre vse auant ces heures nient contristeant ascun estatute fait au contrary. Purueu touts soitz q̄ les faisoures & les oefiours de tielr draps ne facent de meilor lein que ils ne solopent. Et en oustier ceo est assentus q̄ touts tielr draps que sount arrestuz p̄ force ou colour des dites estatutes, ou ascun dicels soient disarestez & deliuerez.

Cotise

15 CNul plain drap tach ne reul soit mis a vend̄ deinz les ditz coūties. i. Somerset, Dorchester, Bristowe, & Gloucester, eins q̄ ils soient ouerres s̄ pain de forfaiture dicelz issint q̄ les achatours le puissent veer & conustr̄ come il est vse en la coūty deller. Et que les oeueres & fullours mettent lour signes a chesk drap que ils oeuerēt sur certein paine limitte per les iustices de la peace &c.

Tacked. Sell

Weauers Marke

Iust of p.

Purueu touts soitz que apres ceo que les marchantes ount achates les ditez draps pur amesn̄ & les amesnent hors du roialme les puyssent tacher & rouler a lour volunte pur le pluis legyer cariage dicelz. añ. 14. R. 2. ca. 11.

Merchants

Tacke.

16 CQue desore enauant nul fuller ne auter person quicunqz achate deins les dits vills & counties. s. Somerset, Duller, & Southampton, ascun drap auaunt que mesme le drap soite fulles et pleinement perfait en sa nature et en seale de south la seale a ceo ordeign̄ sur peine de forfaiture dicelz. Anno. 15. R. 2. ca. 10.

Fuller

Sealed Fork.

17 CChescun home de roialme purra faire & mettre a vend̄ & vend draps sibien karseis cōe auks de tiel longer̄ et latur̄ cōe luy plerra, payant lawnage subsidie & auks deuoiers cestassauoire de chescun piece de drap solonqz lasserant nient contristeant ascun estatut, ordinance proclamation, restreint ou defence fait au contrary, & que nul ne vend̄ ne mette a vendre ascuns daps auant que ils soyent aulnes p̄ laulneour du roye, et enseales du seale a ceo ordeignes s̄ les paines cōtenus en les estatutes ent faits, & que nul mette ne mell, cause ne face auter fraude en les draps de karseis, s̄ peine de forfaiture dicelez. añ. 17. R. 2. ca. 2.

Sell Contents.

Subsidie

Awneger Seales

Fraude Kerseis Fork.

18 CLe dit aulnage (s. of clothes, throughout the realme) poet este commis affirme, ou este enprouem̄t solōque laduise de treasorer dengk̄ pur le tempz

Awnage

Eschetter

tempz deuaunt ꝫ des barons de lesche-
cher le dit stat.s. of an.17.R.2.cap.5.
fait a contrary nient contristeant.añ
4.H.4.ca.13.

London

19 ¶ Les marchantes de Lond̄ deꝛoꝛe
en auaunt soient auri frankez de pac-
ker lour dꝛaps et quytes de ñ le pac-
ker come sont les auters marchaunts
ꝫ auters estrangers deins la dit cytye
ou dedeins auters cities ꝫ burghs de-
ins le roialme. Et si ascuns letterz pa-
tents soyent faits a contrarye, soient
oustermẽt repelles et adnulles ꝫ teñ
de nul foꝛce ne vertue. añ.1.H.4.c.16.

Patents

20 ¶ Añ.1.H.4.ca.19. it was enacted
to endure foꝛ.iij.yeres, that certayne
clothes shoulde not bee sealed noꝛ no
subsidie paide foꝛ them.

Subsidie Sealed

21 ¶ Un hõe sufficient serra assignes
p ñ nr̃e sr̃ le roy pur enseler les dꝛa-
pes qui serroient oueres teres ꝫ fuilez
en la dit citie. s. London, ꝫ suburbz de
icel dun seale de plumb cõe auncient-
ment estoit vses deinz ñz les cities et
suburbs. Et q̄ nul tiel dꝛap ensy oũes
teres et fulles deines icels citye ꝫ su-
burbz, soient ascunñt vendus ou bar-
gaines ne mis a vend̄, sil ne soyt en-
seales dun seale de plumbe cõe deuant
est dit. Et auera ñ nr̃e seigñ le roy la
foꝛfaiture de dꝛaps venduz a contrary
de cest estatute si nulz y soient. Añ.4.
H.4.ca.6.

Awneger

Fuiled

Seale.

Foꝛf.

22 ¶ Le dꝛap de colour cõteigñ en lon
gure. xxviij. aulnes, ꝫ le dꝛap de ray a
tant measure sans defouler les dꝛaps
et en lature cõe deuant est oꝛdeygnes
p estatut. Et si les faysours des dꝛaps
facent deſoꝛe lour dꝛaps de meinꝺ lon
gure ou lature q̄ mesmes les faisoꝛs
foꝛfacent les dꝛaps q̄ serrount troues
p laulneour ne meinꝺ longureou la-
tur̃ ꝫ q̄ laulneour les preigne ꝫ lez de-
liuere a garderobe al oeps de ñ nr̃e sr̃
le roy. Añ.7.H.4.ca.10.

Colours Contents Ray.

Foꝛf.

23 ¶ Nul dꝛap appel̄ kendale, dount
dꝛaps ne passe. vi.s. viij.ꝺ. de nul seal

du roy ne aulnage petit ne grãꝺ, soyte
ascunñt enseale ne aulnage ent pay.
Et q̄ les possessoures des tyeir dꝛaps
purront mesmes les dꝛaps nyent en-
seales franchement vend̄ sans ryens
ent foꝛfaire au roy non obstant ascun
estatute ou oꝛdinance fait au cõtrary.
añ.9.H.4 ca.1.

Aulnage

Seale

24 ¶ Les faisours dez dytz dꝛaps et
ray et les vendourz dicelle, soient auri
frankes en les faisour ꝫ vend̄ dicelle,
come ils fuerent deuãt le dyt plement
tenus a West.s. añ.7.H.8.ca.10. be-
foꝛe.22. Et que le dit estatut fait en la
dit parlement touchant cest mark, soit
de tout casses ꝫ adnuls, et de nul foꝛce
ne value a touts tours. Anno.9.H.4.
capitul. 6.

Ray

25 ¶ Une nouel seale eyant signe et
merche differentes du launcient seale
du dit office del aulneour soit fait ꝫ de
liuer a les aulneoꝛs suisdyts. Et q̄ apꝛez
q̄ le ñ seale ensy de nouel affaire soyt
deliũe as dits aulneours pclamacyon
soit fait ouertñt en les dits partiez de
West. ꝫ allour p my le royalme q̄ nul
person faisont tyel maners des dꝛaps
ꝫ duzẽz en ñz lez ptiez de west nailoꝛs
deins le roialme Dengk soit si hardye
de taker ꝫ plyter ensembl̄ tyeir mañs
dꝛaps deuant q̄ laulneour est fayt son
serche ꝫ surueu duement dyceux dꝛapz
q̄ ilz teigne en loure longure ꝫ lature
oꝛdeines p le dit estak (s. Añ.7.H.4.ca
10. beſoꝛe.22.) sur peine de foꝛfeit ñr̃ di
cel, ꝫ q̄ le dit aulneour aps ceo mett̄ le
dit nouel seal de sõ office as tyeir ma-
ñs, dꝛaps ꝫ doꝛzens de colour ꝫ de ray
etc. Et en cas q̄ ascun aulnour en fesãt
son dit office le face contrary de cest es
tak ꝫ de ceo soit duemẽt atteint, que al
pꝛimier foitz que il serr̃ issint atteint il
pardc. x. li. ꝫ a la second foits xx. li. a le
uers ꝫ a paiers a nr̃e sr̃ le roy de toutz
ses kres ꝫ tenemñtz, bienz ꝫ chatelx en q̄
maynz il soient, et a la tierce foites son
coꝛps arrest̄, et toutz sez bñz ꝫ chateux

Pulnage

Seale

Ray

Seale

Aulneour

Pꝛoclam.

Take Aulneour Search.

Foꝛf.

Seale

Aulneour.

Foꝛf.

a la volunte du roy. Et en oustèr voet
Imprit. Scille nīt nē sīr le roye, q̄ celuy q̄ voīra suer pur l' roy, ou pur luy nīz eīt la suit dat tainder tiel aulneour ensy faisant a cō trary de cest estatut & eit nī le pursuāt pour son trauel la quart partye de les paines de. x. li. ou vint. li. de suisdits so
4. part longe ceo q̄ le cas auiendō Saluant as seignīoz & auters lour franchyses si al-
Franchyses cuns y soyent en cest cas. Anno. 11. H. 4. ca. 6.

26 ¶ Les dits estatuts. s. Añ. 7. H. 4. c. 10. & 11. H. 4. ca. 6. beforе. 22. & 25. soiēt fermemēt tenus & gards, & myse en due execucion. Añ. 13. H. 4. ca. 4.

27 ¶ Que cest paroll drap en les dits estatutes deuant reherses eit relation et soit entenue a les entiers drapz appelles broad clothes et broade duszens
Broade cloth. et nemy as auters draper & pieces dez
Streites draps appels Streits, or ore faitz ou affaires. Et ouster ad ordeigne & estably, q̄ chescun home puisse faire mett a vendō & vendre touts manis de draps
Sell appelles streites conteinants en lon-
Contents gure. xxiij. aulnes et en latuī vn aulne nyent eiwes ou autermēt douze aulnes eiwes sans empechement dascun my-
Subsidy nistrē du roy, paiaunt au roy launage
Custome subsidies, custōes, & auks denoīs. s. de chesc drap, & chesc piece de drap solōq̄ la rate en les dits estatutes contenus, & si les faisours de tyelx draps appels straites, facent ascuns draps a vendre de meinder longure et lature q̄ pro-
Lineour chetnument desuis est declare, q̄ adonq̄ bien lyse al alneour de couper le list a lun fine de toutes tyelx straites draps nient conteignants le dyt longure et mesme a estre vendus pour vn reme-
Sell. naunt ou vn piece et nempe pour vn
Measure. drap. Et que nuls tielx draps soiēt mis
Seale a vendre tanq̄ launeour les admea-
Foyl. sures et fait per son serch & mys a cur le seale du roy a ceo ordyne sur peyne de forfeiture dicel. Et si ascun aulneor enseale ascūs tielx drapz appelz straitz nient conteignant la longure & latuī
destraits de suisdit, & ne coup̄ la lyst de touts tielx drapz qui ne teygneint les dits longure & lature des estreatez, qui adonq̄ le dyt aulneour pay au roy pur
Lineour Foyl. chescun piece de drap ensy troue defec-tiue. vi. s. viij. d. Anno. 11. Henrici septi cap. 9.

28 ¶ Añ. 18. H. 6. cap. 16. an acte was made to endure to the nert parlement
Aulnag. Measure concerning the measuring of cloth.

29 ¶ Que chescun entier drap, launs
Clothes appels broade clothe quy serra fayt & mis a vende a la feast &c. apres plein enelwance, racking, straining ou ten-
Contents. turing dicel prist a vende teigne & cō-teigne en longure. xxiij. aulnes, et a chescun aulne vn pouz conteignant la lature de pous lomme destre mesmes per la creest de meisne le drap et en la-ture ij. aulnes ou. vij. quarters au meins deins les lists, et si le dit drap
Long soit plus longe en mesure que les dits xxiij. aulnes et ces pous donques la-chatour dicel paiera al vendour pour ceo que lercedī autiel meisme de. xxiij. aulnes solonq̄ la rate de la measure desuis ordeigne. Aury ordeignes est &c. que toutes maners draps appelles
Straites straites destre faites et mises a vende puis le dit feast apres plein enelwance rakking straining ou tenturyng dy-
Contents cel prest al vende teygne et conteigne en logure. xij. aulnes et les pous so-lonq̄ le measure auantdit et en laeur vn aulne deins les lists, aury ordeyg-
Kersey nes est &c. que chescun drap appel ker-sey destre fait et myse a vendī puys la dit feast apres pleine enelwaunce rak-king strayning ou tenturynge dicelx prest al vende teigne et conteygne en
Contents. longure. xxiij. aulnes & les pous cōe deuaunt est dit & en lature vn aulī a la nayle ou au maines vn aulne deis les lists, aury ordines est &c. que ches-
Halt cun demye drap de chescun de les en-tyers draps straites et kerseys garde

sa

woll

Lãbs woll Flockes Foyl.

Deise.

Lãbs woll

Coyke.

Dying

One oyder.

Dek.

Seale. Treasorer

sa measure en longure et lature solõque le rate fourme et nature de sõ entier dzap auantdit. Et que nul person qui serra ou affaĩr serra ascun maner dzap launs au vendz a le dit feast mell ou mette en ou sur mesme le dzap ne en le leine dount le dit dzap serra fayt ascun leine dagneĩr, Flockes, seu ou Coykes, en ascun maner sur payne de forfaiture de vint souldz pour chescun dzap ou dempe dzap en quel ou sur q̃l ascun tyel leyne dagneĩr flockes seu ou Coyke serra ou serrõt mis ou meilles lun moitie ent de remaigne a roye e lauter moitie a celluy qui seisera ascun tyel dzap e duement prouer pceĩr estre fayt contrarye a ceste ordinaunce forspris que il liceĩ de faire due layne dagneĩl per luy mesme sauns ascun commixion ouesque ascun auter laine. Forspris aury que Coyke poet estr̃ vse en tincture sur leine Waides et aury en tincture de tout tiel dzap est q̃ tant solement fait de laine waides illint q̃ mesme le leyne et dzap soyent perfeitement coiates et maderes. Forspryse auri que coyke poet estre mise sur dzap q̃ est pfitement coiat et madere. Aury ordeignes est e estabIyes q̃ chescun de les dits dzaps et dempe dzaps pursue e sue pfitement et dzoytment vn ozder doucraine p mye a vn fine tesq̃ lauter sans diuersitie en tertur̃ fullur̃ knocting ou burling. Et en cas que ascun tiel diuersitie ou Rowe Shaw cokel ou fagge aurigñ destr̃ en ascun parte des dits dzaps streites ou karscis que adnoq̃ vn seaie de plumb pour icel ordeigner e p le treasozer Dengl̃ pur le temps estcant auiß soit mis e pendz en lextreme part del margine de mesme le dzap streit ou kersey pur cognisance et entendemẽt destre eiwes al achatoz dicelĩ. Et que chescun de lez ditz dzapz streit e kersey de longure et lature auantdits et auri del perfection suisoyt soit a la feast de saint Peere lauuincuĩ enseale al fine dicel ouesq̃ vn double pzint en plumb per le dit treasozer semblablement denyser et ordeygner en tesmoigne et recozde de l s auantdits foial longure lature e perfection. Et si ascun des auantdits dzapz streitz ou kerseys, ne conteigne my lauantdits longure e lature, ou ne soyt mye del parfait oueraigne auauntdyt. Et les deux parties de mesmes les dzaps streits ou kerseyz soyent del verray e pfite oueraigne auauntdyt gardants les dits longure e lature q̃ dõq̃ chesĩ tiel dzap streite e karsey soyte enseale oue lez auandites seales en la fourme auantdit. Et que chescun demy dzap e dzap conteignant greinõ longur̃ q̃ le demy dzap e meinõ longur̃ q̃ lentyer dzap de les sortz des dzaps auantdites esteantes del pfite oueraigne e lature auantdits soit enseale ouesq̃ vn seale enpzelles en plumb etant signe dyfferent a lũ e a lauĩ des dits seale en tesmoigne e recozde de verraies longur̃, lature e pfecõ de demy dzap. Et si aslĩ dzaps launs dascun de les sortes de les dzaps auantdits recitez pfitement fait et etent lature solonq̃ son fozt auaunt limitts cõteinent trois aulnes e demy ou pluis meins que le demy dzap soit mis a vendz apzes le dyt feast que in le dzap soit enseale ouec vn seale enpzelles en plumbe etant signe dyfferent a chescun de les dits seaix pour recognisance destre ewe del defaute de dempe dzap les dits seales a este deuises e ordeignes per le dit treasozer et estr̃ mis al fine de chescun de les dempe dzaps e dzaps meindzes q̃ demy dzaps aury per laduise assent et auctozitie suisditz ordeignes est e estabIies q̃ le treasozer Dengl̃ pur le temps eteant aiet poar e auctozitie de faire tyeix e tauntes gardeins de les dits seales come a luy sebiera necessarie. Jllint q̃ nul estrãge ne soit fait ascun de mz les gardeins. Et que chescun des dytes gardeynes

Sealed

Contents well wzought

Sele.

Longure.

Seale

Contents.

Seale

Treasozer.

Wonegr.

ensy

Accompt

Eschekier

Reward

Aulnage.

Seale.

Refuse

Take.

Fozf.

enly affaires accompt annuelment de les reuenues de lour dits offices en le dit Eschequer deuant le treasozer dengleterre et les barons illeoques pur le temps esteantes duement monstrant en les mesmes accomptes le number de touts draps demy draps streites e kerseis per eur enseales ouesque les noumes de les possessours diceux chescun de mesmes les gardeines a gardons annuelment de son det accompt pur ses labour et diligence en cel party euez al receipt du dit escheker per le discretion de les dits Treasozer e barons sans ascun paiment dascũ chose en le dit Escheker en ou pur la seasã de son dit accompt, e en cas ascũ de les dits gardeins enseale ascun de les auantdits draps ouesq; ascũ auter seale ou ascun de mesmes les draps aukũt faitz q̃ p les maner e ordinance desuis especifies e ceo per sufficient proofe et examination mẽes et approues deuãt les dits treasozer et baron per les ditz deposicion tesmoigne e recozd de tielx sufficients pso̅s de bon et due reputac̃ les q̃x ont prompt experience en terture, fullun̄ e faisun̄ de draps, ou si ñ p gardein refuse denseales ascun de les dits draps faitz accozdãt a les ñ man et ordinance ou si ascun tyel gardeyne ou aulneour prcigne a le dit fesst pour le roy dasc̃ pson pur lenseale ou aulnage dasc̃ mañ drap ascun auk̃ summ̃ de money q̃ est contenus es estatutes et ordinances deuant cest tẽps en faitz et nient repelles, ou si ascun tiel gardein ou aulneour a les dit fesse refuse de mẽer le cõmission de son office au ascũ pson ceo deyrant sur lenseale ou mesuremẽt ascũ de les draps auauntdits et ceo examines e duemẽt pues q̃ adõq; il a tants de foits cõe il en ascun de les p̃milles offende le sõme de .xx.s forfait lun moitie ent au roy et lauter moitie a pty puãt la dit offence en icel p suit dont est̃ one deuant lez ditz trefozer e barons y bil de det en le dit escheker en q̃l bil autielx bill̃ e execucũ soit ewez q̃r sont bsuelment ewes et bses enuers auters accomptãts en ñ lescheker. Et que cestes estatuts et ordinances et auks estatutes et ordinances deuant cest temps faits et nient repelles concernants ascuns de les p̃misses soyent cõteignus e specifies en chesc̃ cõmission a chesc̃ tyel gardeyne ou aulneour aps le dit fesst affaire. Et auri lou p cy deuant en les occupacyons del fesans de drap les labozerz dicel ount esse chaises de p̃cnõ graunde part de lour gages en espinges ceinctz et auks emprofitables marchaundises desoubz tiel prise q̃ nertend̃ pas al entent de loiair gages et auri ont delimes a ceur leinz desire oueres per trop excessiue pois quelle ad enchase homez e femez en discourage dautiel labour. Pur ceo ordeignes est et estabties per auctozitie suisdit q̃ chescun hõe e feme faisour de draps a le seall de .s. Peere paia as cardozs, cardozelles, filereses e touts auters les labozers dascũ mẽbr dicel loyal money pour toutes lour loyal gagez, et paiment del mesmez et auri deliuere leins estre oueres accozdaunt a la foiall liuere et due poiz sur paine de forfeitur̃ a mesme le labozer le trebie de ses ditz gagez issint nõ payes a tantes des foits come le dit faysour des draps refuse de paier en les maner et forme en ascun tiel labozez per luy mis a loccupacion en ascun de les dites members del fesans de drap e auri de forfeire a ñ de labozer pour chescũ liuere dereesstiue e de loial pois a luy deliũes de esse oueres .bl.ũ. a chesc̃ de faut. Et ainsi ordeine est et estabtie p lauctozitie suisdyt q̃ chescun cardoz, cardozelle, filereste, tissour, fullour, tõdour de drap e tinctour face duement sõ labour en sa occupacion sur payne de rendre a la pty endamage en pcell̃ pty doubles damagz. Et q̃ chesc̃ fullor

Statute.

Cõmission

Wages.

Weight

Clothier

Pay

Money

Woll

Weight

Fozf.

Worker

Fozf.

2. Dam.

de la

Fuller

de la dit feſt de ſeint Peter en ſa art & occupacion de fuller ſcalpier ou Weſſeller de drap ereſe teiſels & nulz tas des meſme le drap deſeasonablement en paſerant ſur peine de rendre a la ptye endamage doubles dammages. Et q̄ cheſcun Juſtice de peace pur le temps eſteant de cheſcun countye de ceſt royalme par tout le countye hors des cyties, burghs & villes lour mait maiſtr̄ gardein bayllik ou baylyes eſt ou ſont & cheſcun mait lou eſt, cheſcun meiſtr̄ lou nul maire eſt cheſcun bailik ou baylyes lou nul maire ne meiſter eſt cheſcun poſtereeſe lou nul maire meiſter baylike ou bailikes eſt hors ou ſont de cheſcun city burgh, & ville deyns cheſcun tiel county auauntdit. Et cheſcun Conſtable de hundred lou conſtabl̄ de hundred eſt de cheſcun city burghe et ville lou aſcun maire, meiſter baylyke ou bailikes ou Poſtereeſe eſt ou ſoun. Et que cheſcun Seneſcal gardant du teignant Wapentake ou leete daſcū perſon hors de la Citie, burgh, ou vill̄ lou nul maire maiſter baylike ou bailykes, ou Poſtreeſe eſt ou ſoit ad & aient poiar & auctorite per ceſt ordinācē doier & terminer les complayntes de cheſcun tiel faiſoure de drap & labozer ſibien pour non payment de les dites gages des dits labozers cōe de lez dits forfeiture & damages per due examynacion de les partyes en ycell partye ſur ceo pour non paiment de les dites duities & forfaitures & pour les dytes damages de cōmettre les treſpaſſors en icei partie al prochein gaol deynes meſme le countye ſi lonq̄ a demurrer tanq̄ les dits duities forfeitures & dāmages ſoient a le dit labozer ou fayſeur de drap duement paies. Et auxy que cheſt de les dites iuſtices de peace Maire maiſter Gardeine bayllife, ou bailifs Poſtreeſe & Seneſchal de lwapentake & leete ſur lenformacion ou compleint daſcū auſſi ylon q̄ nē greeue

2. Dam

Juſt. of p.

Maire &c.

Conſtable

Steward

Impriſ.

en ceſt parto ayet poiar per la dit auctorite deyns ſa iuriſdiction de faire venir deuant luy la partye enuers q̄l lenformacion ou compleint ſerra fayt pur lenconter faiſure a ceo ordinance & ceux deramner en & ſ̄ la matter cōteignus en meſme lenformaciō ou cōpleint & ſil troue per examinacion ou auters dues proues la pty en ceo ſculpable ou defectyue que adonq̄ meſme la pty ſi ſouent & p cheſcun ſoits come il eſt iſſint troues culpable ou defectyf forfait au nr̄e ſouereigne ſeignour le roy ou a tiel perſon ou perſonz que ou queux eſt ou ſount entitle ou entitles dauoir fines ou amerciamēts pour offences faits deins lour iuriſdictiō. ity. s. itz. ū. Et q̄ cheſcun de les dits Juſtices de peaux et auter officer auantdyt deins la iuriſdict̄ ſur cheſcū del dit enformat̄ ou cōplaint aient plein poyar de ferre autiel proceż enuers la ptye ſ̄ quel aſcun tiel enformacion ou complaint come deuant eſt recite ſerr̄ fayt de luy faire venir perſonelment denant luy ſur ł deſtre examines ſicome Juſtices de peas ont ſur enformacion ou compleint fait a ceux pur ſuerty de peas ſās aſcū fee ou regard deſtr̄ priſe ou eiwe p aſcun de lez dits Juſtices ou aſcun auter officer en cel ptie pur lexecution de lour offices en cel pty, auxy ordines &c. qui tout mañ de drap leinz fait en aſt̄ auk region en cē roialm̄ dēgleterre ameſnes & mis a vender dels aſcun parte del ſ̄n le roialme dengt̄ aps le feſt de ſaint Peere ſoyt forfayte au nr̄e ſouereigne ſ̄ur le roye forpriſe drapz faytes en Gales & Irelande et drapz priſes per aſcuns dez lieges due nr̄e ſouereigne ſeignour le roye ſur le mere ſans fraud ou male engin. Et p lauctorite ſuiſdit ordeignes eſt & eſtablie q̄ aſcun auk act ou ordinaunce fait en ceſt preſent parliament concernāts la ſelaunte de drap ou aſcuns de les p̄ touches contrariez ou nient accordants

Enfozm.

Fozf.

Juſt. of p.

Pozces

Cloth. Other reſ̄

Fozf.

Wales. Ireland

Cloth

Statutes

a ceſt

Voide

a ceſt act ſoit & ſoient voydes & de nul effect. añ. 4. E. 4. ca. 1.

Wull

30 ¶ Touts les dits enhabitantz & re-ſidents en aſcuns lieux deins les dyts trois hundredes (s. Leſtom Tauiſtok Wolvburgh ẅin the countye of Deuon) puiſſent faire et ferre eſtre faytez tout maũ drap ſans du dit leyne & icel licytement mettr̃ & ferr̃ eſtre mis tyel quantitie de flockes cõe ſerr̃ beſoygne & profitable al feẽ et poſſeſſour de ñ le draps. Et que touts les draps en tyel forme oue flockes eſtre faitz deins les dits trois hundredes & cheſcũ deux puiſſẽt eſte achates & vẽd⁹ as toutes tẽps ſans aſcũ empecheñt ou dañ daſcun ꝑſon & ſauns forfeiture daſcun de les dits draps la dit ordinance deſuis re-herſe (s. Añ. 4. E. 4. before. 29.) nyent cõtrifteant. añ. 7. E. 4. ca. 2

Flockes

Alien Cary out

31 ¶ Que nul ꝑſon denizen ou eſtrãge a le feſte et. carie ou face deſtr̃ caryes aſcuns parties de la meere aſcun fyle laune ne drap nient fulles mes que le file laums affaire puys meſme le feſte en ceſt royalme ſoyt tares en icel. Et auri tout drap en icel fait apres le dyt feaſt ſoit full & pleinñt oueres deynez le dit roialñ deuãt ñ aſt̃ icel ſoyt eiwe & caries hors ceſtuy roialme ꝓ pein de forfeiture de la verraye valur de tout tyel file nient tere & drap nient fulle eues ou caries hors ceſtuy roialme la moytie de ñ la forfeiture deſtre leues al oeps nr̃e dit ſr̃ le roye, & lauñ moytie de ceo a luy ou ceux q eſpiera ou eſpieront ou ſerra ou ſerront pue daſcũ tiel file vient tere ou drap nient fulles puis le dit feſt eſtõ caries a aſcun lieu dont le meere. añ. 7. E. 4. ca. 3.

parne-Cloth. Fulled wrought.

Cloth

32 ¶ Que touts les dites draps apels brode ſet clothes & ſtreyt ſet clothes et cheſcun dieux queux ſerroient faytes deins aſcun de les dyt es countyes (s. Norffolke Suffolke & Eſſex) le prymer tour Dauguſt q̃ ſerra en lan nr̃e ſeignior dieu. 1468. ſoient drotiment faitez en la forme enſuant. s. cheſcun de les dits draps appels brode ſet clothes apres tout manner ſufficiant perfite et droit fait purement ſcure pleynement ſerche & preſt & vient conteigne en longure. 28. aulnes & .28. pouſes meſures p le creſt & en lature. 7. quarts deynes les liſtes directment a vn fine du dyt drap tuſq̃ latuñ fine de luy ñ et cheſcũ de les dits brode ſet clothes aps toutes les dits ſufficient & perfit ouerain pur ſurenñt pleyne ſercher & fayt prẽſe au vent poiſe. 38. li. an meines. Et aury q̃ cheſcun de les dits draps appels ſtreit ſet clothes queux ſerront faits en aſcũ des dits countyes pays le dyt primer tour Dauguſt apres tout manner ſufficient p fait & droit ouerayn fait puñ ment ſcure et pleinment ſerche & prẽſt au vender conteigne en longur̃. xiiij. aulnes & .xiiij. pouſes meſures p la lyſt & en lature trois quarts & demy quar-ter dauline deins les liſtes directment del vn fine del ſtreit ſet clothe, tuſq̃ al auter fine de luy ñ et cheſcun de les dits ſtreits ſet clothes apres touts dits ſufficiẽt & pfit ouerayne pure et ſcure ment pleine ſercher & fait prẽſt au ven der poiſe. ix. li. et demy au meines. Et que touts les draps appelles brode ſet cloth & ſtreit ſet qui ſerront faites de-ins aſcun de les dits countyes pays le dit primer tour dauñ de droit & perfite ouerain accorde a ceſt ordinance ſoyẽt enſeales per lauinegeour ou ſealer du roy ou eſq̃ les ſeales de ſubſidy & au-nage deins cheſcun des dits countyes pur ceo ordeignes emprelles en cere. Et que nul perſon ne perſons pays le dit primer tour dauñ office ne offrent ne mett ne mẽttent au vend aſcũ des dits draps appels brode ſet clothes ou ſtreit ſet cloths nient gardants pleine longure pois ou lature su nemy pure ment ſcure ou pleinement ſerche ac-cordant a ceſt ordinaunce ſur peyn de forfeiture dicell lun moitie de ceo al

Right made

weight.

Contents.

weight.

Sealed Aunager

Sell

Fork.

oeps

oeps de nostre dit seignour le roye et lauter moity de ceo al party que espiera et le seisera. Et que nul person ne parsons puis le dit primer iour de Auguſt tache packe ne carie ascunz de iez dits draps appeles broade set clothes ne streit set clothes hors dascun de les ditz counties eins que soit enseale per launeour ou sealour du roy en maner come est de suis ordeignes per cest ordinaunce sur peine de forfeiture dicelf cestassauoir lun moity de ceo au roy e lauter moitie a la partie qui espiera et ceo seisera. Et si ascun aunegeour ou si ascun de ses deputies deins ascun de les dits coũties enseale ascũ de les dits set cloths nient conteinauntz meimez les longure lature e pois auauntdites que lors il forface pur chescun del dyt brode cloth ensy denseales. vi.s. viij.d. et pur chescun de les ditz streit set clothes ensy enseales. xx.d. lun moitie de cel forfeiture ount destre paies al oeps nostre dit treſsouereigne seignour le roy e lauter moity a celuy qui pur ceo suer voit en cest plee per action de det, per brefe ou bill en ascun des courtes de nostre dit seignour le roye al election celuy qui suer voet en cest party et en meisme laction a recouer ouster le dit forfeiture tyelx costes, e damages come vsuelment vses en action du det pur suer al comen ley Anno 8. Ed. 4. cap. 1.

Seise

Packe

Aunager. Sealed

Forf.

Aunager

Seale.

Forf.

Dett

Seale

London. Bristow

31 ¶ Touts les draps launs, dempe draps, streitz, e kersetz, estẽts de bone e pfit lesuẽ de longuẽ e lature solonq; la fourme du dit act fait en le dit 4. (s. E. 4. ca. 1. before. 29.) soient enseales o ueisq; cere a ambũ fines ne preignant pur celx ambũ seales ẽ deuaunt fait prise pur la seale dun entier drap dun drap streit ou kersey forspise tantsolement en la citie de Londres et en la vill de Bristow, tielz draps, sealables soient seales ueisq; plumb come il ad estre accustũe. Et ouster ceo ad ordein e establie e enact p le dyt auctorite, q̃ la dit treasorer Dengl̃ pour le temps esteant eit poar et auctorite, de mittr̃ au ferm̃ l'subsidy e aulnage dez draps sealables, as persons voillantz auoir ceo a faire per sufficient mainprise en forme come fuit vse e fayt deuaunt le dit estatut fait en dit an quarte les sarmourz dauoire la moitie del forfeiture de touts draps e pieces des drapz destr̃ mise au venũ nyent seales oueisq; les dits seales a lour proper vses, en payant annuelment pur ceo e pour la dyt subsidie e aulnage a nostre seignour le Roy a son eschequer, tiel annuelx summes de money come serra accord̃ entr̃ le treasorer Dengl̃ e ceux destre accomptaunt a nostr̃ seignour le roy del auter moitie de la dit forfeitur̃ a sõ dit Eschequer le dit estatute fait en le dit an quart nient contrestaant. Anno 17. E. 4. ca. 5.

Treasurer

Aulneger Lesses.

Forf.

Subsidie

Longr

Account

Escheker.

33 ¶ Nul ꝑson quel que il soit faisour des draps nautre vendour ne mettre a vendre aps le feast de saint Michael larchangel, procheine venaunt ou ensuant ascun manner draps launs appelles broad cloth sinon auaunt ẽn le drap soit pleinment enelwes. Et que chescun entier drap e auxi launs appelf brode cloth hi serra fait en cẽ dyt roialme Dengleterre aps le dit feaste de saint Michael larchangel procheine deignaunt puis que il soit pleinement enelwez prest al vend̄, teign̄ e cõteign̄ en longuẽ. 24. berges e a chesc̃ berge vn pous conteignant layeur du pous le home destre mesure p le crest de ẽ le drap et auxi que il teign̄ e conteign̄ en la laieur. ij. berges deins les lisles p tout la longure de ẽ. Auxint q̃ chescũ demy drap des dits entiers draps affaires aps le dit feste puys sa pleine enelwance prest al vende teign̄ e conteign̄. xij. berges en longuẽ au meisme ueisq; les poutes de suisdits destr̃ mesures per le crest e deux berges en launẽ

watered.

Forf.

Kersie.

Contents

Conten

Forf.

laeuñ deins les liſtes. Iſſint toutes ſoites que meſme le demy dꝛap ne-
Foꝛf. cede la longure de xvi. bergez ſur pai
ne del trencheur de lentier dꝛap en
trois pieces, & del trenchuñ de le de-
my dꝛap en deux pieces. Et auri de
pardõ pour cheſcun entier dꝛap vi.s.
viij.d. & pour cheſcun demy dꝛap iij.s.
iiij.d. apꝛes le dit feaſte faits, vendus
ou miſes al vendꝰ nient pleinement
enewes ou faits puis la dit feſte niet
gardant lour meſure deſuis oꝛdeig-
nes. Et ſi le entier dꝛap ſoit pluis lõ-
Longure. ge en meſ quels dits xxiij. berges &
les pouces deſuiſdites, & le demy dꝛap
del meſme ſoit pluis longue que xij.
berges ouesque les ſuiſdites pouces
que loꝛs lachatour de meſme lentier
dꝛap payera pour taunt que il excede
en le meſure de xxiij. berges, & lacha
tour de la dit demy dꝛap a paier pour
tant quant il excede xij. bergez. Iſſint
toutes foits que le dit demy dꝛap ne
paſſa pas longure de xvi. berges cõe
il eſt deſuiſdit. Auri que touts mañs
dꝛaps appellez ſtreites affaires puis
la dit feſte apꝛes lour plaine enewan
ce pꝛiſtes deſtꝛ miſes al vendꝰ teigne
& conteigne xij. berges en longure &
les pouces ſolonꝫ la meſure auant-
dit. Et en lature vn berge deyns les
liſtes, & par tout la longure del meſ
Foꝛf. me, ſur paine del trenchuñ del dit
ſtreite en deux pieces, & auri de pardõ
pour meſme le ſtreite xx.d. Auri que
Kerſie. cheſcun dꝛap appelle karſey eſtre fai
tes ou miſes al vender puis le dit feſt
apꝛes le pleine enewance pꝛiſt al vẽ-
Contents dꝰ teigñ & conteigñ en longure xvij.
berges, & les pouces come il eſt deſuꝫ
Foꝛf. dit, & en lature vn berge, & le naile
au meins deins les liſtes, ſur paine
del trenchure del dit karſey deux pie
ces, & de perdꝰ pur meſme le karſey
iij.s.iiij.d. touts les auantdits foꝛfai-
tures pains, & perdez de currer ſur
les vendours de les dits dꝛaps quels
ſerront faits contrary a ceſt act. Et q̃
cheſcun de les dits dꝛapz, demy dꝛapz
ſtreites & karſeyes ſoient parfeitmẽt
& directement faites par my tout del Perfectly
vne fine leſq̃ lauter. Auri que auant
le dit feaſt par le treaſoꝛer Dengle-
terre ſoient purueu & oꝛdeigne ſealx
deſtre empꝛeſſe en plumbe eyãts les Seales
armes du Roy Dengl en lun coſte &
en lauter coſte, les armes, ſeigne ou
token de cheſcũ citie, Burgh ou ville Townes
deins ceſt royalme Dengleterre ou
le dꝛap eſt fait, eyent aſcun tiels ar-
mes ſigne ou token pour mark & eui Marke.
dent token & conuſaunce del dꝛap fait
deins aſcun tiel citie, burgh & ville de
ceſt roialme, & ouſter ceo ſeales pur
cheſcun conntie de ceſt roialme pour
enſealement de tout maner dꝛap fait
deins cheſcun countie hoꝛs de la dit
citie, burgh ou vill del meſme le coũ
tie eyant en lun coſte les dits armes
noſtre ſeignour le roy, et en lauter
coſte le noſme del countie en icel ex-
pꝛeſſes. Et que le treaſoꝛer Dengl
pour le temps eſtreaunt ou ſon depu-
ty ne face apꝛes le dit feſte aſcun per
ſon ou pſons eſtꝛ aulnour ſeaulnour
ou gardein del ſeale deins aſcũ parte Aulcour;
de ceſty roialme mes tielx quels ſont
expertes, en ſeſauns des dꝛaps de la
ſufficialtie de hũdꝛed li. au meins au
temps de le dit computation ꝛc. Auri
que nul perſon quel que il ſoit puis l
dit feſte auantdit, mit, ne trahe, ne
cauſe deſtre mis ou trahes en longu- Stretch
re ou layeure deins ceſt dit royalme
Dengl aſcun maner des dꝛaps launz
apꝛes que il ſoit pleinement enewe
moyne de Tenturaunce ou auterñt
ſur peine de foꝛfaiture de meſme le Foꝛf.
dꝛap.

Auri que nul home de quel condi-
cion que il ſoit deins le dit royalme
apꝛes le dit feſte ſet, gette ou mette
ſur aſcun maner dꝛap aſcuns flocks, Flokes
ou aſcun auter ſemblable deceiuable Diſceit

chose sur peine de xl.s pour chescun drap sur quel ascun tiel person gette ra ascuns flocks ou auter chose. Auri que nul fesor des draps nautre plon quel que il soit, puis le dit feste mette ou gette sur ascun blank drap ou barley ascun chalk sur mesme la paine. Auri que nul tondor nauter person quel que il soit, puis le dit feste, tond ne cancelle ascuns draps deins cest dit roialme sinō le drap soit auāt plainement enelwe sur peine de forfeite xl.s. pur chescun drap cy souent come il serra ensy. Auri que nul mañ person estrange nautre enuoy ne cō uey ascun drap launs ouster le meer puis le dit feste sinon mesme le drap soit auant pleine en ewe a puis q̄ iñ drap soit ensi pleinemēt enelwe q̄ lorz en nul maner soit mis ou trahe en lō gure ne laeure sur paine de xl.s. pur chescun drap contrary a cest act conuey ou enuoy ouster le meer. Aurint que nul maner person deins cest dit royalme puis le dit feste retail ascun drap, ou draps launs tinure nautre, si non y soit auant pleinement enelwe puis que il soit pleinement enelwe, en nul maner soit mis ne trahe en lō gure ou lature sur paine du forfaiture mesme le drap ou le value & mesme le paine de currer sur le bendour de touts tiels draps. Auri nostre dit seignour le roy en eschewer del grāde faureme & deceit quels sont accrewes & de tour en auter accruont par moien de Teintures ad per assent & auctoritie suisdit ordeigne & enacte q̄ nul person quel que il soit garde eiet ou occupy ascun teinture ou ascū auter chose en sa proper meason ou lieu de sa habitacion, per quel draps laūs poit en ascun maner estre trahe hors en longure ou lature sur peiñ de forfeture xx.li. si souent come il ensi serra contrary a cest act. Mes que touts teintures, queux de cy en apres, serront vses ou occupies pur equacion del drap taunt solement apres que il vient de moleine, & deuant il soit rough es, & pur nul aut cause il biē deins la citie de Londres, come es auters burghes, cities & villes de cest royalme soient fiches en lieu ouertes, & q̄ chescū maire de Londres pur le tēps esteant & auters maires & bail et auter gouerneurs des cities, burghes, villes ou villages de cest dit royalme diligentment surueyāt q̄ toutz draps queux serront miles sur tentures ne serront trahes hors en longure et la ture auterment que est auant reherse. Auri que apres le dit feste nul estraunge achate nul leine quel serra enuoy ou passera per les streites de Merrocke & gales Carrakes ou niefz ou auters vaisseaux soit clack ou bark. Ne ascun laine de quel lockes ou refuse serra fait, mes que mesme la leine soit come il est tondue & puremēt enrol sanz deceit & marchandisable solonq̄ le cressaunce del pays sans assorter, berder, lacker ou lockes ou refusent affaire, come il est auant dit, sur peine de forfeiture mesme le leine et le double value en puis ouster. (See Marchant 41. this laste article concerning woll, altered.) Nostre seignour le roy ad ordeigne et enact par lauctorite suisdit que nul tinctor nauter person tincte, ou cause destre tinctes deins cest dit royalme Dengleterre puis le dit feste ascun drap launs ouesque orchel ou corke appel iarecorke sur peine de forfeiture & perdition de xl.s. pur chescun drap que il ou ascū aut pur luy, ou a lō vse ensy tinctera ou causera estre tinctes. Ne que nul maner person, quel que il soit, puis le dit feste, vende, ou mette au vendi deins cest dit royal Dengleterre ascun tiel drap le quel puis mesme le feste serra tinct ouesque le orchel or corke appelles iarecorke sur paiñ de forfeture mesme le drap einsi tinct

ou

ou mis au vende contrarie a ceste acte, les paines et perdes de ceo toutes foits de currer sur le vendor forspris que corke fayt deyns cest royalme Dengleterre poit estre vse en tincture sur laine wardes, et auri en tincture de tout tiel drap, que est fait tãt solement de laine wardes, ilfiunt que mesmes les laines e drap soient perfaitement coictes et maderes. Aury que corke fait en ceste dit royall poit estre mis sur drap, que est parfaitemẽt coictes et maderes. Auri que nul tinctour tinct ascun drap deins le dit royalme puis le dit feste, mesque le dit tinctour tinge mesme le drap, et liste dicelle ouesque vn coleur sauns latacher ou consuer dascuns bul rushes ou chose semblable sur les lystes de mesme sur paine de forfaiture del xl. s. pour chescun drap que il ainsy tinctera contrarie a cest act, et q̃ nul maner person quel que il soit mette a vende deins le dit royalme, apres le dit feste ascun maner drap que aps mesme la feste serra ensi deceiuablement tinctes, sur payne de forfeture de mesme le drap ou le value dicelle mesmes les forfeitures et paines toutes foites de currer sur le vendour. Aurint que si ascun de les dites subiectes du roy ou auter de cy en apres auiendõ de seiser ascun drap sauns auterment fait ou tict que desuis est dit que lors mesme le subiect ou auter amesner tout mesme le drap ou draps ensi par luy seisies deuaunt le Maior Bail, ou auter gouernour de les cities, bourghes, villes ou villages lou il auiendr̃ ascun tiel seiser este fait de mesme le drap ou draps illonque le iuger̃ par le discrecion de le dit Maior, Bail, ou auter gouernour appel a luy autiels cour persons, come par sa ou lour discrecion semblerõ conuenients, quel mesme le drap soit auterment fait ouere ou tincte, que est accordõ ouesque les actes desuis rectites. Et sil soit iuge par le dit Mayor, Bail ou auter gouernour, et auters persons, as eux ou ascun deux, come il est auantdit appell mesme le drap estre fait ou tincte et mis auter vendõ contrarie a lez acts desuisdits, q̃ lors mesmes les draps ensi seisies, et par eux iuge, come est desuisdit, destre trenche en trois pieces en le presence de les dits Mayors, Bail, ou gouernour, de quel vn part destre deliuere en leschecker par luy ou ceux qui ou queux einsi seisera ou seiseront mesme le drap, ou draps, al oeps du roy e le second part dicelle destre deliuere al seisor du dit drap ou draps, e le tierce part ent estre deliuere al dit Maior, Bail, ou gouernour, al oeps del cominaltie, lou ceux ou ascũ de ceux sount en est Maior, Bail, ou gouernour lun moitie de toutes auters fines forfaitures e penalties auantdits, e de chescun deux destre a nostre seignour le roy, et que lauter soit a celuy ou a ceux de les subiectes du roy q̃ ou queux seisera ou seisẽ les mesmes ou pursuer ou pursuer pour les mesmes par action de det par bre al comon ley par bill ou plaint solõq̃ custome del citie, ville ou port, lou il auiendr̃ de cy ascuns tiels fines, forfeitures ou penalties de cheier ou estr̃. Et que le defendaunt, ou ascun tiel action ne soit admis de gage ou fair̃ sa ley. Ne que ascun protection ou essoine de seruice le roy pour ascun tiel defendaunt soit allowe en le mesme. Pourueu touts foits que cẽ act ou ascuns choses en cel contenus nertend pas ne soit preiudicial de ou a le faisour dascun drap launs appelles ray. Ne de ou al ascun drap a Winchester ou Salesbury vse destre mis, et iointes ouesque ray le drap, ent communement vse destre vendus a xl. s. ou dedeins, ne de ou a la

Corke.
Madre
Dyer
3. parte
Forf.
Sell
Forf.
Deceiuable Forf.
Selle
Maire.
Except

faisur dascun drap appell̄ burelle autrement appelles plonkets turkins, ou celestrins ouesq; laises listes ne as ascuns draps appellez pakking whites, ne de ou a la faisure dascun drap appelles bestes Cogwar̄ ou worstedes ne de ou a la faisure dascuns draps appellez Florences ouesq; cremill listes, ne de ou a la faisure dascuns draps launs appellez sailing ware ou cremil listes laises listes ou petit listes. Ne de ou a la faisure dascun draps launs appellez bastardes. Ne de ascuns draps launs appelles kendals, ne ascun drap launs appell̄ friswar̄. Ne al ascun deur ne a la faisur̄ vend dascuns de eur. Issint que mesme le drap et chescun deur pur honor du roy et profit de cest royalme soiēt verament, duement & parfaitement faites accord̄ a la nature & faisure de chescun les dits draps. Anno 1. R. 3. ca. 8. See infra 36. How this statut is suspended for certeine times.

Stranger

34 ¶ No straunger nor denizen carrye, nor make to be caried out of this realme any wollen clothes, but they be fore be barbed, rowed, & shorne w̄in the same realme, for the reliefe, & setting on work of the poore comonz vpon paine pf the forfeiture limited in the said statut of king Edward (s. anno 7. E. 4. ca. 3. before 30.) made vpon cloth carried out of this realme, not fulled to be deuided in maner & fourme as in the same statut it is cōtained. Prouided alwaies ẏ clothes called bestes, bayes, sailing clothes, and al other clothes commonly solde at xl.s. or vnder be not comprised in this present act. Anno 3. H. 7. cap. 11.

Barbed Shorne

Forf.

Bestes

Retaile

35 ¶ No person sell within this realme at retaile a brode yard of wollē cloth of ẏ finest making scarlet grained or other clothe grained what colour soeuer it be to any of the kinges subiectes, aboue the price of xvi.s. a broade yarde. And a broade yarde of wollen cloth of any other colour out of graine or any maner of Russet of the finest not aboue the price of ẏ.s. vpon paine of forfaiture for euerye such yarde solde to any of the kinges subiects aforsaid aboue the said price of xl.s. and of euerie other cloth what colour soeuer it be, that is vnder the saide price a broade yarde to be solde to the kinges subiects after the rate of the goodnesse therof. And he that wil sue for any suche forfaiture haue an action of dett thereof against him ẏ so doth forfait. In which action none essoine ne protection be allowable. And the defendant not to be admitted to wage his lawe. The kinge to haue therecutiō of thone halfe therof, and the party that shal sue ẏ other halfe. Anno 4. H. 7. ca. 8.

xvi.s.

Forf.

36 ¶ The act made anno 1. R. 3 ca. 8. is by 12. H. 7. ca. 4. suspended to ẏ beginning of the nert parliamēt. And after Anno 1. H. 8. cap. 2. it is suspended to the beginning of the next parliament.

37 ¶ The saide acte and ordinances (s. añ 7. E. 4. ca. 3. H. 7. ca. 11. before 30 & 34) may stande and cōtinue in their ful strength and vertue. And ẏ they from hencesorth ben duely put in execution accordinge to the tenor purport and effect of the same and of either of them. And that euery person that wil sue for the same forfaitures, be admitted to his action of dette, by bill, or informacion, in anye of the kinges courtes of recorde, where the same maye be determined after the course of the comon lawe, and that the defendaunt in such behalfe in no wise be admitted to wage his lawe, nor that any protection or essoine be in the same allowable. Neuertheles &c. Be it &c. That clothes called bestes, rayes, saylinge clothes, & other clothes

Continu

Sue Forf.

Bestes Sailing Clothes

clothes nowe commonly sold at iiij. markes or vnder bee not comprised in this or anye of the saide actes, but may be caried and conueyed oute of this realme into the parties beyonde ẏ sea not barbed, rowed, nor shorne, this or any the said acts notwithstanding. An.3.H.8.ca.7. See this statute altered here folowing.39.

4. Markes

Barbed. Rowed

38 ¶ No person make suche clothes (called white streites) to sel without that it be when it is raw ready to be sucked, of the bredth of a yarde & half a quarter, and of lenght xv. yardes. And that no person make such cloths but if he set his special marke vppon euerichc of the said clothes so by him or them made. And that no persons vse no marke on his clothes suche as any other person doth and hath vsed before him vppon paine of forfeture of euerye of the saide clothes, the one halfe to the king, and the other halfe to him ẏ sa seiseth the said clothes so made or marked contrary to ẏ forme and effect afore erpressed. And thys act to endure to the nert parliament Anno 5.H.8.cap.2. This act is made perpetual here folowing.40.

White streites

Contents.

Markes

Fort.

39 ¶ Euerye white wollen clothe solde at v.marks and vnder, may be caryed & conueyed into the partyes beyonde the sea, there to be solde at ẏ pleasure of the buyers of ẏ said cloth vnbarked, vnshorne and vnrowed, anye act or acts to the contrary made notwithstanding. And ouer this bee it enacted &c. that if any persone or persones conuey or cause to be conueyed into the parties beyonde the sea any white wollen clothe, vnrowed, vnbarbed, and vnshorne aboue the value of v.marks in other forme then is afore saide, that then the person or persons so offending shal forfeit the value of the said clothe or clothes so caried or conueyed into ẏ parties beyond the sea. The one moyty &c. to be to oure saide soueraigne lorde the king, and the other moitie to any person &c. wherin &c. An.5.H. 8.cap.3. This act is altered here folowing.46.

Cloth. Cary ouer.

Cary ouer. White cloth

v.markes

40 ¶ The said act (s.an.5. H.8.ca.2. before 36.) concerninge makinge of clothes (called white streites) & euery thing therein contained stande & be in his ful strength, vertue & effect And ouer that it is ordeined by the saide auctoritie, that no person nor persons from the feast of saint Jhon Baptist nert comminge, shall make any such clothes (called white streits) ne any clothes of the making of russet colour (called russet streites) wout that they and euerye of them (being raw) be of the bredth and legthe rehersed, and marked in maner and fourme before erpressed, and so being rawe to wey xiij. li. by true wright at least, vppon paine of forfeiture of euerie of the saide clothes made, and being lesse in length or els in bredth or marked contrary to the fourme & effect before rehersed, or els being of weight contrary to the forme before erpressed, the one halfe of the saide forfeiture to be to the kinge, and the other halfe to him that so seiseth the same clothes so made, and beynge of weight contrarie to the fourme and effect aforsaid. And this act to endure for euer. an.6.H.8.ca.8.

White streites Strength

White streites

Russet streites

Contents Marke

Weight Fort.

41 ¶ The wolle whiche shalbe deliuered for or by the clothyer to any person or personnes for breaking, kembing, carding or spinninge of ẏ same the deliuerie therof therfore shalbee by euen iuste and true pois & weighte of haberdepois sealed by auctoritie, not exceding in weight after the rate of xij. li. temed wol aboue one quarter of a pounde for the waste of the same wol and in none other maner.

Drapery Woll

Weight.

Deliuer

And that ỳ breaker or kember to deliuer againe to the same clothier the same wolle so broken and kempt, & the karder & spinner to deliuer again to the said clothier yarne of the same wol by the same cuen iust & true pois & weight (the waste therof excepted) without any part therof concellinge, or any more oyle water or other thig put hereunto deceiuably, vppon the paine to forfaite to the Lorde of the Lete within the precinct, where such default is don, for euery such default xii.d. vppon due proofe of such deceite afore, & by the discretio of the Maior, Baily or other head officer of the cittie, borough or towne where the deceite shal appeare, the same Maior, Baily or head officer calling to him such persons as shal seeme to him conuenient for the proofe of such deceit.

Spinner yarne.

Fork.

Waire &c.

Item ỳ the Weuer which shal haue the weuing of any wollen yarne, to bee webbed into clothe, shall weaue, worke, & put into the webbe for cloth to be made thereof, asmuche, & al the same yarne as the clothier or any other person for him shal deliuer to ỳ same weuer, with his vsed mark put to the same, without changing anye parcel thereof leauing out of ỳ same webbe, or that to restore to the same clothier the surplus of ỳ same yarne if any shalbe left not put into ỳ same webbe, & wout any more oyle, brine moisture, dust, sande, or other thinge deceiuably putting or castig to ỳ same web, vpon paine to forfait for euery default iij.s.iiij.d. Item that no maner person by any coloured wol or colou red yarne of any carder, spinner, or weuer, but only in open market vpō paine of forfeiture of such wolle and yarne so bought. Item that the walker and fuller shal truely walke, ful thick & worke euery webbe of wollē yarne, which he shal haue to walk fulle, thicke or worke without anye flore, or anye other maner deceite to be vsed on the same, & shal not row, nor worke any clothe or webbe with any cardes on the right side, nor the wronge side, vpon paine to forfaite for euery such default vi.s.viij.d. Item that the clothier, nor other person, whatsoeuer he bee, shal not put anye clothe to sale whiche when it shalbee ful wette, shal shrink more then one yarde in al the length, & one quarter of a yarde in the bredth, for the more part therof: & clothes called narrows or streites after the rate, vpon paine to forfaite for euery clothe otherwise put to sale vi.s. viij.d. and beside to deduct of his price for the same to bee rebated to the buyer therof asmuche after the rate as the same clothe, so otherwise put to sale, being ful wet shalbe shronke more then one yarde of ỳ it was in length time of the same sale, & it shal (being wet) want of the bredth of one yard, & iij. quarters of a yarde. Item that the buyer of wollen clothes, denizē or alien after the buying therof, shal not drawe, nor cause to bee drawen in length, nor straīn nor do to be strained in bredth the same clothes or anye of them by teintour or winche, or by any other meane, vppon paine of forfeiture for euery of the same clothes so to be drawē or strained C.s. Prouided alway that if such buyer of wollen clothes, for proofe cause the same to be wett, he may drawe and straine them for euening of them only, so that he excede not one yarde in lengthe more then it shalbe when it shalbe ful wet. Item that no maner of person worke or put vpon any wollen clothes any flore or other deceiuable thing, vpon paine to forfeite for euerye clothe so wrought deceiuably vō flore or other deceiuable thing xx.s. Item ỳ no maner per-

Flockes

Card

Sale. Shrinke

Fork.

Deduce.

Drawe. Straine

Fork.

Straine

Flockes Fork.

Worke

Deliuer

Fork.

Dye Coloured woll. parne

Fork.

Walker. Fuller

Sell Measure.

pson buye or sel any wollen cloths by other mesure more or lesse, the after ỳ true content therof to be mot̄ and measured by the yard, adding to euery yarde one ynche of ỳ rule, vppon paine to forfeit for euery cloth to the cōtrary measured C.s. The one moity &c. to be to oure soueraigne lorde ỳ king & ỳ other moity to ỳ pson which shal sue &c. wherein &c. Prouided alwaye ỳ this act extend not to wollen clothes called kendals, nor cloths called Capernol whites, cōmonly made for lining for hosen nor to any clothz called Tauestocks made in the countie of Deuonshire, nor to any wollē cloth made in the countie of Cornewall nor for any cottons or plaine lining, or frise made, or to be made in Wales, Lācashire, & Chesshire, or any of them, Anno 6. H. 8. ca. 6. Nota ỳ an. 3. H. 8. ca. 6. an act was made to endure to ỳ next pliamēt almost worde for worde like this former act of añ. 6. H. 8. ca. 9. wherin an article ỳ none should take auātage of any forfeiture or penaltie made by 1. R. 3. ca. 8. concernig clothes.

Forf.

Clothes Except

42 ¶ Añ 14. H. 8. cap. 1. an acte was made concerning broad wollen clothes, to endure to the laste day of the next parliament.

43 ¶ All clothes called belles, otherwise called set clothes, what colour so euer they be of, not being aboue the value of xl. s. a cloth, shal not be forfeit for ỳ they lacke in length & bredth when they bee ful wet, after ỳ sale of them, afore this time made or hereafter to be made. The said act made in ỳ firt yere of king Henry the eight. (s. ca. 9 before 41.) or any other acte heretofore made to the cōtrary notwithstanding an. 4. H. 8. ca. 11.

Belles Set clothes.

Not forf. Lacke.

44 ¶ No maner person ne psons of what degree or condicō soeuer they be of, shal make or cause to be made wiin ỳ saide shire of Worcester, any maner of wollen cloths to be sold excepte onely such person or persons as after ỳ said last day of Septēber shal be dwelling & inhabiting wiin ỳ said citie of Worcester, ỳ boroughz & townes of Euesham, Droitwich, Kederminster & Bromsgroue, wiin ỳ saide countie of Worcester, or in any one of them vpon paine of forfaiture for euery such broad clothe made after ỳ said day by any person or psons, contrary to ỳ true meaning of this act xl. s. And farther it is &c. ỳ lords & owners of ỳ meses, tenements, or cottages wiin ỳ said city or any of ỳ townz & boroughs aforsaid shall at no time hereafter dimitte, set or let any mese tenemēt or cottage sufficiently repaired wiin ỳ said citie, borough or townes before limited to any person or psons, ỳ hereafter shal inhabit in ỳ said city, boroughs or towns, & exercising any of ỳ said mysteries or craft, at any higher rēt ipositiō or charge, thē was geuē for ỳ same at any time wiin xx. yeres next before ỳ making of this act only except. Prouided alway ỳ this act be not hurtfull ne preiudicial to any pson or psonz for making any clothes for their owne wearing their childrē or suāts wearing. Also puided, ỳ in ỳ said citie & towne & euery borough aforsaid there shalbe due serch made of euery such cloth before said sher made & ỳ they be meted both legth & bredth being wet frō ỳ mill, & before they be set vpō ỳ rack & dried & ỳ they shalbe sealed with ỳ seal of the sercher of ỳ sāe city, town, or borow, which seal shal haue a skape cōteinig ỳ true nūbers for ỳ length & bredthe of ỳ same cloth being wet: in paine of forfaiting of euery cloth put to sale, not hauing ỳ said seale of the sercher xx. s. And ỳ saler to forfeit for euery cloth by him serched & sealed contra-

Worcester

Dwelling

Forf.

Lese

Higher Rent

Owne wearing.

Searche

Image Sealed.

Sealed

Contents.

Forf.

ry to the true meaninge of this acte vi.s.8.d. the one halfe of the said forfeitures to be to the king &c. and the other halfe to the party that wil sue &c. wherein &c. And the sercher shall haue for the searching and sealinge of euery cloth a peny, & not aboue. an. 25. H. 8. ca. 8. See the statut nexte folowinge.

Scaler

45 Al & euery clothier within the realme shal weaue or cause to be woouen his or their seueral tokē or mark in al & euery cloth, karsey & other clothes whatsoeuer they be, made and wrought to be vttered & sold: & when any such cloth shalbe redy made and dressed to be put to sale, euery of the same clothiers shal set hiz seale of led vnto euerie of the same his or theire cloths & karseys, in which seal of led shalbe conteined the true & iust lēgth of euery of the same cloths or karseiz as it shalbe duly foūd by euery byer of the same, vpon due proofe thereof to be tried by the water. And in case vpon any such proofe to bee made by any buyer of them at ỳ water, there shalbe found lesse or smaller content in length, then is conteined and specified in euery of their said seals: then euery of ỳ said clothierz making such default shal lose & forfeit vnto euery such buier of ỳ same ỳ double value of so much clothe as shal want & lack of his said content in lēgth, at ỳ only sight & iugement of any two indifferent psons ỳ shal measure the same clothes & karseies. And euery clothier sending or puttig any of their cloths to sale, before such time as al & euery of ỳ same clothes shalbe sealed by ỳ alwnager of ỳ same counties, where it shal chance any of ỳ said clothes so to be made, & also to be ordered & sealed by euerye of ỳ saide clothiers in forme aforsaid shal lose & forfait hys cloth or cloths whatsoeuer they be, ỳ one halfe &c. to ỳ king, & ỳ other halfe to him ỳ wil sue &c. wherin &c. And it is &c. ỳ after ỳ said feast of saint Michael ỳ archangel, euery broad cloth shal conteine in breth vij. quarters of a yard wīn ỳ listes at ỳ leaste, & to hold ỳ same cōtent alwaies, if it be pued at ỳ water: The acte made in the first yeare of ỳ raigne of our said soueraigne lorde, ỳ euery broad clothe should cōteine ij. yards in breth, wīn ỳ listes or any other thing therin conteined, touching the keeping of ỳ same bred of ij. yardz, in any wise not wtstandinge. And euery karsey shall cōteine in breth one yard wīn ỳ list at ỳ least, if it be proued in ỳ water, vpon paine to forfet for euery such brod cloth iij.s.iiij.d. & for euery such karsey xx.d. To be recouered to ỳ vse of ỳ kings highnes, & of any other ỳ wil sue for ỳ same in maner & forme before declared. Prouided alwaies ỳ this present act extend not to any clothes called set cloths, of al sortz made in ỳ countie of Suff. not exceding ỳ price of xlvi.s. viij.d. ỳ cloth, nor to any clothes, called Tauestokes Westerne, dozeins frises, kendals kottōz & al maner of course cloths made for linings. And be it &c. ỳ ỳ alwnager of any coūtie shal not seale any of ỳ said clothes wt the kings seale vntil suche time as they & euery of them shalbe first ordered & sealed wt their content according to ỳ true meaning of thys present act in fourme aforsaide, vpon paine of lesing of his office. And ỳ no buyer of any of ỳ said clothes or karsayes, marked & sealed in forme afor said, psume by any maner of sleight meanes or engins to drawe pul or stretche out any of ỳ same clothes or karseies otherwise then to make thē euē after they be wet, & to agree wt ỳ cōtents specified and cōteined in the seale of euery of ỳ same cloths & karseyes

Wrake Warke

Sale

Contents

Lesse

Forf.

Seale Sealed

Forf.

Brode cloth Contents

Kersey Contents.

Forf.

Sett cloths Suff.

Tauestoks

Alnegr Seale

Contents

Forf. Office. Wier

Stretch

seis, as neere as they can, vpon paīn to forfeit the double value of euerye cloth or kersey so misused, contrarie to the true intent and meaninge of thys present acte, to bee leuied to the vse of the kings hyghnesse, and of any other that wil sue for the same, in like maner & forme as is before declared. Prouided alway, that al cloth hereafter made to be solde within the Citie of Worceter, the Townes of Droitwiche, Euesham, Kedermin-ster, and Bromesgroue, in the county of Worceter, shalbe sealed with ỳ seale of the serchers there, according to an acte of parlement in that behalfe prouided & made, the xvb. yere of ỳ raigne of our saide souerain lord, (s. c. 18. before. 44.) and that the owners of the cloths made within the said citie and townes, shal not bee compelled by thys acte, to put their own seales to any clothes there wade, or hereafter to bee made. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 12. Se thys statute altered in part here following. 48.

Forf.

Worcester &c.

Sealed.

Own seals

46 ¶ Euery whit wollen cloth, sold for. 4. li. and vnder, and euery coloured cloth sold for. 3. poūds and vnder, may be caried and conueied into the parties of beyond the sea, there to be solde at the pleasure of the buyers of the said cloth or cloths, vnbarbed, vnshorne and vnrowed: any act or acts to ỳ contrary made notwithstāding. And ouer thys be it &c. that if any ỳson or persons, send or cōuey, or cause to be sent or conueied into the parties beyond the sea any whit wollen clothe aboue the value of. 4. li or any colored clothe aboue the price of. 3. li. vnrowed, vnbarbed, and vnshorne, in other fourme then is aforesaide, ỳ then the persone or persones so offēdinge, shall forfaite the value of the saide clothes, so caried and conueied into the parties beyond the sea. The one moitie &c. to be to the kyng, and the other moitie to hym that will sue &c. wherein &c. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 13.

Carye ouer

Cary ouer

Unbarbed

Forf.

47 ¶ Where a certain kynd & sorte of Walsh cloths, called whit russets, & kenets, made & wrought in Northwales and Dycester hundreth, adioining to Northwales, of longe tyme hath been, and be so craftely & harde rolled together, that the buyer therof can not perceiue, nor discerne the vntrue making and bredth thereof, to the great hurte, disceit, and empouerishing of the kyngs true & louing subiectes. For remedy wherof bee it &c. that all & euery the said cloths frō and after the feaste of the Natiuitie of S. Jhon Baptiste next comming, that shalbe brought to any common markets or feires to bee vttered and sold, shalbe folded either in pleits or cuttel, as the clothes of all other cōtreis of this realme cōmōly haue ben vsed and be vsed, to thintent that the buyers therof, may plainely see and perceiue the bredth, and goodnes of suche clothe and clothes that hee shal buy. And that euery piece of the said clothes, which after the said feast shal be brought to any markettes or faires to be vttered and solde contrarie to the forme aboue said, & shalbee forfeited, that is to say ỳ one moity ther of &c. to the kig, and the other moitie to hym ỳ will sue &c. wherein &c. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 3.

Welshe clothes.

Solde Folden

Forf.

48 ¶ It shall & may bee leful to all & euery of the kyngs subiects to make worke, & put to sale, at their liberty & pleasur al maner of such colored kersey & kerseyes, which shalbe sold at or for. xx. s. or. xxij. s. ỳ yarde or vnder, & not aboue, of such lengths & bredthes as they did, might, or were wont to doe before ỳ making of ỳ said act made in the said. xxvij. yere of kyng Henry ỳ eight. (s. c. 12. before. 45.) or any other

Sell Coloured Kerseis

Contents

acte

act, without incurryng or runninge into any daunger or penalty for the same the said act, made in the said .27. yeare or any thing therein conteined, or any other act or statute made to ỳ contrary notwithstãdinge. Prouided alwayes, that all maner of kerseies, to bee made, wrought, and put to sale within thys realme, of the colours of blacke, marble, russet, and white, whiche sayde colours bee commonly solde and retailed within this realm, shall bee made of suche contente in breedth, as is limitted in the said former acte, vpon paine in the same former act conteined, any thing in this present acte conteined to the contrary notwithstanding. And it is &c. ỳ all & euery person and persõs, which shal make or worke anye kerseyes of the prises aboue rehearsed, or vnder, shal at all times hereafter from time to tyme, make the same kerseis truely, without diseeite, and that yf they, or anye of them doo not shall falsly or vntruely make or stoppe any maner of kerseies with flockes thrũs, or other deceiuable thing or things, to ỳ deceit of any person or persons, nor shall by colour of any liberty to them geuen, or other matter compised in this statute, make, worke and put to sale any coloured kersey or kerseies of the prices aboue rehersed, which shal conteine any lesse in breedth thẽ three quarters of a yard, and one naile wỉn the list, to be tried at the water, vpon paine to forfeit for euery kersey so falsly made or stopped with flore, thrũs, or other deceiuable thinge or things, to the diseeit of any person or persõs. xx.s. & vpõ paine to forfeit for euery such coloured kersey of the price aboue rehearsed to be made & put to sale, not conteining .iij. quarters of a yarde, and one naile in breedth, wỉn ỳ list, to be tried at ỳ water, as is afore-

Colours

Contents Fork.

Workers

Diseeit

Flocke Diseeit.

Colour

Contrigne.

Fork.

said .xx.ti. the one halfe &c. to bee to the kyng, and the other halfe to him that will sue &c. wherein &c. Prouided alway that the said former act, made in ỳ said .xxvij. yere (s. ca. 12. before. 45.) and all clauses and articles in the same conteined (other then cõcerninge the breedth of coloured kerseyes of the price afore rehearsed) shal stande and be in their full strengthe and effecte, and be kept and obserued according to the tenour and purpose of the same acte. Prouided also and bee it &c. ỳ the awnager of euery county, shall & maye lefully seale euery of the same coloured kerseys of the prices aboue-sayde, in like maner and forme as he or they shoulde, or might haue done, yf the said former acte had neuer ben had nor made. Prouided also, ỳ none of the said kerseies of the prices afore limitted, nor anye other kerseye or brode cloth made within thys realm to be vttered & solde, shalbe put to sale, before that they & euery of the shal bee sealed by the awnager with the kynges seale, as hathe been accustomed. Anno. 33. H. 8. cap. 18.

Awnage Seale

Sell

Sealed Awnager

49 ¶ No persone or persones from henceforth shal carrie or ship, or cause to bee shipped in anye shippe, boate, crayre, or vessel any white woollen clothe aboue the value of .iij. li. or anye coloured cloth aboue the value of .iij. s. vnrolled, vnbarbed or vnshorne, to thintent to bee conueyed vnto the parties beyond the sea, vpon paine of forfeiture of the same clothe or clothes, or to the value thereof, ỳ same forfeiture to be recouered in such maner and fourme as is afore mentioned. (s. an. 27. H. 8. c. 13. before. 46.) An. 33. H. 8. cap. 19.

Ship

Vnbarded Intent Ouer the sea Fork.

50 ¶ No maner of person within the said thre shires of Carmerthin, Cardigan, and Penbroke, doe make any raw freises, called Walshe freise, or any

Wales

Frises. Cotton

any cottõs called Welsh cottons, to be sold in any faire or market, or els where in anye other place, vnles euery piece of frise called a high frise raw be made of cleane wolle, without flor or thrum, weying in yarne. liij li. of haberdypoise, at the leaste, & cõteining in length xlvi. yardes raw, & in bredth one yarde & one quarter. And that euery halfe piece frise high shall weigh xxvj. li. and conteine in lengthe. xxiij. yardes, and in bredthe one yarde one quarter. And ỳ euery piece cotton rawe, shall weighe. 48. li. of yarne at the leaste, without flore or thrum, and conteine in length. 48. yardes, and in bredth one yarde and one quarter & one naile. And ỳ euery halfe piece cotton shall weigh. xxiij. li. of yarne, without flore or thrum, and conteine in length. xxiij. yardes, and in bredth. v. quarters & one naile, vpon paine to forfait euery piece & halfe piece frise, & euery piece cotton, and halfe piece cotton so put to sale, contrarie to the true meaning, intẽt and purpose of thys present act. The one halfe &c. to the kynge, & the other halfe to hym that will sue &c. wherin &c. An. 34. H. 8. ca. ii.

Flor. Weight Contentes

Forf.

5. ¶ Euery clothier & clothemaker, shall from the feast of thannuntiatiõ of our lady nert comming, set his seale of lead to his cloth, declaring therby the full lengthe thereof to be tried by the water. And that no pson shall from the saide feaste straine or stretche any set clothe, or any other cloth aboue one yarde & an halfe in lẽgth, & a quarter of a yarde in bredth, vpon peine to forfeit xl s. for euery defaut. And that no person or persons, shall from the said feast, vpõ paine last before remẽbred put to sale any clothe, which whẽ it shalbe wet shal shrinke more then one yarde and a halfe, in all ỳ length, & a quarter of a yarde in the bredth. And that narrow streites and karsets, shal not from the sayde feaste be stretched aboue a yard. iij. lengthes & halfe a quarter of a yarde in bredth, vpon the paine for euerye defaut therein. xx. s. nor shal put to sale any clothe, narrowe strcue, or kersey, the pieces whereof being, shall shrinke more then after the same seuerall rates in the whole piece, vpon paine to forfaite for euery such offence. xx. s. And further that no persõ or psonez, occupying the feate of dying, shal die or alter into colourz, or cause to be died or altered into colours any wollen clothes, as browne, blewes, piewkes, taunies, or violets, excepte the same wollen clothes bee perfectly bailed, greined, or madered vpon the woad, and shot with good & sufficient corke or oyl shal, after a due, substantial & sufficient maner of workmanship, accordinge to the auncient woorkemanship in time past vsed, vpon peine for euery defaut to forfeit xx. s. Nor that any person shall from the said feast die any wolle to be conuerted into cloth, called russetts, musters, marbles, grayes, rayes, & such like colours, or to be conuerted & made into hattes or caps, vnlesse the same woll be perfectly woaded, boiled, and maddered, accordinge to the true auncient vsage, vpon the peine of forfeiture for the false dyinge of euerye suche clothe, or of asmuche wolle as shall serue for the makynge of euery cloth contrarie to the true meaninge thereof xl s. Nor shall die with brasel to thintent to make a false colour in cloth, nor woll hattez, nor cappez, vpõ peine for euery defaut to forfeit xx. s. And that no person or persons, shall after the saide feaste put any flockes, chalkz, flower, or sterch, or any other deceiuable thing, vpon any set cloth, or vpon anye other clothe or clothes, coloured

Sale Length.

Straine

Forf.

Sell

Shrinke

Stretched

Forf.

Shrunk

Dying.

Forf. Dying woll

Forf.

Brasell

Forf.

Forf. roloured or vncoloured, vpon peine to forfeit for euery such offence. xl.s.

And ỹ no person shal from the said feast, occupie any yron cardes, or picardes in rowing of any sett cloth or any maner of wollen cloth, vpō peine to forfeit aswel the said yron cardes, as picardes, as also the summe of. xx. s. for euery such offēce. Nor that any persō shal from the said feast sell any cloth by any lesse measure then after the true content therof, to be moten and measured by the yard, adding to euery yarde an ynche of the rule, according to the statut made in the firt yere of the reigne of the most woorthy prince of most famous memorie, kynge. H. viij. (*s. cap. 9. before. 41.*) vpon peine to forfeite for euerye yarde of cloth so put to sale, by any other lesse measure. vi s. viij. d. And that no person shal frō the said feaste put to sale here within the realme, either by retaile or otherwise, any cloth, beinge prested, to bee occupied & woorne here within the realme of England, Wales, or Ireland, vpon peine of forfeiture of the same cloth or ỹ value ther of, that haue ben so prested and put to sale, as is laste before remembred. And for the better execution of thys statute, bee it es. that in euery towne village, or hamlet, beig not corporat wher any cloth shalbe made or sold, the iustices of peace of the same shire where any such towne, village, or hamelet is, or two of them at the least, and in euery citie, borough, or town corporate, the head officer or officers of euery the same citie, borought, or towne corporate together, with the wardens of the clothworkers, or. ij. of them at the least, shal haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of thys acte, once euery yere to conuent and call before them by their precepte, or otherwise. v. iij. vi. viij. or more, as

Rowing

Forf.

Sell.

Weight

Forf.

Prested.

Forf.

Iust. of p.

Maires

Wardens

Conuent.

they shal thinke good by their discretion, of the most honest, discrete & indifferent men of euery such citie, borough, towne, village, or hālet wher any cloth shalbe made or solde, & thē shall constitute, ordeine, & appoint to be ouerseers, for one whole yere thē nert folowing, within the citie, Borroughe, towne, village, or hamlette, where ỹ same ouerseers shalbe dwelling, charging them al vpon their othes, and as they do tēder the honour of the realme, and the commō welth of the same, that they doe endeuoure them selues for that yere, as muche as in them shall lye, to see that thys statute be truely obserued and kepte, within the limittes of theire charge in euery part therof. And that the same ouerseers or. v. of thē, shall euery quarter of the said yeare at the leaste, or so often as neede shall require by their discretions, by force hereof, visite and goe into euery clothiers, drapers, clothworkers, diers, and prefers houses, shoppes, and other places, wher cloth, or dyed woll shalbe, and ther to make due searche, and to viewe the clothes and wolles, made, or died, or remaininge to bee solde, & to searche and trie, aswell whether the said clothes be drawen or restrained, or falsly died, as also of all other the defauts before specified, committed or done contrary to the true meaning of thys act. And if vpon the searche the clothes be found, drawen, or streined, or the cloth or wolles falsly died or colored, or any other of ỹ said fauts committed or done, contrary to the true meaning of this statut. That then the sayd seuerall forfeitures to incurre vpon the partye or parties, whiche shal offende in the same, or in any of thē: the one halfe of all which forfeitures to be vnto ỹ king, his heires or successours, and the other halfe

Ouerseers

Othes

Obserued

Ouerseers

Serch.

Defaultes

Forf.

to.

to suche of the said ouerseers as doth finde the saide defaultes or causes of forfeitures, and that will sue for the same in any of the kynges courtes of recorde, or before the Justices of peace within any suche citie, borough, or towne corporate, or before the Justices of peace, within any shire where any such forfeitures shalbe had oute of anye citie or towne corporate, the same suit to be pursued by bill, plait, action of dett, information or otherwise, and in whiche suit no wager of lawe, essoyne, or protection shalbe allowed for ỳ defendaunt. And if ỳ said ouerseers shal be negligēt, & wil not sue for ỳ same forfeitures, by the space of one halfe yere, next after ỳ cause of the same forfeitures committed and done, that then the one halfe of the same forfeyture, to bee vnto the kynge, his heires, or successours, and the other halfe to them whiche will sue for the same as is aforesaid, within one other halfe yeare nexte after such defaute bee had by the said ouerseers. And if any of the said persōs so commaunded to appere to bee made ouerseers, as is aforesaid, and hauig no reasonable excuse, do refuse to come, and to take vpon hym or them to bee an ouerseer, as is aforesaid, that then euery suche person, so refusing and hauing no reasonable excuse so to do, to forfeit for euery suche refusing xl.s. the one halfe thereof to the kyng, and the other halfe to the Justices of peace, or other head officer or officers, by whose commaundement hee was commaunded to appeare, or to be an ouerseer, and the same ouerseer so offendinge to remaine in the warde of the shirife, vntill such tyme as he hath made paiment of the sayd forfeiture, or otherwise put in sufficient bonde to the satisfaction of the same. And if the same ouerseers, or ỳ of thē at the leaste, do not once euery quarter of ỳ yeare, make due searche for the true executing of this statute, that then euery of the said ouerseers to forfaite for euery such defaut. x. li. the one halfe to be to the kyng &c. & ỳ other halfe to hym that will sue &c. wherein &c. And yf ỳ said ouerseers, shalbe interrupted and not suffred to enter into the said houses, shoppes, or other places, wher any such cloths or wolles shal be made or died, or anye other of the said defauts shal happen to be don or committed, there to make searche for the better executing of thys statute, that then euery one that so shal make any such interruption, shall forfeite. xx. li. The one halfe of whiche forfeiture to be to the kyng, and the other halfe to the said ouerseers, to whom any such interruptiō shal be made, and the same to bee obtained and pursued for, in suche maner and fourme, as before in this act is expressed, for the recouery of other of the said forfeitures. Prouided also that no maner of person shall take any auauntage of any the said forfeitures, by reason of thys statute, vnles the same persone doth commence hys suite within one yeare next after the said offences & forfeitures cōmitted. And to the intent that euery clothier shal before such time as he shall put his clothe to sale, being made after the saide feaste, cause euery clothe to be marked with a lett of C. crowned, wroughte in the clothe, vppon paine of forfeiture for euerye clothe so beinge solde and not marked with the saide letter C. by anye suche clothier, xx s. the one halfe to the kynge &c. and the other halfe to hym that will sue for the same, in maner and fourme before rehearsed. Anno. 3. E. 6. cap. 2.

Just. of p.
Negligence
Ouerseer
Refuse
Forf.
Just. of p. Maires &c
Imprīs.
Ouerseers.
Search.
Forf.
Ouerseers
Forf.
within one yere.
Marke
Forf.

52 ¶ All and euery broade cloth and clothes,

clothes, which shalbe made after the
Sussex Kent Reading. saide feaste of S. Michael the archan-
gel next comming, within the shires
of Kent & Sussex, or at the towne of
Reading, or any of the, or els where
Containe of like making, as the clothes made
there shalbe of, shal containe in legth
at the water, euery piece being tho-
rough wette betwixt .xxbiij. and .xxx.
yardes of measure, that is now custo-
mably vsed, and in bredth .bij. quar-
ters at the leaste within the lystes, by
the whole length of the same clothe,
the listes of the same clothes to be of
like makinge and assise as they haue
here before time ben vsed to be made
and that euery piece of the said clothe
being well scoured, thicked, milled, &
fullye dried, shalbee in weighte, and
Weight weighe .xx. pounde at the leaste. And
that all and euerye wette clothe and
clothes, whiche shalbee made within
Worcester. the citie of Worcetour, commonlye
called long Worcesters, and all like
clothes of like making, made within
Conentre Containe. the citie of Couentrie, or els where,
after the said feaste, shal containe in
length, being wette as is aforesaide,
betwixt .xxix. and .xxxi. yardes ye piece
and to euery yarde one ynche of the
standerde, and shalbe of the bredth a-
boue specified, throughout and by all
the length of the whole cloth, and li-
sted as hath ben accustomed, and be-
ing wel scoured, thicked, milled, and
fully dried, shal weighe .lxxviij. li. ye
piece at the leaste. And all coloured
84 li. Colour. clothes, made in the said cities of Co-
Couentre Worcester uentree and Worcester, or els wher
of like making after the saide feaste,
shall containe and bee of length and
bredth as is laste before mentioned,
and bee listed as aforesaide, and be-
ing well scoured, thicked, and fullye
dryed, shall weighe .lxx. pounde the
piece at the leaste. And that all and
euery white clothe and clothes, com-
monlye called shorte Worcesters,
whiche shall be made within the said
citie or countie, or els wher of the sa-
me sorte, after the sayde feaste, shall
containe in length, being wette be-
twixt .xxiij. and .xxb. yardes, yarde and
ynche of the rule, & shalbe of bredthe,
as is aforesaid, throughout and by al
the whole cloth, and listed according
to the auncient custome, and beinge
wel scoured, thicked, and fully dried,
shall weighe three score pounde the
piece at the leaste. And that all colou-
red longe clothes, whiche after the
sayde feaste, shalbe made within the
shires of Suffolke, Norfolke, and
Eller, or anye of them, or els where
of like sorte, shall containe in legthe
wette, as is aforesaide betwixt eyghte
and twenty and thirty yardes, yarde
and ynche of the rule, and shalbee in
bredthe seuen quarters of the yarde
within the lists at the least, through-
out and by all the whole clothe, and li
sted as hath ben accustomed, and be-
ing well scoured, thicked, milled, and
fully dried, shal weighe fower score
pounde the piece at the leaste. And
that all and euerye shorte clothe and
clothes coloured, whiche after the
sayde feaste shalbe made within the
sayde shires, laste remembred, or of
anye of them, or els where of like
sorte shall conteyne wette, as is a-
foresaide, betwixt .xxiij. and .xxb. yar-
des, yarde and ynche of the rule, and
shall bee in bredth as laste is remem-
bred, throughout, and by the whole
clothe, and listed as is aforesaide, and
beinge fullye scoured, thicked, mil-
led and fullye dried, shall weyghe
three score and fower pounder the
piece at the leaste. And that all and e-
uery coloured cloth & clothes whiche
after the said feast shalbe made with-
in the sayd shires laste remembred, or
els where, of like sortes commonlye
called

Shorte wor cester.

60. li.

Long cloth Suffolke Norfolk. Eller.

Shorte co loured.

64. li.

Handy warpes

called handy warpes of what length they shall happen to bee, shalbee in breath out of the water thorough out and by all the whole clothe, as is last remembred, and listed as they haue beene accustomed, and beinge well scoured, thicked, milled, and fullye dryed, euerye yarde of euerye suche clothe, shall weighe .iij. pounds at the leaste, and that all whites, which after the saide feaste shalbe made in the said shires, or els where, as cockshall, whites, glansforde, and other being handwarps, of what lengths so euer they shalbe, shal contein in breath as is afore remembred, and be listed as is aforesaid, and being wel scoured, thicked, milled, and fullye dried, shal weigh by the yarde .ij. li. at the leaste, of suche measure as hathe ben before vsed. And that all whittes, and reddes, which after the sayde feaste shal bee made in the shires or counties of Wiltshire, Glouceste and Somerset, or anye of them, or els where of like makinge, and all other whites whiche shalbee made in anye other partes of this realme, and not afore remembred, shal conteine in lēgthe, being thorough wette, betwirt fire & twenty, and .xxbij. yardes, and shall bee seuen quarters of the yarde in breath, within the listes at the leaste, and listed accordinge to the auncient custome, & beinge well scoured, thicked, milled & fully dried, shal weighe euery piece .lxiij. li. being white, and lx. being coloured at the leaste. And ẏ all broade plunkets, azures, blewes, and other coloured cloth, whiche after the said feaste shalbe made within the said shires of wiltshire, Glocester or Somerset, or els where of like making, shall conteine beyng wet as is aforesaide, betwirt .25. and .28. yardes, yarde and ynche of the rule, and shal be seuen quarters of a yarde within the listes at the leaste, and listed according to the auncient custome, and being well scoured, thicked, milled, & fully dried, shal weigh fower score & eight pounde the piece at leaste. And that all kerseyes, called ordinaries, shall conteine in lengthe betwirt .17. and .18. yardes, yarde and ynche, as is aforesaide, & being wel scoured, thicked, milled, dressed, and fully dried, shal weigh twenty pond at the leaste. And all karseys, called sorting karseis, which after the said feaste shalbe made in any parte of England, shal cōteine in lēgth at the water betwirt xbij. & .xbiij. yards, yarde & ynch as is aforsaid, & beig well scoured, thicked, milled, dressed and fulled dried, ready to bee shewed, shall weighe .xxiij. li. the piece at the leaste. And that all Deuonshire karseyes, called douzēs, whiche shalbee made after the sayde feaste, shall conteine in length at the water, betwene .xij. and .xiij. yardes & ynche of the rule, & beinge wel scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dryed, shall weighe .xiij. li. the piece at the leaste. And that all and euery broade cloth & cloths called Taunton clothz, Bridgewaters, and other clothes, whiche shalbee made after the sayde feaste in Taunton, Bridgewater, or other places of like sort shal conteine at the water in lēgth, betwirt .12. & .13. yardes, yarde & ynche of ẏ rule, & in breath, 7. quarters of a yard, & euery narrow cloth made after ẏ said feast in ẏ said townes or els where of like sorts, shal cōtein in ẏ water in lēgth betwirt .24. & .25. yards, yard & ynche as is aforsaid, and in breath one yard of like measure, & euery suche cloth, both brode and narrowe, beinge wel scoured, thycked, milled, and fullye dried, shall weighe .34. li. the piece at the leaste. And that all clothes, named check, karseys, and streites, whyche shall

3. li.

Cockhall whites
Glanssforde.
Handwarp

3. li.
whites & reedes

Wiltshire
Glocester
Somerset

64. li.

Plunketes
Azures
Blewes.
Coloured

Kerseies.

weighte 88. li.
Kerseis.
Ordinaries

20. li.

Deuōshire Kerseies Douzens.

xiiij. li.

Taunton clothes
Bridgwater.

34. li.

Check kerseys.

shalbe made after the said feast, shall conteine in length being wet, betwixt 17.& 18. yardes, with the inches, as is afore said, & in bredth one yard at the least, at the water, & being wel scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dried, shal weigh 24. li. the piece at ỳ least.

24.li. Welshe cottons

And that all and euery Walshe cotton and cottons, which after the said feaste shalbe made and wrought, ready to be solde, for a whole piece shall not bee stretched on the tentour, nor otherwise a naile of a yarde i bredth, and shalbee in length 32. goades in ỳ water at the moste, and in bredth 19. quarters of a yarde, at the water at the least, and being so fully wrought euerye whole piece thereof shal weighe 46. pound at the least, and euery halfe piece of Walshe cotton, beinge full wroughte as is aforesaide, shall conteine in length, weight & bredth, after the same rate.

46.li.

And ỳ all walshe frises, whiche after the feaste aforesaid shalbe made and wrought within the shires of Cardegan, Carmarden, and Penbroke, or any of them, or els where of like making, readye to be solde for a whole piece, shal conteine in length at the water 36. yardes at the leaste, yarde and ynche of the rule, and in bredthe three quarters of a yarde, and beinge so fullye wroughte, shal weighe euerye whole piece 48. li. at the least, and euery halfe pyece of Walshe Fryses, beinge fully wroughte as is aforesaid, shal conteine in length, breadth, and weight after the same rate.

Welshe fryses

48.li

And that all & euery Northern clothes whiche after the saide feaste shall bee made, shall conteine betwixte 23. and fiue & twenty yardes in length, yarde and ynche of the rule, and in bredthe, beyng throughe wette, seuen quarters of a yarde within ỳ lystes at the least, and being well scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dried, shall weighe. 66. pound the piece at the leaste, and euerie halfe piece, called douzen, made after the said feaste, shall conteine in lengthe betwixt twelue and thirteen yardes of measure aforesaide, and seuen quarters of a yarde in bredthe, as afore, within the listes, and being well scoured, thicked, milled, & fullye dried, shall weighe 33. pounde at the leaste. And that all clothe commonly called Peny stones, or Forest whites, whiche shall bee made after the feaste aforesaide, shall conteyne in lengthe being wet, betwixt twelue & fortene yardes, yarde and inche, as aforesaide, and in bredthe fire quarters, and a halfe quarter out of the water at the least, & beinge wel scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dryed, shall weigh eight and twenty pound the piece at the leaste. And that all & euery cottons, called Manchester, Lancasterhire, and Cheshire Cottons, whiche shalbe made after the sayde feast, full wrought to the sale, shalbe in lengthe twentye and two goades, and conteine in bredth thre quarters of a yarde in the water, & shal weigh thirty poũd the piece at the least. And that all clothes called Măchester rugges, otherwise named Măchester frises, which shalbe made after the said feast, and fully wrought to sale, shall conteine in length. 36. yardes, and in bredth thre quarters of a yarde, coming out of the water, and shall not be stretched on the tentour, or otherwise, aboue a naile of a yard i bredth & beinge so fully wroughte, and well dried, shall weigh euery piece. 48. li. at the least. And be it further enacted that all and euery person & persones, which after the saide feast of S. Michael the Archangell nert comming, shall make, or cause to be made anye of the seueral kindes of brode clothes

66.li. Dousins

33.li. Penistones Forest hites.

28.li. Cottons Măchester Lancaster hire Cheshire

30.li. Manchestr rugges Măchester frises.

48.li.

aboue

aboue rehersed, of any shorter or longer measure, then is aboue specified & appointed for euery coũtrey, or seuerall kinde of clothes to be made, or make any such cloth, or cloths of lesse breath or weyght, beinge well scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dryed then as is aboue specified, and appointed for euery seuerall countrey, or kindes of clothes, & shall put the same to sale, shall forfeit & lose for euery such default of euery clothe solde or offred to be sold, in lenght or bredthe xl. shillings, & for euery pound weight, which any cloth so made and solde, or offred to be sold shal lack, exceding not aboue. 4. pound i weight shal also forfait two shillings for euery pound, the same forfeiture to go to ỳ finder therof. And ỳ if anye such cloth lack aboue 4. pound weighte of ỳ seuerall weights, aboue mẽcioned ỳ euery owner therof shal the forfaite xls. for euery such cloth so lacking of his weight, as is aforesaid. Prouided alwaies that if any brode cloth shal excede the seuerall legth before appointed for euery coũtrey, or kynde of making by meanes of ỳ finelle of the good, ỳ fect, & stiffe making of the same cloth, ỳ then the maker therof shall not encurre any losse or penalty for the ouer legth of any suche fine cloth. Any thig herein to the contrary I any wise notwithstanding. And be it further enacted, that al and euery person or persones, which after the said feast shall make, or cause to be made any of the seuerall kinds of kerseis, narrow cloth, streits douzeins, kryses, or cottons aboue mẽcioned which shal not be made in such maner & fourme as is aboue laide nor conteine and haue in legthe, bredth, & weight seuerally appointed, & limited as is aboue specified, shal lose & forfeit for euery piece of cloth called streighte or douzein, & for euery pice of narrow cloth, karley, kryse, or cotton, so to bee made & sold, or offred to be solde xl. s. And be it further enacted, ỳ from and after the saide feast, no persõ or psons shall put anye heare, flockes, or anye yarne made of lambes woll, into any cloth, karsey, kersie, or cotton, so made & sold, or offred to be solde vppon paine to forfeit euery such cloth, karsy, kersies & cottõ, wherin any such yarne, heare or flocks shalbe put or ỳ value of such clothe, kerseies, or kersie. Be this artícle repeled for fõe places. An. 7. E. 6. c. 9. here followinge. 4) And be it further enacted, ỳ if anye time after the sayde feaste, any clothe through the default or negligence of the carders, spynners or weauers, or any of them, shal or do proue, either pursy, baudy, squaly by warpe or woufe or els shal happen to be eal burled or wasted in the mil, or els through the default or negligence of the mil man, or other wise to be full of holes, mill bracks, or to be holy, ỳ then the seale of the auinegeour shall not be fired, or set to any such cloth, any law, statut or vsage, to the cõtrary notwithstanding. But the accustomable fee, and allowance to the auinegeour, shal neuertheleste be paide vpon peine of forfeiture of suche whole cloth or the value therof.

And be it further enacted, that if anye clothier or clothmaker, do after ỳ said feast, put any cloth or kersey to sale, before he shal haue paid to ỳ ainegeour or his deputy, the accustomable fee, or agree for the same, ac hee, shee, or they haue been accustomed, shal lose forfait for euery default. xx. s. And be it further enacted that no person or persons, English denizen, alien, or straunger, shall after the saide feast carry, or transport or cause to be caried or trãsported into any of the parties beyond the sea, any cloth, karsey, krise or cottõ of the seuerall sortes aboue recyted, vnlesse the kinges seale or auinegeours

Sale

Ouer length.

Forf.

Heare Lambes woll Flockes Forf.

Seale Aunager Fees.

Forf.

Sale. Aunager Fees.

Forf.

Cary ouer

Seale. scale of this Realme, and the scale of ỹ owner or maker of the clothe (declarig therein the lengthe of the clothe as it shalbe in the water (bee sette vppon e-
Forf. uery such cloth vpon paine to forfayte euery such cloth lacking ỹ same seals, or anye of them, or the value thereof. And be it ec. that no draper marchant tailour, clothworker, or other persone
Retaile. whiche shal retaile any of the cloths or karseys, frises, rugges or cottõs of the seuerall makings aforesaid, shal after
Sale the sayde feaste put to sale, anye of the clothes afore mencioned whereunto ỹ
Awneger Seale aulnegour shal haue set to the kynges seale and the owner his seale, til suche time, as hee or they haue made tryall aswel by the water, as by the weighte e measure whether they and euerye of them shalbe made according to ỹ purport e true meaning of this acte or no. And if any person or persõs shal finde
Def. any defective or faulty cloth in lenght weight or measure made cõtrary to ỹ orders aforesaide, that then he or they shal present euery suche cloth to euery
Maire ec. Maire, Bailife, or other head officer, or head officers of euery city, borough or towne corporate, or to the two Justices of peace nerte adioining out of a
Just of p. city, borough, or towne corporate wher suche cloth shalbe found faulty as is aforesaide, to the intent the same clothe may be cut into three equal parts, and
Cut in 3. partes Forf. pieces. The one piece thereof, to bee forfaited to oure soueraigne lorde the kynge an other pice to be to the presenter ther of, and the thirde parte residu to suche person or persons, as it shall then bee presented to vppon peine that euerye suche person as shall so
Search searche euery of the clothes, karseyes, cottons, or fryses aforesayd, so by him to be bought e solde e shall not seise, e present suche clothe or clothes, as hee
Forf. or they shall finde defective as is aforesayde shal forfeit and lose the double value of euerye suche clothe. And be it further enacted that euerye clothier, or other persone whatsoeuer, whiche so shal sell any such faulty karsey, cotton or fryse, where vnto the aulnegeour, and the owner shall haue set to their seales, e shall so bee sealed, as is aforesaid. shal within fower dais nerte after request made by writyng, messuage or other wise by such persone whichshal so buy such cloth, make payment of suche sũmes of money as he receiued for the same, or shal otherwise, satysfye, discharge and acquite him for sommuche money as he shal or shoulde haue receiued for the same vppon pain of forfeitur to the pty greued for euery
Forf. non paiment, or not acquital as is aforesaid, the double value of the money so receyued, or to bee receiued, the same to be recouered by byll, playnt e wherein ec. And for the further auoydinge of muche vntruthe practised by stretchinge of clothes. Bee it enacted ỹ no person or persõs, shal after the sayd
Straine. feast straine, or stretch, or cause to bee strained or stretched, anye cloth aboue one yarde in lẽgh and one halfe quarter in breath vppon paine to forfait for
Forf. euery suche default. b. li. And be it further enacted, that no persõ, which shal after the saide feast keepe, haue, vse, or occupy any tentour, shall haue vse or occupy, anye wrenche, rope, or ringe, wt the same tentour, or shal vse any other
Straine engin vnlawfully to streine or stretch any cloth, or clothes, vppon paine that euerye offendor that shal vse or occupy any tentour, or other engin to the contrary, shal forfeit. rr. li. And be it ec. ỹ
Forf Marchant Ouer the Sea if anye marchant shall by any meanes transporte, or carrie ouer into the parties beyond the sea anye cloth, karsey, frise or cotton, which shalbe founde defective, or faulty, either in lengh breath or weight, or els shal haue anye of the faultes aforesaide that then the marchant,

Retorne. chaunt, or other person which shall so transport the same, shal retourn again the same clothe, so founde defective in Englande, at the coste and charges of the clothier, or clothe maker that solde the same clothe, the same costs & things to be recouered againste suche clothemaker, or clothier by action of det, byl, plainte, or informacio in anye of the kinges courtes, anye prouyle, or bargaine to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Wppõ paine that euery marchaunt, or other perso whiche shall not so retorne suche faultie or defective clothe (if thorough misfortune by tempest, pyrates or enemies he bee not letted) shall forfeite and lose the value of the clothe so shipped, and transported, and not returned as is aforesaid. The one moytie therof to the king, and the other moytye to him that will sue &c. wherei &c. And to thentent that it may perfectlye bee knowen which clothes are perfectly dressed died, and pressed with the colde presse without fraud, couin, and deceit aswell within the citye of London, as els where, and haue sufficient woorkmanshippe. Bee it further enacted, that aswell the Maiour of the citie of London, and Aldermen, or the most parte of them, for the tyme being as all and euery other Maiour, bayliffe and other head officer or officers of euery citie, boroughe, or towne corporate within this realme, shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to nominate depute and appointe from tyme to tyme, as occasion shal serue, and shall so from tyme to tyme, nominate, deputte and appoint two, or moe honest discrete and experte persons, which shal from time to tyme vppon their othes view, and serche, all and euery clothe and clothes, that shall bee dressed, dyed or pressed withe ỹ colde presse, within euerye such city, borough Search

Fort. Cold presse London. Maire

Dying Straine. Stife Fort. Action Costes. Maires &c. London. Seale.

Serchers. graven, which the same serchers shall cause to be fired to euery clothe ẏ they shal finde after the said feast wel and sufficientlye dressed, dyed, and pressed, with the colde presse without anye of the deceiptes aforesaide and shal haue for their paines, & trauailes therin to be taken, by the owner thereof for the sealynge of euery clothe twoo pence. And if any serchers or serchers so to bee appointed, doe after the sayd feast finde anye of the clothes beeing coloured or dyed, so made after ẏ saide feast eyther cockly, pursy, bludy, squaly, or rowie, or euil burled, or walked in the mille, or full of holes, breakes ẏ then the same serchers or serchers shall besides the seale of the citie, borough, or towne corporate, wher the same cloth shalbe found, put another seale of lead at euery ende of the said clothe wherin shalbe graven the letter F. & shall also set a marke in the list, right against suche place where anye of the faultes aforesaide shall bee with the print of a letter, or marke of an ynche compasse at the least, whereby euery buyer may well know what & wher ẏ faulte is. And further if any of the serchers aforesayde shall set the seal of any city borough, towne corporate or port towne to any colured, cloth, whiche shall not be sufficiently dressed, dyed, pressed & wrought as is aforesayde, that thē the Maire and communaltie or bailyffes, or communaltie, or other corporacyon of the township by whatsoeuer name or names they shall bee encorporated where such clothe shall so bee sealed, shall forfait and lose the whole value of the cloth so sealed. And be it &c. that if anye of the serchers aforesade, after the sayd feast doe set to the seale of the citie, borough or towne corporate within the limittes of their serch to any cloth whiche shall be cockled pursey, baupy, squallie, rowie, euil burled, walked in the mille, or ful of holes as is aforesayde, and not set at euery ende of the clothes one seale wyth the letter F. as is aforesaide, and also declare by the lists as aforesaide, what and wher the defaultes of the cloth be, that then the Maire and comminality, or other the corporation of euery suche borough, citie or towne corporat, wher such serrcher shalbe appointed, shall forfeit and lose for euery such omissiō, or not setting to of anye suche seale as is aforesaide fiue pound. And be it further enacted that no person or persons whatsoeuer they be, which commonly vse to retaile, clothe, or karsey, shal put to sale in grosse, or by retaile to anye maner of person any maner of clothe which shal be made after ẏ said feaste being dressed, died, & pressed as is aforesaide, except there bee fired thereunto at euery ende of the same cloth the seal of suche citie borough or towne corporate, where ẏ same clothe shalbe so dyed, dressed or cxpressed or ẏ seuerall seal of euery such city, borough, or towne corporate, where it shalbe died, dressed or pressed to remaine at the last end of euery of the saide cloth which shalbe sold during, & by al ẏ time that any pice or remnant of suche clothe is to be sold vppon pain of forfeiture ẏ whole value of suche cloth.

Marke Forf. Retaile. Seales Forf. Maire Serchers

And be it further enacted that euery Maiour, bailyffe, or other head officer of any citie, borough, or towne corporate in which any such cloth or cloths, after the saide feast shalbe made, dyed dressed with the cold presse, as is aforesaid, which doth not or shal not after ẏ said feast of saint Michael nominate & appoint from time to time so many serchers as shalbe requisite to viewe and serche clothes vppon their othes as is aforesaide, shal lose and forfeit for euery default ten poūd. And be it further enacted that if any of the said serchers so

so to be appointed by the Maire beig a free man of the saide citie, or by the Maire, baillife or other head officer of anye citie, borough or towne corporate as is aforesaide, hauinge no reasonable excuse, do refuse to take vpon him to be a sercher, & do not vse the office of a sercher, as is aforesaide, shall forfeit and lose for euery such refusall & not executing of his office so to him appointed fiue pound. The one halfe therof to be to the king, and the other halfe to the vse of the cominaltie of euery citie, borough or towne corporat where he shall so bee assigned, and to remaine in ward till such time as hee hath made payment of the said forfaiture, or otherwise put in sufficiēt bōd for the satisfaction of the same. And for asmuch as there bee nowe in this time manye false and deceiuable colours made in diuers places of this realme, wherby many of the kinges louing subiects are deceiued. Bee it enacted ỳ frō & after the said feast of S. Michaell tharchangel, nexte comming no ꝑson or ꝑsons, shall putt to sale by retaile within this realme, any clothe or clothes whiche shalbee made after the saide feast, of anye other colour or coloures, then is hereafter exꝑssed. That is to say, scarlet, redde, crimson murrey, violet, puke, browne bleine, blaches, greenes, yellowes, blewes, orenge, tawny, russet, marble, grape, sadde newe coloure, Azure, watcher, shepes colour, Lyon colour, motley or ꝑyll gray, vpon paine that euery person offending to the contrary shal lose and forfeit the value of the cloth solde by retaile, whiche shalbe of any other colour. And that no person or persons after the saide feast of Saint Michaell the archangell, shal ꝑsse any kind of cloth, with the hoate ꝑsse or in anye other kind of deceiuable manner but only with the colde ꝑsse, as is aboue

Forf.

Imprif.

Retaile.

Colours

Forf.

Hot ꝑsse

specified, vpon pain of forfeiture of ỳ whole clothe so ꝑssed cōtrary to the meaninge of this statute, or the value thereof. And further if any ꝑson or ꝑsons but suche as are appointed, assigned & permitted by this act, do at any time after the said feast, counterfeyte, set to, or take a waye from any of the clothes, karseys, srpses, rugges, or cottons aforesaide, any of the seales so to bee fired as is aboue rehted, that then euery person so offending, shal for the first offence (beinge therof duely cōuicted by verdict of .xij. men, by two sufficient witnesses, or by confession of the parry) forfeit and lose .x.li. And for ỳ seconde offence (being likewise therof conuicted) shall sit on the pillorye, and lose & forfeit to oure soueraign lord ỳ kinge al suche his goodes and cattals (his dettes beinge duely & truely paid without fraud or coūn (as hee had or shal haue at the time of his conuictiō. And bee it further enacted that yf betwene the first day of may nexte comminge and the feast of saint Michaell tharchangell, then next commig, any person or persons, which now dothe vse ỳ art or millery of drapig or cloth makinge shal geue ouer drapinge, or clothemaking, except he be licenced so to do by .iij. iustices of peace at the lest of the citie, county, borough or towne corporate, where he dwelleth the vpon some reasonable cause shewed vnto ỳ said Justices shall neuer after take vpō him to make or cause to be made any kynde of cloth or carsey, to sel the same againe, vpon paine of forfeiture of euery such cloth or karsey that hee shall so sell. And be it further enacted that all and euery article, clause or sētence in any act of parliament, heretofore made, concerning making, dying, drelling, ꝑssing, serching, or sealing any of the kindes of cloths, brode or narrow, whit or colored kerseis, fri-

Forf.

Seales

Forf.

Geue ouer

Iust. of p.

Forf.

Repeis of forꝰ statut.

sees, rugges, or cottons, heretofore in this act mencioned and beeing repugnant or contrariant to anye article or sentẽce in this statut, shall frõ ẏ feast of saint Michaell tharchangell nerte, bee vtterlye voide and of none effecte.

Marke

And to thintent &c. Bee it &c. that frõ and after the saide feast, the letter E. crowned shall not bee wrought into the cloths for and by the space of twoo yeares then nert ensuing, vppon pain

Forf.

of forfeiture of .xx.s. for euery cloth or kersey, wherein the said letter E. shal so be wrought, the moitie of al which forfeiture, and of all other forfeitures before expressed, and not otherwyse appointed by this present acte, shalbe to the king &c. & ẏ other moitie to him that will sue &c. wherin &c. Prouided also and bee it &c. that it shall not bee lawful to anye person or personnes, at any time after the feast of saint Michael tharchãgel nert cõming to boile or cause to be boiled any kind of wollz

Boyling woll.

to be rõuerted into any kinde of brode cloth or kersey, with any kind of Galarynes, barkes of trees, or lawdnll vppon pain to forfait al such woll or the value thereof to be recouered and had in such fourme and sort as in the foresayde act is limitted and expressed.

Prouided alway that this act or anye thinge therin cõteined shal not i anye wise extend to anye clothe or clothes made in the towne of Tauestoke i ẏ County of Deuonshiere, or else wher

Tauestoke clothes

within the said county commõlye called Tauestok clothes, but that it shall be lawful to al & euery inhabitantz of the said towne or makers of the saide clothes commonly called Tauestokz, to make and seale the same withe the

Seales

accustomed seale, as they haue heretofore bin accustomed, anye thinge in this act to the cõtrary in any wise not withstanding. An. 5. E 6. ca. 6. diuers braunches of this statute are qualified and some repealed by a statut made 4 & 5. P. & M.

53 ¶ In An. 5. E. 6. ca. 8. it was enacted ẏ none shoulde weaue & make, or put to weauig or makinge any brode wollẽ cloth to be solde, vnlesse such pson haue ben prentice to the occupatiõ of brode wollẽ cloth making or weauinge or haue ben exercised therei by .vij. yeres before vpõ forfeiture of such cloth &c. But this act is repealed by .1. M. as appeareth hereafter.

Weauers

Apprentiz

54 ¶ Euerye piece of the said clothes called white plaine streits made after the said first daye of Maye shall conteine in length being ready dressed to put to sale .xij. yardes at the least, & i bredth one yard at the least in weight xi. pound at the least, vpõ paine of forfeiture of the same, or ẏ value therof. And that euery piece of the saide cloth called whit pinned streights made after the saide first day of May, beig redye dressed to put to sale, shall conteie in length .xij. yardes at the least, and i bredth three quarters of a yard at the leall and in weyght eyght poundz at ẏ least, vppõ paine of forfeiture of the said clothes, or true value thereof: the one moitie &c. to the king &c. & ẏ other moitie to him that will sue &c. wherei &c. And be it &c. ẏ it shal & may be lawful to, and for euery person or persons whatsoeuer inhabitinge, or dwelling within the saide counties of Deuon & Cornewal, or eyther of them to make the foresaide sortes of cloths w̃ heare, flocks, or yarne made of lãbez wolles, or otherwise without any penaltye, or forfeiture therof. The foresaide acte made in the said last plaint. (*S. an. 5. E 6. c. 6. before. 52.*) or any other lawe or statute had or made to ẏ contrary not withstanding. Be it &c. that the owner or owners of all and euerye such cloth and clothes so wrought & made, shal bring or cause to bee brought the

White plain streittes Containe

Weight &c. Forf.

Flockes.

Deuonshir Cornewall Yeare

Flockes Lambes woll

same

same clothe or clothes of the nerte Citye, or borough, or towne corporat wher the same shalbee fully ordered & made there to bee mesured, weighed and sealed with a seale of lead fixed to euery of the said pieces of cloth, in which seale the armes or names of euerye such citie, borough or towne corporate shalbe grauen, and that the Mayour of euery City, borough, or towne corporate, where the same cloth, or cloth shalbe brought, shal appoint and swere ij officers for the true weighynge, measuring, and sealinge thereof. And that the same officers shall haue for their weighing, measuring, and sealinge of euerie pece of the sayde clothes, one halfe penny, and no more. Weights / Mayre / Viewers / Fees

Bee it futher enacted &c. ỳ euerye clothier or clothiers, which shall put any of ỳ clothes aforesaide, to sale, or offer the same to bee solde, before the same be weyghed, measured and sealed as is aforesayde, shall forfeyte for euery suche defaulte, the cloth, or clothes so by hym or them solde, or offered to bee solde, the one moity &c. to the Kynge &c. And the other moitye to him that will sue &c, wherein &c. Anno. 7. Ed. 6. Cap. 9. Sale / Forf.

55 ¶ Euerye person or persones, inhabiting in any of the saide cities, boroughes, or Townes corporate, or in market townes within the realm of England, where cloth making at any time before ỳ making of ỳ said acte hath beene vsed, shall, or maye from henceforthe lawfully make al maner of brod clothes aforesaide, and putte them in weauing, walkinge, fulling, dying, and sherynge, without any impediment, so that the same clothes be substancially, made, bearing lawfull length, bredth, & weight according to the statute for good & true clothe making, made in the fift yere of ỳ raigne of our said late soueraigne lorde king Edward the first (5. ca. 6) anye article, or clause in the saide former statute. (5. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 8. before. 53.) or any other statute made to the contrary, in any wise notwithstanding. Broad cloth / Contents / Clothier

56 ¶ No personne vsinge the feat or mistery of cloth making and dwellige out of a citye, borough, market towne or corporate towne, shal from ỳ feaste of saint Michaell tharchangel, nowe next ensuinge, keepe, retain or haue in his or theire house or possession anye more or aboue one wollen loome at one tyme, nor shal by any meanes directly or indirectly receiue or take any maner profite, gaine or commoditye by letting or setting anye loome, or anye howse wherein anye loome is or shalbe vsed and occupied, which shalbe togethers by him sett or sett vppon paine of forfeiture for euery weeke ỳ any personne shal do contrary to ỳ tenour and true meaning thereof. xx. s. And bee it &c. that no wollen weauer vsing or exercising the feat or mistery of weauing & dwelling out of a citye, borough, market towne, or towne corporate, shal after the saide feast haue or keepe at any one time aboue ỳ nũber of two wollen loomes or receiue any profite, gaine or commoditie ber it directly or indirectly as is aforesaid by any more then two loomes at one time vppon paine to forfeit for euerye weeke that any personne shal offende or doe to the contrary. xx. s. And it is &c. that no personne whiche shal after the said feast vse exercise or occupy only the feate or misterie of a weauer & not cloth making shal during ỳ time ỳ he shal vse the feat or misterye of a weauer, keepe or haue any tuckinge mille, or shall vse or exercise the feate or mistery of a tucker, fuller, or dier, vppon peine to forfeit for euery weke that he shall so doe. xx. s. And it is &c. that no person which after ỳ said feast Loomes / Forf. / Weauer / Weauer Loome / Leafe / Forf. / Weauer Market towns / Forf. / Any Tucker Fuller Dyer Forf.

Tucker. Fuller

shal vse exercise or occupye the feate or mistery of a tucker, or fuller, shall during the time that he shal so vse the

Loome

saide feate or mistery, kepe or haue any loome in his house or possession, or shal dyrectly or indirectly take any profit or commoditie by the same, vppon

Forf.

paine to forfeit for every weeke, xx.s. And it is &c. that no person what so euer which heretofore hath not vsed or exercised the feate, mistery or art of

Clothier

cloth making, shal after the said feast make or weave, or cause to bee made or wouen anye kinde of broode white woollen cloths, but only in a citye

Towne

borough towne corporate, or market towne, or els in suche place or places where suche clothes haue ben vsed to be cõmonly made, by the space of ten

Forf.

yeres next before the makige of this act, vppon pain of forfeiture for every clothe otherwise made fyue pownes. Prouided alwaies and bee it &c. that

Weauer

it shal not be lawful to any plõ or persones being a weauer, or that doth or shall vse the arte or mystery of a weauer, or weavinge, dwellynge out of a Cyty, Borough, Towne, corporate or market Towne, to haue in his and

Prentices

theire seruice anye more or aboue the number of two apprentices at one time, vppon paine to forfeyt for enerye tyme that he shall offende or doe contrary to this braunche, or article, the

Weauing

summe of tenne pounds. And furthere be it &c. that it shall not be lawful to or for any person or personns to set vp the arte or mistery of weauing after the saide feaste of saint Michael

Apprentice.

vnlesse the same person or personnes so settinge vp the same arte or mistery of weauing haue bene apprentice to ẏ same arte or mistery, or exercised ẏ same by the space of seuen yeres at ẏ

Forf.

lesse, vppon paine of twenty poundes to bee forfeited to the Kinge &c, the one mottie of all which forfeitures, shalbe to the king &c. And the other motty to him that will sue &c. wherein &c. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that this acte or anye thinge therein cõteined shal not in any wise extend or be prejudicial to any person or persons that doth or shall dwell in the counties of Yorke, Cumberland, Northumberland, and Westmerlãd, but that they

Northyn.

and euery of them shal and may haue and kepe loomes in theire houses and

Loomes.

doe and exercise all and euery thinge & thinges, for or concerning spinning, weauing, clothworking, and clothmakinge in the saide counties, as they or any of them might haue don or exercised lawfully before the makig of this statut, any thing cõteined in this statute to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 2, & 3. E. 6. C. 11.

57 ¶ No person whatsoeuer inhabiting, or which shall hereafter inhabit within the sayde coũty (s. of Somerset) shall after the feast of the Purificatiõ of our Lady nert comming commonly called Candelimas put to sale

Somerset.

Clothes

any kind of such cloths as is aforesaid or clothes of like nature making and sort made or to bee made wᵗin the said coũty, except such cloth be first viewed, searched & seene in one of the Boroughes, or towns aforesaid (s. Bridg water Taunton & Charde) Whether the same be presently & truely made according to the statute, & also that the

Sealed.

same be sealed with the seale of one of the saide boroughes or towns in such sort maner and fourme, as in the statute made in the. 5. yeare of king Edward the 6. intituled an act for ẏ true

An. 5. E. 6. ca. 1. 6

making of woollen cloth is for sealing of clothes prouided and enacted vppon paine ẏ euery person offending or doing contrary to the true meaninge of this act, shal forfeit the cloth sold or ẏ

Forf.

value thereof, the moitie of al whiche forfaitures shalbe to ẏ king & quene

&c.

ec. and the other halfe to him that wil
sue &c.

Dying Hattes

58 ¶ Anno. 24. H. 8. ca. 2. an acte was made concerning true dying of cloth, hattes & cappes to endure to ỳ last day of the nexte parliament.

59 ¶ Where in the parlement holde at Westminster, in the firste & first yere of the reigne of our late soueraigne lord king Edward the first, there was by greate deliberacõ and aduyse one good act made for the true and perfect making of wollẽ cloth within this realme sithens the making whereof diuers clothiers folde theselues agreeued alleging that it is vnpossible for them to obserue the same acte i all pointes, & haue in this present parliamẽt paid some mitigation therof, it is therfore at their special instance & request ordered, established, enacted, & prouided in maner & fourme following. In primis that euery white cloth and clothes cõmonly called long worcesters, and all like cloth of like makinge mencioned in the said act whiche by the same was limitted to weighe. lxxtiij. pounde, being well scoured, thicked, milled, & fully dyed shal weigh lxxb. pounde at the leaste. Item euery white cloth, which shal be made in the counties of Wiltes, Gloucester, and Somerset or any of them, or els where of like making, beinge appointed by the said act to weigh, lxtiij. pounde shall weigh beinge wel scourged, thicked, milled, and fully dyed. lxi. poũdes at the leaste. Item euery broad clothe made in the shires of Kent and Sussex, or at the towne of Redig, or any of them, or els where of like makinge, mencioned in the saide acte which by the same was limitted to weigh. lxxx. pounds at the leaste, shall weighe being well scoured thicked, milled, and fully dyed. lxxvi. pounds at the leaste. Item that euery course short cloth made in the shires of Suff. Norf. and Eſſex, or any of them or els wher of like sort & euery course clothe to bee made within the shire of Kent, not exceding the price of syxe pounde, all which by the said act are appointed to conteyn. vij. quarters of a yarde at the leaste in breadth, shal cõtein & be at the water being thorough wette fyue quarters and a half within the lyst through and by all the whole clothe at the leaste. Item euery yard of cloth commonly called handiwarp be ynge wel scoured, thicked, milled, and fully dyed, shal conteine ỳ breadth specified in the saide act & shal weigh two poundes & halfe at the leaste. And for as much as many persons do counterfet the makinge of Colsal, Bockinge & Brain tree clothes, commonly called handiwarpes, addyng therũto such like list as the makers of such clothes do to the greate deceipt of the kinge & Queenes maiesties subiectes. Bee it therefore enacted that no person or persons from the first daye of May nexte comming shal adde vnto any cloth or clothes, any suche like list or lystes, except the warpe therof be sponne vpon the rocke or distaffe, vpon peine of forfeiture of the same clothe or clothes or the very value thereof. Prouided alwaies that the cloth makers within ỳ citye of Worcestour may make such lists as they haue donne heretofore. Item that no person or persons inhabiting withi ỳ westriding in the cõtye of Yorke shal make or cause to be made any brode cloth or clothes called prewes, tawneis, violets, or greene, except the wolle thereof before it be cõuerted into yarne, be first died litted & coloured with the colour blue of ỳ value of two pence a pound vppon paine of forfeiture of cũ such colored cloth, of the value thereof whereof the woll shal not be first died, litted, & coloured with ỳ colour blue of y. v. a pound as is afore said.

Essex

Bockinge Braintree Handywarp

Lyst.

Westriding

Died blew

Long worcesters.

Gloucester.

Kent Kedding

Cours cloth

aforesaid. Item ẏ euery ordinary karsey
Kersey 3 Hē 14. Ca. 10. mencioned in the saide act, shal cōtein
in legth in ẏ water betwext. xxl. & xxij
yardes, yarde and ynch, & being well
scoured, thicked, milled, dressed & fully
Sorting Karsey. dried shal weigh xiij. pounds the peece
as the lest. And euery karsey called for
thing karsey mencioned in the said act
being well scoured, thicked, milled
dressed, & fully dried, redy to bee she-
wed, shal weigh xij. pounds at ẏ lest.
Item ẏ euery Deuonshire, kersey cal-
Doukens led Dossons, ẏ which is appointed by
the same statute to weigh being dyde
xiij. pounds at the least, shall weigh
being well scoured, thicked, milled &
fully dried after ẏ rate of euery yarde
one pounde at the least. Item that on
article mencioned in the saide statute
Welshe cottons concerning welsh cottons touching ẏ
length & weight, shalbe clerly voide
& euery gode of welsh lining, shal cō-
tein and be dyde quarter of a yard in
bredthe in the water, and shal weigh
one pounde and a halfe quarter, & eue
ry yarde of cotō being fully wrought
& cottoned shall weigh one pound at ẏ
least. And bee it further enacted ẏ no
perso or persons which shal bye to sel
agayn by way of retaile or otherwise
any of the saide welsh linings shall
Dressing dresse or worke or cause to be dressed or
wrought within his or their dwellige
houle or houses, or in any other place
by him selfe, or his seruante or seruāts
any of ẏ said welsh linigs, but shal
put the same to some such person or p-
sons as shal be of the arte or science of
sheremen, cottoners, or fulsers, to bee
by them wrought and dressed vpō pai
ne of forfaiture for euery welsh cotto
or lining fulsed or cottoned to the con-
trary. vj. s. viij. d. Item that all and
Manchester Lancshire Cheshire euery cotton or cottons, called Man-
chester, Lancashire and Cheshire cot
tons, and all clothes called Manchest
rugges, or Manchester kerseyes, may
be deuided into two halfe pieces, and
shal conteine, and be after the rate of
such bredth and weight, as is in the
saide acte is limitted and appointed to
a whole peice of euery of the seueral
pieces of cottōs and rugges aforesayd
any thinge in the said former statute to
the contrarye in any wise notwithstā-
dinge. And if any cloth or kersey of ẏ
seueral kindes of makinges, mencio-
ned in the saide former acte or this e-
statute, doe excede the seuerall leng-
thes mencioned in the same, that then More legth
euery yarde so exceding shal weigh af
ter suche rate as euery yarde of suche
cloth or karseyes conteyning the said
seuerall legthe, shal or ought to weigh Waight
vppon paine of forfaiture for euerye
yard not weying after suche rate. v. s
And if any suche cloth or karsey shall
lacke of suche weight, as by the fay-
de statute or this acte it ought and is
appointed to haue, then the maker
thereof, or other person in whose han-
des or possessions the same be founde,
shal forfaite for euery pounde lackige
aboue iij. li. fiue shillynges, and also
for euerye pounde exceedinge not a-
boue iij. pounde. ij. shillings, in ma-
ner and fourme as in the sayd former
act is appointed. Item one article mē-
cioned in the saide statut, wherein the Annoyer
almoner is prohibited to set his seal to
any clothe or kersey which shal proue
pursy, baudy, scrually, in or by warpe
or woofe, or els shall happen to be ful
buried or walked in the mill or other-
wise to be ful of holey, milbacky, or to
be holy, shalbe void and of none effect
Item it is enacted that if at any time
after the firste day of maye, any clothe
or kersey through ẏ default or negligē
ce of the karders, spinners, or wea-
uers or any of them, shall or do proue
eyther pursey, cockley, baudy, scually Faulty
or rolwy, by warpe or woof, or ely shal
happen to be ful buried or walked in

the

the mille ozels throughe the defaulte
ozz negligence of the mil man, ozz other
wise to be ful of holes, mildzacks, ozz
to be holy, that then the marker of e-
uery such cloth ozz karsey so being de-
fective ozz faulty as is afozesaide, shall
fire vnto euery ende of ỳ saide cloth ozz
karsey so beig defective & faulye & of-
Seale fred to be sold, one seale of lead in the
which seale shal be igraued this wozd
(faultie) vppon paine of fozfaiture of
suche cloth ozz kersey, ozz ỳ value therof
so offred to be sold, wherũto such seale
Retozned shal not be set. Item, the article men-
cioned in ỳ saide fozmer acte of retour-
ninge of defective clothes, karseys, fri
ses ozz cottons being transpozted ouer
the seas by the marchauntes, shal bes
vtterly voide. But neuertheles bee
it enacted by the auctozitie afozesayd,
that if it shal fozthune hereafter anye
Trãspozt marchant ozz marchants to transpozte
any cloth ozz clothes, karseys, frises, ozz
cottons, wherunto the seale with this
wozde (faultie) was not annexed at ỳ
time of the sale therof by the clothier,
and the same clothes, karseys, frizez ozz
cottons so transpozted ozz any of them
to be found faultie ozz defective, and ỳ
same werchaunt ozz marchauntz ther-
of, withi two yeares after such sale to
Certificat bzinge a certificat sealed with the sele
of any town ozz company in ỳ parties
beyonde the seas, ozz signed by a Nota
ris there after the accustomed maner,
testifiinge and declaringe thereby the
losse and damage which ỳ marchantz
shall haue sustayned by such defective
and faulty cloth ozz clothes so transpoz
ted that then the clothier ozz clothierz,
ozz other person of whome the cloth ozz
clothes was bought, their executours
ozz administratoures, shall within fire
weekes nert after request made by ỳ
saide marchants his executozs, admi-
nistratours ozz assignez, wel and truly
satisfie, content and pay, to such mar-
chaunt, his executours, administra-
tours ozz assignes, all & euery such sum
me & summes of money as shall so be
mencioned, expzessed, and declared, in
the said certificat, vpon paine of fozfai
ture to the partie greued, fozz euery nõ
paimẽt dyn such request, double the
value of such summe ozz summes me-
cioned in the said certificat. Pzouided
alwaies, ỳ such marchaunt shall not
in any wise haue by vertue of this act
any recompence fozz lack of lengths,
bzedeth ozz weight, of ozz fozz any cloth,
wherunto the seale of anye City, Bo
rough ozz towne corpozate shalbe fixe-
ed. Item, if any person shal by himselfe,
ozz by any other persone by him pzocu
red, counterfeyt, sette to ozz take away
from anye cloth, karsey & frise, rugge
ozz cottõ, any seale appointed to be fixed Seale
to any clothe, karsey, frise, rugge, ozz
cottõ, either by this acte, ozz by the said
fozmer estatute, that then euery suche
person so offendinge shal incurre and
haue like penalties, fozfaitures & pu-
nishmentes, as in the said fozmer acte
is appointed and limitted fozz the like
offence. And fozz the better executiõ as
well of this pzesent act, as of the saide
fozmer estatute, and to the intent that
all kinde of karseys, cottons, fryses,
rugges, & other woollen cloth, made in
any towne shalbe the better knowne
it is further enacted that the seale of e
very bozough ozz towne corpozate, ap-
pointed, ozz to be appointed fozz the sea-
ling of any such kinde of clothe, shalbe
fixed to all & euery such kind of clothe,
being well & substantially made with
in such citie, bozough, ozz towne corpoz
rate, which cloth so sealed with ỳ seale Townes
of any citie bozough, ozz towne corpo- seals
rate, shal not be serched, fixed, ozz sea-
led by any sercher ozz sealer of any o-
ther citie, bozough, ozz towne copozate,
by vertue of his said office any thing i
this act ozz in the said fozmer statute to

the

the contrary notwithstanding. Item be it further enacted by the auctorite aforesayd, that euery person & persõs not dwelling & inhabyting within any city, borough, or towne corporate, & making any of the clothes or karseys aforesaide, maye lawfully bringe the same to the nexte citie, borough, or corporate towne, where any suche kinde of clothes or herseys be or shalbe commonly made, there to be sealed in maner and fourme as is before expressed.

Citie.

Sealer

Item if any searcher or sealer appointed or to be appoited by vertue of this present act or of the said former statut shall set the seale of any city, borough, or towne corporate, to any cloth which shal not conteine such length, weight & breath, as in the said former statute or in this present act is appointed, ỳ then the Maior and comunalty or bayliffe and communalty, or other corporation of the Towne shep by whatsoeuer name or names it or they shal be incorporated, where such cloth, karsey frise, cotton, rugge, shall bee so sealed shall forfait and lose the whole value of the cloth so sealed. It is also enacted by ỳ auctorite of this present parliamẽt that the saide searchers or sealers & euery one of them, shal haue ful power and auctorite by vertue of this acte in the daye time, to enter into all & euery house & houses of euery plõ or persons, wher he or they shal think mete to search and to try al and euery kind of clothes, karseis, frises, rugges as they shall find defective, either length, breath or weight, and the same to trye by water & weight, & also to search and seale as forsaid al and euery cloth & clothes made of other colours then in the saide former acte is appointed, friers graye, cruell colour, purple, & olde rudde colour, moste commonly used to be made before twenty yeres laste past onely excepted. And if any maner of persone or persones, at any tyme after the first day of May next cõminge shal deny, withstande, or withholde anye clothe or clothes, karseys, frises, rugges or any of them from the sayde sealers or searchers, or anye of them, or will not suffer them to enter into their shoppes, warehouses, howses, or places, where they clothes, karseys, frises, or rugges shall bee, the same to bee searched and tryed as is aforesaide, that then euerye suche persoone or personnes, so denyinge or withstandinge, for euery suche withstanding, withholdinge or denyall to forfait and lose ten pounds. Be it like wise further enacted, that it shall not be lawfull for anye of the sayde searchers or sealers, or any other persone to search any manner of wollen cloth or kersey, whereunto the seale of a City, borough, or towne corporate, shall be fixed within the comun̄ cloth market of London cõmonly called Blackwel hal, or in any common cloth faire or clothe markete of any other city borroughe, or towne corporate, in and during the time of the faire or markete any acte or statut to the contrary notwithstanding. Bee it further enacted ỳ all & euery article, clause, and sitere in the said former statute made in the fifte and sixt yeare of the raign of our saide soueraigne Lord king Edward the sixte, beinge not repugnante or contrarye to any article, clause, or sentence conteyned in this preset act, shal stãde in ful force and effect. Prouided alwaies that no persone or persons shal incur ỳ danger, penalye, or forfaiture limitted & appointed for anye offence in the said former act ỳ which is alreadye mitigated or otherwise appointed by this present acte. And be it further enacted by ỳ authority aforesayd, ỳ euery clothier shal cause euery cloth which he shall put to sale to

Search

Blackwell hall.

Cloth faire

Towne

Colour.

shall

and after the feste of the Natiuitye of saint John Baptist nexte comming to be marked with the letter M. crowned wrought in the clothe upon paine to forfait xx s. for euery cloth, beinge sold or putte to sale by any such clothier after the saide feast not marked with the said letter M. as is aforesaid. And moreouer be it enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that no persone or persones after the said feaste of the natiuitye of Saint John Baptist, shall sett or putt to sale within the realme of Englād, any coloured cloth of any other colour or colours then are hereafter i this act mencioned, that is to saie, scarlet, red, crimson, murrey, violet, perwke, broun blewe, blacke, greene, yelow, blewe. orich tawny, russet, marble graye, sad newe colour, azurie, watched, sheepes coulour, lyō colour, motley, iron gray, friers gray, crane colour, purple, & old medley colour, most commonly vsed to be made aboue & before twenty yeres last past.

M. crowned

Colour.

Be it ordeined and enacted by the auctoritie of this present parliamēt, ẏ from & after the firste day of May next comming, no person or persons what soeuer shal vse or exercise the feate or misterie of makinge, weauinge, or rowing of wollen clothes, longe or short or kersy, pine whites or plain stretes to thintēt to put ẏ same to sale, but onely in a market towne where cloth hath commonly been vsed to bee made by the space of tenne yeares laste paste or in a citie borough or towne corporat vpō pain of forfaiture for euery such wollen clothe or kersey, made, wouen or rowed out of suche citye, borough, towne corporate, or market towne, fiue pounde. And it is further enacted, that frō and after the firste daye of May no plō whatsoeuer, shall weaue or make or putte to weauinge or makinge any wollen clothes or kerseys laste rehersed, to be solde, vnlesse such persō shal haue been apprentice to the the occupacō of makinge, weauing, & rowing of clothe and karseys, or haue ben exercised therein by the space of seuen yeres before, vppō paine of forfaiture of such clothe or the value therof. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid that al and euery paines, penalties, & forfaitures to bee due by force of thys statute or of the saide former act being not otherwise appointed shal be deuided equally into two partes, wherof thone shalbe to the Queenes highnes her heires and successours, and thother vnto him that wil sease (in cases wher fraser is limitted or appoited) or els to him or thē ẏ wil sue for ẏ same paines penalties, and forfaitures or anye of them, by accion, bil, plainte, informacō, or otherwise, i any court of record wherin no essoigne, protection, wager of lawe, or iniunctiō shall bee admitted or alowed, or obiected. Prouided alwaie that it shall be lawefull to any person now vsinge or exercisinge the feate or misterie of makinge, weauing or rowinge of cloth or karsey, to inhabite and dwell where he nowe dothe, and there to vse the makinge, weauing, or rowinge of clothe or karsey as he hath don heretofore, anye thinge in this acte to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies, that it shall be lawful to all and euery persone of personnes which now do, or hereafter shal inhabite or dwell in anye of the shyres of Northwales or Southwales, chesshire or Lankashire, Westmerlande Cumberland, Northumberlande, Bishoprike of Durham, Cornewal, Suffolke Kent, the town of Godelmine in the Countye of Surrey, or Norkeshire being not within twelue miles of the cytye of Yorke, or in any the townes or villages neere adioyning the water of Stroude in the Countye of Glocester where

Apprentices

Forf.

Townes

where clothes hath ben vsually made by the space of xx yeares last past, and hauinge ben prentice to the occupacõ of clothe makinge or exercised in ỹ same by the space of seuen yeres to set vp, vse and exercise the feat or misterye of makinge, weauinge, or rowinge of cloth out of a citye borough or market towne as heretofore they might haue done, any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided also that it shall be lawefull to any persone, nowe vsinge or exercisinge, or that hath vsed or exercised the feate or misterie of clothe makinge, the same to continue, vse and exercise, although he harbe not bene therunto apprẽtice or haue exercised the same by the space of seuen yeares, any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Prouided alwaies & be it also further enacted by the auctority aforesaid ỹ it shalbe lawefull for euerye pson & psõs to sell & put to sale by retayle or otherwise, all & euery suche coloured cloth & cloths as he or they now haue, as freely as he or they may lawefully sell any clothes of the colors in this present acte allowed to be solde vntil the feast of saint Michael the archangel next ensuinge this acte or the said former statute in any wise notwithstanding. Añ 4.5.P.& M.ca.5.

60 ¶ Be it ordeined & enacted that it shalbe lawfull to all & euery such person and pr̃sõ which now doe inhabit or dwell, or hereafter shal dwell in the saide townes or villages of Wockig, Westbarfolde, Cockshal, & Dedham or in any of them, nowe vsinge or exercisinge, or that hereafter shall vse or exercise the feat or misterye of makinge weauinge or rowinge of cloth or kersey by the space of seuen yeares at the leastr, or haue ben prentice therto by the sayd space of seuen yers to inhabit & dwel in the sayd towne or villages of Bucking, Westbarfolde, Cockshal & Dedham, & in euerie, or any of them & to vse the makinge, weauing, or rowing of cloth or barley, as before this time they might haue done, if the sayde act had neuer ben made, anye thing in the saide acte to the contrarye therof made or any other act, statut or lawe, heretofore made, or hereafter to bee made to the contrarye herof in anye wise notwithstanding. An. 1. El. ca. 15.

Wocking. Westbarfolde. Cockeshall Dedham

61 ¶ Be it enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that from henceforth for euery nyne clothes vnwrought hereafter to be shipped or caryed into any the partes beyonde the Seas, contrary to the fourme of anye Statut heretofore made, and now remaining in strength, by force of anye licence hereafter to bee graunted, the partie that shall shippe or carrye ouer the same, shall shippe and carry ouer also one like wollen cloth, of like sorte lenght, breedth, and goodnesse, readye wrought and dressed, that is to saye, rowed, barbed, firste coursed & shorne from the one ende to the other, so that euery tenth Clothe passinge ouer the Seas, in fourme aforesayde, may and shall be dressed within this Realme, before the same shalbe shipped or trãsported ouer, vppon paine to forfait for euey such nyne Clothes so to be shipped or trãsported, contrary to the meaning of this acte, tenne poundes.

9. Clothes

Shippe

10. cloth

Prouided alwaye, that euerye suche tenth Cloth so to be transported ready wrought, shal not be accompted anye of the Clothes, permitted to be transported by force of suche licence, but ỹ suche persone as shall haue suche licence, may transporte, according vnto suche licence, the ful number of clothes vnwrought, mentioned in the same licence, ouer and above the nũber of such tenth clothes, which they shal be compelled to shippe & carrye ouer by force

of this ſtatute.

And be it further enacted by auctho-
rithe aforeſaide, that from the laſt daye
of February nowe nexte comming, no
perſonne ſhall ſhippe or carrie into ỹ
parties beyonde the ſeas, contrarye
to the fourme of anye ſtatute hereto-
fore made, nowe remaynyng in force
any clothe, commonly called Kentiſh
Cloth, or Suffolke Cloth, made, or to
be made in the Counties of Kente or
Suffolke, vnwrought and vnpreſſed,
within this Realm, that is to ſay, not
rowed, barbed, ſtrike courled, and
ſhorne vppon paine to forfaite for e-
very ſuche Clothe, cõmonly called Kẽ-
tiſh or Suffolke Cloth, made, or to be
made in either of the ſaid Cõũties, ſo
to be ſhipped or trãſported contrary to
ỹ fourme of this ſtatute. ri. s.

Kent cloth.

Suff. cloth.

And that no licence for trãſportig
of anie Cloth or Clothes, ſhalbe con-
ſtrued or expounded to extend to any
ſuch Kentiſh or Suffolke cloth, made
or to be made, in eyther of ỹ ſaid cõũ-
ties, to be from henceforth trãſported.
And that al the forfaitures appointed
by this Statute, for tranſportinge of
Clothes, ſhalbee, the one halfe to the
Queenes Maieſtie, her heires, and ſuc
ceſſours, the other moitie, to the Way-
ſter and Wardens of the ſayde com-
panye of Clothworkers, to the reliefe
of the poore of the ſayd company, to be
recouered in any courte of Record, by
actiõ of debte, bill, plaint, or informa-
on, wherein no eſſoigne, protection,
nor wager of laiwe, for the defendaunt
ſhalbe admitted or allowed. A. 8. El.
ca. 6.

Be it enacted by auctoritie of
this preſent parliamẽt, that from and af
ter the feaſte of Eaſter nexte enſuing,
no maner perſon or perſons, whatſo-
euer, inhabitinge & dwellinge within
the ſaide Towne of Shrewſburye, or
the liberties & franchiſes of the ſame
Towne, other then ſuche as haue or
ſhall haue ſerued as apprentis in
the ſaid occupacion and ſcience of Dra-
pers, or bee, or ſhall be free of the ſaid
ſcience or miſterie, ſhal occupie, vſe or
exerciſe or frequent the ſaide trade, arte,
miſterie, or ſcience of bying of the ſaid
Welſhe Clothe, or Lininge, Cottons
Friſes, & Playnes, nor haue any fac-
tour or doer for him in ỹ ſame, nor by
any coloure, engine, or fraude, be any
occupyer of the ſaide Friſes, Cottons,
and plaines, vppon paine that euerye
perſon and ſons, inhabiting as it is a
foreſaid, and occupying, vſing or exer-
ciſinge the ſaid trade, occupatiõ, or ſci-
ence of bying of Welſh cloth & lining
and not auctoriſed by this preſent act,
ſhal loſe and forfaite for euery peece of
the ſame Clothes ſo boughte, fiue ſhil-
linges and eight pence.

And ouer that be it further enacted
that no perſon, dwellinge and inhabi-
tinge, as is aforeſaide, and vſing or oc
cupying, the ſade trade of bying of Fri-
ſes Cottons, or Plaines, ſhal vſe or ex
erciſe the facultie of friſing or cottonig
vpõ paine to incurre ſuche like forfay-
tures for euery offence as is aboue mẽ
tioned. The moitie of al which paines
and forfaitures aboue mencioned, ſhal
be to our ſouereaigne Lady the queene,
hir heires and ſucceſſours, and thother
moitie to ſuche perſon and perſonez as
wil ſue for the ſame in any court of re
corde, by action, bil, or plaint, of debtte,
wherein no protection, eſſoine, iniunc-
tion, or wager of laiwe ſhalbe allowed
and admitted.

Prouided alwaies, and be it further
enacted by the auctority aforeſaid, that
this preſent acte, or any thing, ſentẽce,
or matter therein conteyned, ſhall not
extende, or be in any wiſe prejudiciall
or hurtefull to any ſuche perſon or per
ſons, as haue heretofore vſed, occupied
or frequẽted ỹ ſaid trade, arte, miſtery

or

or science, of byinge or sellinge of welshe clothes and lynninges aforesayde; but that euery suche person and persones which hath or haue vsed the said trade or science as is aforesayd, shall & maye haue and enioy the lyke benefite, commoditie and aduantage, as well in byinge and sellinge the sayd Welsh cloth and lining, as otherwise, in as large, free, and ample maner and forme, as if this act had neuer ben made.

And further, to the intit ỹ said poore Sheremen, Fryers, and Cottoners maye be the better relieued and mainteyned bee it enacted by the authoritye aforesayde, that all and euery persone and persons, occuppying and vsinge, or which hereafter at any tyme shal occupie or vse the saide trade, science, or arte of byinge and sellinge of Welshe Cloth and Linings aforesaid, and shal from the feast of Easter next ensuing deliuer any welsh Clothe, or linninges aforesaid, to be cottoned, frised dressed or wrought to anye Sherman, Cottoner or Friser, shall deliuer, contente, and paye, to the sayd Sherman, Cottoner, or Fryer, readye and presente money for all his said worke without any colour, fraude, or engine, whatsoeuer, and shal not deliuer any ware, or other thinge whatsoeuer, in contentation or satisfaction of his said worke or any parte therof, vpon paine that euery person offending in this behalf shall forthwith lose al suche liberties freedomes, and priuileges, whyche he hath or shall haue, as one of the sayde companey, fraternity or guilde of the said arte and mistery of Drapers: also shal for euer after, be vtterly disabled and excluded to vse, occuppie, or enioy, by himselfe, or by any other for hym, or to his vse, the sayde trade, arte, mysterie, or science of byinge or sellinge of welsh Clothes or Linninges this act, or any other matter or thing whatsoeuer to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Anno octauo Elizabeth capitul. 7. The said act of 8. El. 7. before al the matter in the sayde acte conteined is repealed & made voyde: any thinge in the sayd acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Repeale.

¶ Prouided alwayes, that so muche of the saide statut of the eight yeare of our Soueraigne Ladye the Queenes Maiestye that now is, and euery article and braunche therein conteyned, as toucheth the present & readye payment of money to Sheremen, Cottoners, & Fryers, for their worke, & also as toucheth the restraint of suche as shall, or do occuppe or vse the trade of buying of frises, cottons, or playnes, from the vse or exercise of the faculty of fryzing or cotning, shall stande and be in force: any thing in this statut to the contrary, notwithstadig. an. 14. El. ca. 12. Payment Sheremn Fryz.

¶ Be it enacted by the authoritye of this presente Parlement, that no person or persones, from and after the firste day of Aprill next comming, shal sell or put to sale within the sayd Countie of Lancaster, or conueigh or carry, or cause to be conueighed & carryed out of the sayd Countye of Lancaster, any kinde of Cloths, Cottons Fryses, Rugs, hereafter to bee made within the said County Palantine of Lancaster, to be solde before euery time that the owner or maker of euery such Clothe, Cotton, Frise, or Rugge shal fyre and putte to or cause to bee fyred and putte to euerie such Cloth, Frise Cotton or Rugge, one sealed of lead, hauinge the marke of euery suche owner of Clothes, ingraued one the one syde thereof, and the true lenght of euery suche clothe, Fryse, Cotton, or Rugge, as it is found beinge wette, to be ingraued on the otherside of the sayde Seale. And also the Queenes Lancastr

highnes

Aulneger

highneſſe Aulneger of ẏ ſaide countie Valantine for the time being vpon trial of the weight of euery ſuch Cotton, Friſe, and Rugge, ſhall fire and put or cauſe to be fired and putte to euery ſuch cotton, friſe & Rugge, the Queenes highnes ſeale of leade, hauinge the Porteculleys, crowned, ingraued one the one ſide thereof, & the true weight of euery ſuch Cottō, Fryſe or Rugge, to be ingraued on the other ſide of the ſaide Seale, vpō paine of forfaiture, of al & euery ſuch Clothes, Cottons, Fryſes, & rugges conueyed, carried, ſent, ſolde and put to ſale, or to the intent to be ſolde being vnſealed contrarye to the meaning of this preſent act, the one moitie thereof to be to the vſe of ẏ Quenes highneſſe, her heires and ſucceſſours, & the other moitie thereof to ſuch perſonne or perſonnes that ſhal ſeaſe the ſame cloth, cotton, Friſe, or rugge, or wil ſue for the ſame, to bee recouered i any of ẏ quenes highnes courtes of record, by bil, plainte, informacion or otherwiſe, wherein no eſſoine, protection, or wager of lawe ſhalbe alowed to the defendaunt.

Forf.

And bee it further enacted by thauctoritie of this preſent Parliament, ẏ the ſaid Aulneger, after the ſaid firſt daye of Aprill, ſhal appoint and haue hys lawful deputie within euery of ẏ ſaid ſeuerall townes of Manchester, Rochdale, Bolton, Blackborn, and Bery, in the ſaide countie where the ſaide Aulneger hath ben accuſtomed to haue his deputie heretofore, there to be ready vpon lawful requeſt vnto him made without delay to weigh euery of the ſaid cottons, friſes & rugges, as ſhalbe brought vnto euerye ſuch deputie, and ſealed with ẏ ſeale of the owner or maker of euerye of the ſame clothes, in fourme aforeſaide and to fire and ſette to euerye of the ſaide clothes, cottons, friſes & rugges, the Queenes highnes ſeal before ſaide, to bee ingraued in maner and fourme before mencioned, vppon paine of forfeiture of twentye ſhillinges for euerye packe of cottons, friſes, or rugges, ſealed by the ſaide Aulneger or any of his ſaid deputies before the ſame be weighed in forme aforeſaide, the one moitie thereof to be to the vſe of the Queenes highnes her heires and ſucceſſors, and the other moitie thereof, to him or them ẏ will ſue for the ſame in anye of the Queenes maieſties courtes of Recorde, by bil, plainte, informacion, accion of debte, or otherwiſe, wherin no wager of lawe, protection, or eſſoigne ſhalbee alowed.

Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, that it ſhalbe lawful for the ſaid Aulneger, or his deputie to haue and take of the owner or maker of euerie of the ſaid clothes, cottons, Friſes or Rugges, for the weighing and ſealing of euerye packe of the ſaide clothes, cottōs, friſes, and Rugges three pence. And for euery peece of ſuch courſe clothes cottons, friſes, and rugges, not amounting to a whole pack, one halfe peny, and the ſame to be paide by the owner or bringer of the ſaid clothes at the weighinge and ſealinge of the ſame: Any cuſtome, vſe or preſcripcion to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtandinge. And foraſmuche as ſuche perſons as commonly doo vſe to vtter & ſell the ſaid ſeueral kindes of cottons, Friſes, and Rugges haue beene and are daylye moleſted, vexed and troubled, to their great loſſe and hinderaunce, by meanes of the crueltie of informers and ſearchers, ſeeking continually their owne priuate gayne by findinge of the ſaide cottons, Friſes and Rugges, at no

time made accordinge to such forme of weighte, lengths, and bredths, as by the former statuts of this realme lately made for the true makinge of wollen clothe, is limited and appointed: And for that the same personnes doe alleadge, that the makers of the saide cottons, frises and rugges, cannę by no meanes be reduced to observe the sayde weyghts, lengths, and bredthes, in makinge of the saide cottons, frises, and rugges, accordinge to the fourme of the saide former statutes, without the vtter vndoinge of great numbers of poore people, that are commonly the makers of such kinde of clothes, and that by meanes hereof, the saide cottons, frises and Rugges, sithens the makinge of the said Statutes haue bene, and are more scarce and deerer thę they were before the making of the saide statutes, and nothing at al amended in substaunce and forme of making.

¶ For reformacion whereof: Bee it enacted, that from and after ẏ firſt day of April next comming, euery of the saide cottons, beinge sufficiently milled and thicked, cleane scoured, well wrought and fully dried, shall weigh xvi. pound at ẏ least, and shal contayne in lengthe xxi. godes or xx. godes at the leaste, and in bredthe at the moste three quarters of the yard or within one nayle of three quarters of the yarde at the leaste. And that euery of the sayde frises or rugges, being thicked and fullye dried, shall weighe xiij. pounde at the least, and shall contayne in lęgth betwixte xxxb. yardes and xxxbij. yardes, and shal contayne in bredth at the moste three quarters of the yarde, or within one nayle of three quarters of the least, and not to bee strained vppon the taintours, aboue one nayle in bredthe. And also if any of the saide cottons, Frises or Rugges, shalbee of anye greater lengthe, then is before seuerallye expressed, that then euerye goade or yarde so extendinge the said seueral lengths, shal weigh after suche rate, as euerye goade, or yarde of suche Cottons, Frises, or Rugges, conteyninge the sayde seuerall lengths, shal or ought to weigh vppon paine of forfeyture for euerye goade or yarde, not weighinge after suche rate, twelue pence. And also yf anye of the saide Cottons, Frises, & Rugges, shalbee of any lesse weight then is before seuerallye limited and appointed, that then all and euerye such personne or personnes that shal so sell or offer to be solde, anye suche Cotton, Frise or Rugge, shal forfeit and lose for euery pound lacking vnder three poundes twelue pence, and for euerye pounde weighte lackinge aboue three poundes, fiue shillinges the one halfe of whiche forfaitures, shalbee to oure soueraigne ladye the Queenes hyghnesse, her heyres and successors, and the other halfe therof to such person or personnes that shal sue for the same by action of det, bil, plaint or informacion in anye of the Queenes Maiesties courtes of Record, wherein no essoine, protection or wager of lawe shalbe admitted or allowed for the defendaunt.

¶ And further be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all and euery braunche, clause, sentence and article specified and conteyned in anye other acts of Parliament before this time made, concerninge the sealing and makinge of the sayde Cottons, Frises and Rugges, shall bee from henceforth vtterly repealed, voyde, & of none effect. Any thing in the saide actes contained to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstandinge.

Pro-

Prouided alwayes, that this acte shall not in any wise extend to be preiudicial or hurtful vnto any charter, or libertie of any borough or corporate towne, within the sayde county Palantine of Lancaster, cõcerninge the makinge and puttinge to sale of any wollen cloth: Any thinge therin conteined to the contrarye notwithstanding. An. 8. Eliz. cap. 12.

Wade for 18. yardes 19. yardes

64. ¶ Be it therfore enacted that frõ and after the feast of saint Bartholomewe the Apostle next ensuynge, yt shal not be laweful for any person or persons, vsinge, or that shal vse the trade of making of karseyes, to make or cause to be made any karseyes of ẏ sorte called ordinary karseyes, or any sorting karseyes, or any other karseyes, by what name or names soeuer they be called, aboue the lengthe of eyghteene yardes at the moste, to be measured by yarde and ynche, beinge ready made: but that al karsies shalbe made of the said vsual lengths and accordinge to the proportion of weighte, limited by the statut in that behalfe made & prouided in ẏ fourthe and fifte yeares of the raignes of the late king Philip and Quene Marie (c. 5. before 59.) vppon paine that euery person or persons, that shal make or cause to be made, any such karseye or karsies of more or greater length then eyghteene yardes, shal forfeyt for euerye suche karseye xl. s. the one moitie whereof shalbe to the quenes maiestie, her heires and successours and the other moitie to him or them that will sue for the same, by bill, plaint or informacion, in anye of the Quenes maiesties courts of record, wherein no essoine, protection, or wager of lawe, for the defendaunt shall be admitted or alowed.

Wake
Karseis.
Length
xviii. yards
Measure
weight
Forf. 40. s.
Accion popular

Prouided that if any karseye or karsies being purposely made to contain eyghteene yardes in length, and no more, shalby occasion happen to containe aboue eighteene yards and beinge vnder nyntene yardes in legth that ẏ maker or makers of any suche karseye or karsies, shal not incurre the penaltie aboue contained, anye thing before mentioned to the cõtrary, notwithstanding. Anno 14. Eliz. cap. 10.

See Aliens 2. Lete 1.
Custome 6. Marchants 31. 41.
Gigge milles 1. Weightes 1.
Labourers 38. Wolles 44.

¶ *Drawlach.*

See Robbery 4.

¶ *Drye Eschaunges.*

See Usury.

¶ *Dryuing of foreſtes and commons.*

See Horses 6.

¶ *Duke of Somerset.*

De Somerset 1.

¶ *Dures.*

An. 1. E. 3. ca. 4. it was enacted, ỹ fines, gifts, graunts & recognisaunces made after the exile of ỹ spẽcers by diuers should be auoided &c.

Armor

2 ¶ Cum plusours gẽts du roialme en tẽps le roy pere le roy q̃ore est ỹ ses faulxes & maulueises councellers ont este meines ỹ dureste deur lier ỹ escript de venir au roy a forẽ & armez en chesc tẽps q̃ ils fuer̃ maundes sur peine de vie & de mẽbre, & de quant q̃ ilz purront forfair̃ ỹ forze des ỹr escript plusours de le terre ont este diuersement destruits, le roy eiant regarde q̃ tielx escript fuer̃ faits al dishonor le roy, desicome chesc soit ten̄ de faire au roy come liege a son sũr & q̃ a luy appendant sans escript, voiet q̃ tiels escriptz desormez ne soiẽt faitz & q̃ ceux q̃ sont faits ỹ le vieu de chãcelr̃ & treasor̃ soit mẽe au roy, & le roy fer̃ dãpner ceux q̃ sõt fait cõtr̃ droit & reason. An. 2. E. 3. statut 2 ca. 15.

Chancelier

Tithes.

3 ¶ Les prelates & le clergie du dit royalme se pleinent grandement de ceo que les gẽts de saint esglise pursuants en courte chrestien pour lour dismes & auters causes q̃ les de droit deuoient, & dauncient soloient apperteigner a mesme la court chrestien, & que les iudges de sainte esglise consants en tiels causes & auters psõs soyent entremettantes solonq̃ la ley sont malicioulement & non duement par celle cause enditez, empzisones, & par seculer poar horriblement oppzessez & aurint enforcez oue violẽce par serements & greuouses obligacions & mults dauters maners nõ duement compulses a desister, & celle outrement des choses suisdits, encountre les liberties & franchises de saint Esglise, par quoy est allentus q̃ toutes tiels obligacions faites ou affaires par durelle ou violence soient iãmes dascun value. Et quaunt a ceux qui procurent par malice tiels enditements, & destre mesmes les enditures apres ceo que mesmes les enditez ent soient acquites eyent et encourgent tiels procurors & enditours mesme la peine que est contenus en le dit estatut de Westm̃ second (s. ca. 12. which is in appeles 5.) de ceux que procurent faulx appelles estre faites & eyent les iustices dassises ou auts iustices deuaunt queux tiels endites serrõt acquites poar denquerer des tiels procurours & enditours, & de lez punir duement, chescun solonq̃ son desert. Añ 1. R. 2. ca. 13.

Oblig.

Inditemẽts

Conspiracy

Iust. of ass.

Dedes Insurrec. Entre Fefemẽt

4 ¶ Añ. 5. R. 2. cap. 6. it was enacted that al writings and boundes made by dures in the tyme of the late insurrection should be void and should be reforced, and all entre and feffements then made by dures shoulde be voide. ☞ See Wales 25.

¶ *Durham.*

An acte (not printed) was made in An. 7. E. 6. whereby the bishoprich of Durham was dissolued, and that the king shoulde haue the lands and hereditamentes thereof, and an other act was made in añ 7. E. 6. cap. 10. whereby the towne of Garshide was vnited to Newcastel vpon Tine But these two acts be repelled by añ 1. M. 2. parliamento ca. 2. And by thys act the bishoprike of Durham is reuiued and erected, & thereto annexed al the ecclesiastical & tempozal iurisdictions, and the towne of Gateshide, & al landes and hereditaments before belonginge to the bishoprike, & diuers matters be at large in thys act cõcernning these matters. Therfore see this statute.

Bishops

New castle

Iurisdictiõ

Se Berwike 1.
Castels and forstrelles 5.
Certificat 1.
Excommunicato capiendo. 1.
Execucion of statutes 3.
Iurrour 19.
Marchants 40.
Wolle 43.

¶ *Dutton.*

Se Vacabonds 9.

1 ¶ *Ecclesiastical iurisdiction.*

IT maye be ordeined & enacted by auctozitie of this present parlemẽt, that al and singuler persons as well lay as those that nowe be maried or hereafter shalbe maried, being doctours of the ciuill lawe, lawefullye created and made in any vniuersity which shalbe made, ordeined, constituted & deputed to be any chanceller, vicar general, commissary, officiall, scribe, or register, by your maiestye, or any of your heires or successours, or by any archbishop, bishop, archedeacon, or other person whatsoeuer, hauing auctozitie vnder your maiestie your heirs or successors to make any chancellor, vicar general, commissary, official or register, may lawfullye

Doctors

Jurisdic. fully execute and exercise all maner of iurisdiction commonly called eccle siastical iurisdictiō, & al censures and coercions appurteigning, or in anye wise belonging vnto the same, albeit such person or persons be lay, maried, or vnmaried, so þ they bee doctours of the ciuil lawe as is also forsaide, anye lawe, constitution, or ordinaunce to þ contrary notwithstandinge. An. 37. H. 8. cap. 17.

Maried.

See Appeles to Rome 1.

¶ *Ecclesiastical lawes.*

See Perjury 1. Usury 8. Rome 4. Spiritual lawes in all.

¶ *Egges.*

See wildefoule in al. Felony 15.

¶ *Egyptians.*

FOrasmuch as before this time diuers and many outlandish people calling themselues Egiptians vsing no craft nor feat of marchādise, haue comen into this realme & gone from shire to shire & place to place in great company, and vsed great subtill and crafty meanes to deceaue þ people, bering them in hand þ they by Palmestry, coulde tell mennes & wommens fortunes, & so many times by craftie and subtilty haue deceiued the people of their money: And also bathe committed many and hainous felonyes, & robberies, to the great hurte & deceit of the people, that they haue commen ameng. Be it &c. that from henceforth no such persons be suffered to come within this realme, & if they do, then they and every of them so doing shal forfait to the kinge all their goodes and cattals, and then to be commanded to auoid the realme within xv. daies next after the commaundement, vppon paine of imprisonment. And it shalbe lawful to euery shirike, Justice of peace & Eschetour, to seise to the vse of the kinge &c. al such goods as they or any of them shall haue, and therof to make account in his Eschekier. And if it shall happen any such straunger heraftet to committ within this realme anye murder, robbery, or any other felony and therof be endited and arraigned and to plead not guilty, or anye other plea tryable by the countrye, þ then the enquest that shall passe betwene the kinge and any such party, shalbe altogether Englishmen, albeit that the party so endited praye Medietatem lingue, according to the statute of anno 8. Henrici 6. or of any other statut therof made. Prouided alway, that euery such person or persons which can proue by two credible persons be or the same partye that forfeith such money, goods, or cattals of the Egiptians, that any parte of the same goodes, money or cattels were craftely or felonously taken or stolen from him, shalbe incontinent restored vnto the same goodes, money or cattals, wherof he maketh such proofe before the same partye that so seiseth the same money, goods, or cattals, vpon paine to forfaite to þ same party that maketh such proofe þ double value of the same by action of dett &c. wherein &c. any thing in this acte to the contrarte notwithstandinge. Prouided allwayes & be it further enacted that if any iustice of peace, shirife, or eschetour which by auctority of this acte, haue power to take, or seafe any goodes or cattals of anye Egyptians at any time hereafter do seafe or take þ goods or cattals of any such Egiptians, that then euery such iustice, shirike, or eschetour doing the same shal haue, keepe & retaine to his owne vse the moitie of al such goodes

Impriſ. Shirike. Iust. of p. Seise.

Aliens

Felony

Triall.

Medietatē lingue

Proue.

Taken

Iust. of p. Eschetor

Retaine.

so by him sealed, & of the other moitye so by him taken or sealed, shall make accompte to the king in his ex-
Account cheker, according to the tenour of this present act, any thing in this same act to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And that vpon any account hereafter to be made for the said other moitie of the same goodes, the accomptaunt shal paye no maner of fees or other charges for his accompt or discharge to be had in the kinges eschecker nor elsewhere. Añ 22. H.8.ca.10.

2 ¶ If any person or persons after the last daye of Januarye next comming do willingly transport, bring, & conuey into this realme of Englād or Wales, any such persons (as be spoken of in the statut of 22. H.8.c.10. before) calling thēselues or cōmonly called Egipcians, ỳ then he or they so transporting, bringing, or cōueying in, any such persons contrary to the true meaning of this act, shal forfait & lose for euery time so offēding xl.li. of lawful money of Englande. And be it ec. ỳ if any of the saide persons called Egyptians which shalbe transported & conueyed into this realme of England or Wales, as is aforsaid, do continue & remaine win ỳ same by ỳ space of one moneth, ỳ thē he or they so offēding, shal by vertue of this act be demed & adiudged a felon and felons, & shal therfor suffer paines of death, losse of landes & goodes as in cases of felony by the order of ỳ common lawe of this realme, & shall vpon the trial of them, or any of thē, therin be tried in ỳ countie or place, where he or they shalbe apprehēded, or taken, & not per medietatem linguæ, and shall lose the benefite & priuiledge of sanctuarie & clergye. And be it ec. that if any persō after ỳ first day of January next comming, shall sue for the obtaining of any licēce let-
Bring
Forf.
Remaine One month
Felony.
Trial
Medietat linguæ
Sanctuarie.
Clergy
Licence
ter or passeport, for any of the said pōsons called Egyptians to abyd or cōtinue win this realme of Englande, or Wales, contrary to the tenour of this act, that then euerye such person so suyng shal forfait and lose for the same xl.li. of lawful money of England. And that euery such licence, letters passeporte, shalbee by vertue of this act void to al intents and purposes, the one moitie of al which summes of money to be forfaited shalbe to the king & quene ec. and the other moitie to him that wil sue ec. wherin ec. Añ 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 4.
Licence Passport.
Forf.

And it is there further enacted, that these persons then in England shold departe thence within xx. daies after proclamacion of this act, vpon forfeiture of theire goodes ec. And if theye departed not within xl. daies after ỳ proclamacion, then their abode to be felony, & out of these penalties be excepted children & prisoners, & suche as leaue their naughty life & go to seruice or exercise some lawful worke. See ỳ statut at large.
Felony

3 ¶ Be it enacted that the saide statut made in the first and secōd peres of the said late king and Quene concerning those vacabonds calling thē selues Egyptians, shal continue, remaine, & be in ful force, strength & effect. And yet moreouer be it enacted by thauctoritie aforsaide, that al and euerie such person and persōs, which from and after the first daye of May now nert ensuynge shalbee seene or found within this realme of Englād or Wales in any company or fellowship of vagabounds, commonly called or calling themselues Egipcians or counterfaiting, transformynge, or disguisinge themselues, by their apparell, speache, or other behauioure, like vnto such vacabounds commōly called or callinge themselues Egipcians

cians, & so shal or do continue and remain in the same, either at one time or at seueral times, by the space of one moneth, ỹ then the same person or persons, shal by vertue of this act Felony be deemed & iudged a felon & felons & shal therefor suffer paines of death losse of landes & goods, as in cases of felonie, by the order of the common lawes of this realme, and shal vppon the triall of them or of anye of them therin, be tried in ỹ countie, or place where they or he shalbe apprehended or taken, & not per medietate linguæ & shal lose the priuiledge & benefit of Sanctuary Clergie. sanctuary & clergy.

Prouided alwaies & bee it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that this acte shal not in any wise extend to any chyld or children being vnder ỹ age of xiij. yeres, nor to any of the sayde Children persons being in prison the laste day of this present parlement, so that he or they so being in prison, do within xiij. dayes next after his or their deliuery out of prison, either departe out of this realme of Englande and Wales, or put him or themselues to Prison. some honest seruice, or exercise, some lawful worke, trade or occupation & vtterly forsake the saide vyle & false trade, conuersacion & behauiour of ỹ saide counterfaite or disguised vagabounds, commonly called, or calling themselues Egyptians.

Prouided also & be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaide, that the sayd acte made in the first and seconde yeares of the saide late kinge and Queene, shal not extend to compell any person or persons borne within anye of the Queenes maiesties dominions to departe oute of this realme of Englande and Wales, but onlye to constraine and binde them & euery of them to leaue their saide naughty, vyle and vngodly life and company & to place themselues in some honest seruice, or to exercise thiselues at home with their parentes, or elsewher honestly in some lawful worke trade or occupacion. Any thing mencioned in the said former acte to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding. An. 5. El. ca. 20.

¶ *Electement of wardes.*

See Wardes 12.

¶ *Election.*

POur ceo que elections doient estre franks, cy le defendant le roy lur la griefe forfaiture ỹ nul haut home, nautre per poier des armes, ne per manaces, ne disturbe de faire franke election Wi. 1. ca. 5. Fees

2 ¶ Item si vacet aliqua dignitas vbi electio est facienda, petit qđ electores libere possint eligere absq; incussione timoris a quacunq; potestate seculari, & qđ cessent preces & oppressiones in hac parte. Dignitie Free election.

¶ Responsio. Fiant libere iuxta tenam statutorum & ordinationum ac tie. cler. ca. 11.

See Chelker 6. Prouision 2.
Forest 21. 12, 21.
Parlemit 7. 13, 16. Shirifes. 2, 3.
Probate of testa- 4. 12.
ment 3. Wales 28.

¶ *Elegit.*

See Assis. 4. Recoueries 2.
Execution 2.

¶ *Ely.*

See Forfeit 11.

¶ *Emblements.*

See Tithes 7. Wilfes 1.

¶ *Embracery.*

See Conspiracy 2. Statutes 12.
Decies tantum 1. Maintenance in al
Execution of fa- Riottes 7.

¶ *Encombent.*

See Incumbent in al.

¶ *Endi-*

¶ *Enditements.*

See Enditements in al.
Prison and prisoners 2.
Withes 7.

¶ *Enemies.*

See Breakers of leagues 2. Scotland in al. Shippes 3. Marchants 5.9. Treason 3. Prouision 1. Wolles 33. Safeconduct in al.

¶ *Enfants.*

See Infants in al.

¶ *England and Englishmenne.*

EDward &c. qui par tant pour colour dexte que iamais roy de Fraunce & que le dit royalme a nous appartiet comme deuis est dit ou que nous faisons nosmer Roy de Fraunce en nostre estile, ou qui nous aions change nous seales, ou nous armes, ne par maundement que nous auons fait ou ferrons deuoze en auant come de Roy de Fraunce nostre dit royalme Dengl' ne les gents dicell' de quel estate ou condicion que ils soient, ne soient en nulli temps auenir mis en subiection neu obeissance de no' heires ne successours, come roy de Fraunce, come deuis est dit soient subiectes ne obeissances eins soient fraunches et quites de tout maner de subiett ou & obeissances dell'dites come soloient estre en temps de nous progenitours Roys Dengl' a touts iours Anno 14. E. 3. sta qd regnū Anglie nō subiaciatur regno Francie.

Fraunce

Subiection

2 ¶ All and euerie suche subiectes borne in Englād & sworne to be subiects to forreine princes, & liuers of outward parties (as long as they shal so abyde, & be as subiectes de forreine princes & liuers) that fro hencefoorth so long, they and euerych of thē shall pay suche customes, subsidies, tolles, & other imposicions, com this realme of Englande, as other Straungers of those parties where the said Englishman make theire habitation, paye or vse to paye within the saide realme, And that the knowledge of al & euery such person or persons inhabitants, & sworne in maner and fourme as is afore rehersed within the archedukes countreys that is to saye, Holland, Zeland, Brabant and Flaundres, owe ye shalbe had by certificat there of made by the gouernours of ỳ marchaunt aduentures, and the assistēts there for the time being, & also for al other realmes & countreys of forein princes to be certified by the kings most noble imbassadours, beinge at such time ther as they shal happen to bee in the saide countreys vppon the kings affaires, shal likewise certifie, as is before said, vnder their seale into the Chaunceryе of our soueraigne lorde the kinge, & thereupon out of the said Chancery writs to be made and directed vnto the customers, controllers, or other officers of the kings custome in euery port, haue or exercise within the said realme to perceiue, leuie & take al maner of such customes subsidies, tolles, & other imposicions, as is before specified of al such goods & marchandises as shal belong vnto any such person or persons inhabited & sworne, in maner & fourme aboue written, as wel inward as outward. Prouided alwaies that if hereafter it shal happen any such person or persons to retourne into the realme, & here to tary & inhabite, that then hee or they shalbe restored to al suche liberties and freedomes, in paying of customes, or subsidies, and other charges as al other Englishmen doe vse to paye & to haue a writ out of the Chauncerie for the same, this act or any thing therin made to the contrarye notwithstanding. Anno 14. H. 4. cap. 4.

Knowledge

Certificat. Gouernors of the marchants.

Certifie

Retorne.

Restored

Writ

Customes Aliens Impositiōs

See

Se Abilitie.2.3.9.
Bowes &c.3.
Crowne in all.
Custome.&c.19.
Queene.2.
Ships.10.
Staple.2.
Tares.19.
Wales.16.21.32.
Worstedes.8.

¶ *Englesherie.*

Nil iustice ereant ne metter en article, ne opposition, presentūt denglesherie deūs les commens des counties, ne veuers nul deur, mes de tout en soit lengleshery, & la presentment dicel pur toutes iours oustes, si qui nul per cel cause soit desore empeche. An.14.E.3.cap.4.

Just. in eire

Inditemēt

¶ *Engrosses.*

Se Bookes and Images.1.
Forstallers in all.

¶ *Enquerours & Enqueries.*

Se Commissions 6.7.8.
Escheatours.14.
Estreates.1.2.
Ereuk of stak.3.
Forcible entre.1.
Hauens.2.
Hye wayes.4.
Husbandry.4.
Iustices of peace.3.
Knyghtes.1.
Marchants.4.17.
Money.29.
Monasteries.2.
Murder.2.
Pardon.23.
Triall.11.
Vacabondes.2.
Vitaile.2.

¶ *Enquestes.*

Se Voucher 4. how the demandaunt may sue the Venir fac vpon an issue ioyned betwene the tenaunt and the voucher.
Se Atteint.10.15.
Challenge.1.
Corroners.3.
Eschetours.11.
Forest.21.26.
Franchises.4.
Inrollementes in all.
Iurour in all.
Iust. of Assise.1.
London.2.
Nisi prius.3.5.6.7.
Pannel.1.
Phisition.3.5.
Robbery.5.
Sewers.8.
Shirriffes.15.
Treason.15.
Wales.24.
Wardes.5.
Whitnelle.1.

¶ *Enrollementes.*

Se Inrollementes in all.

¶ *Entre & writtes of Entres.*

Indent.

Si alienationes ille vel quibus breue de ingressu dari consuevit per tot gradus fiant, per quod breue illud in forma prius vsitata fieri nō possit, habeant conquerentes breue ad recuperandam seisinam suam sine mētione graduum, ad cuiuscunq; manus per huiusmodi alienationes res illa deuenerit per breue originale, & per consilium domini Regis inde prouidend &c. Mart.cap.30.

Aliens. Dower

2 ¶ Si feme vend ou done en fee, ou a terme de vie tenement que ele tient en dower estable est que le heire, ou auter, a que la ter̄ deuerot reuerter apres le decesse la feme, eit maintenant son recouerie per briefe dentre en la chaunc̄ Glouc̄.ca.8.

Dower Calu puisn

3 ¶ Se Cui in vita.1. that the heir or heirs the reuersiō shal haue a writt of entre against the particuler tenant y letteth by defaute, or by reddition.

Se Age.1.
Assise.6.
Cessauit.2.
Challenge.1.
Cui in vita.1.
Dam.1.3.
Limitation.1.3.
Pledges & pleders.1.
Rape.3.
Riots.9.
Vieiwe.1.
Voucher.2.
Warr.1.

¶ *Enter lawfull.*

Discent.

A No.7.H.7.cap.2. it was enacted that discentes shoulde be no greater hurte to them that shoulde goe w̄ the kyng in hys warres (in voyage, that then was toward) then if they were within age of.xxi.yeres.

2 ¶ Where diuers persons of theire insatiable myndes haue heretofore by strength and without title, entred into manoures, lands, tenements, & other herditaments and wrongfully disseased the rightfull owners & possessours

Disseisin

Dyed.

Not enter.

Accion

Disseisor

Discent
Tollenter

Possession.

5. peres

Claime

seisourz therof, and so being seised by disseisine haue thereof died seised, by reason of whiche dyinge seyled, the disseisie, or such other persons as before suche discent might haue lawfully entred into the sayde maners, landes, and tenemẽts were and be therby clerely excluded of their enter into the sayde maners, landes and tenementes, and put to theire actiõ for theire remedy and recouery therein to theire greate costes and charges. For reformatiõ wherof, be it &c. that the dyinge seased hereafter of anye such disseisour, of, or in any maners, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, hauinge no righte or title therein, shall not be taken, nor deemed from henceforth anye suche discente in the lawe, for to tolle or take away the entre of anye suche person or persones, or theire heires, whiche at the tyme of the same discente had good and lawfull title of entre into ỹ saide manoures, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes: Except that such disseisour hath had the peasible possession of suche manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, whereof he shal so die seised, by the space of v. peres, next after ỹ disseisin therin by hym committed, without entre or cõtinual claime by or of such person or personz, as haue lawful title therũto. An. 32. H. 8. cap. 33.

See Conditions. 1. Inrollement. 3.
Discontinuance of right. 1.
Dures. 4.
Fines. 9.
Inditements. 6.
Monasteries. 13.
Mortmain. 3.
Rape. 3.
Tenure. 10.
Townes. 1. 2. 4.

¶ *Entre with force.*

See Forcible entre in all.

¶ *Erections & foundations of Churches & schooles.*

See Ordinances and statutes. 1.
Roune. 4.
Vacabondes. 7.

¶ *Errour.*

En cas ou home se voudra pleindre derrour fait deuant les dits seneschal' & mareschal', & eit le pl' dẽ de faire venir le record & proceste deuaunt le roye en sa place, & illonques soit lerrour redresse, & autrint soit fait en chescun auter cas ou hõe se voudra pleindre derrour fait deuant meismes les seneschall' & mareschall' del hostiel le roy. An. 5. E. 3. c. 3. & An. 10. E. 3. cap. 3. Marshall

2 ¶ En touts cases touchant le roy, ou auters persons, ou home se pleint derrour, en fait proces en lescheker, les Chanceller & treasorer facẽt veignir devant eux en ascun chamber du counsel iuxta lescheker, le record du proces hors del escheker, & prises as eux iusticers & auters sages tielx come lour semblera qui sont aprendrez. Et face aurint appeller devaunt eux les barons del Escheker pour oyer loure informations, & les causes de lour iugements. Et sur ceo facent duement examiner la besoigne. Et si ascun errour y soit troue le facent corriger, & amender les rolles, & puis renue les en escheker, pour faire ent execution si come appertient. An. 31. E. 3. cap. 12. Escheker

Barons.

See Accusation. 7.
Amendement in all.
Attaint. 7.
Attorney. 7.
Auowson. 1.
Dais. 4.
Errigents. 5.
Judgement. 3.
London. 2.
Recognisaunce. 4.
Repleder. 1.
Wales. 32.

1 ¶ *Escape.*

Nul rien soit demaunde desormes ne prise, ne leue per visne per auter pour eschape de laron ou felon, iusques a tant que lescape soit ainge per Justices errantes. Et que autrement le serra, cy rendra a celuy ou a ceux que cel aueront paye, quant il auera prie a rescew, & a roy tant. Vl. 1. cap. 4. Shirife

Imeyt.

Fine

2 ¶ Les-

Length

2 ¶ Leschapes des larons & felons, et lee chatelx des felons & des fuuis, et eschapes, des clerkes aurint conuictes hors de prison des lours Ordinaries deuaunt quecunque Justices nostre seignioure le Roye soyent ieues de temps en temps come ils encheront, sibien de temps passe come de temps aueigner. An. 31. E. 3. cap. 11.

Leuy

Just. of p.

3 ¶ Justices de peace eyant authoritie denquerer en lour sessiõs de touts maners eschapes de chescun persone arrestus & imprison pur felony. An. 1. R. 2. cap. 3.

4 Wee it enacted &c. that if anye person or persones, at anye tyme after the ende of this present session of parliament, shall imagine, conspire, deuise, inuent, or goe about vnlawfully and malitiously, to enlarge, or sett at libertie, anye person or persons cõmitted, or to bee committed to anye prison, garde, or custodie, by ẏ Quenes hyghenes especial commaundement for anye treason, or suspitiõ of treason, concerninge the persone of our said soueraigne ladye the Queene, before anye inditemente of suche person, so sought or intẽded to be sett at large, or libertie, as is aforesaide, and the same conspiracies, imaginations, deuises, or inuentions, shal by expresse woordes, writtinge, or other matter or act, expressly, or manifestly, set forth, vtter or declare: ẏ thẽ euery persõ so offending, shal incurre ẏ penaltie and forfaiture of misprisiõ of treason, & that al & euery offence and offẽces to be committed & done, as is aforesaide, shalbe deemed & taken for misprision of treason.

To enlarge prison.

Deuise to enlarge prison.

Custodie Comandement.

Treason

Before inditemt

Vtter.

Misprision of treason

And bee it also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if anye persone or persons, at any tyme after thende of thys present session of Parliamt, shal imagine, conspire, deuise, inuẽt, or go about vnlawfully & malitiously, to enlarge, or sett at libertie, anye person or persones committed, or to bee committed to anye prison, garde, or custodie, beinge, or whiche hereafter shalbee endited of anye treason, in anye wise, concerninge the person of oure sayde soueraigne Ladye the Queene, and the same conspiracies, imaginations, deuises, or inuentiõs, shal by expresse woordes, writtinge, or other matter, or acte, expresse or manifestely sett foorthe, vtter, or declare, that then euerye suche persone so offending, shalbee deemed and adiudged a felon, & suffre, lose, and forfaite, as in cases of felonye, by the dewe course of the lawes of thys realme.

Deuise

Indited of treason.

Vtter.

Felony

Deuise

And bee it further enacted by thauthoritie aforesayde, that yf anye person or persones, at anye tyme after the ende of thys present Session of Parliament, shall imagine, conspire, deuise, inuente, or goe about vnlawfully and malitiously to enlarge, or sett at libertie anye person or persons, beinge committed to anye prison, garde, or custodie, after the same person or persones, is, or shalbee attainted or conuicted of anye treason, in anye wise concerninge the Royal persone of oure sayde Soueraigne Ladye the Queene, and the same conspiracies, imaginations, deuises, or inuentions, shall by expresse woordes, writtinge, matter, or acte, as is aforesayde, sett foorthe, vtter, or declare: that then euerye suche persone so offendynge, shalbee demed, and adiudged an hygh traitour, and shal suffer, lose, and forfaite, as in cases of hyghe treason by the lawes & statutes of thys Realme. Thys act to endure duringe the Queenes Maiesties lyfe that nowe is, onely. An. 14. Eliz. cap. 2.

to enlarge prison.

Attaint Conuict. Treason

Vttr

Treason

Queenes lyfe.

He

De Yorke.6.
Este.4.
Murder.2.
Pardon.15.21.
Prisoners.1.7.
Seruice & sacraments.3.
Wales.25.

Exchange.

Tables dechaunges soyent a Douer & ailleurs, ou & quant il semblera a nous, & a nostre counsel pour faire eschanges. Et que les gardeins des dits tables facent lez eschangez & seignoignants de les controllers, que nous y mitterons. An.5.E.3.Stat. de Proneta, cap.7.

Tables Douer

Places

2 Exchanges soyēt ordeignes en les bones villes, solonq̄ ceo q̄ il semblera a nr̄ seigniour le roy meulx pur le profit & ease de luy & de son people. Et que ordeigne soit en certein quel chose serra done p eschange de chescū piece dor. An.18.E.3.cap.6.

Certein

3 Que bñ lisit a chescun home de chaunger ore pur argent, ou argent pur ore, ou pur ore & argēt ore, issint que nul home teigne coins eschange, ne rien preigne du profite pour tyel exchange faire, sur peine de forfeiture de la moneye issint change, forpris les changeors le roy, le q̄ur preignēt profit de tiel eschange, solonq̄ lordinaunce auant fait. An.25.E.3.cap.12.

Gold. Money.

Forf.

4 Pur chescun eschange que ser̄ fait per marchants a la court de Rome ou ailleurs q̄ les dits marchaūtes soient firmement & furement lies en la chancellarie de achater deins trois moys apres le dit eschange fait marchandises de lestaple, cōe leins, quirs, pealx, launtes, plumb ou estein, dure furmage, draps, ou autres commodities de la terre a la value de la somm̄ issint exchange, sur forfeiture dicelle. Anno.14.R.2.cap.2.

Rome Marchantz Surties.

Forf.

5 Le estatute (s.an.14.R.2.cap.2. before.4.) soit fermemēt ten & gardez enuis en due execution, adioustant a ycel que le Chancellier dengleterre pour le temps estant des rd.en.rr. enuoy les estretes des hiriefes descha ge en lescheker nostre dit seignioure le Roy. Et que les treasorer & barons du dit exchekier eyent poyar par auctorite du parliament deraminer les customes en ceo cas, & de punir ceux qui serront troues culpables encontr la forme du dit estatute, solonq̄ la cōtenue dicel. An.11.H.4.cap.8.

Chancelier

Estreates. Escheker

Examine

6 An.9.H.5.Stat.2.cap.8. An acte was made to endure to the next parlement, that marchauntes that made eschaunge should bee bounde to buye marchaundises of the staple to the value within nyne moneths.

Werchants

7 An.1.H.6.c.4. An act was made that till the nexte parlement the maister of ỹ Mynt of London might hold eschaunges.

Pollikes. Shirikes Chester

Mynt.

8 All suche statutes bee put in due execution from hencefoorth.

Stat. Execution

And that no man make any eschange without the kynges licence, ne make anye exchaunge, or rechaunge of moneye to bee payde within thys lande, but onelye suche as the kynge shall depute thereunto, keepe, make, and aunswere suche exchaunges and rechanges, vpon the paines in the same statute of kyng Richard conteyned. Anno.3.H.7.cap.6.

Account

Lycence.

Valtie Shirike. Fermers. Proker

King

Pay

Forf.

9 If anye person or persons after the firste daye of Aprill nexte commyng, exchaunge anye coyned gold, coined Siluer, or money, geeuinge, receyuinge, or payinge anye more in value, benefite, profit, or auauntage for it, then the same is, or shalbee declared by the kynges maiesties proclamation, to be currannt for, within thys hys hyghenesse Realme, & other hys dominions, that then all the sayd coined golde and siluer, and money so exchanged, & euery parte and

Money

Proclam

Pay.

parcel

parcel thereof shalbe forfeite, and the partie so offending shal suffer imprisonement by the space of one whole yere, and make fine at the kings pleasure. The one moitie &c. to the kynge &c. and thother moitie to be to the pty that seiseth the same, or sue for it &c. in which suite, no essoine &c. Aū. 5. E. 6. cap. 12.

De Bishops. 8. Money. 1.2.5.20.33.
Courtes. 2. 35.38.43.44.
Custome. 1.2. Pewterers. 3.4.
Gold & siluer. 10. Prouision. 9.
Merchants. 26. Usury. 6.

¶ *Excheker.*

LE roy que toutes maners de baylike, vicē & auters ministers, auri bien les Justices de Chester, & les auters bailifes de illonques cōe auters, de touts maners de receitz des issues de garde de eschetes, & de lour bailifs soient respoignū al escheker, & illonq̄s rendāt accompt al treasorer, & as barons de meisme le lieu. Et qui toutes les vicē, fermours, bailifes de fraunchises & auters queux deuoient venir al proser del escheker, lendemain de S. Michael, & lēdemain de la clusе de Pasche, & pur paier lour fermes, rētz lour issue, queux appendaunt au roye al Escheker veignount auauntdites fermes, & portent illonques plenerement les auauntdits fermes rents & issues queux ils deuoient, si come est auauntdite, & si nul fait defaute, son corps demurge sauns departer de illonques, iusques a tant que il eit pay ou gree fait. Et celuy qui ne voudra venir a les termes auauntdits, soiet amercie solonques les vsages del escheker. Et a meismes les termes les viscounte & les bailifes portent & payent les deniers queux ils auerē resceu de la sommonz del escheker, & dez auters dettes le Roy, & de ces cho ses auauntdites, soyent prestes & apparailes de faire vieive de laccompt. Et que toutes les bailifes de fraunchises queux deuoient leuer le dett le Roye, & responder au viscounte, et a lour maundement, solonques les estretes de les sommons del escheker, veignent, & respoignent sufficientement, & ceux queux ne serrount, demurgent loure corps en le garde le viscounte, & les viscountes serrount leue per loure defaute les dets per la ou ils pourrount, si come ils soylent faire en temps passe. Et si les bailifs ne veigū a responder de ceo al iour q̄ les vicē les serront assauoir, les vicē entrent en ūz les franchises, & facēt leuer les distres per ūn le maner. Endroit des iustices de Chester, & de les bailifes, illonques voet le Roy, q̄ ils veignent per ascun de eux al proser d̄ S. Michael chescun an, quant que ils rendront & deuoient au Roy cel terme, & al proser de la clusе de Pasc̄ veignūt ensement, & portent ceo que ils deueront au roy a cel terme. Et le iustice de Chester eit iour de accompte de an en an, le quinzen de Pasq̄, & lez bailifes de illonques lendemain de la clusе de Pasche. Et qui touts les viscontes Dengleterre, forprise le vicē de Westmerland, Lancaster, Worcester, Rutlande & Cornewall, desormes gardent les gards & les eschetes queux ne sont en fees q̄ur appēdant au roy, q̄ur sont deins lour counties, & des issues respoignēt loyalm̄t al escheker as termes auauntedites. Et a lour tornes q̄ ils serront p lour counties, facent les offices des auters choses q̄ les eschetours le roy soilēt faire & que appent al roy vn foits, ou deux p an al meins greuaunce del people que ils pourront. Et les eschetes q̄ur eschetont au roy & demurē en see, les viscount les seisont, & les facent assauoir au roy sans delay. Et le roy attourner

Fayl. Imprisō.
Bailifes. Shirifes Chester
Account
Bailie Shirife. Fermers. Proter
Pay
Imprisō.
Imere.
Pay.
Account Bailifes Franchises
Imprisō.
Franchises Leuy
Chester
Proter.
Iust. of Chester Account
Shirife
wardes Eschetes
Tornes. Eschetor
Eschete

Surueiors
wardes
Eschetes
Shirife
Lelle
Eschete

tourner a trois prodes homes queux
pront per tout la terre, pur surueier
e entender les gardes, e les eschetes
auauntdits de an en an quant ils ver
ront que bone soit. Et les viff̃ y con-
seill̃ d'eux approuent ou purr̃ metter
a ferme ou en aut maner ceis gardes
e eschetes, qui ils verrõt h̃ meils soit
approue le roy, e en le v. counties a-
uaunt nosmes voet le roy que le vi-
count de Cumberland face suffice de
leschetour en les counties de Wel-
merland e de Lanc. Et celuy de Not-
tingam in Notelk. Et celuy de Glof
in Worcester, e celuy de Deuõshire
en Cornewall, e saluemt gardent les
gardes e les eschetes au roye en ñs
les counties. Et respoignent des is-
sues al escheker, si come ils deuoyent
faire de lour counties demesne. Et
les treys prodes homes auauntdites
surueieront e offenderont ceis gar-
des e eschetes, si come ailours, e par
le counsel de eux soient approues. Et
quant les viff̃ accompteront de loure
counties, si accompteront des gardes
e des eschetes. Et per mesme le ma-
ner facent les iustices de Chester, et
les bailifes de tiõques chescun en sa
baily. Et les trois prodes homes gar-
deront les demeans le roy, e les apro
nont solonque ceo que ils veront que
meulx serra al oeps le roy, e respon-
dend̃ des issues. Et mesme ceux auer-
ront poyar de bailer petites mañs ou
demeanes a la gẽt de ñ les lieux, ou
as autres, solonque lour discretion a
ferme certein dan en an per la ou ils
verront q̃ il soit aprue le roy. Et ceux
fermours respond̃ de lour fermes a
ceux auauntdits principals approuors
e ceux al escheker lendemain de Las-
cention dan in an. Et les principals
coilours de la custome de lanes paiẽt
a les deux termes auãtdits touts les
deniers que ils ount resceus e prises
de lauauntdit custome, e de an en an

Surueiors
wardes
Eschetes

Shirife

Lelle
Eschete

Accounte

rendant accompt apertein. e de touts
les poins, e per tout la terre, sauue q̃
ils respond de chescũ nefe ou ele ser̃
charge, e come dit ele poiers, e a que
la lane est, ou daut charge en la nief
de qui custom est due, e de tout le res-
ceite. Et la gardeine de la garderobe
le roy rendra accompte de an en an a
la feast de S. Margarete al escheker.
Et le treasorer, e les barones del es-
cheker, soyent charges per serement
que ils nentendront de oyer les plees
ne les querels de nulluy tanq̃ cõe ils
ont affaire les besoigne le roy, si ne
soit querel que touche le det le Roye
mesme. Et quaunt vn discounte ou
bailife ad commence de accompt, nul
auter soit resceu daccompter, tanque
qui le primer qui fuist assis est accõpt
e sa somme soit resceu. Et que le Con
stable, Mareschal, Chamberlaine, et
les autres, queux sont de fee al Esche
ker desormes presentent au roy mes-
me ceux queux ils metteront en lour
lieux a faire lour office, e tiels gentes
queux soyent de bone fame, e queux
sont suffisants, e tiels pur queux faits
ils voilẽt respõder. Et le roy enioint
al treasorer e as barons de lescheker
per la foy que ils luy deuoyent, et le
seremẽt que ils a luy ont faits, q̃ ils
ne mittẽt autres per eux que tiels ne
soyent. Et q̃ le Escheker ne soit char-
ge de pluis gẽts que mestier nest. Et
qui nul des leines iure au Roye mist
pur luy clarke, ne lay qui ne soit iurr̃
de liens, sans especial conge le treaso
rer, e si nul fait soyent maintenaunt
remoue de son office. Et nul auter
soit resceu en son lieu sans licence le
roy. Et si celuy qui serra mise, sauns
counge le treasorer trõs, tale maines
soit puny celuy que serr̃ mis, e celuy
qui le auera mis solonque le trõs. Et
si ambideur ne soyent suffisauntes,
soyent puny lour soueraigne, le quel
que il soit de fee ou auter. Et le trea-
sorer

Shirife
Lelle
Eschete

Swarde
Eschetors

Surueiors

Accounte.

Chester

Demeanes
Approue.

Leafe

Answere.

Customer
Pay.

Accounte

Ship

Woll
Custome
Garderobe

Treasorer
Barons

Plees

Det to the
king
Accounte

Clerkes
Deputes

Treasorer
Barons.

Charge
Clarke
Sworne

Trespas

Bailie

Slepe.

Sworne.

Sufficient

Treſozer Departie

ſozer ne miſt auter en ſon lieu, tanꝙ le Roy auter choſe maunde. Et ſi celuy qui auera tenu le lieu dauter per conge le treaſozer, face choſe qui il ne doit, ſoit puny ſolonque le treſpas ſil ad de quoy, ⁊ ſil nad, celuy qui luy auera miſe reſpoigne de ſon treſpas. Et ſi celuy ne ſuffice, reſpoigne celuy que luy auera miſe en loffice, le quel que il ſoit de fee ou auter. Et toutes ceux del laines facent ſerement, que ſi nul puis apperceiuer, que auter face defaute ou malveſt, ou auter choſe diſhoneſt en nul office de laines, ou que ſi eit fait de la en arriere, que il le face ſauer a treſozer, ou as barõs, ou a alcun de eux, ⁊ eux le facent amender. Et ſi meiſter ſoit, le facent ſauer a Roye. Et qui en tout le feaſte de S. Margaret, ou auaunt que leſcheker ſoit cloſe, chescun face enſercher et veer ſi diſt ou auter baile feiſoit que duiſt auer accompt cel an, ⁊ nad my. de ceo ſoit fait vn remembraunce, ou vn roll per ſoye. Et ſi ceo ſoit dit ſon accompt ſoit primermẽt oye apres la feſte de ſaincte Michaell, auaunt ceo que nul auter viſcounte ſoit reſceu ac compter. Et ſi ſoit auter baillie ſoyte demaunde, ou dite, que il veigne au certein iour pour accompt, iſſint que null accompte ſoit ſuffre de doꝛmer. Et pour ceo que viſcountes, conſtables ⁊ auters, ont ſouent outragious allowaunces per faux teſmoignance des oueraignes le Roy, ⁊ des auters choſes faits ⁊ purueus per lour commaundement. Puruieu eſt que toutz les veyours des oueraignes le Roye ſoyent eſliez per ſerement des prodez homes, ⁊ ceo de eux queux meux ſachent, voilent ⁊ puiſſent a tel office entendre. Et qui ils ſoient ſuffiſaunt as reſpondre au roy, ſi meſtier ſoit ⁊ ſoyent iurez que ils porteront loial teſmoignaunce. Et ſi le treaſozer ou les Barons deſcheker eyent alcuns

Hworne Defaute

Hercher Shirife. Account.

Baillie

Hleye.

Allowance

Hurueiozs

Hufficient

Hworne.

en ſuſpection de faux allowaunces de oueraigne ou dauter choſe, ſoit la verite enquiſe. Et celuy que ſerra de ceo attaint, reſpoignes au Roye de tant come cel allowaunce amount ⁊ eit la priſon dun an ⁊ xl. iours, ⁊ ſoiẽt punis a la volunte le Roy. Et les veyours ſoyent punis pur le conſente, ⁊ per meſme le maner celuy que auera concele ſur ſon accoumpte les choſes dont il ſoy duiſt auer charge ſoit puny come celuy que auera faux allowaunces. Et que toutes les Juſtices enquerours ⁊ auters deſoꝛmes deliuerount al eſcheker a la feaſte de ſainct Michael de an en an les eſtretes des fynes ⁊ des amerciamentes faits et tares deuaunt eux et de toutes choſes, dount eſtretes ſoilent eſtre liueres illonques. Et ceux de leſcheker facent les eſtreites de la ſomme par toutes les counties ſauns ceo q̃ les eſtreites de eyze de toutes plees ſoyent liueres maintenaunt apres le cire fait. Statuto de ſcaccario Edito. Anno. 51. H. 3.

Allowance.

Jmpriſ.

Hurueiozs

Conceale

Eſtreates.

Eſtretes

Eyze.

2 ¶ Edwardus ꝛc. Theſaur̃ ⁊ baroñ ſuis de ſcaccario ſ. Vt indempnitati noſtre, ⁊ populi noſtri, in aliquibus q̃ nos ⁊ populum predictum, in ſcaccario predicto cõtingẽt proſpiciatur. Volumus ⁊ prouidemus, quod non ſcribantur de cetero coꝛpoꝛe coñ in rotulis ſingulis, quia ſcribant in quodam rotulo annuali per ſe, ⁊ legãtur ſingulis annis ſuper compotum vic̃ ſingula videlicet in ſingulis coñ, vt ſciatur, ſi quid poſſit nobis accedere, ⁊ quacunque cauſa, remanent vero eoꝛundem coñ per poſteros datuꝛ ſcribantur in rotulis annualibus, et onerentur inde vic̃. In quibus quidẽ remanentibus alloquũtur liberationes ⁊ eleemoſine conſtitute, ⁊ alie allocationes, ſi quas vic̃ habuerint de creditibuꝛ ballive ſue per bꝛeuia nr̃a de diuerſis allocationib⁹ in graue damnum

Coꝛpoꝛacõ Rolles Reare.

Allowe Shirife.

nom noſtrum. Volumus ꝙ prouide-
mus, quod de huiuſmodi allocationi-
bus ſic fac̃ de cetero, fiat viſus in ſcac
cario noſtro, in huiuſmodi viſu vide-
licet facto eiſdem Theſ ꝙ baroñ certi-
ficent Cancell de dictis allocationib⁹
ſic faciend̃, ꝙ fiant breuia de allocatio
nibus, iuxta certificationē p̃dictā.
Scribantur etiam in eiſdem rotulis
annualibus firme vic̃ p̃poſitue com̃;
firme ſerientiarum, ꝙ allerto⁊um fir-
me ciuitatum, burg. ꝙ villarum, ꝙ alie
firme, de quibus reſponſum eſt an-
nuatim ad ſcaccarium p̃dictum. Et
ſcribantur in eiſd̃ omnia debita ter-
minata, ꝙ omnia groſſa debita de qui-
bus ſpes eſt, ꝙ alīſ inde reddi poſſit.
Item omnia debita, que videntur eſſe
clara, cum vero peruētum fuit in cō-
potum. Titulum de nouis obligatio-
nibus, nihil ſcribatur in rotulo an-
nuali, niſi ea de quibus res ſpes, ꝙ de
quibus vic̃ reſpōdebit, ꝙ debita in or
ginalibus que videntur eſſe clara. De
firmis vero mo⁊tuis ꝙ debitis, de qui-
bus non eſt ſpes fiat vnus rotulus, ꝙ
irrotulentur, ꝙ legantur ſingulis an
nis ſuper cōpotū vic̃ ꝙ debita de quib⁹
vic̃ reſpondebit ſcribantur in rotulo
annuali, ꝙ ibi acquietentur. Itē volu-
mus ꝙ p̃uidemus, quod p̃clamet̃
in ſingulis comitatibus quod omnes
illi qui habeant tallias de Scaccario,
de debitis ſuis vel anteceſſo⁊ū ſuo⁊ū
ibidem hactenus ſolutis, non dū allo
catis que adhuc venīt in ſummonī-
tione Scacarij liberent vnol tallie
vic̃ ſuis allocandis ad ſcaccariū ſuper
cōpotis ſuis. Et vicecomites p̃dicti
faciant illis a quibus tallias ſic rece-
perint ſcripta ſua teſtificantia rece-
ptionem talliarū illarū duo ſodes mi
lites ad hoc deputand̄, inter quos ꝙ
p̃fatum vicecom̃ fiant chirographa
de huiuſmodi receptionibus ſigill̃ e-
rum alternatim munita. P̃fati ve-
ro milites, ad hoc deput̄ mittant ad
Scaccarium ad terminum ſtatutum
partes ſuas chirographo⁊um in fo⁊-
ma p̃d̃, vt per viſum ꝙ teſtimoñ eo-
rundem diar tallie per vic̃ ſic recep-
te, exhibeantur, ꝙ ſuper compoti⁊ ſuis
allocentur. P̃oclametur etiam quod
niſi illi qui habeāt huiuſmodi tallias
exhibeant vic̃ ꝙ militibus, vt p̃dictū
eſt exequend̄, ꝙ diſtringantur p⁊o to-
to debito, ꝙ quod tallie p⁊o non ſolu-
tis reputabuntur. Item vi debita, que
adhuc veniunt in ſum̃ Scaccarij vn-
de debito⁊es p⁊oferunt talle contra di
uerſos vic̃ deputentur, ꝙ acquietent.
P̃ouidemus etiam, quod aliqui ad
hoc aſſignand̄ ex parte noſtra mittan
tur in ſingulis com̃, qui habeat potc-
ſtatem plenam inquirendi de huiuſ-
modi debit̄, ꝙ etiam vocāt̄ co⁊am eis
ſolemniter, tam vic̃ quam heredes ꝙ
aſſignatos, vt tenentes terrarum ea-
rū, ſi ipſi mo⁊tui fuerint qui eius de-
bita receperunt, ꝙ etiam p̃cedendū
ad huiuſmodi inquiſ capiend̄, ſi ne-
ceſſe fuerit, ſiue partes, contra quas
p̃dicte tallie oſtenſe fuerint vene-
rint ſiue nō, teſtificata p̃ius per vic̃
ſum̃ eis rationabiliter inde facta et
inquiſ, et diſcuſſa in p̃ſentia par-
tium ſi intereſſe voluerit, veritate, fa
ciant inquiſito⁊es rotulos de omni-
bus co⁊am eis conuictis ꝙ confeſſis, ꝙ
irrotulatis p̃dictis debitis ſtatim
frangantur tallie co⁊undem. Et vic̃
habeant penes ſe ſub ſigillis inquiſi-
to⁊um tranſcripta rotulo⁊um p̃dicto⁊um ꝙ ſuperſedeāt diſtrictionibus
faciend̄ p⁊o debitis in eiſdem conten-
tis donec aliud inde a nobis habuerit
in mandatis. P̃fati vero inquiſito-
res mittāt ad Scaccarium ſub ſigill̃
ſuis rotulos ſuos p̃dict̄, de ibi per
ſacramentum inde fac̃ exāminitur,
que debita ſunt in toto, ꝙ que in parte
ſoluta, ꝙ qui non acquietentur debi-
to⁊es, ſecundum quod par fuerit fa-
cias. Item volumus ꝙ p̃uidemus,
quod

Allow. Certificat
Allowance.
Fermes
Det to the king. Dett
Nouis obli-
Deſperat
Dett
P̃oclam̃
Tailes
Knightes
Accompt Allow.
Tries
Talles
Enquere
Talles
Rolles
Tranſcript
Rolles.
Dette
Plees.
Plees

Chamberlz Thales

q̄ camerarij non faciant de cetero vic̄ seu eozum quibuscunque ballivis talliandi nisi receptis ab eis p̄i⁹ particulis summas & acciones debitozum & nomina soluenc̄ continentibus, in quas quidem particulas voluerit hujusmodi tallandi partiri quibus sub sigillis eozum receptis non licet eas in alias p̄ticulis numerare.

Dettes

Prouidemus etiam q̄ omnia debita ad que vic̄ respondent q̄ debitozes nichil habent in ballivis suis nec habuerunt tempoze quo onerat fuerit de eisdem debitis, vel quod sit inuenti extra hanc in rotulis, et tradantur rotuli illi vicis Hoell⁹, & circumspectis qui inde faciant inquis in forma p̄ Wiles et baron̄ p̄dc̄.

Pleas.

Sed quia quedam placita in Scaccario nostro hactenus tenta, que nos seu ministros etiam de Scaccario nr̄i non tangunt, per quod nostra placita & populi nostri negotia coram nobis indebite p̄rorogentur & impediuntur. Volumus & ordinam⁹, quod nullum placitum teneatur, seu placitetur in Scaccario p̄dicto, nisi speciale tur tangit nos vel ministros nostros p̄dict, et ideo vobis mandamus, quod p̄ milla coram vobis distincte & aperte legi & irrotulari fac̄, et de cetero obseruari fac̄, in Scaccario p̄dicto nostro. In cuius &c. T. R. apud Notes xviij. die Maij Anno decimo. Statutū nouum de Scacc̄ aliter dict̄ stat de Rot.

Pleas

3 ¶ Pur ceo que pluisours gentes acquites p̄ iugment en leschequer en diuerse lieus sont grauntement grevez & endammages en autres offices & places du dit escheker de mesmes les choses dont ils sont acquites, en grande mischiefe du people, ell ordeign̄ q̄ le clerk de la remembrance soit title de feer amount le clerke de la pipe de veer les discharges faits en la pipe, et les emboyer en la remembrance par faire estre fait mainr̄ p̄oces sur ceo fait.

Et auxint quel a summons de la pipe fuit retrete, solonc̄ ceo que parties p̄ proces sont discharges. Et en cas que defaut voluntierment soit troue, le treasorer per commaundemēt le roy le fera ducment punir. Anno. 37. E. 3. capitul. 4.

Discharge

4 ¶ Touts estatutes & ordinaunces faits auant ses heures dez offices del Escheker soient tenus & fermement gardes en touts pointes & ouster ceo ordeigne est et estabiit q̄ a quel heure q̄ aleuns dets soiēt du soits paies, & les rolles ent faits retornes & allowez en le dit escheker, que crite Det ne courge tanmoins en demaund. Et si auegn̄ vnq̄ q̄ apres tiel allowance fait il enquis aleun clerke de dit escheker fait brefe ou p̄oces pour leuer mesme le dett de nouel et de ceo dument p̄ouue q̄ ad le clerk parus sont estice, & eit la p̄i son tanc̄ il auera fait gree a la party pur tout en dammage si aleun y verra suer per la discretion des treasorer & barons del dit escheker. Anno. 1. Rich. 2. cap. 5.

Statutes.

Kept

Det to the king

Clerk of the Escheker

Proces

Fork.

Impriſ.

5 ¶ Les barons del dit escheker eyent loisor plaine poar doier chescun response & quicūq̄ ob fait en ū lescheker illint q̄ chescun paisoñ qui y soient empech̄ ou empechables de quecūq̄ cause par luy mesmes ou par auter persone soit loisor receu en dit escheker de plaider, suer, & auoier sō discharge resonable en cel party sans attaint ou bille sur ice, ou auk maūdemt q̄cunq̄ An. 5. R. 2. ca. 9.

Barons

Discharge

6 ¶ Les accompts en lescheker soiēt pais diligentement oies, faits engrosses & ils ne soient per deuaunt saue touts voies que les pardelles de mismes les accompts soient faits auri pleinment come ils soloient estre faits en temps passe, et ceo per ordinance affaire per les barons del dit escheker, aye durer de record pur tout temps auenir. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 11.

Accounts.

Barons

Fi.. 7 ¶ Der

clerk of the Eſcheker Accountrs

7 ¶ Deux clerks ſoient aſſignes pour faire parcelx daccompts en ñ leſcheker a ceux qui voillent demãder & ſoient ils iurres q̃ ilz ne ſerrent nul faux ime en lour office et p̃rendẽt pur loure trauaile de ceux as queux ilz ſeruirent reaſonablement, ſolonꝯ lo2dinaunce des Barons del dit eſcheker. Anno. 5. R.2.ca.12.

Account

8 ¶ Les accomptes de nihil en leſcheker ſoient de tout oſtes ou ſi aſcũz ilz lour accomptz y deuoiẽt demurrer, ſoyent les accomptants maintenant a3s lour ſerement fait & le dit eſcheker examines p les barons illeoq. ſilz y purront ou deuient de riens reſpondũ au roy en cel pty. Et ſi trouue ſoit per lour dit ſereñt q̃ non, auõꝯ p̃ñ lour ſerement ſoient ils diſcharges dauter accompt rend2e douaunt aſcun auditour tout dites le d2oit le roy ſaue. anno. 5. R.2.cap.13.

Examine

Diſcharge.

Clerke of the pype Swo2ne

9 ¶ Le clerke de pipe & les remẽb2aunc2a de leſcheker ſoient iurez q̃ de fine en terme ilz ſerront tant come le dyt eſcheker ſerra entre touts les letꝛs de grand ſeale ou p2iuy ſeale, qui ſerront maundes al dit eſcheker ñ le tearme pur final diſcharge daſcun perſon due Roialme daſcun demaund currant al dit eſcheker. Et q̃ chaſcun deux a qui il appertient, ſerra due execucion du dyt maundement. Et aurint eſt o2deigñ & aſſent que les dits deux remembraunces ſoient iurez de lour part, q̃ chaſcun terme de cy en auaunt ils ſerront vne cedule de touts les perſonz q̃ ſerrõt diſcharges en lour offices per iudgement ou en quel maner, en meſme le terñ daſcuns demaundez en le dit eſcheker conteignant le manñ des meſmes les diſcharges, et de faiꝛ liuerer cel cedule au dit clerke de pipe ñ le terme a fine que meſme le clerke de pype face ount diſcharger les dits partiez en le grand roule. Et aurynt ſoyt le dyt clerke de pype iure que il de terme en terme demaundera les dyts cedule & ñz les cedules per luy illeynt receuz il diſchargera les dits parties en manner ſuiſdyt. Et en meſme le manner face le clerke de pipe pur la party certifier en eſcript as dits remẽb2aunces de touts tielx diſcharges qui ſerrount faites en ſon office, au fine que home diſcharge en vn place ſoit diſcharge en touz autꝛs places del dit Eſcheker. añ. 5. R. 2 cap. 14.

Diſcharge.

Cedule Diſcharge

Clerke of the pipe

Certifie

10 ¶ Coment que pluſours foitez demaunt ſes heures diuerſes p̃ſons ount eiwes liuere de lour terres & tenemẽtes hoꝛz des mains le roy per iudgement rendus pur eux en bank le roye ou ailoures, et dicelx iudgement eyent en a3es fayt p2ocurer denuoyer les tenures des Reco2des et p2oceſſes ent faits per b2iefs de mittimus en leſcheker auaunedit al entent pour eux diſcharger des accomptes deux demãdes ſur meſmes les tenements, nient meins les officers de meſme leſchequer noũ mys volus deuaunt ceſt heure ẽt faiꝛ diſcharger les dits perſons deuaunt q̃ meſmes les reco2des & p2oceſſes fuiſſẽt de paroll en paroll nouelment entres en leſcheker, et ſur ceo nouel p2oces faſt & nouel iudgement illeoques autſoits rendus au graunde dammage & delay des parties ſans p2ofits au roy. Et o2deygne eſt & aſſentu q̃ deſo2e en a3es que tyel reco2d ou le tenuꝛ dicelx ſerra venue en dit eſcheker per maũdement le roy come eſt dit, que le remẽb2aunc2 en que office tyelx accomptes ſerront demaundes, mayntenant face ceſſer la ſuit en cel pty y parolz a ẽtre ñ lendolement de b2iefs touchaunt le tenuꝛe de reco2de del dyt iudgement ſans nouel iudgement ou p2oces faire en cel party pluis auaunt. Anno. 5. R. 2. capitul. 15.

Liuery

Reco2des

Account

Reco2d

Remẽb2aũc

Ceſſer

11 ¶ Deſo2e ne ſoit riens done pour vn commiſſion aſſaiꝛ en le dyt eſcheker pour le Fee de clerke qui le ſerra oiuꝛ

Cõmiſſion Fees.

Nisi prius. vsitō q̄ s. taūt solement, pour le re-
cord dun Nisi prius vuelq̄ le dī si non
deux soudes solement, come deuaunt
ces heures y soleit estre fait e plue ee.
añ. y. R.2. ca.16.

Recog. Band. Pas to the king. ¶ Nul tiel recognisance, mult tyen
os se double e. s. for the kings dettz and
lermes soyt fayt ne prys en leschekier
deſore auant. Et q̄ toutes tiels recog-
nisances e auks lieux q̄ soit faits a pre
ſent ſoīēt outerīt cancelles e adnulz,
purueu touts foits q̄ le roy eit ſuffici-
ent suertie de ſa duitie en manet accul
gorūdū. 12. R. 2. ca. 14.

Suertie ¶ Añ. 33. H. 6. cap. 4. Kn acte was
made to endure, as it semeth, of fyue
yeres concerning fees to bee taken in
the escheker, e the proces shall not bee
made against commissioners to certy-
fye their commissions after they haue
ſufficiently excused themselues. See
the statut.

Fees. Cōmission.

De Account. 25. Fines. 2.
Admesurement of pasture. 1. Forfeiture. 8
Ayd of y king. 4. Fugitiues. 1. 2.
Attorney. 5. First fruites
Capteines. 1. &c. 10
Chester. 3. Husbandry. 4. 5.
Comen plee. 2. Iustice. 1.
Commission. 7. Iustice and right
Courtes. 2. 3. &c. 4.
Custome. 2. 4. Iustyces in
Dammages. 2. eire. 2
Det to the king Iustices of bothe
3. 5. 6. 7. benches. 2
Distres. 10 Liuery e ouster
Dower. 2. le maine. 3.
Drayy. 1. 12. 18. Monasteries. 13.
29. 33 Mortmain. 4.
Errour. 2. Receiuour. 2
Eschanges. 5 Reconisance. 2
Estreates. 1. 4. 7 Recordes. 1.
Excommunicate Shiriffes. 1. 5. 15
capiendo. 2 Wales. 28
Execution of fi- Wardes. 24. 25.
nies. 2

¶ Eschete.

ITem habebit eschaet de tris Normanorum, cuiuscunq̄ feodi fuerint saluo seruicio, quod ptinet ad capita-
les dominos feodi illius. Et hoc simi-
liter intelligendum est, si aliqua here-
ditas descendat alicui nato in partib⁹
transmarinis, et cuius anteressores
fuerunt ad fidem regis Francie de tē
pore regis Angl⁹, sicut cōtingit de ba-
ronia Nonumute post mortē Johānis
de Nonumuta, cuius heredes fuerunt
de Britann̄ e alibi. De feodis aūc̄ re-
cupauit rex Hēr̄ plures escaet de tris
Normanoꝝ occasione pō e eas cōtinuit
tenend̄ de capit dīis feodi p. iuicia in-
de debita e consueta. Prerogatiua re-
gis. cap. 12.

Normans. Normans. Aliens.

De Forest. 20 Treson. 1. 20.
Forfeiture. 1. 4. 5. Wits.
Tenure. 2.

¶ Eschetours.

SCyent tantz eschetorz assignz cōe
estoient en le temps quant le roy q̄
ore est prist le gouernemēt de s̄ realm̄
Dengl̄. Et q̄ mesmes eschetorz soyent
ellious y le chāceller, treasorer, e chief
barō del escheker, prises as eux le chief
iustice del vn bank e del auter silz soi-
ent prelents, en maner come est suil-
dit des viscontes. Et que nul eschetor
demourge en son office outre vn an.
Añ. 14. E. 3. cap. 8.

Chancelor Elect Iust. of b. Iust. of p. One yere

2 ¶ Chesc eschetor preigne ses enq̄sts
de son office des bones gents e loyalx
q̄ soient enheritez sufficientm̄t, e de bō
fame e de m̄ le cōty ou lenqre se ferē
e q̄ lenq̄sts illint prises soient endenis
ent les eschetorz e les surrours. Et si
auterīt soit fait, q̄ tielx enq̄sts soyent
ten⁹ pur nul. Et nē sīr le roy voiet q̄
tielx enq̄sts soīēt prises en bonz villes
ouertīt e nemp en prim. Añ. 34. E. 3.
ca. 13. See here folowing.

Office Iurorz Endent Wolds places. Seites Office

3 ¶ La outerres ou tenements sount
seisies en la mayne le roy per office dl
eschetour conteignant que le tenaunt,

le roy ent fitt alienacion sanz conge le roy, ou que le tenaunt le roy p̄ seruice de chiualer morust seisie des tres et tenements auauntdits en son demeine come de fee et son heire deins age, et puis la cause certifie en la chauncellarye, et celuy quy terres sount seysies deigne en la chauncellary e voyet trauerser loffice qui fuist p̄mis p̄is par maundement du roy que les dits tres ne soient mye seisables soyt il a ceo resceu, et soit le p̄cess maunde en banke le roy a tryer et oulter faire dr̄oit. Añ 34. E. 3. ca. 14.

Trauers

Triall

4 ¶ Pur les grenouses complaintes queur le roy ad oye de son people de iez eschetors, et de lour male port, il voet e ordeigne del assent auauntdyt, que terres seisies en sa maine par cause de garde, soient saluement gardes sanz wast ou destruction. Et que leschetor neyt nul fee de bois, veneson ne pessons, nauk rienz mez respoign au roy des illues et p̄fitz annuels p̄roueignaunts des dites terres sauns waste, ou destruction faire. Et si face autermēt e de ceo soit atteint, soit ruint a la volunte le roy, e rende al heire ses dāmages au treble, a la p̄rayr suit, si lheir deins age come de pleine age, e eyent ses amys tanque il soyt doynes age la suit pur luy, respoignants, al dit heir de ceo q̄ serra iugge recouere. Et auxint dauters terres seisies en la mayne le roy par enquest doffice p̄rys deuant leschetour trigne mesme cest ordinā et pendaunt deuers leschetours. Et si eyt nul home quy mette challenge ou clayme as terres illint seisies, quy leschetour maunde lenqst en la chauncellarye deyns le moys apres les terres illint seisie. Et que dicele luy soyt liuere de certifier la cause de sa seisine en la Chauncellarye, et illeoques soit oye sauns delaye de trauerser loffice ou autrement monstrer son droyte et illeoques maund deuant le roy affait final discussion sauns attaindre auter maundemēt. Et en cas q̄ aicun deigne deuaunt le chauncellor et monstre son droit y quel demonstrance per bones euidences de son auncien droit e bone title que la chauncellour per sa bone discretion e aduise du counsail si semble q̄ il deseigne auter counsatie, q̄ il lesse et baile les terres illint en debat al tenit rendant ent au roy le value si au roy appertient en maner come il et les auters chauncellers deuaunt luy ount faits auant ses heures des sourz bons discretions illint q̄ il face suerty q̄ il ne serra wast ne destruction, tanq̄ il soit aiudge. Et q̄ les dits eschetours p̄eignent tiels en heures en les bones dits e p̄ bons gents, e de ceo suertiss et per endentures affaitez enf les dits eschetours e ceux des enquestes, coms auxiotts estoit ordeigne p̄ statute (s. Añ. 24. E. 3. ca. 13. before. 2.) Et sinul eschetour face au contrary de cest ordinance suisdit eit la p̄rison des p̄. ans, e oulter ceo soit ruint a la volunte le roy. Añ. 36. E. 3. ca. 13.

Chancelly

Leases

Suertie.

Officers Places

Trauers

Leafe.

Impril. Fine

5 ¶ Nul eschetour soit fait fil meit. xx. li. de terr au meins, ou plus en fee. Et q̄ ilz facent lour offices en p̄pre person e si aul soit, soit oulte. añ. 42. E. 3. ca. 5 Se here following. 10. 11.

xx. li.

Deputie

6 ¶ Nul eschetour, ne commissioner p̄eigne ascunnement aicun enquest denquere sinon des gents returnes et empanels par le viscont en le comitye deins quel il est eschetour ou commissioner. Et si aicun eschetour ou commissioner p̄eigne enquestes des gentes q̄ ne sont mye empanels, ne returnes per le viscount come desuis est dit, et ent per examination ou autrement al suit de partye qui pour luy mesme ou pur le roye ou auter person quecunqy voil porsuer soit conust duerment, par chescun enquest ou p̄is, q̄ il encurg la paine et forfaiture de xl. li. a payer cestassauoir lun moitie au roy e lautr̄ moitie

Commissi

Empanell. Officers

Foyl.

Foyl.

moitie al party grene, a q̄ fuit il serra conuict. Et que nul les terres ne tenementes ſeſies as mains nr̄e ſeignior le roy ſur enqueſt paſſes deuant les eſchetour, ou commiſſioners ne ſoyent aſcunment leſſes ne grantes a ferme par le Chauncellour, ou treaſorer dengleterre ou auī officer nr̄e ſeignior le roy quelconqes, tanq̄ les enqūſtes e verdits ſoient retournes pleynm̄et en la chauncellary ou en leſchequer mes demurgent toutes tiles, terres et tenementes entierement, e continuelment es mayns nr̄e ſeignior le roy tanq̄ les dits enqueſtes e verdits ſoient retournes, et par vn mois apres meſme le retourne. Et ſi nul ne ſoit q̄ celuy ou ceux qui ſera ou ſeront eux greues y vn̄ les enqueſtes ou oules de leur terres ou tenemts deignent en la chauncellary e ſoit plenerement de enquerier les dits enqueſtes e ſoy aſſurer de pleyder meſmes les terres ou tenementes a ferm̄ e q̄ ſi ſoint ſoe, q̄ adonq̄ meſmes les terres ou tenementes ſoyent commis a eux, ſils monſtrer bones evidences pouantis lour trauerſe eſtre barraps ſolonq̄ la fourme de leſtatut fait lan. r. le roy E. tierce puis le conqueſt (4. ca. 13. before. 4.) a tener tanq̄ vn̄ fuit ſur meſme trauers pris ſoit trone et diſcuſſe pur le roye ou pur le partye trouant ſufficiens euerte de ſoer le dyt trauers ou effect, e de render e payer q nr̄e ſeignior le roy lannuell value des tenementes deuant le trauers enſy ſerra pris ſi ſoit diſcuſſe pour le roy. Et ſi aſcuns lres patentes des aſcuns terres ou tenementes ſoient faites au contrary a aſcun ſuſ dyt, en laſſey a ſerue deins le dit mois, apres le dyt mois de retourne ſoient voides e ten̄ pur nulles. Et que les eſchetours ou commiſſioners ſur payne de forfaiture de c li. a eux eſtre leuie ſans nul pay. e ſoyent en poy. e ſoyent vuitz al partye a qui fuit il ſerra conuict retourne dit en la chauncellary noſtre ſeignior le roye ou en leſcheker les enqueſtes deuaunt eux priſes deins vn mois procheins apres la priſe dicelx. Et cite chescun qui boet ſuer pur le roy ſa ſuit en cel ptye Aū. 8. E. 6. ca. 16.

Louis

Office

7 Le quel bon eſtatut e ordinaunce (a. of Aū. 8. E. 6. ca. 16. before. 6) diuerſes plons pnaginants a ſubuerte, et p̄ lour ſubtilte de ſeruir come de nulle purſuant dauer doner tielx dous, grātes e fermes, per lettres patentes dues repe. deuaunt aſcun inquiſicion tyele trone pur le roy dicell, notenbaunces tielx bones e grantz mient eſtre commiſſes ne remedies per le dyt eſtatute, mient obſtant que il eſt obvel quiſchiefe del dit eſtatute. Noſtre dit ſeignour le roy conſiderāt les p̄miſſes, e voillāt en cel party purueir de remedy, ad ordeins par lauctoryte ſuſdite, que nulles lettres patentes ſoient faits a aſcun p̄ſon ou perſons deſcunes terres ou tenements deuaunt inquiſ de title du roy en peeur ne ſoit trone en la chauncellr ou en ſon eſcheker retourne ſi title du roy en ceux ne ſoit trone de record, ne deins le mois apres il le retourne, ſil ne ſoit a celuy ou ceux q̄ tende ou tenent lour trauerſes cōs deſuis eſt dit. Et ſi aſcuns lettres patentz ſoīt faitz a contrary ſoient voides e tenus pour nul. Aū. 13. E. 6. ca. 6.

Letters pat.

Before office.

Trauerſe

Voide

8 En cas q̄ aſcun eſchetour preygn aſcun offices deuaunt luy, e ne retourne ſa office en la chauncellary ou en leſcheker du roy deins le mois apres la priſe dicel que il ſuit la paine de vl. li. q̄ il en forfeit p̄ leſtatut fayt lan due reigne nr̄e dit ſeignior le roy ceptiſſi (a. Aū. 8. E. 6. ca. 16. before. 6) ſoit tenuz a paier a q̄ nr̄e ſeignior le roy a tant come il eſt endamage a cauſe de non retourne de tiel office. Et que le chauncellor Dengleterre appel a luy le treſorer Dengleterre en leſtatut tyelx fermes, pour due erent faire du dit eſ-

Office

Before office. Retourne.

Trauerſe.

Voide.

Foyt.

Retourne.

Letters pat.

Foyt.

Chancelor.

statute fait le vii an septisme Anno.19 H.6.ca.7

Offices Moneth

9 ¶ Chescun eschetour preigne les enquelez bottices p vertu des briefz de dieu clausit extremum, e toutz autres briefes deines le mois apes il deliuerances bailliefz bres, et aurint toutes autres inquisicions soient prises e deines villes e lieux ouerts et q̄ nulle de eux preigne priuement ne appiert per luy ne per auter per aleun meins person par lexecucion daleuns tielz bres en vn countye, ne per locacion de ces bailler la summe de vi.s dis.s. ou xiij. s.iiij.d. ou deines lour lour labour e ses collages deuandite tiels que la summe q̄ il encreisera pisez a nemeins pas en tout le summe de xl.s. par les execut daleun tiel briefe en vn county. Et si aleun eschetour face le contraire daleun de les prisunes, que auant il soyfaire le summe de xl.li. Durant il ait home trauers aleun office pris deuant aleun Eschetour ou commissioner, et dont eit aleun Scire facias enuers aleun patent que en cel cas nul protection soit allowe ne allowable et quant a aleun graunt ou leas affaire a aleun person qui trauers aleun tiel office q̄ lestat en ayel cas deuaunt cell temps faits soient duement obserues, et que le roy eit le moitye de la dit forfeiture de xl.li. et que le party que en cell plee doyet luer pour le roye e luy meismes eins lauter moity dycell. Anno.23.H 6.cap.17.

Deputie. Certifie Deputie Fees Fork. Trauers Scire fac. Protectiō Leases Fork. xx.li. Lease.

10 ¶ Nul eschetor attait apes ce. pign sur luy lottice dechetour ne il lottice occuppe pour luy meisme ne per aleun auter person, sinon le dit eschetour ou auter person ou persons a son dep; eit ou eient, le temps que il serra eschetour eschetour, terres, tenementes ou rent en fee simple, fee taile, ou terme de vie al annuel value de xx.li. gilatz et eschaunts deins mi le countye ou countyes dont il serra fait eschetour, ne q̄ aleun tiel eschetour apres la dit office eliew vende ne mettre a ferme la dyt office dechetery en aleun man ne face aleun deputie ou deputies, forsq̄ tiel ou tielz pur qui ou q̄s il poet respondr a son peril, la nomme ou nosmes de dyt deputie ou deputies deliure certifie per vn eschetour per ses lettres patentes au treasorer e barons del eschekar nr̄e sr̄e le roy pur le temps elle ats deins vint iours apres tiel deputation affaire, et q̄ nul tiel deputie ou deputies preigni ou preignēt fur luy ou eux occuppyer en lottice dechetery sinon tiel eschetor eit terres ou tenementz ou rent au la quantityt annuel value en les manet e fourme cōe eit auantdit. Et si aleun person ou persons apres ec. face ou facent contrary de les prisunes ou aleun de eux, forface ou forfarent a chescun default.xl.li. lun moitie ent a nostre sieu r̄eigne seignieur le roy a sepp ve son honorable hoftiel deliu apiere, lauter moitie a chescun des lieges nre souraigni seignieur que pur ces doet suer per action de trespas, en q̄ semblable peelle, rule, iudgement, costes damages soient eues e agardes come ils est ble en auters actions de det vsualmēt dies per briefe a la comen ley e qie le defendant en aleun tiel action ne soyt admis a sa ley ne aleun protection ne essoine en aleun manet en icel soyt allow. Et les iustices du peace en chescū lieu corporate county. Et q̄ les iustices du peace en chescū lieu corporate eit lieu ayant iurisdictiones de peace deins lieux ayant pouair de enquere oyer e terminer chescun maner de forfeture fur presentmente ent deuant eux en lour sessions en q̄ presentment semblable proces soyt vse come est vse fur les endytements de trespas fait ove force et armes encounter la peas de nre seign le roye. Pur ceo tousiours soit que ceo nule dit ne pas al aleu person ou persons, soyt deins vn an fait eschetour deins le bourghe ou

Justices of p. Procese.

Estoune.

ou bille, de cest royalme Dengleterre auera nulle ozitie dauoire faire ou estre eschetour deyns eux mesmes y letters patentz du grant mre souerayg̃ seignour le roy ou de aſtrun de ses nobles pgenitoꝛs ou predecessours et. Añ. xi E. 4. cap. 9. Se here folowing. n.

Estilion

n. ¶ If any Eschetour or Cõmissioner hereafter retourne, or put into a nge of the kinges courtes anie inquysicions or offices concerninge landes tenements or other hereditamentes, not fo̅uen nor presented by the othez of. xij. men, and indented and by them sealed: that then the same Eschetour or cõmissioner to forfeit for euery such office or inquisicion, so retourned and put into any of the said courts, an C. poundes to the pty or parties greined by any suche inquisicion, or office: and that frō henceforth no eschetour ne no man sit by vertue of anye commission to enquere of landes, tenemẽtes, or other hereditamẽts, except hee or other to his vse, haue landes, tenements or hereditamentes of the yerely value of xl. markes above all charges and rpzises, vpon payn of. rr. li. Sebefore. c. 10. And that it shalbe lawfull for all persons, that bee not sufficient of fre holde in possession or vse, at the tyme of any such commission to them delyuered, to refuse to sit and inquire by vertue of the same commission. And yf they vpō proffe made agaynst them out of the kings escheker, by vertue of the same commission to be discharged vpon their othes, for their false retourne sufficiently, without fine or rnse. And that euery eschetour & commissioners shall sit in conuenient & open place of sessions, proceedinge in the statute herein fore rpzuided. And that the saide Eschetours and commissioners, shall suffer euery person to geue euidence openly in their presence to such enquestes as they shall be taken by, any of them, by

payne of xl. poundes. And that no Shrife, nor other person, whiche shall or ought to retourne writts or precepts retourne before eschetours or such cõmissioner, any person or persons to enquere of any landes or tenements, except euery of the same Jury so retourned, or other to their vse, haue landes or tenementes of the yearely value of xl.s. win the same shire where y same enquiry shalbe made without fraude or collusion, above all charges and rpzises, vpon payne of forfeiture for euery person so returned xls. C.s. And that the Jury that shalbee sworne before any eschetour or such commyssioner to enquere of landes tenementes or other hereditaments shall receyue the counterpane of the office or inquisicion, that by them shalbee presented enserted and sealed by the eschetoure or by suche commissioner, & the same deliuer and suffer to rest in the possession of the sixth persone that shalbee sworne in the saide Jury, with him to remaine, to the entent that the sayde Commissioner or eschetour, maye not chaunge nor embesell the sayd offices or inquisicions. And this to bee done vpon paine of euery of the saide persones, that shalbee sworne. xx. shyllinges. And that euerie Eschetor and commissioner after a Jury or enquest before any of them sworne be readye to geue their verdit or presentment, & offer to present the same, y the same eschetours or commissioners or parte of them shall decline the same verdit vntil not farder delay, vpon payne of xx. poundes. And ye sayes the counterpayne of the indentures to y Jury, in seuerall aboue rehersed vpon paper. And y the Clerke of the petye bagge of the

Shtrife.

Retorne.

Jurroꝛ.

xl.s.

Foꝛf.

Counterpane

Jurroꝛ

Change.

Foꝛf.

Enquestes

Meride

Foꝛf.

Clerk of the petty bagge.

to whose handes any such office or inquisicion that come to, which ought to be retourned into the sayde Chauncerye will not receive the same office or inquisicion and put it on the Filas, to remaine of record, within three daies after it bee retained, or offred to hym to be received, he to forfait for euerye such default .xl. pounde. And the commissioners or escheatours, afore whom the same office or inquisicion is commen, as is before saide, offered to bee retourned into the Chauncerye, to bee discharged of the penalties of .xl. li. ymposed by Statute for more returninge of the same office or inquisicion within the moneth (a. xxi. H. viii. c. 4. xx. y. before 8) And the like lawe & penaltie bee to charge the officer or officers of ỹ kinge Escheker, for the time beinge, which ought to receive inquisicions or offices retournable into the same Escheker for refusing so to receive them. And ỹ the commissioners or Escheatours, before whom the said inquisicion or office is to be retourned be discharged of the penaltie of the statute for more returninge of the same inquisicions or offices, so ỹ upon the false Escheators submissions at any time after the moneth of any suche offices, before them or anie of them taken, doon another monethes thempart ordinary returne the sayde office into the Chauncery or escheker as ỹ vnto shall require. And ỹ the saide Clerke of the petty bagge (for the time being) certifie by epistle to bee sent vnder the seale of his office of euerye suche office or inquisicion (taken before any commissioners or escheatours) to the kinges Highnes & his heyres & successors by certificat indented, vppon peyne of .xl. li. forfaiture for euery such default C. s. And that no sheriffe bee compelled after the sayde xl. daies to receive any office or inquisicion to be taken by vertue of any commission or to execute the office of an Escheatour by more one yeare vpon

Not rec.

Forf.

Escheators.

Discharge.

Escheker

Discharge.

Retorn

Clerke of ỹ petty bagge.

Transcript.

Forf.

wholy yere. And ỹ he that is once Escheatour shal not bee made Escheatour againe vpon three yere after the afore said wholy yere ended. And if anie escheatour after the feast of all Saintes be made Escheatour to exercise his office by reason of one patent ouer the time of one wholie yeare ended to bee made escheatour vpon three yeres after (as is afore saide) that then after the saide wholy yere (in forme afore said) ended, his patent so made to be voide and of none effect. And that the partie or parties so greeued shall haue his or their recouery of euery of the said forfaitures of one .C. li. by action of dett, in which action the defendaunt shall not wage his lawe, nor be by protection nor essoine. And the residue of the other forfeitures expressed in this present acte, the kinge shall haue the one moitie therof, and the party that will sue therefore by action of det, the other moitie. And the defendaunt shal haue no other delaye, but as is afore sayde, prouyded alwaye, that this acte concerninge escheatours for exercising of their offices ouer an wholy yeare together, & letters patents or graunts made or to be made to any escheatour for terme of life, or for yeares or otherwise, or word that he be preferred to anye escheatye that maie be, or shall hereafter shalbe made and vsed in anie citye or towne corporate, or in the Duchies of Lancaster, Cornewall and the counties Palantines of Lancaster, Chester, Durham, or Ely, or in anie other county palantine within the realme of England, Wales, or the marches of the same. Nor any escheatorship, office & fee afore made by any person or persons spirituall or temporall, hauinge anie thing by reason of anye franchise liberties, priuileges, prescriptions, or graunte to depute or make anye suche Escheatour in the same.

Ouer an yere. Within the yere.

Patent Of one yere within ỹ yere.

Forf.

Eschety

Townes Lancaster. Cornewall Palantine

Palantine

Franchis

Prouided also that

that this act, as to anie penalty in the ſame concerning the ſufficiencie of eſchetour, and iurroures aforeſaid, extend not nor be preiudiciall to anie eſchetour in citty or tolwns corporate ne to anie other eſchetour made or hereafter to be made by any perſon or perſonnes, hauing priuiledge to make eſchetours for inquiſicion of landz tenements, or hereditamentes, ne to anye ſhirife or baillif for retourning in any panel any perſon or perſons before any of the ſaid eſchetours of leſſe value then is conteined in the ſaid acte. The Eſchetours of the counties Palantine of Lancaſter & Cheſter in this prouiſo only forpriſed and excepted. Prouided alſo that this act extend nor be preiudicial to any Iuſtices of the peace, for any thing doing concerning the commiſſion of the peace &c. This act to endure to the nert plaiſht. anñ. 1. H. 8. ca. 8 This act is made perpetual. anñ. 3. H. 8. cap. 2.

Town

Priuileges

Iurroz

Lancaſter Cheſter

Iuſt. of p.

11 After ſuch office found afore anie eſchetour or commiſſioner, put into ẏ Chauncery or the Eſchequer if anye ſon or ſons which will tende a trauers to the ſaid office, and deſireth to haue the landz conteined in the ſame office to ferme, and finde the ſuerty, & ſhewerly euidence to the Chauncellor of England, for the time being, according to the ſtatut afore reherſed (s. anñ 8. H. 8. cap. 16. before. 6.) come into the Chaūcery within three moneths nert after the ſame office ſo put into ẏ Chācery or Eſchequer, that he be cham by the ſaide Chauncellour therto admitted, and that then all other patentes & grauntes hereafter to be made therof within the ſame three moneths ended be voide, and of none effecte the ſaide ſtatut made the. xiij. yere of the raigne of king Rẏchard ẏ. iij. or any other ſtatut made to the contrary notwithſtanding Anñ. 1. H. 8. ca. 10.

Office Retorned

Trauers

Ferme Suerte Euidence

within 3 moneths

Admitted Patentz

Voide

13 Anñ. 1. H. 8. cap. 12. It is enacted ẏ trauerſes may be taken to offices ſeuered by Empſon & Dudley, notwithſtanding liuery ſued of thoſe landz.

14. And euery ſuche perſone and perſons which ſhalbe named and certified into the kings Chancerie by the lorde Treaſorer of England to be eſchetour, ſhal within one moneth nert after his letters patents ſhall be offered vnto hym, take vpon him the execucion of the ſame office, or els appere in the ſaide eſchequer, and ſhewe reaſonable cauſe whye hee ought not ſo to doe. And if anye ſuche perſon ſo named and certified to be Eſchetour, do not appere as is aforeſaid within one moneth nert after notice to hym geuē as is aforeſaide, nor ſhewe anye reaſonable cauſe why he ought not to do the ſame: that then he ſhal loſe and forfait for euery ſuche defaute. xx. pounde to the king our ſouerayne lord, to be leuyed to his maieſties vſe in any hys highneſſe courtes of record. And be it &c. that no Eſchetour after &c. ſhal ſit only by vertue of his office for inquiry of ẏ tenure, title, or value of any landes tenements or hereditaments, where the ſame landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, been of the value of fyue pounde by the yere or aboue, & holden of the king without the kynges writte to bee directed to him for the ſame, vpon paine to loſe and forfait for euery time that he ſhal ſit and make inquyrie contrarye to the fourme of this eſtatute fyue pounde. Nor that anye Eſchetour ſhall take for the fyndinge of anye office of anye manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, that ſhall not exceede the clere yerely value of. x. pounde aboue the ſumme of. xv. s That is to ſay, for the Eſchetours fee vi. s. viij. d, and for the writinge of the office. iij. s. iij. d. & for the charges of ẏ Jury. iij. s. And for ẏ officers & miniſters

Named

Take vpon hym.

Not appere

Forf.

Sit.

5. li.

Not without writt.

Forf.

5. li.

Finding

xv. s.

Fees

ters ỳ shall receiue the saide office in any court of record two shillings vpõ paine that euery Eschetour offending this act shall lose and forfait for euery tyme so offendynge fyue pounde. And that the officers and ministers of euerye courte of Recorde, where such inquisicions shalbee retourned, beeinge offred vnto them within one maneth next after the findinge therof, shal receiue and take the same vpon pain to lose and forfait for euerye time offendinge this act fiue pound. The one moitie of al which forfaiture aforesaid shal be to the king our soueraigne lord, & ỳ other moitie thereof to the pty ỳ wyll sue for the same in anye of the kynges courts of recorde: In which &c. Añ. 33. H.8.ca.22.

Fork.

Officers

Receiue Fork. Moitie.

15 ¶ Where manye and diuers persones, be holding, or that haue holden landes, tenements, or hereditaments, some for terme of yeares, and some by coppe of court roll, haue ben expulsed and put oute of their termes and holdes by reason of inquisitiõs, or offices founden before Eschetours, commyssioners, and other, conteining tenures of the king, in Capite, entitulinge the king to the wardshyp and custodye of suche lands, or tenements, and some time entitulinge the kyng to the same vppon attaindours of treason, felony or otherwise by reason that such Leases, for terme of yeares or interest by copy of court rolle, of suche persones haue not been found in suche inquisicions or offices, after which expulsion or putting out the saide persons haue ben without remedy, for the obtayning of the said termes and holdes, during the kinges possessyon therin, and can haue no trauers, Monstrance de droit ne other remedie for the same, because theire saide interest is but a chatell in the lawe, or customarye holde, and no state of free holde. And also wher any

Lease Copyhold

Officers

Trauers

personne or persones, hath any rent common office, fee, or other profite apprder of any state of free holde, or for yeares or otherwise out of such lands or tenements, specified in suche offices or inquisicions, the said rent, common office, fee, or profit apprende not found in the same office or offices, suche persones are in like manner without remedie, to obteine or haue the said rent common office, fee, or profit apprder by any trauerse or other speedy mean without great and excesse charges, durynge the kinges interest therein, by force of suche inquisicion or office. For remedy wherof, be it &c. ỳ where any such office or inquisicions, is or shalbe founden, omitting such title, interests or matters as is aforesaide that in all suche cases, euerye lease, tenaunt for terme of yeares, or coppe holder, and euery such person or persones, ỳ haue or shal haue any interest to ante rent, commen, or profit apprende &c. for tyme of yeres, life, or otherwise out of ante of the landes, tenementes, or hereditaments conteined in suche office or inquisicion where the king his heires, or successors, is or shalbe intituled, as is aforesaide, to anye suche landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, shal haue, holde, enioy, and perceiue all and euerye their leases, & interests, for terme of yeres, or by copie of court rol, rents commons, offyces, fees, and profit apprende, in suche maner, fourme, state & condicion, as they and euery of them should, or might haue done in case there hadde ben none such office or inquisicion founden, and as they should or lawfully might, or ought to haue done, in case suche lease, interest by coppe of court roll, rent, common office fee, or profyte apprender, hadde been founden in suche office or inquisicion, any lawe, custome, or vsage to the contrary heretofore vsed, in such cases in

Rent. Profits.

Inquisicis

Omit.

Lease Copyhold

Profit.

any

any wise notwithstandyng. And also where it is or shalbe founden, for the king his heirs, or successours, that the heire or heirs of his tenant or tenants is or shalbe within age, wher in dede such heire or heires is or shalbe at the same time of full age, or of a more or greter age then is, or shalbe conteined within such office. Be it ec. that in euery such case such heire and heires shall and may at his or their dewe full age or after prosecute a writ of Etate prob anda, and sue his or their liuerye or Ouster le maine, as his or their cases shall lye, and haue the profytes of his or their landes, tenements, or hereditaments from the time of his or their dewe full age, anie suche verdict, office or inquisicion or any lawe, or custome to the contrary in anie wise notwithstanding. Also where one personne or more is or shalbe founden, heir to the kings tenaunt by office or inquisicion wher any other personne is or shalbe heire, or if one person or mo be or shal bee founden heire, by office or inquisicion in one county, and another perso or persons is, or shalbe founden heire to the same person in another countie or if any pson bee or shalbe vntruelye foūdē lunatike, Ideot, or dead: Bee it enacted by ꝑ auctority aforesaid, ꝑ euery pson or psons greued or to be greued by anie suche office or inquisicion shall and maye haue his or their trauerse to the same immediatly, or after at his or their pleasure, and procede to triall therein, and haue like remedye & aduantages as in other cases of trauers, vpon vntrue inquisicions, or offices founden, any lawe, vsage, or custome to ꝑ cōtrary in anye wise notwithstanding. Also where it is or shall bee hereafter vntruelye founden, by office or inquisicion, that any person or persons attainted, or that shalbe attayned of treason, felony, or pmunire, is or shalbe seased of anie landes, tenements, or hereditamentz, at any tyme of such treason, felony, or offence, committed or done, or anye time after, whereunto any other pson or psōs hath or shal haue, anye suit tytle or interest of anie estate of free holde, that thē in euery such case euery pson or personez greued thereby, shal haue his or their trauerse or monstrance de droit, to the same, without beeing driuen to anye petition of right and like remedie and restitucyon vppon hys or their tytle founde or iudged for him or them ther in as hath been accustomed, and vsed in other cases of trauerz, although the kings maiestie, his heirs or successors be or shalbee in suche case entituled to anye suche landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, by double matter of record, any law, custome or vsage to the contrarye in any wise notwythstanding. And further bee it enacted ec. ꝑ where anye inquisicion or office is or shall bee founde by these woordes or lyke. Quod de quo vel de quibus tenementa predicta tenentur suratores ꝑdict ignorant, or els foūden holden of the king. Per que seruicia ignorāt, or such like, ꝑ in such case such Tenure, so incerteinlye founden de quo vel de quibus tenementa predict tenent ignorant, shal not be taken for any immediat Tenure of the king, nor such Tenure so founden of the king Per q seruicia ignorant, shall not be taken any Tenure in Capite, but in such cases, a melius inquirēdum to be awarded as hath beene accustomed in olde tyme, any vsage of later tyme, to the contrary notwithstanding. And bee it further enacted ec. that where it is or shalbee founden by anie office or inquisicion, that anie landes, tenements, or hereditaments, are or shal bee discended, remained, or commen to any heir within age, and in the kyngs warde or

Age

Etate probanda. Liuery Ouster le maine

Another heire Seuerall heires.

Lunatike Ideot. Dead

Trauerye

Attainte

Trauers

Petition

Double matter.

Ignorant.

In capite Melius inquirendum

Descend

Warde

Of the K.

or that ought to be in the kings ward and that suche landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, are holden of the king immediatly wherin dede ꝑ same are or shal bee holden, of some other common ꝑson ꝛ not of ꝑ king immediatly that in suche case suche heire or heires shall and maye haue theire trauers to the same, within age, and like remedy and restitucion vppon or theire title founden, or iudged for hym or the therein, as hath been accustomed and vsed in other cases of trauerses, anye law vsage, or custome, to the contrary in anywise notwithstanding. Also wher the kings maiestie by his ꝓrogatiue ought to haue aswel suche landes and tenements, as be holden of other persons, as holden of him self, immediatly wherof his tenant holding of hym in chiefe dyeth seysed, his heire beynge within age. vntyll suche tyme as hymerye be sued by such heire, and that the meane Lordes of whom the saide other landes and tenementes of such heire bee holden, vse to spare the rentz due to them for the same landes or tenements holden of them, duringe the kings possession. And when such heir hath sued his or theire liuery they vse by distresse or otherwise to compel the saide heire to paye to them the arrerages of such rents, for suche time as the said landes or tenements were in the kings possessiō by such minority wher they should haue vsed by petition to ꝑ kinges maiestie, to haue obtained the same out of the kinges handes yᵗ they would haue the same whiche is to the great detrim̃ent losse, and hinderance of suche heire and heires: For redresse wherof be it ꝛc. That from henceforth suche meane lordes duringe suche minority, shal haue, receiue and take the saide rentes, by the handes of such the kings officers, as shalbee appoynted to haue receiue, and take the issues, re-

Trauers within age.

Restitucio

Pzerog. Holden of other.

Liueries.

Spare the rents

Irrerages.

Petition.

Meane Lordes Rentes.

uenues and profits of the same lands & tenements, so holden of such meane Lordes duringe the minority and nonage of such heire and heires, and vntil suche heir or heires sue his or their liuery, and that such heire and heires vntill suche time as hee or theye shall haue sued their liuery or might conueniently haue sued their liuery shalbee thereof clerelye discharged. And that suche officer and officers shall vppon request made, paye the same to suche meane Lordes (they geuing to suche officer and officers, a sufficient acquitaunce or acquitaunces for the receite of the same) And that suche payment thereof made, with acquitaunce or acquitaunces thereof shewed shalbee to suche officers a sufficient discharge against the kings maiestie, and his heires, vpon his or their accompt in that behalfe, anye lawe, vsage, or custome heretofore hadde, or vsed to the cōtrarye hereof, in anye wise notwithstandinge. Prouided alwayes and it is ꝛc. that this act ꝛc. shall not in anye wyse extende to any inquisition or office, taken or founden at anye tyme before the twenty day of Marche next comming ꝛc. Prouided also, and it is ꝛc. that in all suche cases as anye person or personnes shalbee enabled by this acte to haue anye trauers, and shall pursue his or theire trauers, that then hee or they that shall pursue suche trauerse, shall sue one writte, or seueral writs of Scire facias, (as the case shall require against all and singuler suche ꝑson and persons as shal haue interest by the kinge or by his patente or patentes in like manner and fourme as is requisit, vpon trauerses or peticiōs heretofore pursued. And that in euery suche Scire facias, the patentes or other defendauntes shall haue like pleas and aduauntage, as they hadde in anye Scire facias, before this time awarded

Ditscharge

Pay

Acquitance

Ditscharge.

Before xx. Marche

Trauers

Scire fac.

Patents

Pleas

awarded againste anie patent in any case of peticion. And also ꝑ vppon euerye trauerse, that shalbee pursued by vertue or meane of this acte, in suche case as the party or partyes that shall pursue anie suche trauerse, shoulde by the order of the common lawes of this Realme, haue becne put to sue by peticion to the kynge, there shalbee two writtes of searche graunted in maner and forme as lyke writtes haue been graunted vppon peticions made to ꝑ kinge. Prouided also, and it is ꝛc. that if any iudgement shalbee geuen, vppon anie trauerse that shalbe tendred or sued, by vertue or mean of this act: it shall appeare by anie matter of recorde, that the king hath any other former title, right or interest, to the manours, lands, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, mencioned in the same trauerse, ꝑ then the same title right & interest shalbe saued to ꝑ king the saide trauers & iudgement therupon geuē, in any wise notwithstāding. Act. 2. E. 6. cap. 8.

Trauers

Peticion

writes of search peticions

Iugement Trauers

Record Forme title.

16 ¶ See in a new printed booke commonly called Magna carta, late printed by Richard Tottel. Anno domini 1556. Fol. 160. In a Chapiter entituled Capitulo Escaetrie, what thinges be inquirable by the eschetour, and diuers matters concerning Eschetours.

De Accompt. 4.
Amerciement. 2.
Assise. 2.
Commissions. 3
Confirmacion. 8
Det to the king. 6
Egiptians. 1
Escheker. 1.
Forfeiture. 1. 4. 9
Iuemptitate nominis. 1.
Liuery. 2. 3.
Othe. 1.
Plees of the crowne. 1.
Proclamacions. 3.
Retreiuers. 3
Shirifs. 8. 11. 22
Treason. 1.
Vacacion. 2 3. 4.
Wales. 28. 32
Wardes. 17. 25.
Wastes. 8.
Weightes. 25
Wines. 23

¶ *Escuage.*

SCutagium de cetero capiatur sicut capi consueuit tẽpore Henr. regis Aui nostri. Magna charta. Cap. 38.

¶ *Essex.*

De Drapery. 52.

¶ *Essoignes.*

PQuicunq; aliquis poterit se in inquisitionem aliquā, quæ emerserit vel emergere poterit in huiusmodi breuibus non habebit nisi vnicum essoin vel vnicam defaltam, ita quod si ad diem sibi datum per essonium suum non venerit, aut secundo die defaltam fecerit tūc inquisicio illa per etus defaltam capiatur, et secundum inquisicionem fiat ad iudicium procedat. Si vero inquisicio illa capt fuerit in coīn coram vic vel coron ad iudic dñi regis ad cert die sīc re mittenti. Et si pars reson nō venerit ad diem illum tunc propt defaltam ipsius assignetur ei alius dies secundum discrecionem iudic & mandet vicē ad q diem illum faciet eum venīt ad audiend iudic suum, si velit, secundum inquisitionem illam ad quem diem si non venerit, propter defaltam suam procedatur ad iudicium. Eodem modo fiat si non veniat ad diem sibi datum per essonium suum. Marleb. Capitulo. 13.

Det.

County Shirite Remoue

Iudgemt. Det.

2 ¶ De essonijs autem premittendis est q in coīn hundr, aut in curia baron vel alijs cui nuli habeat necesse iurar pro essonio suo warrantizando. Mart. Cap. 19.

Essoyne

3 ¶ Pour ceo que en byeuse Dassise darreine, et de furs dreins, les iurours, sont souent trauelis per essoins des tenants. Parueu est que del heure quil eyt vn foytes appparus en court, que taunmais ne puisse se essoyne, mes face son attourney a suer pour luy sil voyle, et si non, foyte lassyse ou le iure prise per son defaute. Westm. Capitul. 42.

Ass. Attaint Juris vtrū

Atturney

4 ¶ Pur

Parceners

4 ¶ Pur ceo que les demaund̄ sount souent delayes de lour droit, pour ceo quilz ount plusours parceners tenantes, dont nul put respoign̄ sans autre ou quel ad plusours tenants ioint-ment feoffes, ou nul ne sciet son sei-ral, e ceux tenantz souent forbeont per essoign̄ ilint, que chescū eyt vn essoin.

Joint.

Fourch

Purueu est dekaunes, que ceux tenāz nient essoine forsq; a vn iourne, nient pluis qui vn fois tenaunt nauereit, si-lint que tauntmays ne puissent forbeer forsq; tant soulement auer vn essoin. M. 2. cap. 42.

Forbeer

5 ¶ Purceo que moltz des gentes se sount tauelement assis de amēr mier la ou iliz fuerent en Engleterre le iour de la summons. Purueu est desormes que ceo essoin ne soit pas de tout allow si le demandant le challēges, e soit mis dauer̄ quel fuit en Engleterre le iour que le somons fuist fait et. iij. semaign̄ez apres mes soit atourn̄ en ce forū, que si le demaund̄ ne a tiel iour auer-rement per pais, ou si come le court le Roye agardra e soit atteint quy le te-nant fuist deins le quater meres, le iour que il fuist som̄, e troiz semaignez apres ilint que il puit estre reasonable ment garnye de sommons, soyte les-soign̄ forn̄ en vn defaute, et ceo sapt a entend̄ tauntsolement deuaunt Justi-ces. M. 2. cap. 43.

Ouer ꝑ sea

Disalow.

Adiorne. Auerm̄t.

6 ¶ De Trespas. i. of essoigne forbe the plaintif e of essoign̄ of ꝑ kingz service forbe the defendant.

Pl. Reserue Def.

7 ¶ Come il soit contenue en lestatut lerrye que oyer est, que deux parceners ou il, qui teign̄ en commen ne puissēt forbeer per essoign̄ del heure quils auant ou fosses apperus en court. Pur-ueu est que meisn̄ ceo soit ten̄ e gard̄ per la ou home e sa feū sat emplei en la court le roy. Glos. Cap. 10.

Parceners. Forch.

Wike.

8 ¶ Nota tacent de cetero appellator in appelio d morte hominis essonium in quacūq; curia appellum fuerit termi-

Appeale.

nand. M. 2. cap. 11.

9 ¶ In tenur̄ talit̄ nō admittatur de cetero essoñ de malo lecti de ten̄ in eo-dem com̄, nisi ille qui sa facit essoniar̄ peracti sit infirm̄, quia si capiat per tenentem quod teneat nō est infirm̄ ner in illo statu quo ad nos venir̄ potu it cōpetenter̄ admittat eius calūnia. Et si hoc per inquisitiōn comitat poterit, portar̄ illud essonium in defalt, nec is cet de cetero illud essonium in breui de recto inter duos clamantes per eundē discensum. M. 2. ca. 18.

Sicke

Auerment

Def. Right

10 ¶ Postquam aliquis posuerit se in inquisitionem aliquam ad primum diem, allocet ei essonium, sed ad alios dies sequentes per essoñ nō differatur captio inquisitionis sine prius habuit essoñ sine nō. Nec admittat essoñ post diem dat̄ prece partium in casu, i quo partes consentiunt venir̄ sine essoñ. M. 2. cap. 27.

After ffine

Prece partis

11 ¶ Item per statut̄ M. 1. (5. ca. 42. be-fore, 3.) statuat̄ q; postquam tenentes semel comparuerint in cur̄ nō allocet eis essoñ in breuibus assisarū, eodem modo de cetero obseruet de petentib⁹ M. 2. cap. 28.

Ass. Demaund

12 ¶ Hic demōstrat quot modis essoñ sunt calumniand̄ et in quibus casibus essoñ non iacet, videlicet nō iacet essoñ quia terra capta est in manū domini regis. Nō iacet essoñ quia district⁹ est per terras. Non iacet essoñ quia cōcel-sum est huic inde iudic̄ si iurati veniāt Non iacet essoñ, quia vicus fuit in cur̄ Non iacet de vltra mare, quia alias se essoniauit de malo veniend̄. Non iacet quia alias se essoniauit tali die. Nō ia-cet quia preceptum fuit vicecomiti, nō faceret eum venire. Non iacet de fidē domini regis, quia femina. Non iacet in breui de dote, quia videt deceptio et progacio iuris. Nō iacet quia talis q̄-rens non inuenit plegios de pros. Nō iacet quia attorn̄ fuit essoniat. Nō ia-cet qa habet atturn̄ in loquela. Nō ia-

Capt. Dtlres Jugement

Seene Ouer ꝑ les Before

Women Dower Pledges

Attorney Essoine.

cet, quia essoniator testatur qđ non est in seruicio domini regis. Non tacet qa summon testificat non est, vel attachiatur eo q̄ dic̄ mandauit qđ non est inuēt. Non tacet quia alias se essoñ de seruicio domini regis, scilicet tali die, mo do non misit warrantum. Non tacet, quia resum fuit in dicta presentacione vel morte antecessoris. Non tacet, quia talis non nominat in breui. Non tacet qa pcē fuit dic̄ qđ distringat eū venire per terē e catalla. Non tacet, qa mandatum fuit tali episcopo, quod faceret eum venire. Non tacet quia terminus preteriit. Et sciendū est, qđ essoñ de seruicio domini regis allocatus post magnum cap. post parvum cap, e post distinctiones factas per terras e catalla statutum de essonys calumniand edit. anī 12. E. 2.

13 ¶ Essonium de seruicio domini regis non tacet in breui nouæ disseisinæ. In bri de dote unde nihil habeat, breui vltimæ presentationis, e appello de morte hominis. Stat de visu terre e essoñ de seruicio domini regis.

14 ¶ Where essoin is put out in any accion. Se in euery such title as anye such action is spoken of.

Se Attaint. 4. 15 benches. 1
Executors. 4. Still prins. 1.
Jurrors. 11. Sute. 1
Justices of bothe Trespas. 1

¶ *Eastmarche & westmarche.*

Se Berwike. 1 leagues. 2
Brakers of Marches. 1.

¶ *Estoppell.*

Se Abiuracion. 5 Marshalsy. 7
Bastardy. 2.

¶ *Estoures.*

Se Assise. 6 Women. 1.
Cessauit. 1.

¶ *Estrepement.*

Pourueu est ensement, que del heure que pleint serra meine en la city de Londres p̄ brē q̄ le tenant nient pōar de faire wast ne estrepement du tenemēt q̄ est in dō pendāt le plee. Et si ne face le maire e le baylifes facent gardes a le suit de le demand. Et meisme lo3 ē est soit gard en autz cities, boroughz, e aylours p tout le royalme Gloucestr capitulo. 13.

¶ *Estretes.*

DE delayes en touts mañs dez brez e des attachementz, est purueu q̄ si le tenāt ou le defendāt apr̄ le primer attachement teimoigñ sace defaute, q̄ maintenant soit le graund distresse agard. Et si le visconte ne respoign̄ suffitientment au iour, soit grecuousmēt amercy. Et si il maunde q̄ il ad fait lexecution en due mañ, et les issues bayles as mainpours, adonq̄ soit mañd̄ au visconte que il al anteriour face venir les issues deuaunt Justices. Et si lattache beigñ a cell iour saue sez defaultes, eit les issues. Et si ne beigne eyt le roy les issues. Et les Justices le Roye les facent liuerer a la garderobe, e Justices del banke a Westñ lez facent liuerer al escheker. Et iustices in eyre au visc̄ de cel countye, ou ils piedent auribien de cel county, cōe dez forein counties e de ceo soit charge en sommons per roll des Justices. Wl. 1. cap. 45.

2 ¶ Pur la disturbance q̄ il ad en ceis ces heures sur les accōptz des visconts al escheker, de ceo q̄ en le estret de rolz de la Chācellary q̄ ad este annuelm̄t liuere al Escheker les accompts ount esse entermelles. Le roy voet q̄ desore lestrete soit fait en maner que ensuit. Primerment soient entres les finez q̄ plus souerement auenent come pour briefes auoier e touts autres finez ou la some de denierz est expresse, e touz ceux maners de fynes dun countye de tout lan soient escriptes per sur en un lieu e per order de priorite, solonq̄ ce q̄

que

London
Wall
Delates Attach.
Fees Shirikes
Escheker Just. in eire Shirite.
Accompts. Shirikes Escheker
Account.
Fine

Fynes Rolles

que les fines serrãt entrez en les roles e aurint de touts autres counties generalmẽt chescun touch ensuit dun cãty:e pur plus p:estement auer recouers a les rolles si rien en tẽps a venir soyt en eyuer de somme en dauk lett̃ trouue en lestrete soit la date du iour quãt la fine fuit fait entre en lestrez liuers al Escheker. Et p:ocheinmẽt apres tielx fines soient entres, chesters, letrs, patents ou commissions dount ferms ou rent annuel est due a roy en exemptz soient a rendre, e ces parcelx fines soi:aiment en p:est manoir. Item apres ceo les homages et foyantes, dount a reliefs sour̃ dit, e les bẽs de diem clausit extremum. et autres choses dount somme nest mye expressa ne auel demaunde a faire. Item en mesme lestrete soient entre les chesters de dome, dount le tenement fuerit auoir que la cyant puisse auoir auisement, quaunt au tailgeln et seyoyent demaunds en temps. Item soyent entres en mesme lestrete les valuues de touts p:eux, que ad au auerunt este assignez a chesc estre enquires en fait dount fuse oui auertisement, ou auter p:oue pendaunt mesme, pur a par cas ou deuera sourdre tiel qui home deuera mandes pur les estretes deliuerer. Et a la fins de lestrete les v:allegelines e surcharge de pasture come eyre ces heures. Pour conque Justices enquerours, et auters que sount assignes, a diuerses besoigne qeux e deiuerer en royalme doyuent enquelment deliuer al eschekr ount estraits des fynes e auisements faites e tauts demaundes, e de touts les auters choses de tielx desoignes illuminer, que ne pas ou pendaunt illint que nul enquete ou fait estre dilement respondus. Et soient auportes que plusieurs gentz estoyent demurrez a lour enquestes, que le voyes ne de ceo eue y plusieurs enchesons grãs

Dats

Charters Patents Cõmissiõs.

Homage Fealtie Relefe Diem clausit extremũ

Patents Seruices

Oyer e ter. Enquire.

Redill. Surcharge Oyer &c.

damages. Et en temps son pier ordeignes fuit entr̃ autres choses, que Justices e enquerrours que ils fuissent, et auters que eussent estretez liuerer al escheker, les eussent fait liuerer dens en an a la saint Mithael: et iustiã de eire vsaint tenant lour estretez de sa leire si tost come eux le eussent fines. Soit de sous celx assignatiez tenue, e par brief expressement mande, et les iustices de lun bank e gardeyn de la fayre si de ceo trent, et de la que chescun de eux face de chose, q̃ touch lour office. Item soyt de sewschall tiel bailif le roy, que è, ou pur le tẽps serra mesmande e charger de par le roy a auiser auxi mesmẽt au treasoyer del eschekr, q̃ ensemble ou ses ferr̃ estretes distinctement e pleinement fait des fines auertisementz, issuis, forfaitures, e de touts maũs dauñ pfits surdauns al oyez ou roye ses pleez ou querelles tenus e oyes deuaunt le dit Mareschall e Marchals dudit hostell, et que ceo soit fait deux foyes en lan a la ciuse de Pasche, e lendemayn de saint Michell. Item soit charge e ensemble le sterlig de Marchez e dez weasures, a deliuerer les estretes de ceo q̃ touch son office en la forme suisdit. Item la gardein del auna ge liuers a treasurer al eschekr annuelment les estretz de son office, que distinctemẽt contenẽt toutes les defautes q̃ il auera trouue y tout en roialme en dayps contes assise e ou e quant et e que les dayps sount q̃ il troue contre baille, e a poie e a q̃ez auera liueres, e ou e quant e par quel garrant. Item soit le botiller le roy, q̃ est ou pur le temps serra chargee de faire que touts les vinz q̃ il purueyera al oeps de roy p̃ luy, ou p ses attornez, en q̃l lieu q̃ ceo soit, q̃ il les face pur veier par vieu dez bonz gentes de la ville ou la purueisance auiendra estre fait, issynt touts foitz q̃ au meins ja purueisaunce fuis veimoigñ p deux homes deymeine dez de cel lieu. Et il auegque q̃ ceo

Oyer &c.

Just. in eire

Just. of d. Forest

Escheker

Marchall

Clerke of the market Marshalsy. Tunnage.

Butler

Wines

soyt

soit en porte ou ils ont coilours de la
Customs. custome le roy, adonq; soit p eux tesñ.
Et ne soit nul customer desore lieute
naunt au botiller, taunt come il soit
entendaunt a la custome garder. Et
face le botiller que est ou pur le tẽps
serra par luy, ou per ses lieutenants
mettr̃ en roll̃ touts ses achates en cẽ
maner cestassauoir quant les tonelx
de queux achates, & quaunt & p vieue
de que ou de queux. Itẽ face enroller
les vines des prises en mesme le ma
Wines ner quaunt a number & tesmoignãce
& plons de queux la prise se auer̃ fait
ou & quant. Et soient charges toutes
Customs. les customers Denglet solonq; ceo q̃
ou sont assigñ, a coiller la custome p
Gather certeins bondes, q̃ eux annuelment
Certifie certifient les tresorer & barons deux
foits a la quinzisme de Pasche & de s.
Michael, quant des nieles aueront ar
rines deins lour bõds, deins les tẽps
charges des vins, & dount les nieles
sont, & a que ils sont, & quant ils arri
neront & dischargeront, & combiẽ des
vines ils porteront &c. Combien des
nieles arriueront dont le roy prent
prise de vin, & combien de tonnelx, &
en queux niels dont le roy prẽt deux
souldz pour le tonnel, & nemy aut̃ pri
se, & combien de tonnelx dont il prẽt
deux souldz pur le tonel & ialemez au
ter prise. Statuta de forma mittenda
extret ad scaccarium.

Grene wax Shirife. 3 ¶ Per la ou la verte cere est mand̃
as viscounts pour les dets le roy les
ministers des viscounts les leuent p
rolles & auters rembrances, & ne mõ
strent les dits estrets desoubs le seal
Escheker. de Lescheker, issint que ceo qui est le
ne vn foits, vient auter foites en de-
mand̃ par cause que ils ne se chargẽt
au plein de ceo que est leue en deceit
du roy, & empouerishmẽt de son peo-
ple est ordeigne & assentus que home
Totte. beye les dits estretes ensealez, & q̃ c̃ q̃
c̃ paye soit totte, & mesmes les estre
tes mandes as viscounts sur la rescceit
Et si ascun viscount ou minister face
au contrary, soit tenus de respondre
a la partie qui de ceo soy voit pleindr̃
& rendr̃ ses damages au treble & face 3. Dam̃
fine au roy, & q̃ il eyt la suyt̃ sibien de
nant iustices de la peace come deuãt
auters iustices. Et que les viscounts
soient tenuz daccompter par mesmes Accompts
les estretes issint tottes, & pur nul au
ter, & ne soient les estretes doubles
par les viscounts: mes la copie de les
estretes en queque touchent franchi
ses de seignours soiẽt lineres as bai- Bailifes
lifes des fraunchises south le seale du Franchises.
viscont. Et que mesmes les bailifs rẽ
dent lour accompt en lescheker par
mesmes les copies issint liueres. Añ.
42. E.3. ca.9.

4 ¶ Les iustices & iudges deuãt q̃r
les issues & amerciamẽts sont ou ser-
ront forfaits en tẽps auenir chargẽt Clerke
les clerkes des estretes en les places
en les queux les issuez & amerciamẽtz Fork.
sont ou serrõt forfaits par lour sere- Others.
ments de faire, & q̃ ils facẽt les rolles
des estreits des dits issues & amercia
ments distinctmẽt par expresse parol
del cause de parde del terme del an &
del nature de brief, & parenter q̃r p-
ties tiels issues ou amerciamẽts sont
ou serrõt pardus, sibien en la suit du
roy tõe en l̃ suit du partie. Et q̃ lesta
tut fait en tẽps le roy E. 3. lan de son
reigñ 13. (*s. ca 9. before 3.*) de coil̃de bert
cere soit ten⁹ & gardes en touts poitz
an. 7. H. 4. ca. 3.

De Admesuremẽt of pasture 1.
Chester 3.
Commissions 6.
Eschange 5.
Ercheker 1.
Execũ of statut 3.
Forfeitures 8.
Highe wayes 4.
Husbandry 4, 5.
Iustices in eir̃ 2.
Iustices of peace 7.
Mainprise 7.
Monasteries 9.
Recordes 1.
Sewers 12.
Shirifes. 1. 27. 31
Wales 32.
Weightes 11.

¶ *Euidence.*

De Castels &c. 5.
Escheto3 11.12
Fines 9.
Mainp3ise 7.
Monasteries 13.
Restitucion 2.
Treason 15.

¶ *Exactions.*

De Co3po3aciõs 3.
Ertoztion in al.
Fishe 14.
Wales 27.

¶ *Examinacions.*

De Abilitie 1.
Abiuracion 5.
Atturney 5.7.
Auowson 5.
Bankrupts 1.2.
Clerke of the chauncery 1.
Counterfaiting of letters 1.
Courts 2.
Exchange 5.
Escheker 8.
Executions of statut 1.3.
Felony 7.
Fines 3.
Labozers 31.
Lancaster 4.
Liueries of &c. 9.10
Mainp3ise 7.
Parlement 13.
Perjury 1.
Phisicions 3.
P3ison & P3isoners 9.
P3ouisions 14.
Shirifs 27.31.33.
Tares 1.
Tithes 7.10.
Trial 12.
Vacabounds 2.7.
Vitails 15.
Wager of law. 4
Weightes 33.
Women 3.
Yo3ke. 1.

¶ *Excepcion.*

CUm aliquis implacitat coram aliquibus iustic̃ p3oponat exceptionem, & petat q3 Justic̃ eam allocet q3 si allocare noluerint, si ille qui exceptionem p3posuerit, scribat illam exceptionem & petat q3 iustic̃ sigillum suum appoñ in testiũ. Et si vnus apponere noluerit apponat alius de societate. Et si forte ad querimoniam v̄ facto iustic̃ venire fac̃ dominus rex Record. recordum coram eo, & si illa exceptio non inueniatur in rotulo, & querens ostẽdat exceptionem scriptum sub sigillo iustic̃ appenso mandetur iustic̃, quod sit ad certum diem ad cognoscẽdum sigillum suum vel ad dedicendũ Et si iustic̃ sigillum suum dedicere Writ. Seale non possit, p3ocedatur ad iudicium secundum illam exceptionem, p3out amittend̄ esset vel callandũ. Wi.2.ca.32. Procede

See Assise 6.
Fines 1.8.
Yo3kes 7.
Monasteries 11.

¶ *Excester.*

See Hauen. 11.

¶ *Excommengement.*

ANno gratie millesimo ducentesimo quinquagesimo quarto tertio Idus Maij, in maio3i aula Westm̄ sub p3escncia & assensu domini Henrici Dei gratia regis Anglie illustriz & dominoz̃ Richardi com̃ Coznubie fratris sui E. com̃ Noz̃f. & Suff. Marischalli Anglie, Humfridi comitis Yerfo3d̄ Y. comitis Oxon̄ J. comitis Warran̄ & aliozum optimatũ regni Anglie: Nos Bonifacius miseratione diuina Cantuarien̄is Archiepiscopus totius Anglie p3imas F. London Y. Elien̄is S. Lincoln̄ W. Wigoz̃ R. Noz̃wicen̄ P. Yerfo3den̄. W. Sarum W. Dunol. F. Exon̄ S. Carliol̄ W. Bathen̄ L. Rossen̄ T. Menevensis episcopi, pontificalibus induti, accensis cãdelis in omnez trãsgressoz̃ libertatum ecclesiasticarũ seu liberarum consuetudinum regni Anglie, & p3ecipue earum que continentur in charta communi libertatũ regni, & in charta de foz̃esta, excommunicat̄ sentenc̃ solempniter tulim9 sub hac foz̃ma. Auctoz̃itate dei patris omnipotentis, & filij & spiritus sancti gloziosiss. dei genitricis virginis Marie, & beat Apostoloz̃um Petri & Pauli, & omnium Apostoloz̃um, & beati Thome archiepiscopi martiris omniumque martirum beati Edwardi regis Anglie, omniumq3 confessoz̃ũ, atque virginum, omniumq3 sanctoz̃ Dei, excommunicamus, anathematizamus, & a liminibus sancte matris ecclesie sequestramus omnes illos q3 amodo Liberties M. carta Carta de foz̃esta. Pleas. Letters Assolle. Church

Spoile Custom.

amodo scienꝫ & malicioſe eccleſie p̄iuauerint vel ſpoliauerint ſuo iure. Item omnes illos qui eccleſiaſticas libertates vel antiquas regni conſuetudines approbatas, & p̄cipue libertates & liberas conſuetudines que in chartis libertatū regū de foꝛeſta continent cōceſſas a domino rege archiepiſcopis, epiſcopis, & ceteris Anglie p̄elatis, comitibus, baronibus, militibus, & libere tenentibus, quacunq; arte vel ingenio violauerint infregerint diminuerint, ſeu mutauerint, clam vel palam facto, verbo, vel cōſilio, cōtra illas vel illarum aliquot in quocunq; articulo temere veniendo.

Stat.

Item omnes illos qui contra illas, vel illarum aliquam, aliqua ſtatuta ediderint vel editū ſeruauerint, vel conſuetudines introduxerint, vel ſeruauerint introductas ſcriptoꝛum ſtatutoꝛum, necnon conſiliarios, executoꝛes, & qui ſecundum p̄dicta p̄ſumpſerint iudicaꝛ. Qui omnes & ſinguli ſuperius memoꝛati hanc ſentēciam ſe nouerint incurſuꝝ ipſo facto, qui ſcienter aliquid commiſerint de p̄dict. Qui vero ignoꝛanter non commoniti infra quindenam, a tempoꝛe ſummonitionis ſe coꝛrexerint & arbitrio oꝛdinaꝛioꝛum plene ſatisfecerint de commiſſis ex tūc hac ſententia nō ſint inuoluti. Eadem etiam ſententia innodamus omnes illos qui pacē domini regis & regni p̄ſumpſerint perturbaꝛ. In cuius rei teſtimoniū & memoꝛiam ſempiternam, nos ſolēpniter ſigilla noſtra p̄ſentibus duximus apponenda. Sententia lata ſuper chartas edit. An. 12. H. 3.

Peace.

Letters

2 Item litera regia oꝛdinaꝛijs dirigitur qui alios ſuos ſubditos excōmunicationis vinculo innodarunt, qđ eos abſoluant infra certum diem alioquin qđ cōpareant reſponſ quare eos excommunicaueꝛ. Reſponſio. Rex decernit, qđ talis litera nunquā impoſterum exire permittaꝛ, niſi in caſu quo poſſit inueniri ledi per excōmunicationem regiam libertatem. Articuli cleri. ca. 4.

Ie tenant

3 Si aliquis de tenura domini regis vocatur coꝛam oꝛdinaꝛijs extra parochiam in qua degunt, ſi p̄opter ſuam contumaciam manifeſtam excommunicentur, ac poſt xl. dies p̄o eoꝛum captioñ ſcribatur p̄etendunt ſe p̄iuilegiatos, qđ extra villam ſeu parochiam ſuam non debent vocari, & ſic denegatur bꝛacue regium p̄o captione eoꝛundem. Reſponſio. Cum fuit negatum, negnegabitur in futuꝛum. Artic. cleri. ca. 9.

Bishops

4 In ſtatuto de tallagio non cōcedendo it is enacted that the biſhops ſhould excommunicate thoſe that did againſt the church.

5 In the abꝛidgemēt of the ſtatut it is recited that Anno 8. E. 3. in oꝛdinacione per ſe. it was enacted, that wꝛits were oꝛdeined to the biſhops, to accurſe al & euerye of the perturbers of the peace of holy church, and of the king, felons, maintainours of felons and conſpiratoꝛs of felonye, falſe iurours, takers & maintainours of falſe quarells, euery Sonday and double fꝛaſtes &c. in the Cathedꝛall church and in euery colledge and pariſhe church, and to p̄ocede againſt them accoꝛdinge to the canon lawes And it is aleged in the ſaide abꝛidgement that the ſtatut from whēce thꝭ wꝛyte was fourmed, was Anno 5. E. 3. ſtat. 3. cap. 1. But I cannot finde any of theſe ſtatutes.

Bishops
Peace.
Felony
Cōſpiracie.
Iurroꝛ
Takers
Maintenoꝛs
Churche

Se Attaint 15. Mainpꝛiſe 2.
Confirmacion 3. Pꝛouiſion 13.
Foꝛeſt 22.

Iſſolle.

¶ *Excommunicato capiendo.*

BE it enacted that frō & after ẏ firſt day of Maye nert comminge euery wꝛite of Excommunicato capiēdo that ſhalbee graunted & awarded out

of the highe courte of Chauncerye a-
gainſt any perſon or perſons within
the realme of Englande ſhalbee made
in the time of the terme returnable
before ỳ Quenes highneſſe her heirs
& ſucceſſours in the court commonly
called the kinges benche, in ỳ terme
next after the Teſt of the ſame. and
that the ſame writ ſhalbe made to cõ
teine at the leaſt xv. daies betweene
the Teſt & the retourne therof. And
after the ſame writ ſhalbe forthwith
broughte into the ſaide courte of the
kinges bench, & there in the preſence
of the Juſtices ſhalbe opened, & deli-
uered of record to ỳ ſhirife or other
officer to whome the ſeruing and ex-
ecucion thereof ſhal appartaine, or
to his or theire deputye or deputyes.
And if afterwardes it ſhal or may ap
peare to the Juſtices of ỳ ſame court
for the time being that the ſame writ
ſo deliuered of record, be not duelye
returned before them at the daye of
the returne therof, or that any other
default or negligence hath bene vſed
or had in the not ſeruinge & executig
of the ſaid writs, that then the iuſti-
ces of the ſaid court ſhal and may by
auctoritie of this act aſſeſſe ſuch amer
ciament vpon the ſaide ſhiriffe or o-
ther officer in whome ſuch defaulte
ſhal appeare as to the diſcretion of ỳ
ſaide Juſtices ſhalbe thought mete &
conuenient, whiche amerciament ſo
aſſeſſed, ſhalbe extreated into ỳ court
of the Eſcheker, as other amercia-
ments haue bene vſed.

And be it further enacted by thaucto
ritie aforſaid, that the ſhirife or other
officer, to whome ſuch writte of Ex-
communicato capiendo or other proc-
ces by vertue of this acte ſhalbe dire
cted, ſhal not in any wiſe be compel-
led to bring the body of ſuch perſõ or
perſons as ſhalbe named in the ſaide
writ or proces, into the ſaide court of
the kings benche at the day of the re-
tourne therof but ſhal onely returne
the ſame writ & proces thyther, with
declaration briefely howe & in what
maner he hath ſerued & executed the
ſame to the intent that therupon the
ſaide Juſtices may then further ther
in proceede according to the tenour &
effect of this preſent act. And if ỳ ſaid
ſhirife or other officer to whome the
execucion of the ſaid writ ſhal ſo ap-
partaine, do or ſhal returne, that the
party or parties named in the ſayde
writ, cannot be found within his bai
lywike, that the ſaide iuſtices of the
kinges benche for the time being, v-
pon euerie ſuche returne ſhal award
one writ of Capias againſt the ſayd
perſon or perſons named in the ſaid
writ of Excommunicato capiendo, re
turnable in the ſame court in ỳ term
time, two moneths at the leaſt nerte
after the Teſt therof, with a proclа-
macion to be conteined within ỳ ſaid
writ of Capias, that the ſhirife or o-
ther officer to whome the ſaid write
ſhalbe directed in the ſhyre courte
or elſe at the generall aſſiſe & gaol de-
liuere to bee holden within the ſame
county, or at a quarter ſeſſions to be
holden before the Juſtices of ỳ peace,
within the ſame countye ſhall make
open proclamacion tenne dayes at ỳ
leaſt before the retourne, that ỳ par-
tye or parties named in the ſaid writ
ſhal within fiue dayes nexte after ſuch
proclamacion yelde his or their body
or bodies to ỳ gaole and priſon of the
ſaid ſhirife or other ſuch officer, ther
to remaine as a priſoner according
to the tenor and effect of the firſt writ
of Excommunicato capiendo, vppon
paine of forfaiture of x.li. And there
vpon after ſuch proclamacion had, &
ỳ ſaid fift dayes paſt & expired, thẽ ỳ
ſaid ſhirife or other officer to whome
ſuche writ of Capias ſhalbe directed,

ſhal

Return.

Capias

Forf.

shal make returne of the same writ of Capias into the saide court of the kings benche, of al ỳ he hath done in the execucion therof, & whether the partye named in the saide writ haue yelded his body to pris̄ō or not. And if vpon the retorne of the saide shirif it shall appere that ỳ ptye or parties named in the said writt of Capias or any of them haue not yelded their bodyes to ỳ gaole & pris̄on of the saide shirife or other officer accordig to ỳ effect of the sāe proclamacion ỳ then euery such person ỳ shal so make default, shal for euery such default forfait to the queens highnes, her heirs & succeſſors ten poūdes, which shall likewise bee extreated by the said iustices, into ỳ said court of escheker in such maner and fourme, as fines & amerciaments ther taxed & assessed ar vsed to be. And therupon the saide Justices of the kinges bēch shal also award forth one another writt of Capias against the pson or psons that so shalbe returned to haue made default wt̄ such like proclamacion as was cōteined in the firſt Capias & a peine of xx.li. to be mencioned in ỳ said seconde writ & proclamacion. And the shirife or other officer to whō the said secōd writ of Cap. shalbe so directed, shall serue & execute the same second writ in such like maner & fourme as before is expressed for the seruing & executing of the said firſt writ of capias & if the shirife or other officer shal retourne vppon the said second Capias that hee hath made the proclamacō accordig to the tenor and effecte of the same writte, and that the partye hath not yelded his body to pris̄on according to ỳ tenor of the said proclamacion that then the said partye that so shal make default, shal for such hys cōtēpt & default forfait to the queens highnes, her heires & succeſſours the summe of xx.li. which saide sume of xx.li. the said iustices of the kings benche for the time being, shal likewise cause to be extreated into the saide court of Escheker, in maner & fourm aforesaid. And then the said Justices shal likewise award forth one other writte of Capias against the saide party, with such like proclamacion and payn of forfeiture as was conteined in the said seconde writ of Capias. And the shirife or other officer to whom the said third writ of Capias shal so be directed, shal serue & execut the said third writ of Capias in such lyke manner & fourme as before in this act is expressed & declared for ỳ serving & executing of the said firſte and second writes of Capias. And if the shirife or other officer to whome thexecucīō of the said third writ shal appertaine doe make retourne of the saide thirde writ of Capias ỳ ỳ party vpon such proclamacīō hath not yelded his body to pris̄on according to ỳ tenour therof, that then euery suche party for euery suche contempt & default, shall likewise forfaite to the Queenes Maieſtie, her heires & succeſſors other xx. li. whiche summe of xx.li shall likewise be extreated into the said court of the Escheker in maner and fourme aforsaide and thereupon the said Justices of the kinges benche shall likewise awarde forthe one writ of Capias against the saide party with like proclamacion & like paine of forfaiture of xx.li. and that also the said iustices shall haue auctority by this act infinitely to awarde such proces of capias with suche like proclamacion and pain of forfaiture of xx.li as is before limited againſte the saide partye that so shal make default, in yeldinge of his body to the pris̄on of the shirife, vntill such time as by retourne of some of the sayde

Forf. Proclam Forf. Proclam

writs before ỳ said Justices, it shal & may appeare ỳ ỳ said party hath yelded himselfe to the custody of the said Shirife or other officer according to the tenor of the saide proclamacion, & that the party vpon euery default & contept by him made against ỳ proclamation of any of ỳ saide writes so infinitely to be awarded against him shall incurre like paine & forfeyture of xl.li. which shal likewise be extreated in maner and fourme aforsaide.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforsaide, that when any person or persons shal yeld his or their bodye or bodies to the handes of the shirife or other officer, vpon any of ỳ saide writes of Capias: that then the same party or parties ỳ shal so yelde them, shal remaine in the prison and custody of the said shirife or other officer, without baile, baston or mainprise, in suche like maner and forme, to al intentes and purposes as hee or they should or ought to haue done yf he or they had ben apprehended and taken vpon the said writ of Excõmunicato capiendo.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforsaid, that if any shirife or other officer, by whom the said writ of Capias or any of them, shalbe returned as is aforesaide, do make an vntrue returne vpon any of ỳ said writes ỳ the party named in ỳ sayde writ hath not yelded his body, vpon the saide proclamacios or any of thẽ, where in dede the party did yeld him selfe according to the effect of ỳ same That thẽ euery such shirife or other officer for euery suche false & vntrue returne shal forfait to the party greued and dampnified by the saide returne the summe of xl.li. For the which summe of xl. li the sayde party greeued shal haue his recouery & due remedy by action of debte, bil, plaint or information in anye of the Quenes courts of record, in which action bill, plaint, or information no essoigne, protection or wager of law shal be admitted or alowed for the party defendaunt. Sauing and reseruinge to al Archebishops and bishops and al other hauing authoritie to certifie any person excommunicated, like authoritie to accept and receiue the submission & satisfaction of the said person so excommunicated in maner & fourme heretofore vsed, and him to absolue and release, & the same to signifie, as heretofore it hath bene accustomed, to the Quenes maiestye, her heires and successours, into the hygh court of Chancery, and thereupon to haue such writes for the deliueraunce of the said person so absolued and released from the Shirifes custody or prison as heretofore they or any of them had, or of right ought or might haue had. Any thing in thys present statute specified or contained to the contrarye hereof in any wise notwithstandinge. Prouided alwais that in Wales the counties Palantines of Lancaster, Chester, Durhã, and Elye, & in the Cinq portes, being iurisdictions and places exempt where the Quenes maiesties writte doth not runne, and proces of Cap. from thence not returnable into the saide court of the kings benche after any Significauit being of record in the saide court of Chauncery the tenour of suche Significauit by Mittimꝰ shalbe sent to such of the officers of the said coũty of Wales, counties Palantine & places exempte, within whose officers charge or iurisdiciõ ỳ offendour shalbe resiãt that is to say to the chauncellour or Chamberlain for the said county Palantine of Lãcaster & Chester, & for the cinq ports to the Lord warden of the same & for

Bishop

Wales
Chester
Durham

Significauit

Forf.

Wales

Wales & Ely, and the county Palãtins of Durham to the chiefe Iustice or Iustices there. And thereupon euery of the saide Iustices and officers to whome such tenor or Significauit with Mittimus shalbe directed & deliuered, shal by vertue of this estatut haue power and auctoritie to make lyke proces to the inferiour officer & officers, to whome the execution of proces there doth appartaine returnable before the Iustices, there at their next Sessions or courtes, twoo moneths at the least, after the Teste of euery suche processe. So alwaies, as in euery degree they shal procede in theire Session & courts againste ỳ offendours as the Iustices of the said court of the kings bench are limited by the tenour of this acte, in Terme tymes to do and execute.

Impr̃ison. Out of the Realme realme Deins age Non sane memorie Feme court

¶ Prouided also, and be it enacted that any persone at the time of any Proces of Capias afore mencioned awarded, beinge impr̃ison or oute of thys realme in parties beyonde the sea, or within age, or of non Sane memorie or woman couert, shal not incurre any of the paines or forfayture afore mencioned, whiche shall growe by any returne or default happening during such time of nonage, impr̃isonment beinge beyond the sea or non sane memorie. And ỳ by vertu of this estatute, the party greeued may pleade euery such case or matter in barre of and vppon the distres or other proces that shalbe made for leuying of any of the sayd paynes or forfeytures. And then if the offendor against whome anye suche writte of Excommunicato capiendo shalbe awarded shal not in the same writte of Excommunicato capiendo haue a sufficient and lawful addicion according to the fourme of the estatute of Anno of Henry the fifte, in cases of certayne suytes, whereuppon proces of Exigente are to be awarded. Addicion

Or yf in the Significauit it be not cõteyned, that the Excommunicacion doth procede vpon some cause or contempte of some original matter of heresye, or refusinge to haue hys, or theyr chylde baptized, or to receyue the holye communion, as yt ys now commonlye vsed to bee receyued in the sayde Churche of Englande, or to come to dyuine seruyce now commonlye vsed in the sayde Church of Englande, or errour in matters of religion or doctryne nowe receyued, and allowed in the sayde Church of Englande, incontinencye, vsury, simony, periurye, in the ecclesiasticall courte or Idolatrye. That then all and euerye paynes and forfeytures lymited agaynste suche personnes excommunicate by thys estatute, by reason of suche writte of Excommunicato capiendo wantynge sufficiẽt addicion or of such Significauit, wãtinge all the causes afore mencyoned, shalbee vtterlye voyde in lawe and by waye of plea to bee alowed to the partye greeued. And yf the addycion shal bee withe a Nuper, of the place, then in euerye suche case, at the awardinge of the firste Capias, wyth proclamacion according to the fourme aforemencyoned, one writ of proclamacion (without anye paine expressed) shalbee awarded into the countye where the offendour shalbe commonlye resyant at the tyme of the awardynge of the sayde first Capias, with payne in the same writte of proclamacion to bee retournable the daye of the retourne of the sayde firste Capias with payne, and proclamatiõ thereupon at some one such

Herefie

time & court, as is prescribed for ỳ proclamacion vppon the said first Capias with paine. And if such proclamacion be not made in the coũtie wher the offendor shalbe most commonlye resiant in suche cases of additions of ℣up, ỳ thẽ such offẽdor shal sustaine no paine or forfaiture by vertue of this estatut, for no yelding his or her body, accordinge to the tenour aforemencioned: Any thing before specified to ỳ contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding. An. 5. El. ca. 23

¶ *Execucion.*

SEe voucher 3. of execution vppon recouery in value against ỳ vouche.

Det. Recouer Recog. Eleccion

2 ¶ Cum debitum fuerit recuperat vel in cur regis recognitũ, vel dãpna adiudicata sit de cetero in electione illius qui sequitur p huiusmodi debito aut dampnis sequi breue qõd vic fieri fac de terris & cattall debitoris, vel qõd vic liberet ei omnia bona & cattall debitoris exceptis bobus arcis caruce, & medietate terre sue, quousq; debitũ fuerit leuat per rationabile pciũ et extent. Et si eyciatur de illo ten, habeat recuperare per bre no. dill. & postea p bre de redisseisiñ si necesse fuerit Westm. 2. cap. 19.

Fieri fac. Goods.

Redisl.

Recordes

3 ¶ Quia de his que recordata sunt coram cancellario dñi regis & eius iustic, qui recordum habent & inrotulẽ eorum irrotulat non debet fieri processus placiti p sum, attachiamenta, essoñ visus terre, & alias solempnitates cur, sicut fieri consuevit de cõtractu & conuencionibus fact extra cur, obseruandum est de cetero, quod ea q inueniuntur irrotulat coram his, q recordum habent, vel in finibus content sive sint contractus, sive conuenciones, sive obligaciones, sive seruic, aut cõsuetudines recognite sive alia quecũq; irrotulata, qbus cur dñi regis sive iure & consuetudinis offensa, aut cleritate pstare potest, tale de cetero

Pleade.

habeant vigorẽ, qõd nõ sit necesse imposterũ de his placitare, sed cũ venerit conqrens ad cur dñi regis, si recens sit cognicio vel finis leuat videlt infra ann, statim habeat bre de execuc illius cognic facte. Et si forte a maiori tẽpore transacto facta fuerit illa recognicio vel finis leuat? precipiatur vic ỳ sciũ fac pti de qua sit qrimonia, qõd sit ad certum diẽ coram iustic ostẽs, si quid sciat dicere, quare hmõi irrotulat, vel in fine content execution habere non debeant. Et si ad diem nõ venerit, vel forte venerit & nihil sciat dicere, quare execuc fieri non debeat pcipiat vic q rẽ irrotulat vel in fine content exequi faciat. Eodẽ modo mãdet ordinario in suo casu obseruar, nihilominus qõd supradictum est de medio, qui per recognicion aut iudic obligat est ad acquietãd W. 2. ca. 46.

Scire fac.

Ordinary

Meine.

4 ¶ See recogñ 1. 2. 5. of execution vppon statut marchaunt.

5 ¶ Pur ceo q diuerses gents enherites de diuerses tenements creances diuerses biens en monoye ou en marchandises as plusours gents du royalme donent lour tenemẽtz & chateux a lour amis p collusiõ dauoir ent les profits a lour volunte, & puis senfuit a la fraunchise de Westm ou au S. Martin le graund de Londr ou auts tielx places priuileges & illeoques bident long temps a grãde continuãce dauts biens & pfits des dits tenemẽts & chateux tãq; les dits creditours serront moult lies de prendr vn petit pcel de lour det & releiser le remnant ordein est & assentus q si il purra estre trouez que tielx bone soient illint faites par collusion que les dits credits eyent execuc des dits tenemẽts & chateux auxi auãt cõe nul tiel doñ neust este fait anno 50. E. 3. ca. 6. See a lyke statut. Det 5.

Gifts Collusion

Sanctuary.

Dett

Collusion Execution.

6 ¶ See Staple 8. 32. of execuciõ vpõ a statut Staple.

7 ¶ See

7 ¶ See passages. 4. of execution against any of the cominaltie, vpon a iugement geuen against the comminaltie.

8 ¶ See vses. 7. of execution of dettes vpon landes in vse.

9 ¶ See recoueries. 2. howe they that haue lands in execution may falsefy recoueries.

10 ¶ Whereas before thys time diūs and sundry persons haue sued execu tions, as well vpō iugements for thē geuen of their dettes or dammages, as vppon suche statutes marchaunt, statuts of the staple, or recognisaun ces as haue ben to them before made recognised and knowledged, & ther vpon suche landes, tenementes, and other hereditaments, as were liable to the same execution, haue bene by reasonable extent to them deliuered in execution, for the satisfaction of theire said dets and damages, accor ding to the laws of thys realme. Nevertheless it hath ben oft times sene, that suche lands, tenements, and hereditaments, so deliuered and had in executiō, haue ben recouered, or lawfully deuested, take awaye, or euicted frō ỳ possessiō of the said recouerers, obliges, or recognisez, their executorz or assignes, before such tyme as they ben fully satisfied & paid of their said dets & dammages, wout any maner fraud, disceit, couin, collusiō, or other defaut in the said recouerres, obligez or recognises, their executors or assignes, by reason wherof the said recoueries, obliges, & recognises haue bē therby sett clerely without remedye by any maner suite of the laiwe, to recouer or come by any such part or parcell of their saide dets and damages, as was behind, & not by them leuied, or receiued before suche time as the said lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, so by them had in execution, were recouered, lawfully deuested, taken, or euicted, out of and frō theire possessions as is aforesaide, to theire great hurte & losse, and muche seeming to bee against equal iustice, and good conscience. For reformatiō wherof be it enacted by auctoritie of this present parlement, that if hereafter, any such landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, as be, or shalbe had & deliuered to any person or persons, in execution as is aforsaid, vpon any iust and lawfull title, matter, condition, or cause, wherwithal ỳ said lāds tenements, or hereditaments, were liable, tied and bound at such time as they were deliuered & taken into execution, shall happen to be recouered, lawfully deuested, taken, or euicted out of and from the possession of any such person & persons, as now haue & hold, or hereafter shal haue & hold the same in executiō, as is aforsaid, without any fraud, deceit, couin, collusiō, or other defaut of the said tenāt or tenāts by executiō, before such time as ỳ said tenātz by executiō, their exec or assignes shall haue fully & wholy leuied or receiued the said hole det & damages, for ỳ which ỳ said lands, tenemēts & other hereditamēts were deliuered & taken in exec as is aforsaide, thē, euery such recouerer, oblige, & recognise shal & may haue and pursue a writt of scire facias, out of the same court, frō whēce ỳ said former writ of executiō did pcede, against such pson or psons as the said writ of execution was first pursued, their heirs, exec or assignes, of such lāds, tenemēts, or hereditamēts, as were or ben thē liable, or charged the said executiō, returnable into the same courte at a certaine day, being full xl. dayes after the date of ỳ same writ. At which day if ỳ def. beig lawfully warned, make defaut or appere, and do not shew and plede a suffi

Deliuered.

Landes

Reconered
Euicted

Landes

Before

Euicted.
Euicted
Recouered.

Scire fac.

Landes

Without
Remedy

40. dales.
Def.
Not plede

Landes

a sufficient matter or cause, other thē the acceptance of the saide landes, tenementes and hereditamentes by ỳ said former writ of execution, to barre, auoide, or discharge the saide suite for the residue of the said dette & damages remaining vnleuied, or vnreceiued by ỳ said former execution, thē the lord chancellour, or other such iustice or Iustices, before whom suche writ of scire facias, shal make estsonz a new writ or writs out of the sayde former recorde of iudgement, statutes marchant, statute staple, or recognisance, of like nature & effecte as ỳ said former writ of execuciō was, for the leuying of the residue of all such det & dam̄ as thē shal appere to be vnleuied, vnsatisfied, or vnpaide of the whole summe or summes in the said former writ of execution conteyned, any law, custome, or other thing to ỳ cōtrary herof heretofore vsed in any wise notwithstāding. An. 32. H. 8. c. 5.

¶ Se courts. An. 33. H. 8. c. 39. of execution for the kings dettes, & that the kyng shal haue execuciō before other and what landes be liable to that executions.

Remaining

Chanceler.

Iustice

New execution

Se Aliens. 1.
Assise. 5.
Atteint. 15.
Bankrupts. 1. 2.
Chester. 3.
Clergy. 14.
Damages. 6.
Dett. 5.
Det to the kyng. 6.
Drapery. 11.
Exchange. 8.
Executors. 4-5.
Fines. 7.
Forstallers. 4.
Franchises. 20.
Fraudulēt gift. 1.
Maintenance. 7.
Nisi prius. 8.
Proces. 8.
Proclamation. 3.
Protection. 3.
Recogn̄. 1. 2. 5. 6. 7.
Recoueries. 2.
Returne of Shirifes. 2.
Riots. 1.
Shirifes. 2.
Staple. 8. 32.
Tindale. 2.
Treason. 15.
Trial. 11. 15.
Vouch. 3.
Vses. 7. 9.
Wales. 5. 22. 28. 32.
Wardes. 24.

¶ *Execution of statutes.*

THe kynge our soueraigne Lorde remembreth howe by vnlawful maintenances, geuing of liueries, signes and tokens, and reteinders by endentures, promises, or other writtinges, or otherwise embracaries of hys subiectes, vntrue demeanings of shirifes in making panels and other vntrue returnes, by taking of money by iuries, by great riots, and vnlawfull assemblies, the policie & good rule of this realm̄ is almost subdued, and for the nō punishing of these inconueniences, and by occasion of the premisses, nothing or litle maye bee founde by enquery, whereby the lawes of the lande in execution maye take litle effect, to ỳ encrease of murders, robberies, periuries, & vnsuerties of all men liuinge, and losses of their landes and goodes, to the great displeasure of almyghty God. Therfore it is ordeyned for reformatiō of the premisses, by auctority of the said Parlement, that the Chauncellour and Treasorer of Englande for the tyme beinge, and keeper of the kings priuie seale, or .ij. of them, callinge to them a Bishop and a temporal Lord of the kynges moste honorable counsell. And the two chiefe Iustices of ỳ kynges benche and commō place for the time being, or other two iustices in theire absence, vpon bill or information put to the said chancellor for the kyng or any other, again any pson, for anye misdehauing afore rehearsed, haue auctorite to call before thē by writ or by priuie seale, the said misdoers. And they & others by their discretions, by whom the truth maye bee knowen to examine, and such as they finde therin defective, to punish them after their demerites, after the fourme & effecte of the statutes ther-

Maint. Liueries Retainors Embracaries. Shirifes. Riots Returne Iuries

Chancellor

Iust. of b.

Informā.

Call

Examine

of.

of made, in like maner and fourm as they ſhould and ought to be puniſhed yf they were therof conuict, after the due order of the law. An. 3. H. 7. cap. 1. See thys nert acte.

Chancellor. 2 ¶ The Chanceller, Treaſorer of Englād, & the preſident of the kings moſt honorable coūſel, attending vpon hys moſte honorable perſon, for the time beig, and keper of the kings priuy ſeale or two of thē, calling vnto them one biſhop, and one tepozall lozd of the kings moſt honozable coūſel, and the two chiefe Juſtices of the kynges benche, and the commō place for the time being, or other two of the kyngs Juſtices in their abſence, vpon any bill or inforzmation hereafter to bee put in the chaunceloure of Englande, Treaſozer, Pzeſident of the kynges ſaid moſt honozable coūſell, or keper of the kyngs priuie ſeale for the tyme being, for any miſbehauinge before rehearſed, (*ſ. in an. 3. H. 7. ca. 1. before.*) from hencefozth haue full power and auctozitie to call before them by writ of priuy ſeale, ſuche miſdoers, and thē and other by their diſcretion, by whom the truthe may be knowē to examine. And ſuche as they ſhal finde defectiue to puniſh them after their demerits, after the fozm and effect of the ſaid fozmer ſtatute, and of all other ſtatutes thereof tofore made, and not repealled and expired, in like maner and fozme as they ſhoulde and oughte to bee puniſhed, yf they were therof conuicted, after the due order of the kigs laws. An. 21. H. 8. ca. 20. See Juſtices of Aſſiſes. An. 11. H. 7. cap. 3.

Juſt. of p. 3 ¶ All and ſinguler the Juſtices of peace win any ſhire, citie, boroughe, or place within thys realme of Englād, Wales, or any other the kings dominiōs, ſhal yerely at the general ſeſſions of the peace, to bee holdē nert after the ſeaſte of Eaſter, aſſemble themſelues together, that is to ſaye euery number of them within the limits of their commiſſions, wherein they bee named Juſtices of Peace, & at and vpon ſuch their aſſemble, ſhal diligently together and amōgſt thēſelues peruſe, examine, ſtudye, and knowe the effectes and true intentes of the lawes, ſtatutes, ordinaunces & prouiſions hereafter ſpecified, that is to ſay, the lawes and ſtatutes heretofore made and prouided, concerning or in any wiſe touching vacabonds, retainors, geuing liueries, ſignes, tokens, or badges maintenaunce, imbracery, bow ſtaues and archery, vnlawful games, forſtallers, and regratours, vitaile, vitaillers, and inholders, and euery of thē, and of all ſtatutes and lawes made in this preſent parliament touching the ſame, or anye of them, and after the peruſing & deliberate vnderſtanding of the ſaid lawes, ſtatuts, and ordinances, they ſhall deuiſe among themſelues, how the ſame may bee beſt put in due and iuſte execution. And for the better proceadinge therein theye ſhall deuide and ſeuer themſelues, limitting and aſſigninge alwayes the nomber of twoo of them at the leaſte, or more, into the hundredes, wapentakes, rapes, commotes, or number of Townes and villages by their diſcretiōs. And that the ſayde Juſtices ſo deuided, or two of them at the leaſte, ſhal in euerye quarter of the yeare, from and after the ſayde feaſte of Eaſter nexte comminge, holde and kepe win the limittes of their deuiſion, one ſeſſions beſide the generall quarter ſeſſions for the peace, the ſayde one ſeſſions to bee kepte and holden alwayes within the limittes of their diuiſion, at and in one ſuch daye as by thē ſhalbe appointed, ſo that it be alwayes

Aſſemble.
Examine
Vacabonds
Retainors
Liueries
Maint.
Imbracery.
Bowſtaues
Archery
Games
Forſtallers
Vitaillers
Inholders
Lawes
Execution.
Deuide
Seſſion

wayes ſix wekes at the leaſt before ỳ quarter ſeſſions. And that all proces, and proceedings in euery of the ſayde ſeſſions ſo to be holden, ſhalbe continued from ſeſſions to ſeſſions. And ỳ the ſaid Juſtices, or two of thē at the leaſt, at and in euery ſuch ſeſſiōs ſhal haue power and auctoritie to enquire, as well by the othes of xij. men, inhabitants within the limits of theire diuiſion, as by any information geeuen to them by any perſon or perſons, of all defautes, offences, and cōtēpts done, or committed, or herafter to be done or committed, againſte the fourme of any of the ſtatutes aforeſaid, & to heare and determine the ſame, & ſhall alſo haue power and auctorityе vpon anye preſentment or information touching the premiſſes or anye of them to make proceſſe by Venire facias, one Capias, and an erigēt vnder the ſeales of the ſame Juſtices, or two of them, againſt euery ſuch perſon and perſons, againſt whom any ſuche information, or preſentement ſhalbe had for their apparance, afore them in their ſeſſions to bee holdē as is aforeſaid to aunſwere to ſuche information or preſentement as ſhall be there had or made. And if the perſon or perſones accuſed by information or preſentement ſhalbe conuicte vpon anye ſuche information or preſentement by confeſſiō or verdicte of xij. men, that then the ſayde Juſtices of peace, or .ij. of them afore whome ſuch conuiction ſhalbe had, ſhal haue full power & auctoritie to geeue iudgemēt againſt euery ſuch offendour or offendours ſo conuict, of ſuch peines by inpriſonement, or ſuch peines loſſes and forfeitures of moneye, or both, or any of them, as are limitted in the ſaide ſeueral ſtatutes for ſuche offences, whereof they ſhalbe ſo conuict, and cauſe execution thereof to be made and had accordingly. And alſo the ſaid iuſtic of peace, or two of thē, at and in their ſaid ſeſſions, ſo to bee holden, as is aforeſaid, ſhal haue power and auctoritie to correcte and reforme the paneiz of iuries for any inquiries to bee made afore them, touching the sayde ſtatutes or anye of them, in like maner and fourme as iuſtices of gaole deliuery and of peace may do in their ſeſſions, by vertue of a ſtatute thereof made in the third yere of kyng Henry the viij. (*ſ.c4p.12. whiche is in panel.4.*) and that the ſhirife & other miniſters hauing power to returne panels, ſhal make his and their returnes, according to ſuch reformation & correction of the iuſtices aforeſaide, vpon the paine limitted by the ſame ſtatute. And it is &c. that yf anye perſon or perſons be conuicted, as is aforeſaide, by any information afor the ſaid iuſtices or two of them, within ỳ limits of their diuiſiō, that then the moitie of the paines, loſſes, & forfeitures of money of ỳ offendourz ſo conuicte, ſhalbe to the kyngs maieſties vſe, and the other moitie therof to the partie that purſueth ſuch information, according to the tenour & effect of the ſaid ſeueral ſtatuts. And yf anye conuiction bee had by reaſon or vpon any preſentment, that then the kynges maieſtie ſhall haue the whole paines, fines, and forfeitures of the offendours, all whiche paines, fines, loſſes, and forfeitures of mony to bee due to the kyng, by reaſon of any conuiction as is aforeſaid, together with all iſſues, fines, and amerciaments afore the ſaid Juſtices vpon the limittes of their deuiſion, ſhalbee leuied by the ſhirife or his miniſters by a ſcedule indented, to be made betweene ſuche Juſtices or two of them, afore whom ſuch pains, loſſes & forfaitures, fines, iſſues, amerciaments ſhalbe

Proces

Enquere.

Panel

Offences

Shirife.

Retorne.

Proces

Forf.

Conuict.

Forf.

Jugement.

Shirife

shalbe lost and forfaite, and the sayd Shiriffe, the one parte of the whiche scedule shalbee certified by the sayde Justices or two of them yearely in ỳ terme of S. Michael into the kinges escheker, to the intent that the shirife shall there aunswere the same to the kynges vse. Certified Escheker

Prouided alwayes and bee it &c. that euerye of the sayde Justices of peace, shall haue for holdinge of euerye of the sayde sessions, as is aforesaide. xiij.s. for theire costes, and the clerke of the sessions by them to bee appointed, for the making and writting of the proces and extracts of the sessions, for euery sessions. vj.s. to bee payde by the handes of the shiriffe of the kynges part ẽ portiõ of the paines lostes and forfaitures, and of the issues, fines, and amerciamentes aforesayde. Just. of p. Fees

Prouided alwayes, that Justices of peace, in Cities, boroughs and townes corporate, not beinge shires or coũties of themselues, shall assemble once in the yeare with the Justice of peace of the shire where such Cities, Boroughs or townes corporates be, and shalbee admitted to execute thys acte, within the Citie, Borroughe, or towne corporate, where they shalbe Justices of peace, and not els where. Towne. Shire.

Prouided also, that no information or presentement shalbe had or taken by the saide Justices of peace so deuided by auctoritie of thys acte, but for suche offences, defautes, or contẽpts as ben, or shalbee done within the limits of theire deuision. And bee it &c. that the said iustices of peace thus deuided, or two of them within the limittes of their deuisiõ, shal haue full power and auctoritie to examine, enquire, heare, and determine, by information ẽ trial as is aforesaid, all defauts and contempts, which after the feaste of ỳ Natiuitie of our lord nert comming, shall bee done or committed by anye seruauntes, commonlye called yomen or gromes, husbandmen, labourers, and artificers, or anye of them, against the tenour, fourme and effecte of the statutes and lawes, made for excessiue apparell, and to correct and punithe the offendours therein, beinge thereof conuicte afore them, as is aforesaide, according to suche paines, forfaitures, and punishementes, as is limitted by the said lawes and statutes of apparel, to bee leuied, payde and certified as is aforsaide. And it is &c. that aswell the iustices of assise, as the Justices of Chester, and the kings Justices of North Wales and South Wales, in all ẽ singuler their circuits, shal haue full authoritie and power by the force of this presente acte, to enquire as well by information as by presentement, before thẽ of the defauts, contempts, omissions, negligences, fauours, affections, corruptions, and other thinges whatsoeuer they shall bee, of all and singuler the said Justices of peace, whiche shal not diligentlye, truelye, and duely see, put, and cause the sayde good lawes, statutes, ordinances and prouisions to bee put in vre, exercise, and perfecte execution, according to the effectes, as well of the said statutes heretofore made, as of thys present acte, and to heare, examine, and determine the same, as is aforesayde, and to assesse suche fines vpon the sayde Justices of peace, and vpon euerye of them beinge conuict of anye defaultes, negligences, and offences as is aforesayde, as to theire discretion shalbee thought expedient for the qualitie and quantitie of their offences. And bee it &c. that all shirifes, bailifes, constables, headborroughes, and all and singuler other officers Apparell Just. of all Chester wales Negligent Just. of p. Fine Just. of p. Shirifes. Bailifes Officers Just. of p. Just. of p. Determine

cers and ministers whatsoeuer, as wel within liberties as without, shal be attendant, ayding, and assistinge to all and singuler the said iustices of peace, in and for the due execution of thys acte, vpon paine to make suche fines, as by the sayd Justices of peace or two of them shalbee assessed to the kynges vse by theire discretions.

Attendant

Fine

Prouided alwaye, that thys statute shall not binde any Justice of peace, or of Quorum, to assemble or execute any thinge in thys acte, for in anye other shire, citty, borough or place, then in such shire, citye, borough, or place, where hee shalbe resident and dwelling at the tyme when suche assemble shalbe made by vertue of thys acte.

Resident

Prouided also, that such Lords and other, which being iustice of peace or Quorum, be or shalbe of the kynges priue counsaile, attendant vpon his royal persone, or anye principal officer of hys hyghenesse house, attendant vpon his office, and other, which shal happen to bee occupied in hys hyghenesse seruice by hys Maiesties commaundemente, shal not bee compelled to assemble with the Justices of peace or Quorum, in any shire, citie, or borough, or otherwise bounden to doe or exercise by authoritie of thys acte, then they be bounde to doe afore the makynge of thys acte, any thing or thinges conteined in thys acte to ỳ contrarie notwithstanding.

Lordes. Counsell

Not compelled

Prouided also, that the Justices of either Benche, Barons of the kings Escheker, the kynges Attourney & solicitour, and all other Justices, officers, and ministers, beinge bounden to attende at the Yearmes, shall not during theire attendaunce, bee compelled to holde or kepe any Sessions in the limittes deuided to them, vpon the assembles of the Justices of peace, as is aforesaide. And to the intent that the saide Justices, Barons, and all other officers and ministers aforesaide, maye the better bee once in the yere at euery assemble aforesaid. It is ꝛc. that the quarter Sessions holden after Easter, shalbe yerely kepte vpon the tewsdaye next after lowe Sondaye, in euerye shire of thys realme, Wales, and other the kynges dominions.

Just. of b. Barons. Marshal & cryer

Not compelled

Easter.

Prouided alwaye that thys acte, or any thing therin contained, shall not in anye wise extende to the Countie Palentine of Herham, within the countie of Northumberlande, ne to the County Palentine of Elye within the countie of Cambridge, nor to any towne corporate or libertie within either of the sayd counties Palentines, hauinge Justices of peace, for or concerninge the extractinge, retourning, certifiyng, or leuiynge, of anye issues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes, or penalties to be assessed or tared vpon any person or persons in any Sessions to be holden within the sayde Countyes Palentines, or eyther of them, or within any towne corporate, situate and beinge within eyther of the sayde Countie Palentines: but that the same issues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes and penalties, and euerye of them may bee assessed, tared, extracted, returned, certified and leuied from tyme to tyme hereafter, in suche maner & fourme, to all intentes and purposes, as they and euerye of them haue ben vsed to bee assessed, tared, extracted, returned, certified and leuied at any time before the makynge of thys acte, or shoulde bee assessed, tared, extracted, returned, certified and leuyed, yf the sayde acte had neuer been had or made, thys acte, or anye thing therin contained to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

Heram. Ely.

Fines. Issues

Issues. Fines Forf.

Leuied

Leuied

Pro-

Iust. of p. Not cõpell

Prouided alwaye and bee it &c. that Justices of the peace within any shire of thys Realme of Englande and Wales, shal not be compelled by vertue of thys acte to assemble themselues, for the execution of thys acte for thys present yere, before the next generall Assises to bee holden within euery suche county, before the feaste of S. Michael the archangel next cõming, but that they and euery of thẽ shalbe cõpelled, vpon like paine mentioned in thys acte, to assemble themselues at the saide generall assises for the execution of the same, for thys p̃sent yere onely, according to the purporte, tenour, and true meaninge of thys acte: Any thinge in thys acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

Lancaster Estretes Issues Foyl. Leuied

Prouided alway, that this acte or any thing therein conteined, shal not in any wise extende or be preiudicial or hurteful to the county Palantine and duchy of Lancaster, or any towne corporate within the same county palantine and duchy, hauing iustices of the peace, for or cõcerning the extracting, returning, certifiyng, or leuying of anye issues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes, or penalties, to bee tared or assessed vpon any person or persons, in any sessions to be holden within the saide Countie Palentine, and duchy of Lancaster, or townes corporate, parcel of the same duchy, by vertue of thys acte, but that the same issues, fines, forfaitures, amerciamentes and penalties, shall & may be extracted, returned, certified, or leuyed from time to time, in suche maner and fourme, to all intentes & purposes, as they haue vsed to be extracted, returned, certified, and leuied at any tyme before the makyng of thys acte, thys acte or anye thinge therein conteined to the cõtrary notwithstandinge.

Wales. Chester. Certifie Estreates

Prouided alwaye, and bee it &c. that the Justices of peace in euerye of the shires in South Wales and Northwales and county Palentine of Chester, according to their limitatiõ, shal and may certifie all the streits by thẽ to be made in maner and fourme as is aforesaide, to and afore such chamberlaine or chamberlaines, chauncellour or chancellours, auditor or auditours, in such place or places, as by the kings maiesty is, or hereafter shal be appointed or assigned for hearing & determining of the shirises accõpts in euery of the said shires in Wales or county Palentine aforesaid, anye thinge in thys acte mentioned to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Durham Estreates Foyl. Leuied

Prouided alway that thys act, or any thing therein conteined, shall not in any wise extẽde to the county Palantine & countie of Durhã, or to any towne corporate wiin ẏ same coũtye Palantine, or coũtie hauing iustices of peace, for & concerning the extracting, retourning, certifiynge, or leuying, of any issues, fines, forfaitures, amerciaments, or penalties, to bee assessed or tared, vpon any person or persones in anye sessions to bee holden within the saide Countye Palantine, or Countie of Durham, or wiin anye towne Corporate, situate and beynge within either the said Countie Palantine or Countie, but that ẏ same issues, fines, forfaitures, amerciaments, or penalties, and euery of them, may bee assessed, tared exacted, retourned, certified, and leuied, from tyme to tyme hereafter, in suche maner and fourme, to all intentes & purposes, as they and euery of them haue been vsed to be assessed, tared, extracted, retourned, certified, & leuied, at any time before ẏ making of thys act, or should be assessed, tared, extracted, retourned, certified, & leuied, yt thys

thys said acte had neuer ben had, ne made, thys acte or any thing therein conteined to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted, that thys acte or any thing therein conteined shall not extende to the barons or inhabitants, of or within the cinque portes, or their members, or to anye of them, to compell or constraine them or any of them to assemble themselues with any the Justices of the peace, out of theire saide portes or members, and the liberties of the same, or for, or concerninge the estreting of fines, issues, forfaitures, and amerciaments, to be set, lost, or assessed by vertue of this acte, within the liberties aforesaid, but that they and euery of them shal and may assemble themselues together at suche place and places within theire liberties for the executing of this acte, as to them shal be thoughte most conuenient, and to deuide themselues after suche sashion as they shall thinke best and most requisite for the executing of thys estatut, in thys acte mentioned. And may and shall take suche fines, issues, forfaitures and amerciaments & euerye of them as shal be set, lost, and assessed, by vertue of thys acte, in such maner and fourme, and to such vses, purposes and intentes, as they or any of the lawfully should, might, or ought to haue had before the making of this act, this act, or any thing therin conteined to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that this act or any thing therein conteined, be not at any time herafter in any wise prejudicial or hurtfull to any person or persons, bodies politike or corporate, to theire heires or successours, or to the heires or successours of anye of them, for, or concerning any their lawful rightes, titles, interests, or claime, of, in or to any maner of issues, fines, amerciamentes, penalties, or other forfaitures, in anye wise to bee assessed, lost, or forfaited, before anye Justices of peace at theire sessions hereafter to be holden or kepte in anye shires, cities, borough, or town corporate, within thys realme of England, by vertue of authoritie of this acte, but that euerie such person or persons, bodies politike and corporate, theire heires and successoures, and the heires and successoures of euery of them, & their lawful deputies in such behalfe, shal and may at all tyme heraftер assesse, tare, extract, retourne, leuye, clayme, haue and enioye all maner suche issues, fines, amerciamentes, forfeitures and other penalties, and euery of them, to all suche vses and purposes, and in like maner and fourme in euerye behalfe, as they or any of them haue lawfully vsed to doe, and haue, or mighte haue done, and hadde at anye tyme before the makinge of this presente acte, by vertue of any graūt to them, or anye of them, heretofore made, or graunted, or otherwise by vertue of any custome, or lawful vsage therof heretofore vsed in euery behalfe, this act or any thing therein conteined to the contrarie notwithstanding. This act to continue to the latter end of ỳ next parliament. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 10. See here folowing. An. 37. H. 8. capi. 6. how thys statute is altered.

4. ¶ The sayde former acte made in the said. xxviij. yeare of the kyngs maiesties raigne (as ca. 10. before. 3.) and all ordinances, articles, promisions, & thinges therin conteined, shalbe frō henceforth repealed, annulled, & vterly voide and of none effecte, to all intentes, cōstructions, and purposes. And that all & euerye article therein conteined, shalbe by vertue herof, inquired of before all iustic of peace, at their

7. ports

Iust of p.

Estreates

Fines Issues

Interest Issues Fines.

Forf.

Repelled

Quarter Sellions. theyꝛ aiuncient quarter ſeſſions. And thet the ſame iuſtices of peace at their ſayde quarter ſeſſions, ſhall haue like

Power power and auctoꝛitie by vertue therof to puniſhe and reformꝛe all and euery ſuche offence and offences in like maner and fourme as they mighte haue done by vertue of the ſayde formꝛer act made in the ſaid xxxvi. yere of the kigez raigne. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 7.

De Aliens. 4.	Tainours. 1
Bolwes. 8.	Maintenance. 7.
Breakers of leages. 4.	Proclam. 3.
Courtes. 1. 2.	Prouiſion. 12.
Erigent. 6.	Purueiours. 28.
Galoging. 1.	63. 31. 32.
Hattes & caps. 5.	Recogñ in all.
Huſbandry. 5.	Selwers. 6.
Laboꝛers. 11. 29.	Shiriffes. 30.
Liueres and re-	Vacabonds. 5.
	Weightes. 26. 29.

¶ *Executors*

Account HAbeant de cetero executoꝛes bꝛeue de compoto & eandem actionem & pꝛocellū per illud bꝛeue, quale habuit moꝛtuus & haberet, ſi viuillet. w. 2. capit. 24.

2 ¶ An. 1. E. 3. ca. 3. Actiõs were giuẽ to the executoꝛz of them that were in ỹ kinges quarell in the purſuit againſt his father.

3 ¶ Come auant ces heures executz nount pas eꝛoc accion de treſpas faits as teſtatours come des bienz & chatels des dites teſtatours empoꝛtes en lour

Treſpas vie. & illit tielz treſpaſſez oũt eſte deſpunis tanꝛ ence a. Si eſt accoꝛde ꝙ les executoꝛs en tielx caſes eyent actions deuers les treſpaſſours pour damages en tiel cas recouerer en meſme le maſ come ceux qui executours ils ſount aueroient ſils fuiſſent en vie. An. 4. E. 3 ca. 6.

4. ¶ En bꝛiefe de dette eſpoꝛte vers

Det pluſours executoꝛs que les dits executours ne nul deux neit ſoꝛſꝛ vn eſſone auant apparãce. s. a la ſommons ou al attachement ne apꝛes apparãce ne yent foꝛſꝛ vn eſſoine come le teſtatoꝛ aueroite iſſint ꝙ mes ne puiſſent fourcher ỹ eſſoñ ne auãt appance ne apꝛez appance & pur ceo ꝙ toutes les executz repꝛeſentent la perſon le teſtatour coñ vn plon. Si eſt aurint accoꝛde et eſtable que tout ſoit le ꝙ viſcount reſpoigñ a la ſommons ꝙ aſcun deux neit riens ou il puit eſtre ſummons ſademaines ſoit agarde attachement ſur luy. Et ſi ſe viſcont reſpoigñ que il nad riens per quoy il poit eſtre attache ſoit agard le grand diſtreſſe iſſint ꝙ le graũd diſtreſſe retourne ſur cux reſpoign a la pꝛ celuy ou ceux ꝙ pꝛemierſint appoit ou appont e court, & tout ſoit ceo ꝙ aſc deux eſt apparu en courte & face defaut au tout ꝙ le graũde diſtres ſoit retoꝛn ſur les auters ſademainez reſpoigñ celuy ou ceux qui pꝛimes appera ou apperõt a la graund diſtreſſe retoꝛne. Et en cas que iudgement paſſa pour le pꝛ ſe face le iugement & exec. deuers eux ꝙ ont pledes ſolonꝛ la ley auaunt dite & deuers toutes les auters noſmes en le bꝛeue des biens le teſtatoꝛ aurꝛ come ils auent treſtoutes plede. Et eſt a entẽdre que ſi nul en tiel cas voudꝛa ſuer ſolonꝛ la ley qui eſt en arrere ad eſte vſe qui fraunchement le puiſſent faire nient contrifleant ceſt eſtatute. An. 9. E. 3. cap. 5.

Det Dett Account Treſpas Execution.

5 ¶ Executs des executoꝛs eyent accion des dets accompts & des biens empoꝛtes des pꝛimers teſtatours et execucion des eſtatutes marchants & recognſance faits en court de recoꝛd au pꝛmier teſtatour ẽ meſme le maner coñ le pꝛimier teſtatour aueroit ſil fuiſt ẽ vie auribñ dactiõ du temps paſſe coñ de tẽps auenir, en touts caſes ou iugement ne ſoit pas rendue vncoꝛe entre tieux executoꝛs des executoꝛs mez que les iudgementes rendus au contrary en temps paſſe eſſoyent en lour foꝛce.

Exec. of executoꝛs. Judgement Execution.

thys said acte had neuer ben had, ne made, thys acte or any thing therein conteined to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted, that thys acte or any thing therein conteined shall not extende to the barons or inhabitants, of or within the cinque portes, or their members, or to anye of them, to compell or constraine them or any of them to assemble themselues with any the Justices of the peace, out of theire saide portes or members, and the liberties of the same, or for, or concerninge the estreking of fines, issues, forfaitures, and amerciaments, to be set, lost, or assessed by vertue of this acte, within the liberties aforesaid, but that they and euery of them shal and may assemble themselues together at suche place and places within theire liberties for the executing of this acte, as to them shal be thoughte most conuenient, and to deuide themselues after suche fashion as they shall thinke best and most requisite for the executing of thys estatut, in thys acte mentioned. And may and shall take suche fines, issues, forfaitures and amerciaments & euerye of them as shal be set, lost, and assessed, by vertue of thys acte, in such maner and fourme, and to such vses, purpoles and intentes, as they or any of the lawfully should, might, or ought to haue had before the making of this act, this act, or any thing therin contei ned to ỹ contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway, that this act or any thing therein conteined, be not at any time herafter in any wise prejudicial or hurtfull to any person or persons, bodies politike or corporate, to theire heires or successours, or to the heires or successours of anye of them, for, or concerning any their lawful rightes, titles, interests, or claime, of, in or to any maner of issues, fines, amerciamentes, penalties, or other forfaitures, in anye wise to bee assessed, lost, or forfaited, before anye Justices of peace at theire sessions hereafter to be holden or kepte in anye shires, cities, borough, or town corporate, within thys realme of England, by vertue of authoritie of this acte, but that euerie such person or persons, bodies politike and corporate, theire heires and successours, and the heires and successours of euery of them, & their lawful deputies in such behalfe, shal and may at all tyme herafter assesse, take, extract, retourne, leuye, clayme, haue and enioye all maner suche issues, fines, amerciamentes, forfeitures and other penalties, and euery of them, to all suche vses and purposes, and in like maner and fourme in euerye behalfe, as they or any of them haue lawfully vsed to doe, and haue, or mighte haue done, and hadde at anye tyme before the makinge of this presente acte, by vertue of any graūt to them, or anye of them, heretofore made, or graunted, or otherwise by vertue of any custome, or lawful vsage therof heretofore vsed in euery behalfe, this act or any thing therein conteined to the contrarie notwithstanding. This act to continue to the latter end of ỹ next parliament. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 10. Se here folowing. An. 37. H. 8. capi. 6. how thys statute is altered.

4. ¶ The sayde former acte made in the said. xxviij. yeare of the kynges maiesties raigne (s. ca. 10. before. 3.) and all ordinances, articles, prouisions, & thinges therin conteined, shalbe frō henceforth repealed, annulled, & vterly voide and of none effecte, to all intentes, cōstructions, and purposes. And that all & euerye article therein conteined, shalbe by vertue herof, inquired of before all iustic of peace, at their

5. portes

Iust of p.

Estreates

Fort.

Fines Issues

Repelled

Interest Issues Fines.

Quarter Seſſions. theyr auncient quarter ſeſſions. And thet the ſame iuſtices of peace at their ſayde quarter ſeſſions, ſhall haue like power and auctoritie by vertue therof to puniſhe and reformе all and euery ſuche offence and offences in like maner and fourme as they mighte haue done by vertue of the ſayde former act made in the ſaid xxxvi. yere of the kigez raigne. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 7.

Power

Aliens. 4.	Tainours. 1
Bowes. 8.	Maintenance. 7.
Breakers of leages. 4.	Proclam. 3.
Courtes. 1. 2.	Prouiſion. 12.
Erigent. 6.	Purueiours. 28.
Gawging. 1.	Recogñ in all.
Hattes & caps. 5.	Sewers. 6.
Huſbandry. 5.	Shirriffes. 30.
Labozers. 21. 29.	Vacabonds. 5.
Liuerez and re-	Weightes. 16. 29.

¶ *Executors*

Account HAbeant de cetero executozes breue de compoto & eandem accionem & proceſſū per illud breue, quale habuit mozтuus & haberet, ſi viuiſſet. w. 1. capit. 24.

2 ¶ An. 1. E. 3. ca. 3. Actiõs were giuẽ to the executozs of them that were in ỹ kinges quarell in the purſuit againſt his father.

3 ¶ Come auant ces heures executz nount pas eiwe accion de treſpas faits as teſtatours come des bienz & chatels des dites teſtatours empoztes en lour vie. & iſſint tielz treſpaſſez oũt eſte deſpunis tanq̃ en cea. Si eſt accozde q̃ les executozs en tielz caſes eyent actions deuers les treſpaſſours pour damages en tiel cas recouerer en meſme le maſi come ceux qui executours ils ſount aneroient ſils fuiſſent en vie. An. 4. E. 3 ca. 6.

Treſpas

4 ¶ En briefe de dette eſpozte vers pluſours executozs que les dits executours ne nul deux neit ſoziq̃ vn eſſone

Dett auant apparãce. s. a la ſommons ou al attachement ne apzes apparãce ne pent foziq̃ vn eſſoine come le teſtatoz aueroite iſſint q̃ mes ne puiſſent fourcher ỹ eſſoñ ne auãt appance ne apzez appance & pur ceo q̃ toutes les executz repzeſentent la perſon l'teſtatour coñ vn ꝓſon. Si eſt aurint accozde et eſtable que tout ſoit l'q̃ viſcount reſpoigñ a la ſommons q̃ aſcun deux neit riens ou il puiſt eſtre ſummons lademaines ſoit agarde attachement ſur luy. Et ſi ſe viſcont reſpoigñ que il nad riẽs per quoy il poit eſtre attache ſoit agard le grand diſtreſſe iſſint q̃ le graũd diſtr retourne ſur cuy reſpoign a la pl' celuy ou ceux q̃ pzemeriſnt appoit ou appont l'court, & tout ſoit ceo q̃ aſt deux eſt apparu en courte & face defaut au iour q̃ le graũde diſtres ſoit retozn ſur les auters lademainez reſpoigñ celuy ou ceux qui pzimes appera ou apperõt a la graund diſtreſſe retozne. Et en cas que iudgement paſſa pour le pl' ſe face le iugement & exec. deuers eux q̃ ont pledes ſolonq̃ la ley auaunt dite & deuers toutes les auters noſmes en l' breue des biens le teſtatoz auxi come ils aſſent treſtoutes plede. Et eſt a entẽdr̃ que ſi nul en tiel cas voudza ſuer ſolonq̃ la ley qui ceo en arrere ad eſte vſe qui fraunchement le puiſſent faire nient contrifleant ceſt eſtatute. An. 9. E. 3. cap. 5.

Essoine

Fourcher

Iunſwer

Dett

Iunſwer

Iudgement Execution.

5 ¶ Executs des executozs eyent action des dets accompts & des biens empoztes des pzimers teſtatours et execution des eſtatutes marchants & recognisance faits en court de recozd au pmier teſtatour ẽ meſme le maner coñ le pzimier teſtatour aueroit ſil fuiſt ẽ vie auribñ dactiõ du temps paſſe coñ de tẽps auenir, en touts caſes ou iugement ne ſoit pas rendue vncoze entre tieux executozs des executozs mez que les iudgementes rendus au contrary en temps paſſe eſſoyent en lour force.

Exec. of executozs. Dett Account Treſpas Execution.

Et que meismes lez executozs des executours respoignes as auters de tamt come ils aueront recoueres des byēs des primers testatours si come lez premiers executozs ferroient sils fuissent en pleine vie. Añ. 25. E. 3. cap. 5.

Iunswere.

6 ¶ Pour plenam informationē Cācellario Angl̄ p tempore exister̄ executozes aliquozum huiusmodi dominozum siue persone aut duos eozundē executozum factam de aliqua huiusmodi riota captura et dispoliatione factis aut ipsozum faciendis per familiares seruientes dicti testatozis sui post monztem suam inde Cancellarius de auisamento capitalium iustic̄ de banco ipsius domini regis e de communi banco ac capitalis Baronis Scaccarij p̄z tēpore exister̄, aut duozum eozum habeat potestatem faciendi tot et talia bzeuia dirigenda talibus vicecomitib⁹ per eozum discretionem quot e qualia eis in ea parte videbuntur necessaria ad faciendā publicam p̄clamacoinē in talibus ciuitatibus, burgis, siue villis, vel locis duobus diebus mercatoris infra duodecim dies p̄zxime post deliberationem eozundē bzeuium quibus eidem cancellario de auisamento p̄d̄ bz rationabile quod dicti malefactores comparean coz̄ ipso domino rege siue heredibus suis i bāco suo ad talem diem qualis p dictū bzeue erit limitat⁹ sic qd̄ dicta vltima p̄clamatio p xb. dies ante eundem diem apparicionis fiat. Et si aliquod huiusmodi bzeue returnatum sit ad diem in eodem bzeui contentum e bre fit executum quod p̄clamacio super inde habita e facta ordinacione p̄d̄ coneordanz existat e tunc si dicte persone vel persona q̄ cōparerent vel compereret ratione dicte p̄clamacionis ad dīē in dicto bēi specificatum defaltam faciant vel faciat et non compareant vel nō compareat ipse vel ipsa defaltam sic facientez vel faciens sint vel sit attincta de felonia et si huiusmodi persone vel persona ad talem diem compareant vel cōpareat tunc iustic̄ de dicto banco domini Regis habeant potestatem per ordinationem p̄dictam cōmittendi talem personam vel personas sic comparentem vel comparentez p̄sone ibidem iuxta discretionem dictoz̄ iustic̄ mozatur̄ quousq; dicti malefactozes in bāco p̄d̄ p̄fatis executozibus respondeant in talibus actionibus qualez dicti executozes versus ipsos seu aliquē ipsozum per billam vel per bre p̄z riota captura et spoliatione p̄d̄ declarare volūt et quod eōd̄ actiones sint determinate. Ita quod actiones p̄d̄ p̄sequātur cum effectu et non remisse ea intēcione ad dictas personas vel personā in p̄sona custodiend̄. Et si huiusmodi persone, vel person extra p̄sonam p̄d̄ iusticiarios fuerint vel fuerit elargate quod tunc eedem persone vel persona inueniant vel inueniat sufficientes personas secum obligand̄ p̄fatis executozibus per viam recognitionis in dicto banco per discretionem iustic̄ ad custodiend̄ tales dies quales ipe vel ipsū habebit vel habebunt per eandē cur̄. Et si custodes p̄sonā vbi dicte persone vel persona cōmittent vel cōmitt̄ ipsas extra p̄sonā auctozitate sua p̄pria absq; cōsideraē e ordinatione dictozum Iustic̄ elargauerunt. Tūc dictus custos quadzaginta libzaz p̄fat̄ executozibus forisfaket perdat e quod nulla protectio in aliqua actione super ordinatione p̄d̄ capiend̄ allocetur. Añ. 31. H. 8. ca. 1.

Appere.

Impzit.

Accounts.

Taking.

Seruant.

Writtes.

Pzoclam.

Appere

Default.

Felonie.

Quertio Recog.

Gallers,

At large.

Forl.

7 ¶ Where parte of the executozs named in any suche testament of any such pſō so makig or declarig any such Will of any landez, tenementes, or other hereditaments, to be solde by his executours, after the death of any such testatour, doe refuse to take vpon him or them the administratiō and charge of the same testament and laste will, wherein

Part of the executors will,

wherein they be so named to be executours, and the residue of the same executors doe accepte & take vppon them ẏ cure and charge of the same testamt and laste will, that then all bargaines and sales of suche landz tenementes & other hereditamentes so willed to bee solde by the executors of any such testato, as wel heretofore made as hereafter to be made by him or them onely of the sayde executours that so doth accepte, or that heretofore hath excepted and taken vpō him or them any such cure or administraciō of any such will and testament, shalbe as good and as effectuall in the law, as if al ẏ residue of the same executors named in ẏ sayd testament so refusing the administracio of the same testament, had ioyned with him or them in the making of ẏ bargaine and sale of suche landes, tenemēts or other hereditamentz so willed to be solde, by the executors of any suche testamēt which heretofore hath made or declared, or ẏ hereafter shal make or declare any suche will of anye suche landez tenementez or other hereditamentez after his decease to be sold by his executors. Prouided alwayes, that this acte shall not extend to giue power or authoritie to any executour or executours at any time hereafer to bargaine or put to sale any landez tenementes or hereditamentz by vertue and auctoritie of anye will or testamt heretofore made otherwise then they might doe by the course of the commō lawe, afore ẏ making of this act. Añ. 21. H. 8. ca. 4.

Accept.

Sales.

Administraciō.

Good

Administration

Cōmon lawe.

8 ¶ See rentz. 2. how executors or administers shal recouer rentez seruices due in time of their testatour.

See administers. 1.
Bridges. 1.
Conditions. 1.
Courtez. 2.
Debt to the king. 2.
Dilapidationz. 1.
Firſt fruits. 10.
Exemptitate ne-

minis. 2.
Portmaine, 9.
Ordinaries. 1.
Probate of testaments. 3.
Receiuers. 2. 3.
Recognisance. 7
Rentes. 2.
Reasonable aide. 1.
Wardes. 12.

¶ *Exemption*

¶ Yorke. 1. of letters patentes to citizens of Yorke to be exēpt frō offices there to be voyd.

Yorke.

2 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 5. it was enacted that al letters patentz made to abbotes and rulers of spirituol placez to be quite and discharged of payment of dismes and of the gathering of thē be voyde.

Lets pat.

Dismes

3 ¶ The kyng remembreth how awel his byghnesse as diuers his progenitours and predecessoures, kinges of Englande, haue made and graunted as well vppon fained suggestions as otherwise to diuers abbottes, priours gardeins, kepers, maisters, & rulers or soueraignes of spirituall places, & to theire successoures diuers & manye graunts and letters patents that they and their successors and their tenantz and seruaūts resceaunts vppon theyr landes tenementes. And also all lādz and tenementez, goodz and cattalez, of them and theyr sayde tenauntz and seruantes whatsoeuer resceauntes vppon theire said landez and tenemtz shalbe quite and discharge of all quinzemez and dismez other quotiz, taxes, and tallages by the cominaltie of this his realm in any wise graunted or to be graunted, by colour of wich graūt and letters patentes the grantez afore said now in late days haue asked, and yet aske deductions and allowances at euery quinzime and disme graūted vnto the king, of much greter & more exceſſiue summes of mony then hath ben alowed or deducted vnto them by reason of theire said grants timez passed, wher through euery quinzime & disme to ẏ king before this time grāted

Lets pat.

Taxes

Deductions.

ted and hereafter to be graunted, is of likelyhode shalbe greatly minished and lessed, and the poore common people of this realm so much ẏ more greuously assessed & charged to the same quinzesmes and dismes. Remembreth that the bearing and employing therof must as well be to the relief of them, and theire saide tenants, fermours, & seruantes that haue suche grauntes & letter patents as to other of his subiectes. Hath therfore by the assent and aduise of the lords spirituall &c. that ẏ saide Abbots, Priours, Gardeins, kepers, maisters, rulers, or soueraign of spirituall places, nor none of them, nor none other whatsoeuer, hauinge such letters or grauntz, haue frō hēcefoꝛth by reason of the sayde letters patents and grauntes anye allowance deducciō or acquitals of anye more or greater summes of money at any such quinzisme and disme graūted or hereafter to be graūted excepte only of suth & as much summes of money as hath ben deducted & allowed to and for them or any of them by reason or force of ẏ saide grantes & letters patētes in time of kinge Edwarde the fourth at suche quinzisme and disme to him graunted and payd, the said graunts and letters patents, or any act statut or ordinance before this time in any wise made or ordeined notwithstanding. Prouided alway that this act or ordinācе ertēde not, nor in any wise bee preiudicial or hurtfull to any our graunt or graūts or letters patentz bearing date the .xij. day of Decēber in the first yere of our raign made vnto the bailifs burgeses men cominaltie and inhabitants of ẏ towne of Salop, called otherwise the towne of Shrewesbury, but that our saide graunt and graūtes and letters patents and euery thinge therin conteyned be and stande good and effectuall after the tenour and purport of ẏ same. The said act and ordinance or any thing therein contained notwithstanding. An. 7. H. 7. ca. 5.

monasteriez Reſūption.

Deduccion

Taxes

Ed. 4.

Shrewsbury.

4 ¶ See monasteries. 11. and Rome. 4. how abbey landz, parish churches and chapels before exempt out of the iurisdiction of the Ordinarie of the diocese be by those actes put within the iurisdiction of the ordinaryes and within their visitacion.

See Iurrour. 1. Visitcions. 5
Monasteries. 11. Prouision. 15.

¶ *Exemplification.*

See Amendiat. 3. Inrolments. 1.
Confirmacion. 13. Labozers. 29.
Graūts. 2. 3. Villenage. 3.

¶ *Exeter.*

See Exceter.

¶ *Exemshire*

See Tindal. 1.

1 ¶ *Exigent & vtlarie.*

EN cas on le pl̄ recouera dam̄ & a'la suit le roy celuy deūs q̄ les damma ges sont recoūes, soit vtlage q̄ nul chr̄ de perdon soit grant de cel vtlagat̄ si le Chanceller ne soit appꝛis que gree soit fait a m̄ le pl̄ des dam̄. Et en cas ou home soit vtlage per pꝛocez deuāt ceo q̄ il appert q̄ nul tiel chr̄s soit grāt & si le chanceller ne soit apꝛis q̄ les vtlages veient se rendus a la pꝛson deuāt iustices en la place dont le br̄ derigend̄ iss̄. s. si de place le roy q̄ adōq̄ si se rende a m̄ la place, & si de comen bāke q̄ adonq̄ il se rend illeoq̄ & si des iustices assignes doier et terminer seā tes m̄s les iustices se rende deuāt eux et sils soīt leues adōq̄ se render en la place le roy deuāt les Iustices & deuāt eux soit fait venir le recoꝛde & pꝛocez ꝑ br̄e, & les iustices suisdits deuāt q̄r ilz serrount illint rendus facent garnier le pty pl̄ dēe au certei iour deuāt eux, a m̄ iour si le garnish soit duement tesm̄ adōq̄ pledent ſ le pꝛiū br̄ oꝛigū auri tōe

Dam.

Pardon.

Render

Dier chm.

Recoꝛd Remont Scire fac.

Plede

cõe nul vtlagarie ouste esse ꝓnoûce si
Delinered. ł pł veign̄ au garnishm̄t ꝫ sil ne veig
ne mie soit lutlage deliuere p vertue
de la chr̄e. Et est a entẽder q̄ touts ti-
Pardon els chr̄s sount de la grace le roy com̄
auãt oũt este, An. 5. E. 3. ca. 12.

Ꝓnoit. 2 ¶ Pur ceo oũt moults des gr̄tes
duementes vtlages ont defaits les vt
lagaries ꝓnouncies sur eur pur case
Impẓil. dẽpẓilõm̄t niẽt veritables tesmoign̄
par visconts et auters qui nount pas
reco3de. Si est acco3d et estably qui si
Rent nul deso3e enauãt voille faire vtlaga
rie pẓonoũcie sur luy per tiel tesmoig
Heire fac. nance qui se rende a le pẓison adõques
les iusticez del bank le roy face garnir
la party a que suite lutlagarie estoit ꝓ
nounce e deste deuaunt eur au certayne
Iuerment Heriçant Attozney Roy ioure a quel iour si le pariye voyle
auerr̄ que le tesmoignãce nest pas ve
ritable soit reseeu a lauerim̄t. Et en
m̄ le mañ soyt le Heriant le Roy ou
son Attourney, ou auter qui voudza
suer pur le Roy vers a lauerim̄t conter
tiel tesmoignance, en cas ou vtlagarie
soit pẓonounce a la suit le Roy. An. 5.
E. 3. cap. 13.

Receiuoz bolles 3 ¶ De ceux que sont ou ount este res-
ceiuozs des deniers l̄ roy ou de sez leiz
q̄r ils ꝓnent du people ꝫ les sloignẽt
ou deteignent illint que nẽe sũr le roy
ne poet ent estr̄ suy. Itẽ, de ceux qui a-
mesnent leins as ptics p dela sãs estr̄
coketes ou paier custõe ou subsidie as
queux ilz sont assis et des customers et
trouours q̄r les socfferent a Mañ le
roy des layes ministers q̄ receiuent dz
Conspira- tourz deniers le roy et les reteignent. Item
de conspiratours confederatours et
maintenouz maintenours des laur querels. Item
de ceux que amesnent touts en pẓesẽt
des iustices ou aut ministers le Roye
Rowtes aillozs en counties en affray du pepl
illint q̄ le ley ne se puisse pointe faire
auri bñ de ceux que les amesnẽt come
de ceux que bẽygnent en lour compai-
gne ou come de ceux que pozten laur
money en deceit du people deuers lou
tes ceux en cas que ils ne purrõt estre
trouues ou mis en respons per attache-
ment ou per distr̄ pur l̄ pẓofite du roy
iergende soit done et sui ꝫ nemy deũz
aulx. An. 28. E. 3. stat. de declaratione
erigendaꝝ. Money

4 ¶ Nul erigend̄ issue a deso3mez l̄
caz ou home soit endite d̄ trõs ꝫ ne so-
it ẽcounter la peace ou des choses q̄r
sont cõtenus en la declarac̄ faite ẽ cco
cas a barain plaint ten̄ a Westm. An.
18. E. 3. ca. 5. Trespas

5 ¶ Si ꝫ where any writ of erigẽt
at anye tyme frõ the. xb. day of Easter
nerte comming, o3 after shalbe awar
ded at the sute of the king, o3 anye o-
ther person o3 persons plaintife o3
plaintifez in any action personal a- Called Shire.
gainste anye person o3 persons cal- Citie.
led of any shire o3 Citye being a shi3e Other
co3po3ate of it selfe, o3 elles late of a- shire
nye suche shire o3 citie other thẽ into
suche shire o3 citye wherevnto suche
erigẽt shalbe awarded, to be called ac
co3ding to the law. And also in euery Exigent
writte of erigent in any acciõ psonall
whereof the ꝓces o3 erigent at ỹ said Exigent
xb. day of Easter o3 after, shalbe dire
cted vnto Lõdon o3 Midd. the defendãt London
beinge called late of Lõdon, o3 late of Midd.
Mid, at the time of the erigent awar- Called
ded not dwellig in Lond, no3 in Mid, Not
o3 els that the said defendant o3 defẽ- dwelling
dants in the same erigent dwelling in London
any other shire o3 place then wher the Other shire
kinges writ runneth, then the iusticez
be fo3e whom any such erigit is to be
awarded, in all actions, where the er
gẽt shal not be directed into London Midd.
no3 Mid to awarde a writte of pclama Pzoclam
cion to be directed to the shirife of the
same coũty, where it doth apere by ỹ
dilige of such acciõ, that the partie de- Late dwel-
fẽdãt is, o3 lately was dwellig, if the ling.
kingz writ ther be currant, ꝫ els to ỹ
next shire adioynig to ỹ coũty o3 coũ-

ties.or other places, wherof ẏ partye is called,or lately supposed by ẏ sayde exigent to haue his beinge of,wher ẏ kinges writ so renneth not,& in euerye action,is before sayde wherof the exigent shalbe directed into London or Mid and the defendaunt or defendauntes in the same called late of London or Mid,and at the time of the exigent awarded not hauinge hys or their dwellinge in London or Mid, then the writt of proclamacion to bee awarded,made and directed vnto the shirife of the shire, wher the defendāt at the time of the exigent so againste him or them awarded,shall haue hys dwellinge, or in case where the kynges writs renneth not,vnto the nexte shire ther vnto adioyninge,the which sayde writt of proclamation,shal conteigne theffect of the same action and that ẏ shiriffe of the countye,to whōe anye suche writt of proclamaciō shalbee directed to make.iij. proclamacions win his countie at three seueral dayes, that is to say,two of the same proclamations in the ful and playne shire courte of the same countie and ẏ thirde of the sayde proclamations to bee made at the generali sessions in those parties where the defendant is supposed to bee dwellinge, or in the parties of ẏ countrey nexte adioyning to the countie or counties where the kinges writ runneth not that the partye defendant yeldeth himselfe to the shiriffe of the foreine county to whom anye suche exigent in any actions personals awarded, so that the shirife of suche foreine countie may vppon hys yeldinge,haue the bodye of the sayde defendant before the Justices, before whome any suche exigēt is not awarded, at the daye of the same exigent compriſed, there to aunswere to the plaintife in the same according to the lawe.And that euerye suche writt of proclamation shal haue the same day of retourne, as the writte of exigent vppon such foreine actions so awarded shall haue ,and that euerye suche writt of proclamation be deliuered of record to the shyriffe or deputy of the countie,into the which any such writt of proclamaciōs to be awarded. And that the shiriffe of the same county duly do exercise the same , and thereof make true retorn at the day of ẏ same writ appointed,vpon paine to forfait suche amercement vnto the kyng and his heyres by the discretion of ẏ iustices before whome suche exigent shalbe retornable to be let. And that the officer,in whose office the saide exigēt is taken make out the said writt & writs of proclamaciō,as hereafter shalbe awarded in any of the said courts.And that ẏ same officer shall take no more for the making of any such writ of proclamaciō and the entring of the same of record but only vi.d. And if any outlary hereafter be had or promulged against any person or persons in any action personal,in anye foreyn coūty and no writ of proclamation,as is aforesayd,awarded & retourned , that then euery suche outlary to bee vtterly voyd and of none effect ne force in the lawe. And that all outlaries had contrary to this acte be auoided by auermēt wout suinge of any writte of errour. An.6.H.8.c.4. Note a like statute to this was made. An.4.H.8.ca. 4.to endure to the nert parlemēt. Se herefolowinge.7.this altered for the county Palantine of lancaster.

6 ¶ Where in the high court of Parliamente holden at Westminster the xxbij.yeare of king Hēry the viij.s.c. 26.which is in Wales.28.by the acte of the lordes spirituall and temporal &c.that his highnesse dominion & principalitie of Wales,and al manours. landes tenementes, and other dominions

Dwelling

Shire Adioining. Proclam.

Shirife. Proclam

Adioyning

Yelde

Body.

Proclam Retorne.

Record.

Returne

Amercemt.

Officers

vid.

Outlawry.

No procl.

Voide

Auerment. Error.

Lancaster

Wales

nions within the sayd dominiõ & principalitie of Wales, should be deuided into twelue shires or counties, that is to say, the shires or Counties of Glamorgan, Radnour, Brecknok, Carmarthen, Penbroke, Cardigan, Merionneth, Pongomery, Flint, Carnaruan, Anglesie, and Denbigh, in euery of which sayd Counties and shires amongest the officers yerely appointed it was thẽ ordeyned that there should be distincte and seuerall shiriffes yerely, and also where the counties Palãtine of Chester, & of the citye of Chester, be auncient, seuerall counties Palantin of themselues, in al which said counties the kings writ hath not nor yet doth not rũne. So that the proclamation awarded vppon any erigente againste any person or personz, in any action wherein proceste of outlawrye doth lye, according to the statut made in the firt yere of the raigne of ỳ sayd late kinge. 8. ca. 4. before. 5. cannot be directed vnto the shirife or shiriffez of any of the sayde shires or coũtiez, but vnto the shirife of the countie next adioyning, so that the party dwelling in anye of ỳ sayde Shires or Countiez, againſt whome any such erigent and proclamaciõ shalbe so awarded, shall not nor can giue any knowledge of the same suite, or proceſſe, by reason whereof, many of the personns inhabitinge in the sayde Shire & Countie, without knowledge or cause of suyte, haue been wrongefully and vniustly outlawed to their vtter vndoig Be it therefore and for dyuers other good consideracions &c. that if & whẽ soeuer any writ of erigent at any tie after the firste day of Aprill next comminge shall be awarded at the suit of the king or of any other pson or personnes, plaintife or plaintifes, at any action or suit, in any of the courtez of the kinge, his heires or succeſſoures, commonly called the kinges Benche, and the common place, againſte anye personne or personnes dwelling in any of the forsaid countics in Wales or in the sayd Counties Palantine of Chester, or the City of Chester, or in any of them, that then immediatly vpon the awardinge of euery suche erigente, the Juſtice or iuſtices before whome any such writte of erigent vpon such suite or action shal bee sued, shall haue ful power and auctorite to awarde one writt of pclamation according to the tenour and effect of pclamacions awarded vppon erigẽtes directed out of any of the sayd courtez in London, againſte any person dwellinge in anye other Shire, where the kinges writte is currant, according to the order & fourme of the sayde statute made in the sixte yeare of the said late kinge to be directed to such of the aforesayde shirifes of any of the aforesayde Counties in Wales, and of the Counties Palantine of Chester, and of the Citie of Chester, for the time beinge, where it shal happen the said defendãt againſt whom any such action shalbe sued, as is aforsaid, to be dwelling. And that euery such writ of proclamation shal haue the same teſte & day of retourne, as the erigentz wher vppon euery such writ of proclamaciõ shalbe awarded, shall haue. And that euery suche shiriffe to whom any such writ of proclamation shalbe directed, shal make pclamaciõ of the said writt of proclamation according to ỳ tenor of the same & shal make true retorne of the same in such court, & before such iuſtices, as the tenor of the same writ shal require and demaũd. And that al outlawries herafter to be promulged or pronounced, againſt any person or persons vppon any such erigent or erigents, awarded againſt any perſõ or persons, dwellinge in any of the saide

Aa.iiij. Counties

pil. shires
Wales
Chester
Shirife.
Chester.
Proclam.
Proclam
Shirife
Next coũty
Dwelling
Teſte
Day of retorne
Proclam
Outlawed.
Proclam.
Retorne.

Not proci.

Voide

Deputie.

Proclam

Record fees

Wales Utlawed

Capias vtlag.

Proces

Shirife

Counties of Wales, and the coũties Palantine of Chester, and of the City of Chester, and no writte of proclamacion awarded in ẏ fourme abouesaid, to the shrife or shiriffes of the coũtye, where the party defendant shalbe, as is abouesayd, dwellig or not returned to be clerely void, & of none effect, nor force in the lawe. And be it &c. that al and euery shirife and shirifes of euery of the said counties of Wales, and of the counties Palantine of Chester, & of the citye of chester aforesayd, shall haue in euery of ẏ sayde courtes of ẏ kinges benche, & of the commõ place one sufficiente deputie at the leaste to receiue al writs directed to such shirif or shirifes for whome the same deputye or deputies shall be appointed, in like manner and fourme, and vppon like paynes, as by the former Statutes and lawes of this Realme, other Shiriffes of other Shires or counties within this Realme of Englande be bounde to haue in either of the same courtes, and that all writes of proclamacõ aforesaide shalbe deliuered vnto euery such deputye of record in the same courtes, and also like fee shallbe payde for makig euery such writ of proclamation & for inrollynge of ẏ same of record, as is limitted in the sayde statute in ẏ sayd firt yere of king Hẽry the eyghte. And be it &c. that if any person dwelling in any of ẏ sayde coũties of Wales, after the foresaid firste day of Aprill, shal be outlawed in any sute or action aforesaid, that thẽ writt of speciall Capias vtlagatum, syngle Capias vtlagatum, nõ molestandum and al other proceste, for or against any persone outlawed, shall and maye from thencefoorth be directed to ẏ shiriffe of anye of the sayde Counties in Wales, as immediate officers to the sayde courtes of the kinges Bench, or common place in that behalfe, and ẏ euery suche writtes may be deliuered of record to the deputye of suche of the sayde Shiriffes, to whom anye suche writte or proceste shalbe directed, and that euery such shiriffe shal make execution and returne of euery such writt of proceste to him directed vppon like payne and penalty, as is aboue limitted. And be it &c. that if any such writ or writs of proclamacõ heretofore diricted to any of the shiriffes of anye of the sayd shires in Wales, or coũtyes Palantine of Chester, or in ẏ citye of Chester, bee deliuered vnto any of the said shirifs for ẏ time being, or to hys or their deputy, in maner and fourme aforesaid, and the same shirif or shirifs do not make true returne of euery suche writ or writs of proclamacõ, into such court & courts, out of whiche the sayd writ or writs of proclamacõ shall be awarded ẏ for euery such defaut of not retourne euery such shiriffe for ẏ tyme being shal lose and forfait. v.li the one halfe therof shalbe to our soueraigne lorde the king his heires & successours, thother halfe to any such plõ or persons as wil sue for the same i an action of det &c. Prouided alwais that this act or any thing therein conteined shal not in any wise extend, or be prõdicial to the same counties of Wales, or to ẏ saide coũties Palantin of Chester, or to the city of Chester, for, or cõcerning such liberties, fraunchises, or priuileges as belong to thẽ or anye of them, or any ministers, or officers of them or any of them, otherwyse, or in any other maner, thẽ by the true meaning of this act is before prouided & declared: any thing in this act mencioned to the contrary notwithstãding. Prouided alwayes & be it &c. that thys acte, ne any thig therin cõteyned, shal not in any wise be preiudicial, or hurtful to any lord marcher in wales, but that they and euery of them and their heires,

Record

Execution Retorne

Proclam

Deliuered

Shirife. Retorne

Forf.

Franchises

Lord marcher

heires, & the heires of euerye of them
Liberte. shal and may haue ful liberty, iterest,
& preeminence as they and euery of the
had might or ought to haue had before
the making of this act, and as though
this acte had neuer ben had ne made,
any thing in this act mencioned to the
contrary notwithstandinge. An. 1. E.
6. ca. 10.

7 ¶ And whensoeuer any writ of
exigend, at any time after the first day
of Aprill next cõmig shalbe awarded
at the suit of ỹ king, his heires or suc-
cessours, kings of this realme, or at ỹ
suit or suits of any other psõ or psõs
playntife or playntifes, in any accion
or suite in any of the courts of ỹ king
his heyres and successoures kynges of
this realme, cõmonly called the kingz
bench, and the common place against
any pson or persons dwelling within
the county Palantine (s. of Lãcaster)
that then immediately vppon ỹ awar
ding of euery such exigend, the iustice,
Lancaster or iusticez before whom any such writ
of exigende vppon suche suit, or actiõ
shalbe sued, shal haue full power and
aucthoritie by vertue of this acte to a-
ward one writ of, proclamacion accor
ding to the tenour & effecte of writtes
Proclam of proclamacion, awarded vppon exi-
gends, and commonly directed out of
the saide courtes into London or into
any other shires of this realm against
any person or persons, dwelling in o-
ther shire or shirez of this realm wher
the kinges writ doth run according to
the order and forme of the said statut
made in the vi. yeare of Kinge Henry
the eight cap. 4. to bee directed to the
shirife of the sayde county Palantine
of Lancaster, where it shal happen
ỹ sayde defendant againste whome
any suche accion shalbe sued as is a-
foresayde to bee dwellinge, and not
to the shirife of anye other shire next
adioyning to the sayde countye Pa-
lantyne, anye law, custome, or vsage
heretofore vsed to the contrarye not-
withstandinge. And that euery suche
writte of proclamacion so to bee here-
after awarded to the shirife of the said
countye Palantyne, shall haue the
same teste and day of returne, as the
exigendes wherupon euerye such writ
of proclamacion shalbe awarded, shal
haue. And that euerye suche shirife of
the sayde countye Palantine of Lan-
caster, to whome anye suche writ and
writs of proclamacion shalbe direc-
ted, shall make proclamacions of the
sayde writte and writts of proclama
cion, according to the tenour of the
same and shall make true retournes
of the same, in suche court & courtes
and before suche iustices as the tenor
of the same writt & writtes of procla-
macions shal require and demaunde
And that all outlawries hereafter
to be promulged or pronounced a-
gainste anye person or persones, vp-
pon paine anye suche exigend or exi-
gendes awarded against anye per-
son or persons dwellinge in the sayde
countye Palantine of Lancaster and
no writte of proclamacions awarded
in fourme aboue said, to the shirife of
the saide countye Palantyne of Lã-
caster, where the partye defendaunt
shalbe or is aforesayde dwellynge,
or not returned to bee cleerely vnd
and of none effect nor force in ỹ lawe.
And bee it &c. that euerye shirife of
the sayd countye Palantyne for the
tyme beinge, shall haue in euerye of
the sayde courtes of the kynges be-
che and of the common place, one suf
ficient deputye at the leaste, to receiue
all suche writtes of proclamations
whiche shalbe hereafter directed to
euery suche shirife of the sayde coun-
tye Palantine, for whome the same
deputye or deputies shall bee appoin-
ted, in like manner and fourme, and
vppon

Adioyning
Proclam
Teste
Shirife
Proclam
Retorn
Vtlaries
Lancaster.
Voide.
Shirife
Deputie

vppon like paine as by the former ſtatute & lawes of this realme other ſhiriffes of other ſhires or counties within the realme of Englande, be bound to haue in eyther of the ſame courtes.

Proclam. And that al ſuche writes of proclamacions aforeſaid, ſhalbee deliuered vnto euery ſuch deputie or deputies of Recorde in the ſame courtes & eyther of them, & alſo like fees ſhalbe paide for

Fees making euery ſuche writes of proclamacions, & for inrolling the ſame recorde as is limitted in the ſame ſtatut made in the ſayd firſt yere of king Hēry the eight. Be it &c. that if any ſuche

Proclam. writte or writts of proclamaciones after to be directed to any ſhiriffe of ỹ ſaid county Palantine of Lancaſter

Deliuered. be deliuered vnto any of the ſhiriffes of the ſayd county Palantine for the tyme being, or to his or theire deputy or deputies, in maner & fourme aforeſaide, and the ſame ſhiriffe or ſhiriffes

Retorne do not make true retourne of euerye ſuche writ and writes of proclamacions into ſuche court and courtes, out of which the ſaid writte or writtes of proclamacions ſhalbe awarded, that for euery ſuch default of non retourne euery ſuche ſhiriffe for the tyme being

Forf. ſhal loſe and forfeit v.li. the one halfe whereof ſhalbe to the king his heires and ſucceſſours, and the other halfe thereof to any ſuche perſon or perſons as will ſue for the ſame in any accion of debte &c. Prouyded alway that this acte or anye thing therein contayned, ſhal not in anye wiſe extend or be preiudiciall to the ſame countye Palantyne of Lancaſter, for or concernyng

Lancaſter Franchiſes ſuche liberties, franchiſes, or priuileges, as belong to the ſame, or to anye miniſters or officers of the ſame coũtye Palantyne, otherwiſe or in anye other manner then by the true meaninge of this acte is before prouided and declared, anye thinge in this acte mencioned to the contrarye notwithſtanding.

Prouided alſo and bee it. &c. that if anye perſonne or perſonns, dwellinge within the ſayde countie Palantine, after the aforeſayde firſte daye of Aprill, ſhall be outlawed in anye ſuche ſuite, or accion, as is aforeſayd, that

Vtlawed then all writtes of ſpecial Capias vtlagatum, ſingle Capias vtlagatum

Cap vtlag. Nō molt. fandum. Proces non moleſtandum, and all other proceſſes, for, or againſte anye perſonn or perſonnes ſo outlawed ſhall and maye from thencefoorthe bee directed from tyme to tyme, to the chauncel-

Chancelor lour of the duchie of Lancaſter, who ſhall make like wrytes and proceſſe thereuppon, and of like effecte, ſealed

Seale with the ſeale of the ſayde Countye Palantine of Lancaſter, to bee directed to the ſhiriffe of the ſaide countye Palantine, for the tyme beyng, as heretofore hathe beene vſed and accuſtomed in ſuche caſes An 5. E. 6. ca. 26.

The proces. 10. of vtlary geuen in certaine actions.

De action popu-	Franchiſes. 20.
ler. 1.	Inditement. 3, 4.
Account. 2.	Laboyers. 19.
Accuſacion. 7.	Lancaſter. 1, 3.
Addicion. 1.	Lete. 1.
Amendmt. 2, 3, 4.	Liueries of com-
Apparance. 1, 2.	panies 9, 10.
Appeles. 2, 9.	London. 2.
Attaint. 25.	Painprife. 2.
Breakers of	Proces. 4, 7, 8.
leages. 1.	Prouiſion. 2, 3.
Certificat. 2.	Pindal. 1.
Chelter. 2, 5.	Treſō. 12, 18, 19, 20.
Dower. 6.	Wales. 21, 25, 27.
Forell. 15, 18.	Wardes. 12.

¶ *Expenteuſis.*

De Accompte. 2.

¶ Fac

¶ *Expenſes of knightes de Cambridge. 1. Parliament. 4. 15.*

¶ *Expoſition of olde wordes.*

SOk hoc eſt ſecta de hominibus in curia veſtra ſecundum conſuetudinem regni. Sak, hoc eſt placit⁹ & emenda de trangr̃ homiñ in curia veſtra, quia Sak Anglice eſt a cheſon galice & dicitur forſicke ſak, item quod pur ꝯl acheſon: et ſak dicitur pro forfait. Tol, hoc eſt quod vos & homines veſtri de toto homagio veſtro ſitis quieti in omnibus marcatis de toineto de rebus venditis & emptis. Them, hoc ē quod habeatis totam generacionē vil lanorum veſtrorum cum eorum ſectis & catallis vbicunque in Anglia fuerint inuenta, excepto quod ſi aliquis nativus quietus per vnum annum et diem in aliqua villa priuilegiata manſerit ita quod in eorum communiam vel gildam tanquam vnus illarū repertus fuerit, eo ipſo a villenagio liberatus eſt. Infangthef, hoc eſt quod latrones capti in dominico vel in feodo veſtro de latrocinijs conuicti in curia veſtra iudicentur. Hankwite, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de latrone ſuſpenſo ſine iudicio vel extr̃ cuſtodiam veſtrā euaſo. Vtfangthef, hoc eſt quod latrones de terra veſtra vel de feodo veſtro extra terram veſtram vel feodum veſtrum capti cum latrocinio ad curiā veſtram reuertantur et ibidem iudic̃ Homoſoken, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de amerciamentis de ingreſſu hoſpicio rum violenter & ſine licentia, et contra pacem domini regis, et quod teneatis placita de huiuſmodi trangreſſione facto in curia veſtra, et in terra veſtra. Grithbrech, hoc eſt pax domini regꝭ fracta, quia peace Anglice grithe romane. Blodewit, hoc eſt quiet eſſe de amerciamentis de ſanguine fuſo et que teneantur placita in curia veſtra et habeatis amerciamenta inde prouenienciā, quia wite Angl̃, miſericordia latine. Fletwit, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de contentione et conuictis, & quod habeatis, placitum inde in curia veſtra et amerciamenta, quia flit Anglice, tenſone Galice. Fledwite, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de amerciamentis cū quis vlagatus, fugitiuus veniat ad pacem domini Regis ſponte vel licētiatus. Flemeſwite, hoc eſt quod habeatis catalla ſiue amerciamenta hominis veſtri fugitiui. Lotherwit, hoc eſt quod capiatis emendas ab ipſo qui corrumpit nativam veſtram ſine licētia veſtra. Childwite, hoc eſt quod capiatis gerſummam de natiua veſtra corrupta et prꝛeignata ſine licentia veſtra. Forſtal, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de amerciamētis & catallis arreſtatis in fra terram veſtram et amerciamenta inde prꝛouenientia. Scok hoc eſt quietum eſſe de quadam conſuetudine ſicut de cōmuni tallagio facto ad opus vr̃ bell ballinorum eius. Geld hoc eſt quiek eſſe de conſuetudinibus ſeruilibus que quondā dari conſueuerunt & adhuc dantur ſic hornegeld hijs ſimilibus. Hidage, hoc eſt quietū eſſe ſi dominus rex talliauerit totā terrā per hidas. Caruage, hoc eſt quietum eſſe ſi domin⁹ rex talliauerit totam terrā ſuā per carueas. Dangeld, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de quadam conſuetudine q̃ cucurrit aliquo tempore quam quidē Dani leuauerunt in Anglia. Horne gelde, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de quadam conſuetudine exacta per tallag. per totam terram ſicut de quacūq; beſtia cornuta. Laſtage, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de quadam conſuetudine exacta in nundinis & mercatis pro rebus cariandis, vbi homo vult. Stallage, hoc eſt quietum eſſe de quadam conſuetudine exact̃ pro platea capta vel aſſignata in nundinis et mercatis. Shelwinge, hoc eſt quietum eſſe cum attachiamēto in

aliqua

aliqua cur̃ et coram quibuscunque in querelis ostensis et non aduocat. Abisherling, hoc est quietum esse de amerciamentis coram quibuscunq; de intrã sumptione probata. Burghbreth, hoc est quietum esse de transgressionibus factis in ciuitate vel in burgo contra pacem. Marwite, hoc est quietum esse de denariis dandis pro wardis faciendis. Hundredũ, hoc est quietũ esse de denariis vel consuetudinibus faciendis ꝓpositis et hundredariis. Bredehalpeny, hoc est quietum esse de quadã consuetudine exacta pro tabulis leuatis. Burgbote, hoc est quietum esse de auxilio dando ad reficiendos põtes. Burghbote, hoc est quietũ esse de auxilio dando ad faciendum burgum castrum, ciuitatem vel muros prostrata Auerpeny, hoc est quietum esse de diuersis denariis pro aueragiis domini regis. Tract de expositionibus vocabulorum.

¶ *Extenta manerii.*

De Surueiours. i.

1 ¶ *Extorcion.*

Shirife Officers Fees

NUll viscount ministre le Roy ne preignõ lower pur faire son office mes soient paies de ceo que ils parnont del roy, et qui le fra rendra l'double et serra punye a la volunte le roye W. i. ca. 27.

2. Dam

Chapters Just. in eir Fees

2 ¶ Nul clerke de iustice deschetoure ou deniqueroun nulle ryens ne preignõ pour liverer chapiters, forspris solement clerkes iustice errantes en lour eires, et ceo il. s. et nient pluis de chescũ wapentake, hundrede ou billage qui respoigne per vii. ou per vi. solonque ceo qui auncientment suit vse, et quel fra, rendra la treble de ceo que il auera prise, et perdra le seruice son seignõ per vn an. W. i. ca. 28.

3. Dam.

Seriants Criours

3 ¶ Pur ceo que mults des gentes se pleignont des seriants, criours de fees, et les marshalles des Justices en eire, et pernent a tort deniers de ceux queux recoueront seisin de terre, ou hur gaignont lours querules, et de sine leue, et des iurrors, villes, prisoners, et des auters attaches en plees de la corone auterment q̃ faire ne duissẽt en multz des maners, et de ceo qi ad pluis grãd nomber de ceux qui estre ne duist, p q̃ le people est malement greue, et roye defend que cestes choses ne soient de-sormes faits. Et si nul seriaunt de fee le face loffice soit prise en le maine le roy. Et si marshalles des iustices le facent soient punis greuemẽt a la volunte le roy, et a toutes les pleintifes lun et lauter rendra le treble de ceo quils aũa prise en cel mañ. W. i. ca. 30.

Marshall. Just. in eir Fee.

Fozt. Office. Marshals

3. Dam

4 ¶ Come diuerses bailifs de lanes serchours, controllours du serch et auters lour deputies et seruants deyns les portes de Fowy, Plimmouthe, Dartmouth, et Pole, p colour de lour offices torciously Charmeont et preignont ore de lour en auter per du resse de distresses et arresses, sur les nieles, barges, balengiers, et auters velleis biens et marchandizes des liges du roy marchants de cest dit roialme et enter touts auter sur les liegz du dit roy marchants de Gascoygne, Guyan, Ireland, Gerneley et Jersey, en lour benaunt e, aiant en les dites portes, grandes charges et impositiõs, pur chescun piece de cerecloth iiii. d pur chescun cent de canuas vi. d. pour pois de chescun tonell de ferre xii. d. et ascũ foits pluis et semblablement de touts auters biens et marchaundizes de les dits liges et auters marchants damist nostre seignour le roy et per auters iniurionses distresses, arresses, chargez, et impositions, empeschement les ditz marchants franchement a venire en cest dit roialm et a passer incõtr touts leyes et conscience enter touts custões subsidies dues a nr dit seignor le roye

Tre

Fozt.

Merchants

Gascoign et Guian Gerneley et Gerley Impositions.

en

en anientisement de ses customes et
subsidez, et en graund damages & ar-
Marchātz. rerisement des dits marchādis & lour
successours, sinon due remedie ent ne
soit ewe en ycel p aduise assent & auc-
toritie de suisdits ordines et estables,
que les dits marchantz lour successors
Impositiōz & chesk de eur touts tielx iniuries, dis-
tresses, arrestes, charges, et imposici-
ons desuis recites affairs a eur ou
Officers ascun de eur sibien per tielx baylifes,
de lanes, serchours et controllours de
serche come per collectours de dites
customes & subsidies, controleurs de
mesmes surueiours des customes et
subsides et du search packers ou as-
cuns auters officers lour deputies ou
seruantes per lour commaundement
Trespas ou ascun deur en apres puissent auoir
sur ceo generall brefe de trespas en-
counter tielx misfesures, et chescun de
eur solonsh la forme de la ley & a reco-
uerer encounter eur & chescun de eur
Fozl. einsi de ceo conuicts rl. li. & que lz ditz
marchants, lour successours, et chescū
deur ainsi greue come deuaunt est dit
pursucront & pursuera le dit brē de
trespas enconter les dits misfaisours
et chescun de eur de tielx iniuries, dis-
tresses, arrestes, charges et imposici-
ons a insi affaires come deuaunt est
dit de deins deux mois prochein apres
tielx iniu ries, distresez, arrestez, char
ges & imposicions affaire s per eur ou
ascun deur come auant est dit, & en caz
les dits marchauntz lour successours,
ou ascun de eur ne pursuent my le dit
brefe de trespas de tielx iniuries, dis-
tresses, arrestes, charges, & imposicions
desuisdits enconter les dits misfaisorz
ne nul de eur dedeins les dites deux
mois qui lours il liera a chescū auter
pson de les lieges nre seignor le roy a
pursuer le dit brefe de trespas de ty-
elx iniuries, distresses, arrestz, charges
& imposicions affaires cōe deuant est
dit inconter toutes tielx mesfaisourz &
chescun de eur solonque la forme de la
ley, et recouer encounter ceux & chescū
de eur ainsi dent cōuictes. rl. li. & roy Fozl.
dauoire ent lun moitie, & il ou ils qui
pursuer verroit ou verroient lauter
moitie, An. 28. H. 6. c. 5.

Se Beaunpleð. 3. Probate of testa-
Clerke of the mentes. 1.
crowne. 1. Proclamacion. 3.
Eraccion in al. Protections. 2.
Merchantes. 36. Shirife. 2. 18.
Ordinaries. 3.

¶ *Faire pleding.*

Se Beanpleder in all.

¶ *False imprisonment.*

Se incontinency Inditementes. 1.
of priest. 1. Marches.

1 *Fals iudgement.*

NUllus de cetero (excepto domino
rege) teneat placitum in curia sua
de falso iudicio facto in cur̄ teñ suor̄,
quia huiusmodi placita specialiter spe-
ctant ad coronam et dignitatē domini
Regis. Mark. Capi. 21.

2 ¶ Que cont record de court, le quel Record
record vient en court le roy par brefe
de faux iugement en cas ou la partye
dit que le record est auter que le court
ne recorde: soit resceu auerment que Auerment
bone patys: & de ceux que cuē present
en le court quaunt le record se fist sliz
veignont oue les auters du patys per
retourne del vicount, & sliz ne veignēt
soit lenquest pris per bone patys. An. 1.
E. 3. cap. 5.

Se Repleader. 1.

¶ *Falsifying of recoueries.*

Dower. 3. and. 4.
Recouer ies. 2. 3. Resceit. 1

¶ *Fasting days.*

Se holidaies and fasting daies in all.

¶ *Fawcons.*

Se hawkes in all.

¶ *Fealtie.*

See Fees. 1. Homage in al.

¶ *Feefermes*

¶ *Feefermes.*

A.R.2.E.6.ca.5. an act was made for ỹ remitting for 3. yeres, of fee fermes made by any corporate towne or corporacion, wyth dyuerse clauses cõcerning ỹ matter. And after in An. 3.E.6.ca.18. ỹ saide remissiõ of feefermes was restrained to one yere

¶ *Fees.*

Marshall. wardes.

DE mareschallis domini regis de feodo camerariis, custodibus hostiorũ in itinere iustic̃ et seruientibus virgã portantibus coram iustic̃ apud westm̃ qui officium illud habent de feodo et qui plus exigunt ratione feodi sui quã exigere consueuerunt secundum quod multi queruntur super eos, qui stat cũ a multo tempore videt et sciunt, dominus rex inquiri fecit, quem stat predicti ministri de feodo habere consueuerunt temporibus retroactis, et per inquisicionem statuit et precepit, quod mareschallus de feodo que de nouo exigit palefridum, de comẽ baron et alijs per partem baronie tenent qñ homagium fecerint, & nihil hominus ad militiam eorum alium palefridum et de quibusdam de quibus palefridũ habere non debuit, palefridum de nouo exigit, ordinauit qñ predictus mareschal de quolibet Comite & Barone, integram baroniam tenente, de vno palefrido sit contentus vel de precio, quale antiquitus percipere cõsueuit, ita quod si ad homagium, quod fecit, palefridum vel precium in forma predicta ceperit, ad militiam suam nihil capiat. Et si forte ad homagium nihil ceperit, ad militiam suam capiat De abbatibus et prioribus integram baroniam tenentibus cum homagiũ aut fidelitatem pro baronijs suis fecerint, capiat palefridum vel precium, vt predictum est Hoc idem de archiepiscopis & episcopis obseruandum est. De his autem qui partem baronie tenent, siue sint religiosi siue seculares, capiat secundum portionem ptis baronie, quam tenent. De religiosis tenentibus in liberam elemosinã & nõ per baroniã vel partem baronie nihil de cetero exigat mareschallus. Et concessit dñs rex, quod per hoc stat nõ preeludat mareschallus suus de feodo in plus petendo si impossibile ostendere poterit quod ius habeat plus petendi Camerarij domini regis habeãt de cetero de archiepiscop̃ episcop̃, abbatib⁹, poꝛtib⁹, & aliis plon̄ ecclesiasticis, Comẽ, Baron integrã baroniã tenẽtib⁹ rationalẽ finẽ cũ homagiũ aut fidelitatem pro baronijs suis fecerint, Et si per partem baronie teneant, capiant rationabilem finem secundum portionem ipsos contingentem. Alij vero abbates, priores religiosi, & seculares non tenentes per baroniam vel partẽ baronie non distringantur ad finem faciẽd secundum quod de tenentibus per baroniam vel partem baronie dictum est sed sit camerarius de superiori indumento contentus vel de precio indumenti, quod plus honeste dictum est pro religiosis quã secularib⁹, quia honestius est quod religiosi faciant finem pro superiori indumẽto quam exuant. M.2.c.43.

Portion

Frãs alm.

Woꝛe.

Chãberl.

Homage. Fealty. Part.

Distreim. Fine

Garment

Marshall. Palfrey. Homage

Knight

Abbots Homage

Pallfrie

Bishops

2 ¶ De custodibus hostiorum in itineribus virgam portantibus coram iustic̃ de banco ordinat est quod de qualibet assisa & iurata quam custodiunt capiant decem denarios tñ, de chirographis nichil. De his qui recuperant demandas suas versus plures p defaltam reddicionem vel alio modo per iudicium sine assisa vel iurata nihil. De his qui recedũt sine die per defaltam petẽtis vel querẽtis, nihil capiant. Et si quis recuperauerit demãdam suam plus plures per vnum breue & per recognitionẽ assise vel iurate (de quatuor denarijs sint contenti.

Criers. Marshall Justic

Recouer Def.

Default

Recouer

Et

Homage. Attaint.

Battel.

Prison.

Finders

Chirographers.

Writts.

Punish.

Et similiter si plures in uno breui nominati p recognitionē assise uel iurate recuperauerint demandam, de quatuor denarijs sint contenti. De his qui factūt homagium in banco, de superiori pāno sint contenti. De magnis assisis attictis iuratis & duello percullo. rij. ō. tñ capiant. De his qui uocati sunt coram iustic ad sequendum uel defēdēd placitum suum, nihil capiant pro egressu uel ingressu. Ad placita corone de qualibet duodena. rij. ō capiantur. de quolibet pīsona deliberato itij. ō. tñi, capiantur. De quolibet, cuī par proclamata fuerit. rij. ō. tantum capiantur. De inuentoribus uicinorū occisorum & aliis attachament bille quatuor denarij. De decennar hominibus nihil capiat. De cyrographariis pro chirographo faciendo stat est quod de quatuor solidis sint contenti. De clericis scribentibus breuia originalia & iudicalia statutum est, quod p uno breui de uno denario, sint contenti. Et iniungit dominus rex omnibus & singulis iustic suis in fide et sacro quibus ei tenentur, quod si huiusmodi ministri contra predicta statut in aliquo articulo uenerint, et querimonia ad eos peruenīat penam eis infligant rationabilem. Et si iterum deliquerint maiorem penā eis infligant qua castigat merito debeant Et si tercio deliquerint, & super hoc conuicti fuerint, si sint ministri de feodo admittant feodum suum, & si alij sint amittant curiam regis, nec redeant sine ipsius regis speciali precepto aut gracia. W. 2. ca. 45.

3 ¶ De courtes. an. 33. H. 8. ca. 39. what fees the kinges auditours and receyuours shal take for paiment of acquitance and inrolmentes.

De certificat. 1.
Chester. 3
Cirographer. 1.
Citacion. 2.
Clerke of the crowne. 1
Clerke of the signet. 1.
Coūiners. 12. 22.
Corne. 7.
Coroners. 1. 6.
Coupers. 1.
Courtes. 2. 3.
Distresse. 2. 5.
Draper. 6.
52. 54.
Escheker. 11. 13.
Escheatour. 9. 14.
Execution of statutes. 3.
Erigent. 6. 7.
Extorcion. 1. 2. 3.
Feires and markets. 6.
Fishe. 9.
Forfaiture. 19.
Franchises. 20. 21.
Gaugynge. 2.
Hie waies. 4.
Horses. 7.
Husbandrie. 5.
Inrolmentes. 2
Justices & right. 3.
Justices of bothe benches. 2. 4.
Iust. of peace. 5. 7
Marshalsey. 4. 9.
Monasteries. 13.
Murder. 2.
Officers. 11.
Poore people. 1.
Probate. of testamentes. 3.
Recogn̄. 2. 7.
Sewers. 8. 10.
Shiriues. 25.
Staple. 8. 20.
Tiles. 1.
Vacabondes. 2.
Wales. 28. 32.
Wardes. 3. 24. 25.
Warre. 8.
Weights. 12. 32.

¶ *Feoffements.*

Item pur ceo que plainte est fait au roy que plusours gētz de dit roialme sibien greinderz come meinderz eiātez droit & deroitz titles sibien as terrez tenements & rents cōe en auters actions personelx sount torcionsement de lais de lour droit & accions per mie ceo q̄ lez occupiours ou defendantes pur ra estre sustenus & maintenus ē lour tort sount cōmunemēt dones et feoffements de lour terres & tenementz qui sount en debate & de lours auters biens, & chateux as sñrz & auters grandz de la roialme vers queux les ditz pursuantes pur grande manace que lour est faite ne poient ne soient faire lour pursuitz & aurint dauter ptie plcit est fait au roy q̄ multes foits plusours gentes disseisount auters de lour tementes & tantost aprez la disseisin fait sount diuerse alienacionz & feoffemen-

Delay.

Disseisin

tes

Maintes

Unknowen

Maintes

Voide.

2. Dam

Disseisies. Ass.

Collusion

Perners of profits

Uses

tes aſcun foitz as ſeignours & grands du royalm pur maintenance. auoir et aſcun foitz as pluſours perſons de qui nous lez diſſeiſies ne poent auoir coniſaunce au fine deloigner & delayer pur lieur fraudes les dites diſſeiſiez lz auters demãd et lour heires de lour recouerer a grande anientiſement & oppreſſion de people, ordeigne ẽ & eſtabl' que deſore nul done ou feoffement dez terres, tenemẽtes, ou biens ſoyt faite per tiel fraud ou maintenaunce. Et ſi aſcuns ſoient faitz en tiel maner ſoiẽt tenus pur nulz, et de nul value. Et eient deſores les dits diſſeiſies lour recouerer vs les primes diſſeiſors ſibien des terres & teneñts cõe de lour double dam̃ ſans auoier regardez al tielr alienations p illint q̃ les diſſeiſiez cõmencement lour ſuites deines lan p̃chein aps la diſſeiſine fait. Et eſt ordeigñ & eſtable q̃ m̃ ceſt eſtatut teigñ lieu en cheſcũ auter accion en plee de terre ou tieur feffemẽts ſont faitz per fraud ou colluſion de auoir lour recouerer vs le primer tiel feoffour. Et eſt aſſauoir q̃ ceſt eſtatute doyt eſtre entendus la ou tielr feoffoures ent p̃ignent les profits Añ. 1. R. 2. ca. 9.

Se of this matter Uſes.

Se Ayde of the king. 1.	Leaſes. 2. 4.
Det. 5.	Monaſteries. 9. 11.
Diſcontinuance of right. 1.	Mortmaine. 9.
Dures. 4.	Recogniſance. 2.
Forcible entre. 3.	Shippe. 13.
Fraudulẽt gifts. 1.	Uſes in all.
	Wardes. 19.

¶ *Faires & Marketes*

Shirifs

Proclam

MAnde ſoit a toutes les diſcountes Dengl' & per ailours ou miniſtrs ſerra a cryer & publyer deins franchiſes & de hors, que touts les ſeignours qui faires ount ſoyt il pour certeine ferme ent rendaunt au Roye ou auterment les teygnent pour le temps quils deuerent, yt nemys ouſter. s. ceux q̃ les ount p̃ les chrs de roy pour temps a eux grant per les dits chrs et auri ceux q̃ les ount p̃ les ſauns chre pour le temps q̃ les deuoient tenir de droit, et que cheſc' ſñr al commẽcemẽt de ſon faire face crier et publier en ycel come longement ſa faire ſe tiendre illint que les marchauntes ne ſoyente es dites faires ouſtre le temps illint publies ſur peine deſtre grenouſment punis deuers le roye, ne que les dits ſeignours ouſter les droits temps les teignant ſur pein de prendre les faires en le maine le roye a y demurr̃ tanqz ils eient faites fine al roy pur le treſp aprez ceo que troue ſerra duement q̃ les ſeignours les ont tenus plus longement que ils deueroient, ou que les marchauntes ount ſes ouſtr̃ le temps illint trie & publie. Añ. 2. E. 3. cap. 15. apud Northh.

Proclam Longs

Foꝛt.

2 ¶ Come continue ſoit en leſtatute fait a Northh. lan du reigñ le roy q̃ ore eſt ſecond. (s. ca. 5. before. 1) q̃ les ſeigñz que faires ount p̃ charters on en aut maner les teigñ pur le temps que ils deueront & nemy outr̃ ß la pain a prẽdre les faires en le maine le roy, & que cheſcun ſñr au commencement de ſa fair̃ face crier & publier en icel cõe lõgement ſa faire ſe tiendra & en meſm leſtat neſt pas ordein certein puniſhemẽt contre les marchants ſils bẽdent apres le tẽp. Si eſt accord & eſtablie q̃ les dits marchaunts aps le dit temps facent cloſer lour ſendes & eſtalz ſans merce ou de marchandiſe ad eſtr̃ vend illonqz, et ſi trous ſoit q̃ aſt marchant deſore vend en les dits faires, merces ou marchandiſes aps le dit tẽps le dit marchant forfetera al nr̃ ſeigñ le roy, le double de ceo q̃ il auera illint vendus, & a ceo ſoit cheſcun home reſceine qui doubra ſuer pur nr̃ ſeignor le roy et eit celuy q̃ illint ſuera la quart part de ceo q̃ ſerr̃ illit, & ſa ſuit illit p̃. Añ. 5. E. 3. ca. 3.

Publiſhe

Merchants

Sell

Foꝛt.

Foꝛt.

3 ¶ Quod omnimoda ferie & mercata in dictis principalibus festis (s. in the feastes of the allencion, Corp⁹ Holy days. Christi, Whitsonday, Trinitye sonday) & diebus dominicis ac die Paraſceues ceſſent ab omnimoda monſtratione aliquox bonox vel marcandiſarum (neceſſarys victualibus exceptis) ſub pena forisfacture omnium bonorū prēd̄ ſic monſtratorū dño franchiſe vel libertat̄ vbi huiuſmodi bona in contrarium illius ordination̄ ſunt vel erunt monſtrata quatuor diebus dominicis in Autumpno exceptis. Nihilominus ex ſua gratia ſpeciali auctoritate ſupradicta poteſtat̄ cōcedens illis qui ex antiquo nullū diē ad tenend̄ feriam vel mercatum ſuū niſi ſolummodo ſuper diebus feſtiualibus prēdict habent ad tenend̄ ea auctoritate & vigore antique conceſſionis ſue infra tres dies proxime ante feſta prēd̄ vel proxime poſt proclamationem prius factam ad ſimplic̄ vulgarem populum ſuper quem diem feria predicta tenebit ſemper adorandum abſq; aliquo fine ſeu feodo ad vſum domini regis capiend̄, & illi qui habent ex antiquo per ſpecialem conceſſionem dies ſufficientes añ ſupradicta feſta, vel poſt plenum numerū dierum ſuorum obſeruent conſimili ſupradicto modo ad tenend̄ ſuas ferias & mercata dictis diebus feſtiualib⁹ & dominicis ac die Paraſceues exceptis ꝛc. Anno 27. H. 6. cap. 5.

4 ¶ Nul ſeneſchall ſouthſeneſchall bayliffe, commillary, ne auter miniſter dautiel̄ courtes de Pipoudres, Offices Pipowders Action teign̄ alcun plea ſur alcun action al ſuit dalcun perſonne ou perſonnes ſi non ou le pleintife, ou pleintifes, ou ſon ou lour atturney eſt preſent del defendant ou defendaunts face ſerement ſur le ſaint Euāgelie ſur la declaracion que le cōtract ou auter fait contcignus en meſme le declaracion Othe

fuit fait ou commiſe deinz le feir̄ tēps del dit feire lou celuy prēigne ſa action, & dedeins les bondes & iuriſdiction de meſme la feire. Et ouleſq; le dit plaintif ou plaintifes par lour ſereſūt afferme le meſme ne pur quāt qui le dit defendant ou defendaunts Conclude ne ſoit ou ſoient conclus̄ per ēmes ceux ſoient reſpondre & pleder al accion ou en abatement des pleints & de tender iſſint que meſme le contrarie treſpas ou auter fait conteignus en tiel declaracion ſur quoy le plaintife ou plaintifz declare ou declar̄ ne fuit Within Without the faire Triall Refuſe commiſ̄ ne fait dedeins le temps de la faire ou as auters lieux hors de la iuriſdiction de meſme la fair ſolonq; la verity en ceo party. Et ſil ſoit enſi triez ou que le pleintif ou plaintifs refuſe ou refuſent ou lour atturneyes de faire ſerements en fourme auant dit, que donq; def. ou defendants ſoyt ou ſoient quittes diſmiſſe & diſcharge en cel party hors dicel le court le pty pūde prendre ſon auantage a la commen ley ou auter lieu conuenient come luy ſemble bon, ceſt ordeigne nient contriſteant. Et que chelcun ſeneſchall, ſouthſeneſchal, bailife, commiſſary ou auter miniſter, teignant, Office. rulant, ou gouernant aſcuns dez ditz courts que face le contrary de ceſt ordinance forfete pur chelcun default en cel partye cent s. lun moitie ent a Forf. noſtre ſeignour le roy, & lauter moitie ent a celuy que en cel party pourſuera ſa action ſur ceſt ordinance per action de debt en ſon propre noume. Et que brieues de proclamacion ſoient Proclam ent tout ſon halle directes a chelcun biſcount de chelcun county Dengleterre de faire ceſt ordinānce eſtre proclames en chelcun fair deins ſon coūty ſibien deins franchiſe come dehors celle ade dendure a le primer iour de May auantdit tanq; al primer iour de parlement enſuera. Pourueu touz

foits que cest act ne nul chose cõprise en mesme lact soit damagious ou prejudicial a Will' ore ouesq; de Durhã ne ses successours deins les liberties e franchise de Euesq; de Durham. an 17. E. 4. ca. 2. This act is made perpetual Anno 1. R. 3. ca. 6.

Freeman London. Cary

5 Euery free man and citizen of the citie of London, that nowe is or hereafter shalbe, may leade, carry, or go with his or their ditaile, ware or marchandise whatsoeuer it be, at his or their liberty to any faire or market that shal please him or them within this realme of England, any statut, act or ordinance made or to be made within the saide citie of London to ỳ contrarye of the premisses notwithstanding. And the said ordinance and act made in the saide citie be void, and of none effect. And that no person of the said citie be hurt or preiudiced in lesing of his libertye and franchise, without the citie or otherwise by reason or occasion of annullinge of the saide ordinance and acte or for none obeinge to the effect of the same, and if anye person be prejudiced in anye wise by occasion of the same that hee that putteth or causeth any personne to such preiudice lose and forfeit to ỳ king x li. as often as he so dothe. And he ỳ wil sue for suche forfeiture haue therefore an action of debte againste suche offendour the king to haue execucion of the one halfe, and hee that sueth the other halfe. And in such accion the defendaunt be not admitted to wage his lawe. Anno 3. H. 7. cap. tul' 9.

Ware

Faire Market Ordinance.

Voide

Liberties

Prejudice

Forf.

Ruler

6 The owner, gouernour, ruler, fermour, steward, bailise or chief keper of euery faire and market ouert within thys realme, and other the Quenes dominions, shall before the feast of Ester nert, and so yerely appoint and limited out one certaine ỳ special open place within the towne, place, fielde, or circuit where horses, mares, geldings, and coltes hath bẽ, and shalbe vsed to be sold in any fair or market ouert, in which saide certein and open place, as is aforesaide, there shalbe by the said ruler and keper of the said faire or maket put in, and appointed one sufficient person, or more, to take tolle, and keepe the same place from tenne of the clocke before noone, vntil sunne sett of euery day of the foresaid faire and market, vpon paine to lose and forfeite for euery default xl. s. and that euery toll gatherer, his deputie or deputiez shal durig the time of euery the saide faires and markets take their due e lawefull toll, for euery such horse, mare, gelding or colt at the said open place to be appointed, as is beforsaid and betwirt the houres of tenne of ỳ clocke in the morning, and the sunne sette of the same daye, if it be tendred and not at an other time or place, e shal haue presently before him or the at the taking of the same tolle the parties to the bargaine, exchange, gifte, contracte, or puttinge away of euery suche horse, mare, gelding or colt and also the same horse, mare, gelding or colte, so solde, exchanged, or put away, e shal then write or cause to be written in a booke to bee kepte for the purpose, the name, surnames and dwellinge places of all the saide parties, and the colour with one special marke at the least of euery suche horse, mare, gelding or colt in paine to forfaite at and for euery default contrary to the tenour here of xl. s. And the said toll gatherer or keeper of the said booke, shal within one day nert after euery such faire or market bringe and deliuer hys sayd booke to the owner, gouernor, ruler, steward bailife, or chiefe keeper of the sayde

Horses

Toll

Forf. Toll

Open plac

Time

Parties

Horses

write. Names

Marke

Forf.

Deliuer

faire

faire, or markette, who shall then cause a note to be made of the trewe nomber of all horses, mares, geldings and colts, solde at the said markette or fayre, and shal there subscribe hys name or sette hys marke thereupon, vpon paine to him that shall make default therein to lose and forfait for euery default xl.s. and also to answer the party greeued by reason of the same his negligence in euery behalfe. And be it &c. that the sale, gift, exchaunge or puttinge awaye after the laste day of Februarye now nexte commynge in any faire ouert of any horse, maire, geldinge, or colte, that is or shalbee theefely stolen or feloniously taken awaye from anye person or persons, shal not alter take away or exchange the property of any personne or personnes to or from any suche horse, mare, geldinge, or colte, vnlesse the same horse, mare, geldinge or colt shalbee in the time of the saide faire or market, wherin the same shalbe solde, geuen, exchanged or put awaye openly ridden, led walked, driuen, or kepte standinge by the space of one houre to gether at the leaste, betwixt tenne of the clocke in the morninge and the sunne sette in the open place of the faire or markette, wherin commonlye horses are commonlye vsed to be solde, and not within any house, parde, backside or other priuie or secrete place, and vnlesse all the parties to the bargaine, contracte, gifte, or exchange present in the saide faire or markette shal also come to gether and bringe the horse mare, geldinge or colt so solde, exchanged, geuen, or put away to open place appointed for the tolle taker, or for the booke keper where no toll is due and there enter or cause to be entred their names and dwellinge places, in manner as is aforesaide, withe the colour or coloures, and one speciall marke at the least of euerye the same horses, mares, geldings or coltes, in the tollers booke, or in the keepers booke for that purpose, where no toll is due as is aforsaide, and also paye him theire tolle, if they ought to pay anye, and if not, than the buyer to geue one peny for the entry of theyr names and executinge the other circumstaunces aforerehersed to hym that shall wrytte the same in the said booke, and if anye horse, mare, gelding or colte, that is or shalbee theeuishly stolen or taken away, shal after the sayde last daye of Februarye nert commynge be solde, genen, exchaunged or put awaye in any faire or market, and not vsed in al pointes accordinge to the tenour and entent of this statut, that then the owner of euery suche horse, mare, geldinge or colte, shal and may by force of this statute, sease or take againe the said horse, mare, gelding, or colt, or haue an action of detinue or repleuine for the same any sale gift, change or puttinge away of any suche horse, mare, geldinge or colte, other then accordinge to this statute, in anye wyse notwithstandinge, the one halfe of all which forfeiture to be to the king and Queenes mateslyes, her heires and successors, and the other to hym or them that will sue for the same before the Justices of peace, or in anye of the kinge and Queenes mateslies ordinarye courtes of record by bill &c. And be it further enacted &c. that the Justices of peace of euery place & county aswell within liberties as without, shal haue auctoritie in theyre sessions within the limites of theyre auctoritie and commissiō to enquire heare and determine all offences againste this statut, as they may do any other matter triable before thē.

Note Number. Subscribe. Fayre. Sale. Faire Stolen Felony. Property. Openly. Secrete place. Parties. Opē place. Tolle. Enter Names. Market. Pay. Stollen. Owner. Seaze. Action. Forf. Iust. of p. & Forf. Determine.

Faire

Keeper

Fees.

Prouided alwaies that in euery such faire and market where any tolle is or shalbee due ne leuiable by reason of the freedome, liberty or prituiledge of the saide faire or market the keper or keper of the booke, touchinge the execucio of this present act, shal take nor exact, but one peny vpon and for euery contract for his labour in writing the entery concerninge the premisses in manerand fourme as is before declared Anno 2. & 3. P. & Marie. cap. 7.

Ale house 22.	Pewterers 1.
Clergie 23.	Purueiors 5.
Draperie 5.12.	Recogn 2.
Fisher 3.6.	Robbery 2.
Iustices in eire 4.	Shippes 13.
Linne 1.	Surueiors 1.
Marchant 17.	Tol 1.
Mortmain 4.	Townes 6.
Nusans 1.	Molles 41.

¶ *Fellers.*

De tustome &c.	Staple 32.
1.2.10.	Tares 11.
Marchãts 10.16.18.	Weights 8.
Shippes. 10.	Molles in al.

¶ *Felony.*

Felons Open.

LEs felons eferiers, & queux sont appiertment de male fame: & ne soy vollent mitter en enquestes de felony que hommes lieux metter suꝰ deuaunt Iustices, a la suite le roye, soient miles en la prison forte & duꝰ come ceux queux refusent estre a la common ley de la terre mes ceo nest my a entender pour prisoners, que sõt prise pour leger suspection. W.1. cap. 13.

Prison

Felony Breke, prison.

2 ¶ De prisonarijs prisonam frangentibus, dominus rex vult & precipit, quod nullus de cetero, qui prisonam fregerit, subeat iudicium vite, vel membrorum pro fractione prisõ tñ nisi causa pro qua captus & imprisonatus fuerit, tale iudicium requiret, si de illa secundum legem & consuetudinem terre fuisset conuictus, licet temporibus preteritis aliter fieri consueuit. Statuꝰ de frangentibꝰ prisonam, edit Anno primo Edwardi secundi.

Multeply

3 ¶ Nul desore en auant vse de multiplier ore ou argent, ne vse larte de multiplication. Et si nully le face, & de ceo soit attainte, q̃ il encourge la paine de felonie en ceo cas, An. 5. H. 4 cap. 4.

Tonges Eies

4 ¶ Item pur ceo que plusours mesfaisours de iour en auter hatent naufrent, emprisonent & mahement plusours des lieges nostre seigñr le roy & pluis a purpose coups lour langes ou oustent lour oyles, ordines est, et estables que en tiel cas les misfaisꝰs qui ensi couperent les langes ou oustrent les oyles dascuns des lieges nostre seignor le roy, & ceo duement troues & proues, que tiel fait fuist fait de malice pour pense, encourgẽt la paine de felonye An. 5. H. 4. cap. 5.

Shippe

5 ¶ An. 11. H. 6. cap. 14. it was made felonie for three yeares to ship marchandise of the staple in any creke.

Felony Arrest. Distres Wales

6 ¶ Anno 28. H. 6. ca. 4. an acte was made to endure for 5. yeres to be felonie for taking, arresting or distraining of any person or goods in Wales or in ỹ Duchy of Lãcaster & carrying them out therof.

Inforin Hunting a night. Painted faces. Iust. of p.

7 ¶ At euerie such time as informacion shalbe made of any vnlawefull huntings by nighte, or with painted faces hereafter to be done to any of ỹ kinges counsail, or to any of the iustices of the kings peace of the county where any such huntinge shalbe had of any person to be suspected therof. It shalbe laweful to any of the same counsel or iustices of peace to whom any such informacion shalbe made, to

warrant to make a warraunt to the shirife of such county to any constable, batlife or other officer within the same county to take and arrest the same person or persons to whome any such infor macto shalbe made. And to haue him or them afore the maker of the saide warrant or any other of the kinges said counsaile or Justices of his peace of the county. And the said consailor or Justices of peace, afore whō such person or persons shalbe brought by his discretiō haue power to examine him or them so brought of the sayde huntinge and of the saide doers in ẏ behalfe. And if the same person wilfully conceile the saide huntinges or any person with him defective therin, that then the same conceilement be againste euery such person so conceyling felony. And the same felony to be enquired of and determined as other felonies within this realme haue bled to be. And if hee than confesse the troth and al that he shalbee examined of, and knoweth in that behalfe, that then the saide offences of hunting by him done be againste the kinge but trespas finable, by reason of the same confession at the next generall Sessions of the peace to be holden in the same county by the kings Justices of the same sessions there to be sessed. And if any rescous or disobeysance be made to anye personne hauinge auctority to do execucion or Justice by any such warrant by any person the which so shoulde be arrested, so that execucion of ẏ same warrant therby be not had, that then the same rescouse and disobeissance be felony inquirable and determinable, as is aforsaide. And ouer that it is ẏt that if any person or persons hereafter be conuicted of any such huntings with paintrd faces, visours or other wise disguised, to ẏ entent they shold not be knowen of vnlawful hunting in time of night, that then the same person or persons so conuicted, haue like punicion, as he or theye shoulde haue, if he or they were conuicted of felony. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 7.

8 ¶ Where women as wel maydēs as wydowes & wiues, hauinge substances, some in goodes mouable, & some in landes and tenements, and some beinge heires apparaunt vnto their auncestors, for the lucre of such substances ben often times taken by misdoers contrary to their will. And after maried to such misdoers, or to other by their assent, or defoyled to the great displeasure of God, and contrary to the kings lawes & dispergement of the saide women, and vtter heauines and discōfort of their frindes, and to the euil exāple of al other Itis ec. that what person or persons from hencefoorth that taketh any woman so against her wil vnlawfully, that is to saye, maide, widowes, or wife, that such takinge, procuringe, and abettinge to the same, and also receiuinge wittinglye the same woman so taken against her wil, & knowing the same be felonye. And that such misdoers, takers, and procurators to the same and receitors, knowing the said offence in fourme aforsaide, be hencefoorth reputed and iudged as principal felons. Prouided al way that this act extend not to anye personne taking any woman onely claiminge her as his warde or bond woman. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 2.

9 ¶ From hencefoorthe the steward Treasorer and Cōtroller of ẏ kings house, for the time beinge, or one of them haue ful auctoritie and power to enquire by xij. lad men and discret persons of the cheke rolle of ẏ kings honorable household if any seruaunt admitted to bee his seruant sworne,

Examine

Conceale

Determine

Trespas fynes

Hessed Rescous

Connicted Hunting

Women

Taken

Women: wifes widowes

Women warde

Steward.

Extoll. Kinges seruant.

and his name put into the checke roll of houſholde, whatſoeuer he bee, ſeruinge in any maner office or roume reputed, had and taken vnder the eſtate of a Lorde make any confederacies compaſſings, conſpiracions, imaginacions with any perſon or perſons to deſtroy or murder the kinge or anye Lorde of this Realme or any other perſonne ſworne to the kinges counſaill, ſteward, treaſorer, controller of the kinges houſe, that yf it bee founde afore the ſaide ſtewarde, for the tyme beynge by the ſaid xij. men that any ſuch of the kinges ſeruants as is aboue ſaide, hathe confedered, compaſſed, conſpired or imagined as is aboue ſaide, that hee ſo founde by the enquery be put thereupon to anſwere. And the ſteward, treaſorer, and controller or two of them haue power to determine the ſame matter accordinge to the lawe. And if he be put in triall, that then it be tried by other xij. ſadde menne of the ſame houſholde. And that ſuche miſdoers haue no challenge but for malice.

Conſpiracy
Imagin
Diſtroy
King,
Lord
Counſell

Anſwer

Triall

Challenge

And if ſuche miſdoers be founde guilty by confeſſion or otherwiſe that the ſaide offenee be iudged felonye, And thoye to haue iudgement and execucion as felons attainted ought to haue by the common lawe. Anno 3. H.7. cap. 14.

10 ¶ An. 21. H. 8. cap. 7. It is enacted (to endure to the next parliament) that if any ſeruaunt to whome his maſter or maiſtreſſe deliuerd any goods of the value of xl. s. to keepe, go awaye with thoſe goodes to thintent to ſteal or embeſil them or conuert them to hys owne vſe with purpoſe to ſteale them, it is felony, this act not to extende to prentices nor to any within age of xviij. yeres. And after anno 27 H. 8. ca. 17. It is enacted that if any feloniouſly take any goodes of his maſter or maiſtreſſe, or if any to whom any goodes ſhalbee deliuered by hys maſter or maiſtreſſe, go awaye with the ſame, or imbeſil the ſame to conuert them to his owne vſe with entēt to ſteale them, being of the value of xl. s. hee ſhall not haue his clergye or ſanctuary. And after anno 28 H. 8. ca. 1. theſe twoo actes before made to continue for euer. And after Anno 1. E. 6. ca. 12. the ſaide acte of 27. H. 8. ca. 17. is confirmed. And after anno 1. H. 8. ceſſione as muche as is made felonye by any of theſe actes is repelled by generall wordes. And after Anno 5. Eliz. the ſame ſtatute of xxi. H. 8. after 19. is renewed.

Clergie
Sanctuary

Prentices

11. ¶ An. 22. H. 8. ca. 11. breakinge or cutting down of Powdick diche or Old ſelde diche, in Marſhlande, or anye bank of the vttermoſt part of Marſh lande, was made felony with diuers articles and clauſes concerninge the ſame. But it is repelled by 1. M. 1. ceſſione by generall wordes. And after anno 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 18. the ſaide acte of 22. H. 8. and all articles in the ſame is reuiued.

Powdike

Marſhland

See at large the ſtatut of 22. H. 8.

12 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. cap. 11. wilfull breakinge of the Ordinaries priſon by a clerke conuicte of felonye and eſcape therby was made felony. But it is repelled by 1. M. 1. ceſſione.

Priſon.

13 ¶ Anno 13. H. 8. ca. 16. it was made felony to ſelle or to deliuer without the kinges licence any horſe mare or geldinge into Scotland, or in the bartable grounde to the vſe of a Scot, or ſel anye horſe, mare, or geldinge in Englande to thintent to be conueyed into Scotlande &c. And an. 32. H. 8 ca. 6. auctority is geuen to the wardēs of the marches to heare & determine thoſe felonies. But by an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. and by 1. M. 1. ceſſione the ſaide acte made an. 32. H. 8. ca. 16. is repelled & therby

Horſes
Scotland

Marches

thereby the saide act of 32. H. 8. ca. 16. is of no force.

Buggarie

14. ¶ Be it enacted that the same offence (by Buggary) bee from hence forth adiudged felonye, and suche order and fourme of prices therein to be vsed against the offendours as in cases of felony at the common lawe. And that the offendors therof convict by verdit, confession or vtlawry shal suffer suche paines of deathe, & losses and penaltie and pain of their goods, cattals, dettes, landes, tenements and heireditaments as felons bene accustomed to do, according to the order of the common lawes of this realme. And that no personne offending in such offence shalbee admitted to his clergie. And that iustices of peace shal haue power and auctoritie within the limites of their commissions and iurisdiction, to heare & determine the saide offence, as they do vse to do in cases of other felonies This act to endure til the laste daye of the next parliament an. 25. H. 8. capit. 6.

Clergie Just. of p.

¶ This statute by diuerse continuãces remained in force til the first yere of Queene mary, and then was repelled by general wordes, and afterwarde is reuiued in the fifte yere of El. ca. 17. by.

¶ Be it enacted &c. that the statute before mentioned, made in ỳ 25. yere of the saide late kinge H. the viij. for the punishement of the detestable vice of buggery, and euery branch clause, article, and sentence therein contained, shall from and after the first daye of June nert comming be reuiued, and from thence forth shall stande, remaine, and be in full force, strength and effect for euer in suche maner, fourme, and condition as the same statute was at the saide daye of the deathe of the saide late kinge H. ry the viij. the saide statute of repelle made in the saide first yere of ỳ saide late Queene Mary, or anye words general or special therin conteined, or anye other acte or actes, thinge or thinges to the contrary notwithstãding an. 5. El. ca. 17.

5 ¶ An. 31. H. 8. ca. 12. & an. 32. H. 8. cap. 11. taking of haukes egges out of the kinges grounde, was made felony, and taking vp of the kinges haukes and not restoring thẽ within a time, was made felony, and hunting in ỳ daie with visers or painted faces, or faces hid or disguised, or in the night in the kinges groundes, and diuerse other grounde was made felony except Wales and the borders of Scotlande. And after an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. these actes were repelled. And after an. 3. E. 6. ca. 17. they were reuiued to continue for iij. yeres. And after they were continued an. 5. E. 6. ca. 1. to cõtinue to ỳ laste day of the nert parliament, and then they expired.

Hauke egges.

Hunting

16 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. c. 8. deuising or practising cõiuracions, witcherafts, sorceric, or inchantmẽts, & digging vp of crosses, was made felonye, & ỳ offendor not to haue his clergye. But it is repelled by an. 1. E. 6. cap. 12. & by an. 1. M. 1. cell as appereth here folowig 23.

Cõiuratiõs Witcherafts Crosses

17 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. ca. 12. stealing of the kings goodes of ỳ value of xij. d. or aboue, or breaking or entring ỳ kings house, to thitẽt to steal &c. was made felony, & ỳ accessory also felõ (wout clergie or sanctuary) & ỳ trial thereof there appointed. But these felonyes be repealed by an. 1. M. 1. sessions by general order.

King.

Accessarie. Clergie Sanctuary

18 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. ca. 14. ỳphesynge vpon declaracõ of armes, names, or ensignes or badges, was made felony & ỳ offendor not to haue his clergie But it is repeled by 1. El. 6. ca. 12. & by 1. M. sessions by general order.

Prophecying Clergy

Burning of frames

19 ¶An.37.H.8.cap.6. burninge of frames was made felonye, but it is repealed by 1.E.6.ca.12. as here folowing appeareth.

Billes

20 ¶An.37.H.8.ca.10. castinge of slanderous billes was made felonye, but it is repealed by 1.E.6.ca.12. as hereafter appeareth.

21 ¶Anno 1.E.6.cap.12. all offences made felony by statut since 23. Aprill Anno 1.H.8. not being felony before and al paines and forfaitures concerninge the same, be from thencefoorth repealed. Prouided also and be it &c.

Poisoning.

that al wilful killinge by poisoninge of any personne or personnes that at any time hereafter shalbe done, perpetrated, or committed, shalbe adiudged, take and demed wilful murder of malice prepensed: and that the offendors therin, their aidours, abbettors procurors, and counsailors shal suffer death, and forfait in euery behalfe, as in other cases of wilful murder of malice prepensed. Anno 1.E.6. cap.12.

21 ¶Anno 2.E.6.cap.2. departinge of a souldiour was made felony. See therfore Capitaine 5.

Souldiour

23 ¶All offences made felonye, or limited or appointed to be within the case of premunire, by any act or acts made sithens the first daye of the first yeare of kinge Henry the eight, not being felony before, nor within the case of Premunire, and also all and euery braunche, article, & clause mentioned or in anye wise declared in any of the same statutes, concerninge the making of any offence or offences to be felony, or within the case of premunire, not being felony, nor in the case of Premunire before, and all paines and forfeiture concerning the same or anye of them, shall from hencefoorth be repealed, and vtterly voide, and of none effecte, and

Felony

Premunire

Repele

cessione.

24 ¶See Amendement 3. of embeseling or auoiding of recoordes to bee felony.

Recoordes

25 ¶See executors 6. of felony of seruants taking their maisters goodes after their death.

Seruants.

26 ¶See fairs & markets 6. for stolen cattell.

Cattell.

27 ¶See Forestz 10. that hunting was not then felony.

Hunting

28 ¶See Trial 8. of felonies done vpon the sea.

29 ¶Be it enacted, that the said act made in the saide xxi yeare, by 21. of Henry the eight, before 10. and euery clause, article, branche, sentence and prouision therein conteined, be from hencefoorthe reuiued, and put in due execucion, accordinge to the intent and meaning thereof, and frō hencefoorth shall stande good, endure and continue for euer. An 5. El. c. 10.

Reuiued

Nettes

Foyl

See Amendmt. 3.
Brittons 1.
Captains 4.15.
Castels 6.
Challenge 4.
Chester 2.
Clergy 6.15.16.19.
Coniuration 1.
Cordiners 21.
Courts 2.
Custō & vsages 2.
Dower 6.
Egiptian 1.2.3.
Escape 4.
Excōmengement 5.
Executors 6.
Faires
Fishing
Forest 10.18.19.
Forfeiture 7.
Franchises 20.
Hawkes 2.
Incontinency of
pittes 2.
Justices of peas 3.
Mainprise 2.5.6.7.
Masons 1.
Marchants 10.
Marshalsy 1.
Money 27.45.
Musters 1.
Nisi prius 8.
Oier & termin 3.
Pardon, 10.12.28.
Prison & prisonrs 3.
Proces 3.
Proclamation 2.3.
Prouision 13.
Purueiors 4.17.8.
9.15.17.25.
Rape 2.
Restitution 2.
Riots 9.
Robberie 1.2.3.
Shirifes 2.
Ships 14.
Staple 7.25.

Treason

Treason.1. 28.32.
Triall.15. Wine.4.8.
Vacabonds.9. Wolles.10.31.36.
Wales.5.18.19.21.
¶ *Feltes.*
De Hattes.6.
¶ *Fermes.*
De Berwike.1. Officer and offi-
Cessauit.12. cers.9.
Husbandry.3.5. Residens.2.
Isle of wight.1. Riots.9.
Laborers.38. Staple.10.
Leases in all. Vitailes.14.
Liuery & ouster.3. Wardes.3.
¶ *Fereis.*
De Passage.8.10.
¶ *Fesantes & Partriches.*

IT shall not be lefull to any person of what condition he be to take, or cause to be taken any Fesaunts or Partriches, by nets, snarz, & other engins out of hys owne warren vpō the free holde of anye other persone, without the assent, agreement, & special licence of the owner or possessioner of the same, vpō paine of forfeit of x.li. the one halfe therof to the partie that will sue for the same by action of Dett, or by bill, or otherwise, and the other to the owner or possessioner of the saide grounde, vpon whiche the saide Fesants and Partriches bee so taken. Anno.11.H.7.cap.17.

Nettes

Forf.

¶ Anno.32.H.8.cap.8. an acte was made to endure to the last day of the nert Parliament, prohibiting any to sell any Fesaunts or Partriches except to the officers of the kynges, Queenes and Princes houshould &c.

¶ *Fetherbeds.*
De Vpholsters in all.
¶ *Fieri facias.*
De Execution.2.
¶ *Fifteene.*
De Dismes in all. Taxes in all.

¶ *Fighting & quareling.*

IF any person whatsoeuer shall at any time after the first day of Maye nert comming, by wordes only quarell, chyde, or braule, in any Churche or Church yarde, that then it shalbe lawfull vnto the ordinary of the place wher the same offence shalbe done and proued by two lawful witnesses to suspende euery psō so offending, that is to saye yf hee bee a laye man. Ab ingressu ecclesie, and if hee bee a clerke, from the ministration of hys office, for so long tyme as the said ordinary shall by hys discretion thinke meete and conuenient, according to the laute. And further it is &c. that yf any person or persons, after the said firste daye of Maye shal smite or laye any violent handes vpon any other, either in any church, or churchyard: that then ipso facto euerye persone so offending, shalbe deemed excommunicate, and be excluded from the fellowship and cōpanie of Christes cōgregation. And also it is &c. that if anye persone after the sayde first day of Maye, shall malitiously strike any persone, with anye weapon, in anye churche, or churcheyarde: or after the same firste daye of Maye, shall drawe anye weapon, in anye Churche, or churchyarde, to thentent to strike another wyth the same weapon: That then euery person so offending, and thereof being conuicted by verdict of twelue men, or by his own confessiō, or by twoo lawfull witnesses, before the Justices of assise, Justices of oyer and terminer, or Justices of peace, in their sessions, by force of this act, shal be adiudged by the same Justices before whom suche person shalbe so cōuicted, to haue one of his eares cut of: And yf the persone or persons so offendinge, haue none eares, whereby they

Wordes
Quarell
Braule

Suspenciō

Smite

Excōmuni-
cat.

Weapons

Weapon

Just. &c.

Eares cut.

they should receiue such punishmēt, as is before declared that then he, or they to be marked and burned in the cheeke, with an hote yrō hauing this letter F. wherby he or they may bee knowen and taken for fray makers, and fighters, besides that, euery such person to bee, and stand in ipso facto excōmunicated as is aforesaide. An. 5. E. 6. ca. 4.

Se assaut and affray in all.

¶ *Fine for Alienation.*

Se Tenure. 10. Wille. 23.
Wardes. 23.

¶ *Fines.*

Leuy

QVia fines in curia nostra leuati finem litibus debent imponere, & imponunt, & ideo fines vocant marime cum post duellum & magnā assisam, in suo casu vltimum locū finalem teneant imperpetuum, tanq; per aliquod tempus preteritum, tam tempore clare memorie domini Henrici Reg. aui nostri quam nostro partes eorundem finium, & earum partium heredes contra legem, & contra regni nostri consuetudines antiquitus vsitatas super huiusmodi finibus adnullandum & euacuandum admittebantur, proponentur quod ante finem leuatum a tempore leuationis eiusdē, & postea petentes seu querent aut eorum antecessores de tenementis in finibus contentis, aut de aliqua parte eorundem semper fuerunt scisiti, & sic fines huiusmodi rite leuati iurati patrie falso subornatos, & malitiose procuratos multotiens euacuabantur & adnullebantur minus iuste, volentes super premissis remedium adhibere in parliamēto nostro ad Westm̄ statuimus, quod dicte exceptiones seu responsiones vel inquisitiones patrie super huiusmodi exceptionibus nullo modo contra huiusmodi recognitiones & fines de cetero admittantur. Et nos vero volumus, quod statut̄ istud tam locū habeat ad fines prius leuat̄ quam imposterum leuandos. Et videant Justic̄ quod note & fines in cur̄ nostra imposterum leuandi publice, & solemniter legentur, & quod placita interim cesserent omnino, & hoc fiat per duos dies in septimana, secundum discretionem iustic̄. statut̄ de finibus leuatis. An. 27. E. 1.

Partes
Heire
Voide
Exceptiōs.

Notes Leuy Proclam.

2 ¶ Rex iustitiarijs suis de banco salutem. Cum nuper ordinauerimus quod fines in curia nostra leuandi rite leuentur, quod nolumus in aliqua parte infringi, seu de toto posse adnullari voluntatem nostram subscriptā vobis mittimus firmiter obseruandam, videlicet quod tam partes querentes vel petent̄, quā tenentes & defendētes, qui ius vel teñ sua alijs cognoscere vel reddere voluerit in placitis warrantie carte conuentionis & alijs de quibus fines sunt leuandi coram vobis antequam fines illi tenentur, personaliter venienti, vt earum partium etas fatuitas seu quicunque defectus si qui sint, per vos iudicari poterint, & discerni. Prouiso tamen, quod si quis senex aut etate decrepitus, seu debilitat̄ casualiter superueniente, sic fuerit detentus & oppressus, quod coram nobis ad curiam nostram aliqualiter non possit accedere tunc in tali casu, volumus, quod duo, vel vnus vestrum, de assensu vestro de banco talem sic oppressum adeant vel adeat, & suam recognitionem super placitum & foras placiti, quod habeant in curia nostra, de quo finis eandem debet leuari, assumpto secum si vnus adeat vno abate, priore, vel milite, viro fide digno, & bone fame, recipiat, & inde vos per rec̄ordum suum reddant vel reddat certiores vt per ipsos vel ipsum omnibus que ad finem leuandam pertinent, plene examinatis, &

Leuy
Partes
Prelent
Del.
Olde
Oppress.
Leuy.

Barons Escheker Atorney

tis, & fines illi, vt prędordinatum est rite leuentur. Nolumus etiam, quod aliquis baronum scaccarij nostri seu iustic nostrorum aliquos capiant attornatos nisi tantū in placitis & placeis que coram ipsis & sortis suis in bancis, & locis vbi per nos assignentur emerserint. Et eadem de attorn recipiendo potestatem clericis & ministris prędictorum baronū & iustic denegamus. Ordinantes quod si aliqui attornati per aliquem prędictorū alio modo admittantur pro nō admissis teneantur. Potestate tamen cancellar nostri, qui pro tempore fuerit, cui iuxta discretionem suam expedire viderit admittendi, & etiam capitalis iustic nostri, vt hactenus in attornatis recipiendis semper obseruata. Statutum de Carlioli editum an. 15. E. 2.

Chancelor.

Writ

3 ¶ Quant le bre original soit en presence des parties deuant iustic, dōs dirra vn count illint: sir iustic, coūge vacor. Le iustic luy dirr, & dirra sir Robert, & nosmera vn des parties, dōs quāt ils serr agree de la sume de lr pecune q est doñ al roy, dōs dirr le iustic, cries la peas, & puis dirr le countor, illint q la peas, est tiel a vos coūges, q William & Alice sa feme, q cy sont recognisont le mañ ō B. oue les appurtenaunces contenus en le bre, estre vroit le roy, come cel que il ad ō lour done a auer & tener a luy & a les heirs de W. & Alice, & les heirs A. cōe en demeigñ rents, seigniories, counties, pks purchases, garēn, mariages, reliefs, eschetes, molins, auowsons ō esglills, & touts auts frāchises & fraūche custoñ al auātdit mañ appertenāt rendaunt per an a R. & a ses heires a chif de fee seruice du & customs pour touts seruices. Et fait allauer qui vider de ley ne soeffre mie que final acord soit leue en la court le roy sans bziefe original, & ceo attaint le mainz deuant. iij. Justices en banke, ou en

Writ

Coūge

Peas

Ferme

Writ

Just. of b. Just. in eir.

eyre, & non pas allours, & en presence des parties nosmes en briefs qui soient de plain age, & de bō memory, & hors de prison. Et si feme couert de baron soit vn des parties, dōques couient qui ele soit premerint confesse de iij. iustices auantdits, & si ele nassente al fine, ne ceo liuera mie. Et la cause pour qui tiel solemnitye doit estre fait en cel fine, est pour ceo que fine est cy hauter barre & de graunde force, & de si puissant en soy q le clerk foreclose nemy solement ceux queux sont parties & prives a la fine & loure heires, mes toutes autres du monde, queux sont de pleine age, hors de prison, & de bō memorie, & deins les quater meres le iour del fines leue, sils ne mettont lour claime de lour actiō pour le pay deins lan & le iour. Stat de mōb leuandi fines edit. An. 18. E. 1.

Kallago

Voice

Examine

Barre

Parties Privies Estranger

Claime.

4 ¶ Le plee de non claime des fines que sont desore a leuers ne soyēt pris ne tenus pour barre en tips auenir. An. 34. E. 3. cap. 6.

Non claim

5 ¶ Toutes les fines qui serront aprendre deuant quicunq iustic soyēt faits en presences des pleges, & q les pledges sachent la saumme de lour fines, deuaunt lour departer. Anñ. 38. E. 3. cap. 3.

Pledges

6 ¶ Apres lengrossement de chescun fine a leuer puis le feaste del Pasche prochein venaunt en la courte de nostre seignioure le Roye deuaunt ses Justices del common banke dascuns terres, tenementes, ou auters hereditamentes mesme le fine soit ouertment & solement leyes & proclaimes en mesme le court mesme le terme, & en trois termes del an prochein imēt ensuants mesme lengrossement en mesme le court as quarters seueral iourz en chescun terme. Et en mesme le temps que il est ensi lieu, & proclaime touts plees cessēt, & oustr vn trāscript del mesme le fine soit enuoyes

Ingrossing

Redde Proclam

Transcript

par

Just. of ass. par les dits Justices del comen bäke as Justices dassises de le county, lou les dites terres tenementes sount ilz

Proclam. de faire lier & proclaimer le dit fine ouertement & solemẽt en chescun lour

Sessions sessions dassises a teniers mesme lã, si lassises adonques teignent, & touts les plees en le meañ temps de cesser.

Et auri il est ordeigne & estable par la dit auctorite du parlement que vn semblable transcript de le dit fine ser

Transcript Just. of p. ra auri enuoyes a les iustices de peax de le countie lou les dits terres & te-

Proclam. nements sount sis, de faire ouerte et solemne proclaimñ del dit fine as quaters generals sessions de peace a teniers mesme lan, les dites Justices dassises, & auri iustices de peas de cer-

Certifier tifier mesme la proclamatiõ a les iustices de la common banke du roy, le second iour del returne del terme, adonque procheinement ensuant, aps quel proclamation ewe fait, & certifie

Conclude le dit fine destre le darrein & final fine, & conclude si bien prives come estraunges al mesme, forprises femes couertes auters que sont partes a le dit fine, & chescun parson ou persons adonques esteants deins age, en prison, ou hors de cest royalme Dengleterre, ou nient de sane memorye al temps de le dit fine leues. Et auri sauant a chescun person ou persons au

Interest. tieur droit, title, claim & interesse, lez queux ils ont au ou en les dits terres tenementes, & auters inhereditaments au temps dautiel fine ingrosse. Jlliint que ceux purront lour dit droit title,

5. peres. claime ou interesse par voye daction ou loyal entrie deinz cink ans prchein aprés la dit proclamation faite ewe, ou certifie. Et aurint sauãt touts auters persones autielx action de droit,

Interest title, claime, & interesse, en ou a les dites terres, tenements, & auters enhereditaments, les queux accrelleront, remaindront, ou descendront, ou deuendront, as eux puis le dit fine engrosse per force dascun done en la taile, ou par ascũ auter cause ou matter ewe ou faite deuant la dit fine leues. Jlliint que ceux persones preignount lour dits actions, ou poursuent loure dit droit & title accordãt a la ley deins cinke ans prochein aprés tielx actiõz, 5. peres. title, claime, ou interesse, as eux accrues, descendus, remaignes, ou deuenus. Et auri que les dits parsones & lour heires puissent auoir lour dit action enuers le parnour de les profites, de les dits terres & tenementes Parnour of profits & auters enhereditamentes al temps de mesme laction apprendres. Et si mesmes les parsons al temps de tiel action, droit, & title accrues, descẽdus, remaignes, deuenus a eux soyent couertes de baron, ou deins age, en prisone, ou hors de cest terre, ou hors de sane memorie. Jl est ordeigñ, estable, & enacte par lauctorite auauntdit q̃ lours actions, droit, & title, soyent reserues & saues as eux & loure heires, iesques al temps ils veignõt & soyent a loure pleines age, hors de prisone, deins cest terre, discouertes, & de sane memorye, illint que ils ou loure heires preignent loure dits actions, ou lour loyal entre accordaunt a lour droit & title deins cinke ans prochei- 5. peres nes aprés que ils veignent, ou sount a loure pleine age, hors de prisons, deins cest terre, discouerts, & de sane memorye, & mesmes les actions pursuent, ou lour loyal entre preignent, ouesque effect, accordãt a la ley Dengleterre. Et aurint par lauctorite du parlement auant dit, il est ordeigne, estable, & enact, q̃ toutes tiels psones q̃ll sont couertes nient partie al fine. Et chesc̃ pson esteant dedeinz prison, ou hors de cest terre, ou hors de sane memory al tẽps de les dits fines leuz & engrosses, cest par acte de parliamt deuãt forsprises, aiãts ascun droit ou title

title, ou dacē as aſcuns de les auant-
dits terres, tenementes, & auters en-
hereditaments que ceux ou lour hei-
res preignent lour dites actions, ou
loyal entrie, accordant a lour droit &
title deins cinke ans procheinement
5. peres apres que les auantdits persons dei-
gnent & soyent de plein age, hors de
prison, diſcouertes, deins ceſt terre, &
auri eſteants de ſane memory. Et au
rint nīz les dits actions ſuont ou lour
loyal entry preignent, & illint pur-
ſuont oueſq; effect accord̄ a la leye du
royalme Dēgl'. Et en ouſtre ſi ils ne
facent & preignont pas lour dits acē
& auri lour dit loyal entrie en le ma-
ner, ſi come eſt auauntdit que lors a-
Conclude donques ils ſerront cōcludes per les
dits fines pur touts iours en ſemble
forme come ceux ſont queux ſont par
ties & priuez as dits finez, leues, & en-
groſſes. Aurint per le dit auctority, il
eſt ordeigne, eſtablie, & enacte q̄ cheſcē
fine que decy en apres ſerra leues en
aſcun court de nr̄e ſīr le roy daſcē ma
Ancient forme ners, terres, tenementes, ou auters
poſſeſſions, ſolonque les maners, v-
ſage & fourme que finez ont eſte leuez
deuant la leſance de ceſt acte deuant
receit, ſoit de ſemblable force, effecte,
& auctorite cōe fines ency leues ſont
ou fuerēt deuant le leſance de ceſt act
ceſt act ou aſcun auter act en ceſt par
leīnt fait ou a faire nīēt contreſteant,
Liberties & que cheſcun perſon ſoit a ſa liberte
de leuer aſcun fine en apres, ſolonq;
ſon pleaſure que le il voet, ſolonq; la
leſure conteignus & ordeigne en & y
ceſt acte, ou ſolōq; les maners & four-
me auaunt temps vſes. Anno. 1. R. 3.
cap. 7.

7 Toutes les brieſes de couenant
Writte. & touts auters brēs ſur queux fines
ſerrōt leues en temps auenir, oueſq;
les brieſes de Dedimus poteſtatem,
ſi aſcuns y ſoyent, oueſq; touts les co
niſances & notes dicelle, auant ceo q̄
ils ſoient trahes hors de le commen
banke a le cyrographer ſoient enrol-
les en vn rolle deſtre de recorde pur Cirographer Enrolled Record.
toutes iours per demurrer en la ſa-
uegarde du chiefe Clerke du commē
banke & de ſes ſucceſſours, ſoubs laū
cien fee de vint & deux deniers accu- xxii.d.
ſtome a payers au clerke pour entre
dacord̄ de cheſcun fine ſans pluis ou
tre paye, au fine que les notes en la
garde de le Cyrographer ou les finez
ſoient embeſelles que home auera re Embeſeled
cours au dit rolle pur auoir ent exe- Execution.
cution, come il aueroit ſi les fines ne
fuiſſent point embeſilles, & q̄ toutz lez
brieſes de couenants, & touts auters
briefs, ſur queux fines ont eſte leues Writes.
du temps paſſe ſoyent auri de record̄
& en ontre de toutes les fines queux
ſont ore tarde embeſeils en le trea-
ſory noſtre ſeignior le roy per gen-
tes diſconus que les notes & brieſes
de couenant des dits fine embeſeills
demurrauntes en la garde de cyro-
grapher, ſi purront eſtre trouer que
la partye monſtrant partie des dites
fines embeſeilles tiels notes & brieſez
de couenant demurgent de recorde, Embeſels
ſi auaunt come noſme ceux fines vſ-
ſent eſte ſi nul embeſeilement diceux
nuſt eſte fait. Anno quinto H. 4. capi-
tulo. 14.

8 That after the engroſſing of e- Ingroſſing Fine
uery fine to be leuied, after the feaſt
of Eaſter, that ſhalbe in the yeare of
our Lord. 1490. in the kynges court,
afore hys Juſtices of the cōmon pla-
ce, of any landes, tenementes, or o-
ther hereditaments the ſame fine be
opēly and ſolemnly read and proclai Redde.
med in the ſame courte the ſame ter- Proclam
me, & in iij. termes thē next foloWing
the ſame ingroſſing in ỳ ſame court,
at iij. ſeueral dayes in euerye terme.
And in ỳ ſame time that it is ſo read
& proclaimed all plees ſhal ceaſe, and
the ſaide pclamations ſo had & made,
the

the said fine to be final ende, and con
Conclude wife clude aswel pryuies, as strangers to
the same, except women couert, other
Infants Pryson than ben parties to the saide fine, and
Out of England euery person then being within age
Non sane memorie of xxi. yeres, in pryson, or out of thys
Realme, or not of whole minde at ỹ
tyme of the said fine leuied, nor par-
ties to such fine And sauing to euery
person or persons, and to theire hei-
res other then the parties in the said
fine, such righte, claime and interest
as they haue to or in the said lands, te
nements or other hereditaments tí-
me of suche fine ingrossed. So ỹ they
5. yeres pursue theire title, clayme, or interes-
tes by way of action or lawful entre
within fiue yeres next after the said
Sauing Titles proclamations had and made. And al
so sauing to all other persones suche
action, ryghte, title, clayme, and in-
terest, in or to the sayde landes, tene-
mentes, or other hereditamentes as
After firste shall growe, remaine, or desce-
de, or come to them after the saide fi-
ne ingrossed and proclamation made
by force of anye gyfte in the taile, or
by any other cause or matter hadde ȝ
made before the saide fine leuied. So
that they take their said right ȝ tytle
5. yeres according to the lawe, wtin fiue yea-
res next after suche action, righte, ti-
tle, claime, or interest, to them ac-
crued, descended, remained, fallen, or
come, and the said persones and their
Parnour of profits heires may haue their saide action a-
gainste the pernour of the profits of
the said landes and tenementes, and
other hereditamentes, tyme of the sayd
action to bee taken. And yf the same
persons at time of such action, right,
and title, accrued, descende, remained
or come vnto thē, be couerte barō, or
wtin age, in pryson, or out of this lād,
or not of whole minde, that then it is
ordeined by the saide auctoritie, that
theire action right and title to be re-
serued and saued to thē and to theire
heires vnto the time they come ȝ bee
at theire full age of. xxi. yeres, out of
pryson, within thys lande, vncouert,
and of whole minde, so that theye or
their heires take their actions of the
lawful entrie, according to their right 5. yeres
and title within. v. yeares next after
that they come ȝ bee at their full age,
out of pryson, within thys land, vnco-
uert, and of whole minde.

And the same actions, pursue, or o-
ther lawful entrie take, according to
the lawe. And also it is ordeined by
the auctoritie aforesaide, that all such
persones as be couert de baron, not
partie to the fine, and euery persone
beynge within age of. xxi. yeares, in
pryson, or out of thys lande, or not of
whole minde at tyme of the saide fi-
nes leuied and engrossed, and by this
saide acte afore excepte, hauing anie
ryghte or title, or cause of action to a-
nye of the sayde landes, and other he Hereditaments
reditamentes, that they or their hei-
res inheritable to ỹ same, take theire
sayde actions or lawfull entrie, accor
dinge to theire ryght and title with-
in fiue yeares nexte after they come, 5. yeres
and bee of full age of. xxi. yeares, out
of pryson, vncouert, within thys lād,
and of whole mynde, and the same
actions sue, or their lawful entry ta-
ke, ȝ pursue according to the lawe.
And yf they doe and take not theire
actions and entrie, as is aforesayde,
that they and euery of them, ȝ theire
heires, and the heires of euery of thē,
bee concluded by the said fines for e-
uer, in like fourme as they been that
ben parties or pryuies to the sayde fi- Conclude
nes. Sauinge to euerye person and
persones not partie nor pryuie to the Sauing
saide fine, theire exception to auoide
the same fine by that, that those that
were parties to the fine, nor anye of Exception
them, nor no person nor persones to
their

theire vse, ne to the vse of any of thē, had nothinge in the landes and tenementes comprised in the said fine, at the time of the said fine leuied. And it is ordeined by the said auctority, that euery fine that herafter shalbe leuied in anye of the kynges Courtes, of any maners, landes, tenementes, or other possessions after the maner, vse, and fourme, that fines haue bene leuied, afore the makyng of thys act, bee of like force, effecte, and auctorite as fines so leuied bee, or weare afore the making of this acte, this acte or any other acte in the sayd Parliament made or to bee made notwithstanding. And euerye persone bee at hys liberty to leuye any fine hereafter, after hys pleasure, whether hee will after the fourme conteyned and ordeined, in and by thys acte, or after the maner and fourme afore time vsed. An. 4. H. 7. cap. 24.

Nothing

Fines.

Proclaim

Full age

Tailed

Engrossed.

Barre

Taile.

¶ All and singuler fines, aswell hertofore leuied as hereafter to bee leuied before the said Justices (s. of ỳ common place) wᵗ proclamations according to the said estatute, by any ỳson or persons of full age of .xxi. yeares, of any maner, lands, tenemēntz, or hereditamentes, before the time of the said fine leuied, in any wise entailed to the person or persons so leuyinge the same fine, or to any ỳ auncestour or auncestours of the same person or persons, in possession, reuersion, remainder, or in vse, shalbe immediatly after the same fine leuied, engrossed, and proclamations made, adiudged, accepted, deemed, and taken to all intentes and purposes, a sufficiente barre and discharge for euer, against the said persone and persons, & their heires, claiming the same landes, tenements and hereditaments, or any parcel thereof, onely by force of any such entaile, and against all other ỳsons claiming the same, or any parcel thereof onely to their vse, or to ỳ vse of any maner of heir of the bodies of them, any ambiguitie, doubt, or contrariositie of opinion risen or growē vpon the said estatute to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Other ỳson

Prouided alwayes that thys act nor any thing therin conteined, shal extende to barre or exclude the lawful entre, title, or interest of any heir or heires, person or persons, heretofore geuen, or herafter to be geuen, growen, or accrued to thē, or any of thē, in, or to any maners, lāds, tenemēts, or hereditaments, by reason of anye fine or fines hertofore leuied, or herafter to be leuied by any womā after the death of her husband, contrary to the fourme, entēt, & effect of ỳ statut made in the .xi. yere of kyng Henry ỳ vij. (s. ca. 20. which is in discontinuāce of right. i.) of any manours, landz, tenements, & hereditamentes, of the inheritaunce or purchase of the saide husband, or of any hys auncestours, geuen or assigned to any such womā in dower, for term of life or in taile, in vse or in possession, but ỳ the same acte made in the said .xi. yere of ỳ said late king Henry the vij. (s. c. 20.) shal stād, remaine, & be in full strength & vertue, in euery article, sentence, and clause therein conteined, in like maner and fourme as though thys present acte had neuer bē had nor made.

Entre. Title. Heirs

woman

An. 11. H. 7 ca. 20.

Husband

Dower Life Taile

Strength.

Prouided also, that thys acte ne any thing therein conteined, doe extende to any fine or fines, at any time hertofore leuied, or herafter to be leuied of any lordships, manors, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, whatsoeuer they be the possessioners and owners therof by reason of any expresse wordes conteined in anye especiall acte or actes of parliament, made or ordeined sithen the sayd .xiij. yere

Parlement

yere of kyng Henry the.viij. made, be bounden or restrained from making
Restrained anye alenations, discontinuances, or other alterations of any of the same lordships, maners, lands, tenemēts, or hereditaments conteined in ỳ said fine or fines, but that all and euerye suche fine and fines, at any time hertofore leuied, or hereafter to be leuied by any such person or psons, or their heirs, of any such lordships, manors, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, shalbe of suche like force
Force and strengthe in the laive, and of none other effect, thē the same fine so leuied or to be leuied, should haue bē, if this present act had neuer ben had or made: any thing therin conteined to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Prouided also, that thys act, nor any thing therein conteined, shall extend to any fine or fines hertofore leuied of any manors, lands, tenemēts, or hereditamentes now in suite, demaunde, or variaunce in anye of the
In suite kynges courtes, or wherof any charters, euidences, or munimentes con-
Euidence cerning the same be now in demaunde in the kynges byghe court of chaūcery, nor to any fine or fines heretofore leuied of any manors, land, tenements, or hereditaments, which before the first day of thys present parliament haue ben recouered, gotten,
Recouer. or obtained by reasō of any iugemēt, entre, decree, arbitremēt, or other lawful meanes, contrary to the purport, intēt or effect of any such fine or fines thereof heretofore leuied, nor to any fine or fines heretofore leuied, or hereafter to bee leuied by any persone or persons of any manors, landes, tenements, or hereditamēts, before ỳ time of the leuying of the same fine, geuē,
Granted granted, or assigned to the said pson or persōs so leuying the same fine, or to any of his or their auncestours in ỳ taile by vertue of anye letters patēts of our said soueraigne lord, or any of his ygenitors of by vertue or any act or acts of parliamēt, ỳ reuertiō wherof at the time of the said fine or fines so leuied, being in our said soueraigñ lord his heirs or successors. But that euery such fine & fines shalbee of like force, strength, & effect, as they were or should haue ben, if this act had not ben had or made. An. 32. H. 8. cap. 36.

10 ¶ All and singuler fines which at anye time hereafter shalbe leuied or knowledged before the iustices of our soueraigne lord ỳ kyng, or of his heires or successours of the county palātine of Lancaster, commonlye called Justices of assises at Lancaster, or before one of them, of any lands, tenements, or other hereditamēts, lying,
Lancaster or being within the county Palantine of Lācaster, which shalbe openly read & proclaimed thre seueral daies, in the opē sessions, in the presence of the Justices of assise at Lancaster, or of one of them for the tyme beynge, at the same sessions, that ỳ same fine shal fortune to be ingrossed, and also
Proclam. that shalbe openly read and proclaimed in the presence of the iustices of Assise at Lancaster, or of one of thē, for the time beynge at the.ij. nexte generall sessions that shalbe holden in ỳ said county Palentine of Lancaster before the iustices of the same coūtie commonly called Justices of assise of Lancaster, or before any of thē nexte after ỳ leuying, or ingrossing of such said fine at ij. seueral dayes in either of the said two sessiōs, after such maner and fourme, as is commonly vsed in the kings court of his common place at Westm̄, shalbe of like force,
Effect strength and effect in the laive to all intents, constructions, & purposes, as fines, being duely leuied with proclamation before ỳ kings iustices of his

Les pat.

Parlement Reuersion In the k.

Pro

Engr

Proclam.

common

common place, bee or ought to bee of. An. 37. H. 8. ca. 19.

11 ¶ Fines which at any time hereafter shalbee leuied or knowleged before the high Justice of our soueraign lord the king, or of his heires and successoures of his countye Palantine of Chester for the time beinge, or before the deputie or lieutenant, justice there for the time being, of any landes tenements, or other hereditamentes, lying or being within the saide county Palantine of Chester which shalbe openly reade & proclaimed iij. seueral dates in the open session, in the presence of ỳ Justice of the saide county palantine, of Chester for the time being or before ỳ deputy or lieutenaunt Justice there at the same sessions of ỳ same shal fortune to be ẽgrossed. And also ỳ shalbe openly red and proclaimed in the presence of the Justice of the saide county Palantine of Chester, or before the deputy or lieutenant Justice ther for ỳ time beinge, at the twoe nert generall sessions that shalbe holden in the said county palantine of Chester before ỳ justice of the same cõtie palantine or before the deputy or Lieutenant Justices there, next after the leuying and ingrossing of such fine at thre seueral dates in either of the said two sessions after such maner and fourme as is cõmõly vsed in the kings court of cõmon pleas at Westminster, shalbe of lyke force, strength, & effect, in the law, to all intents constructyons, and purposes: as fines duely leuied wt proclamations before the kinges Justices of his common pleas, be or ought to be of. an 2. E. 6. ca. 28.

12 ¶ All fines alwei heretofore leuied as hereafter to bee leuyed, before the justices of the cõmon place of any manours, lands, tenements, or other hereditamẽts, whereupon the proclamaciõs haue not, or shal not by reason of adiournement of any terme by writ, be duely made shalbe of as good force effect, & strength to all intentes, constructions, & purposes, as if any terme heretofore so adiorned, or at any time hereafter, shalbe so adiourned, had bẽ holden and kept frõ the beginnyng to the ende thereof, not adiourned, & proclamaciõs therin made according to ỳ forme & effect of ỳ said statut. Prouyded alwais ỳ this act shal not in anye wise extend to ant fine heretofore leuied of any the manors, lands, tenemẽts or hereditamentes, nowe in suite demand, or variãce in any of ỳ queenes courts or where of anye charters, euidences, or imunimentes concerning the same be nowe in demaund in the Queenes high court of Chancery, nor to any fine or fines heretofore leuyed, of any maners, lands, tenements, or hereditaments, which before the firste day of this preſẽt parliamẽt haue ben recouered gotten or obtained by reaſõ of any iudgement, entre, decree, arbitrement or other lawful meanes contrary to the purport, entent, or effect of any such fine or finez therof, heretofore leuied añ. 1. M. 1. parliamento ca. 7.

Adiornemẽt.

Palantine. Chester

Proclam

Engrossed.

Proclam.

Leuied

De Casteis &c. 5
Cirographer. 1
Drapery. 11.
Franchises. 21
Leases. 2
Monasteries. 9
Recognis. 4
Redisseisin. 2
Tithes. 8
Vacabonds. 9
Wales. 32
Wardes. 24. 25
Weights. 26.

¶ *Fines to the king.*

NIhil de cetero detur pro breui inquisicionis ab eo qui inquisicionẽ petit de villa vel de mẽbris sed gratis concedatur, & non neget. Magn carta. cap. 27.

De Accompt. 4.
Accusacion. 6.
Addicion. 1
Ale houses & tiplyng houses. 2.
Apparel. 5
Appelles. 5
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 7
Arestes. 3.

Artificers.1
Aſſaults.1.2.
Aſſiſe.9
Attaint.6.13.15
Bankrupts.1.2.
Beaupleder.1
Biſhops.4.
bykerȝ of leageȝ.1.
Bȝidges.1
Cattels & foȝtreſſes.5
Cheſter.3
Conſpiracy.3
Courtes.2
Croſſebowes.1
Cuſtome.15
Diſtreſſe.1.3
Dȝapery.5
Eſcape.1.2.
Eſchetours.4.
Eſtreates.2.3
Execucion of ſtatutes.3
Feȝȝ.1
Felony.7
Filhe.14
Foȝcible entre.2.3.
Foȝeſt.10.22.27
Foȝget of falſe deedes.1
Franchiſes.20.21
Fugitiues.1
Hauens and ryuers.2
Hye wates.4.
Hoȝſebȝed.1.
Huſbandȝy.4.5
Juſtice in eire.2
Juſtice of.p.3
Jurrours.8.17
Knights.1
Labȝers.12.13.16
31.35
Liuery.5
Mainpȝiſe.7
Maſons.1
Monaſteries.13.
Moȝtmain.4
Pardon.7.
Phiſicion.3
Plaies.2
Pȝiſon.7
Pȝobate of teſtamenti.1
Purueiours.31
Receiuour.3
Recogn.7
Riots .4
Seruice & ſacramentis.4
Selwers.8
Sheepe.2
Sheriffes.27
Talle.1
Tares &c.3
Tenure.5
Tyles.1
Triall.11
Vacabonds.2
Vacacions.3.
Villenage.3
Vſury 6.
Wales.4.24.25
27.32.
Marchandiers.1
Weightes.33
Wolles.5
Women.2.4

¶ Fiſhers & fiſhing.

Hauens

Haluon.

A Que de Hambȝe, Duſe, Ayȝe, Dereiwont, Wherir, Middoȝe, Hwale, Teſe, Tin Eden, & omnes alie aque, in quibus ſalmones capiant

ponantur in defenſo, quoad ſalmones capiendos a die Natiuitatis beate Marie vſque ad diem ſancti Martiñ, & ſimiliter q̃ Salmunculi non capiant, nec deſtruãtur per retia, nec per alia ingenia ad ſtagna Molẽdinoȝum, a medio Apȝilis vſque ad Natiuitatem ſancti Johannis Bapt̃ in partibus vbi riparie fuerint aſſignentur conſeruatores iſtius ſtatuti qui ad hoc iurati ſepius videant et inquirant de huiuſmodi tranſgr̃. Et in pȝima tranſgr̃ puniant̃ per combuſtionem retium & ingenioȝũ ſuoȝũ. Et ſi iterato deliquerint puniantur per pȝiſonam, vnius quarterij anni. Et ſi tercio deliquerint puniantur per pȝiſonam vnius anni. Et ſic multiplicata tranſgreſſione creſcat pene affictio. Wl.2.capit.48. Hoc a like ſtatut in Noȝthauen.1.

2 ¶ Nul Haranke ſoit vẽdu nachate en mear, tanq̃ les peſcheours ſoiẽt venus en hauen ouc lour harãk & que la coȝũ de la viek ſoit trahe a la terre. An 31.E.3.ca.de Calice.ca.1.

3 ¶ Les peſcheours ſoient frankes a vendȝe lour harank, as touts que veygnent a la faire de graunde Jernemouth ſauns nul diſturbance des lour hoſtilers ou auter quicunq̃. Et quaũt les dites peſcheoȝs voillent vendȝ en poȝte lour marchaundiſes, eyent lour hoſtelerȝ oueſq̃ ceux lilȝ y voillent eſtr̃. Et en lour pȝeſence, opȝeſenter dauterȝ marchãts en appiert, vendent lour marchãd a que lour plera. Et ſi auterȝ marchãts pȝeſents voiſ̃ auer part dez dits marchaundiſes eit chelcũ qui clamera parte pur lapȝis ſolonq̃ laſſerant des meſmes les marchaundiſes ille vendus ſoit la dit vende fayte du ſoleil leuant tanq̃ al ſoleil reſcourſe et nemye deuant, ne apres ſur foȝfeyturẽ dez ihȝ les marchandiſes. Et que les dits peſcheours ſoient frankes dachater lour vitaillez et ceo qui lour beſoigñ ou lour plerra. Et que nul hoſtiler nauter achate

¶ Fiſhers & fiſhing.

Hauens

Haluon.

A Que de Hambȝe, Duſe, Ayȝe, Dereiwont, Wherir, Middoȝe, Hwale, Teſe, Tin Eden, & omnes alie aque, in quibus ſalmones capiant

ponantur in defenſo, quoad ſalmones capiendos a die Natiuitatis beate Marie vſque ad diem ſancti Martiñ, & ſimiliter q̃ Salmunculi non capiant, nec deſtruãtur per retia, nec per alia ingenia ad ſtagna Molẽdinoȝum, a medio Apȝilis vſque ad Natiuitatem ſancti Johannis Bapt̃ in partibus vbi riparie fuerint aſſignentur conſeruatores iſtius ſtatuti qui ad hoc iurati ſepius videant et inquirant de huiuſmodi tranſgr̃. Et in pȝima tranſgr̃ puniant̃ per combuſtionem retium & ingenioȝũ ſuoȝũ. Et ſi iterato deliquerint puniantur per pȝiſonam, vnius quarterij anni. Et ſi tercio deliquerint puniantur per pȝiſonam vnius anni. Et ſic multiplicata tranſgreſſione creſcat pene affictio. Wl.2.capit.48. Hoc a like ſtatut in Noȝthauen.1.

2 ¶ Nul Haranke ſoit vẽdu nachate en mear, tanq̃ les peſcheours ſoiẽt venus en hauen ouc lour harãk & que la coȝũ de la viek ſoit trahe a la terre. An 31.E.3.ca.de Calice.ca.1.

3 ¶ Les peſcheours ſoient frankes a vendȝe lour harank, as touts que veygnent a la faire de graunde Jernemouth ſauns nul diſturbance des lour hoſtilers ou auter quicunq̃. Et quaũt les dites peſcheoȝs voillent vendȝ en poȝte lour marchaundiſes, eyent lour hoſtelerȝ oueſq̃ ceux lilȝ y voillent eſtr̃. Et en lour pȝeſence, opȝeſenter dauterȝ marchãts en appiert, vendent lour marchãd a que lour plera. Et ſi auterȝ marchãts pȝeſents voiſ̃ auer part dez dits marchaundiſes eit chelcũ qui clamera parte pur lapȝis ſolonq̃ laſſerant des meſmes les marchaundiſes ille vendus ſoit la dit vende fayte du ſoleil leuant tanq̃ al ſoleil reſcourſe et nemye deuant, ne apres ſur foȝfeyturẽ dez ihȝ les marchandiſes. Et que les dits peſcheours ſoient frankes dachater lour vitaillez et ceo qui lour beſoigñ ou lour plerra. Et que nul hoſtiler nauter achate

achate nul harank pur p̄zend̄ en mea-
son p̄ couteign̄ nen aut̄ mañ, plus̄ haut
la last que xl.s. mez mainz ẽtant cõe il
poet solonz ẽ q̄ il purra accozd̄ due le
vẽdour. Et q̄ nul hostiler ne nul dez lo
ur barlets ne nul autr qi que il soit, ve-
nant a la dit faire, nulle p̄ terr̄, ne per
meare de forstall harãk, en p̄ive nen
appiert mesz le harãk veign̄ frãchement
mẽt vend̄ en le hauen. Ne q̄ nul Riuer
face achate de haranke fresh deynes le
hauen de Jernemouth, parenter les
festes de Saincte Michael, et de saint
Martin, sur peine denp̄zisonment a la
volunt le roy e de forfayture de toute
le harank illit achate. Et q̄ nul vetsell
appell Piker de Londrez, ne de nul p̄t
ayllours, nentre en la dit hauen pur
encherer la faire, en damage du peopl
sur peine de forfeiture de lour vessel, e
toutz lour chateux trouez deyns. Et
que touts hostilers soient serreints de-
uant les gardeinz del faire, e enioints
sur greue forfeitur de p̄ le roy de resce i
uer lour hostes bñ e couenablement, e
de, eur eider e easer reasonablemt par
nant de chescun last qui serra vẽdu as
auts marchants que as dites hostilerz
xl.li. Et que de haranke vendue as ins
les hostilers de p̄zend̄ en lour measonz
riens ne pendzont lez hostilers, et ceo
per cause dez p̄zofits que ilz aueront
des vituals vendutz as lour ditz hostes,
e de bantage que ilz ount pluis q̄ au-
ters du cariage de harank illint p̄ eux
achate e pendus en lour maisons. Et
que les hostilers per cause de cest ozdi-
nance ne refusent lour hostes, eins les
re ceiuent e tractent en bon maner et
amiable cõe ilz ont faitz anant ces heu
res. Et que ilz pur lauauntage de xl.li
du last enp̄zeignẽt pur le payment de
tout le haranke qui serra vendus per
lour allent as queunque persons. Et
soit de Cent de harank account per ciz
vint, e la last p̄ xl. Mk. Et que lez mar
chants de Jernemouth, de Londrez e
ailleurs vẽdent le mille de harank, au
people solõp lafferant du p̄ice de last
Et que denr lastes de Shotten harãk
freshe soient vendus pour le p̄ice del
afferaunt de lachate dun last de pleyn
haranke. Et que les gentes de Jerne-
mouth vend̄ la last de harank searche
achate pour xl.s. freshe, ou deins four
ty pence pur demy marke de gaigne, e
nemy ouster. Et que les gentes de Lõ
drez veignantez a cel faire vendr̄ le
laste a mesme le Jernemouth en Lon
drez per vn marke de gaigner, e nemi
ouster. Et auxp̄ soient deux lastes de
Shotten harank fresh vendus pur le
p̄ice de lafferant de lachate de vn last
de haranke pleine e illint ne plus, et
de meines solonque mesme lafferant.
Et de shotten harank sooz, soient deux
lastes vendus pluis chiers dun marke
e que laste de haranke pleyne sooz et
ceo per cause que le charge dun last de
shotten haranke coust a taunt come a
last de haranke pleyne: e illint de plus
e de meins solonque mesme lafferant
Et que puis les nieuez appeles Pikerz
achataunt franchement harank fresh
e toutes auters marchandises de pes-
cheours en kirkel e ayllours sur coste
de la meare, sans empechment ou dis-
turbãce des hostilers de Jernemouth
ou de nul auter: illint touts foitez qui
pluis de haranke ne soit discharge en
la rode de kirkele hozs des nieues des
pescheourz, fors taunt qui purra reaso
nablement suffer a la charge des Py-
kers qui illeoques vendzont per celle
cause. Et que les pescheours soyent a-
rets de ameiner tout le remenant de
lour harank a la dit feire de vendze il
leoquez illint que nul vende haranke
nul parte enuiron le hauen de Jerne-
mouth per sepie lenkes, si non en troz
villes de Jernemouth, ce est assauoir Est
ton, Iweston, Southon, sil ne soyte ha-
ranke de lour pescherie demeine. Et
nostre seignour le roye voet, que les

Ee.ij. barons

Faire. Forstall — Jernemouth — Impzis. Forf. Shippes — Hostiler. — Forf. — Last of hering — Refuse — Payment — Number Merchãts.

Shotten herring — Jernemouth — Gaigne London — Shippes — Kirkel. — Jernemouth — Fishers — Jernemouth

5. portes. barons de cinke portes facent garder & gouerner la dit feire, solonque la composition nadgaires fait entre eux & les gentez de la ville de Jernemouth, confirme per lapel nostre seignieur le roy. Et que mesmes les barons, & les baillifs de le graunde Jernemouth facent garder celles presentes ordinances en toutes pointez, & crier chescun demenche parenter le feint Michael et saint Martin sur peine de perder lour franchise et oustre punys a la volunte le Roy. Et que les gentz de Jernemouth soeffrerent les dytes barrons de cynke portez le gouerner & ruler de la dit feir solonque la purport de composition auauntdit, & due execution estre fayt de cest ordinaunce sur le paine darrenment suisdit. Et soyent celles ordynaunces en droit de vende & achate de haranke, tenus en touts les dits Dengleterre ou haranke est pris & searche sur les peines suisdits. Añ. 31. E. 3. stat de Calt. ca. 2.

Jmpost. Foyl.

Franchises

Jernemouth

Herring.

Chancellor 4 ¶ Le chancellour & treasorer prises as eux Justices & autres du counsell le roy tiels come lour semblera, eiēt poier dordiner remedye de lachate & vende de stockefishe de Seinte Botolph, Salmon de Berwik & des vins & poissons de Bristuit, & ayllour au fine que le roy, & le people poient estre mieulx serue & auoir meliour marche que ils nount eyns deuaunt ces heures: & que lordinaunces per eux faytez en cel partye soyent fermement tenus. Anno. 31 Edwardi tertij statut de Calisie capitulo. 2.

Fisher.

Lothfishe

Ozgeis

mariners

Stokfish Salmon. wines.

Prise.

Shippes 5 ¶ Toutes les nefes appelles beggers & lodeshippes appertenaunces a la hauen de Blakneye & des coferes soignaunts cestassauoir de Winterley Wintone Clay, Salthouse, Sherpyngham, & Crolomere, deyuerent & dyschargent lour pessons deyns le hauen de Blackneye tauntsolement parenter Berwyk & Hodsdene, et en nul lieu

Feires Blackney

Prices

Blackney

Haberger

ne

ne pesson searche pur reuendre auter-
soites a reuiule: eins soit com ciel pesso
vendus reasonablement develns les boū
des soisoitz au faire e prise deuantoitz
sur mesme la peine. Et que nul hosn a-
chate, rettes, hokes, nauk; instrument;
appurtenants au pissery en le county
de Northfolk, Norspriz, seignioury, meis-
ters e marriners des niefs qui dient le
meister de pischerie, e hont affaire des
tiels choses sur peyne denprisonment
et destre reintes a la volunte le Roy, e
de forfeiture des choses illint achates.
Et que nul deliuerance soit fait du dit
pesson sins presente de sir honiez a ces
eslius pet les bons gentes de lez villez
de Sutterley, Wineton, Claye, Sal-
thous, e Sheringham, e les seignioss
e masters des niefs, e les marchants
Quenr sise homes, cinq, quatre, troiz,
ou deur de eur au meins, solotent tou-
tes soits en presente oue les seignioss
e masters de les niefs, e les marchāts
a chescun deliueraunce a faire. Et ser-
ront les dits sir eslues, e iures de bien
e loyalment sercher. Et si nul orgetz
soit troue en muchent out dint orgeis
que les masters e marriners aueront
del Cent come desuiz ell dit. Et si plus
soit troue en muchent soit maintenāt
arestus per les dits hōes eslues e a cel
heure presenter et forfeiter a nre seig-
niour le roye. Et que nul seigniour du
niel mariner nautre ne face empeche-
ment ne soit rebell en nul point contr
cest present ordinance ne que nul ma-
riner ne pescheour, per cause de cest or-
dinaunce ne lesse ne refuse dayler pes-
cher, come deuant ce ur heurs il; solo-
ent faire ne disfur de comenaunt fait p-
cinter marchant et seigniour du mes-
sur peine denprisonment et destr rent
a la volunte le roy. Et que sur ceo, briefs
soit maunde a Vescont de Norff. que a
chescun pleint qui voudra suer pour le
roy pur luy mesme cont ceux q̄ dien-
nyount en aleun point contre cest or-

dinaunce, face attacher, les dits rebelz
trespassours, e lez deteigner en prison
tanq; le roye e son counsayle eient or-
deignes de eur ceo que droit demaund
solonq; la quātite de lour trespas. Ast
31, Ed. 3. statut de ordinatione de pisce
saleto.

7 ¶ Bien lise a chescun home, de quel
condic que il soit marchaunt ou auter,
dachater haranks en aperte, e non pas
priuement a ciel prise come purr eitr
acrozō enter luy e le vendour de ch le
haranks. Et que nul entre en bargaine
sur lachate de haranks tant come celui
qui di: nt primer par bargayne auera
fine sa former bargain agreable a le-
dour. Et que nul prosser encrez sur au-
ter durant la primer bargain, sur pein
de forfeiture deutrs nouz le double de
son prosser, mes eyt chescū le haranks
illint achate solonq; son bargayne ent
fayt. Et q̄ chescū pesshour puisse de li-
uerer e vender son haranke e pesson a
chescun mare quaunt il vint de la dyt
ville de graunde Jernemouth, sās all
desturbance ou empeshment, nient ob-
stistant nul ordinācē auant les heurz
fait au contrary. an. 35. E. 3.

8 ¶ Nul marchant estrange, ne deni-
zen apres la fest de saint Michael pro
chein venant, vende ne mette a vende
aleun salmon, per butt, barel le demy
barel, ou aleun auter vessell, devant
q̄ il soit vieu, sinon mesme le but teign
e cōteign quarte vintz e quart gallonz
le barel quarant deur gallons. Et de-
my barell. xxi. gallons bñ e loialment
parks sur paine de forfeiture pur chest
but, barel e del barel emy fattāt, lour
dit measure. vi. s. viij. d. ourt q̄ nul ciel
marchant estreant desouz lobeisaunce
du roy apres le dit fest de S. Michael
venū vu mette a vend aleun man Sal
mon per but ou auter vessell, sinz y
soit bñ e loyalment parkes, et sauue-
noit le grauno salmon per soy mesme
sans mistur entre; iceil dalcuns gris-

Ce. iij. ou sale-

Nettes

Fisher

Foyl.

Foyl.

Rebells.

Merchantz

Rebelles

Merchant

Herringes.

Foyl.

Jernemuth

Merchant

Sell Salmon

Contents

Foyl.

Sell Salmon Packed.

au ſalmons rompous les ventres, & q̄ toutz petitz pellōs appelliez grillez, ſoient packes per ſoy ūn̄ ſoulement ſaūs aſcun mixture, ſur pein de forfeyture, & pardicion de .vi.s.viij.d. pur cheſcun but, barel, demy barell, contra ̄ a ceſt acte mixtes, packes, & miſes a vend̄.

Fozf.

Auri que nul marchant, nautre ꝑſon mette aſcun harank au vend̄ y barell, demie barell, ou firkin, ſinon ūn̄ le barell conteigne .rrrtj. gallonz. Le demie barel, & firkin, ſolonc ūn̄ le rat. Et que meſme le harank ſoit b̄n̄, ſotalment et ſuſtement couche & pack & ſoit del p̄ſ̄ dun temps & ſalur: & que meſme le harank ſoit ſi bon & ſibien packes en le medle, & en cheſcun part du dit barel & auter veſſeau, come il ſerr̄ en les ſinez ūn̄ les barels & veſſeaulx ſur peine de forfeiture et ꝑdicion de .iij. s.iiij.d. pur cheſ̄ barel, demy barel, & firkin, enſye faiſant lour dit meaſure & auri ꝑ pein de forfeiture & pardicion de .iij.s.iiij.d pur cheſcun barel demy barel & firkin de harank contrary a ceſt act ſōtz couches ou packez. Auri que nul tiel marchant ne palingman vende ou met au vend̄ aſcun angules per barel, demie barel, ou firkin ſinō le barel conteign̄ xlij. gallons. Le demy barel & firkin ſolonc ūn̄ le rate. Ne q̄ aſ̄ tiel marchant ne palingemā meſcient mele aſ̄ galbeſon mozeins ou decozies anguilles oueſc bons anguils mes ꝑ ūns les bōs anguilles faiēt b̄n̄ & ſuſtem̄t packez, et vendus per ſoy meſmez. Ne miſcēt oneſc les dits anguils ou mette au dē de aſcuns anguilles roughes ſur pain de forfeiture & ꝑdicion de .x.s. pur cheſcun barrel demie barel & firkin enſie faiſannt lour dit meaſure. Et auri ſur peine & ꝑdicion de .x.s. pur cheſcun barel, demy barrel & firkin enſy come eſt auantdit mixtes, & contrarie a ceſt act packes ou miſe a vend̄. Auri q̄ nul tiel marchant apres la dit feſt, dō ou met̄ au vend̄ aſcun peſſon barels ſinō ſi le peſſon ſoit bien & ſoialm̄t packes. s. lac comptablez peſſon vulgarem̄t appellz tale fiſh per ſoy ūn̄ & les petitz peſſons appelles grilles, per ſoy meſmez, ſaūs aſcun mixture de les ditz peſſōz oueſc de groſſe peſſon, & ſans mixture & packure des choſes, ou peſſon compus le ventre oueſc le dit comptable peſſon ou petit peſſon. Et q̄ ne accomptable peſſon ne petit peſſō ſoit couche double en packur̄. Et que cheſcun peſſon cōptable conteigne en longure del oſſe al fine al tierce ioint del colw. xxvi. pous au meines. Et que les napes de tout tiel peſſons barelz ne ſoient pluis lōges que au petit oſſe que ſette ſur le groſſe fine. Et que loꝛs de cheſcun tiel peſſon ſale ſoit p̄ſe hoꝛs ieſc le lumbil del ūn̄ le peſſon, & que cheſcun tiel peſſon ſoit ſplatte ou ouere bas ieſc au main ple del colw ſur peine de forfeiture & pardicion de .iij.s.iiij.d. pur cheſcun barel de peſſon q̄l ou apꝛez ſerra trouez packes ſoꝛtz, mirtz, napes, couches, double, ou rient deoſſes ne ſplattez ouertz accoꝛdaunt a ceſt act. Et auri en eſchuer delez comenz dammagez & deceits auant ditz, nō dit ſ̄r̄ le roy ad oꝛdeign̄ & enact̄. Que touts maires, bailliſ & gouernours des citez, villes, burghes, marches, & toutes auters lieux de ceſt ſon royalme pur le temps eſtreantz, lou ilz ſont maires, bailliſes, ou gourneours ayant poar & auctoꝛitie pur neſmer & eſſier deſcrete & expert ꝑſon ou perſonz duement de ſercher & gauger touts tiels veſſeaux, come deſuis ſont reherſes que ceux ſoient ſotalmēt packez, & gardent lour ſotall meaſure & aſſiſe accoꝛdantz a les oꝛdinancez ſuiſditz lū moitie de toutes les ſines forfeitures & paines, & cheſcun deux ſoient a noſtre ſ̄r̄ le roy, et lauter moitie ſoit a celuy ou ceux de ſes ſubiectz qui ou queux ſeſ̄ roꝛont ou purſuer ōt, ſeiſera ou purſuera pur le meſm̄, par action de det per bīl ou comen ley per bill ou plaint, ſoe

Herringes.

Contents

Herringes.

Packed

Fozf.

Fozf.

Eeles. Contentes.

Packed

Fozf.

Fiſhe

Packed

Length

Nape

Bone

Splat. Fozf.

Maire Officers

Searchers Gauge.

Fozf.

Seiſie.

lonc̄

lonque la cuſtome del citie ou b'lle lou
auiendza en ayres aſcuns tiels fines,
forfaitures, ou paines de chier et eſtre
que le defendaunt en aſcun tiel action
ne ſoit admis de gager ou faire ſa ley.
Ne que aſcun protection ou eſſoine de
ſeruice le roy par aſcun tiel defendant
ſoit allow purueu touz foitz que ceſt
act ne ſoit preiudicial a aſcun perſone
ou perſons, eyant ou eyās forfeiturez
des biens des felons, fugitiues, & dāy-
nes. Et ouſter ceo il eſt ordeines &c. q̄
ceſt tiel pſon & pſons eyent & enioiſt
ſembles forfek de & en ceſte de les pre
miſſes dedeins lour franchiſes, ſicome
le roy ore ad en aūcs lieux dehors. aū.
22. E. 4. ca. 2.

Liberties

Confirme

9 ¶ It may pleaſe the kinig &c. to con
firme, ratifie and eſtabliſh the ſaid act
(s. aū. 22. E. 4. ca. 2) & euery thing ther
in compriſed. And ouer ꝑ by the ſame
authoritie to ordeine & eſtablith ꝑ eue
ry ſuche gager, packer or ſercher, take
no more for gaugig of a barel of ſamō
barell hering, barel fiſhe, barel eeles,
halfe barel, & firkin for euerye piece ſo
ganged but a farthing, & for his labor
for ſerching, & packing if it be nede of
a barel ſalmon fro hed to hed. i. d. & for
his labor for boning naping & packig
of a barel fiſh if it be nede. i. d. and for
his labouring ſerching & packing of a
barel hering from hed to hed if it bee
nedeful ỹ. pence and for ſerching and
packig of euery barel of eeles ỹ. d. And
for ſerching and packig of euery half
barel of heringe fro hed to hed. i. d. for
euery halfe barel of eeles ſerchinge &
packing. i. d. & for ſerching & packinge
of euery firkin of hering if it be neede
ful. dd. And ouer that, that al and eue
ry ſuch gauger, ſercher, and packer ꝑ
miſdehaueth or offendeth in any thing
conterning the ſaide offices of gauger
ſercher & packer contrarie to this acte
and ſo ꝓued before anye of the ſayde
iuſtices, bailifs, gouernors of any citie

Gauger
Packer.
Sercher
Fees.

to wne, burghe, market or anye other
place within this realme where he or
they ſo be gaugers, packers or ſercherz
gauger, packer or ſercher ſhalloſe and
forfeit his ſaid office, and the ſame fro
thenceforth no lōger to enioy, any leaſe
graunt or graunts thereof made not-
withſtanding, & for farther puniſhmit
to haue and ſuffer impriſonment by ỹ
ſpace of. xl. daiez, without bail or mai-
prize. Prouided alwaye that the ſaide
ſercher, & packer, or any of them ſhal
nothing receiue of the ſaid fees by co-
lour of their office but onely for ſuche
buttes, barelz, halfe barels, and firkis
as by them hereafter ſhalbe ſufficient
ly ſerched & packed, and bee not afore
ſufficiently packed. This preſent acte
to begin and take effect at the feaſte of
Eaſter nert comming, and not before
An. 1. H. 7. ca. 23.

Forfeit.

Imprſt.
Mainprſe

Fees.

10 ¶ An. 25. H. 8. cap. 4. an acte was
made againſt forſtalling & regrating
of fiſhe, & againſt buying & ſellyng of
fiſh, againſt marchants aduenturers
into Iſland. But it is repealed by an.
35. H. 8. ca. 7.

Forſtalling

11 ¶ An. 25. H. 8. c. 7. an act was made
to endure for. 10. yeres againſt the kil-
ling & taking of yong frie & ſpawne of
eeles, & ſalmons, & kipper ſalmō, vpō
forfeitures there declared.

12 ¶ An. 31. H. 8. ca. 2. fiſhing of pondes
ſtewes, or motes, with intent to ſteale
fiſh betwene. vi. a clock in the euening
to. vi. a clock in the morning againſt ỹ
will of the poſſeſſors, & alſo vnlawfull
breaking of the heads of ſeuerall pon-
des, ſtewes or motes by day or nighte
whereby fiſhe is taken or deſtroyed a-
gainſt the will of ỹ poſſeſſors is made
felony. But thoſe felonies be repelled
by. 1. E. 6. c. 12. & by. 1. M. 1. ceſſione. And
in the ſaide act of an. 31. H. 8. ca. 2. yt is
farther enacted that if any ſuche euill
diſpoſed perſons, after the feaſt before
limited, do fiſh in the day time at any

Felony

Fiſhe
Day

other

other time then is before rehearsed, in anye suche seuerall ponds, stewes or motes, with any maner of nets hokes or baites, as is aforesaide, what kinde soeuer they be of against the will plea sure and mynde of the owners or possessours of the same seuerall ponds, stewes or motes, not haning any maner of colour of title so to do, & thereof be lawfully conuicted at the suit of oure soueraigne lord ỳ king of the pty grieued: ỳ then the said ties so conuicted, shal suffer imprisonmt by the space of three monethes, & after the sayd three monethes expired, shal find sufficyent suertie for his or their good aberinge or els to remain stil in prison without baile or mainprise, vnto suche time as hee or they can finde suche suertie. Añ. 31. H. 8. ca. 2.

Imprisk.

Suertie
Good abes
Mainprisl.

13 ¶ Añ. 33. H. 8. ca. 2. an act was made against buying of fish of strangers vpõ ỳ sea, or beyond ỳ sea, to endure to ỳ later end of ỳ parlement. And after añ. 37. H. 8. c. 23 it was cõtinued after añ. 1. E. 6. ca. 17. it was cõtinued. And after añ. 7. E. 6 ca. 11. it was cõtinued. And after añ. 1. M. pliamento cap. 13. it was continued to the end of ỳ nert pliament & than it expired.

14 ¶ For asmuche as wythin these fewe yeares nowe last past there hath ben leuied, perceiued, & taken, by certain of ỳ officers of ỳ admiralty of such marchants, & fishermen as haue vsed & practised the aduẽtures & iourneis in to Iseland, Newfoundland, Ireland & other places cõmodious for fishing, & the getting of fish, in, & vpõ the seas or otherwise by way of marchants in those ties diuers great exactions, as sõmes of mony dale, or shares of fishe & such other like things, to ỳ great discouragemt, & hinderãce of ỳ same marchants, and fishermen, and to no litle damage, to the whole common wealth. And wherof a great complaints haue been made, and informacion also yerely, to the kinges maiesties most honorable counsail, for reformacion wher of & to thintent also that the said marchants & fishermen may haue occasion the rather to practise, & vse the same trade of marchandise, & fishing freely, wout any such charges, or exactions, as is before limitted, whereby it is to be thought ỳ more plenty of fishe shall come into this realm, & therby to haue ỳ same at more reasonable prises. Be it ẽc. ỳ neither the admiral nor any other officer or minister officers or ministers of ỳ admiralty, for ỳ time being shal in anywise hereafter exact receiue or take by himself, his seruãt, deputye seruants or deputies, of any such marchant, or fishermã, any sume or sumes of money, dales, or shars of fish, or ani other reward, benefyte, or aduauntage, whatsoeuer it be for any licence to passe his realme, to the saide viages or any of them: Nor vpon any respect concerning the saide viages or any of them, vppon payne to forfayte for the first offece treble the summe or treble the value of the reward, benefite or aduantage, that any such officer, or minister shall hereafter haue or take, of any such marchãt or fishermã. For ỳ which forfeiture the partye greeued, & euery other person or persones, what soeuer he or they bee, shall and maye sue for the same, by informacion, bill, plaint, or accõ of det in any of ỳ kinges courts of recorde, the king to haue the one moitie, & the party complaining, ỳ other moitie, in which suit no essoygñ &c. & for the second offence the party so offendinge, not onely lose and forfeyte his or their office or offices in ỳ admiralty, but also to make fine & raunsõ, at the kinges will and pleasure. añ. 2 E. 6. cap. 6.

Admiralte
Marchan

Exaction

Admirall

Not exact.

Forf.
3. value

Forf. offic

15 ¶ Anno 4. ỳ. 7. cap. 21. an act was made to endure to the beginning of ỳ nexte

Fry of fishe Hauens

next parliament for the keeping & sauing of the frie of fish in the hauen of Dsord in Suffolke.

16 That no personne or personnes of wh at estate degree, or condicion soeuer he or they be, from & after the first day of June next cumming with any manner of nette whele, huttaining, keper, lime creele, rain, lagnet, trainet, trimnet, trimbote, stalbote, webbister, senrlamet, or with any deuise or inginnes made of here, wolle, lyne, cannes, or, shal vse any heling net or trimle boat or by any other deuise inginne, calvetelles, waies or meanes, whatsoeuer heretofore made or deuised, or hereafter to be made or deuised, shall take & kill any yong brode, spawne or fry of Eeles, salmon, pike, or pikerell, or of any other fish in any sludgate, pipe at the tail of any mill, weare or in anye streits, streames, brookes, riuer, salt, or fresh win this realme of England wales Barwike, or ỳ marches therof or shal frō & after ỳ first day of June next comming by any of the waies or meanes aforesaide, or otherwise in any riuer or place aboue specified, take & kill any Salmons or Trouts, not being in season, being kepper Salmons or kepper Trowtes, shender Trowtes And be it further enacted by auctority aforesaide, that no person or persons, of what estate, degree, or condicion, he or they shalbe from and after the said first day of June by any of the meanes aforesaid, in any of the Riuers or places aboue named shal take & kill anie pike or pickerel, not being in length tenne ynches fishe and more, nor anie Salmon not being in length fiftene ynches fish and more nor any Trout not being in length viij ynches or more nor any Barbell not being in length twelue ynches or more. And to thentent ỳ said yong frie, brode or spawne may be preserued according to ỳ true meaninge hereof. Be it further enacted by the auctorities aforesaid, that no maner of person or persons, from and after the first day of June nexte comming shall fish or take fish with anye maner of Nettes, Tramell, Keppe, Wore, Heule, Creie, or by anie other ingin, deuise, wayes or meanes what soeuer in anye Ryuer or other places aboue mencioned but onely with net, or tramell, whereof euerye meshe, or maske shalbe fiue ynches and a halfe broade, anglynge excepted. Prouided neuertheles, and be it enacted by the auctorities aforesaide, that in all such places where Smeltes, Loches, Minnios, Bulheds, Gudgeons, or Eeles hath ben vsed to be taken and killed, ỳ in all such places it shalbee lawfull only for the taking of Smelts, Loches Minnets, Guagions, & Eeles, to vse such nets, lepes, and other ingins, deuises, waies & meanes as heeretofore hath beene vsed for the takinge of the same. So that suche person or persons using or occupying such nets, or other engins, as is last afore mencioned, do not take, kill, or destroy any other fish with the saide nettes or ingins cōtrary to the tenour and fourme aboue in this statute conteined. And bee it further enacted, that if anie person or persones after the aforesaide daye limited in this present acte offende in any of the pointes before rehearsed contrary to the tenour, fourme, and purport of any part of the same, that then euery such person and persōs so offēding shall lose and forfait for curry time of his or their offence the summe of xx s and the fishe so taken contrary to the tenour hereof, and also the vnlawfull nettes, ingins, deuises & instruments whatsoeuer they bee, wherewith or wherebye suche offences shall fortune to bee made committed, or done. And to the entent that a perfect execu-

Smelts

Nett.

Pike

Salmon. Trout

Fort

tion

cion may be had of this preſent act. We
it further ordeined by auctoritye afore
ſaide, that the lorde Admirall of Eng-
Maire of London lande, and the Maior of the citye of Lõ
don for the time being, and all and e-
uery other perſone and perſons, bodye
politike and corporate whyche by
grant or other lawful wayes or mea-
nes, lawfully haue or ought to haue
anye conſeruacion, or preſeruation of
any riuers, ſtreames, or water, or pu-
niſhemenies and correction of offen-
ces, committed in any of tham ſhal haue
full power and auctoritie by vertue of
this act, to enquire of all ỹ offences to
be committed and done contrary to the
effecte, and true meaning of this acte,
within his or their ſuche lawful rule,
gouernement, iuriſdiction, and conſer
nacion by the othe of twelue men or
more. And to heare and determine all
and euery the ſame offences, committ-
ted within his or their ſuche iuriſdic-
cion, conſeruacion, rule, and gouerne-
ment. And that all ſuche paynes and
forfeitures, as ſhall ryſe or grow vpe by
the reaſon of anye ſuch commiſſiõ, for a-
nye the offences aforeſaide ſhal bee to
the vſe of euery of the ſaid perſon or ỹ
ſons, being no body politike or corpo-
rate nor head of anye body politike or
corporate before whom ſuche conuicti-
on as is aforeſaide, ſhal be haade, and
to the vſe of euery ſuch body politique
and corporate as heretofore haue law
fully had any times, forfeitures and a-
merciaments, for any offence, vnlaw
fully committed or done in any ſuche
their iuriſdiction, or conſeruacies, vp-
pon conuiction had before the heade of
euery ſuche body politike or corporate.
Lete. And ỹ alſo the lorde of euery lete within
this realme of England, Wales or
the dominions of the ſame ſhall haue
full power & auctoritie to enquire of all
the offences contrary to the purport
tenour and true meanyng of this acte with-
in the precinct of the ſayde lete, ſuche in-
quiry to be had in maner and fourme
& after ſuch ſorte as comõ amerciaments
or other thinges, inquirable in their
court lete haue ben lawfully vſed and
accuſtomed to be had and made. And
that vpon euery ſuch preſentment had
in any court or leete, by the othe of ty
men or more, as is aforeſaid of any of
fence or offences made cõtrary to the
tenor of this eſtatut, that then al ſuche
forfeiture aboue in this eſtatute limit-
ted and appointed for ſuch offece, ſhall
be vnto the lord of the ſaid lete for the
time being to his owne vſe forever, &
ſhalbe leuied in ſuch maner & fourme
as amerciaments for affaires, commyt-
ted within the precinct of ſuch leete haue
ben vſed and accuſtomed to bee leuied
And if any lete after the ſaide firſt day
of June be kept within thys Realme of
England, or Wales, or ỹ dominions
thereof and the Stewarde of the ſayde
Leete, for the time beinge or other for
him do not charge the Jury ſworne in
ſuch leete to enquire of al the offences
done wythin the precinct of the ſaide
lete, contrary to the tenour and forme
of this ſtatut: That then the ſtewarde
of the ſaide leete to loſe and forfeit for-
ty ſhillings, the one moitie of whiche
forfeitures ſhalbe to the Queenes ma-
ieſty, her heires and ſucceſſoures, and
ỹ other moitie to him that will ſue for
the ſame. And if any Jury ſworne in
any lete, and being charged to enquire
of the offences committed within the
precinct of that leete, to wilfullye and
willingly conceale and make defaulte
in preſentment, or doe not preſent the
offence and offendours: That then yt
ſhalbe lawful to the ſteward, or bay-
ly of the lete, or his or their deputy for
the time being, to empanell one other
Jurye within the ſaid leete, and to en-
quire of ſuch concelement, defaulte & Conceale
none preſentment, and that vpon ſuch
concelt-

conceile ment default or none presentment founde and presented, euerye of the saide Jurors which so did conceile make default, or not present shall lose and forfeit for euery suche offence xx. shillings to the lorde of the saide leete the same to be leuied in maner & forme as is aforesaid, for the other offences vnmitted and expressed. And it is further enacted by aucthoritie aforesaid that if the offences aboue mencioned touchinge the taking, killing or destroying of fish, or frie and spawne, be not presented at the lete where they shall be cõmitted, within one yeare next after the offence committed, that the Justices of peace in theire sessions, Justices of Oyer and determiner, and Justices of Assise in their seuerall circuits, shal haue full power and auctherity to enquire thereof, and to heare and determine all the offences committed, contrarye to the tenoure of this estatute. Saueing always to all and euery person & psons, bodies polytique & corporate, & euery of them, al such right, title, interest, claime, pruiledge, & conseruacion, & inquiry & punishmẽt of & for any the offences aforesaide, as they or any of thẽ lawfully haue & enioy, or of right ought to haue and enioye by any maner of meanes, any thing in this act to the contrarye notwithstandig. This acte to endure to the ende of the next parliament.

Just. in eir. Just. of ass.

Prouided alwaies that this acte or anye thinge therein contayned, shall not extende vnto the fishing of the ryuer or water of Tweede nor to any riuer or water wherof the Queenes maiestie is ennobled of any yerely rent or pfite, nor to the owners, fermors and occupiers of the riuers of Wye, or Wye, in the Countye of Monmouth for anye fishe hereafter to bee taken in any ꝑ riuers or waters before mencioned and expressed, but that it may be lawful at all seasonable tyme and times hereafter for such as haue or shal haue any maner of interest therin, to take and fish the said riuers and waters, in suche manner and fourme as heretofore hath ben vsed and accustomed, not vsing any net or ingirne, to the intent willingly to take, kill, and destroye the Spawne, breede, or frye, breding of anye kinde of fishe, within the said seuerall riuers or waters, this acte or anie thing therein mencioned or contained to the contrary notwithstanding. Anno 1. Elizabeth. capit. 18. This acte was discontinued. 8. Eliz. & reuiued. 13. Eliz. c. 25. & continued vntil the ende of the next parliament. And 14. Eliz. ca. 11. likewise continued.

Theede

Wye

17 Be it therfore enacted &c. that yf anye person or persons after the feast of Pentecost next commynge, shall at anye time by day or by night, vnlawfully without auctherite, breake, cut downe, cut out, or destroye any bed or beds, dam or dammes, of any ponds, pooles, mores, stanges, stewes, or seuerall pytts wherein fishe are or shall happen to be putte in or stored withal by the owners or possessioners therof or he or shal wrongfully fishe in anye the saide seuerall ponds, pooles, mores stanges, stewes, or pits, to the intẽt to destroy, kill, take, or steale away anye of the same fish, against the will, mind or pleasure of the owners or possessioners of the same not hauing any lawfull title or auctority so to do, & therof be lawfully conuicted, at the suit of our soueraigne lady the Queene her heirs or successors, or the party greued, shal suffer imprisonment of his or their bodies by the space of three monethes & shall yeld and pay to the partye greeued his treble dammages, and after the said three monethes expired, shal fynd sufficient sueretie for his either good abearing, against the Queene our soueraigne

Wtake

Fishe

Pryson

Good abet.

ueraigne lady, her heirs & succeſſours & all her liege people, for the ſpace of ſeuen yeres after, or els ſhal remayne and continue ſtil in priſon, wtout baile or mainprile, vntill ſuch time as he or they ſo offending can and ſhall fynde ſuche ſufficient ſuerties during ye ſaide time and ſpace of ſeuen yeares, as is aforeſaide.

And be it further enacted by ye authoritie of this preſente Parliament, that if anye perſonne or perſonnes after ye ſaid feaſt of Pentecoſt next coming, at any time by night or by day in maner aforeſaid, wrongfully or vnlawfully breake or entre into anie parke empaled, or any other ſeuerall ground cloſed with wall, pale or hedge, & vſed for the keepinge, breedinge, and cheriſhing of Deare, and to wrongfully hunt, driue or chaſe out, or take, kylle or ſlea any Deare wythin anye ſuche empaled parke or cloſed ground with wal, pale or other enclоſure, and vſed for Deare as is aforeſaid, or do or ſhal take away anye Hawke or Hawkes, or the egges of anye of them, by anye wayes or meanes vnlawfully, oute of anye the wooddes or grounde of anye perſonne or perſonnes (not haueynge lawfull authoritie or licence ſo to do) and thereof be lawfully conuicted at the ſuite of oure ſoueraigne Lady the Queene, or the party greeued as is aforeſaide, ſhall likewiſe ſuffer impryſonment of his or theire bodies by the ſpace of three moneths, and ſhall yelde and pay to the partie greeued his treble damages. And after the ſaid three monethes expired, ſhall finde ſufficient ſuertie for his or their good abearing for the ſpace of twelue yeares after, againſt the queenes maieſtie, hir heires and ſucceſſours, and all her liege people, as is aforeſaid, or els ſhal remain and continue ſtill in priſon, without baile or mainprile, vntyll ſuche tyme

Parke

Deare

Hawkes

Priſon

Suertie

as he or they ſo offendinge can & ſhall finde ſuche ſufficient ſuertie, during ye ſaide terme of ſeuen yeres, as is afore reherſed.

Prouided alwayes, that this acte or anything therin contained, extend not to any Parke or inclоſed ground hereafter to bee made and vſed for Deare wtout the graunt or licence of our ſoueraigne Lady the Queene, her heirs ſucceſſors or progenitours. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by authority aforeſaid, that it ſhallbee lawfull for the party greeued to ſue, & take his further remedy againſt all and euerie ſuch offendour and offendours for his loſſe and dammage, and to recouer ye treble valu of the ſame in this behalf aſwell before iuſtices of Oyer and determiner, iuſtices of aſſiſe in their circuits & Iuſtices of peace, as els where in any other the Queenes courtes of recorde, and that vpon the true ſatiſfaction of the ſaide treble dammages to the partye greeued, or vpon the confeſſion and knowledge thereof by the ſame partie before the ſaid Iuſtices in open ſeſſions to be holden wythin the coũtie where the offence was committed, it ſhalbe at the liberty of the ſame partye greeued, to whome the ſayde offence was commytted to releaſe at hys pleaſure the ſayde ſuertyſhyp of good abearinge, at anye time wythin the ſaide ſeuen yeares, or before. Anye thinge in this acte before ſpecyfied or expreſſed to the contrarye notwithſtanding.

Iuſt. of p.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, that the Iuſtices of Oyer and determiner, Iuſtices of aſſiſe in their circuites, & Iuſtices of the peace and gaole delyuery, in their ſeſſions, ſhall by vertue hereof haue power and authoritie to enquere, heare and determyne all & ſinguler the offences aforeſaide, and to make & award pro-

Iuſt. of aſſ

ceſſe

ees therupon, as wel vpon inditemen-tes take before them as by bil of com-plaint, informacion, or anie other ac-tion, in which ſuit or action, no eſſoin, wager of law, nor protectyon ſhalbee allowed.

And be it further enacted by ẏ auc-toritie aforeſaid, ẏ if any perſon or per ſones, at any tyme hereafter ſhall for tune to be bound before any of the iuſ-tices before mencyoned, to ẏ Queene her heirs or ſucceſſors, for his or their good abearing for ſeuen yeres, accor-ding to the tenour of this act, and the ſame party or parties ſo bounde, ſhall afterwardes within the ſeuen yeares come before the iuſtices of peace of the ſaide Countie where the ſayd offence was committed, or ſome of them in o-pen ſeſſions, and there in the ſaid open ſeſſions confeſſe and acknowlege his or their ſaid offēce or offences, and bee ſorye therefore, and ſatiſfy the party or parties greued, according to ẏ tenure of this acte, that then the ſame iuſtices before whom the ſaide confeſſion ſhal be ſo made, ſhal and may haue power & auctority by vertue of this act, in ẏ ſame open ſeſſion, or in any other opē Seſſions afterwards to be holden be-fore the ſaide iuſtices in the ſaid coun-ty within the ſaid terme of ſeuē yeres if it ſhall ſeeme good to their diſcreti-ons to diſcharge the ſayd Recogni-ſaunce and bounde ſo taken, and alſo the ſaide party and partyes ſo bound: This act or anie thing therin conteyned to the contrary therof, notwſtan-ding, aſt. 5. El. act. 5.

discharge

Be Aſſiſe. 6.
Berwike. 1.
Forſtallers. 5.
Hauens. 1. 2. 3
Holy daies. 1.
Hull. 1.
Huſbandry. 7
Labozers. 38
Lee. 1.
Monaſteries. 2
Newcaſtel. 2
Shippes. 13.
Surueiour. 1
Mares. 33
Tithes. 10.
Townes. 4.
Victailes. 6. 11
Waſt. 6.
Weighies. &c. 8. 24.

¶ *Fiue portes.*

Be Breakers of leagues. 1
Bridges. 1
Cuſtome. 13. 19
Douer. 1. 2
Execution of ſta-tutes. 3
Excommunicato capiendo. 1.
Fiſhe. 3.
Franchiſes. 2. 21
Horſes. 8
Labozers. 17
Shipping. 10. 13.
Triall. 8
Vacabonds. 2.
Weighies. 33.

¶ *Flax & hemp.*

An. 24. H. 8. capit. 4. an acte was made for ſowing of flax and hemp to continue to the laſt day of the nexte parlyment. And after it was contyn-ued. An. 28. Henk. 8. capit. 9. an. 31. H. 8. capit. 7. an. 33. H. 8. cap. 17. and an. 38 H. 8. ca. 23. to endure to the laſte dayes of the nexte Parliament, and then it expired.

2 ¶ It ſhal not be lawfull to any per-ſon or perſons at anye time hereafter to water any maner of hempe or flax in any riuer running water, ſtreame, brooke nor other comon ponde where beaſtes be vſed to be watred, but only on the ground or pits for the ſame or-deined, and to bee ordeined, made, and prouided, or els in other their owne ſe-uerall ponds, vpon pain euery perſone and perſons offending or doinge con-trary to ẏ tenour meaning & purpoſe of this eſtatut, to loſe and forfait for e-uery time ſo doing. xx. s. the one halfe therof to be to our ſoueraigne lord the king, and the other halfe therof to bee to the party greued, or to any other ẏ kings ſubiects that will ſue for ẏ ſame forfeiture in any court of record, leete or lawday by action of det, bil, plaint informacion or otherwiſe, in whiche ſuite no protection, wager of law, eſ-

water

Forf.

ſoigne

soine or other delatory plee, shalbe admitted or allowed. An. 33. H. 8. cap. 18.
He Shippes. 13.

¶ *Flesshe.*

He Bochers in all. Holy dayes. 1.
Calues, kyne and Husbandry. 7.
Oxen. et. 1. 2. 3. Shippes. 13.

¶ *Flockes.*

He Drapery. 29. 30. 33. 41. 50. 52. 54.

¶ *Fooles Lunatike & madmen.*

Prerog. Fooles waste. Necessaries

RCer habebit custodiam terrarum fatuorum naturalium, capiendo exitus earundem, sine vasto et destructione, et inueniet eis necessaria sua: de cuiuscunque feodo terre ille fuerint et post mortem eorum reddat eam rectis heredib⁹ ita quod nullatenus per eosdem fatuos alienetur, nec quod eorum heredes exheredentur. Prerogatiua Regis. cap. 9.

Alien

Prerog. Lunatike Madmen

2 ¶ Item Ker prouidebit, quando aliquis, qui prius habuerit memoriam et intellectionem fuerit compos mentis sue (sicut quidam sunt per lucida intervalla) quod terre et ten eiusdem saluo custodiantur, sine vasto et destructione et quod ipse et familia sua de exitibus eorundem viuant et sustineantur competenter et residuum vltra sustentationē eorund rationabiliter custodiatur, ad opus ipsorum, liberand eisdem quādo predict terr et ten infra predictum tempus nullatenus alienentur nec rer aliquid de exit percipiat ad opus suum. Et si obierit in tali statu tunc illud residuum distribuetur pro anima eiusdē per consilium ordinary. Prerogatiua Regis. cap. 10.

Familie

Reper

Alien

He Wardes. 24. Milles. 3.

¶ *Forcible entre.*

LE roy defende que nul deforce face entre en aucun terres et tenements si non en cas ou enter est done per le ley, et en cel cas nemye a force mayne, ne a multitude des gents eins soleint en peaceable cas et manner, et si nul luy face deforce a contrary et eux soient conuict deuement soit puny p̄ imprison̄t de son corps et fiedhs retēt a la volunte le roy. an. 5. R. 2. cap. 7.

Imprisō.

2 ¶ Ordinances faites et nient repeles de ceux qui font entres a force mal en terres ou tenements ou aukz possessions quecunq; et lour teignēt eyns ou force, aurint ceux qui font insurrections du grandes chiuaches riots routs ou assemblez en disturbance de la peaz ou de la commen ley ou en affraye du people, soyent tenus et gardes et plainment executes adiouste a icel q̄ a touts les foites que tieux forcible ent soyent faits et pleint en beigne deuant iustices de le peace ou aucun deux que mesmes les iustic ou iustice ou aucun deux p̄ignent ou prepgne poiar sufficient due coūtie et voilent ou voise al lieu ou tyel force fuit fait, et filz trouēt ou troū ascūs q̄ teignēt tiel lieu forciblemēt aps tiel entre fait soient pris et miz au prochein gaole a y demurr conuict y ceū de m̄ les iustices ou iustice tanq; eyent faite fine et raunceon au roye. Et que touts gents du countie si bien biscoūt come auters soyent entendaunties as dits iustic pour aller et enforcer mesm̄ lez iustices pur arester tieux maufesorz sur peine denprisonment, et de fair fin̄ au roy. Et mesme le maner soyt sayte de ceux qui font tiels forcibles entres en benefices ou offices de seint eglyse an. 15. R. 2. ca. 2.

Insurrec: cions. Riots. Routes

Just. offp.

Imprisō.

Fine.

Church

3 ¶ Pour tant q̄ le dit estatute (s. an. 15. R. 2. c. 2. before. 12.) ne extēde mye as entres en terres et tenements en peacible maner, et apres ten⁹ oue force ne si les persones qui intrent oue force en aucuns terres ou tenements soyent de tout remoues et voids deuant le venue des dits iustic ou iustice come deuant, ne nul paine ordein si le dit ne obeye my les commaundements et p̄cepts des dits iustices pur execut lordinance fuisdit plusours extorcioners et forcible

Remoue

entres

entres sount faites de iour en auter ẽ terres et tenements per ceux qui dreyt nount, ẽ auri diuerses dons, feffemẽts ẽ discõtinuances alcun foits faites as seignours et anters persõs puissants ẽ extorcioners deins les dits cõties ou ils sount conuersants pur maintenãce auoir et alcun foits as tielx persons ẽ sy oustes disconus a tiel entent pur delayer et defrauder tielx droiturelx possessorz d iour droit ẽ recouerer a touts iours a final disheriteson de plusoures des nous foialx liegez nostre seignour le roy, ẽ semblable est de cretter d iour en auter si due remedy ne soy purueu en cel party nostre seigniour le roy cõsiderant les premisses, ad ordein que le dit estatut (s. of. añ. 15. E. 2. ca. 2. before 2.) ẽ touts autz estatutz de tielx entrez ou alienations deuãt faitz soient tenꝰ ẽ duement executez, aioustaunt a icelles que desore en auañt alcun face tiel forcible entre en terrez, tenementz, ou auter possessions ou eux teigne forcibl'mẽt apres complaint ent faits deynes mesme le countie lou tiel enf soit fayt as iustices du peace ou a vn deux p la partie griene que les iustices ou iustic̃ ensy garny deins temps conenable, facent ou face duemẽt executer le dit estatute ẽ ceo as costages de la party en sy greue. Et ouster ceo coment que tielx persons faysaunts tielx entres soient presentes ou voides deuaunt le venue des dits iustices ou iustice maintenant mesmes lez iustices ou iustice en alcun bon vill' pluiz prochein as tenementz ensy entrez ou en alcun lieu conuenable solonꝫ lour discretion eyent, ẽ chescun deux eyt authorite ẽ poyar denquerer par les gentes de mesme le cõtie auribien de ceux qui sount tielx forcibles entres en terrez ẽ tenementz come de ceux qui ent teignẽt oue force Et si troue soit deuaunt alcun deux q̃ alcun face le contrarye de cest estatut, adonques les iustices ou iustice facent ou face reseiser les terres, ou tenementes ensy entres ou tenus come deuaunt, et mettre le partye ensy oustre en plein possession de mesmes les tres ou tenementes come deuaunt entres ou tenus. Et si alcun person apres tyel entre en terres ou tenements tenuz oue force, face feoffement ou auter discontinuance a alcun seignour ou auter person pour maintenaunce auoir, ou pur toller et defrauder le possessor de son recouerer en alcun manier si apres en assise ou auter action ent estre pris ou pursues deuañt iustices dez assises ou auters iustices du roy quicunq̃ per due enquery ent apprẽore pourra duement estre proue mesmes les feoffements ẽ discõtinuances estre faites per maintenances come de suis est dit q̃ adonques tielx feoffemẽtz ou auters discontinuance ensy come deuãt faits soient voides, irrites ẽ tenꝰ pur nulx. Et auri quant les dits iustic̃ ou iustice ferront tielx enquerres come deuãt facent ou face lour garrantz, ẽ preceptez directez as vicoũt de ñ le countye luy cõmãdant de p le roy de faire venir deuant eux ẽ chescun deux persones suffisaunces ẽ indifferentes pluiz prochein demurrants enter les tenementes en sy entres come deuañt denquerrer de tielx entrez doũt chescun qui serra empannelle denquerrer en cel party, eyt terres ou tenements dannuel valu de xl.s. per an au mein ouster les reprises Et q̃ le viscount returne issue sur chescun deux a iour de primier precept returnable. xx. s. ẽ al seconde iour. xl. s. ẽ al tierce foits. C. s. ẽ a chescun iour apres le double. Et si alcun vyscoũt ou bailise deins franchise ciant returñ de briefz du roy soit latheille, ẽ ne face duement execucion des dits precepts a luy directes pour iceux enquerres faire, q̃ il forfacte deuers le roy. xx. li. pur chescun def. ẽ ouster face fine ẽ raũcõ au roye Et que auri bien les iustices ou iustice auañt-

Forfeckts. Diseont.
Maint.
Entres.
Hold with force. Just. of p
Costes.
Power Enquers Holde with force
Releiser
Possession
Forfeiment Diseont. Maint.
Assise
Voides
Precepts
Jurroz
Issues
Shirife. Bailife
Forf.
Just. of ass.

auantoſts come les iuſtices des aſſiſez a lour venir in pais pur aſſiſes prendr̄ eiāt, & cheſc̄ de eux eiet poiar doter & t-miner tielx defautes & negligēces des dits viſcounts, bailliſs, & cheſcun deux auribiē per bill al ſuit de party grieue pur luy meſme come pur le roy a ſuer come per endytemēt appzendze pur le roy ſolement. Et ſi le viſcount ou bail ſoyt duement attaint en cel party per enditemēt ou per bill que celui quy ſue per lui & pur le roye eyt vn mouti del forfaiture de xx.li, enſemblement oue ſes coſtages & expences. Et que meſm̄ le pceſſe ſoit fait vers tielx endites ou ſues per bil en cel party ſicome ſerroit vers endites ou ſuez per bziefe de treſpas oue force & armes encoūt le peace de noſtre ſeignour le roy. Et oultr̄ ceo ſi aſcun perſon ſoit oulte ou diſſeiſie de aſcūs terres ou tenements en forcible maner ou oulte peaſiblement et apzes ten⁹ de hors oue forz main & armez en coūter la iuſtice de peace ou apzez tiel entre aſcū feoffemēt ou diſcontinuance en aſcun maner ent ſoit fait pour defrauder & toller le dzoit del poſſeſſour que le party grieue en cel partie eit aſ ſiſe de nouel diſſeiſine ou bziefe de treſpas vers tiel diſſeiſour. Et ſi la party greue recouere per aſſiſe ou per action de treſpas & troue ſoit per verdit ou en auter maner p due forz̄ en ley que la party defendant entra oue force en t-res & tenements ou cux per force aps ſon entree tiendza, que le pl̄ recouera ſes damages au treble verz le defend̄. Et oulter ceo que il face fine & raūceō au roy, Et q̄ maires, iuſtices, ou iuſtice de pez viē & bailifes dez cities villez & burghes, eiants frank cient en lez dits cities villes & burghez auſſi poyar de tielx enks ou oulter, & en auks articles deſuild̄ emergents deins icelliez come vſer les iuſtic̄ de peace & viſcōts en coū ties & pois ſuſdits. Pourueu tout iuits que ceux qui gardēt per forz lour poſ-

Determine

Pzoces.

Diſſeiſin with force Holden out with force

Feoffement Diſcont.

Aſſiſe Treſpas

3. Dam. Fine. Maires. Iuſt of p. Boroughes

ſeſſions en aſcuns terres ou tenemēts dont ils ou lour aūcestors ou ceux q̄ux eſtate ils ount en tielz terres ou tenitz, ount continuez lour poſſeſſiōz en pcelles per trois ans ou pluis, ne ſoiēt my en dammage per force de cel eſtatute, An. 8. H. 6. ca. 9. 3. peres

De Aſſiſe. 3. 12.

¶ *Foreine*

De Arests. 1	Tares. 12.
Det. 1.	Vitailes. 11.
London. 2.	Voucher. 3.

¶ *Foreine coine.*

De Money. 5 1.	Treaſon. 21. 26

¶ *Forein plee.*

De Abiuration. 5.	Triall. 6. 7.
Attaint. 10. 11.	Wales. 25.
Horſes. 3.	

¶ *Forein ſuite.*

De Attorney. 5	Wzities. 2

1 ¶ *Foreſtes, chaſes, parkes & warrens.*

OMnes foreſte, quas H. auus noſtr̄ affozeſtauerit, videantur p bonos & leg. homines, & ſi boſcum aliqđ aliud quam ſuum dominicum afozeſtauerit ad damnum illius, cuius boſcus ille furrit ſtatim deafforeſtetur. Et ſi boſcum ſuum pzopzium afforeſtauerit remaneat foreſta ſalua coia de herbagio & aliis in eadē foreſta illis, qui pz⁹ eam habere conſueuerunt. Carta d̄ foreſta. cap. 2. View wood. Deforeſted Common

2 ¶ Homines vero qui manent extra foreſtam non veniant de cetero coram Iuſtic̄ noſtris de foreſta p cōes ſūmonitiones, niſi ſint implacitanē vel plegij alicuius vel aliquoz̄, que attachiati ſunt pzopter foreſtam. Car de fo. 3. Iuſtices. Com. Suertie

3 ¶ Omnes autem boſci qui fuerunt afforeſtati per regem Richūm auunculum noſtrū, vel per regem Johannem patrem noſtrum, vſq; ad pzimam coro nationē noſtrā. ſtatim de afforeſtātur niſi ſit diſtic⁹ boſc⁹ nō. Car de fo. ca. 4. Woodes Deforeſted

4 ¶ Archiepiſcopi, epiſcopi, abbates, Biſhops Abbots

Nor

Leydes woodes

prioꝛes, comites, barones, milites, & liberi tenentes q̃ hñt boscos suos in forestis hẽat boscos sicut eos habuerũt tẽpoꝛe prime coꝛonationis regis Hẽrici aui nostri, ita q̃ quieti sint imperpetuum de omnibus purpꝛesturis, vastis & assertis factis in illis boscis, post illud tempus vsq; ad principium secundi anni coꝛonationis nostre. Et q̃ de cetero vastũ, purpꝛesturam vel assertam sine licentia nostra in illis fecerint de vastis, purpꝛesturis & assertis non respondeant. Car. fo. ca. 5.

Purpꝛesturis

vastes

Assertis.

Rangers

5 ¶ Regardatoꝛes nostri eant p forestam ad faciend regardũ sicut fieri consueuerũt tepe prime coꝛonac regis H. aui nri, & nõ alit. Car. fo. ca. 6.

Dogges

Kneewe.

6 ¶ Inquisicio vel visus de expeditacione canum existentium in forestã, de cetero fiat q̃ fieri debet regardũ, scz de tertio anno in tertium annum, & tũc fiat p visum & testimoniũ legal hoim, & non aliter. Et ille cuius canis inuentus fuerit tunc nõ expeditatus, det p mia tres solidos & de cetero nullus bos capiat p expeditatione canũ. Talis autẽ expeditacio fiat p assisam communit vsitatã, vz q̃ tres oztelli abscindantur sine pellota de pede anteriozi. Nec expediantur canes de cetero, nisi in locis vbi consueuerunt expeditari tẽpoꝛe prime coꝛonationis p̃d regis Henrici aui nri. Car. de fo. ca. 7.

Ox.

Foster Gather Vitaile

7 ¶ Nullus forestarius vel bedell de cetero faciat scotalas, vel colligat herbas vel auenã, vel bladum aliq̃d, vel agnos, vel poꝛcellos, nec aliquã collectã faciat nisi per visum & sacrm ryj. regardatoꝛum q̃ faciant regard.

Ranger Fosters

Mot forestarij ponantur ad forestas custodiend quot ad illas custodiendi rationabilit viderint sufficere. Carta de foꝛesta. cap. 8.

Swanimote

8 ¶ Nullum Suanimotum de cetero teneatur in regno nostro, nisi ter in anno, vz in principio xb. dierũ ante festum s. Michael & q̃ agistatoꝛes nri conueniunt ad agistand dominicos boscos nros. & circa festũ s. Martini in hieme, quãdo agistatoꝛes nri debent recipere pannagiũ nrum. Et ad illa duo Suanimota conueniãt forestarij, viridarij, et agistatoꝛes, & nulli alij per districtionem. Et tertiũ Suanimotũ teneatur in initio xb. dierũ ante festum s. Johannis baptiste, q̃ agistatoꝛes nri conueniunt p venatione bestiaꝝ nrarum. Et ad illud Suanimotum tenend conueniãt foꝛestarij, viridarij, & non alij per districtionem. Pꝛeterea singulis xl. diebus per totum annũ conuenient foꝛestarij & viridarij ad videndũ attachiamẽta de foꝛesta tã de viridi quã de venacione p pꝛesentationẽ ipsoꝝ foꝛestariozum, & coram ipsis attachiat. Pꝛedicta autẽ Suanimota non tenẽtur, nisi in comitatibus, in quibus teneri consueuerunt. Carta de foꝛ. ca. 9.

Agist woodes

Pawnage. Fosters Verdozers.

Distres

View. Attachemẽt

9 ¶ Unusquisq; liber homo agistet boscum suum in foꝛesta pꝛo voluntate sua, & habeat pannagium suũ. Cõcedimus etiam q̃d vnusquisque liber homo ducere possit poꝛcos suos p dñi cum boscum nostrũ libere & sine impedimento ad agistandũ eos in boscis suis pꝛopꝛijs vel alibi vbi voluerit. Et si poꝛci alicuius liberi hois vna nocte pnoctauerint in foꝛesta non inde occasionetur vnde aliquid de suo pdat, Charta de foꝛ. ca. 10.

Agist wood Pannagium

Hoggers.

Felony

10 ¶ Nullus de cetero amittat vitã vel membꝛa pꝛo venatione nra, sed si quis captus fuerit & conuict de captione venationis nostre graviter redimatur, si habeat vnde redimi possit. Si autem non habeat vnde redimi possit iaceat in pꝛisona nostra per vnum annum & vnum diem. Et si post vnum annũ & vnum diem plegios inuenire possit, exeat de pꝛisona, sin autẽ abiuret regnũ Angl. Carta de foꝛ. cap. 11.

Fines.

Imprisl.

Pledges Abiure.

Bishops
Baron

11 ¶Quicunq; archiepiscopus, episcop⁹, comit, vel baro, veniens ad nos ad mandatum nostrum, transierit p forestam nram, liceat ei capere vnã bestiã vel duas per vnum forestarij, si presens fuerit, sin autẽ, faciat cornare ne videat hoc furtiue facer. Itẽ liceat eis redeundo facere sicut prẽdict. Charta de fore. 12.

A best

Bloswe

Swood

12 ¶Vnusquisq; liber homo de cetero sine occasione faciat in bosco suo, vel in terra sua, siue in aqua, quã habet in foresta nostra, molendi, viuar, stagñ, marlerã, fossatum vel terram arabilem extra coopertũ in arabili, ita qd non sit ad nocumentum alicuius vicini. Charr de fo. ca. 13.

Milles
Pounders
Marle pittes
Ditches
Approue the

Hewokes
Henp

13 ¶Vnusquisq; liber homo habeat in boscis suis aereas accipitrum espnare falconum, aquilarum & hieronum, habeat similiter mel, qd inuentum fuerit in boscis suis. Charr de fo. ca. 14.

Forsters
Chimage

14 ¶Nullus forestarius de cetero q̃ non sit forestarius de feodo, reddens nobis firmam pro balliua sua capiat chimmagium aliquod in balliua sua Forestarius autem de feodo firmam nobis reddens pro balliua sua, capiat chimmagium valet pro carecta p dimidium annũ duos denarios, & per alium dimidium annum duos denar & pro equo qui portat summagiũ per dimidium annum obulum, & p alium dimidium annũ obolum, & non nisi de illis qui extra balliuam suã tanq̃ mercatores veniunt per licentiã suã in balliam suam ad buscam maremium corticem vel carbonem emendi & alibi ducendum ad vendendum vbi voluerint. Et de nulla alia carecta vel de summagio aliquo alio chimmagiũ capiatur. Et non capiatur chimmagium nisi in locis in quibus antiquitus capi solebat & debuit, illi autem qui portant super dorsum suũ buscã corticem vel carbonem ad vendendũ quamuis inde viuant nullum de cetero dent chimmagiũ forestarijs nostris, preterquam in dominic̃ boscis nostris. Charta de fo. ca. 15.

Chimage Carie

Horses Summag.

Marchant.

Wpe

Chimage.

15 ¶Omnes vtlagati p foresta tũ a tempore regis H. aui nostri vsq; ad primam coronationem nostrã veniant ad pacem nostram sine impedimento, & saluos pleg. nobis inueniãt qũ de cetero non forisfacient nob̃ in foresta nra. Char. de fo. ca. 16.

Utlawed
Pardon. Pledges

16 ¶Nullus Constabularius, castellanus vel balliuus teneat placita de foresta siue de viridi, siue de venatione: & quilibet forestarius de feodo attachiet placita de foresta de viridi & de venatione, & ea presentet viridariis prouinciarum, & cum irrotulata fuerit, & sub sigillis viridariorũ inclusa: presententur capitalibus Justic nostris de foresta cum in partes illas venerint ad tenendi plita de foresta, & coram eis terminantur. Char. de fo. ca. 17.

Constable
Baily
Plee
Fosters
Verdaiers
Inroll
Justices

17 ¶De malefact in parcis & viuariis nondum est discussum, quia magnates petierunt propriam prisonã de illis quos caperent in parcis & viuariis suis quod quidem dominꝰ rex contradixit, & ideo differtur. Mar. c. 1.

Loydes

18 ¶Purueu est ensemt de malefors en parks & en viures, q̃ si nul de eux soit attaint p le sute del pr, soient agardes bons & hauts amendes solonc le maner de trãs, & eyt la prisonmẽt de trois ans, & dillonq̃ soit reint a la volunte le roy sil ad de quoy poet estre reint, & lors troua bon suertie q̃ iammais ne mesface. Et sil neit dont poit estre illint reint apres la prison mẽt de trois ans, troue sn la suertie. Et sil ne puis trouer la suerty forjur le royalme. Et si nul de ceux rette soyt futiue & neit terre ne ten̄ suffisaunt per quoy il poit estre iustice si tost come le roy auera trouer p bõ inqst, soit dõ de county en county. Et sil ne deign̄.

Parkes

Trespas
Imprisl.
Ransome
Suertie.

Auters
Fice

Vtlawed. peigne, soit vtlage. Purueu est ensement & accorde, q̄ si nul ne suist dedens lan & le iour pur le trēs fait le roy auera le suit, & ceux q̄ trouera de ceo rettes par bon enquest, serrōt punis par mesme le maner en toutes points sicōe desuis est dit. Et si nul tiel meiseor soit attaint, q̄ il eyt pr̄ en ses parkes bestes domestes, ou auter chose, en le maner de robbery, en venant en demurrent, ou en returnant soit fait de luy cōmune ley, que afficrt a celuy q̄ en attaint de appert robbery & larreny aurt biē a la suite le roy come dauter Wil. cap. 21.

Year & day

Tame bestes. Roberies

Felony

Foster warren Vagrant

19 ¶ Si quis forestarius, pcarius aut warrennarius in balliā sua malefactores aliquos inuenerit vagantes & dāpnū ibiū facientes, & qui se forestarius aut warrennarius illis post clamorē & hutesium leuatum ad pacem regis ad stādū recto reddere noluerint immo ad maliciam suam exequendam & continuandū, & pacem regis diffugiendō fugam fecerint, & vi & armis se defenderint, liceat forestarij, parcarij & warrennarij illi, aut alij quicunq; ad pacem domini regis existentes in comitatibus forestariorū, parcariorum aut warrennar illorum venientes ad tales malefactores sic inuentos arrestandū seu capiendū aliquē seu aliquos huiusmodi malefactor interfecerint non propter hoc occasionētur coram dño rege & iustic quibuscūq; aut alijs balliū domini regis seu aliorū quorumcūq; infra libertatem aut extra. Nec propter hoc amittant vitam aut mēbrum, aut aliam penam subeāt, imo firmam pacem dñi regis inde habeant sed bene caueant forestarij, parcarij, warenarij & alij quicunq; ne occasione contentionis discordie confumelie aut alicuius maliuolētie seu odij prehabit aliquibus per balliuas suas transeuntes maliciose imponāt q̄d occasione malefaciendi in balliū

Hy

Fire. Foyre

Felony

Punishmt

suis intrant cum hoc non fecerint, nec ipsos vagantes vt malefactores nec male facientes inuenerint, nec causā malefaciendi querentes sic eos occiāt. Quod si fecerint, & de hoc fuerint cōuicti, fiat de morte sic inflicto rū put alior ad pacem dñi regis existentium & prout de iure, & secundū consuetudinē regni fuerit faciendū statuto de malefactoribus in parcis editum. An. 21. E. 1.

20 ¶ Come aūcz gents queux sont mises hors de foreſt per le purlieu, et p les grandes homes, queux a nēre sire le roy cient requise a cel parlement q̄ ils soient quites de la pointure & dez choses q̄ les forestierz lour demandēt si come ils soient auant faire. Nostre sire le roy respondi primes, que il ad grant la purlieu, que luy pleist bien que il estoise auxi come il ad graunta soit ceo, q̄ la besoigne estoit seiwe & demandē en maluays pointe mes a meins entendū il & voet que touts ses demeines terres que party q̄ ilz sont queux ont este de la corone, soient retournes par voye deschete, ou en auter manner eyent eschete de franke chale, & de franke garreiñ, & en tiel manner soient tenus & gardez a son oeps pur toutz mañs deschetez & pur tout maner dedeis, q̄ ly plera. Et endroit de ceux q̄ux ont terres & tenūtes de la foreſt par la dist purlieu, & q̄ux demādont dauer comiñ deins les bōdes des foreſtes, entencion & volūte nre sire le roy est, pluis que la ou le purlieu est ils claimont estre quites de pointur des forestes, & q̄ les bestes le roy ne poient aū le haūt ne lour repaiē sur les terres de foreſtes sicome ils auoient tāq̄ come meismes estoient dedeins foreſtes qui celz gētz ne deuoient auer comē nauē eaūt dedeins les bondes des boys ne des boys ne des terres queux demurgēt en foreſtz, mes si ale de ceux q̄ux soit

Purlie.

Cariage

Demeines

Eschete. Frecchase Warren

Comen

Coemn woodis

de foꝛeſt par la purlieu voſlēt mieux eſſe de deins foꝛeſt cōe auant fuerēt q̄ dehoꝛs ſicome ils ſont oꝛe, il pleiſſe biē au roy, q̄ ils ſoiēt a ꝯ reſceu iſſint q̄ ils puiſſēt demurrer en lour eſtat auxi ꝯ comiñ, ꝯ auꝯ caſeñt aū dedeiz ceſtes foꝛeſtes auxi come ils auoient auant. Per q̄ nꝛe ſire le roy voet et cōmaunde qui ſes iuſtices de les foꝛeſtes de ceo a Trent, ꝯ de la Trent enſent teignent ꝯ gardent, ꝯ teñ, et gardē facent fermeñt les dites poinꝛtes en lour baillies en la fourme auauntdit. Oꝛdinatio de foꝛeſta edit. Anno 31. E. 1.

Foꝛeſtes

Juſt. of foꝛeſt

Aerme

21 ¶ Si qui foꝛeſtarius inuenerit aliquē attachiabilem p̄ viridi in foꝛeſta p̄imo debet ipſum attachiaꝛ per duos plegios ſi ſūt p̄ſentes, ſin autem duci debet ad p̄oꝛimā villā, vbi inueniantur. Et ſi idem inueniatur alias, debet ipſum attachiare p̄ quatuoꝛ plegios, ꝯ ſi tertio coꝛam viridariis debet p̄ſentari ꝯ poni p̄ octo pleg. Poſtea per tertium attachiamē tum coꝛpus debet attachiari ꝯ retineri vt memoꝛia habeatur, q̄ virtū ſit. Sciendum q̄ omnes aꝛboꝛes fructū non poꝛtantes ꝯ he que fructum poꝛtant per totū annū, ꝯ fraxinus ſi antiquitus fuerint in foꝛeſta, ꝯ arabit, quia dñs reꝛ eſt in ſeſina. Si quis inuentus fuerit extra dominicum boſc ꝯ infra rewardum p̄oſternens quercum ſine viſu aut liberatione foꝛeſtarij aut viridarij debet attachiari per quatuoꝛ plegios ꝯ p̄ viſum viridar, debet quercus appꝛeciari, ꝯ in rotulo foꝛeſtarum ꝯ viridar noīa pleg. imbꝛeuiar. Si quis inuentus fuerit in dominico dñi regis aſſertando, vel purpꝛeſturam faciendo coꝛpuꝫ debet p̄otinuꝫ retineri. Si autem extra dominicū infra rewardum debet poni p̄ vi. pleg. Et ſi alias inueniatur debet duplicare einꝫ pleg. Si tertio, coꝛpus debet retineri. Si quis attachiabilis fuerit contra vad ꝯ pleg. debet diſtringi per catalla ſua infra metaꝫ foꝛeſte inuentas. Si autem defecerit corp⁹ ei⁹ retineatur, quouſq̄ fecerit, q̄d debuerit. Et ſi extra metas foꝛeſte fuerit manens nomē eius ꝯ ville vnde ſit, irrotuleꝛ. Liberatio autem houſebote ꝯ haibote fiat p̄out boſcuꝫ pati poteſt in ſtatu, quo eſt, ꝯ non ad exigentiam petentiꝫ, nec poteſt aliq̄d dare, nec vendere de boſco ſine warranto dñi regis. Si aliqua fera inueniatur moꝛtua vel vulnerata debet fieri inquiſitio p̄ quatuoꝛ villatas p̄pinquioꝛes foꝛeſte que noteñt in rotulo. Inuentoꝛ ponat p̄ vi. pleg. ꝯ caro mittat ad domū leꝛꝛoſi, ſi qua p̄pe fuerit p̄ teſtiū viridar ꝯ p̄ie. Si aut̄ nulla talis dom⁹ ꝓpe ſit, caro debet dari infirmis ꝯ pauperib⁹. Caput ꝯ pelis tradant liberis p̄orime ville Et ſagitta ſi qua inuenta fuerit p̄ſenꝫ viridario, ꝯ in rotulo ſuo irrotuleꝛ. Si leꝛoꝛary inuenti fuerint currentes ad aliq̄d nocumentū, foꝛeſtar debet eos retinere ꝯ p̄ſentare in p̄ſentia viridariorꝫ, ꝯ mittere eos dñs regi, vel capitali iuſtic foꝛeſte. Si q̄s maſtiuus inuent' fuerit ſup aliquē ferā, ꝯ mutilatus fuerit, ipſe cuius erat quietus erit de illo fact. Si non fuerit mutilatus, ipſe, cuius fuerit maſtiu⁹ erit culpabilis tanq̄ de manupaſto. Et debet poni p̄ vi. pleg. quoꝝ noīa debent inbꝛ, ꝯ etiā qualis fuerit canis. Si quis ceperit feram ſiñ warranto in foꝛeſta, coꝛpuꝫ ſuū arreſtet, vbicunq̄ inueniat infra metas foꝛeſte. Et q̄n captus fuerit nō deliberet ſine ſpeciali p̄cepto dñi regꝫ vel capitaꝛ iuſtic foꝛeſte. Si quis viderit aliquos maleſtoꝛes infra metas foꝛeſte aliquā ferā capere vel aꝛꝛeſtare debet illos capere ſcōm poſſe ſuū. Et ſi non poſſit, debet leuare hutēſium ꝯ crie. Et ſi non fecerit, remaneat in mia domini regis. Si quis

Diſtres

Arreſt

Juroꝛs Houſebote. Heybote.

Deꝛ Deere Ded Enqueſt

Pledge Pytie houſe

Boꝛe ſotte. Arꝛowe

Juroꝛs Greyhound

Maſtiue

Pledges

Deere. Arreſt.

Juroꝛs.

Arreſt. Hue Imercem.

Trees

Cut trees

Attache Deꝛdoꝛer Pale

Aſſert Purpreſt Dereſt

Pledges

Arreſt

Woodward. wodewarde viderit malefactores in sua custodia, vel feram bestiam vide rit mortuam debet monstrari capitali forestario, vel viridario. Et si non fecerit, & forestarius domini regis tale delictū in bosco suo infra rewardū inuenerit, ille boscus capiendus est in manum domini regis, per preceptū regis, vel capitalis iusticiē sue: & wodewardus attachiabilis est per quatuor pleg. Si quis habuerit boscum iurta dominicum boscum domini regis, licitum est ei post q̄ dominice haie agistate sunt, habere tempore pannagij tot porcos, quot boscus per visum forestar, viridar, regardatorū agistatorum & aliorū proborū hominum possit pati, & hoc fiat de eritu porcorū. Sciendū, quod tempore pannagij, quando agistamentum debet fieri, debet forestarij, viridarij & agistatores assentū intimare iusticiē forestē domini regis & inquirere voluntatem, & fiat agistamentū tam in dominicis, haiis, & boscis, q̄ in forinsecis, & secundum mādatum suū & tenorem literarum debet fieri agistamentum, quas literas debet habere coram iusticiē de forestā pror. itinerantibus. Et preceptum est quod deinceps capiatur pro quolibet porco quantū potest ad opus domini Regis pro pannagio, valet vnus vel duo denarij. De porcellis autem fiat sicut presolutum est. Si quis in alio comū posuerit, vel voluntate prmiserit averia sua ire infra metas forestarū retineat averia p vad & sal' pleg. Quod si non poterit p testimoniū viridar, debet vic illius com intimare vt ipse districtionē faciat, quousq; plegios inuenerit. Si vic non fecerit, debet forestar hoc intimare iusticiē. Nullus messarius ducat secum mastinū magnum ad fugand feras dñi regis sed paruos catul' ad expectand extra coopertum. De his q̄ clamant habere libertates sicut canes expeditatos & lepparios, infra metas forestē, nihil eis faciendū sine warrāto dñi regis vel iusticiē suor. Boscus remanēs in manu dñi regis p vnū annū & vnū diē, in voluntate regis est, nisi recuperetur per iudiciū Justic. Dēs mete forestē integre sunt dño regi. Licitū est abbati de Burgo sancti Petri, venari & capere lepores, vulpes & mureleges infra metas forestē, & habere canes in expeditatos, quia sufficientē inde habet warrantum. Quando viridarij ceperē inquisitionē vnus apponatur sigillum & alius rotulum teneat, & sic de forturna in forturnā vic ad aduentum iusticiē tunc. primo die ipse & oēs ministri presentabūt ratulū, aut amercientur, & manucapti p forestā eo die proferant aut manucaptio incurratur. Homo attachiatus p ramis ciis, placitum illud pertinet Swanemotum coram Senescallo: & attachiatus pro querela prostrata in dñico regis vel alterius, ptinet coram Justic. Et si nocanter alicubi fecerit facet impzisonamentū. Attachiatus ad Swanemotum pro viridi non presentato ad primum ad aliud p̄sentationē non preiudicet, sed capiatur ad forestarium p concelamento, & eat attachiatus quietus per assisam Si forestarius in dominico bosco regis consentiat delicto, capiat rer suo superiori & sibi, si supstes sit. Boscus bastatus ad quodlibet ster Justiciar dabit dño regi dimidiam marcā consuetudines & assisa forestē.

22 ¶In primis ordinauimus p nobis & heredibus nris, q̄d de transgr in forestā nostr de viridi & de venatiōe de cetero fac forestarij infra quorū ballliuas huiusmoi transgr fieri cōtigerint, presentent eas dem ad primum Swanimotum coram forestar, viridariis, regardatoribus, agistatoribus, & aliis earundem forestarum ministris, & super presentation bus

Dogges

Wood pere & day

Bounder

Peterburgh

Verdorers. Inquisition

Amerciament

Cur. Swanimot Amerciamēt

Imprit. Mer. Swanimot

Foster

Wast

Trespas Forester.

Present Swanimot

huiusmodi ibidem coram forestariis viridariis, & omnibus aliis ministris supradictis per sacramentum tam militum quam aliorum proborum & legalium hominum de partibus vicinioribus, vbi transgressiones sic presentate facte fuerint, non suspectorum per quos rei veritas plenius inquirat & sic inquisita veritate, presentationes ille per communem concordiam & assensum omnium ministrorum predictorum solempniter roborentur, & sigillis suis sigillentur. Et si alio modo fiat iudicium, pro nullo penitus habeatur. Et si aliquem forestariorum predictorum regardatorum, aut aliorum ministrorum ipsarum forestarum obire contingit seu per egritudinem, vel alio modo impedire quominus interesse valeat hmõi Swanemotis, incontinenter Justic forestie seu locum eius tenens, ponat alium loco suo ita videlicet quod indictamentum fiat per omnes in forma predicta. Quodq; ministri qui ponendi sunt ponantur, sicut hactenus fieri consuevit, exceptis viridariis qui per electionem & pro hac nostrum deputabant. Et volumus quod nullus ministrorum predictorum in assisis iuratis, seu inquisitionibus capiendis extra forestam de cetero ponat. Et si superoneratio forestarum aut aliorum qui se gerunt vt ministri forestis inueniatur amoueatur hmõi superonerantes, & imprisonentur secõm discretionem iustic forestie, vel eius locum tenentis. Necnon et illi, per quos positi fuerant ad voluntatem nostram similiter puniantur. Et ad quolibet Swanimotum inquiratur de superoneratione forestariorum & aliorum ministrorum forestie, & de eorum oppressionibus populo nostro illatis, & fiant inde emende & punitiones, prout superius est expressum. Quo ad illos vero qui tempore quo foresta de afforestata fuit transgressi de viridi, aut venatione in foresta fecerint de-

Othe
Inditemẽt.
Woode
Ministers. Die Absent.
Swanimot
Merderer Election
Iurrors
Surcharge
Punishemẽt
Swanimot
Surcharge
Trespas.

inde cand, & vt sententia excommunicationis incontrouenientes fulminentur quamq; de nostra bona voluntate minime processisset, quã quidem sententiam dñs Papa postmodũ renocauit. Et quas concessiones, & deat for er certis causis renocamus & adnullamus. Volumus etiam qõd transgressiones hmõi pardonentur transgressionibus illis exceptis que in ea parte que foresta remanuit, cõmissa fuerunt. Ita tamen qõd haye & fossata fact medio tempore prosternantur, & penitus amoueãtur, adnichilentur. Saluis arrẽtationibus nostris, quas scõm assisam foreste volumus retin. Boscus autem cesus & prostratus amoueatur, & boscus stans remaneat in foresta. Et si forte aliquis talis boscus adhuc stans sit venditus, in foresta remaneat, & venditor satisfaciat emptori iuxta quantitatem portionis boisci stãtis in foresta & taliter medio tempore venditi, & prout ceperit de eodem. Volumus etiam qõd iustic foreste nre, vel eius locum tenens in presentia Thes. nostri, & per assensũ eiusdem habeat potestatem capiendi fines & redemptiones illorum, qui sunt indicati de transgr vsq; nunc in foresta commissis itinere iustic minime expectato. Volum⁹ insuper qõd illi q communem pasturã in foresta ante perambulationem factã habeant & qui sunt postea repositi in foresta, dq; de dicta communia p perambulationem predictam fuerant impediti, habeant communiam pasturã de cetero in foresta adeo large & libere, sicut ante perambul' pred habere solebãt. Saluis aren' nostris in forma pred. In cuius rei testimoñ &c. T. &c. apud Westm xxbiij. die Maij. An. 34. E. i.

Excommu.
Pardon
Hedges Dyches
Wood
Trespas
Justi. de lois
Othe
Fines Inditement
Comen
Seale
Impett.
Maiors
Parker

Ordinatio foreste.

23 Le grand chẽ des fraunchises & le charr de la forest soient gardes en touts points, & que la pouer il que estoit

estoit chiuauche en tẽps le Roy Ed. ayel le roy qui oze est se teigne en la fourme que estoit chiuauche & bonde & que sur ceo soit chze fait a chescune count ou fait my chiuach le roy voet que en chiuacha per bondes & lieur & chẽ sur ceo fait come deuis est dit. añ 1. E. 3. ca. 12.

24 ¶ Pour ceo que pluisours gẽts sõt dilherits, rettes & distruits p les foue raignes gardeis des forestz d sa trẽt & de la p les auters ministers encõt le statue de la grand chẽ de la forest, & entount la declaration que le roy E. fils le roy H. fist en la fourme que ensuit. s. Nouz volonz & grantõz pur no⁹ & pur no⁹ heires q̃ le trũs fait en forest de bert & de beneson q̃ les forresterz des q̃r bailifs tielx trespassez serront faits p̃sentent ũs les trespasses au pcheins swanemots deuãt forresters, bdours, regardors, agistors & auters ministers de ũ le forest q̃ ẽ tiel pũtũt deuãt les forresters, bdorz regardors, agistors & auters minists suisdits p sureuãt sibñ des chẽs come dauks, pdes hões & loialr, & nemy suspeciouses de parties desinables & pl⁹ pchein en tielr trespasses serr̃ illint p̃sentz & en la veritie plus mielr & pl⁹ pleinement purra estre enquis en tiel veritie ensy enquys soyent tielr p̃sentũts p comon assent, & accorde de touts les ministers auantdit, solemnement enforces, & de lour seale en-seales, & si en auter maner soit fayte nul enoitũt soit desoze pur nul ten⁹.

Et pur ceo q̃ les chiefes gardeins des forestes nont my la dit fourme tenus iesq̃ en ceo, accorde est & ordiñ q̃ desoze nul na soit pris nemprisone put vert ne vert venison sil ne vsoyt ou sil ne soit trope oue mainor en le fourme auauntdit endite, & donq̃ luy lesse le soueraigne garde del forest a meinprise tesq̃ al heir del forest sans riens prendr̃ pur le deliuerance, & si le gard̃ faire ne voloit eit bẽe en le chauncery q̃ auncientment suit ordeigne pur ceux endites destre a mainprise sans rien prendr̃ adonq̃ eit l' pl bẽe en le chancery al viscõt dattach. le dit garde destre deuant le roy certain iour a respõder pur quoy il nad repleuy celuy quest ensy pris p bon mainprise en psence des verdours & nous de mainparnoz face deliuerer as ũs verdours a responder en eire deuant les iustices. Et si le chief gardein de ẽ soit attaint soient agardes as plaintifes lour damages al treble & les gard̃ a la prison & retntes al volunte le roy. Et desormes soit escript as eux come as les chief gard̃ del forest par ẽ que iustices ne deuient ils estre en record̃ forsq̃ en eir̃. Anno 1. E. 3. ca. 9.

Repleuin
Mainprise

Iust. in eir.

2. Dam. Imprit.

Trespas

Present fait.

25 ¶ Nul forester ne gardeine de forest ou de chase, ne nul auter ministre ne face ne coille putur̃ nauk coiller de vittailes ne nul auk chose p colour de lour office count nulluy volunte dedeins lour baile ne deboz. forsq̃ ceo q̃ est due dauncĩ droit. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 7.

Forster

Vittaille

Othe

26 ¶ Nul maner de iur̃ soit desoze arte p ast̃ minister de la forest, nauk pso̅ qcũq̃ de trauailer de lieu en lieu hors des lieux ou lour charge lour ẽ done entount lour gre ne p malice ou p manace ou auk dureste cõstreint d dire lour verdit de trespas fait en forest auxint q̃ lour conscience ne lour ent bozra clerement enformer eins eiẽt ils lour ẽdits sur lour charge es lieux ou celle charge lour est done come desuis est dit An. 7. R. 2. ca. 3.

Enquest Jurroz

Seale

27 ¶ Nul hõe soit pris nẽprisone p minister de forest sans due inditemt ou per mainoeuer̃ ou trespassant en la forest ou ailours, ne soit cõstreint de faire obligacio̅ ou redemptio̅ a al cũ minister de forest p quelcũq̃ mañ encounter lour gre & lassise de forest,

Imprit.

Mainor

1. Dam. Fine & raunsom

& si aſcun face encounter ceſte ordinance en aſt point, & de ĉ soit attaint paie as parties endamage lour double dam̃ & fine, & raunceō au roy pur son mal fait. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 4.

Iust. of forest

28 ¶ From hentefoꝛth al and euery the iuſtice & iuſtices of ỳ kings foꝛeſts parkes & chaces within this realme which now be oꝛ hereafter ſhalbe by their writing ſealed with the ſeal of their office ſhal make, aſſignē, depute & appoint as many deputye oꝛ deputies foꝛ ỳ exerciſinge of ỳ ſame office of ỳ iuſtice oꝛ iuſtices of the foꝛeſtes as to ſuch iuſtices frō tyme to tyme ſhalbe thought conuenient, whiche deputie & deputies ſo appointed, ſhal haue like power & auctoꝛitie to doo & execute al thingꝫ concerning ỳ kingꝫ foꝛeſts parkes & chaces, and all other thinges cōcerning ỳ office & offices of the iuſtice of ỳ foꝛeſts to al intentes and purpoſes, & in as large and ample maner & fourme as the ſame Iuſtice oꝛ iuſtices might oꝛ may lawefully do oꝛ execute by ỳ lawes of this realme, & as though the ſame iuſtice oꝛ iuſtices were there pſonally pſent in his oꝛ their owne perſon oꝛ pſons An 32. H. 8. cap. 35.

Deputie

Power.

Se Confirmacions 1. 2. 3. 4. 5.
Croſſebowes 2.
Eſtretes 2.
Feſants & partriches 1.
Fiſhe 17.
Honours 4.
Hoꝛſes &c. 6.
Hunters 2.
Husbandꝛy 2. 3. 4.
Monaſteries 2.
Moꝛtmain 4.
Pardon 18.
Riottes 9.
Robbery 2.
Suruetoꝛs 1.
Wales 27.
Wodes 1. 2.

¶ *Forfeiture.*

Felony Eſcheate

NOs non tenebimus terras illoꝝ qui conuicti fuerint de felonia niſi p̄ꝛ vnum annum & vnum diem, & tunc reddantur terre ille dominis feodoꝝ. Magna carta cap. 23.

2 ¶ The Act. 6. of foꝛfeture of the ſtatute of a particuler tenaunt by alienacion.

3 ¶ Se contra foꝛmam collationꝫ 1. howe Abbotts and religious houſes ſhould foꝛfait their landes by alienacion.

Eſcheate Bishops

4 ¶ Item rex habebit eſcaetas de liberis tenentium archiepiſcopoꝝ & epiſcopoꝝ quando ipſi tenentes dāpnati ſunt pꝛo felonia facta tempoꝛe vacationis, dum tempoꝛalia coꝛruerint fuerint in manu domini regis conferendi cui voluerit imperpetuum, ſalvo iudicio qđ ad dictos pꝛelatos inde pertinet & fieri conſueuit. Pꝛerogatiua regis cap. 15.

Pꝛerog.

King Cattels

5 ¶ Item rex habebit omnia catalla felonum dampnatoꝝm & fugitiuoꝝ vbicunq; fuerint inuenta. Et ſi ipſe habeant libe tenē, tunc illud ſtatim capietur in manum domini regꝫ, & rex habebit omnes exitus eiusdē per vnū annum & vnum diē, & tenē illud vaſtabitur et deſtruetur de domibꝰ, boſcis, & gardinis & alijs quibuſcunq; ad pꝛedictū tenē ſpectañ, erceptis hominibus quoꝝundam pꝛiuilegiatoꝝ inde per regem. Et poſtquam dominꝰ rex habuerit annum, diem & vaſtum tūc reddatur tenē illud capitali dño feodi illius, niſi pꝛius faciat finem pꝛo anno die & vaſto. De conſ tamen oꝛ qđ poſt annum & diem terre & tenē felonum in Glok reddentur & reuertentur pꝛoximo heredi cui debuerant deſcendiſſe, ſi felonia facta non fuiſſet. Et in Kāt in Gauelkind. The father to the bought, the ſonne to ỳ plough Ibidem omnes heredes maſculi participabunt hereditatem coꝝ, & ſimiliter femine, ſed femine non participabunt cum maſculis Et mulier habebit poſt moꝛtem viri medietatē p dote ſua. Et ſi mulier foꝛniceꝛur in viduitate, perdet dotem ſuam, vel ſi fuit deſponſata viro. Pꝛerogatiua regis cap. 16.

Freehold Eſchete. Illnes. yere & day. waſt

Leꝛdes

Glouc.

Kent Gauelkind

Barrenes

Dower Foꝛnicatiō

4 ¶ In

6 ¶ In ỹ seconde volume of the olde statuts, is an ordinãce intituled Critium Hugonis le dispenser, patris et filij, wherby they two where disherited & banished, where is recited their yll doing. And then folowed and acte of pardon, of felonies and trespasses done in the persecuting of thẽ, which is entituled. Ne quis occasionetur p felonys, seu transgressionibus factis in persecutione H. le D. patris & filij. And then followeth the fourme of the pardon, intituled. Forma cartarũ p̃sequentibus Hughe le Dispenser patrem & filium concessarum.

hugh spencer.

pardon

7 ¶ Rex vic, & omnibus alijs fidelibus suis sal. Sciatis, quod p̃uisum est in curia nostra, coram iustitiarijs nostris, quod de cetero nullus homo captus p̃o morte hominis, vel p̃o alia felonia, p̃o qua debet imp̃isonari dissesietur de terris & tenementis vel cattallis suis, quousque conuictus fuerit de felonia, de qua rectatus fuerit, sed quam cito captus fuerit per visum custod̃ placitorum corone nostre & per vis. bic̃ vel aliorum ballinorum nostrorum, & leg. hominum videantur teñ & catalla p̃ed̃, & inbreuiãtur, & saluo custodientur per balt ipsius capti, qui bonam securitatem nobis inuenerit ad respondẽdum Justic̃ nostris de cattallis, vel de p̃tio, si ab eis exigantur, saluo tamen inde ipsi capto, & familie sue, necessaria sua, quam diu fuerit in p̃isona, & rationabili estouerio suo, vt cum idem captus coram Justic̃ nostris fuerit conuictus de felonia, tunc residuum cattalorum vltra estouerium suum, secundum regni nostri consuetud̃ nobis remaneant, cum termino vnius anni & vnius diei, de terris & teñ suis. Et si coram iustic̃ nostris se defẽdere possit de felonia sibi imposita, tunc cattall̃ sua sibi remañ quiete. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod in ballius de-

Arrest felony

Landes

Kept quietly

Iury & day

stris d̃ cetero ita fieri fac̃. Et firmiter vobis p̃hibemus, quod p̃ed̃ occasione aliter manum non imponatis in terris, teñ, vel catallis alicui⁹ p̃d̃ modo captis. T. &c. de cattall̃ felonũ.

8 ¶ Si nul home ou ville soit charge en eschecker p̃ extract des iustices des chatelr des tutiles & des felõs, & voet alleger en discharge de luy auter q̃ soit chargeable soit oye, & oustre soit fait droit. An. 31. E. 3. cap. 3.

Escheates Eschetors

9 ¶ Come la comen que ad grenousement compleine de les eschetors, q̃ per colours de lour office ont seisies plusiours terres & tenementes come forfaits a nostre seignour le roy pur treason surmis en aslunes persones morts, qui vnq̃ ne fuerent attaints de treason dur̃t le tẽps de lour vies le Roy en ad bon regarde, mes pour ceo que il & ses progenitors ount este seisies des forfaitures des guerres de tout temps, nẽ sur le roye ne se voet outre de tiel droit, dont il troua sa corone seisie, & cel droit voet continuer des tielr forfaitures eschues en son temps, & en temps del son piere en le mañ cõe ad este vse. Mient meins de sa grace especial il voet & graunt que des tielr forf. eschues en la tẽps d̃ son apel & touts ses progenitors per devant a pluis tost q̃ lenq̃st ent serr̃ retorne en la chancellarie per les eschetors, ou per auter qui ad poiar dẽq̃re que le tenaunt ne soit pas ouste de sa poss. mes soit garny per Scire fac̃ de estre a certeine iour a respondre a cel Scire fac̃ sil voudra, & si nul tiel forf. soit, ou ne serr̃ seisi de cel temps, q̃ la main le roy en soit ouste. Mient tout foits que en toutes auters cases d̃ les forfaitures de Treason des persones mortes nient attaints ne adiuges en lour vies ne soyent pas lours heires ne lour terres tenants, ne challenges nempeschez, ne de nul auter forf. forf-pris les forfeitures auncientement

Office Retors

But out Scire fac.

Attainder

Troubled

adiud

adiuges apres la mort des persons p̄ p̄iesentiment en eire ou en bank le roy cōe de les felons de soy & auters. An. 34. E. 3. cap. 12.

10 ¶ An. 11. R. 2. ca. 5. 6. all the lādes & goods of certein atteinted in ỳ parliament were giuen to the kyng, except the lands wherof they were seised to others vses, and except tailed landes or iointures. Vses

11 ¶ An. 11. R. 2. cap. 7. It was enacted that all lands and p̄fites that came to the kyng by forfaiture, should remaine in his handes during ỳ warres, & that none shoulde aske anye of thē, sauing that they that had righte might sue &c. & that the kyng myghte sell parte thereof. Warres

12 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. c. 19. & 11. certain lāds of certaine persones attainted were geuen to the kynge, but thys parliament was repealled by. 1. H. 4. cap. 3.

13 ¶ An. 2. H. 4. cap. 22 it was enacted that none should be greued for suing contrarie to the statute of an. 11. R. 2. cap. See the statute.

14 ¶ An. 5. H. 4. c. 1. & an. 7. H. 4. c. 12. It was enacted ỳ landes, wherof certain there named attainted were seised to others vses, should not be forfaited by their atteinders and graun tes therof made to be voide, but their owne landes, or whereof other were seised to their vses should be forfait. Vses

15 ¶ Nul viscont south viscont ne eschetour, baille de franchyse, ne aucun auter yson p̄reigne ou sease les biēs dascun person arrestus & imprisones deuant que mesme le person ou persons issint arrestus & imprisones soit ou soyēt conuicts ou attaints dauntel felonie accordant a la ley Dengl, ou auterment mesmes les biens auter maner loyalment forfaits, sur peine de forfaiture le double value de les biens ensi p̄rises, a celuy ou ceux qui ou queux & ou sount ensi endamages. Officers. Seale. Conuict. Attaint. Forf.

en cel partie defer poursue par semblable p̄rocesse, iudgement & execution, come est vsuelment vses en les auters actions de det pursues al comen ley. Et aurint que nul essoin ou protection soit allowes en ascun tiel action, ne que le def. en ascun tiel action en nul maner soit admis de gager ou faire sa ley. An. 1. R. 3. ca. 3.

16 ¶ No maner of person ne persons whatsoeuer hee or they bee that attende vpon the kynge and soueraine Lorde of thys lande for the tyme beyng in his person, and doe hym true and faithfull seruice of allegeance in the same, or be in other places by hys commandement in hys warres, within thys lande or without, that for the same deede and true seruice of allegeaunce, he or they be in no wise conuict or attaint of hye treason, ne of other offences, for that cause by act of Parliament, or otherwise by any p̄ces of lawe whereby hee or anye of them shall nowe forfaite lyfe, landes, tenementes, rentes, possessions, hereditamentes, goodes, cattals, or anye other thinges, but to be for the deede and seruice vtterlye discharged of anye veration, trouble, or losse. And if any act or acts, or other p̄roces of the lawe hereafter thereupon for the same happen to bee made contrarye to this ordinance: that then the acte or actes, or other p̄rocesse of the lawe, whatsoeuer they shalbe, stand and bee vtterly voide. Attendant. Warres. Treason. Indited Appelled. Robbe Burglary. Actes. Voide.

Prouided allway that no person ne persones shall take anye benefite or aduauntage by thys acte, whiche shall hereafter decline from hys or theyre sayde allegeaunce. Anno. 11. H. 7. capitulo. 1. Decline

17 ¶ Forasmuche as it hath bene in question and ambiguitie, that yf any euill disposed person or persones doe attempte feloniously to robbe or murder. Question Robbe.

der any person or persõs in or nighe anye commõ hyghewaye, carteway, horsewaye, or fotewaye, or in theire mansion, mesuages, or dwelling places, or that felonlously doe attempte to breake any dwellinge house in the night time, shoulde happen in his or their (being in theire suche felonlouse intente) to be slaine by hym or them, whome the sayde euill doers shoulde so attempt to robbe or murder, or by any person or persons being in their dwelling house, which the same euill doers should attempte burglarye to breake by nighte, yᵗ the saide person so happening in suche cases to slea anye suche person, so attemptinge to commit suche murder or burglarye, shoulde for the death of the said euill disposed person, forfeit or lose his goodes and cattals for the same, as anye other person should doe that by chance medley shoulde happen to kille or slea anye other person in hys or their defence. For the declaration of the which ambiguitie and doubt, be it &c. and by auctority, that if any persone or persones at any time hereafter, be endited or appelled of or for ỳ deathe of any suche euill disposed person or persons, attempting to murder, rob, or burglarye, to breke mansion houses, as is aforesaide, that the persone or persons so indited or appelled therof, and of the same, by verdit so foũde and tried, shall not forfaite or lose anye lands, tenements, goodes, or cattalles for the deathe of any such euill disposed persone, in suche maner slaine, but shalbe thereof and for the same, fully acquited and discharged, in like maner as the same person or psones shoulde bee, yᵗ he or they were lawfully acquited of the death of the said euill disposed person or persons. An. 24. H. 8. cap. 5.

Burglary

Indited Appelled.

Robbe Burglary.

18 ¶ See Treason. 15. of forfaitures of traitours landes and goodes to be in real possession of the kynge, without office founde thereof, where they bee attainted by course of the common lawe. Possession.

19 ¶ See warre. 8. of forfaitures of fees, offices, and landes, geeuen, or graunted by the king, and not being attendaunt on hym in hys warres. Fees Officers warres

¶ *Where the kyng shall haue halfe the forfaitures, & hee that will sue the other halfe.*

See Aliens. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6.
Apparell. 5. 7.
Apprentice. 2
Artificers. 3
Atturney. 31.
Berwike. 1
Bochers. 2.
Bokes and Imagers. 1.
Bowes and bow staues. 1. 2. 3. 4. 7. 8.
Braile. 2. 3.
Butter & chese. 3.
Calais. 4.
Calues. 2. 3. 4.
Castels and forstresses. 5. 6.
Certificat. 1.
Citation. 2.
Cordiners. 12. 17. 18.
Corne. 6.
Corporation. 2. 3. 4. 5.
Cowpers. 1.
Courtes. 2.
Crossebowes. 2. 3.
Custome. 15. 20. 23.
Distres. 11. 48. 50. 51. 52. 54. 56. 57.
Drapery. 1. 5. 29. 31. 33. 35. 39. 40. 41. 44. 45. 47.
Egyptians. 2.
Escheto. 2. 6. 10. 11. 14
Exchaunge. 8.
Executions. 3.
Exigent. 67.
Extortion. 4.
Flax. 2.
Feyres. 4. 5. 6.
Golde and siluer 8. 10.
Horses &c. 8.
Husbandry. 5.
Hauens & riuers 9. 10. 11. 12.
Incontinency of preistes. 1.
Iurrour. 17.
Honey. 45.
Passages. 4. 11.
Prison. 8.
Purueiours. 36.
Universities. 1.
Wolles. 43.

¶ *See more of forfaitures.*

Accusation. 10.
Alehouses. 2.
Admiraltie. 3.
Aliens. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6.
Apparance. 2.
Apparell. 5. 7.

Apprẽ-

Apprentice.2
Armour.4.5.6
Artificers.3
Arrowheds.1
Assise.6.15.
Attaint.11.13.15
Bankroutes.1.2.
Berwike.1
Bokes and Images.1.
Bolwes and bowstaues.1.7.8.
Bzalle.2.3.
Bzeakers of leagues.1.
Burnig of carts.1
Butlers.1
Calais.1.3.5
Calues.2
Castels.5
Captaines.3.5
Certificat.1
Champerty.3
Chester.2
Cirographer.1.
Citation.2.
Clergy.24.
Clerke of the market.1
Clerke of the signet.1.
Conditions.1.
Contra formam collationis.1.
Cordiners.17.18.22.
Corne.7.
Coroners.7.
Corporation.2.
Courtes.2.
Cowpers.1.2.
Crossebowes.2.3.
Crosses.1.
Crowne.6.
Crowne.1.2.
Cullome.1.2.7.8.11.12.13.15.
Det.4
Dilapidations.2
Distres.11
Dower.5
Drapery.1.5.6.8.
11.15.16.17.21.22.25.
27.29.32.33.34.37.
38.40.41.43.44.
46.48.49.51.52.59.
61.62.63
Egyptians.1.2
Entre.2
Exchaunge.3.4
8.9
Escheker.4
Escheto2.8.9.11.
14.
Excommunicato capiendo.1.
Execution of statutes.3.
Executours.6
Executions.3.4
Feires and markettes.1.2.3.6.
Felants.1.
Fishe.3.5.6.7.8.9.
14.
Flaxe & hempe.2.
Forcible entre.3.
Forger.3.
Forstallers 3.5.
Fraunchises.20
21.
Fraudulēt dedes &c.1.
Freholde.3.
Fuell.2.
Fugitiues.1.
Fustians.1.
Gigmilles.1.
Golde and siluer
1.3.4.5.6.7.9.10.
Hats and caps.3.
4.5.6
Hauens & riuers
3.9.11.12
Hawkes.3
Hereses.1
Hyghe wayes.4.
5.
Horners.1.
Horses.2.3.5.6.7.
8.11
Husbandry.4.
5.7.
Hunting.2.
Incontinency of preistes.2.3
Isle of Wight.1.
Inditements.3.
Iron.1.
Iurrour.12.14.
15.17.19
Justice of Assise
11.
Justice of peace
9.10.
Labozers.6.18.19.
20.24.27.29.31.32.
35.37.38.
Linnen cloth.1.
Liueries and reteiners.5.7.9.10
London.2.3
Maineprise.2.
6.7.
Maintenance.7.
Marshalsey.6.
Marchantes.10.11.
17.18.21.25.26.30.
37.39.40.42.44.
45.
Monasteries.1.2.
9.13
Money.51.
Money.1.2.4.5.10.
11.12.14.20.22.23.24.
25.26.27.29.41.43.
46.47.48.
Mortmaine.1.2.8.
Mortuaries.1.
Murder.2.
Newecastell.2.
Newes.4
Norwich.2.
Officers & office
5.6.13.
Panel.1.4.
Parlement.8.13.
15.16.17.19
Passages.2.4.6.7.
8.9.
Pencion.2
Perdon.23.28.
Periurie.2.
Pewterers.1.2.
3.4.
Phisition.1.3.
4.7
Playes.2.
Prison and prisoners.8.9
Probate of testaments.3
Proclamations
3.
Prophesies.2.
Prouision.3.5.12.
12.13.18.
Purueiours.29.
30.31.32.36.
Receiuers.2.3.
Recogn̄.7
Pleder.1.
Residens.2.
4.5.
Retorne of shirifes.1.
Riotte.3.4.7.
Robberie.1.
Rome.4
Sanctuaries.3
Scotland.1
Seruice and sacraments.3
Serche.1
Seuerne.1
Shewers.8.
9.11.
Sheepe.1.2.

Shippes

Shippes and shipping.1.2. 5.8.10.13.15.
Shiriues.24.25. 26.27.
Silke and silke women.4.
Southampton.1.
Staple.5.7.9. 11.12.22.30.32.
Steele.1.
Swannes.1.
Tares.17.31.
Tiles.1.
Tindale.1.3.
Tithes.7.16.
Tolle.1.
Townes.6.
Treason.1.2. 15.20.21.23.
Triall.11.
Vacabondes.2. 5.7.8.9.
Vitaillours.1.4. 11.12.14.15.
Vles.8.
Vniuersities.1.
Vpholsters.1.2.
Vsury.4.5.6.7.
Wales.3.8.13. 14.22.25.27.28.32.33.
Wardes.10.24.25.
Warre.4.
Ware chaundelers.1.
Weightes.15.20. 21.24.26.29.30.
Weres.3.5.8.
Wildfoule.1.
Wines.6.7.11.12. 15.19.20.22.23.
Woodes.2.
Wolles.4.10.11.15. 16.18.19.20.22.23.25. 26.30.33.34.35.39. 41.42.
Women.3.
Worsteds.4.6.7.8
Yarne.1.2.
Yorke.1.

¶ *Forfeiture of mariage.*

Fee money.1. Wardes.4.10.

¶ *Forger of false deedes.*

PEr la ou pluſoures des lieges noſtre ſeignioure le roy, queux ount manours, terres, ou tenementes per purchꝰ, ou per diſcente del heritage, ou en alcun auter maner entendant a eux pour eſtre en peace & tranquiltie en lour dit tenures come ils ſoloyent diuerſes maluois perſons, aſcuns de lour teſtés demeſne, & aſcus per faux conſpiracy & couine ſubtielment imaginent & forgent de nouel diuerſes faux faits & muniments, et les font prꝛonouncer, publier, & liſer, pour enueigler & chaunger les coers des bones gents du pays, & pour amenter & troubler les poſſeſſions & titels de les dits lieges noſtre ſeignior le roy, per le quel imagination & fauxtie, pluſours de les auauntditz lieges de lour poſſeſſions ſont troubles & vexes, & touts dit en a were demurrants de lour poſſeſſionz & eſtate noſtre ſeignior le roy &c. ad ordine & eſtablie, que la partie enſi greue eit ſa ſuit en ced cas, & recouerer ſes damages, & face la partie comune fine & raunc a la voluntie du roy. An. H. 5. cap. 5.

Conſpiract

Poſſeſſion. Titles

Dark Fine

2 ¶ Wee it enacted &c. that yf any perſon or perſons whatſoeuer, after the firſt day of June, now next cõming, vpon his or their own head and imagination, or by falſe conſpiracie and fraude with others, ſhall wittingly, ſubtilly and falſly forge, or make, or ſubtilly cauſe, or willingly aſſent to bee forged or made, anye falſe deede, charter or writtinge Sealed, courte rolle, or the will of any perſone or pſones in writtinge, to the intent that the ſtate of freeholde, or inheritaunce of any perſon or perſons, of, in, or to anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, freeholde, or copyholde, or the right, title, or intereſt of anye perſon or perſones, of, in, or to the ſame, or anye of them, ſhall or may bee moleſted, troubled, defeated, recouered, or charged, or after the ſayd firſt daye of June ſhall prꝛonounce, publiſhe, or ſhewe forth in euidence, anye ſuch falſe and forged deede, charter, writting, courtroll, or will, as true, knowinge the ſame to bee falſe & forged, as is aforeſaid, to the intente aboue remembred, and ſhalbe thereof conuicted, either vpon anye action or actions of forger of falſe deedes to be founden vpon thys eſtatute, at ỳ ſuit of the partie greued or otherwiſe, according to the order and due courſe

Teſtament

Publiſh

of

of the lawes of thys realme, or vpon byll or informatiō to be exhibited into the courte of the Starre chamber, accordyng to the order and vse of the court, shal paye vnto the partie greeued, hys double costes and damages, to bee founde or assessed in the courte where suche conuiction shalbee, and also shalbe sett vpō ẏ pillorie in some open markette towne, or other open place, and there to haue both hys eares cutt of, and also hys nosethrilles to be slit and cutt, and seared with an hotte yron, so as they maye remaine for a perpetual note or marke of hys falshed, and shal forfait to the Queene oure soueraigne ladye, her heires and successours, the whole issues and profites of hys landes and tenementes, during hys life and also shal suffer and haue perpetual imprisonemēt duringe hys lyfe. The said damages and costes to be recouered at the suit of the partie greeued, as is aforesaid, to bee firste payde and leuyed of the goodes and catell of the offendours, & of the issues and profites of the saide landes, tenements, and hereditaiments of suche partie conuicted, or of one or both of them, the said title of the said soueraigne Ladye the Queene, her heires or successours to the same notwithstanding.

Dam.

Pillory

Forf.

Prison

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that yf any person or persons after the said firste daye of June, vpon hys or their owne head or imagination, or by false conspiratiō or fraude had with anye other, shall wittingly, subtely, and falsly forge, or make, or wittingly, subtelye, and falsely cause or assente to bee made & forged, anye false charter, deede, or writinge, to thintente that any person or persons shall, or may haue, or claime any estate or interest for terme of yeres, of, in, or to any mannors, landes, tenementes, or her editamentes, not beynge copyholde, or any annuitie in fee simple, fee taile, for terme of lyfe, lyues or yeares, or after the sayde daye shall as is aforesayde, forge, make, or cause, or assent to bee made or forged, anye obligation, or bill obligatorie, or anye acquitance, release, or other discharge of anye det, accompte, action, suite, demande, or other thinge personal, or yf anye persone or persones, after the sayde firste daye of June, shall pronounce, publishe, or geeue in euidence anye suche false or forged charter, deede, writing, obligation, bill obligatorye, acquitaunce, release or discharge, as true, knowing the same to bee false & forged, and shalbe thereof conuicted, by any the wayes or meanes aforesaide: that then he shall paye vnto the partie greeued hys doble costes and damages, to be founde and assessed in suche courte where the said conuictiō shalbe had, and shalbee also set vpon ẏ pillory in some open market towne or other open place, and there to haue one of hys eares cutte of, and also shall haue and suffer imprisonement by the space of one whole yere, without baile or mainprise.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the partie and parties greued by reason of anye of the offences aforesaid, shal and may at hys and their pleasure, haue, and sue hys action of forger of false deedes, vpon thys statute, againste any the offendours in the same, by original writ out of the Queenes hyghenes courte of chauncery, and shall & maye haue like proceasse vpon the same, as in cases of trespas at the common lawe, or may at hys pleasure take hys suite against any suche offenders, in any the premisses, by bill, before the Queenes hyghenes, her heires

res and succesſoures, in her court cõmonly called the kynges benche, or in the courte of the Eſcheker, in whiche ſuites, no eſſoine, iniunction, or protection ſhalbe alloived for the partye defendaunt.

And be it further enacted, by the auctorite aforeſaide, that yf the partie defendant ſhalbe conuicted for any the offences aforeſaide, according to the order and fourme aboue limitied, & ſhal haue receiued therupon punyſhment corporal, according to this acte: that then he ſhal not eſſtiones be empeached for the ſame offence. Eſſtiones

And be it further enacted by the auctorite aforeſaide, that although the partie or parties plaintike, in anye ſuche action or bill to be ſued, as is aforeſaide, ſhall after verdict paſſed againſt the defendaunt or defendauntes, happē to releaſe or diſcharge the iudgement or execution vpon the ſame, or otherwiſe ſuffer the ſame to be diſcõtinued, that yet neuertheleſſe the ſame releaſe, diſcharge, or diſcontinuaunce ſhall extende onely to diſcharge ſuche coſtes and damages as the ſame plaintiſes ſhould haue hadd againſte the def. and that the iudges before whome the ſaid action or ſuite ſhalbe taken, ſhal and maye proceede to iudgement, of, and vppon the reſidue of the ſaid penalties and forfaitures, and to commaunde execution vpon the ſame, the ſaid releaſe, diſcontinuance or other diſcharge, had, made, done, or ſuffred by the party plaintike in anye wiſe notwithſtanding. This act or anye thing therin cõteined to ỹ cõtrarie in anye wiſe notwithſtanding.

And be it further enacted by the auctho̅itie aforeſaid, that yf any perſon or pſons, being hereafter cõuicted or condēned of any the offences aforeſaid, by any the wayes or meanes aboue limitted ſhall after any ſuch his or their conuiction or condemnation eſſtiones cõmit or perpetrate any of ỹ ſaid offences in fourme aforeſaide, ỹ then euerye ſuche ſeconde offence or offences, ſhalbe adiudged felony, and the parties being conuicted or attainted, accordinge to the lawes of thys Realme, ſhall ſuffer ſuche paines of death, loſſe & forfaiture of theire goodes, catteles, lands and tenements, as in caſes of felony by the common lawes of this realme, ought to be loſt or forfeited, without hauing any aduantage or benefit of clergy or Sanctuary. Sauing to euery perſon and perſons, bodies politike and corporate, their heires and ſucceſſours, other then the ſaid offendours, and ſuch as clayme to theire vſes all ſuche rygh-tes, titles, intereſſes, poſſeſſion, liberties of diſtreſſes, leaſes, rents, reuerſions, offices and other profites and aduantages, which they or any of thē ſhal haue at the tyme of ſuche conuiction or attaindour, of, in, or to any ỹ landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes of any ſuch perſon, ſo as is aforeſaid conuicted or attainted, or at any tyme before, in as large and ample maner, to all intentes and purpoſes, as yf this act had neuer bene had nor made. Felony

Prouided alwayes and bee it enacted by the auctho̅itie aforeſaide, that any ſuch conuiction or attaindour of felonye, as is aforeſaid, or any forfeiture by reaſon of the ſam, ſhal not in any wiſe extende to take away ỹ dower of the wife of any ſuch perſon attainted, nor to ỹ corruptiō of bloude, or diſherſon of any the heir or heirs of any ſuche perſon or perſons ſo attainted: This act, or any thing therin conteyned, or anye other ſtatute, laive, vſage, cuſtome, or thing heretofore vſed to the contrarie in anye wiſe notwithſtanding. Dower Diſherſon

Prouided

Ordinary

Prouided alſo, and bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that thys acte or any thing therin cõteined, ſhall not extende to charge any ordinary or any theire commiſſaries, officials, regiſters, or any other their officers, or miniſters, with any the offences aforeſaide, for puttinge their Seale of office to any will, to be exhibited vnto them not knowing ỹ ſame to be falſe or forged, or for writing of the ſaid will or probate of the ſame: Thys act, or any thing therein conteyned to the contrarie notwithſtandinge.

Juſt. in eire
Juſt. of all.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that all and euery Juſtices of Oyer and determiner, & Juſtices of Aſſiſe in theire circuites, and euerye of them, ſhall haue full power and authoritie in euerye of theire open and generall Seſſions, to enquire, here, and determine of al and euery the offences aforeſaide, cõmitted or done within the limittes of theire commiſſion, and to make proceſſe for the execution of the ſame, as they maye doe againſt anye perſone being indited before them of treſpas or lawfully conuicted thereof.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaide, that all other ſtatutes heretofore made and prouided for forger of falſe deedes, charters, munimentes, or writtinges, and all and euery penaltie appointed by the ſame, ſhall from and after the ſaide firſte daye of June bee voide, and of none effecte in the lawe: Anye ſuche ſtatute or thing therein conteined to the contrarie in anie wiſe notwithſtandinge.

Prouided alwayes, that thys act, or anye thinge therein conteyned, ſhal not extende or bee hurtefull in anye wiſe to anye Proctoure, aduocate, or Regiſter of anye eccleſiaſticall court

Eccleſiaſticall

within thys Realme, for the writting, ſetting forth, or pleadinge of anye proue made according to the eccleſiaſtical lawes or cuſtomes, heretofore vſed and allowed by the eccleſiaſtical courtes of thys Realme, for the apparaunce of anye perſon or perſons, being cited to appeare in any of the ſayde Courtes Eccleſiaſtical, nor to anye Archedeacon or Officiall, for puttinge theire Autentique ſeale to the ſaid proues or prie, neither yet to any Iudge eccleſiaſtical for admitting of the ſame: But that they and euery of them maye hereafter doe in all pointes, concerninge the ſame, as they and euerye of them might lawfullye haue done, before the making of thys acte: Any thing in this acte to the contrarie in anye wiſe notwithſtandinge.

Archedeacon

Prouided alwayes and bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforeſaid, that yf anye perſon or perſones whatſoeuer, that hath of hys or their owne head, or by falſe conſpiracie or fraude with anye other, wittinglye, ſubtellye, and falſlye, forged, or made, or ſhall before the ſaid firſte daye of June, forge and make anye falſe deede, charter, or writting ſealed, for the will of any perſon, in writing, or any courtrolle, to the entent that the ſtate of free holde or inheritaunce, or the righte, title, or intereſt of inheritance of free holde of anye perſons, of, in or to any manours, lãds, tenemẽts or hereditamentz, being freeholde or copiholde, or that by anye ſuche forged deede, charter, courtrolle, or writting, before the ſaid firſt day of June, ſhal or may be moleſted, troubled, or defeated of any the ſaide eſtates of anye landes, tenemẽtes, or hereditamentes beinge freehold or copyhold, or if any perſon or perſons haue heretofore publiſhed or ſhewed for the in

Publiſh

euiden-

euydence, or before the said first daye, shal publishe or shewe in euidence for the proofe of any tytle anye false & forged dede, charter, writting, will, courtroll as true, knowing the same to bee false and forged, as is aforesaid, to the intent aboue remembred, and shalbe thereof attainted or conuicted, according to the order of the lawes of thys realme, eyther in an action of forger of false writ, or in an action vpon the case, at the suite of the partie greued, his heires, executours or assignes, that then the partye so conuicted shall pay and yelde dammages and costes of suite to the pleintife as shalbee assessed, according to the order of the lawe of this realme in any such like action or suite, and shal suffer imprisonmēt and pay fine and raunsome at the pleasure of the Queenes maiestye, her heires and successours. And yf any person or persones, shall after the said firste daye of June, pleade, publishe, or shewe forthe in euidence or otherwise, for the proofe of any tytle, anye false and forged deede, Charter, writinge, will, or Courtroll, (heretofore falsely made and forged, or to be falsye made and forged before the sayde first daye of June) as true, knowig the same to be false and forged, to the entente to haue or claime therby any estate of enheritaunce, freehoulde, or lease of yeares, in or to any manours landes, tenements, or hereditaments or anye annuitye, rent or profite forthe of anye mannoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, or to the intent to alter, defrate, molestе, trouble, charge or recouer the estate of inheritance, freeholde, or for yeres, of any persone in anye manours, lands, tenements, rentes, or hereditamētes That then euerye persone or persones that shall so offende, and shalbe therof conuicted in fourme first aboue remembred, shall paye vnto the partye greued, double costes and damages, and shall haue imprisonmente, losse of eares, slittinge and tearynge of nese, and forfaiture of landes in the same manner and forme as aboue is limitted for anye persone that shall offende by forginge or publishinge of anye false deede or writtinge, as is aforesayde, after the sayde firste daye of June.

¶ Prouyded always, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that this acte nor any paine, forfaiture, or thinge therein cōteyned, shall extende to anye attorney, lawier, or counsaylour, that shall for his clyent pleade, shewe forthe, or geue in euidence any false and forged deede, charter, wyll, courtroll, or other writinge, for true, or being not pty & prtie to the forgig of the same, for the pleadig, shewinge forthe, or geuinge in euydence of the same: any thinge in this act to ỳ cōtrary notwithstanding. Attorney

¶ Prouided always, & be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesayde, that this act or anye thinge therin conteyned, shall not extende to any person or persons, that shall pleade or shewe forth any deede or writinge exemplified vnder the greate Seale of Englande, or vnder the greate Seale of anye other Autentique court of this realme, nor shall extende to any Judge or Justice or other persone, that shall cause anye seal of any court to be set to any such deede, Charter, or writtinge erolled, not knowing the same to be false forged: Any thing in this act to ỳ cōtrarye notwithstādig. An. 5. El. ca. 14. Seale Judge

Se Counterfe- ting in all. Labourers 38. Proces. 5.

¶ Fermedon

Se Fraudulent deedes. &c. Limitacion. 3. Male in all.

1 ¶ *Forestallers, Regratours, and ingrossers.*

NVllus forestallarius in villa paciatur morari, qui pauperum sit deprello⁹ manifeste, totius communitatis & patrie publicus inimic⁹ q̄ bla da, pisces, halec, vel res quascunq; venales per terram, vel per aquam venientes quandoq; per terram quãdoque per aquam obuiando festinat prẽceteꝝ emere, lucrum sitiens vitiosum, pauperes oppr̃imẽs, & vitiores despiciens, qui sic & minus iuste aspor̃tauerat multo carius vẽdere machinatur, qui mercatores extraneos rum rebus venalibus venientes circũuenit, offerens venditionem, et suggerẽs eis q̃ bona sua carius vẽdi poterant quam vendere proponebant, & sic arte vel ingenio villam seducit et patriam: prẽmo conuictus grauiter amercietur, et amittat res sic emptas, et hoc secundũ consuetudinem et cõstitutionem ville secundo subeat iudicium pilloꝛy. Tercio incarceretur et redimat. Quarto abiuret villam. Et hoc iudiciũ fiat de forestallariis vniuersis, & similiter de his qui cõsilium vel auxilium eis prestauerint & fauorem.

Oppresse

Aliens

Amerc.

Pilloꝛy
Imprisl.
Abiuration

2 ¶ Et inquiratur si aliquis senescallus, vel ballyus, qui pro aliquo mercedẽ remiserit iudicium pilloꝛie vel tumbrelli adiudicatum, vel de iure adiudicãdũ. Stat de pilloꝛibus & bracia toꝛibus & aliis vitelariis.

Counsell

Officers
Remit
Pilloꝛy

3 ¶ Les forestallers des vines, et autres vitailez marches & marchandisez qui veignent a les bones villes Dengleterre per terre ou per eiwe, en dauñ nostre seignour le roye, & de son people si de ceo soit attaint a la suit le roy ou de la partye devaunt maire, baylises, ou Justices a ceo assignes ou ailleurs en la courte le roy, & si il soit attaint a la suit le roy per enditemente, ou en autre manere soient les chateles forstalles forfayz au roy, & lachaco⁹ ent eit fait gree al vendour, & sit nent faite gree de tout, mes per arers, encourg lachatour la forfaiture de taũt come les biẽs forstalles forfaitz amõtent solõque le value que il ẽz auera achate sil eit de quoy & si neit de quoy adõques eit la prisõ de deur anz, & plus a la voluẽte le Roy sãs estre lesse au mayneprise ou deliuerer en autre mãner. Et si soit attainte a la suit de prie eit la partie ium moitie dez tielx rholez forstalles & forfaitz ou le pris del done le roy & le roy lauter moite, An. 25. E. 3 ca. 3.

Vnlefw

Irwpriſe.

Forſtaller

Regrate

4 ¶ Lestatut fayte en temps le dyt roy laiel lan de son raign. xxv. (*sera. 3. before. 3.*) des forstals des vins, vitailez mercez & merchaundises quicunques qui veignent a les bones villes deins le royalme, per terre ou per eiwe, soyt tenus & fermement gardeins en toutz poyentz et mis en due execution pur le comen profite du royalm auauntdit, Anno. 2. R. 2. cap. 2.

Execution

5 ¶ Whatsoeuer persone or persons that after the firſt day of Maye nexte comminge shal buye, or cause to be bought, any marchaundise, victuall, or any other thinge whatsoeuer, comminge by lande or by water, towarde any markette or fayre, to be solde in the same, or comminge toward anye citye, porte, hauen, creeke or rode of this realme, or wales, from any parties beyond the sea, to be sold, or make any bargaine, contracte, or promyse, for the having and bying of the same, or any parte thereof, so comminge, as is aforesayd, before the sayd marchãdise, victualles or other thinge shalbe in the market, fayre citye, porte, hauen creke or rode, readye to bee solde, or shall make any motion by worde, letter, message, or otherwise to anye person or persons for the enhanncing of the price, or nerer selling of anye thinge or thinges above mencioned,

Enhaunt

or

Dissuade

or els dissuade, moue, or stirre, anye person or persones, commynge to the markette or feyre, to absteyne to forbeare, to bringe or conueighe anye of the thinges aboue rehersed, to anye markette, feyre, citie, porte, haven, creke or rode to be solde, as is aforesayde, shall be deemed, taken, and adiudged for a forstaller. Further be it ec. that whatsoeuer person or persons that after the saide firste day of May, shal by any meanes regrate obteine, or get into his or theire handes or possession in any fayre or markette, anye corne, wine, fishe, butter, cheese, candels, tallowe, sheepe, lambes, calues, swine, pigges, geese, capons, hennes, chickins, pygions, connies, or other deade victualle whatsoeuer, that shal be brought to anye feyres or markette within this realme, or Wales to bee solde, and do sel the same again i any feir or market holdē or kepte i ỹ same place, or in any other feire or market within .iiij. miles therof, shalbe accepted, reputed & taken, for a regratour, or regratours. And be it, ec. ỹ whatsoeuer person or persons, that after the said first daye of Maye, shall engrosse or get into his or their hāds by buyig cōtracting or promise takinge, other then by demise, grant or lease of lāde, or sithe any corne growing in ỹ fields or any other corne or graine, butter, cheese, fishe, or other deade victualles, whatsoeuer within ỹ realme of Englande, to the intente to sel the same again, shalbe accepted reputed and taken an vnlawful engroller or engrossers. And if any person or psons shall at any tyme, after the sayd first day of May, offend in any of the thinges before recited, & being therof duely conuicted or attainted, by ỹ lawe of this realme, or after the fourme hereafter mentioned, shal for his or their firste offence, haue or suffer imprisonmēt by the space of two monethes without bayle or mainprise, & shal also lose & forfait ỹ value of the goods, catteles and victual, so by him or them bought or had And if any person lawfully cōuicted or attainted, of or for anye the offences aboue said, be therof eftsons lawfully conuicted or attainted, ỹ then euery person or persons so offendinge, shall haue & suffer for his said second offence imprisonment by the space of on half yere, without bayle or mainprise, & shal lose the double value of al the goods, cattale victuall, so by him bought or had as is aforesayd. And if any pson being lawfully thryse conuicted or attainted, of or for anye of the said offences, shal eftsones offend ỹ third time & be therof lawfully conuicted or attainted, ỹ then euery such p̄son for ỹ sayd third offence, shalbe sette on the pillorye in the citye, towne or place, where he shall then dwell, and inhabite, and lose and forfeit all the goods & cattal, that he or they haue to their owne vse, and also bee committed to prison, there to remaine, during the kinges Maiesties pleasure. Prouided alwaies & it is ec. that the byinge of any such barley, Bigge or Otes, as any pson or persons (not forstalling, shal buy to cōuert into malt, or Otemeale) in his or theire owne house or howses, & so shalbe conuerted in deede or ỹ buying of any such thing, by any such fishmonger, butcher or poulter, as concerne his or their owne faculty crafte or misterye (other wise then by forestalling) which shal sell the same againe vppon reasonable prices by retaile, or the taking of any catal, corn, graine, butter, cheese or any other thinge aboue mentioned, reserued, without fraude or couine, vppon any lease for terme of life or lyues, yere or yeares, heretofore made, or hereafter to bee made: or the buying of any wyne or

Dissuade
Forstaller
Regrate
Regratour.
Ingroller
Impris.

Mainprise.
Forf.
2. offence
Impris.
Mainprise
3. offence
Pillorye
Forf.
Impris.
Corne
Mistelery
Retaile
Reserpac.

Ec. ỹ. other

other dead victuall mencioned, beinge apt & meete for mans sustenaunce, by anye Inholder or other victualler, to sell the same by retaple wthin his house or to any of his neighbours for their sustenaunce, for reasonable prises, or ye buying of anye dryed or salted fishe, herringe or sprats (not forestalled) & solde for reasonable prises, or the buying of any corne, fishe, butter, or cheese, by any suche badger, lader, kydder, or carier, as shalbee assigned & allowed to the office or doing by three Justyces of peace, of the countrye where ye sayde badger, lader, kydder or carier, shal dwell, whiche shal sell or deliuer in open faire or market or to anye other victualler, or to any other person or psonnes for the prouision of his or theire house or houses, all suche corne grain, butter and cheese, as any such pson shal buy or cause to be bought (& ye within one moneth next after he shall so buy any suche corne, graine butter, or cheese) so ye the same shalbe bought without forstallinge, or els that anye common prouision made or hereafter to be made, without fraude or coueyne by any pson or persons, of any of the thinges abouesayde, for anye citye, borough or towne corporate, or for prouision of victualling of any ship, Castell or fort, within the kinges dominions without forstallinge, whiche shalbe employed only to that vse and purpose. Or the buying and prouision of any of the victuals aboue mencioned, necessarye & requisite for the furniture & prouision of the inhabitants of Calleys, Guynes, & other the marches of the same, or of the townes of Barwike, Holy Yland, or ye marches of England against Scotlande, which without fraude or coueyne shalbee transported & conueyghed, allone as wynde and wether may serue two suche of the places aforesayde, for the

Victailer

Victaile Badger. Lader

Just of p.

Moneth.

Common prouision

Townes.

Calleis

Coueyn

whiche the same shalbee so prouyded shal not bee in anye wise deemed, adiudged or taken any offence contrary to this act. And be it &c. that if anye pson or persons after the saide first day of may next comming, hauing sufficient corne & graine for the prouision of his or their owne house or houses, & sowinge of their grounde for one yere do buy any corne of any faire or market, for the chaunge of his or their seede, and doe not bringe to the same faire or market, the same day so much corne as hee shall fortune to buy for his seede, and sell the same if he can as the price of corne then goeth in ye sayd market or faire: that then euery suche person or persons so buying corne for seede, shall forfait and lose the double value of the corne, so bought. Or if anye person or persones after the sayd first day of May shall buye anye maner of Oxen, Kyne, Stires, Bullocks, Heifers, Calues, Sheepe, Lambes, Goates or Kiddes liuing and sell the same again alyue onles he or they do keepe and feede the same by the space of 6. weekes, in his or their owne houses, ground, ferme ground, or elles in suche ground or grounde where he or they haue the herbage, or common of pasture, by graunt or prescription ye then euery person or pson so buying and selling again shal lose ye double value of the cattell, or thinges so bought & solde againe. The moitie of al whiche forfaitures aboue rehearsed shalbe to the king & the other moitie to him or them that will sue &c. in the which &c. Be it &c. that the Justices of the peace in euerye countye within this realme or Wales, at theire quarter Sessions, shal haue full power & authoritie by vertue of this act, to enquire here & determine all & euerye ye defaultes & offences perpetraked, committed or done contrarye to this acte,

Corne.

Sede corne

Forf. 2. value

Oxen. Cattel.

5. weekes

2. value

Just. of p.

within

Corne
Cattel
Carted
Lodging

Inquisic. within ỳ rounty where any suche sessions shalbe kept, by inquisitiõ presentment bille or informacion before them exhibited, by examinacion of two lawful wittnesses, or by ways or meanes, by the discrecion of the sayd Justices, and to make proces thereupon, as though they were endicted before them by inquisition, or by verdict of xij. men or more, and vppõ the conviction of the offendour, by informacion or suite of any other thẽ ỳ king, to make extractes of ỳ one moitie of the forfaitures to bee leuied to ỳ kinges vse as they vse to doe of other fynes, issues, and amerciamentes growen in the sessions of peace, & to award execution of the other moitie for ỳ complainant or informer agaynste the offendour by *Fieri facias*, or Capias, as the kinges Justices at Westminster may doe, and vse to doe.

Wittnes

Proces

Leuying

And if any suche conviction or offendour, shal hereafter happen to bee at the kinges suite onelye, that then the whole forfeitures to be extracted and leuyed to the kinges vse onely. And it is &c. that whatsoeuer person shall at any time hereafter bee punished by vertue of this acte for any thing mencioned in this acte, that then the same person shall not otherwise bee vexed, troubled, sued, or put to any paine or punishment for that thing, wherfore he or they shal haue bene so punished prouided alwaies, & it is enacted by the auctoritie aforesayd, that it shalbe lawful to euery yssu or personne whiche shalbe assigned & allowed by three Justices of the peace of the countie where he shall dwell, thereunto, to buy (otherwyse then by forstallynge) corne, graine, or cattell, to be transported or caried by water from anye porte or place within this realme, or Wales, vnto any other port or place within the saide realme, or dominiõs

Punishm̃s

Corne Cattel Caried Lodging

if hereafter they shal without fraude or ginne, shippe or marke suffred him xl. dayes next after he or they shal haue bought the same, or couenaunt or promise for the byinge thereof, & shall in due expeditiõ & diligence as within c. myles shall serue to carry and transporte the same to such port or place, as hys or their cockets shal declare, and ther doe discharge, vnlade, and sell the same and do bringe a true certificat thereof, from one Justice of peace of the countie or Maire, or bayliffe of the towne corporate where the same shalbe vnladen, and also of the customer of the porte, where suche goodes shalbe of the place and daye, wherin the saide corne or cattell shalbe discharged, vnladen and solde to be directed vnto ỳ customer & Comptroller of the porte, wher the same shall embarked, anye thinge mencioned in this act to the cõtrary notwithstãding. And moreouer that that at all tymes hereafter whẽ wheat shalbe commonly at the price of .iij.s. viij.d. the quarter, or vnder, malt and barley at .iij.s. iiij.d. ỳ quarter, or vnder, Otes or otes malted, at the price of .ij.s. the quarter. Peese or beanes at the price of .iij.s. ỳ quarter, or vnder, and Rye or meselin at the price of .v.s. the quarter or vnder (all whiche quarters shalbe entẽded to be of London measure) that then it shalbe lawful to euery person & persons (not forstalling) to buy, engrosse, & kepe hys or their graners or houses such corne of the kyndes aforesaide, as without fraude or couin shalbe boughte, at or vnder the prices aforesayd expressed, any thinge in this acte to the contrary not withstanding. Prouided alwaies & be it ẽacted that this act or any thing therin conteined, extende not to charge any person or persons for any thinges aboue mencioned, vnlesse he or they be sued for the same within two yeres

Couin xl. dayes.

Vnlading Certificat

Corne Prices

Couin.

.ij. yeres

nert after suche offence done or committed, this act to endure vnto thend of the nexte parliamēt. Prouided alwaies and be it ꝛc. that it shalbe lawfull to al and euery of the kings maiesties subiectes, naiwe dwelling & inhabitig or that hereafter shal dwell or inhabite within one myle of the maine sea to buy all maner of fysshe, Fisshe fresh or salted (not forstallig ꝑ same) & to sell the same again at reasonable prises, this act or any thig therin cōteined to the cōtrary in any wise not withstanding. Prouided also and be it ꝛc. that it shalbe lawful to al and euery person & persons knowen for a cōmon drouer or drouers being licensed auctorised, and alowed in writig Drouer. by three iustices of peace, wherof one to be of the Quorum, of the countye or counties where ꝑ same drouer or drouers shalbe most abidinge & dwellinge, to buy cattell in suche shires & counties, where drouers haue beene wont in time paste accustomablye to buy cattel, at their free liberties and pleasure, & to sel the same as is afore saide, at reasonable prises, in cōmon faires & markets, distant frō ꝑ place or places, where he or they shal buy ꝑ same, forty myles at the leaste, so that the same cattel be not bought by the way of forstallinge, this act or anye thinge therin conteined in any wise not withstandinge. Prouyded alwais that suche licence of the Iustices of ꝑ peas shal not endure aboue one yere vnlesse the same be yerely renewed by so many Iustices, as is afore sayde 5.E.6.ca.14. And after, An. 7.E. 6.ca.1. This act was continued to endure to the last day of the nert parliament. And after, an.1.Q.parliamēt ca.1. this act was cōtinued to endure to the laste day of the nert parliamēt And after, an.1.ꝑ.2.P.& M.cap.16. it is continued to the last daye of the nert parliament. And after, an.2.& 3 P.& M.cap.21.§.4.& 5.P.& M.cap.9. & 1.El. cap.19. it is continued to the last day of the nert parliamēt, whiche began.5.El. and ended. 6.El. & thys thē discontinued, was reuiued.13.El.c. 25. and made perpetual.

3. Iust. of p.

40. miles

Licence

Prouided alway and be it enacted that the saide act against regratours, forstallers, & ingrossers. is not ment to extende, nor shall extende to anye wines, oyles, sugers, spices, corones, nor other forraine victuals brought, or to be brought in to this realme frō beyonde the seas, fisht and salte only excepted, 13.El.ca.25.

Regratours
Wine
Oyle
Suger
Spices
Victuall
Fisshe
Salt.

Benefice appropriat

Priors Aliens

French m

Les pat

Treasure Counsell

Kept Aliens

Diuersitie

Ne Corne. 7. 9.
Ne Cattels. 6.
Ne Callcis. ꝛc. in al.
Ne ordinances & statutes. in all.
Ne Monasteries. 9. 11. 13.
Ne allaultes. in all.
Ne contra formā collationis. 1
Ne Corporations in all.
Ne Liueries & retainers. 1. 9.

Staple. 21.
Victailles. 3.
Weights. 5. 26.
Wine. 4. 11.
Wolles. 16.

¶ Forte,

¶ Fortresses.

¶ Foundacions and erections of churches and scholes.

Monasterics. 13.

¶ Founders

Monasteries. 9. 11. 13.

¶ Frayes

Chester. 2

¶ Franke almoygne.

Fees. 1.
Juris vtrum. 1.

¶ Fraternities & guylder.

Monasteries. 13.
Mortmaine. 8.
Townes. 6.

¶ Fraunce and Frenchemen.

An. 3. H. 1. Frenchem

¶ Come on le parlemt tenus a west. en temps du roy. R. 2. ian de son reign. 3. ordines estoit que nul alien francois nauerait ne enioierotte nul benefice

benefice deins cell royalme pour cert
causes qui aneignēt, & pullent auoig-
nir, nie; que ils serroient delūes et
boldes toute nette hors du realm
deuaunt certayne temps en cil or-
dinace limitre, come en icell est plein
ment contenus. Et a quel heure que
aſcuns priors aliens, cōuentuelr, ou
Aſcū autre benefice ou office soner p
title de roy boldent per la celle ou de
celle des dits priors & auters occupy-
ours que adonq; estoient durants les
guerres, honestes persons Anglois y
soient mis lieu deux, pur accōplier le
deuine seruice et nul des enemies; su-
lodits. Et nient contrestaant la dit or-
dinance, les dits aliens francois per
male imaginacīō, & brocage de cōti-
nuer les maueis mischiefes du dit or
dinace purchasent letters patentes du
roy delle de nizeins & lieges du roy, et
iurent de ceo continuer, al entent dot
cupier et enioier les dits benefices, et
issint vnquore occupiēt plusors benefi-
ces ēcōtre la dit ordinance parcil les
dits aliens francoys sont entreses en
arrerisemēt des lieges du roy, & grād
treasure de roy & de son royalme em-
portent hors du roialme, & le counsel
due roye discouerent as enemies due
Fraunce, a graunde damage de roye
& de royalme, nostre sīr le roy consi-
derāt les mischiefes suisdits voit que
les dits ordinaunce soient firmement
tenus & gardes, & mis en due execuci-
on, forspris les priours aliens conuen
tuals, & aurint touts auters priors q̄
ont institut & induc̄ parensique ils soy
ent catholikes & que ils facent suerty
quils ne discouerent ne serront desco
uerer le counseile ne les secretes due
royalme, Anno. 1. Henri. 5. cap. 7.
Note well that the sayde statute of. 13
R 2. is not in the prynted booke of
Statutes.

Benefice appropriat

Priors Aliens

French mē

Les pat

Treasure Counsell

Kept Aliens

Suerte

¶ Fraunchises & liberties.

¶ Concessimus deo et hac presenti
carta nostra confirmauimus p nos
bis et heredibus nostris imperpetuū
quod ecclesia Anglicana libera sit, et
habeat omnia iura sua integritate, et
libertates suas illesa, Magna charta.
capitulo. 1.

Thurche

¶ Diuinas leges habeat omnes li-
bertates suas antiquas et consuetu-
dines suas quas habēt cōsueuit. Pre-
terea volumus & concedimus, q̄d om
nes alie ciuitates burgi & ville, et ba-
rones de quinque portubus & omnes
alie portas habēāt omnes libertates
et liberas cōsuetudines suas Magna
carta ca. 9.

London Customers.

Towne 5. ports.

Customes

¶ Salue sint archiepis, epis, abati-
bus, prioribus, cōplarys, hospitalari-
is, comitibus, baronib⁹, et oībus ali-
is tā eccle siasticis psonis quā secularī
bus, oēs libertates & libere cōsuetudi-
nes, quas prius habuerint. Omnes
autem istas consuetudines & liberta-
tes (s. in Magna carta) quas cōcessi-
mus in regno nro tenend, quantū
ad nos pertinet, erga nos & heredes
nostros obseruemus et omnes de reg
no nostr̄ tam clerici quam laici obser-
uent, quantum ad se pertinent erga
suos, Cōcessimus etiam eisdem p no
bis et heredibus nostris quod nec nos
nec heredes nostri aliquid perquira-
mus, per quod libertates in hac cart
contente infringantur vel infirmē-
tur. Et si ab aliquo contra hoc ali-
quid perquisitum fuerit nihil valeat
& pro nullo habeatur. Magna carta
ca. 38.

Bishops.

Customes

4. ¶ Nullus bremia de quo warrāto &
etiam iudicia sup placitum eorūdem
reddendum diutinam ceperunt dila-
cionem, eo quod inuit in iudicijs illis
reddend de voluntate domini regis
non fuerint hucusq; certificati: Idem
dominus rex ad parliamentum suum
post pasc apud Westmonasterī anno

Nuo Warr.

Delay

regni sui. s. de gracia sua speciali et
propter affectionem quam habent er-
ga prelatos, comites, & barones et ce-
teros de regno suo, concessit quod om-
nes de regno suo quicunque fuerint
tam religiosi quam alij qui per bonā
Enquest. inquisitionem patrie aut alio modo
verificare poterint qd ipsi & antecesso-
res eorum vel predecessores vsi fuerint libertatibus quibuscunque de qui-
bus per breuia predicta fuerint impla-
citati ante tempus regis Richardi cō-
sanguinei sui aut toto tempore suo, et
Abused Adioyned hucusque cōtinuerint ita quod liber-
tatibus illis non sunt abusi, quod par-
tes adiungent alterius vsque certum
diem rationabilem coram eisdem iusti-
Recoyd Confirme, cij infra quam dominum regem adire
possint cujus recordo iusticij sigilla sua
signata redire. Et dominus Rex con-
firmabit per litteras suas patentes
statum eorum. Et illi qui non poterūt
Iurement sciūnam antecessorum seu predecesso-
rum verificare eodem modo quo pre-
Charters dictum est deducant & iudicentur se-
cundum legem & consuetudinem regni & illi qui habent cartas regales, se-
Iugement cundum cartas illas iudicent. Præ-
terea dominus Rex de gracia sua spe-
Quo war. ciali concessit, quod omnia iudicia,
que reddend sunt in placitis de quo
warranto per iusticiar suos apud W.
post pascha prēd et pro ipso domino
rege & partes que amiserunt ad ipsum
dominum regem reuenire voluerint
Remedy Prescript. tale habebunt remedium de gracia &
domini regis sicut superius scriptum
est. Concessit etiam idem dominus
rex ad parcendam mis. & expens. po-
Quo war Just. in eir. puli de regno suo, quod placita de quo
warranto de cetero, placitēt in itinere
Idioyned iusticij & quod placita adhuc pendencia
readioynāt in singulis comitatibus su-
is vsque aduentum iusticij in partibus
illis. Nat de quo waranto edit. Anno.
18. E. i.

Bishops ¶ Cum prelati, comites, barones et

alij de regno nostro, que diuersas liber-
tates habere clamāt, ad quas examinā-
et iudicū res huiusmodi prelati, com
baron, & alij diem prefixerat, proniis
concordatū et ordinatū erittat, qd dicti
prelati, com baron, & alij huiusmodi
libertatibus vtātur in forma breuis,
subscripti. Rex vicecomiti salutē. Cū Lozit
nuper in parliamento nostro apud Weſt
monasterium per nos & cōsilium nos-
trum, prouisum sit & clamatū quod
prelati, com barones, et alij de regno
nostro qui diuersas libertates per car-
tas progenitorū nostrorū regū An-
glie habere clamant, ad quas examina-
nād et iudicand diem prefiximus in e-
odem parliamento, libertatibus illis
taliter vterentur qd nihil sibi vsurpa-
tionē seu occupationē accresceret nec
aliquid super nos occuparent: tibi pre
cipimus quod omnes illos de com tua
libertatibus suis, quibuscūq rationa-
biliter vsi sunt, vti & gaudere permit-
tas in forma predicta, vsq ad primū
aduentum nostrum per com predictū
vel vsque ad primū aduentum iusti-
ciar itinerā ad omnia placita in com, vel
donec aliud inde preceperimus: salua
semper iure nostro cum inde loqui vo Lozit.
luerim. Test. &c. Eodem modo, et in
eadem forma dirigātur breuis vic et
alijs ballliuis pro qualibet petente et
mutare formā secundum diuersitatē
libertatis, quā quis habere clamat sic
Rex vic salutē. Precipimus tibi, quod
per totam ballliuam tuam, tam in
ciuitatibus quā in burgis, et alijs vil- Proclam
lis mercatorijs et alibi, publice procla
mari fac quod omnes illi qui aliquas
libertates per cartas progenitorū nos
trorum regum Anglie, vel alio modo
habere clamāt, sint coram iusticij nos-
tris ad primam assis. ad ostendend cu-
iusmodi libertates habere clamant et Quo war
quo warrāto, & tu ipse sis ibidem per Forme del
sonaliter cū ballliis & ministris, ad breue
certificē ipsos iusticij sup his & alijs ne- Just. in eir.

gocijs

gottys illud tangẽtibus. Ita clauſula de libertatibus que ſic incipit: Precipim⁹ tibi, quod publice reclamari fac. ꝛc. ponitur in breue de cõmuni ſummõ itinere iuſtic̃ et habeat premunicionẽ vi. dierum ſicut cõmunis ſummonitio habet. Ita quod ſi pars aliqua, que clamat habere libertatem fuerit coꝛã rege, nõ ponatur in defauita coꝛ aliquibus iuſticiarijs in ſuis itineribꝰ quod Rex de gracia ſua ſpeciali cõceſſit cõ ſeruare partem illam indẽpnem quo ad illam oꝛdinationem. Et ſi parꝫ illa ſit in placito ſuper huiuſmodi libertatibus coꝛam vna parte iuſtic̃ ꝓdictoꝝ ijdem iuſtic̃ coꝛam quibus pars illa ſit in placito conſeruabunt eam indempnem coꝛam alijs iuſtic̃. Et rex etiam coꝛam ipſo, dum tamen cõſtituerit per iuſticiarios quod ſic fuerit in placito coꝛam ipſis, ſicut prędictum eſt. Et ſi pars prędicta fuerit coꝛam rege ita qõ die coꝛam iuſtic̃ prędictis in itineribꝫ ſuis eſſe non poſſit, Rex huiuſmodi partem indempnem conſeruabit coram iuſticiarijs prędictis in itineribus ſuis ad diem illum quo fuerit coram rege. Et ſi ad diem illum non venerint, tunc libertates ille nomine diſtrictionis capiantur in manum domini Regis per vic̃ loci, ita quod eis non vtantur donec venerint coꝛam iuſticiarijs reſponſ. Et cum per diſtrictionem venerint, repl̃ libertates ſue ſi eas petant, quibus replegiatis ſtatim reſpondeant, ad ſoꝛmam breuis prędicti. Et ſi ſoꝛte erceperint quod nõ tenentur ſine breue oꝛiginali ind̃ reſpõdere, tũc ſi quoquo modo cõſtare poſſit quod ipſi de facto ſuo ꝓꝓꝛio aliquas libertates vſurpauerint ſuper regem vel prędeceſſoꝛes ſuos dicatur eis qõ ſtatim reſpondeant ſine breui, & vlterius recipiant iudicium ꝓout curia domini regis conſiderauerit. Et ſi vlterius dicant quod anteceſſoꝛes ſui inde obierint ſeiſiti, ſtatim audiantur, & ſta tim veritas inquiratur, et ſecundum hoc ad iudicium procedatur. Et ſi conſtiterit quod ãteceſſoꝛes ſui inde obierint ſeiſiti, tunc habeat rex breue oꝛiginale de Cancellaria ſub hac forma. Rex vic̃ ſalutem. Sum̃ p bonos ſum̃ talem, quod ſit coꝛam nobis apud talẽ locũ in ꝓximo aduentu noſtr̃ in com̃ ꝓdicto vel coꝛam iuſtic̃ noſtris ad ꝓximam aſſiſam cum in partes illas venerint, oſtenſ̃ quo warrãto tenet vlſum franciplegg. in maneꝛio ſuo de N. vel ſic, quo warrãto tenet hundꝛedum de N. in comitatu ꝓdicto, vel quo warranto clamat habere tholoneum ꝓꝓ ſe & heredibus ſuis per totum regnũ noſtrũ, et habeas tibi hoc breue Teſte ee. Et ſi ad diem illum venerint, reſpondeant & replicetur, & triplicetur. Et ſi non venerint ne eſſoñ fuerint coꝛam rege, et rex vlterius moꝛetur i comitatu illo ꝓcipiat vic̃ quod faciat eos venire ad quartum diem, quo die ſi non venerint, et rex in com̃ illis etiterit fiat ſicut in itinec̃ iuſtic̃. Et ſi rex a com̃ illo receſſerit, adiournent ad breues dies, & habeat dilationes cõ petentes iuxta diſcretiõ iuſtic. Sicut in accionibus perſonalibus. Etiam iuſtic. itinerantes in itineribus ſuis faciant ſecundum oꝛdinationem ꝓdictam & ſecundum quod huiuſmodi placita deduci debent in itineribus. De quꝛemonijs factis & facienꝺ de balliuis Regis & aliozum, fiat ſecundum oꝛdinationem ꝓius inde factam, & ſecundum inquiſitiones ꝓius inde captas: ponatur clauſula ſubſcripta in breue de communi ſummonit itinere Juſtic, ad communia placita directa vic̃ ꝛc, quod tale eſt. Rex vicecomiti ſalutem. Precipimus tibi qõ publice proclamari fac̃ quod omnes conquerentes ſeu conqueri volentes tam de miniſtris & alijs balliuis noſtris quibuſcũque quam de miniſtris & balliuꝫ aliozum quozumcũque & alijs, veniãt coꝛam

Jnpleas

Jnſt. in eir.

Heiſed

Repl.

Junſwere.

Judgement

Bzeſcripe.

Died ſeiſed

Writ.

Quo war.

Junſwer

Jnſt. in eire

Adiozne

Delayes

Bailifes

Proclam.

Complaine

Juſt. of all

coram iuſticiarijs noſtris ad primã
aſſiſam, ad quasciquæ querimonias
ſuas ibidem ostendendũ & competẽtes
emendas inde recipiendũ ſecundum le
gem & conſuetudinẽ regni noſtri, et
iurta ordinationem noſtram per nos
inde factam, & iurta tenorem ſtatuto
rum noſtrorũ et iurta articulos eisdẽ
iuſtic noſtris inde traditos, prout pũ
Juſtic tibi ſcire fecerint ex pte noſtr
Teſte me ipſo &c. decimo die Decem-
bris. An. regni noſtr 30. ſtatut de quo
warr.

Quo warr.

6 ¶ Del briefe que eſt dit quo warrã
to eſtabliſt noſtre ſeignour le roy, le
iour de la Pentecoſt, lan de ſõ reigne
18. que toutes ceux que ſe claiment a-
uoir quite poſſeſſion de fraunchiſe, a-
uaunt le temps le roy Rich. ſauns in-
terruption & ceo puiſſent monſtrer p
bon enqueſt bien enioiſſent de cel poſ-
ſeſſion: Et ſi cel poſſeſſiõ ſoit demaũd
per reaſon noſtre ſeignour le roy cõ-
firmera per title. Et ceux que ount
preeur charters de fraunchiſe, ſoiẽt celz
charters adiudges ſolonqz la tenure
et la fourme de meſmes celz charters
Et ceux que ount pardue lour fraun-
chiſes puis le paſche darreine auaunt
dit per lauantdit breue en la fourme
auaunt diſe en plee del auantdit brẽ
eyent reſtitution de lour franchiſe p-
dus & de rechief pleedent ſolonque la
nature de preſent conſtitution ſtatuẽ
de quo warr nouum.

Confirme

Reſtitue.

7 ¶ Concedimus & concedimus pro no-
bis & heredibus noſtris, quod omnes
clerici & laici de regno noſtro habeant
omnes leges libertates, & liberas cõ-
ſuetudines ſuas, ita libere & integre
ſicut eas aliquo tẽpore melius & plenius
habere conſueuerũt. Et ſi contra illas
quecunque articulo in preſenti carta cõ
tento ſtatuta fuerint edita p nos & an
teceſſores noſtros vel cõſuetudines
introductæ, volumus, qd huiuſmodi cõ

Cleide

8 ¶ Les cities, burghes, & villes ỏ frã
chiſe, eient lour franchiſes, cuſtomes
et vſages ſalonz q̃ ils deuoient auoir
& ſoloient an. 1. E. 3. c. 9.

Cities. Townes

9 ¶ Seint eſglise eit fraunchiſes en
q̃ & ſãz empechement ou diſturbãce, &
q̃ la cines boroughs du royalme den-
gleterr̃ eient touts lour fraunchiſes &
vſages q̃ ilz oũt reaſonablemẽt eiwe &
vſes en arrere an. 14. E. 3. c. 1.

Churche
Cities

10 ¶ Touz les franchiſes, & priuile-
gez grants p deuãt al dit clergi ſoient
cõfirmes, & tenus en touz poitz. an. 25
E. 3. pro clero. ca. 1.

Confirme

11 ¶ Eccleſia anglicana omnib⁹ liber
tatibus & liberis cõſuetudinib⁹ ſuis ple
ne gaudeat & vtatur an. 6. R. 2. ca. 1. &
an. 6. R. 2. ſtat. 2. c. 1.

Churche

12 ¶ Seynt egliſe eit & ẽioyre toutes
ces libertes & franchiſes, auxi entier
ment come ele les ad eiwe et enioy en
temps de les nobles progenitour; & nre
ſñr le roye qui oze eſt an. 7. R. 2. capiẽ
1. Anno. 3. R. 2. ca. 1. Anno. 2 R. 2. ſtatut
capitulo. 1.

Churche

13 ¶ Que ſeynt eſglise eyt toutz les
liberties & fraunchiſes an. 5. R 2. capi
tulo. 1. Anno. 8. R. 2. cap. 1. & An. 12. R
2. cap. 1.

Church

14 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 1. al liberties & frã
chiſes weare confirmed, but thys par-
liament was repelled by 1. Hẽr quart
capitulo. 3.

15 ¶ Que ſeint eſglise eit & ẽioice tou
tes les droitures liberties, & fraunchi
ſes entierment, & ſans emblemiſſemẽt
an. 1. H. 4. cap. 1. an. 1. R. 2. c. 1. an. 5. E
3. ca. 2.

Churche

16 ¶ Que ſeint eſglise eit toutez ſes
liberties & franchiſes & que lez ſintz ſpi
rituelz & tempozels & q̃ toutes les cy-
ties burghes & villes enfranchiſz eiẽt
& enioyent toutes lour liberties & frã-
chies queux ils ont duement vſes & q̃
queux ils ont du grauntz des progeny-

Churche
Cities

tours &

tours nostre dyt seignor le roy et del confirmacion & du graūt mesme nost seignour le roy Anno.2.Ꝟ.4.capitul 1.Anno.1.Ꝟ.4.capitulo.1.3.Ann.7.Ꝟ. 4.ca.1.

Churche Cities

17 ¶Que seint eglise eit touts sez liberties et frāchises,et touts les citiez, et burghes du royalme,eient et enioient toutes lour liberties,et frāchises, q̄ ils ount de graūt de les ꝓgenitourz nr̄ dit seignior le roy, et de sō graunt deūt ou cōfirmeūt,forspris la frāchise ore tarde graūt a lez escolerz del vniūsitie Dorforde. An.9.Ꝟ.4.c.1.& an 12.Ꝟ.4. ca.1.

Vniuersitie Oxford

Churchez

18 ¶Que seient eglise eit toutz sez liberties,et frāchisez,et q̄ lez seignourz spiritu elx et tēporels et les auters lieges du roy eiants libertiez et frāchisez & toutes les cities et burghez du royalme eyent et enioyent touts libertiez et franchises quevx ils oūt dez grātes de les ꝓgenitours nr̄ sr̄ le roy,& de la confirmement nr̄ sr̄ le roy ou son graunt demesne,forꝓzises toutes soyntes ceux franchises & lybertiez q̄r sont repelles en cell ꝑsēt plenār & ceux q̄ sont repellables p̄ la comen ley. an. 3.Ꝟ.5.ca.1.

Churche

19 ¶Que seient eglise, et touts les seignours spirituelx et tēporelx & toutes auters lieges du roy,eiāts liberties & franchisez,& auri touts les citzes et burghes eyent & enioyēt toutz lour lyberties & franchises bn̄ vses,& nient repelles ne per la commen ley repellablz An.2.Ꝟ.6.ca.1.

Cities

Ꝓzerog.

20 ¶Where dyuers of ꝟ moste auncient ꝓzerogatiues & auctho3ities of iustice,appertayning to the imperial crowne of this realme, haue bē seuered and taken from the same by sūdz giftes of the kinges moste noble ꝓgenitours kings of this realme to ꝟ great deminucion and detrimēt of ꝟ royal estate of the same,& to the hinderance and greate delay of iustice. For3 tro3 mation w herof be it &c.ꝟ noperson o3 persons,of what estate o3 degre soeuer they be of,frō the first day of July which shalbe in the yeare of oure lo3d god.1536.shal haue any power o3 auctho3itie to pardō o3 remute anye trasōmurders, māl factors, o3 anye kinds of felonies whatsoeuer they be no3 any accessariz to any treasō3 murders,māllaughters, o3 any vtlaries, fo3 any suche offences afo3esaide,committed,perpetrated,done o3 deuniged o3 hereafter to be cōmitted, done, o3 deuniged,by o3 against any persō o3 persons in any parties of this realm, wales o3 the marches of the same, but that the kinges highnes, his heires & successours kings of this realme,shal haue the whole and sole power & auctozitie therof vnited and knitt to ꝟ imperial crown of this realm,as of good right and equitie it appertayneth any grantes,vsages, p̄scriptiō,act o3 acts of parliament, o3 any other thinge to the cōtrarie hereof notwithstandyng. And be it &c.that no person o3 persōs of what estate degree,o3 condicion,soeuer they be frō ꝟ said first day of July ,shal haue any power o3 auctozitye to make any iustice of Eire,iusticez of assise,iustices of peace,o3 iusticez of gaole deliuery,but that al suche officers & ministers shalbe made by letters patētes vnder ꝟ kinges greate seale in ꝟ nāe & by auctozitie of ꝟ kigs highnes, & his heires kingz of this realme in al shires count palātine,& other places of this realm,walez & marchez of ꝟ sāe & any other his dominiōs,at their pleasures & wils,in such maner & foureme as Iustices of eire iusticez of assise iustices of peace,& iustices of gaol deliuery be cōmōly made in euerye shire of this realm,any graūtz,vsages,p̄scriptions,allowances,act o3 acts of parlement,o3 any other thing o3 thingez to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

Wales. King

Make Iustice

Les pat.

Denyed

And

Writs
Indictmēts
Proces
K. name
Teste
Lordz name
Peace
Justices
Lancaster
Townes
Justices

And be it &c. that al originall writz & iudicial writz, and al maner of endite ments of treason felony and trespasse and al maner of procez to be made vp pon the same in euery county palātin & other libertie within this realme of England Wales and marches of the same, shal frō the sayd first day of July be made only in ỳ name of our said soueraigne lord the king, & his heires kynges of Englande. And that euery person or persons hauing such county palantine, or anye other such libertye to make such originals, iudicials, or other proces of Justice shall make the Weste in the sayd original writs & iudicial in ỳ name of the same psō or ỳ sōs ỳ haue such coūty palantine or li berty. And that in euery writ & endite ment, that shalbe made within anye such county palantine or liberty, after the sayd first daye of July nert cōmig whereby it shalbe supposed any thing to be done against ỳ kynges peace shal be made & supposed to be done only a gainst the kynges peace, hys heires & successorz, & not against ỳ peace of any other person or personns whatsoeuer they be, any act of parliament, graūt customes, vsage, or allowance, i eyre before this tyme had graūted, or vsed to ỳ contrary notwithstandinge. Pro uyded alwayes that iustices of assise, iustices of gaole deliuery & iustices of peas to be made & assigned by ỳ kings highnes within the county palantine of Lancaster shalbe made & ordeined by cōmissiō vnder ỳ kings vsuall seal of Lācaster, in maner & forme as hath ben accustomed, any thing in this act to the contrary not withstanding. Pro uided also that al cities, boroughs and townes corporate within this realme whiche haue liberty power and aucto rity to haue iustices of peace or iusty ces of gaole deliuery, shal stil haue & ēioy their libertyes & auctorytyes in ỳ behalf, after such like maner as thei haue ben accustomed, without anye alteracion by occasion of this act, any thing in this act, or in any article ther in conteyned to the contrarye therof notwithstandyng: And it is &c. that all stewards, bailifs, and other ministers of any libertyez or frāchises, which in time paste haue vsed or ought to haue ieded vpō ỳ iustices of assise, Justices of gaole deliuery, and iustices of peace at large i any coūty shalbe attendant to ỳ Justices of assise, iustices of gaole deliuerye, and iustices of peas of the same shyre wherei such libertyez and franchyses be, and make due execuciō of all pces to thē to be directed for mynistraciō of iustice wiin such lybertyez or frāchises. And that also al such bay lifes or their deputies or deputie shall gewe their attendance & assistāce vpon the shirife together with the shyrykes baylykes at al courtz of gaole deliuery frō tyme to tyme, for execuciō of prisoners accordig to iustice. Prouyded al way ỳ ỳ article nerte aboue rehersed shal not i any wise be prudicial to any stewardz or baylykz of any cytyes boroughz or townz corpat set i any shire thys realme, which haue priuilege ỳ they should not be cōpelled to attend or apere out of such citiez, borroughs or townes wherei they inhabite, but ỳ e uery such cyty borough, & town corpo zate shal vse their sayd priuileges & li berties as hertofore hath been accusto med, any thing in any of ỳ articles a boue rehersed to ỳ cōtrary therof not wstāding. And it is &c. ỳ the king our soueraigne lord his heirs & successorz kinges of this realme, from the sayd first day of July nert comming, shall haue al maner fines, issues, amercia mētz & forfaitures ỳ shalbe lost, forfait or assessed by or vpō any stewardz, bai lifez, or other ministers or officerz of a ny frāchisez or libertiez for nō execuciō or

Steward Officers
Attendant
Execution Proces
Attendance Shirife
Officers Towne Corporate.
Attends
King.
Fines Amercemēt Forf.

misexecutiõ or insufficiẽt retourns of suche writts, warrãtz, preptz, or other proces, which to them or any of them or to any their deputy or deputiez shal be directed, or for anye cõtempt or other misdemeanour, whatsoeuer it be cõcerninge their offices in & for ỳ due execuciõ or administration of iustice, any grant or allowãce, or other thige to the contrary hereof notwithstãdig. And that the amerciamentz for insufficient retournes of writs or other proces made by the stewardes or baylifez of liberties or franchises hauinge returne of writtez & execution of ỳ same shalbe put & sett vpon ỳ heads of such stewerdes or bailifes & not vpon ỳ shirifes. And furthermore it is enacted by &c. that puruciours assigned by the kingz cõmissiõ for puisnõs of his grace the quene, & theire childrẽ shal, & may prouide al vitailes, corne & other kids of thinges, whatsoeuer it be, accordig to theier comissions, aswel within liberties & franchises as without, anye grantes, allowãcez or other thing to ỳ contrary or let thereof, notwithstanding. Prouided allwaies ỳ suche puruciors shal obserue the statutz for thẽ prouided in euerye behalfe. And ouer this it is &c. that in all suche places, whersoeuer the kings highnes in his owen moste royall person shal come to rest, tary abide or make his repose wiin this realme or anye his dominions within the libertie or without, there and within the verge limitted and accustomed to his graces courte during the time of his abode, his grace, his stewarde, Marshall, coroner, and al other his ministers, shal & may keepe their courts, for iustice, and exercise their offices as shal appertaine to them accordig to the lawes, customes & statutes of this realm, aswel within liberties as without. And ỳ his graces clarkes of the market and none other, during the same time, aswel within libertye as without, shall exercise the office of a clark of ỳ markete, any priuiledge graunt allowãce or other thing to the cõtrary hereof notwithstãdig. Prouided allway, that this article next afore reherfed, or any thing therin conteyned be not in any wise prciudicial to the citie of london, but that the same Citye shal haue & vse such libertiez as they moughte, if this articles had neuer bẽ made. And be it &c. that all and euery statut, acte and acts, heretofore made & being in force against shirifes their vnder shirifz bailifz or other ministers of makinge or reformynge of panelles or iuries, for due execution & scruinge of any writes or other pces, or for takynge of fees, or for reformacion of extorcions, or for anye other thinge or things concernig their offices and all penalties contemed in euery such statute shal from hencefoꝛth be extended to al stewardz, baillifs & other ministers and officers of liberties & fraũchises hauinge retournes of writtez & execucions thereof in like maner forme and condicion as they extende to Shirifes their vnder shirifes, Baylifez, and other ministers, and as if the said Stewardes, Baillifes, and other mynisters or officers of lyberties & fraũchises had beene specialtie and particularly named and reherfed in suche statutz. Prouided allway, that this article nerte aboue reherfed shal not be prciudicial to any Stewarde, Baillifes of franchises or to their deputies or their clarkes, for exercysynge & occupiynge theire office ouer and aboue one yere, but that they and euery of them maye keepe and occupye theire saide office for so long time as they be or hereafter shalbe genen to them, as if this article nerte afore reherfed had neuer beene made, any of ỳ said actes to be tryed or debated & taken against them or any of the

to

Amercemt.

Stewarde

Shirifes.

Puruetors

Within liberties

Puruetors

King

Abide.

Verge

Marshall, Officers Cozoners Courtes

Within Liberties Clerke of the market.

London.

Statut

Shirife. Ministers.

Officers

Officers

Yeare 1. yere.

to ẏ contrary therof notwithſtanding
Iuſtices And it is ꝛc. that al ſuch Iuſtices to be
made, as is afore reherſed in this act,
ſhal haue auctorite & power to keepe
Seſſions and holde their ſeſſions of peace, & to
deliuer the ſame gaoles from tyme to
tyme only wiñ ẏ ſame liberties & frã
chiſes, & in ſuch places, and in none o-
ther place, by reaſon and auctorite of
Cõmiſſiõs. Execute that commiſſion, and to doe and exe-
cute al other things wiñ ẏ ſame, in as
ample and large maner, as any other
iuſtices of peace and gaole deliuery i
any ſhire within this realme may doe
and haue auctho[r]itie to doe, anye act,
graunt, vſe, cuſtome, and allowance,
heretofore had, made, or vſed, or any
article in this preſẽt act made to ẏ cõtra
ry notwithſtãding.

Iuſtices Prouided allwayes ẏ all & ſingu
ler Iuſtice of the peace, gaole deliue-
rye, & aſſiſe hereafter to be made na-
med & appoĩted by the kings highnes
his heires and ſucceſſours, within a-
ny libertie, where any ſuch iuſtice of
peace, gaole deliuery, or aſſiſe, or a ny
of them haue bene made by anye per-
ſõ or pſõs, by vertue or auctority of a-
ny letters patẽts, of the gifte or graũt
of our ſoueraigne lord the king or his
moſt noble progenitours kinges of this
realme, or otherwiſe ſhal ſit and kepe
Seſſions their ſeſſions, gaol deliueries and aſſi
ſes onely in ſuche place & places as ẏ
iuſtices of ẏ ſayd liberties lately haue
been commonly vſed within the ſayd
liberties. And ẏ no perſon or perſons
within ẏ ſaid liberties or any of them
Ipere out ſhal be hereafter in no wiſe cõpelled
by auctority of this act, to appere out
of ẏ ſaid liberties before any other iuſ
tices of aſſiſe, gaole deliuerye, or of
the peace, then before ſuch iuſtices as
ſhalbe named, & aſſigned to ſit & be by
the kinges highneſſe his heires & ſuc-
ceſſours within the ſayde libertyes in
Fourme aboueſaid. And ẏ this act ſhal
not extende or be expounded or taken
to any other libertie, priuilege or frã-
chiſe granted vſed, or had to any pſon
or perſõs other then before in this pſẽt
act is expreſſed & plainly declared
and reherſed, any thing in this act to
the contrarye notwithſtandinge. and
as if this act had neuer bene made.

Prouyded alwayes that this acte nor
anye thing therein conteined, bee in
anye wiſe hurtful or preiudicial vnto
Sir Tho. Engleſild Cheſter Syr Thomas Engleſield knight iuſ-
tice of ẏ countye palantines of Cheſ-
ter & Flint, nor to his deputie or depu
ties, nor to any of thẽ, or for, or cõcer
ninge the office of iuſtice or iuſtices of
the ſaid coũtye palãtine & Flint, nor
Fees for or cõcerning any fees, pũtz, or ad-
uantages to the ſame office in any ma
nerwiſe appteining or belonging, but
ẏ the ſaide ſir Thomas, his deputye &
deputies and euery of them, may law
fully haue, occupy and exercise ẏ ſayd
office, and alſo receiue & take to theire
owne vſe, al maner profits, commodi
ties and aduantages, to the ſaid office
belonging or appertaining accordinge
Les pat. to the tenour purport & effect of ſuche
letters patents, as beefore thys tyme
were vnto the ſame ſir Thomas maũ
der the ſeale of the ſayd county pa-
lãtin, or vnder any other ſeale by our
ſayd ſoueraigne lord the king ẏ nowe
is, of for, or concerning the ſaid office
& other ẏ premiſſes, or any parcel ther
of in as ample maner, as though this
acte had neuer bene had ne made, any
thing in this act conteined to ẏ contra
ry in any wiſe notwithſtanding. Pro
uided alway, that this act ne any thig
therin contryned be in any wiſe pre-
iudicial or hurtfull to any city burough
Toſone or towne corporate, by what name or
names ſoeuer they or any of them be
incorporate, & their ſucceſſours, and ẏ
ſucceſſours of euery of them, of for
Liberties Cuſtomes anyes maner of liberties priuileges

cuſ-

Wages fines &c.

customes & auncient wages & trauchises. And also of al maner of fines issues, & amerciamentes, & forfaitures, which they or any of thē haue of the graūt or grants of our said soueraign lord ỳ king or of any of his noble pgenitors kings of this realm of Englād but that the sayde cities boroughes & townes corporate and euery of them & theire successours may haue, take, leuye & ētoy al & euery suche lawfull liberties priuileges, franchises, custōs & wages in as ample and large maner and in lyke fourme & condition as they & euerye of them haue lawfullye taken, vsed and had the same beefore the makyng of this acte, anye thynge in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding, & as if this acte had neuer been had ne made. Prouided alway, & be it enacted that Thomas now bishop of Ely, and his successours, bishops of Ely, & their temporal stewarde of the Isle of Ely, for the time being, & euery of them shal frō hēcefoorth be iustices of peace within the said Isle, and shal vse & exercise al maner of things within ỳ same Isle that appertaineth or belongeth to any iustices of peace within anye coūtye of this realme of England, to do, exercise & vse by vertue & auctoritie ỳ they bee iustices of peace, in as ample & large maner as any other iustices of peas i any coūty wīn this realme haue or might do, exercise or vse any thing or things i this act cōteined to ỳ cōtrarye notwithstanding. Prouided alway & be it enacted ỳ Cuthbert now bishop of Durhā, & his successors bishoppes of durhā, and theire temporal chauncellour of the coūty palātine of Durham for ỳ time beig & every of thē, shal frō hēcefoorth be iustice of peace within the same coūtie palantine of Durham, & shal exercise and vse al maner things wythin the same county palantine, that appertaineth or belōgeth to any Iustice of peace within any coūty of this realm of England to doe, exercise & vse, bye vertue and autority that they be iustices of peace in as ample & large mā ner as any other iustices of peace in any county within this realme haue or might doe exercise or vse, any thing or things in this act conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided al wates & be it enacted, that Edwarde now archebishop of Yorke & his successours archbishops of Yorke & their temporall chancellour of the shire & liberty of Herhā other wise called Herfoldsham, for the time being and euery of them, shal frō hencefoorth be iustices of peace wīn ỳ sayd shire & liberty of Herhā, otherwise called herfoldsham, and shall exercise and vse al maner thinges within the sayd shire & liberty, that appertaineth or belōgeth to any iustice of peace within any coūty of this realme of England to do, exercise and vse, by vertue & auctority ỳ they be iustices of peace, in as large and ample maner as any other iustice of peace in any coūty wīn this realm haue or might doe exercise or vse, any thing or things in this acte contained to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 27 H. 8. ca. 24.

Bishop of Yorke Chancellor Herham

Just. of p.

B. of Ely Stewarde

Just. of p.

Bishop of Durham Chancellor

Just. of p.

21 Where diuers & sundry sites circuits & precinctes of late monasteries abbathies, priories nunries, colleges, hospitalles, & other ecclesiastical & religious houses & places, & diuers honors castels, mañs, mesuages, lāds, tenemts liberties, priuileges, & franchises, & other hereditaments, by diuers and sundry statuts heretofore made, ben assigned, lymitted and appointed to the order, rule, surney and gouernance of the court of our soueraigne lord ỳ king called the court of augmentations of the reuenues of his croune, and of the chauncellour officers & ministers of ỳ same

Monastery.

Lande

Surney Court Augmentac.

same, by the which statuts it is not fully plainely, or expressely declared or rehersed how & in what wise & by what speciall officers & ministers the liberties, priuileges, and franchises which the late owners of the same sytes, circuits, precincts, honours, castels, mänours, mesuages, landes, tenementes and other the premisses, had, vsed, exercised, & put in execution. Be it therfore enacted &c. that al and singuler ỳ same liberties, franchises, priuileges, and temporal iurisdictions whiche the saide late owners had vsed and exercised lawfully by thē selues or by their officers or ministers, or might haue vsed or exercised within three monethes next before that the sayd sites, circuits precinctes, honours, castels, manours, mesuages, landes, tenemētes, & other the premisses, came to the possessiō of the kynges highnes, shalbe by vertue of this present acte reuyued, and be really & actually in the kinges highnes his heires and successours, and shalbe in the rule order survey & gouernāce of the kinges said court of augmentacions of the reuenues of his crowne, & the Chauncellour, officers and ministers of the same. And that the same liberties, frāchises, priuileges, & temporal iurisdictiōs, and all manner fines issues, amerciaments & other profites and commodites, of what kinds of natures so euer they be, comming, growing, or rising by reason and occasion of them or of any of thē shalbe vsed exercised & occupied to al intents purposes, condicions, & respectes, & shall bee claimed, leuied, collected, and takē by suche stewardes, bailliues, & other officers and ministers, as shal please the kinges highnes to name and appoint, in like maner, fourme, fashion, & condicion, as they or any of thē were lawfully vsed, exercised, executed, claimed leuied, collected, and takē before that they came to the handes and possessiō of our saide soueraign lord ỳ ỳ same stewardes, bailliues, officers, and ministers, shall be accomptaunte for the issues and reuencues, of theyre bayliwikes and offices, and shal be compelled to accompt in the said courte of augmentacions, like as the kinges receiuours or other officers, accomptās in that court heretofore haue done or owne to do. And where also sundrye sites, circuits and precincts of late monasteries, abbais, priories, nuries, colleges, hospitalles & other ecclesiastical and religious houses, and places, and also diuers honours, castells, manors mesuages, landes, tenementes, liberties, priuileges, franchises, and other hereditamentes, which been comen to the kinges hands by attaindour or attaindours of highe treason, ben assigned, limitted and appointed to the order, rule, survey and gouernaunce of the kigs general surueiours. And for asmuch as it is not fully, plainly, nor expressely knowen or declared howe & in what wise, & by what special officers and ministers the temporal liberties, priuileges franchises, and temporal iurisdictiōs which the late owners of the sayde sites, circuits, precinctz, honours, castels, manoures, mesuages, landes, tenementes, and other the premisses, had, vsed, and exercised, should be ordred, vsed and put in execution. Be it therfore enacted &c. that all and singuler the same liberties, franchyses, priuileges, and temporal iurisdictions, which the late owners of ỳ said sites, circuites, precincts, honors, castels, manors, and other the premisses which ben comen to the kinges handes, by attaindors as is aforesaid, lawfully had, vsed and exercised by themselues or by theire officers and ministers, or which they might haue vsed or exercised within three monethes next

acte-

Owners

Reuiued Really King Survey.

Augmentation.

Fines Issues Profites

Vsed

Leuied Officers

Officers Account

Receiuors

Sites Monast.

Landes

Kinges handes Attainder

Survey

3. monthes

before that the ſame ſites, circuites, pꝛecinctes, honoꝛs, caſtels, manours and other the pꝛemiſſes, came to the poſſeſſion of the kings highnes, ſhal by vertu of this acte, be reuiued and be really & actually in the kingꝛ highnes, his heirs and ſucceſſoꝛs, & ſhall be in the rule, oꝛder, ſuruey & gouernance of the kings ſaid general ſurueyours, & of the officers and miniſters of the ſame. And that the ſame liberties, franchiſes, pꝛiuiledges & tẽpoꝛal iuriſdictions, & al maner fines iſſues & amerciaments and other pꝛofits and commodities of what kinds oꝛ natures ſoeuer they be, comming growing oꝛ riſing, by any reaſon oꝛ occaſion of them, oꝛ any of them ſhal be vſed, exerciſed & executed to al intents, purpoſes, conditions, and reſpects, and ſhalbe claimed, leuied, collected and taken by ſuch ſteiwardes, bailiſes, and other officers and miniſters as ſhal pleaſe the kinges highnes to name and appoint foꝛ ỳ ſame in like maner, foꝛme, faſhion & condition as they oꝛ anye of them were vſed exerciſed, executed, claimed, leuied, collected and taken befoꝛe they came to the hand and poſſeſſiõ of our ſaid ſoueraigne loꝛd by attaindour, as is afoꝛſaide. And that the ſaid ſteiwardes, bailifs, officers, & miniſters thereof ſhalbe accomptant foꝛ the iſſues & reuenues of their bailiwikes and offices, and ſhalbe compelled to accompt befoꝛe the ſaid general ſurueyours as other offices accõptants in the court heretofoꝛe haue done oꝛ owe to do. And be it enacted &c. that the ſaid ſteiwards, bailifs, and other officers and miniſters ſhalbe attendaunt and obedient to all other the kings courts, as wel foꝛ al execuciõz and returnes of wꝛites, warrantes and pꝛecepts as foꝛ theire perſonall apparãces and other duties of their offices, like as the officers and miniſters of the ſaide late owners dyd & ought to do, oꝛ ſhoulde haue done by reaſon of theire ſaid ſeueral offices, beforꝛe that the ſame liberties, pꝛiuileges and tempoꝛal iuriſdictions did come to the poſſeſſions of our ſaid ſoueraigne loꝛde, and that to be done & obſerued vpon al paines & penalties by the lawes of this realme limited, and oꝛdeined foꝛ any offence oꝛ default in the ſame. And that no ſhrife vnderſhirife noꝛ other officer oꝛ miniſter of any ſhirike oꝛ other foꝛeine officer oꝛ miniſter, ſhal in any wiſe intromitte oꝛ medle in, with oꝛ vpõ any of the pꝛemiſſes other wiſe oꝛ in any other maner, noꝛ foꝛ any other cauſe, then they oꝛ any of them lawfully might haue done beforꝛe ỳ ſame pꝛemiſſes did come to the poſſeſſion of our ſaide ſoueraigne loꝛde.

Pꝛouided alwaye and be it enacted that al and ſinguler perſonnes, and bodies politike and the heires, ſucceſſours and aſſignes of euery of them, ſhal haue holde vſe exercute and exerciſe as wel by themſelues their officers, ſeruants and miniſters as by and foꝛ their tenants, fermoꝛs & reſiants al and ſinguler liberties, pꝛiuileges and franchiſes which theye oꝛ any of them nowe haue by oꝛ frõ the kinges maieſty by any letterz patents, indentures, wꝛitinges vnder any his highnes ſeales oꝛ by auctoꝛity of Parliaments, oꝛ other wiſe, oꝛ by the lawful grant oꝛ leaſe of anye perſonne oꝛ perſonnes, oꝛ by any other meanes, oꝛ lawfull title, in as large ample and beneficial maner, to al intents, reſpectes, and purpoſes as they oꝛ any of them now haue oꝛ of right ought to haue the ſaide liberties, franchiſes, and pꝛiuiledges, oꝛ any of them, and as thoughe this acte had neuer bene hadde, ne made anye

Kenitred Really King Surueiors

Fines

Vſed Leuied

Accompt

Officers Attendant.

Fozt

Officer Intromit

Heires.

Vſe.

Lres pat

Parlement Graunt

thing aboue wrytten notwſtãding.

Sanctuary

The pryuileges of ſãctuarys, church churchardes, or cemitories, for tuiciõ of trãſgreſſors & offẽdours only excepted. Sauig to al & ſingulers plõs & bodies politike, & the heires ſucceſſours and aſſignes of euery of thẽ al ſuch office and offices, fees annuities

Sauing

Profits.

profites and cõmodities, whiche they or any of them now haue, or of right ought to haue in or vppon, or by reaſon of the ſaide ſites, circuits, pcincts caſtels, honours, manors, meſuages landes, tenemẽtes, liberties, fraunchiſes, pryuileges, and other the pmiſſes, or in any parte or parcel of them in as large & ample maner, fourme faſhion, and cõdicion, to all reſpects and purpoſes, as if this act hadde neuer ben hade nor made, any thinge in this act to the contrary therof not withſtanding. And furthermore be it enacted &c. ỳ the Chauncellour of ỳ ſaide court of augmẽtacions nowe beeinge, and euery of his ſucceſſors being chancellours of the ſãe court and the kings general attorney, and his graces atturney of ỳ ſaide court of augmẽtacion for the time beeing, & euery of them & their ſucceſſoures, and the ſucceſſors of euery of thẽ ſhal haue full power & auctorite by vertu of this acte, to take to ỳ vſe of the kinge our ſouereign lorde his heirs & ſucceſſoures, knowledges of al mañ of concordes for fines therupõ to bee had & recorded in ỳ court of our layd ſouereign lord ỳ king & of his heires & ſucceſſours, commonlye called the commõ place, of, & vpon al & ſingulers manours, lordſhips, lands, tenemẽts & other hereditamentes, beinge and whiche by reaſon of thoſe fines or otherwiſe ſhalbee vnder ỳ order rule or ſurucy of ỳ ſaid court of augmẽtation, wout any fine or fee to be paide for the ſame. And ỳ the iudges & ſuſtices for the time beeynge of the ſaid court called ỳ common place, & theire ſucceſſours, ſhal accept receiue & allow al the ſaid knowledges of cõcordes by the ſaid chancellour & attourneis, or any of them to be certyfied, or deliuered into ỳ ſaide court, called the common place. And the ſame to be as effectual in ỳ law to al intents & purpoſes as if the ſame knowledges of cõcordes had ben made taken or knowledged before ỳ chief Iudge of the ſaid cõmon place out of the ſãe courts or openly in that court, & alſo ỳ the ſaid chancellor & atturneis for ỳ time being, & euery of thẽ, & the ſucceſſours of euery of them, ſhal haue ful power and auctorite to take knowledge for iroleme̅ts of al dedes made or to be made to ỳ vſe of ỳ king oure ſouereigne lorde, his heirs & ſucceſſours of any manors, lands and tenemẽts, and of al obligaciõs to be made to the king his heirs and ſucceſſors, or to other perſon or perſons to the vſe of the king his heirez and ſucceſſoures, for paye matter or cauſe concerning the ſaid court of augmẽtacions, or concerning the ſaid manours lands & tenements, without any fee, gift, or reward by them or anye of them to be taken therfore. And ỳ ſãe dede ſo knowleged to be inrolled or regiſtred in the ſaid court of augmẽtaciõ, & ſo beeing there inrolled & regiſtred amongſt other records there remaining, & ỳ inroleme̅ts & regiſtrigz of the ſame, to ſtãd & be of record, & of as good ſtrength & effecte as if ỳ ſãe were or had ben knowleged before any other iudge or Iuſtic of record, & inrolled in any other court of record. Prouided alwaye & be it &c. ỳ in all ſuch of ỳ ſaid liberties fraũchiſes & pla ces pryuileged, & in cũy of thẽ limited to ỳ ſaid court of augmẽtaciõs & to ỳ ſurueyoures courte, wherſoeuer the

Iuſt. &c.

Knowlege. Inroleme̅ts

Effectual

Chancellor Attorneys.

Oblig.

Fees.

Inrolled

Effect.

Liberties

kings

Chancellor

K. attorney

Concordes. Fines

Cõmon place

Augment.

K. perſon kynges hyghenes in hys own moſte Royal perſon ſhal come to reſt, tary, abide or make his repoſe within this his realme, or any of hys dominiõs, within liberty or without there and Virge. within the virge limited and accuſtomed to hys graces courte, duringe the tyme of hys abode, the ſtewarde, or great maiſter of hys graces houſholde, the marſhal, coroner, clerk of Marſhall Coroner. the market, & all other his miniſters ſhall and may kepe their courtes for iuſtice, and exercise their office & offices as ſhal appertaine to them accordyng to the lawes, cuſtomes, and ſtatutes of thys realme, aſwell within liberties and franchiſes as without. Clerke of the market. And that hys graces clerkes of the market and none other duringe the ſame time, aſwell within the ſayd liberties and fraunchiſes, as without, Virge ſhal exercise ỳ office of clerkes of the market, within ỳ ſaid virge any priuilege or graunt, allowance or other thing to the cõtrary therof notwithſtandinge.

Prouided alwaye, that thys article nert before reherſed, or anye thinge therin cõtained be not in any wiſe p̃iudicial to the citie of London, but ỳ London. the ſame citie ſhall haue and vſe ſuch liberties as they maught, if that article had neuer ben had ne made. And where alſo the ſites, circuitz, & pcinct of the late monaſterie of Furnes, & of ỳ late monaſteries and priories of Cortuncye, Coninſhed, Burſtough, and Holland, and alſo diuers honors Landes caſtelles, manours, meſuages, lãds, tenements, liberties, priuileges, frãchiſes, and other hereditaments late parcell and appertaining to the ſaide late monaſteries and priories, or to any of thẽ, which ben comen into the kings hands, ben aſſigned, limitted, & appointed to ỳ order, rule, ſuruey, & gouernãce of ỳ chãcellor, officers, & miniſters of the county Palantine, & Duchy of Lancaſter. And forasmuch as it is not fully, pleinly, nor erpſlye knowen or declared, how & in what wiſe, and by what eſpecial officers & miniſters, the tẽporal liberties, priuileges, fraunchiſes and tempozal iuriſdictions, which the late owners of the ſaid ſites, circuites, pzecincts, honours, caſtelles, manors, meſuages, landes, tenementes and other the p̃miſſes, had, vſed, or exerciſed ſhoulde be ordred, vſed, and put in execution.

Be it therfore enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, that all and ſinguler the ſame liberties, fraunchiſes, priuileges, and tẽporal iuriſdictiõs whiche ỳ ſaid late owners of the ſayde ſites, circuites, pcincts, honours, caſtelles, manors, & other the premiſſes lawfully had, vſed, & exerciſed by thẽſelues, or by their officers or miniſters, or which they might haue vſed or exerciſed within iij. monethes nert, before the ſame ſites, circuits, pcincts, honors, caſtels, maners, and other ỳ premiſſes came to the poſſeſſiõ of the kyngs hyghnes, ſhalbe by vertue of this act reuiued, & be really & actually in ỳ kings highnes his heirs & ſucc̃, & ſhalbe for euer in the rule, order, ſurney & gouernance of the ſaid chãcellour, officers & miniſters of the ſayde coũty Palẽtine & duchy of Lãcaſter. Lancaſter. And that the ſame liberties, fraunchiſes, priuileges & tempozal iuriſdictions, and all maner of fines, iſſues, amerciamentes and other pfits and commodities, of what kyndes of natures ſo euer they be, comming, growing or riſing by reaſon or occaſiõ of thẽ or of any of thẽ, ſhalbe vſed, exerciſed and executed, to all purpoſes, intẽts, cõditions, & reſpects, and ſhalbe claymed, leuied, collected, and taken by ſuch ſtewardes, bailifs and other officers and miniſters, as ſhal pleaſe

Lancaſt. & King. Reuiued Really & King. Profites Reuenues Vſed. Leuied

the kings highnes to name & appoit for the same, in like maner, fourme, and condicion, as they or any of the were vsed, exercised, executed, claymed, leuied, collected and take befor they came to the handes & possessionz of our said soueraigne lord. And that the saide stewards, bailifes, officers, and ministers shalbee compelled to accompt for the same before the said chauncellor, officers and ministers of the said county Palantine & Duchy of Lancaster, as other officers & accomptās in the court of ẏ said Duchy heretofore haue done, or owe to do. And be it &c. that ẏ said stewards bailifes, and other officers, & ministers, shal be attendant, and obedict to al other the kings courtes, as wel for al executions & returnes of writz warrant and precepts, as for psonal apparāces and other duties of their offices, like as the officers and ministers of the saide late owners, dyd & ought to do, or shoulde haue done by reason of their saide seueral offices, before that the same liberties, priuileges, and temporall iurisdictions did come to the possession of our said soueraigne lorde, & that to be done & obserued vpon al paines & penalties by the lawes of this realme limited and ordeined for any offence or default in ẏ same, & that no shirife, vndershirife or other officer or minister of any shirife, or other forayne officer or ministre, shal in any wise intromitte or medle in, with or vpon any of the premisses otherwise or in anye other maner, or for anye other cause then they or any of them lawfully might haue done before ẏ same premisses did come to the possessiō of our said soueraigne lorde. Prouided alwaies that this act nor any thinge therin conteined shal in any wise extende to abrogate, annul, diminishe, nor to take awaye any liberties franchises, priuiledges, iurisdictions, royalties, or any other profits, cōmodities and auātages, whatsoeuer they be, belonginge or in any wise appartaining to anye the kings castels honours, manors, landes, tenemēts or other his possessions of his saide countie Palantine of Lancaster and Duchye of Lancaster, or of either of them, but that al such liberties, franchises, priuileges, iurisdictions, royalties and al other suche profits, cōmodities and auauntages, whatsoeuer they be, shalbe receiued, taken & aunswered to the kinges highnes his heirs and successours, by the chauncellor officer and minister of ẏ sayde countie Palantine of Lancaster and Duchye of Lancaster, and either of them, as heretofore hathe bene vsed, & done at any time before ẏ fowrthe daye of Feb. in the xxvij. yere of his moste noble raigne. Any thing matter or clause in this act contained to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies ẏ this act or any thing therein conteyned do not extende to disanul or bee hurtfull to anye for the liberties or priuiledges of the cinq ports or the members of the same, but that they and every of them shal enioye, possesse & haue al and singuler liberties customes and grauntes to thē granted heretofore by the moste famouse prince of memory king E. 4. & other his noble progenitors, confirmed by our soueraigne lord the kinges maiestie that now is, in like maner and fourme, as thoughe this act had neuer bene had ne made. Anno 32. H. 8. ca. 20. This act is confirmed by an. 33. H. 8. ca 39.

Accounts

Lancaster.

Officers. Attendant

Retorne of writes

Fyal.

Officers. Shirife.

Inter-medle

Abrogate

Castels.

Lancaster

Chancelor

5. ports

Se Accusacion 3. Assise 15.
Admiraltie 2. Berwike 1.
Aliens 2, 3, 4. Breakers of leagues 1.

leagnes 1. London 2.
Bridges 1. Marchãtz 2.35.7.
Canterbury 1. 17.20.40.45.
Chester 1.2. Mortmain 4.
Clergy 17. Oyer & terminer 3
Confirmation 2. Patents 5.
Conisance 1.2. Plaies & games 2.
Coroners 5. Prouision 21.
County 1. Recogn 2.
Coupers 1. Repleui of cattel 1
Courts 2. Ret of shirifes 3.
Custos rotulor 2.3 Riots 4.6.9.
Distresse 7. Robery 1.2.
Drapery 5.25. Ships 10.
England 2. Shirife 27.
Escheker 1. Staple 19.
Eschetour 11. Tol 1.
Estretes 3. Townes 6.
Extremengement 1. Trial 1.
Exigent 6.7. Vacabonds 2.
Feires 5. Villenage 3.4.
Fish 3.8. Wales 9.23.25.32.
Hauens & riuers 5 Wardes 25.
Husbandry 4.7. Weightes 14.18.
Inditements 2. 20.29.
Jurrour 2. Witnes 1.
Labor 15.16.17.

¶ *Fraudulent dedes, giftes, graunts alienacions &c.*

FOr the auoyding & abolyshing of faigned, couenous, and fraudulent feoffements, giftes, graunts, alienacions, conueyances, bondes, suites, iudgements, and executions, aswell of landes & tenementes, as of goodes & cattels more commonlye vsed and practised in these dayes, then hath bene seene or hearde of heretofore: whiche feoffements giftes, graunts, alienacions, conueyances, bondes, suites, iudgements & executions haue ben & are deuised & contriued of malice, fraude, couin, collusion or guile, to the ende, purpose & intent, to delay hinder or defraude creditors & others of their iust and lawful actions, suites, debtes, accomptes, damages, penalties, forfaitures, hariots, mortuaries and reliefes, not onelye to the let or hinderance of the due course & execucion of lawe & iustice, but also to the ouerthrowe of al trus & plaine dealing, bargainings, & chenisaunce betwene man & man, without the which no common welth or ciuil societie can be maintained or continued. Wher it therefore declared, ordeined, & enacted by auctoritie of this present parliament, that al & euery feoffement gift, graunt, alienacion, bargaine & conueyance of lands, tenements, hereditaments, goodes & cattels, or of any of them, or of any lease, rent common, or other profit or charge, oute of the same lands tenements, hereditaments goodes & cattels, or anye of them, by writinge or otherwise: & al and euery bond, suite, iudgement & execucion, at any time had or made sithence the beginning of ỹ quenes maiesties raigne that nowe is, or at any time hereafter to be had or made to or for any intent or purpose before declared & expressed, shalbe frõ hencforth demed & taken (only as against that person or persons, his or their heires, successors, executors, administrators, & assignes, & euery of them, whose actions, suites, debtes, accõpts damages, penalties, forfeitures, hariots, mortuaries, & reliefes, by such guile ful, couenous or fraudulent deuises & practises, as is aforesaid, are, shal or mought be in any wise disturbed, hindred, delayed, or defrauded) to be clearly & vtterly voide, frustrate & of none effect: any pretence, colour, fained, consideracion, expressing of vse, or any other matter or thing to the contrary notwithstanding.

Dett
Accompt
Heriot
Mortuary.
Reliefes.
Execution.
Feoffement
Graunt
Lease
Charge
Dam.
Voide.
Collusion

And be it further enacted by shanctoritie aforesaide, that al & euery the parties to such fained, couenous, or

fraudulent feoffement, gift, graunt, alienacion, bargaine, cōueiance, bonds, suits, iudgemētes, executions, and other thinges before expressed, or being priuy & knowing of the same, or anye of them, which at any time after the .xx. day of June next cōming, shal wittingly & willingly put in vre, anow, maintene, mainteine, or defend ỹ same or any of them, as true, simple, & bōe hadd, or made, *bona fide*, & vpon good consideration: or shal alien or assign any the lāds, tenements, goods, leases or other things, before mencioned, to him or them cōueyed, as is aforesaid or anye part therof, shal incurre the penaltie and forfaiture of one yeares value of the said lands, tenementes, and hereditaments, leases, rents, cōmunes, or other profites, of or out of the same, and the whole value of the saide goods and cattelles, and also so much money, as are or shalbe cōteyned in any such couenous & fayned bonde: the one moitie wherof to be the Queenes maiestie, her heires and successours, and the other moytie to the party or parties greeued by such fayned and fraudulent feoffement, gift, graunt, alienacion, bargain, cōueiaunce, bonds, suites, iugemēts, executiōs, leases, rents, cōmunes, profits, charges, & other thinges aforesaid to be recouered in any of the Queenes courtes of record, by action, or det, bil, plaint, or informacion, wherin none essoigne, protection, or wager of lawe shalbe admitted for the defendant or defendants, and also beeinge therof lawfully conuicted, shal suffer imprisonment for one halfe yere without bayle or mainprise.

Maintein

Forf. the p. perces value

Imprisō.

Prouided allwayes, and be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaide, ỹ where as sundrie cōmen recouories of lands, tenemēts, & hereditamētes, haue heretofore ben had, & hereafter may be had, against tenant in taile, or other tenant of freehold, the reuercīō or remainder, or ỹ right of reuercīō, or remainder, then being in any other ptie or parties, ỹ euery such cōmen recouery heretofore had, & hereafter to be had of any lands, tenemēts or hereditamētes, shal as touchinge such person & persons, whiche then had any remainder or reuertion, or right of remainder or reuercion, and against the heires of eny of the, shād remaine, & be of suche like force and effecte, & of none other, as the same should haue been, if this act had neuer ben had ne made.

Recouries

Tayle

Force Effect.

Prouided allwayes, & be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid ỹ this act, or any thing therin cōteined shal not extend to make voide any estate or cōueyance, by reason wherof any any person or persons shal vse anye voucher in anye writ of *Fourmedon*, now depending, or hereafter to bee depending, but that all & euery such vouchers in anye writte of *Fourmedon* shal stand & be in like force & effect, as if this act had neuer bē had nor made: Any thing before in this act cōteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

Not voide.

Voucher Formedon

Prouided also, & be it enacted by the auctority aforesaid, ỹ this act, or any thing therin cōteined, shal not extēd to any estate or interest in lands, tenemēts, hereditaments, leases, rēts, commons, pfits, goods, or cattelles, had made, cōueyed, or assured, or hereafter to be had, made cōueyed, or assured, which estate or interest, is or shalbe vpon good cōsideracion, & *bona fide*, lawfully cōueied, or assured to any person or pons, or bodies politique or corporat, not hauing at the time of such cōueiance or assurance to them made, any maner of notice or knowledge of such couin, fraude, or collusiō, as is aforesaid: any thing

Bona fide Lawfully.

Notice Couin

before

before mentioned to the contrarye hereof notwithstandinge. Thys acte to endure unto the ende of the firste session of the nexte Parliamẽt. 13. Eliz. capit. And 14. Eliz. cap. v. continued to thende of the next parliament.

See Dette to the kyng. 6.
Dilapidations. 1.
¶ Free chappels.
See Monasteries. 12.
¶ Freeholde.

Lordes Distraine

NIllas de cetero possit distringere liberos tenentes suos, ad respondendum de libero tenemẽto suo, nec de aliquibus ad liberũ tenũ suum spectãtibus sine breui domini Regis, nec iurare faciat liberũ tenentes suos contra voluntatem suam, quia hoc nullꝰ facere potest sine precepto domini regis. Mark. cap. 23.

Other iuris.

2 ¶ Nul liege du roy deforz enauãt soit art, compellé, ne constreine pour nul hoye de venir, ne dapparoir deuaunt le counsaile dascun seignieur, ou dañ pur y respondre de son frãk

Lord

ne de chose que touche franketenemẽt ne de nul auter chose reall ou personel que appertient a la leye de la terre en ascun maner. Et si ascun se sent greue en temps auenir encounter cesk

Chancellor

ordinance e accord, sue al Chauncellor que serra pur le temps, et il ent ferra remedy. An. 15. R. 2 cap. 12.

Fol.

3 ¶ Le dit estatut 5. an. 15. R. 2. capit. 12. before. 2. soit firmement tenus et gardes. Et si ascun seignioure ou dame ou auter liege due roy face a lencounter, encourge la paine de xx. li. deners nostre seignieure le Roy. an. 36. R. 2. cap. 1.

See Accusation in all. Assise. 2. Attaint. 15.
Tales. 5.
Chester. 4.
Courts. 2.
Forfeitures. 6.
Honours. 4.
Husbandry. 1. 2. 3.
Intrusion. 1.
Labozers. 38.
Marshally. 1.
Parlement. 13. 14.
Staple. 8.
Surueyours. 1.
Tythes. 8.
¶ Freight.
See Custome. 3. 11.
Shippes. 4. 10.
¶ Frenchewery.
See Frounce. 1.
¶ Frye.
See Fish in all.
Pauens. 6.
¶ Fryers.

ANno. 4. H. 4. cap. 17. an acte was made against Fryers, for taking and keping of children, whiche act is perpetuall.

¶ Fuell.

AN. 34. H. 8. ca. 3. an acte was made for assise of Fuel, but that Assise was altered by. 7. E. 6. cap. 7. whiche followeth here.

Permitte

2 ¶ No plon or persons shal sustain any losse, pain or penalty, for buying or selling of any tall wood, billet, or fagot now cutt and made, although the same be not of the assise conteined in the said act. s. of. 34. H. 8. c. 3. before any thing conteined in the same act notwithstandinge. And that all talle wood, billet, fagot, e coles to be made e put to sale in the cities of London or westñ, or in ỹ suburbs of ỹ same, after ỹ last daye of September next comming, shal kepe ỹ assises hereafter expressed, that is to weete, ỹ euery sack of coales cõtein iiij. bushels of good e cleane coales. And ỹ euerye tall shide conteine in lengthe iiij. foote beside the carfe. And euerye tall shide named one to cõteine in greatnes iiij

Assises

Coales

Shidel

a foote of the middeſt xvi. ynches about. And euery tall ſhide named of two to containe in greatnes within a foote of the middeſt xxiij. ynches about. And euerye tallſhide named of three to conteine in greatnes within a foote of the middeſt xxviij. ynches about. And euery tallhide named of fower to containe in greatnes within a foote of ỹ middeſt xxxij. ynches about. And euery tallhide named of fiue to containe in greatnes within a foote of the middeſt xxxvij. ynches about. And euery billet to contain in length three footes and fower inches

Billets

And euerye billet named a ſingle to conteine vij. ynches di. aboute. And euery billet named to be a tall, to cõteine tenne ynches about. And euery billet named of two tall, to cõtein xiiij. ynches about. And euery faggot bende to containe in lengthe three foote. And the bonde of euerye ſuche fagot to be of xviij. ynches about, beſides the knot, which aſſiſes are litle leſſe then the aſſiſes conteined in the ſaid former act, & alſo are much greater then any aſſiſe that now is, or of longe time hathe beene commonlye kepte. And be it further enacted that it ſhalbee lawefull from henceforthe for euery owner without danger of any forfeture to make billets of two talls. And that al billets of two talls from henceforth to be made and put to ſale, ſhalbe of the aſſiſe herein cõpriſed or more, & ſhalbe marked onlye within dre ynches of the middeſt thereof. And that euery billet of one talle from henceforth to bee made, & put to ſale, ſhalbe onelye marked within fower inches of the ende therof, vpon paine that euerye marker, and euery ſeller that ſhal make any ſuch fewel, or coales and put the ſame to ſale, to forfait for euery ſhyde of tall woode, billet, fagot or ſack of coales from henceforth put to ſale lacking of the aſſiſe aforeſaide three ſhillinges or fower pence. And that this preſent ſtatut onely, & no other ſtatute of aſſiſe of fuel or coales ſhal from hence forthe ſtand in force ne take place. And forasmuche as by the gredy appetite, & couetouſnes of diuers perſons, fewel, coals & woode runneth many times through fower or fiue ſeueral handes or more, before it commeth to the handes of them that for their neceſſitie do burne or retaile ỹ ſame. Be it further enacted, that frõ the firſt day of May next comminge no perſon or perſons ſhal buye anye ſuch woode, coales or fuel, but onely ſuch as will burne & conſume ỹ ſame or ſuch perſons as ſhall ſel the ſame againe by retaile, to ſuche as ſhall burne or conſume the ſame for their owne occupying, without fraude or couine, or wharfingers, or bargemẽ vpon pain to forfait the treble value of al ſuch wood, coales & fuel, as ſhal be otherwiſe bought for any lucre or gaine. And that no perſon or perſõs ſhal alter any marke or aſſiſe of any of the ſaid fuel marked or ciſed, according to the ſtatute in paine of lyke forfaiture, as is aforeſaid, ỹ one halfe of al which forfaiture herein contained ſhalbe to the king oure ſouerain lord, & the other halfe to him or thẽ that will ſue &c. wherein &c. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. that no perſon or perſons ſhal yeld ne forfait anye penalty herein conteined, vnleſſe action or ſuite bee commenced for the ſame within one whole yeare nexte after the offence thereof committed or donne. And if anye cutter or marker, as aforeſaide, or other that ſhal forfaite anye ſummes herein contained ſhal not be able to yelde ſuche forfaiture or ſummes, as is aforeſaid, that then ſuche perſonne therof conuicted

Buy

Forf.

Alter

Forf.

Suite. One yere

Marker.

Billets. 2. Talles

1. Tall

Forf.

uicted by witenesses or otherwise, to be set on the pillory in the next market towne to the place where he shall so offende by a iustice of the peace or any other the kings officers at .xi. of the clocke vppon the market daye w̄ a billet or fagot bouden to some part of hys bodie. And so to be discharged of the said forfaiture.

Pillorie

Prouided also and be it enacted that it shalbe lawfull to euery persone & persones, to buy, sell, make and cutte billets for the onelye seruinge of the towne of Callice, and the marches of the same, so that theye conteigne in length .xxx. inches at the least as hath ben there most accustomed .xl. yeres last passe without forfaiture of anye penaltie herein conteined, any thing herin cōteined to the cōtrarie in any wise notwithstanding. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 7.

Billets Callais

¶ *Fullers.*

See Drapery. 15. 21. 29. 31. 41. 56.

Hattes. 6.

¶ *Fugitiues ouer the Sea.*

BE it enacted that all and euery p̄son and persōs, of what estate, degree, or condition they be, being the natural borne subiectes of, or in thys realme of Englande, or other dominions beyng vnder the obeisaunce of the Queene, her heirz or successourz, or being free Denizens of thys realme, the whiche at any tyme sythence the firste daye of the raign̄ of our said soueraigne lady the Queene (whom almightye God longe preserue) hath passed, or hereafter during her maiesties life, shal passe out of thys realm̄ of England or of Ireland, or any other the dominiōs of the same, at any place whatsoeuer, into any the realmes, dominiōs, or countreis, of anye forayne Prince, Potentate, or Gouernor, by whatsoeuer name or names they be called or knowen, without the spetial licence of our said soueraigne Lady, by writting, vnder ẏ great seale of England, priuie seale, or priuie signed: that then euery such person or persons which hath departed, or hereafter shal so depart out of this realme, or the realme of Ireland, or any the dominions of the same, without suche licence, as is aforesaid, and shal not retourne into the same realme of England, and there yelde and render hys or their bodies to the custodie and warde of the sherife of the County where such person or psons shal so arriue, or to some of the moste honorable priuie counsell of our said soueraigne Lady, within the space of .vi. monethes next after proclamatiō made by our said soueraigne Lady ẏ Quene vnder the great seale of England, for the returne and yelding of the bodye of such person or persones so, as is aforsaid, departing wout licence, shal forfait and lose to our said soueraine Lady the Queene, ẏ whole profits, (See .14. Eliz. cap. 6. after .2.) of al their maners, landes, tenements, & hereditamentz, during their lines, wherof they were seised of any estate of freeholde, or inheritance, in their owne right, or in ẏright of their wiues: And also shal forfait vnto the same our soueraigne Lady ẏ Queene, her heires and successors for euer, all their goodes & cattalles whatsoeuer. And that all & euery the benefices, p̄bendes and other ecclesiastical p̄motiōs & dignities whatsoeuer, of euery spiritual and ecclesiastical persone so offēding in departing the realme, as is aforesaid, and not retourning and yelding their bodies in fourm̄ aboue limitted, shalbee vtterly voide to all intēts & purposes, as though the incumbent were dead: and that the patrone

Passe ouer

Licence

Returne

6. monethes Proclam.

Forf.

Landes.

Forf.

Goods

Prebendes

Spirituall

Voide

rents and Domes of euery suche benefice, prebende, spirituall promotion and dignitie, shall and may lawfully present to the same, or geeue the same, in suche maner and fourme, as if the said incumbent were dead.

Present.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all and euerye persone and persons, beinge naturall borne subiecte, as is aforesaid, and also all and euery denizen and denizis, which at any time sithis the firste day of the raigne of our said soueraigne Ladye the Queene, haue departed, or hereafter duringe her maiesties lyfe shall departe oute of thys realme, or the realme of Irelande, or anye the dominions of the same, by licece of our said soueraigne Ladye vnder any the seales aforesaide, into any forein realmes, coūties, or dominions, being not vnder the obeisance of her hyghnes, and shal not returne into this realme, and there yelde hys, or theire body, as is aboue declared, within the space of sixe monethes next after the expiring of the time appointed, by, or in such licence for his abode in suche foreyne realme, dominions and countreys, yf their licence shal expire hereafter, but if theire licence bee expired already, then within eight moneths after the ende of this session of Parliament, if he or they shalbe at theire owne libertie, and not restrained or compelled againste their will, not to departe out of, or from suche forein realme, dominion, or countreye, or not further licenced, as is aforesaid, for a further tearme: that then all and euery such person and persons, shall forfaite and lose to our said soueraigne Ladye the Queene, during their liues, the whole profits of all the manors, landes, tenements, and hereditaments, whereof they shalbe seised of any estate of freeholde, or inheritance, in their owne right, or in the right of theire wife or wiues, and also all theire goodes and cattailes whatsoeuer, and that the benefice, prebends, and other ecclesiasticall promotions and dignities whatsoeuer, of euerye spirituall and ecclesiasticall persone so offending, shalbe vtterly voide, to all intentes and purposes, as though the incumbēt weare deade: that the patrones and donors of euery such benefice, prebende, spirituall promotiō and dignitie, shall and may lawfully present to the same, or geue the same, as yf the incumbent were dead.

By licece

Returne

6. monthes

Licence expired 8. monthes

Forf.

Profits during life

Ecclesiasticall.

Spirituall person. Voide

Present.

And forasmuch as diuers of the sayd persons, after they haue determined to passe out of thys realme, or the realme of Irelande, or the dominiōs of anye of the same, without licence, or hauing licence, determine not to returne into the same, according to their licence. (See after. c. 14. Eliz. c. 6.) do most cōmonly by couine and fraude make, cause, or suffer to be made and had, recoueries, estates, grantes, leases, and other conueyaunces of their maners, lands, tenementes, and hereditaments, and also doe by couine and fraude make gyftes and grauts, and other deuises of their goods and cattailes, to the intent and vpon priuie confidence that the profits of the same may be imployed and bestowed in such fourme, and to such secrete purposes and vses as they doe, or shal limitte and appointe, and bee agreed vppon.

Coutin

Recoueries Estates, Leases

Giftes Grantes

Vse secrete

Office

Be it therfore further enacted and ordeined by the authoritie aforesaide, that all and euery such estates, grauts, leases, giftes, deuises, and conueyances whatsoeuer, and euery of them, being founde by office to bee made and had by fraude or couine, as is aforesaid, shalbe as touching such interest as by thys acte is appointed, to the

some-

soueraigne Ladye the Queenes bygh-
enes nowe beinge, her heires and
succeſſours, as is afoꝛesaid, and as a-
gayng the same our soueraigne lady
the Queene, foꝛ ꝑ concerning the sa-
me interest, vtterly voide, & of none
effecte oꝛ validitie in the laiwe, and ꝑ
our said soueraigne Lady the Quee-
ne, shall haue and enioye the same so
conenously conueyed, as yf the partie
so offeding, were therof actually sea
sed oꝛ possessed: suche recoueries, e-
states, leases, graunte, oꝛ conueiaū
ces, suffered, hadde, oꝛ made, oꝛ anye
laiwe, statute, vsage, custome, oꝛ o-
ther thing to the contrarye notwith-
standing.

And be it further enacted by thau-
toꝛitie afoꝛesaide, that the Loꝛd Chā-
celoure of Englande, oꝛ the keper of
the great Seale foꝛ the time beinge,
shal haue full power and auchoꝛitye
duringe the Queenes Maiesties lyfe
by vertue of thys acte, without other
warraunt, to make and awarde oute
vnder the great Seale of England,
Commissions from tyme to tyme to
suche persone and persons, as by the
wisdome and discretion of the same
Loꝛde Chauncelour, oꝛ keper of the
great Seale, shalbee named and ap-
pointed, to enquire by the othes of
xij. lawful men at the least what per-
son oꝛ persons haue departed out of
thys Realme, oꝛ other the dominionꝫ
of the same, without licence, oꝛ by li-
cence, and not returned into the sa-
me, and yelded theire bodies, in such
maner and fourme as is aboue decla
red, and what manoures, landes, te-
nementes, hereditamentes, goodes,
and cattalles, theye oꝛ anye of them
were seased oꝛ possessed of, at any ty-
me, within the space of two yeares
nerte beꝛoꝛe theire sayde departing,
oꝛ after, and what estates oꝛ conuey-
aunces they oꝛ any of them haue ma-
de, and when, and whether the same
were made vpon couin, as is aboue
expꝛessed, and what person and per-
sons ben the terretenaunts of the sa-
me manoures, landes, tenementes,
and hereditamentes, oꝛ occupiers &
possessourꝫ, oꝛ takers oꝛ receauers of
the pꝛofits of the same, and of the said
goodes and cattelles, and by what
title they holde and possesse the same
and to whose oꝛ what vse oꝛ vses,
and of the yerely rentes and values
therof: The which inquisition ther
vpon taken, shalbe made in writinge
indented, betwen suche of the Com-
missioners as shall execute the same,
interchaungeably Sealed with their
Seales, and the Seales of the Jur-
rours, by whome the same inquisi-
tion shalbee founde: and that the sa-
me parte so sealed by the Jurrours,
shalbee deliuered vnto the said Com
missioners, and the other part therof
Sealed by the Commissioners, shall
bee deliuered, and remaine with the
Foꝛeman of the Jurye, by whom the
same inquisition shalbee founde, and
that the Commissioners, within the
space of twoo monethes nerte after
suche Inquisition founde and Sea-
led, shal certifie and deliuer the same
commission, with the counterpane of
the same Sealed by the Jurours, as
is afoꝛesaide, into the Courte of the
Excheker of oure saide Soueraigne
Ladie the Queene, there to remaine
of Recoꝛde. See. 14. Eliz. capitulo. 6.
after. 2.

And be it further enacted by the au-
toꝛitie afoꝛesaid, that all and every
the said matters and things beynge
truely founde vpon any the said com
missioners by inquisitiō, as is afoꝛe-
sayd, shalbe good and availeable in ꝑ
laiwe, to all intentes and purposes,
vntil ꝑ same shalbe vndone by laiw-
full trauerse, which the partie gree-
ned

Holde

Tenentes

Commission

2. monthes

Certifie.

Inquisition

Escheker

2. yeres beꝛoꝛe

Good in laiwe

Trauerse

ned shal haue at hys will and pleasure. And that the Barons of the sayde Exchekar shal and may therevpō frō time to time, take suche order for the true aunswering of the rents, reuenues, issues & profites of the said manours, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, goodes, and cattelles, to the vse of our said soueraigne Ladye the Queene, as vnto them and the sayde Courte of the Exchekar shall seeme most expedient. 8e after. 2. Anno. 14. Eliz. cap. 6.

Barons of thexch. Take order

Issues & profits

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid: that yf any person or persons to whō any estate, graunte, lease, or other conueyance, is or hereafter shalbe made or had by any such person or persons which hath departed, or herafter shal, in fourme aforsaid, depart into any forraine realme, countrie, or dominion, by or without licence, as is aforesaid, of any theyre manours, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, goodes or cattalles, doe not within the space of three monthes next after proclamation made in the name of our saide soueraigne Ladye the Queene, vnder the greate Seale of Englande, within any Countrey where the same manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes shall lye, truely declare vpon theire othes, either before the said commissioners, or before the barōs of the Exchekar, or some of them, to what vse and intente suche estates, graunte, & conueyances were made, according vnto the very trueth, without any concealement or colour: that then euery such person and persons, to whō such estate or conueyance is, or shalbe made, shal forfaite and loose vnto oure said soueraigne Ladye the summe of xx.li. of lawful moneye of England, and shal also suffer imprisonemente, during the pleasure of the same oure soueraigne Ladye. And further that the sayde commissioners, and so many of them as shal take vpon thē the execution of the said commission, and also the barons of the exchrker, after the returne and certificat of the same commission before thē, shal haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of thys acte, by all such meanes & waies as to them shal seeme most expediēt, to sende for all and euery such person and persones, as shal haue any estate, interest, possession, occupation, or medling, with the said manours, landes, tenementes, goodes, or cattels, or any other, and thē and euery of them to examine vpon theire corporal othes, to open and declare plainlye and truely, to what and whose vse, profit, and commoditie they haue or holde the same manoures, lands, tenements, goodes, and cattels, and how, and to what, and whose vse the rentes, reuenues, issues, and profites of the same ben and hath ben conuerted and imployed, and howe long tyme: and to vse all such other wayes, meanes, and circumstaunces for the knowledge of the truethe in the premises, as to them shall seeme meete and conuenient. And yf anye person or persones, beynge sente for to bee examined, as is aforesaide, shall not appeare at the day and place to them appointed, and hauinge no lawfull excuse for the contrarye, or after arparaunce, shall departe without lycence of suche as shall haue power to examine them, as is aforesayde, or shall refuse to aunswere to suche interrogatories as shalbee ministred vnto them, touchinge the premises, and the circumstaunces and dependaunces of the same, that then euery persone and persones aforesayde so offendinge, shall paye and lose vnto the Queene oure soueraigne ladys, suche

Graunte Lease

2. monethes Proclam.

Othe what vse

Forf.

xx.li.

Imprisl.

Cōmissioners

Proces Send for

Examine Othe what vse

Not appere

Depart

Refuse to answer

Fine. suche fine and fines for the said contempte, as shalbe assessed by suche as before whom the said examinations should be made, as is aforesaid, for ỳ knowledge of the trueth in the premisses. Sauing to euery person and persons, bodies politike & corporate, theire heires and successoures, other then the saide person and persons so departing by licence or without licence, as is aforesaide, & other then such person and persons to whom any of the said assuraunces, conueyaunces, or deuices, be or shalbe made, as is aforesaid, and other thē all and euerie suche person and persons whiche hatie or shal haue, or claime any thing, of, in, or to any such manours, lāds, tenementes, goodes, and cattels, by or frō any person or persons, to whō any suche assuraunce, deuice, or conueyance shalbe made, as is aforsaid, all suche rightes, titles, interestes, possessions, leases, rentes, reuertiōs, remainders, seruices, offices, and other profits and commodities, which they or anye of them without fraude or couine shall haue in the same before suche the departing of any suche person or persons, & not returninge, as is aforesaide, in as large and ample maner and fourme, as ỳ thys acte had neuer ben had nor made.

Saving

Right Title

Prouided alwayes, that this acte or any thing therin conteined, shall not in any wise extende to any knowen marchant of this realme of Englād, or of the Realme of Irelande, or any the dominions of the same, or to any of theyr knowen seruaunts, apprentices, or factours, or to anye knowen maisters of shipps, mariners, sailers, or gunners of anye shippe, for and concerninge hys or their departinge oute of the same without licence into anye forraine Realme, countreye, or dominion, for hys or their onely trade of marchandize, so that suche marchaunt or marchauntes, seruaunts, apprentices, factoures, maisters of shippes, or mariners, shal not attempt or doe, nor shall haue attempted or done anye acte or thing whatsoeuer contrarie to the dewtie of hys allegiaunce, or to the preiudice or perill of oure saide Soueraigne Ladye the Queene, or the state of thys Realme of Englande or Irelande, or any the dominions of the same, and shal returne into thys Realme, and there yelde hys bodie vpon proclamation for hys returne, as is aforesayd, this acte or any thinge therein conteyned to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Merchant.

Seruant Prentices Factors M. of ship Mariners. Sailers Gunners

Prouided also that if any person by reason of hys blinde zeale and conscience only depart beyond the seas, without licence, as aforesayd, or hauing licence, bothe for the same cause onely, tarye there after the tyme appointed by proclamation be expired, and doe not in the tyme he is beyōde the seas, or did not before hee departed oute of Englande, conspire, compasse, or imagine, and by woorde, writtinge, or any other open acte declare anye euill minde to the Queenes Maiestie, or her estate, or quiet gouernement of her Maiesties realme: that then and in suche case, the Lorde Chauncelour, or the Lord keper vpon petition to be made, shal by authoritie of thys acte, without any other warraunt, limit and appoint, for the maintenaunce and education of hys desolate wife and children, or anye of them, and allot vnto them one reasonable portion of the reuenues of the landes of suche fugitiue person, not vnder the fourthe parte, nor aboue a thirde parte of the value of suche landes, as by thys acte shall bee forfaited to her Maiestie, to bee taken of them duringe the natural

Blind zeale Conscience

Not cōspire

L. keeper Appoint. Maint.

Wife and children Reasonable portion.

lyfe

lyfe and absence of the saide fugitiue person, so that the said person before his departure shal not haue made otherwise sufficient conueyaunce and prouisiõ for them, by the reasonable iudgement of the said Lord Chauncelour, or the lord keper of the greate Seale.

Prouided also, that yf any persone offending contrarie to thys statut aboue said, shall at any time after that by this acte he hath forfaited the profites of hys manoures, landes, tenements, or hereditaments, as is aforesaide, repent hym of hys offence and vndewtiful doinge, will acknowledge that great grace of God, returne again into England, yelde hymselfe to the shiriffe of the shire, as is aforesaid, or to any one of the Queens maiesties priuie counsel, acknowledging his faute, submitting him selfe to the Queenes Maiesties obeisaunce, and fully reconcile hymselfe to the true Religiõ established by order of lawe within this Realme, declaring that hys reconciliation to the bishop of ỳ diocese, and shewing the same openly by comming to the diuine seruice by order of this Realme appointed, and receauing the holy Cõmunion: that then after one yere expired, euerye suche persone, bringing to the Lorde Chauncelour, or keeper of the great Seale, a certificat from the bishop of the dioceſe, and the curate of hys parishe, of hys true and vnfained reconciliatiõ, shalbe restored to all his lãdz and the profites therof, which before was forfaited by vertue of thys acte, from thencefoorth to be due, and thẽ to repossede from thencefoorth, in as ample maner as they had neuer ben forfaited.

Repent

Returne.

Reconsile

1. yere.

Certificat Bishop

Restored Profits

Prouided allwayes, that thys acte or any thing in the same conteined, shal in no maner of wise extende, or be deemed, or taken hereafter to extende to the right honorable the Lady Jane Duches of Feria, now beinge in Spaine, daughter vnto sir William Dormer knight, nor vnto the ladye Jane Dormer widowe, graundmother vnto the said Ducheſſe: any thig in thys acte to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstanding.

Jane Duches of Feria

Jane Dormer.

Prouided also that thys acte, or any thing therein conteined, shal not cõtinue or be in force or strengthe any longer then during the natural lyfe of the Queenes moste excellent Maiestie.

Prouided also, and be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that yf it fortune any noble man, being a Peere of thys Realme, at anye tyme hereafter to departe thys Realme, whose departure shall not be contrarye to the lawes and statutes of thys realme: that then no such noble man so departig, shal incurre any paines or forfaitures prouided by thys acte, vnlesse such noble man be commaunded by the letters of oure soueraigne Lady the Queene, vnder her graces priuie seale or signet, to make hys returne and repaire into this realm, and after suche warning doe not repaire into thys Realme, according to the tenour of the same letters, within the space of eight moneths next after the deliuerie of suche letters of oure sayde soueraigne Ladie the Queene vnto any suche noble man, as is aboue mentioned: or if such letters shall not be to him deliuered, so as he may well returne within eight monethes after the sending therof, then vnlesse suche noble man shall not retourne within other eighte monethes next after proclamation to be made, as is aboue appointed: any thing before in this acte conteined or expressed to the contrary notwithstanding.

Noble man Peere

Returne

8. monthes

Prouid-

Prouided also, that if any noble mā being a Peere of thys realme, which at any time hereafter shal fortune to departe out of thys Realme, in suche sorte as by the lawes of this Realme hee may, and who hath not at any time before hys departure, nor shall at any time durig hys abode out of this realm, practise or deuise any matter or thing againste the royal person of our said soueraigne Lady the Queene, or the quiet estate of thys realm, or any other her highnesse dominiōs being vnder her obeisance, do returne into this realm, and do yelde him selfe to twoo of her Maiesties priuie counsell, acknowledging his offence done contrarie to thys acte, that then euerye suche noble man, shall from thencefoorth be restored to all the rentes, reuenues, issues and profites, of all hys landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, whiche from thencefoorthe shoulde or mighte growe, due vnto oure said soueraigne Ladye the Queene, by reason of thys acte: and that then and from thencefoorth the Queenes hyghnes title in and to the rentes, reuenues, issues and profits, of all and singuler hys landes, tenementes and hereditamentes, by vertue onely of this acte, shall ceasse, ende, and determine: any thing in thys acte conteined to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 13. Eliz. cap. 3.

Restored

2 ¶ Whereas in the statute againste fugitiues departinge oute of thys realme, made in the last Parliamente. (Anno. 13. Eliz. c. 3. before. 1.) amongst other thinges it is ordeined, that the offenders against that estatute, shal forfaite and lose to our Soueraigne Lady the Queene, the whole profits of all theire manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditaments, during their liues, sythens which time some doubte and question vppon the saide woordes hath risen, and ben moued. Whether her Maiestie, her heires & successours, may let & set ỳ same lāds or make grauntes by copies of courte roule thereof, & vsuall wood sales, or els shall only take the ordinarie profites as they rise, as *vesturam terre*, & not otherwise. And wher as in ỳ said estatut, one braunche or clause is cōteined for the making void of fraudulent conueyaunces by the said fugitiues of their lāds & goods, made to the intēt & vpō priuie cōfidence, ỳ the profits may be employed, as they should limite & agree, vpon the woordes of whiche clause, some doubte and question hath also risen and ben moued, whether the conueyance (to thintent aforesaid) made by such fugitiues as depart out of the realme hauing licēce, and do not returne into thys realme accordinge to their licēce, and intente of the said estatute, shalbe within the prouision of the said estatute, vnlesse theire determination of not returning according to theire licence, be pued to be before the making of ỳ said fraudulēt cōueyance, as a thing material before the makynge of the said cōueyāce, or whether ỳ same determination of not returning according to the said licence, be not so material, but ỳ the same shal by ỳ subsequēt acte, (that is to say) by the not returning of the said partie according to the said licence, be sufficiently proued without any further matter.

Forf.

Landes

For auoiding of which doubtes, bē it declared and explaned & ordeined, by auctoritie of thys Parliamēt, that during so long time as her Maiestie, her heires or successours, shalbee entituled to haue the sayde profites by vertue of the sayde Estatute, shee and they maye let and sette, and make grauntes by Coppe of Courte Roule, and vsual wood sales, & other thinges,

Queene Leafe Copphold. wood

Leafe Copphold. woodes

&

thinges, to all intents and purposes, as a tenaunt *pour terme dauter vie* law fully maye doe.

Determination Expounded Not return

And further, that the said determination, which is but a secret thought of the fugitiue, whatsoeuer hys wooꝛdes oꝛ speache bee, is not materiall, but that the act and deede subsequēt, viz. the not returning of euery suche fugitiue, accoꝛdinge to this licence, & not hauing such let oꝛ excuse, as by ẏ said statute is allowed (without any further matter) was, is, and shalbe taken and deemed a sufficiēt pꝛoofe of the pꝛecedent determination of ẏ same partie not to returne accoꝛdinge to hys licence, any thing to the cōtrary hereof, in any wise notwithstandinge.

And be it further enacted by the auctoꝛitie aforesaide, that all suche rēts, reuenues, issues, pꝛofites, and other thinges, as already bee comme oꝛ growen, oꝛ hereafter shall come oꝛ growe to the Queenes Maiestie, foꝛ any the causes of foꝛfaiture mentioned oꝛ expꝛessed in the saide foꝛmer acte and statute, oꝛ declared by thys acte, shalbe aunswered yerely vnto ẏ Queenes Maiestie in the Courte of escheker, & shalbe in ẏ oꝛder, suruey, & rule of the saide Court, & ẏ the treasourer, Chauncellour & Barons of ẏ said Court, oꝛ the moꝛe part of them foꝛ ẏ time being, wherof ẏ Treasourer, oꝛ Chauncelour to be one, shal & may do, and cause to be done, all and euery such acte & thing, as they shal thinke meete and conuenient to bee had, made, oꝛ done, foꝛ the demising, custody, receiuing, oꝛdering, and better aunswearing to her Maiesties cō moditie and pꝛofite, of all such rētes, reuenues, issues, pꝛofites, and other thinges as now be cōmen oꝛ growē, oꝛ hereafter shall come oꝛ growe to her Maiestie, foꝛ anye the causes of foꝛfaiture aforesaide, accoꝛdinge to the true intent and meaninge of the said foꝛmer acte, and of thys pꝛesent statute of explanation and declaration.

Exchekter Treasoꝛer Chancellor Barons

Oꝛder

Pꝛouided alwayes, and bee it further enacted by the auctoꝛitie aforesayd, that all lands, tenements, rēts, reuertions, seruices & leasses, being at this time parcel of the possessiōs of the Duchie of Lancaster, oꝛ deriued out of the same, whereunto, oꝛ to the pꝛofites wherof, the Queenes Maiestie, her heires oꝛ succeſſours in anye wise, is, oꝛ hereafter shalbee entituled, either by auctoꝛitie of the said foꝛmer estatute of fugitiues, oꝛ by thys estatut, shalbe from henceforth within the suruey, dimising, and oꝛder of the courte of the said Duchie of Lancaster, in such maner and fourme, as other the pꝛemisses be assigned oꝛ appointed by auchoꝛitie of thys acte, oꝛ by the saide foꝛmer acte, to bee in the suruey, dimising, and oꝛder of ẏ sayd court of Ercheker, & ẏ the transcript of all offices and inquisitions concerning the pꝛemisses to bee within the suruey, dimising, and oꝛder of ẏ sayd Duchie of Lancaster, shalbe certified and recoꝛded in the sayd Court of the Duchie of Lancaster: any thing either in the said foꝛmer acte, oꝛ in thys acte to the contrarie notwithstaudinge.

Duchy of Lancaster

Oꝛder. Duchy court.

Trāscripte Offices

Anno. 14. Eliz. cap. 6.

De Bankrupts.

¶ *First fruites & tenthes.*

ANno. 26. H. 8. ca. 3. An act was made whereby the first fruites and yerely tenthes of spirituall pꝛomotiōs, were geuē to the kinge his heirs and succeſſoures, and diuers articles are there at large, expꝛessinge howe & by what wales the king should be aunswered of thole firste Fruytes and tenthes.

tenthes, & diuers other thinges concerning the said first fruits and tenthes.

Bishops

And ꝑ the first fruites of hens lres accustomed to bee payde to the Bysshop of Norwiche within that diocese, & to the Archedeacon of Richemonde wᵗin his archdeaconry, or to any other person within this realme, or the kinges dominions, shall cease, and be extinct, and no longer be paid but only to the king his heirs and successours. These first fruites graunted to the kinge, be extinct, and these tenthes graunted to the king be discharged frō the kinge & Queene as hereafter appeareth. An. 2 & 3. P. & M. cap. 4.

Leases

2 ¶ An. 26. H. 8. ca. 17. was enacted ꝑ the lesses of spirituall persons bee discharged of paying of the first fruits & tenths, notwithstanding any comenant, contract &c.

3 ¶ An. 27. H. 8. cap. 8. was enacted ꝑ he ꝑ paieth or cōpoundeth for his first fruits shalbe deducted of the tenth for ꝑ yers out of his first fruits, & shal pay that tenth.

Bishops

4 ¶ An. 32. H. 8. capi. 22. was enacted howe the bishops shoulde bee discharged of the tenthe that they coulde not leuye, and howe the king should be answered of the tenthe of anye benefice omitted &c.

Bishops

5 ¶ An. 32. H. 8. ca. 47. was enacted ꝑ the bishop of Norwich shoulde collect the tenthes in his dioces, and accompt for the same.

Bishops

6 ¶ An. 34. H. 8. cap. 17. was enacted howe the non-residente bishops should pay their tenthes &c.

Incidents

7 ¶ An. 1 E. 6. ca. 20. was enacted ꝑ by a certificat from the bishop of none paymente of any tenth of any benefice the incumbent should lose but the benefice selfe.

Collectors.

8 ¶ An. 7. E. 6. cap. 4. was enacted howe the Collectoures of the tenthes should be bounde to collection. And a larger daye geuen for the payment of the tenthes: and howe the king should be payed of the tenth, for the time of ꝑ vacacion of the benefice: and howe a patent of collectorship of the tenthes should be good, onely during the time of the graunt our.

Patent

9 ¶ All payments of the first fruites & graunted by an. 26. H. 8. cap. 3. was taken awaye from the crowne by one acte. an. 2 & 3. P. & M. and afterward restored by. 1. Eliza. capitulo. 5. as followeth.

10 ¶ That the saide acte made in the seconde and thirde yeares of the reigne of the said late king Philip & Queene Mary, and all articles, clauses, & sentences therein contained, shalbe from and after the first daye of this ꝑsent Parlement, vtterly and clearely repealed, made voide and of no force ne effecte. And all auctorities and liberties graunted, limitted and appointed in & by the said act, to the said late Cardinal Poole, or made or deriued by force strength, or colour of the same acte, by or from the said late Cardinal to anye other person or persons, bodies politik or corporate, to cease and bee vtterlye voide and determined. And ꝑ the saide first fruites and all payments therof, from & after the saide first day of this parliament, shalbee reuiued and haue their being and continuance againe, & be deemed and adiudged in all intentes, constructions & purposes, to ꝑ queenes highnes most royal person, her heires & successours, & united, and annexed to the Imperial crowne of this realme, of and in such like, and the same estate interest, title, quality, sort, degree, and condicion, & in as ample and beneficiall manner and fourme as the same was or were in the ꝑsō or possession of the said late Queene Mary, at and before the saide eight day of August in ꝑ saide acte of extinguishement mencioned & expressed.

Bishops

Patent

Crowne.

First fruits

expꝛeſſed. The ſame act of extinguiſh
ment or any letters patents, or any o-
ther matter or thing had, don or ſuffe-
red by the ſaid late Queene, to the con
trary therof in any wiſe notwꝛſtãdig.
And alſo ẏ as well ſo much of the ſayd
Tenth perpetuall & annual tenth, and penciõ
graunted by the ſaid acte made in the
ſaide pꝛiu. peare of ẏ reigne of the ſaid
late kynge Henry the eyght, as alſo
ſo much of the ſayde yerely rentes, re
ſerued vppon the ſayd ſeuerall letters
patentes nomine decime, & alſo ſo ma
ny of the ſayde rectoꝛies perſonages &
benefices impꝛopꝛiate, glebe lãdes ty-
thes, oblacions, penciõs, poꝛciõs and
other pꝛofits and emolumẽtes, eccleſi
aſticall and ſpirituall afoꝛeſaid, & that
reuercion and reuercions therof, and
all rentes, emolumentes, and pꝛofits
incidẽt to ẏ ſame, as were in ẏ hands
and poſſeſſions of the ſaid late queene
Mary, at & beſoꝛe the ſaide eight day
of Auguſt, ſhal from the feaſt of ſaint
Michael the archangel laſt paſt, be be
ſted, abiudged and deemed actually &
really, in the ſeiſine and poſſeſſion of
Queene our ſaide ſouereigne Ladye Queene
Elizabeth, her heyrs and ſucceſſours,
to all intentes, conſtructions and pur
poſes, of and in ſuche like and the ſame
eſtate intereſt, oꝛder, degree, qualitie,
ſoꝛt & condition, and as fully wholy,
largely, & beneficially as the ſame
were in the ſeiſin and poſſeſſion of the
ſaide late Queene Mary, at & beſoꝛe
Tithes. the ſame eight day of Auguſt. And ẏ
alſo well the ſaid furſt fruits and tenthes
and the oꝛder therof, as alſo the ſaide
annual rẽts, reſerued nomine decime,
Rectoꝛies & the ſaid rectoꝛies, perſonages, bene-
fices, glebe landes, tithes, oblacions, pe-
ciõs poꝛciõs, & other pꝛofits, & emo-
luments, eccleſiaſticall & ſpirituall a-
foꝛeſaid, and euery of them and the re
uercion & reuerciõs of the & of al rẽts
and pꝛofits, vnto the ſame oꝛ any of
them incident oꝛ belõging, ſhalbe in
the ſaid oꝛder, ſaluey, title and gouer-
nance of the ſaid Court of Eſchiker, in
euery degree, ſoꝛte, & condition as they
were) at and beſoꝛe the ſaid eight day
of Auguſt) ẏ ſaid act made in ẏ ſaid ſe
cond & third yeres oꝛ any other mater
oꝛ thing to the cõtrarye therof notwi-
ſtanding. And that ſo muche of al and
euerie the ſaid actes and ſtatutes, furſt
recited, oꝛ of anye other acte oꝛ ſtatute
touching oꝛ cõcerning the oꝛder, leuy-
ing true anſwering and payment oꝛ
qualificaciõ of the ſaid furſt fruits and
tenthes, and of the ſaid rectoꝛies per-
ſonages, and benefices, impꝛopꝛiate, &
of the rents, reuenues, emoluments &
pꝛofits therof, and of all other the pꝛe-
miſſes, and alſo the charge diſcharge
oꝛ alteracion of them oꝛ anie of them,
oꝛ any matter oꝛ thig in any wiſe ſoe-
uing oꝛ tẽding therunto, which were
ſtanding and being in foꝛce, effect and
vnrepealed at and beſoꝛe the ſaid. xix.
day of Auguſt, except onelye the ſaide
actes of the erections of the courtes of
augmentacions and furſte fruites and
tenthes, ſhalbe, remain & continue in
their ful and perfect ſtrength & foꝛces
and be obſerued and put in due execu-
cion, accoꝛding to the tenoꝛ and pur
poꝛtes of the ſame, & of euery of them.
And that the Queenes Maieſtye her
heires and ſucceſſours, by authoꝛitie
of this pꝛeſent parliament, ſhal from the
ſaid furſt daye of this pꝛeſent parlia-
ment, haue, holde, poſſeſſe. and enioy
foꝛ euer ẏ annoiſions, gifts, and pa-
tronages of all vicarages belonginge
oꝛ incident to anye of the ſaide recto-
ries and perſonages impꝛopꝛiate, in ẏ
ſame ſoꝛte, qualitie, condicion and de-
gree to al intentes and purpoſes, as ẏ
ſame were in the perſonne and poſſeſ-
ſion of the ſaide late Queene Mary at
and beſoꝛe the ſaide. xix. daye of Au-
guſt. Anye thinge oꝛ acte done by the

the

ſame late Cardinal, or any graunt or graunties by letters patentes made by the ſaide late Queene Marye, of the ſaide annoiſons and patronages, or anie of them to anie Eccleſiaſticall or Spirituall perſon or perſonnes or anie ſpiritual corporacion to the contrarye in anie wiſe notwithſtanding. Saving to all and euerie perſon and perſones, bodies politike and corporate, & theire heires, executours, ſucceſſours, and aſſignes and euerie of them, other then ſuch perſons as be mencioned and named in any letters patēts made by ỹ ſaide Queene Marye the ſaide eyghte daye of Auguſt, or at anie time ſithen or claiming onely by or vnder the auctority and ſtrength of the ſame act, or letters patents or any of them, al ſuch right title intereſt, eſtate, office, leaſes graunted annuities, pencions, fees, corodies, rentes, & other yearely profites & commodities as they or anie of them ought or ſhoulde haue had perceyued or enioyed, of, in, or by reaſon of anie ỹ perſonages rectories or of any other ỹ premiſſes in caſe the ſaid former act nowe repealed & this preſent act of repeale had neuer been hadde ne made. Any thing in the ſame acts or eyther of them conteyned or ſounding to the contrarie therof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, that from and after the ſaide feaſte of ſaint Mychaell the archangel laſt paſte, and ſo from thenceforth from time to time, the ſaide pencions, annuities, rentes, corodies, fees, & other yerely paiments ſhalbe paide and payable onely by our ſaide Soueraigne Ladye, her heires and ſucceſſoures, at the receyte of the Eſchequer, or in ſuche other places as the Queenes Maieſtie her heires and ſucceſſoures ſhal appoint to all and euerie perſonne and perſonnes that ought to haue and enioye the ſame in ſuche ſort, order & fourme as the ſame ſhoulde or ought to haue been payde and payable in caſe the ſaide act nowe repealed, had neuer ben had ne made. Anie thing therein or elles in this act conteyned to the contrarye thereof in anie wiſe notwithſtanding, And bee it further enacted by auctoritie aforeſaid, that all and ſinguler incumbentz propietaries tenāts farmours leſſes and occupiers of the premiſſes, or any part thereof theire heires executoures & aſſignes which at the ſaid firſt daye of this preſent parliemt were behinde or in any arrerages of and in the rēts farmes tenthes or other reuennes profites or duties by them or any of them due and paiable for or by reaſon of the premiſſes or anie of thē ſhal and may be by thauctority of this act, ſeuerally chargeable, accomptable, and anſwerable to the Queenes maieſty her heires & ſucceſſors in & at ỹ ſaide court of theſcheker, of and for the ſame arrerages and duities, as other accomptantz beene and ſhalbe in the ſame court, any thing in the ſaid acte, now repelled i this act, or any other mater or cauſe to the cōtrary therof, in any wiſe notwithſtanding. And yet nevertheleſſe the Queenes moſt excellent maieſty, at ỹ humble requeſt of her ſaide ſubiectes, of her aboundaunt grace & bounteſulnes, is pleaſed and contēted that it bee enacted by thauctoritie aforeſaid, that all and ſinguler vicarages not exceeding the yerely value of tenne poundz after the rate & value vpon ỹ recordes and bokes of the rates and values for the firſt fruits and tenthes, nowe remaining in the eſcheker, or that ſhall hereafter come & remaine in the ſame court. And alſo al and ſinguler perſonages not exceding the yearely value of tenne markes, after the like rate & valuacion, and the incumbentz therof and of euery of them, their executours

Spiritual perſon

Arrerages

Pencions

Eſcheker

Vicarages of x.li.

administratours, successours and assignes, and every of them, from the said feast of saint Michaell the archangell last past, shalbe free & clearely discharged and acquited for ever against the Queenes matestie, her heires and successours, of & from the said first fruits. Any thing in the said act of first fruits and tenths, made in the said .xxvi. yere of the reigne of the said late king Henry the eight or in this acte of repele, or any other act or actes before recited to the contrary thereof in anie wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaid þ if any incumbent of anie such promotion spiritual as is aforesaid, charged or chargeable to the paiment of þ said first fruites happen to liue to the ende of one halfe yere next after the last auoidaunce of the same promotion spiritual, so as he hath received or without fraude or couine, might lawfully haue received or enioyed the rents or profits of that halfe yere. And before þ end of the other halfe yeare then next following, shal happen to die, or to bee lawfully euicted, remoued, or put frō the said promotion spiritual, by iudgement in any action at the comon law without fraude or couine: That then euerye suche incumbent his heires executours, administratours, and suerties, shalbee charged and chargeable but only with the fowerth part of the first fruites due to bee payd for suche his promotion, & with no more of the said first fruits. Any thing in this acte contained, or any bonde or writting to be made for the payment of the sayde first fruites, or anie other matter or cause to the contrarye notwithstanding. And if it shall happen anie suche incumbent to liue by the space of one whole yere next after the laste auoydaunce of the same promotion spirituall, and after before the ende of one

Incumbent dye.

whole yere.

whole yere.

halfe yere then next his liuinge, shall fortune to die, or to bee lawfully euicted, remoued or put from the sayd promotion spiritual, by iudgement in anie action at the cōmon law, without fraude or couine: That then euerye suche incumbent, his heirs, executours, administratours & suerties, shall bee charged and chargeable but onely with þ thirde, & one halfe of the firste fruites due to be payde for suche his promotion spiritual, and with no more of the same first fruites. Anye thinge in this acte contained, or anye bonde or writting obligatorie, to bee made for the payment of the same first fruites, or anie other matter or cause to the contrary notwithstanding. And if it shall happen any such incumbent to liue to the ende of one whole yere & a halfe, next after the laste auoidaunce of suche promotion spirituall, and before the end of fiue monethes then next following shal fortune to dye, or to be lawfully euicted, remoued, or put from the promotion spiritual by iudgement in any action at the cōmon law without fraude or couin, þ then euery such incumbent his heirs, executours, administrators and suerties, shalbe charged & chargeable but onely with three parts of the first fruite, of the same promotiō spiritual in fower parts to bee deuided & with no more. Anye thinge in this act conteined, or anye bonde or writtinge obligatorie, had or made for the paiment of the saide firste fruites or anye other matter or cause to þ contrary notwithstanding. And yf it shall happen anye such incūbent to liue to thende of twoe whole yeres, nexte after the last auoidāce of þ same his promotiō spiritual, and not to be lawfully euicted, remoued or put from the same promotion spiritual as is aforesaid, that then euerye such incūbent, his heires, executours, administratours and suerty shal con-

yere & half

2. yeares

tent

rent and pay to our ſayde ſouerayngne Ladye the Queene, her heires and ſucceſſours, the whole firſte fruites due to bee payd for the ſame promocion ſpirituall accordig to the eſtatutes afore ſaydc.

Prouided alſo and be it enacted, that all graunts, immunitments, and liberties, geuen to the vniuerſitties of Orford, and Cambridge, or to anye College or Hall in eyther of the ſayd vniuerſitiez, and to the colleges of Winchester, & Eton, and vnto euery or any of them by our late ſouereigne Lorde King Henry the eight, or any other of the Queenes highnes progenitors or predeceſſours, or by act of parliament for or touchinge ỳ releaſe or diſcharge of the ſaide firſt frutes and tenths or any parte therof, ſhalbe alwayes and remaine in their full ſtrength & vertue And that all ſuch lawfull conueyances and aſſuraunces in the lawe, as were had or made before the making of this act, to either of the ſaid vniuerſities of Orforde and Cambridge, or to anye College or hall, within anye of thē, by what name or names ſo euer they or any of them be incorporated or named, of any of the ſaide perſonages or benefice impropriate, or of anye part of the ſame, or of any patronages, for the maintenaunce of ſtudents, or learning, ſhalbee as good and effectuall in the lawe, to all intents, conſtructions and purpoſes, as though this acte had neuer beene made. And bee it further enacted by thauctoritie afore ſayde, ỳ the Deane & Canons of the free chappel of ſainct George ỳ martyr, wīn ỳ Caſtell of Windſore, and all the poſſeſſions & hereditamentes of the ſame free Chappel, Deanery and Canons by whatſoeuer name or names they be incorporated or knowē, ſhal be eronerated and ſhal ſtād for euer, diſcharged of the tenths & firſt frutes, before mencioned. Any thing in this acte or in any other acte or ſtatute before mencioned to the contrary therof in any wiſe notwithſtāding. Prouided alſo & be it enacted, that al leaſes made before the .xx. daye of December laſte paſt, for .xxi. yeres, or three liues at the moſte by anye perſonne or perſonnes bodies politike or corporate, beinge lawfully ſeaſed, of, or in anie of ỳ ſaid perſonages impropriat or of, or in any other the premiſſes wont commonlye to bee lett, or ſet to ferme, then beinge out of leaſe, or whereof there was not at the time of the making of the ſayde leaſe or leaſes, anie former leaſe to endure aboue one yere then to come at ỳ moſt. And vpon whiche newe leaſe or leaſes the olde yerely rent accuſtomably wont to be paide, for the ſame by the ſpace of .xx. yeres laſt before ỳ making of ſuche leaſe or leaſes, or more yerely rents reſerued and paiable, during the ſaid terme, and al other lawfull graunte by them or any of them hertofore made of any office or offices in olde time, wont commonlye to bee graunted, and all gifts and graūts of any perſonage or perſonages impropriate, heretofore belonging to ỳ archdeaconrye of Welles, in the countye of Somerſet, or to the incumbent of ỳ ſame office or dignitie, or to the incumbent of the ſame lately geuen and reſtored, ſhalbe as good and effectual in ỳ law, as though this act or any thing therein contained had not been had or made. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie afore ſaid, that the ſaid archdeaconry, and al rectories and ſpirytual promocions, geeuen, aſſigned, limitted or appointed to the ſame. And all and euerye incumbent and incumbents which hereafter ſhalbee preſented, collated, preferred & admitted vnto the ſaide Archedeaconrye and the Rectories and ſpirituall promocyons

Orford. Cambrige. Winchester. Eton

Orford Cambrige.

Windſore

Leaſes

Benefices Impropriate

welles

shearrunto limitted & apointed or appertayning or belonging, shall stande remaine and be charged and chargeable with the paiment of the first fruits and tenths for the same to the Quenes highnes her heyres & successours, in suche like maner & fourme as other spiritual promotions, and the incumbentes of the same be and shalbe charged and chargeable by this act, or by any other acte or statute before specified. Provided alwaies and be it further enacted by thauctorite aforesaid that so many of the sayde rectories, Appropriat
sonages & benefices impropriate Glebe landes, tithes oblacions, and other profites and emoluments ecclesiastical and spiritual, and euery of them & the reuertion and reuertions of them and all rentes and profites vnto the same or anye of the incident or belonginge, as were at and before the saide eight daye of August, in the handes or possessiõs of the sayd late Quene Mary, and within the survey, rule and order of the court of the Duchy of Lancaster, shalbe againe within the order Lancaster
survey, rule, and gouernement of the sayd courte in suche and the same maner and fourme to all intents & purposes as they were at and before the said eight day of August in the said two & three yeares of the raigne of the late kinge and Quene, anye thing in this acte or in the same act of the same late king and Queene to the contrary thereof in anye thing notwithstanding.

Provided alwaies & be it further enacted by the auctorite of this parliament, that no person nor persons, presented, instituted, or inducted at anye tyme sithens the first date of this present parliement, or that shalbe presented, instituted inducted, on this side ỳ feaste of the Natiuitie of Saint John Baptist next comming to any the said spirituall or ecclesiastical promotions chargeable to or with the payment of the first fruits or one yeres profits of suche promotion, shall incurre anye penalty of forfeyture by entringe into anye of the saide Spirituall or Ecclesiastical promotions, or by taking the profites thereof for the time payment or not compounding of or for the firste fruites thereof, so that he or any other for him, shall or doe compound for the same first fruites according to the true meaning of the statut before the sayde feast of the Natiuitie of Sainct John Baptist, any thing in this act conteyned to the cõtrarie notwithstanding. Forf. Spirituall promotion

Provided also that this act or anye thinge therein contained, shall not in any wyse extend to charge any hospital founded and vsed, and the possessions thereof emploied to, and for the relief of poore people, or any Scoles of the possessions or reuennes of them or anye of them, wyth the payment of any tenths. Any thinge in this act before mencioned to the contrary in any wyse notwithstanding. An. primo. El. capitulo 31. Hospitals Schoole

De Annat. 1. Proniion. 2. 18.
Courts in all. Residens. 5.
Monasteries. 2. Tithes. 7.
9. 13. Union. 1.

¶ *Fustians.*

NO Iron Instrumentes, nor anye other vntrue subtill meane or sleight bee from henceforth vsed vpon any fustian within this Realme, but onely by the brode shere, vppon forfaiture of twentye shelinges, to bee leuyed for euery defaulte of euerye such person or persons hereafter offending and vsing anye such deceyuable instrumentes or sleights as afore is saidỳ ỗe halfe of the sayd forfeytures to be to ỳ kinge our soueraigne Lorde, and the Brode shere Forfa

other

other haste to him or them that will sue for the same forfaitures, by action of dett, bil, plaint or informacion by any of the kings courts of record, wher ỹ same maye bee determined after the course of the common lawe, and that the defendaunt in suche behalfe in no wise bee admitted to wage his lawe, nor that any protection or essoigne be in the same allowable. And ouer this be it ordeined by the same auctorite, that the Maire and wardeins of Sheremen London. Serche

Sheremen of the citie of London, for ỹ time being haue auctority to enter & serch the workmanship of al manner persons occupying the brode shere as wel Fustians, as Cloth, and the execucion of this present act to be as well of the denizens, as of forreins and straungers Anno. 11. H. 7. cap. 27.

De Norwich. 4.

¶ *Gages.*

An. 1. Hen. 6. capitul. 5. an act was made for redemption of Jewels & suche things as Henrye the fifthe had layde to gage.

¶ *Gaile and gaylors.*

De Det. 34. Petitions. 7.
Herhamshire. 1. Prison and prisoners in all.
Laborers. 38. Shirifs. 9. 25.
Mainprise. 2. 7 Vacabondes. 2. 9.
Passage. 4.

¶ *Gaile deliuery.*

De Breakers of leagues. 1. Deliuery in all.
Iust. of assise. 9. Mainprise. 7.
Iustice of gaile Prison and prisoners. 3. 9.

¶ *Gascoigne & Guion.*

De extorcion. 4. Wynes. 15.

¶ *Gates.*

De Robery. 3.

¶ *Gateshide.*

De Durham. 1.

¶ *Gauelkinde.*

Customes and vsages. 1. Forfaiture. 5.

¶ *Gawging.*

LEs estatutes sur ceo faits come dit est, soyent tenus gardes et mis en due execucions, et en outre declarons del assente auant dit bolons & graunt-tons, que si bien touts maris deis deli-ser des vins douces et vines & dautres vins quicunque come autres vesselx de vin gre, oil mell, et de touts autres licours gaugeables qui desore vyendront deins le roialme Dengleterr ou deines nous terres Dirlande & gales soyent bñ & loialmẽt gauges, & ỹ no⁹ gaugeours a ceo assignes ou lour deputies, & si ascun mette de bate ou desturbance, & ne voil suffrer les vinz ou autres licours suisdits estr gauges en courge la peine ordeigne p les dits autres estatutz & en ascun le mas encourgẽt lz dits gaugeours la pein compzis en iniz les estatuts si defaut soit desore troue en eux ou en lour deputies en cel ptie. An. 4. H. 2. cap. 1. Statute Execution Vessels

2 Le denier qui est appele le gauge penny ne soit pais a le gaugeor ne ascũ auter en sõ noun tanqz il ou son deputie ait gauge lez vinez, & adonqz luy de prendre et retriuer son denier pur ceo en gree sauns pluis encreas ou auantage pur ceo claimẽ. Et auxint q̃ il soyt prest, ou son deputye de faire loffice de gageour en toutes lieux, quaunt il a ẽ per le partie soit requis, et ceo desire observes per my tout le royalme Dengleterr̃ dur roy sur la pain compzise en le statut fait lan. xrbij. du noble roy. E le tierce de gaugeour de vines rouges & blanke duenit desire execute. An. 23. H. 6. cap. 16. Penny Fees.

De confirmacions. 16. Officers. 3. 6. 8.
Coopers. 1. Weightes. 16. 30
Filh. 8. 9. 31. 35.
Wines 7. 14. 16. 18.

¶ *Gentlemen.*

De Labozers. 38.

¶ Gerneſey and Gerſey.
De Extorcion.4. Molle.18
Merchants.44.

¶ Giggemilles

NO maner of perſone or perſones, after the firſt daye of Maye next comming, ſhal vſe or occupy, any of ꝑ ſaid Gigge milles, for the woorkinge of any woollen clothe or clothes, made or to be made within this Realme vpon paine of forfeiture for euery cloth ſo wrought in, or, by any of the ſaide milles, called Gigge milles. & ſi. The moitie ꝛc. to the king, the other moitie to him that will ſue ꝛc. wherein ꝛc. aſt 5. E. 6. cap. 22.

Clothe Drapery Forf.

Mylles

¶ Gildes.

De Attaint.16. Liuery of com-
Corporacion.2 puny.10
Fraternities in all.

¶ Girdlers.

TOutes les Centures du royalme qui ouerent centuares garnilez de blank mettalle purront ouerer vſer ꝛ continuer lour dit meſtier cẽ aſcauoir de garniſer lez ceinturez de blank mettalle come auantſentement ſoleyt vſyent contrifeants aſcuns chẽez ou patentz grants as aſcun ceintures a contrary Et ſi aſcuns chẽes ou patentes ſoyent faits au contrarye, que ils ſoyent voides ꝛ de nul force. aſt 25. H. 2. cap. 11.

Les pat. Voide

De Corbiners.13 22.

¶ Glamorgan.

De Sewers.11. Wales.28

¶ Glaſſes.

De Laborers.33.

¶ Glouceſter.

AN. 33. H. 8. capit. 35. an act is made concerninge conduites in Glouceſter. De before in Prerogatiua Regis of the cuſtome of Glouceſter for forfaiture.

Conduites

De Drapery.52 Paſſages.7
Cuſtomes and Townes.1
vſages.2. Vacabonds.5
Forfeiture.5. Wales.28.
Type wales.3

¶ Godalming.

De Laborers.38.

¶ Gold and ſiluer and goldſmithes.

NUl orpheor Dengl̃ ne ayllours de la ſeignorie le Roy, ne face de cy enauañt nul manner de veſſell de ioyalx, ne auter choſe dor ne dargent, que ne ſoit de bone et veray aloy, ceſt aſcauoir or de certayn touche, ꝛ argẽt del alaye del eſterling, ou de meilour alay ſolonque la voluñte de celuy, a que les ouers ſont. Et que nul oure paire argent que money. Et que nul maner de veſſel dargent ne departy hors des mains des ourours tanque ele ſoit aſſayy les gardeins de la meſtier, ꝛ aury que ele ſoit ſeigne dune teſte de Leopard. Et que nul en ouer pierꝛ or que touche de Paris. Et que les gardeinz du meſtier aliẽt de ſhoppe en ſhop enꝛ les orpheourz, aſſaiãts que lor ſoit tiel come la touche auauntdit. Et ſils trouent nul pierꝛ que la touche, ꝙ lour ſoit forfait au roy. Et ꝙ nul ne face aſſeur croer, ne firmaur. Et que nul ne metꝛ pierꝛ en or, ſi ele ne ſoit naturel. Et ꝙ tailours des aymans et dez ſeaux rendaunt a cheſcun ſon poys dargẽt ꝛ dor auri auant come ils le purront ſauuer ſur lour fealty. Et les ioyaux dor que ils ont enꝛ mains de veilꝛ oure, que ils ceo delliueront a plꝰ toſt que ilz purront. Et ſilz achatent deſore en auant de meſme ceſt ouerraign, que ilz lacha tent pur defere ꝛ nemy pur reuendre. Et touts les bons villes Dengleterre la ou y ad orpheours, que ils facent ꝙ ñ le ſtatut, come ceux de Lõd ſont. Et ꝙ vn veign de cheſcun ville pur toutez a Lond de quel lour certein touch. Et ſi nul orpheour ſoit attaint que autermẽt le face que deſuis nell orderin ſoit puny

Goldſmyth Ring
Alay Touche
Pure
Veſſell
Aſſay Marke
Paris
Aſſay
Forf. Rynges Stone
Jewels
Mot ſell
London Touche
Impriſ.

pany p̄ prison et per raunsom a la volunte le roy. Et en touts les choses desuis dits & chescū de eles, doet le roy, & entend il & sō counseil, & touts ceux q̄ a ceste ordeināce fueront, q̄ le droit & la seigniory de la corōn sās iny soiēt p̄ touts &c. Articuli suy cartas ca. 20.

Marchantz Aliens

2 ¶ Touts marchāts p̄siens & estrāges puissent saluement & seurement demeiner & porter deins no⁹ dit̄ roialt̄ & terres plat̄ darget & billet dor & tout autr̄ maner dor & touts maners dor & dargent a nostr̄ bullion ou as nous eschanges que les nous ferrons ordeigner as nous dites eschapies & ailleurs perdants illeoques money de nostre coigne dor et argent contienablement a la value. Et si nul voille p̄endre bone money dor & argēt dauter coigne que de nostre en paiēt la p̄eigne sauz empechemēt si nul soit a ceo arte si ne voille p̄endre de bone gree. Purueu touts foits que nul money ne eyt comun cours deins nous dits Royalt̄ et terres, forsque la money dor & argent de nostre coigne, et q̄ nul nēport hors des dites nos Roialtes et terres la dit̄ esterling, nauter money forsque nre nouel̄ money, dor et argent, forspris les marchāts estrāges q̄ apportent en no⁹ dits roialtes & tres ascū mān de money & la voillēt employer cel money deins nous roialt̄ & tres q̄ les nous voillons q̄ ils puissent tout cel money ou quant ent demurre nient employ report en lour pais sauns empeschemt, issint touz voiz q̄ bō & loial serch ent soit fait es les portz & autres lieux ou arrivail̄ y est, & q̄ tout la money q̄ chesc̄ marchant estrāge amesnera deinz no⁹ dits roialtes, & tres soit mys en escript p̄ les serchours, au fine q̄ nul marchāt port plus qui il nemporte en ses leis roialme & terres. Purueu touts foits q̄ nul ministre nautre pre colour de tiel serch ne face empechemt ne destourbāce a nul marchant estrange pur luy greuer reponduement, et que touts les faures money q̄ purront estr̄ troues per serches ou en aut̄ mān espiees deins mesme nous royalme & terre en deceit de nr̄e bon money, soiēt forfaitz a no⁹ seignors ordinātes. 27. E. 3. Stat Stapule. cap. 14.

Merchants Aliens

Staple Money

Currant

Carry out.

Aliens Currant

Serche

Writtes.

Disturb Dale

Fals money.

Goldsmiths

3 ¶ Come est ordeigné que orpheours ne dēt en la citie de Londres ne ailleurs deins le roialme fairē touts manēr des vessels & autres ouerages dargent bās & totalmēt de la ley de bone esterlinge & eit chescū masker orpheour vn marche pour luy, & soit le marche coun per ceux qui serront assignez de par le roy de surueir lour ouerages, & la ley, & q̄ les dit orpheours ne mettēt lour marches sur louerages tanq̄ les dyts surueiours eient faites lour assaies come serra ordeigne per la roy & son coūsell & lassay fait mettent les surueiours la marche le roy & puis lorpheor sa marche pur quel il bondē respondē. Et que nul orpheour ne preigne pur dessel le blāk & plaine pur le pois du linel̄ orpheour cest assauoir, du prise de deux marches du pois du pais q̄ xviij. ū. obe lieu faite a Paris. Et q̄ nul orpheour faisāt vessell blāk ne semelt̄ de surorer ne ceux q̄ surorent ne soy mettent de faire vesselle blank, et que ceux serront en default dorpheours encourgent la peine de forfaire au Roy le value de metall̄ que serra troue en default. Nō. 37. E. 3. capit. 7.

Marke

Assay

Price

Gild

Fort.

4 ¶ Que nul artificer nauter home quicunq̄ de ore auant suisoer ne suis argent nul tiel ferrour, armeir, bredz, chādelers, gipserringes, chalices, hilts ne pomelr des espies pouderborez, lieues ne burselr pur hanaps faitz de cop per ou de laton sur peine de forfaiture au roy. Et si a chescū soit q̄ il serra troues coulpable & de faire gres a partye pur ses damages mes q̄ chescūes tout dits exceptz les dits artificers purront faire & oeurer ornamentes de seint eglise de copper & de latō et les suisoer

Gild Siluer

Fort.

Ornaments

et

et soit argenter par enly tontes soiters
qui en le pce ou en autre party de chef
cun ornament enly affaire soit de cop-
per ou laton plaine au fine que home
purra deler dont la chose est fait pur
eschewer le deceit auant dit. An. 5. H.
4. cap. 13.

Gyld

5 ¶ Que touts les orpheours Degle-
terre faisoient nulle argent ppre qui
del alloy de sterlinge engleis, a que il
preignet pur la liuere de troy oz. xiiij
s. viij. d. a plus e de greins poys et de
meliore solonq la quantity e ascrāt
ne meisme le soun e que ceo q̄ serr̄ per
eux faisoze deloz enquant de reasona-
ble pris e nō pas excessiue, si aūt̄ oz-
pheour face le contrary de cō estatut for-

Forf.

feera au roy le value de la chose issint
vendue. an. 2. H. 5. ca. 4.

Gyld

6 ¶ Que nul en nre en temps auenir
aūcuns des gens appelez Orfeures ne
mettant en oeuure argent e lur oziaments
de blanc englise ne argent nul mellyt

Siluer

forpris les esperuours des chiualliers
et tout lopperayle q̄ appertient au ba-
ron e de suis celle estat sur pain de for-

Forf.

faiture au roy de tout a tēps cōe la chose
mise en oeuure soit de sa value e auer̄ autry
temps solonnement vn an. Et ceux q̄ ius

Just. of p.

tices de peace poīnt enquerer e ceo
termin, e celuy qui serra in la suit pur le
roy en cest party eyt la tierce partie de
la dit peine pecuniet. Purueu que cest
barrain ordinance commencera a tēps
auenir. An. 8. H. 5. cap. 3.

Money

7 ¶ Pour encrees del oyt blank mo-
ny q̄ nul home de q̄ estat ou cōdicion
quil soit deins le dit roialme nachate ne

Plate

vend nul argēt en plate de celle vreu
maile estant a don de lay come lester-
ling oultre vne ob. de la. d. de roie sur la fac-

Forf.

tion sur la pain de forfaiture de la dou-
ble value de tout cōe il auata qui ceo
en cōtrary de cest ordinance, e que lun
moitie soit forfait al oeps du roy e lau-
ter moitie al oeps de celuy qui voit sue

Coynege Money

e prouer in la forfaiture. Purueu tout
soit q̄ il ait a la coign̄ puis et auant
e prent del meister de ill le roign̄ solō
que ceo que est loialment contenus en
les endentures parenter le roy e le dit
maister ent faits. Et auxi le master de
le mint suisdit pur le tēps estant puis
prendre e deliuerer si come il est conte-
nus en les dits endentur sauns pluis
prender pour trauels e profit du commō
people. an. 2. H. 6. ca. 13.

Goldsmith

8 ¶ Nul orpheour ne ouer̄ dargent
deins la citie de Loundres vende nul
queraigne dargit si ne soyt aurifine
come lesterlinges sorpays qui rep be-
soigne soudour en la feisaunce la quel
soit allaie solonque ceo qui le soudour
soit necessarie pour estre ouer̄ en icelle.
Et que nul orpheour ne iuellour nau-
ter home qui ouer̄ harneys dargent
mettre nulle dicelle a bendre deins la

Touch. Marke Forf.

dit citie deuant ceo que soit touche ouer̄
ques le touche et auri que vn mark ou
signe del ouerour dicelle sur paine de
la forfaiture de la double come desuis
est dit. Et qui le marke ou signe chesc
orpheour soit conus a les gardeins de
la meister et si pot estre trouue qui la
dit gardein de la touche sussoyt touche
aucun tiel harneys ouesques le teste de
liberand, si ne soit aury fine en alay
come lesterlinge que adonques la gar-
dein de la touche pur chescun chose en
sy pmanent si bone en alay come le
dit esterling forface le double value au

Forf.

Roy et a la partie come il est leye de
suis dessite. Et auri semblablement est
ordein en la city deuer Wike, nouel cha
tel sur Mine, Lincoln, Norwich, Bris

Cities

tow, Salesburie, e Couentry, e chesc
un qui diuerses touches, solonque lor-
dinance des mayors, bayliffes, on gou-
uernours de ceux les villes e que nul or
pheur vnques ouerours dargent ne

Touche.

gardeins des dits touches deins y-
cels mette a bent ne touche nul argēt
en aūt̄ mañ̄ q̄ nest ordein per deuant

deins la citie de Lõdres sur pain de forfaiture auantdit. Et en outre que nul orpheour nautre ouerour dargẽt deins le royalme Dengle ou nul auter touch est ordeine come dessuis est dit auer nul largent sil ne soit auri fine en alay cõ esterlig. Et que lorfeour ou louerour dicel argent mette suricell son marke ou sign̄ denaunt ceo q̄ il mett̄ a enbãr. Et sil soit troue q̄ il ne soit auri fin̄ cõ lesterlinge que adonques louerour de celle forfacc le double valu en maner et fourme come il est deuaunt rerpte deins la citie de Lõdres. Et que les Justices de la pays maires, et ballifs, e tout autes eient poiar cõe Justices de peas oyent e enquergẽt e determinẽt per bill plaint ou en auter manner de toutes ceux que facent le contrarye de mesmez lordinances e entẽface due execucion solonq̄ lour discrecions. Purueu touts foits q̄ si le meistier del mint qui ore est, ou qui pour le temps serra uiende ou ad offendu en son office un dit mint, que adonques soit il rorrecte e iustice solonque la forme de lez endẽtures auantdits. ah. 2. H. 6. cap. 14.

Fuſ.

Fine.

Marke

Forf.

Juſt. of p.

Mynt

Finour.

Alay Sell

Mynt

Aleow

Sell

Halle Forf.

¶ That no finour of gold and siluer nor parter of the same by fier or water from hereforth alay no fine siluer nor golde nor none sell in any otherwise, ne to anye person or persons, but onelye to officers of myntz, chaunges, and goldesmithes within thys Realme for the augmentacion and enuending of coin and plate as is aforesaid. And that the maisters of myntz, changes, and goldsmiths, for al such fine golde or siluer comminge to them, to answere the valoure as it is worth according as it is nowe and hath ben of auncient time accustomed after the rate of fines, pe that no finer nor finours parter or parters selle to no persones neither to one ne other, anye maner of siluer in masse molton and alayed, upon paine of forfaiture of the same,

Sell

Forf.

Fine siluer

Sterling

Marke

Forf.

Goldsmith Sell Play. Ameles

Plate.

Sell Halle

Goldsmith Forf.

Lrs pat. Offices

the king therof to haue the one halfe, and the finder that can prove, and will sue it in the kinges Eschequer thother half. And if any finor or finors, parter or parters of Golde e siluer eyther by fier or water, alay or sell any fine syluer or gold otherwise then is ordeined in this last act, he or they to lose ẏ valour of the same gold or siluer so alayed or solde. The king therof to haue the one halfe, and the finder that can prove it, and will sue it in the kinges Eschequer the other halfe. Also al such fine siluer as shalbe parted and synd as is aforesaid, that it be made so syne that it may be ẏ peny weight of alay in a pound weight e yet it be as good as Sterlinge, and rather better than worse. And that euery finor put his seuerall marke uppon suche fine siluer to beare witnes to the same to be true as is aforesaid upon ẏ paine of the valour found contrary to be forfeite, the king therof to haue the one halfe e the finder that can prove it e will sue it in the Eschecker thother half. Also that no goldsmithes cõin this realme melt or alay any fine siluer, ne for any workers of other intent but only for making of ameles for diuers workes of goldsmithrie.

And for amending of plate to make it as good as sterling or better for the cõmõ weale of this realm. For ẏ they sell no fine siluer, nor other siluer alayed molten into masse, to anie persõ or persones whatsoeuer they be, nor one goldsmith to another. This ordinance to be kepte by the goldsmithes in euery point upõ paine of forfayture of the same siluer or valure therof. The king therof to haue ẏ one halfe, e the finder that can prove it and will sue it in the kings Eschecker the other half. Also it is ordeyned by the same authoritie, that all letters patentes and graunts of offices beloging or appertaining to

the

Mint

Molde

the mint of our soueraign lord ỹ king exercised in the same wyth kees ỹ wayes thereto belonging, be from hence forth voide and of none effect, anno. 4 H.7. cap. 2.

10 ¶ No person dwelling or inhabiting within this realme from the said feast of Purification (a. an. 489. pay or deliuer willingly by way of exchange

Merchant. or otherwise, to anie marchaunte or

Flems other person borne oute of the kinges

Money obeisãce for any marchãdise or wares

Plate. or in anie other wise any maner peces

Bullion. of golde coigned in this realm or any

Jewels other Realme, or anie plate, vessels masse, bullion ne Jewels of Golde wrought or vnwrought to forfait and

Foyl lose the double sume, or double value of al such money of gold, coined plate vessel, masse bullion or iewels of gold or siluer paid deliuered or eschãged contrary to this act, ỹ one half of the same forfaitury to the king our soueraigne lorde and the other half to anie of his subiects that will sease it or sue for anie suche payment, deliuerance, or exchange made or to be made contrarie to this act, and that it be lawful to the kinges subiects in this cause to sue for the said forfaiture by accion of det, by writ at the common lawe, by bill, or plainte, after the custome of the citie, porte or towne where it shall happen anie forfaiture to fall, and be or by information to be made in the kinge Eschequer, and that no protection nor essoines bee allowable in anye suche action or information. Anno. 4. Henr. 7 cap. 23.

Halfe.

Eschange

Dett

Eschange

11 ¶ An. 17. E. 4. ca. an act was made to endure for seuen yeres against Goldsmithes, and selling of Golde and Siluer.

Se Custome. 1 Marchantes. 26
2. 6. Money in all.
Eschange. 3. Bryon. 9
Labourers. 3

¶ Gonnes and gonners.

Se Armour. 8. Shippes. 3.
Crosse bowes. 2

¶ Gore.

Se Mores. 1. 5. 6. 8.

¶ Gouernement.

Se Croiune. 3. 4. ges tisue. Sanctuaries
to the gouer- 2. 4.
ning of the kin-

¶ Graston.

Se Honours. 3

¶ Graund assise.

Se Battell in all. Jurrours. 1. 2.

¶ Graunde seruantie and pety seruantie.

Se Alienacion without licence. 2.
Wardes. 3. 16.

¶ Grauntes.

A Anno. 1. R. 2. ca. 2. it was enacted that grauntes made by certaine attainted persones, attainted of treason shoulde be voyde. But this parliament was repelled by anno. 1. H. 4. cap. 3.

2 ¶ Where the right noble & famous kynge of ful woorthy memorye kyng Henry the eight, father to oure moste dread and nolue naturall soueraigne 4. Febr. 27. H. 8
liege Lord sithens the .iiij. day of Februarie in the .xxvij. yeare of his late raigne, and also the kings most excellent maiestie, by their seuerall letters patents, haue geeuen, graunted, bargagned, solde or eschaunged to & with diuers and sundry the subiects of this Realme, bodies politike and corporat in fee simple, fee taile, for terme of life or yeares, diuers honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes and offices. After, and since whiche grauntes, bargaynes, sales, and exchainges, diuers of the sayde patentes, theire heires and successours or assignes, haue bargayned, solde, geeuen, exchaunged or demysed

Graunt.

diuers

Parcell

diuers particuler partes, parcelles or portions of the saide honours, castles, mannours, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, and offices, or other thinges thereunto appertaining or belonging to other persone or personnes, bodies politike or corporate, that is to saye to some of them in fee simple, to some other in fee tail, for terme of life or yeares, or other wise. And after the same patents, for consideracions them moving, haue surrendred, & geuen vp, their said letts patentz vnto the chancery or otherwise the same letterz patentz hath been forfaited by attainder, losse, cancelled, vnbecilled, or by other waiz or meanes hane come to the handes of the kings maiestie his late father. And therupon oftentimes the inrolment of ꝧ same hath ben made void & frustrate somtime in part somtime in ꝧ whole by reaſō wherof such plonz bodiez politike or corporate, as haue haue interest, or title, in or to the same castelz mannours, or particuler portions, or parcells of the same so to them geuen or graunted, haue been in times paste and in time to come are like to be disherited, or in daunger of losse of their interest, in, or to the same to theire no little hinderance and perill. For remedy wherof be it ec. that all and euery persone or personnes, bodiez politike or corporate, whiche lawfully shall or maye clayme by force of anye patente or patentes, made sithen the saide .xij. daye of Februarye or hereafter to bee made by the kings maiestie, his heirs or successours kinges of this Realme, or by anye of them, and all other that nowe haue, or hereafter shall happen to haue anie good or lawfull estate, ryghte, title, rente, profite, interesse, or possession, of, in, to, or vnto of any honoures, mannours, landes, tenementes, hereditamentes, or offices or of other thingz, to any of the premisse appertaining, or belonging, or to any parte, parrell, or member of them, or any of them, by frō or vnder anie such patente or patentes, or anie of them, or by, from, or vnder the heirs, successoures or assignes of them, or anye of them, or by, from, or vnder the state of any others which had, haue or hereafter shall haue the state, title, or interest, of any suche patente or patentes, or by anie otherwaies vnder the date of suche letters patentes, shall & maie at al times hereafter, in any the kings courtes, as heires or successoures, and els where by vertue of this present act make and conneye vnto themselfe tytle, by way of declaracion, plainte, anowrie, title, barre, or otherwise as well against the kinges highnes, his heires, and successours, and euerye of them, as against anye other persone or persons, vnto the said honours, castels, mannours, landes, tenementz, offices, and other the premisses, or anye part or parcel of the same, vnto them, or any their predecessors or auncestorz or otherz whose estate they haue in the same, by, from, or vnder the sayde patents or any of them or their auncestorz or assignes of anye of them or otherwise vnder the date of the said letters patentes, compiled and contained in anie exemplification or constat therof made or to be made, by the shewinge forthe of the said exemplification or cōstat of the rolle or of so muche therof as shall serue for the matters in varyance vnder ꝧ great seale of England And the same exemplificacyon or constat of the saide enrollement, so as is aforesaide, pleded & shewed shalbee of like and the same force and effect to al intentes and constructions in the lawe as the said first letters patentes were, and shoulde bee of, if the same were or shoulde bee pleded or sued, Anno. 3. E 6. cap. 4.

Surrender

Lies pat Fol. Lol.

Enrolmts. Made void

Patents.

Under lēs pat

Exemplif. Constat.

ather mayde to the partie greued, or any other persone that would sue for the same forfayture by writte, bill, or plainte at the common law, or after the custome of the citie or towne, wher it shal fortune suche forfaiture to bee by like processe as is vsed in actions of dett, in court where it shalbe pursued. And that the defendant i that behalfe be not admitted to wage his law, nor that any protection or essoine be to the allowed. And that all and singuler estatutes heretofore made concerninge hats or cappes, be from henceforth repelled and annulled by vertue of this present parliament Anno. 3. H. 8. capitulo. 15.

All stat.

Repelled

4 ¶ No maner of person nor persons what soeuer he or they bee, from the feaste of the Purification of our lady next comming, do sel or cause to be sold with in this realme to any person or personnes any wollen hattes or bonnets or wollen hat or cappe, made nor to be made in any place or places out of this Realme of England, in any of the parties of beyond the sea, ouer or aboue the prices hereafter written, that is to say no such cap or bonnet to be sold aboue the summe of .ij.s. sterling a none such hatt to be sold aboue the summe of .x.s. and no such single crown cap nor single night cap, to be solde aboue the summe of .iij.s. vpon payne to forfayt for euery such bonnet cap or hatte at any time after the sayde feaste, to be solde ouer the prices aboue said, contrarye to the tenoure of this acte. The sterling, all which forfaitures shal extend onely to the losse of the seller or sellers thereof and to none other, the whole hatt thereof to be lost & forfeited to the behoof our said soueraign lord, and the other halfe to the partie that will sue for the same in any of his graces courtes by action of debt, bil, plaint, or otherwise in which no essoine, protection, wager of lawe, nor essoigne, shall be allowed or admitted. And be it ac. that euery person or personnes, buying or wearing any such bonnet, cap, or hat, made out of this Realme, maye lawfully at all times hereafter, vse, weare, or deteyn any such bonet, cap or hat, capp or hatt without seysure of the same for any danger losse or other forfayture or penalty to be had or suffred for the same. Any matter, clause or other thing conteined or expressed in this present acte or actes heretofore made to the contrarie notwithstanding. an. 21. H. 8. ca. 9.

Sellers

Fayl.

Deteine.

without seasure

5 ¶ The sayde acte made in the sayde xxi. yere. (s. cap. 9. before. 4) and euery thing, article, clause, braunch, and prouiso therein mencioned, shal stande in full strength, force and effect. And for the better and more perfect pur, & full execution of ỹ said act hereafter to be hadde, according to the true meaning and intent of the makers thereof, be it er. ỹ if any such bonets, caps, or hatts fortune hereafter to bee brought from any the parties beyond the sea, into any place or places within this realme or any the Queenes dominions after the last day of May next coming that then all such bonnets, caps, and hatts shalbe brought by the owner of them, or his seruant, to the customer or customers of euery citie, borough, towne, place, or port within this realm wher such hatts or bonets shal be laide on lande, or els bringer shal enter into the custumers bookes the custome for them & to pay such custome for them, as by the lawes and statutes of this realme they or any of them ought to pay for the same, vpon payne of forfaiture of all such cappes, hattes or bonets as shal be brought in, & not shewed to the customers as is aforesaid, to the behoue of the. And be it ac. ỹ no p̄son or p̄sons that shal bringe into this Realme, or other

Hattes Cappes. out of England

Prices

Fayl.

Confirmed.

Execution.

Customer.

Entre.

Fayl.

Remaine

Hold

Forf.

40.s.

Customer

Relation

Officers.

Forf. Customs

Mairs

Sell

Prices

Money

Owners.

ather the Queenes highnes dominions any such hattes or cappes, shall in ani wise remoue, carry, or conuey su the hats & caps or any of them, from ẏ place wher they shal so be laid ō lād til such time as they shal bee sold, in maner & forme as hereafter is expres sed, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery hat or cap, remoued or sold, cōtrary to the meaning of this act, forty s. And be it &c. ẏ the customer or customers, his or their deputy or deputies of euery citie borough town port hauē or creke, wher such bonets, capes, or hats, shalbe so brought into this realme, or other the Queenes dominiōs shal whin two days after the entry of the same caps or hats in the customers bookes, geue notice, & make relacion of the said hattes, bonnets, or capps, to the Maires, Shiriffes, Bailifs, constabls, reues, or other ẏ chief officers of the said cities boroughes, townes, or portes, and that vpō paine of forfaiture of their offices. And be it enacted &c that the saide customer or customers or ther deputie or deputies together, with the Maior or such other pson as the Maior shal assigne or appoint, or wt the shiriffes, baillifs constables, reues, or other ẏ chief officer or officers of anye suche place, or any of thē, wher such hatts or cappes shal so be laid on land in the plēce of ẏ owners of thē (if they will be plent, or in ther absence if they will not) shall sel the said bonetts, caps, and hattes & euery of them, to such person or persones as will buy them at ruch price and prises, as is limitted & appointed by the said act, made in the said xxi. yere & not aboue, & shal pay & deliuer ẏ money ẏ the said bonets, capps, and hatts, shalbe sold for to ẏ owners of such hatts, bonetts & cappes, in suche conuenient time, as the owners wyl receiue the same vpon paine & forfaiture of xx. li. for euerye time ẏ such customer or customers Maiors shiriffes baillifes or other head officers, as is aforesaid shal be remisse, or negligēt to make sale, as is aforesayd. And be it &c. ẏ no one pson by any fraude, couin, color, or collusiō, shall buy or bargain for any more hatts or capps being made out of the realm at one time or of one man, the one dosē, vpō paine for euery cap or hatt, boughte, contrary to the meaning of this act, forty s. the one halfe of al such forfaitures of summes of money, to bee to suche as will sue for the same by bill, plaint or informacion &c wherin &c. & the other halfe therof to be to the Queene her highnes, her heires, or successours. Prouided ẏ the said customer & customers, Maiors, Shiriffs, Bailifes, constables, Reues, & other the head & chief officers, shal not sell nor other wise vtter aboue one dosen of the said bonnets, capps, or hats, to any pson or persones. An. 1. H. 7. parliamento cap. 11.

Forf.

Buy

One dozen Forf. 40.s.

Customer Mairs &c.

One dozen

6 Item be it enacted &c. ẏ no persone, by him or her selfe, or by anye other, shal after the feast of the Natiuitie of S. Jhon Bap next comming, make or worke any Felte, or hat, of or wt any forein woll or stuffe, vnles such pson shal first haue ben apprentice or couenant seruant to such misterie of Felt or Hat makinge, by the space of seuen yeres at the least, vpon pain to forfaite al such hates or feltes, as he shall make or cause to be made while he worketh, contrary to the forme of this act, & five pounds in money for euery moneth ẏ he shal so continue.

Woll Apprentice

Forf.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, ẏ from the first day of April next comminge, no persone whatsoeuer, shal make, sell, or cause to be made or sold, any Cape or other thig of Felt, but only hats, nor shal

Felt

make, sell, or cause to be made or sold any cappe of any cloth not knit. And that no pson after the said first daye of Aprill, shal die, or cause to be dyed, blacke, any cap, with barke or swarke but only withe copperas & gall, or w̄ woad and madder,

Dying

And for the settinge of many poore and impotent persons to worke, & for better making of cappes) that no person after the said first day of Aprill shal thicke or full in any mil, or cause to be thicked or fulled in any mil, any Cap, vntil such time as the same cap be first wel scoured & closed vpō back and halfe thicked at the leaste in the footestocke. And that no man vnder the degree of a knighte, or of a lordes sonne, shal after the said firste day of Aprill, weare any hat or vpper cappe of Velvet, or couered withe Velvet,

Falling Mill

Velvet

on paine to forfaite for everye hatte cap, or other thing to be made, dyed, thicked, fulled, sold, or worne, cōtrary to the meaning of this act, fyue shillinges, wherof the one moitie shalbe to the Quenes maiestie, her heires & successors, the other moitie to such pson then vsing the feat of Cappmaking, as wyll sue for the same in any courte of Record, wherin no essoign protectione, or wager of lawe, for the defendant, shall bee admitted or allowed.

And for the better and true making of Cappes and Hattes within thys realme: Bee it enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that it shalbe lawful to the Maister & Wardeins of the cōpany of Haberdashers, within the city of London, & to their successours for the time beyng, calling to them one of the company of the Cappers, and another of the makers of hats as often as neede shal require, within the said citie, or within three miles of the same to searche all & all maner of Cappes & hattes and makers of hatts, & the offendors, and defaultes by them found, to correcte, and punish by fines and otherwise, as in like cases they do other offendors & defaults within the said cōpanye, and that it shalbe lawful for all Maiors, Bailifes, and other head officers, in al other cities & townes corporate, to do the like.

Haberdashers.

Serche.

Prouided alway, & be it enacted, by the auctoritye aforesaid, that everye Hatte maker, that nowe is a maker or worker of hatts, & being an house holder, apprentice, covenāt seruant or tourneyman, shall or maye during such pons natural life, continue making of Hatts and Felts, albeit that such person were not bounden apprentice to the same art by the space of vij yeres. And bee it enacted that no maker or worker of Hattes, shal take or receiue any apprentices contrary to the true meaning of this acte, that is to saye, aboue two apprentices at one tyme nor those for anye lesse tyme thē seuen yeres at ỹ least, on pain to suffer for euery apprentice to be taken or receiued agaynst the fourm of this act, one monethes imprisonmēt in the comō Gaole, without bayle or mainprise. And that euery takinge & receiuynge of apprentice, contrarye to this acte, shall bee voyde: And also such person so taking or receyuing, shalbe from thencefor the disabled to haue any more apprentices, then one at one time.

Apprentice

Apprentices

Prouided allwaye, that nothinge in this acte, shal extende to charge any personne allowed to be a Feltmaker or Hatmaker, with any paine or forfeture for settinge or vsinge hys or their owne children to the makynge or working of Feltes or Hattes, in his or theire owne houses. Prouyded that this act shall not extende to anye

Children

making of hattes with worsted yarn

in

in the Citie of Norwich. Anno. 8. El. cap. 11.

Women. 7 ¶ Be it enacted and eſtabliſhed, that all and euery perſon and perſons aboue ỳ age of ſixe yeares (except maidens, Ladies, & Gentlewomen) inhabiting, commorating, and abyding wiñ any of the cities, boroughs townes, villages, or hamletes of this Realme of England, and except alſo all noble ꝑſonages, and euery lord, knight and gentleman of the poſſeſſions of. xx. marks land by the yeare, and theire heires, and except alſo all ſuche as haue borne office of worſhip in any City, borough, town, hamlet, or ſhire, and alſo all ſuch as haue borne the office of Wardeins of ỳ worſhipfull companies of the citie of Lõdon, ſhall vſe and weare vppon the Sabboth and holy daye, vnleſſe in time of their trauel out of the ſaid Cities, boroughes, townes, villages, or hamlettes, vpon their head one capp of wool knitte, thicked and dreſſed in England, made within thys realme of England, and only dreſſed & finiſhed by ſome of the trade or ſcience of cappers, vpon paine of forfaiture for euery day not ſo wearing, the ſume of. iij. s. iiij. d. of lawfull moneye of Englande.

Noble men. Lord. Knight.

Officers.

Holy dayes.

Forf.

Iuſt. of aſſ. Iuſt. of p. Shyrile. Turne. Lete. Maiers.

And further bee it enacted by the auchoritie aforeſaide, that Juſtices of Aſſiſe in their circuits, Juſtices of peace in their ſeſſion, Sheriles in their turnes, Stewardes in theire lectes, & lawdays, Maiors, ſhirifes, & baillifes of Cities, boroughs, & townes corporate in theire courtes, ſhall and may enquire, heare, & determine, frõ time to time, all & euery the ſaid offentes, committed & done within the limits of theire ſeueral iuriſdictions & auchorities. And where any ſuch forfaitures ſhall happen to be founde within the precinct of any citie, borough, towne corporate, Lecte, or lawday, then the Maiors, ſhirifes, and baillifes of the ſaid cities, boroughes, and townes, & owners of the ſaid lecte or lawdaye, ſhal haue and enioye the one moytie of the ſaid forfeitures, and the other moitie to be diſtributed at the diſcretion of the rulers and chiefe gouernours of euery ſuch citie, borough, towne, or hamlet where the treſpas ſhalbee tried and founde, among the poore inhabiting within the ſame.

Poore.

And be it further enacted for the better execution of this ſtatut, ỳ the parentes, gardians, gouernoures, and maſters, ſhal loſe and forfaite the penaltie afore ſaid for euery ſuch child, ſeruant, or warde, as ſhalbe aboue ỳ age of vi. yeres, and vnder the age of xii. yeres, and remaining, dwelling, and abiding with any ſuche perſone, which ſhal offende, or do contrary to thys acte, or any thyng therein conteined An. 13. El. cap. 20. Se Drapery. 58. nours. 1. Liueries & retay. Norwich. 2. 3.

Parents. Maſters. Gardians.

¶ *Hauens & Ryuers.*

LEeſtatut. (s. of w. 2. cap. 48. which is in Fiſhe. 1.) ſoit firmement tenu & gardes alouſte a icelle qui Salmon ceux ne ſoient prizes per le dit temps a leſtanks de les molinz naſſourz ſur meſme la paine. Et que nul le peſcheour ne garthman, ne nul auter de ql eſtate ou cõditiõ que il ſoit ne mette deſore enauant en les ewes de Thamiſe, Humber, Ouſe, Trent, ne nul auter ewe du roialme per le dit tẽps, ne per nul auter tẽps del an, aſcuns rees appelles Staukres, nauks rees nengines quecunque, per les q̃ le fry ou broade des Salmõs, Lãprays, ou de auter peſſon quecũques pourra en aſcmaner eſtre prís ou deſtruit, ſur la peine ſuiſdit. Et auxint come cõtenus ſoit en meſme le ſtatut ỳ toutes

Salmon. Wirpoores.

Fiſhing.

Nettes.

Salmon

les ewes en queux salmons sont pris-
ses en le Royalme soyent mises en
defence quaunt al prise des salmons
del iour del natiuitie de nostre Dam̃
tanque al toure de S. Martin, ordi-
nes est & assentus, que les ewes de
Loine, wire, Partir, Ribill', & touts
autres ewes en le counte de Lanca
ster soyent mises en defence quant al
prise des salmons del iour de S. Pi-
chel, tanques al iour de la Purifica-
tion de nostre Dame. Et en nul au-
ter temps del an, a cause que les sal-
monz ne sont pas seasonables en les
ditz ewz p̃ le temps suisdit & en par-
ties ou tielx riuers tont soient assig-
nes, & iurres bones & sufficiants con-
seruatorz de cẽ estatut cõe est ordeigñ
& le dit estatute de W. & q̃ ilz punissiẽt
les trespassours solonq̃ la pein con-
tenuz en m̃ le statut sans ascun sauor
ont faire. an. 13 R. 2 ca. 19.

Lancashire

Conseruat

3. Iust. of p. Conseruat.

2 ¶ Les iustices de la peace ẽ toutes
les counties dengleterre soient con-
seruatours des ditz estatuts è iez coũ
ties ou ilz sount iustices. Et q̃ eux et
cheſc de eux toutz les foits quant ils
poient entendre saruiẽt iez mispris-
nz & defautes attemps enconter les
estatutes auantditez (s. of W. 2. ca. 48.
which is in fish 1. & of an 13. R. 2. c. 19.
before. 1.) Et aurint sarueyent & ser-
chent toutes les gorces en tielx ry-
uers que ils ne soyent trop estreits
pour destruction de tiel frie & bronde
mes de reasonable ouert solõq̃ laũ
all. vses ou accustom̃. Et que mesmez
les Iustices, ou celuy de eux que tro-
ue defaut ou mispriſion enconter iez
estatuts auantditz facent de ceux q̃
sont troues en defaut due punishm̃t
solonq̃s la contenue de m̃z les esta-
tutes. Et que mesmes les iustic met-
tent bones & sufficiants southconser-
uatours de m̃z les estatuts de southe
cux. que soient iures de faire sembla
ble survey, serche, & punishment. sãs

Sumney-wares

Fishe

Conser-natorz

Search

ascun sauour ent faire. Et que oustre
ceo mesmes les Iustices en lour ses-
sions enquergent sibien de lour offi
ce, come al informat̃ des subconser-
uatours auantditz de touts trespas-
ses, mispriſions & defauts faits en-
counter ascuns des points auantditz
& facent venir deuant eux qui soyent
ent enditez, & sils soyent ent convic-
tes eyent imprisonement, & facẽt fin
solonques la discretiõ de mesmes iez
iustices. Et si ceo soit al information
dascun des subconseruatours auant-
dit eit mesme le subconseruatoure la
moitie de mesme le fine. Et pur ceo
que graunte est as citizens de Lon-
dres, per les progenitours nostre sr̃
le roy, que ils poyent remouer & pnd̃
touts les kydelx en les ewes de Tha
mes & Medway, & que ils eient iez pu
nishemẽts ent au roy appourtenãts.
Nostre dit sr̃ le roy en cest present
parliament, de lassente auauntdit ad
graunt q̃ le Maire ou gardein d̃ Lõ-
dres qui pur le temps serra cit la cõ-
seruation des estatuts auantdits. Et
face ent due execution & semblable pu
nishment cõe deuant est ordeine des
Iustices de la peace en la dit ewe de
Thames del pont de Staines a Loũ-
dres, & dillonques oustre mesme le
ewe, & en la dit ewe de Medeway si
loins come graunt est as dits citizenz
coune deuaunt est dit. Anno. 17. R. 2.
capit. 9.

Iustices Enquere

Impris. Fine

Conser-natorz.

London

weres

3 ¶ Lastatiõ des reys & engins ap-
pelles Trinkes & touts auterz maũ-
reis qui sont & soloiẽt estre fiches & at
taches continuelm̃t de noet & de iour
per certaine temps del an, as graũdz
postes, batelx, & anchers a trauers la
riuer de Thamise & auters riuers du
roialm̃ q̃ lestation est cause & occasion
dauri grande & pluis destruction del
bzoode & fry de peſson, & desturbance
del coñ passage des vesselx, cõe sont
les weres, kydelx, ou nulles auters

Nettes Trinkets.

Fishe Passage.

engins

Defend engins soit tout auterment defendu pur tout temps auenir, et que chescun qui les mette ou fiche deuore enauaunt as tiels postes batels ou anchres ou chose semblable pur continuelment estoiser come dit est, et ent soit duement per cours de ley conuict, forfaite au roy C.s. a chescun temps q̄ il en fuit prouue en default. Purueu touts foits q̄ bien lise as possessors des ditz Trinites filz soient dallise pescher ouesq̄ eux en tout temps seisonables e traihants e conciantz per main come auters pescheours ont ouesq̄ auters reies e lion kthants e attachātes les ditz reies as postes, batelx e anchres pur continuelment estoiser cōe dit est. Saluant touz foits au chef liege du roy lour droit title e enheritance en loure pescheries en lewe auantdit e. An. 2. H. 6. ca. 15

Forf.

Chancelor Cōmissiōs. 4 ¶ Le chancellor dengleterre este pour de graunter tiels commission a tout temps que besoigne serra as tiels persones indifferents demurrāts la environs qui a ceo meultz sauent et point entend denquer redresser e amender toutes les defautes en la dit ewe (s. the Riuer of Leye goinge fro ware to Thamise) estoants si bien p diuerses trenches hors du dit ewe faits come de toutes auters mañs estanks kideux gorts ou molynz anuisances de passage dez batelx en la dit ewe estoants ou fait solōq̄ la purport e tenor des estatuts en ℓ cas pur ueur e ordines an. 3. H. 5. ca. 5.

Weres

Ley 5 ¶ An. 9. H. 8. ca. 9. an act was made to endure for three yeres concerning ycleusing of the riu of Ley, going fro Ware to Thamise, of shelues that boates might passe in that riuer.

London 6 ¶ Where the Maire of the Citie of London for the time being is conseruatour hauinge the conseruacion of y̆ water e rtuer of Thamez from the

Than es. bridge of Staines vnto the water of Yendall, e Medewaye it is so y̆ within fewe yeres by tpest of wether e greate abundance of waters in y̆ said riuer of Thames dūs breaches sluces e creekes haue been e growen out of the said riuer of Thames. And by y̆ same, diuers pastures, meddowes, e grounds of diuers psons, ben drowned e ouerflowen, in which breches, sluces, e creekes, e ground drowned the fry ād broode of fishe for the moste parte resteth, and in the same places the said fry e broode in great multitude ben daily taken by the said fishe rie, w̄ vnlawful ingines e netts for baite of eeles e toddes. And also to feding of their hogges, to the vtter destruction of the said frie and broode, without a remedy the rather be prouided. The kynge &c. hath ordeined, stablished and enacted, y̆ the Maire of London and his successours maires for the time being, haue the conseruacion e rule, and like authoritie in euery of the saide breaches, sluces, e creekes, e grounds so drowned and ouer flowē as farre as y̆ water ebbeth and floweth, and touchinge the punition for vsing vnlawfull nettes, e other vnlawful engines in fyshing, lyke as hee and his predecessoures haue hadde or hathe in the same water and Riuer of Thames, wythein the landes afore rehearsed, and to do all lyke correccion and punyshinge ther, concerninge the reformacion e redresse of vnlawfull nettes and engynes, as he and his predecessoures haue vsed and owe to vse in the said Riuer of Thamez. Prouided alway y̆ the Maior of London, or his successors Maiors for the time being haue not the conseruacion ne rule ne auctoritie in any of the said breaches, sluces, creeke e grounde so drowned and ouerflowen wythin the kynges ground, or beynge within kannebys-

Fry

Enging.

Maire of London.

Cōseruac.

Punition Nets

Enging.

London

Kings Ground Franchises

ſes of any perſonne ſpirituall & temporall, as touchinge the punition for vſing vnlawfull nettes and other vnlawfull engynnes in fyſhing, or to do any correccion or punyſhmēt there concerning the reformacion and redreſſe of vnlawful nettes and enginz as the ſaide Maier and hys predeceſſours haue vſed and owe to vſe in the ſayd Riuer of Thamis. Ann. 4. H. 7. capitulo. 15.

Cāterbury

7 ¶ Anno. 6. Henrici. 8. Capitulo. 17. An act is made for clenſing & amending of the riuer at Canterbury, fro Chart to Fordich.

Ouſe Humber

8 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. capitulo. 18. An acte is made concerning the amēding of the Riuer of Ouſe & Humber, & for ỳ pullig downe and anoyding of fiſhe garthe, Pyles, Stakes, & other thinges ſett in the ſaid Ryuers.

Deuon Cornewall Tinworke

9 ¶ Anno. 23. Henrici. 8. capitulo. 8. et Anno. 27. H. 8. capitulo. 23. be twe ſeuerall actes made of one effecte for the preſeruacion of certayne hauens and portz of Plimmouthe, Dermouthe, Teingmouth, Falmouth, and Fowet, and other portz in Deuoñ & Cornewal, and that none ſhould laboure in Tinworke nere the freſhe riuers of theſe hauēs, & that they that labour in Tinworke ſhould ſo doe ỳ ſtones & grauel ſhould not come into theſe hauens vpon a forfaiture, and if anye were ſued or troubled in the ſtanery for executing this act, ỳ thoſe ſuites ſhould be voide, and if he were enpriſoned by ỳ ſtanere, he ſhould be diſcharged by a iuſtice of the peace ſaving the liberties of the ſtanery.

Forf.

Stanery Juſt. of p.

Thamis.

10 ¶ Anno. 27. H. 8. ca. 18. an acte is made for the preſeruacion of ỳ ryuer of Thames of London, againſt thē ỳ annoy the ſtreme making of ſhelnes, diggyng or caſting thinges in ỳ ryuer or carying away of timber or other thinges fro the bankes vppon forfaiture of v. li. ỳ one halfe &c. & an order appointed for taking of balaſt there, & ỳ it ſhalbe lawful to take away any thing fro ỳ ſhelues there &c.

Forf.

Exeter

11 ¶ An. 31. H. 8. ca. 4. an acte is made concerning the mending of the riuer of Exe & the towne of Exeter, & that the maires & officers of Exeter may pluche downe & breake weres, rockes, ſandz, grauel, & other lets in the ſaide riuer and in other places conuenīēt, & to do all other thinges neceſſarye wherby veſſels may haue recourſe in ỳ riuer to ỳ citye paying xx. peres purchaſe for ỳ digginge, or els money to be aſſeſſed as is expreſſed in the act at the election of the owner of the grouñd vpon a forfaiture & payinge to ỳ occupiers for their hurtes &c. with diuers matters at large for this matter.

Vnlade

12 ¶ No perſon or perſons after the firſte day of Auguſt nert comminge do caſt or vnlade out of any maner of ſhippe, crayer, or any other veſſel, being within anye hauen, rode, chanel or riuer, flowing or rūning to any port towñ, or to any city boroughe or towne within this Realme, or any other ỳ kings dominiōs, any maner of balaſt rubbiſh, grauel, or any other wrake or filthe, but only vpō the lāde aboue the ful ſea marke vpon paine ỳ euery ſon & perſones offendynge this act, to loſe and forfaite for euery time ſo offending. v. li. the one halfe to ỳ kig our ſoueraine lord and the other halfe therof to ſuch perrone or perſons as will ſue for the ſame by bill &c. in whiche action &c. Anno. 34. H. 8. cap. 9.

Walaſt

Forf.

Se banks in al.		Paſſage and arriuage,	11.
Caſtels	6.		
Cheſter.	9.	Seuerne in al.	
Fiſhe.	1. 5.	Shippes.	5.
Infection.	1.	Southhamptō.	1.
Ipſwiche.	1.	Triall.	8.
Lee.	1.	weres.	1.
Newcaſtel.	2.		

¶ Hauens

Haukes & hauking.

Haukes

Shirife Proclam.

Costes

4 monthes Shirife.

Conceale

Imprif.

Haukes

Egges

Imprif. Fine

King

Iust. of p.

English haukes

QUicunq; person qui troue faucõ, tercelet, lamer, ou laneret, austres, au auter faucon qui ceo soit, perdie de lour sũr, q̃ maintenant il la port al viscont du countie, & q̃ il face proclamation in touts les bones villes du county, que il ad vn tiel faucõ en garde. Et si le sũr que luy perdist, ou ascun de ces homez veign̄ pur luy challenger, & prove reasonablement que ceo est a son seignior, paye pour ces costages, & eit la faucon, & si nul veigne deins lez quarks mois pur luy challenge, q̃ adonq; le visc̄ eit le faucon, saisaunt gree a celuy q̃ luy prist si soit simple hõe, & si soit gentil hõe, & de estat de auoir faucon, que le visc̄ rebaile a luy le dit faucon, preignant de luy resonable costage pur le tẽps q̃ il auoit en gard. Et si nul eit pris tiel faucon & le concele du sũr a que il estoit, ou a ses fauconers, ou q̃ le port du sũr auantdit, & de ceo soit att̃, eit la pris. 2. ans, & rẽde al sũr le pris du faucon issint concele & emporte sil ad de quoy. Et sil ne eit, plus longe demurre en prison. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 22.

2 ¶ Si ascun emble faucõ & lenporte niẽt seisãt lordinãce d̃ suisdit, soit fait de luy cõe de laron q̃ emble chival ou auter chose. An. 37. E. 3 cap. 19.

3 ¶ No maner of pson, of what cõdition or degree he be, take, or cause to be taken, be it vpon his own groũde or any other mans, the egges of any faucon, gosshauk, laners, or swanes, out of the nest, vpon paine of imprisonement of a yere & a daye, & fine at the kynges will, the one halfe therof to the kyng, & the other halfe vnto y̨ owner of the grounde where y̨ eggez were so taken, and that iustices of y̨ peace haue auctorite by this present act to heare and determine such matter, as well by inquisition as infor-

mation and proues. Also it is &c. that no man beare anye hauke of y̨ brede of England called a Nisse, gosshauk, tassel, laner, laneret, or faucon, vpon paine of forfait of hys hauke to y̨ kig & the said hauke to be at the kings pleasure, & that all such persons that bring anye Nisse hauk, or hauk, or haukes, from any of the parties beyonde the sea, bring a certificat vnder the customers seale of the port where he firste landed with the said hauk or haukes. Or if he cõe out of Scotlãd, then vnder the seale of y̨ warden or his lieutenant of that marche that he cõmeth through, testifying y̨ the same hauke or haukes be of the parties beyõd the sea of Scotland, vpon the same peiñ, & y̨ the person that bringeth any such hauke or haukes to y̨ king shall haue a reasonable reward of y̨ king, or els y̨ same hauk or hauks for hys labor. Also it is ordeined by the same auctoritie, y̨ no man take one eirer, faucõ gosshauk, tassel, or laner, or laneretz, in their warren or woods, or in any other place, nor purposely driue thẽ out of their courtz accustomed, to bree de in, to cause them to goe to other courts to breede, nor slea thẽ, for any hurte by thẽ done, but suffer them to passe at their liberties, vpon paine of x. li. the one halfe thereof to the ptye that will sue for the same, by actiõ of det, by examination before iustices of the peace, informatiõ or otherwise, & the other halfe to the kyng. Prouided alway that the moitie of the forfaite aboue said geuen vnto the owner of y̨ grounde, for taking of swannes egges bee vnto the owner of the sayde swannes, and not to the owner of y̨ grounde. An. 11. H. 7 cap. 17.

Fort. Nisse hauks Certificat Scotland King Hawkes Drive Fort. Egges.

De Felony. 15. Forest. 13.
Fish. 17. Hunting. 2.
¶ Hey.
De Labourers. 38.

¶ *Heires.*

De Abilitie in all. 1.
Apparell. 5. 6.
Auowson. 1.
Cessauit. 2.
Cozoners. 3.
Courts. 2.
Customes & vsages in all.
Det to the kyng. 3.
Discõtinuance of right. 1.
Dower. 1.
Fines. 1. 9.
Franchises. 21.
Hozses. 7.
Inrolments. 3.
Limitation. 3.
Mozdaunc. 1.
Partition. 2.
Receiuers. 2.
Recognisance. 2.
Recoueries. 4.
Rent. 2.
Riots. 9.
Taile. 1.
Treason. 1. 11.
Voucher. 6.
Vses. 9.
Vsurey. 1.
Wardes. 7. 12.
Wark. 1.
Wast. 7.

¶ *Hempe.*

De Flax and Hempe in all.
Husbandry. 4.

¶ *Herforde.*

A. 32. 1. 2. 3. H. & M. ca. 14. it is enacted that the Dean & Chapter of Hereford may reedifie fower milles where fower milles weare destroied or nerre theruntō, & to haue the water fishing pathes, & were as they had before to the other fower milles.

Milles

Fishing were

De Wales. 28.

¶ *Heresie.*

1 In an. 25. H. 8. c. 14. an act was made intituled an act for the punishment of heresy. And by this statut, ỳ statut of. 2. H. 4. cap. 15. was repealed.

2 In an. 31. H. 8. ca. 14. a statut was made for the punishmt of heretikes, cõmõly called ỳ acte of ỳ fire articles. But it was repealed by. 1. Ed. 6. ca. 12.

3 In an. 34. H. 8. ca. 1. an acte was made for the punishemt of heretikes & phibiting certain persons to preache or teache, or to reade scripture in English, and againſt yll bokes. But it was repeled by. 1. E. 6. cap. 12.

Bookes

4 In An. 35. H. 8. cap. 5. an act was made, cõcerning of qualificatiõ of the act of the. 6. articles. But this acte in 35. H. 8. was repeled by. 1. E. 6. cap. 12.

5 In an. 1. Ed. 6. ca. 12. there weare repeled, and from thencefoꝛth made voide by generall wooꝛds all statuts cõcerning doctrine oꝛ matters of religion. But by. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 6. the statutes made An. 5. R. 2. cap. 5. & an. 2. H. 4. cap. 15. & An. 3. H. 5. ca. 7. were reuiued, and after ward repeled by an. 1. Eliz. cap.

Religion

Excommunicato capiendo. 1.
De Citation. 2.
Commissions. 8.
Treason. 27.

¶ *Herons.*

De Hunting. 2.

¶ *Hexamshire.*

The said territoꝛie, fraunchise and libertie of Herham and Herhamshire, with the liberties of the same, may be, is, & shalbe from henceforth taken to be within, and part, parcell & member of the said Cõtie of Noꝛthumberland. And ỳ alwei the pleas of the Crowne, as also all suites betwixt partie and partie, may pꝛocede and haue their due ende and trial wiñ the said Countie of Noꝛthumberland, by and beꝛoꝛe the shirife & Coꝛoners of the said shire, & also beꝛoꝛe the Justices of peace, Justices of gaole deliuerie, Justices of assise, Nisi pꝛius, Oyer and determiner, and other officers, and ethe and euerye of them, as the case shall require, & take effectes as any of the like haue bene, oꝛ ought to be, which haue hapened, oꝛ shal hereafter happen wiñ ỳ sayd Cõtie of Noꝛthumberland, & ỳ frõ henceforth the shirife & other officers of the Cõtie of Noꝛthumberland, foꝛ the time being, may haue full pꝛower & auctoꝛitie to execute his oꝛ their office, & all pꝛocesses to him oꝛ thẽ directed wiñ Herham & Herhamshire, & libertiez of the same, in as ample and large maner, as hee, oꝛ theye maye, should,

Noꝛthumberland.

Shirife Coꝛoners Just. of p. Gaole Ass. Nisi pꝛius Oyer & ter.

Officers Pꝛocess

Franchise

should, or ought to do, within any other parte of the said county of Northumberland, any graūt, priuilege, custome, vsage, libertie, or thing els whatsoeuer hertofore made, claymed vsed, had, put in vre or execution, or enioyed, to the contrarye notwithstanding. Saving to the Bailiffe of the liberties, or other officers of the said Towne of Herham & Herhamshire, or the liberties therof, all liberties and priuileges for executinge of processe, returne of writtes, & otherwise, as they or any of them of right ought to haue before the makyng of this acte. Anno. 14. Eliz. cap. 13. See execution of Tindall. 1. Statutes. 3

Having Bailiffe

Returne of writes

¶ Hyders.

De Corydiners in all.

¶ Hye wayes

Kent.

AN. 14. H. 8. ca. 6. an acte was made authorising George Oglethorpe to laye out a newe hye way in his manner of Hampsted in Cūbrooke, in the weilde of Kente, and to take in seuer, and haue the olde hye waye there. And that any plon within the weilde of Kent, may make of his owne land by the ouerlighte of two Justices of peace, and. xij. men of that hūdrethe, and other hundredes adioininge, a newe waye more commodious, and to haue and to enioye the olde way in seueraltie &c. And after an. 26. H. 8. c. 7. it is enacted, that the said act of. 14. H. 8. shall extende to all places conuenient in Suller where the wayes be noyous.

Just. of p.

Suller

2 ¶ In an. 37. H. 8 ca. 3. is an acte for the amending of the hye wayes betwixt Chester, called Huntingdō lane.

Huntington lane

3 ¶ In Ann. 39. 1. part. ca. 6. is an act made to endure for. 6. yeres, for the repairing of a causey betwixt Bristow and Glouceſter, with diuers deuises at large concerning the matter.

Bristow Glouceſt

4 ¶ The Constable and Churchewardens of euery parish within this realme, shal yerely vpon the Tuesdaye or Wednesdaye in Easter weeke call together a number of the parochians, & shall then elect and chose. iij. honest persons of the parish, to be supervisors and orderers for one yere, of the worckes, for amendement of the hygh wayes in their parish, leading to any market towne, the which persons shall haue authorite by vertue herof, to order and direct the persons and cartages that shalbee appointed for those worckes by their discretiōs, and the sayde persons so named, shal take vpon them the executiō of their said offices, vpon paine euerye of the makyng defaute, to forfaite. xx. s.

Constable. Churche warden

Elect.

Market Order

Forf.

And the said Constable and Churchwardens shal then also name and appoint. iij. dayes for the amending of the sayd wayes, before the feaste of the Natiuitie of S. Jhon Baptiste then next folowinge. And shall openly in the church, the next sunday after Easter gene knowledge of the same. iij. dayes, and vppon the saide dayes the parochians shall endeuour them selues to the amending of the said high wayes & shalbe chargeable thereunto as foloweth, that is to say, euery plon for euery plowe land in tillage or pasture that he or they shal occupy in the same parish, & euery other person kepinge ther a draught or plought shall find and sende at euery day & place to bee appointed, for the amendinge of the wayes in the parish as aforesaid, one waine or carte furnished after the custome of the countreye, with oxen, horses, or other cattell, & all other necessaries, meete to cary things conuenient for the purpose, and also two able men with the same, vpon paine of euerye draught makinge defaute. x. shillings. And euery other houlholder and also

Endeuor

Draught.

euerye

every cottager & labourer be put in sure able to labour, & being nowhere retained by the yere, shall by themselues or one sufficient labourer for every of the, vpon every of the said xiij. dayes worke & trauell in the mendement of the said hye wayes, vpon paine of every person making defaute, to be set for euery daye xij. d. And if any of the tenantes of the parish or any of them, shal not be thought needefull by the superuisours, to be occupied vpō any of the said dayes, that then euery such person that should haue sent any such cariage, shal send to the said worke for every cariage so spared two able men there, to labour for the daye, vpō paine to lose for every man not so set to the said worke xij. d. And euery persone and cariage aboue said, shall haue and bring with the suche shouels, spades, pickes, mattockes, & other tooles and instrumentes, as they do vse to make their vpon ditches, and fences wood, and such as be necessary for their said worke. And all the said persons and cariages, shall do and kepe their workes, as they shalbe appointed by the said superuisours, or one of them eight houres of every of ý said days, vnlesse they shalbe otherwise licensed by the saide superuisoures, or one of them. And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that the stewardes & stewardes of euery leete or lawday, shal therby haue full power and authoritie to enquire, by the othe of the suters of all & euery the offences that shalbe committed within the Leete, or lawdaye, against any pointe and article of this statute, and to assesse suche reasonable fines and amerciaments for ý same as shalbe thought meete by the same stewarde. And in defaulte of suche enquire or presentement, the iustices of peace of euery place or Countie, shall haue auctoritie to enquire of the same offences, whether shalbe committed within the limitts of their commission at euery their quarter sessions, and to assesse suche fines therefor, as they or .ij. of them, wherof one to be of the Quorum, shal think meete. And ý stewarde of euery lete and lawday shal make estreates endented of al the fines, for faitures and amerciamentes, for the defaults presented before hym, & shall deliuer the one parte therof sealed, and signed by hym to the bailife and hyghe constable of euery hundred, rape, lathe, or wapentake, wherein the defaults shalbe presented, and the other halfe to the constable and churchwardens of the parish wherin the defaute was made, the same to be yerely deliuered within fiue fortnightes after the feaste of S. Michel tharchangel, and the clerk of the peace shal make ý like estreates endited of the fines, forfeitures and amerciamentz for ý defaults presented before the iustices of peace, and shal seale, subscribe, & deliuer the same, in like sorte as is aforesaid, the which estreates euery of the shalbe a sufficient warrant to ý said bailife or chiefe constable, to leuy the said amerciamentz, fines, and forfaitures by way of distres. And if no sufficient distresse can be founde by the said bailife or head constable, or if ý said offendor shal obstinatly refuse to paye the said amerciamēt, fine, or forfaiture, and do not paye the same within xx. dayes, after a lawfull demaunde of the same by the said officer, that then euery suche person to forfaite ý double summe that hee should before haue paide. And be it further enacted that euery of the said bailifes & head constable, shal at the least once euery yere, betwixt the first day of March, & the last daye of Aprill, make a true accompte & paiment of all such summes

4 daies

Fork.

Fork.

worke

Leete.

Enquire

Fine.

Bailifes

Constable

Estretes

Distres

Bailifes

Accompte

mes of moneye to the constable and Churchwardens of euerye parishe wherin the offences was committed, or to ij. of them as he shal haue collected vpon any of the aforesaid estreates, vpon paine to forfeit for euery time hee shal not so do .xl.s. And bee it ꝛc. that all fines, amerciamentes and forfaiturs, which shalbe due for any offence, againste the puruey of this estatut, shalbe to the churchwardens of euery parishe wherein thoffences shalbe committed, to be bestowed on the bygh ways in the said parishes, & the said churchwardens shal haue auctoritie to call the said baillifs & heade constable to accompt before the iustices of peace or two of them, whereof the one to be of the Quorum. by bylle of informatiõ or otherwise, ỹ whiche Justices shall haue auctoritie to take the sayd accompt, and to commit the said baillife or head constable to prison, there to remaine vntill hee shall paye all such arrerages as shalbe adiudged by the said iustices, and euery of the said baillifes and head constables vpon their accomptes, shal haue allowed for euery pound he shal collecte and paye, viij. d. for his own peines, and ij. d. for the fees of the clerk of the peace, or clerwarde of the leete, for the estreits endented of euery seueral parishe that they shal deliuer, as is aforesaid, and the successoures of euery churchwardens shall haue the like action of accompte against their predecessoures, as is before appointed againste the baillifes. This acte to continue for eight yeares next after the beginning of this Parliament. And to the ende of the next Parliament then next folowing. Anno 2. & 3. Philip and Marie capitulo. 8. and so it expired.

5 Be it ꝛc. that from henceforth it shal and may be lawfull to all & singuler superuisour and superuisours and orderers of the wooркes for the time being, for the amendement of ỹ said hye wayes thereunto elected and appointed, according to the statut made in the 2. and 3. yere of kyng Philippe and Queene Marie, for the better reparation and amendement of the hie wayes within their seueral parishes, & limittes where they shalbee so made superuisours (if it shall be so to them thoughte necessary) to take & cary away of the rubbish or smallest broke stones of any quarry or quarries, lying and being within the parishe wher they shalbe superuisours without licence, controllement or impechement of the owners or owner, so muche as by their discretions shal be deemed and iudged necessarie to the amendement of the sayd wayes. And that for defaute of any quarrye or quarries, not being within theire saide parishe or limittes, or in defaut of rubbishe not to bee founde in any such quarrie or quarries, it shal and may be lawfull to euery such superuisour or superuisours, for the vse aforesaid, in the seuerall groundes of any person or persons, being within the parish and limittes where they shall be superuisours, and nyghe adioyning to the waye or wayes wherein suche reparations shalbee thoughte necessary to bee made, and wherein gravell, sande, or sinder likewise to bee founde, to digge, or raise to bee digged for gravel, sand, or sinder, & likewise to gather stones lying vpon any landes or grounds within ỹ parish and mete to bee vsed to suche seruice and purpose, and thereof to take and carrye awaye so muche as by discretion of the sayde Superuisours shalbee thought necessary to bee imployed in the amendement of the said hye wayes.

Prouided,

pꝛouided alwayes, that it shal not be lawfull to any such Superuisour or Superuisours, by vertue of this acte, to cause any rubbishe to be digged out of anye quarye or quarries, but onely shall extende to suche rubbish as shalbe founde there redy digged by the owner or owners of the said quarry or quarries, or other wise by hys or their licence and consentment, nor shall not extende or geue auctoritie to any Superuisour or Superuisoures, to digge or cause to bee digged any grauell, sande, or sinder in the houle, garden, or hard, or medowe of any person or persones, nor that it shalbe lawfull by this act to any such superuisour or superuisours to cause anye pittes to be digged for grauell in any seuerall and inclosed grounde, then one onely, and that the same pit or hole so digged for grauell as is aforesaid, shal not by any waye be in bredthe or length aboue .x. pardes at the moste. And that euery such Superuisour as shall cause any such pytte to be made and digged for gravel, sande, or sinder, as is aboue said, that within one moneth next after any such digging or pitte made, cause the same to bee filled and stopped up with earth, at the costes and charges of the parishioners, vpon paine to forfaite to the owner and owners of the soile, wherein any such pitte shalbee made and digged, for euery default, fiue markes, to be recouered by acte of debte, as in other like cases of debt hath ben accustomed. Fort.

Be it therfore enacted, that from henceforth euerye suche Superuisour & Superuisoures, as is aforesaid, shall by force of this act, within the parish or limits where hee or they shalbe superuisours, haue full power and auctoritie to turne anye suche water course or spring of water, being in anye of the sayd hyghe wayes, into anye of the sayd wayes or medowes or pastures adioyning to the same, or into any ditches of seuerall grounde or soile of any person or persons whatsoeuer next adioyning to the said wayes in such maner & forme, as by the discretion of the said superuisours shall be thought meete and most conuenient. And be it further &c. that the hayes, fences, dikes or hedges next adioyning on either side to any high or common fairing way, shal from time to time bee diked, scoured, repaired, and kepte low, and all trees and bushes growing in the hygh wayes cut down by the owner or owners of the ground or soile which shalbe inclosed with the said hayes, fences, dikes, or hedges aforesaid, whereby the said wayes may be open, and the people haue more ready and easy passage in the same. And be it enacted, that from henceforth there shalbe yerelye fiue dayes, during the tyme and force of this statute, obserued, vsed, & implated in reparation and amendement of the sayde hyghe wayes, in like maner and fourme as the sayde fower dayes were limitted & appointed to be obserued & kepte, by the saide statute made in the sayd second and thirde yeares of kynge Philippe and Queene Marye. Water.

And bee it further enacted, by the auctoritie aforesaide, that from henceforth all and singuler such Superuisour or Superuisours, for the time being, within one moneth next after default or offence, made, done, or committed by any person or persons, contrary to the pꝛouision, purpoꝛte, and true meaning of the said statut made in the seconde and thirde yeare of king Phillip & Queene Mary, or contrary to the pꝛouiso, purpoꝛt, & true meaning of this pꝛsent act, shal pꝛsent euerye suche default or offence to the next iustice of peace for the time being Iust. of p.

vpõ.

vpon paine to forfette for euery such defaute and offence, in such sorte not by the presented xl.s. And that euery suche Justice of peas, to whome any suche defaute or offence shalbee presented as is aforesaide, shall certifie the same presentement so to bynd made, at the nexte generall Sessions within the said county, then next after to be holden, vpon paine to forfait for not certifiynge of euery suche presentement, of euery such defaute or offence as is aforesaide fiue pounde. And that the Justices of peace of euerye countye, where the saide defaultes or offences shalbe committed, shal immediatly haue auctorite to enquire of any such defaute or offence committed within the limittes of theire commission at euerye theire quarter sessions, and to assesse suche fines for the same, as theye, or two of them, whereof one to be of the Quorū, shall thinke meete.

Sessions

And bee it further enacted by the authorite aforesaide, that euery Justice of peace shal haue auctorite by this statute vpon his owne proper knowledge, in the open generall sessions, to make presentement of anie byghe waye not well and sufficiently repaired & amended or of any other defaulte or offence committed or doone within the county & limittes of his commission, contrary to the promiss and entent of this statute, or the said statute made in the seconde and thirde yeres of kyng Phillippe and Quene Marye. And that euery such presentment made by anye suche Justice of peace vpon his owne knowledge, as is aforesaide, shalbee as good and of the same force, strengthe, and effecte in the lawe, as yf the same had bene presented, founde, and adiudged by the othe of twelue men. And that for euery such defaulte so presented, yuen aforesaide, the Justices of the peas of the saide comitie, shall immediatlye at the saide generall Sessions, haue auctorite to assesse such fines as to them or two of them, whereof one to be of the Quorum, shalbe thought meete. Saulinge to euerie persone & persones that shalbe touched by anye suche presentement, to haue his, or their lawfull trauers to the same presentment, as they might haue vpon any inditement of trespasse, or forcible entrie, by the lawe of this realme, before the makynge of this statut. And that all suche fines, forfaitures, and amerciamentes to be assessed by the sayd Justices of the peace, at theire generall Sessions, in anye the cases aforesaide, shall bee engrossed by the clerke of the peace of the saide countie, and shalbe toward in suche maner and forme, and employed to suche vses and intentes, as in the said statute made in the seconde and thyrde yeres of kyng Phillip & Quene Mary, is limitted & appointed. This Acte to continue for xx. yeres nexte after the beginning of this present Parliament, and from thence vntil the ende of the parliament thē next to bee holden. Anno 5. Eliz. cap. 13.

Trauers.

Clerke of the peace.

Presentment

¶ Hogges.

¶ Holborne.

¶ Holly dayes & fasting dayes.

An. 5. Eliz. capit. 19. is an acte made prohibiting flesh to be eaten on fishe dayes.

Flesh. Fish.

2. ¶ Anno. 5. Ed. 6. ca. 3. hee appointed which dayes should be kept holy dayes, and which fastinge dayes. And after An. 1. M. 1. Parl. cap. 2. thys acte was repealed.

Feires. 3. 31. 32.
Labozers. 19. 27. Staple. 22.

¶ *Homage & fealty.*

Homage

QUaunt franke home fra homage a son seignioure de que il tient en chief, il tiendza les mains iointes perenter les mains son seignioure, e dirra ilsint. Jeo deueigne vostre hõe de ceo iour en auaunt de vie e de mẽbze, e de terrene honour, e foy vous pozteza del tenement que ieo teigne de vous, saue le foy que ieo doy a nostre seignioure le roy, e a mes auters seigniourz. Quaunt franke home fra fealtie a son seignioure, il tiendza sa mein dertre oustre le lieur, e dier ilsint. Ceo oyes vous mon seignioz R. que ieo W. vous serra fotall e loyal, e foy vous pozteza del tenement q̃ ieo teigne de vouz, e loyalment vous fra les customes e les seruices queur ieo faire vous doye as termes assigne, si moy eide Dieu e ces saints. Quaunt villeine fra fealtie a son seignioure, il tiẽdza sa main dertre oustre le liuer, e dirra ilsint. Ceo oyes vous mon sr̃e R. que ieo W. de ce iour en auãt voz serra fealle e loyal, e foy vous pozteꝛ del tenement que ieo teigne de vous en villenage, e vous serra iustisable de cozps, e des Chateux si moy ayde Dieu e ses Seints. Statut modus faciendi homagium editum. Anno. 7. Ed. 2.

Fealtie

Villaine Fealtie

Se curtesie of England. 1.	Partition. 11.	
Estretes. 2.	Prymer seison. 1.	
Feis. 1. 2.	Tenure. 10.	
Homiot neglegãda	Wardes. 15.	
Mainprise I all.	Repeal not in all.	

¶ *Honors.*

ANno. 37. H. 8. cap. 18. an acte was made for ỹ erectiõ of 4. honours. s. Westm, Kyngstone vppon Hull, S. Osythes, and Donnington, e that the kyng had power to erecte as manye honoures as hee wouldе, and to annere landes to euery of them, and that the freholders and copyholders holde as they did before,

Westm
Kingstone
S. Osythes
Dõington

2. ¶ Anno. 33. H. 8. cap. 37. an acte is made, makyng ỹ maner of Ampthil, e diuers Landes, to bee the honoz of Ampthil, with diuers articles, cõcerning that matter, e the lands appointed to the suruey of the Court of augmentation.

Ampthill

3. ¶ An. 35. H. 8. ca. 38. an acte is made makyng the maner of Grafton, with diuers Landes annexed to the same, to bee the honoz of Ampthil, with diuers articles cõcerning that matter, and the Landes appointed to the surueye of the Court of Augmentatiõs, excepte the landes belonginge to the Duchye of Lancaster, with certaine pzouisions, foz sauing of offices and ancozities to the Justices, wardens, stewardes, lieutenauntes, and Clerkes of the Swanimots, and certaine orders foz woodes and woodsales, e foz payinge and allowinge of fees, e wages and fawel, and reparations e: bouse &c.

Grafton

Lancaster

Swanimot

4. ¶ An. 1. H. 8. ca. 5. an acte was made, makyng the maner of Hampton courte an honour, and a chase made thereunto, and diuers lands limitted to be in the chase and the chase to haue the libertie and pzeminences of auncient fozest chases and warren, e the offenders thereof of the lawes e ozdinaunces of fozest, chases, e warrens to bee punished, as other offenders be in other fozestes, chases and warrens. And the tenaunts, freehol-

Hampton courte Chase.

Fozest

ders copyholders, to enioye their liberties and profitz, and to sence their grounde while it is sowed with corne, and the freeholders to deduct yerely the thirde parte of their rents, & the copyholders to paye halfe their fines and theire duties, seruices, customes and rentes of the tenaunts not to be changed, and diuers other clauses concerning theise matters. See Tenure.2.

Copyholds

Freholders

¶ *Hoppe.*

See Husbandry.7.

¶ *Horners.*

An. 4. E. 4 capit. 8 an acte is made concerning the horners of London to haue the choise of the hornes within .24. mile of London, and for searche of hornes in certain places, with forfaitures. See the statute.

Herche. Forf.

¶ *Horsebread.*

Inholders.

IT may, and shalbe lawfull for euery holteler, or inholder dwellig in any towne or village, beinge a thorough fare, or a common passage within thys realme, and beinge no citie, towne corporate, or market towne, wherein any common baker exercising the occupation of baking, and hath bene prentice at the said occupation, by the space of vii. yeres, is dwelling to make within hys house horsebred, sufficient, lawfull, and of due assise, accordinge as the price of grains of corne that now is, and hereafter shalbe from tyme to tyme, any tyling or thinges mencioned in the sayd actes or statutes of king Richard the second. (s An. 13. R. 2. ca. 8. which is in vitalls. 8. or H. 4. (s An. 4. H. 4 cap. 24. which is in vitalles. 8.) to the contrary not withstanding.

Apprentice

Assise

And be it ꝛc. that yf the horsebread, which any of the saw holtilers or inholders, hereafter shal make bee not sufficiet, lawful, and of due assise, according to the price of graines of corne, as is aboue said: Then the iustices of the peas in euery shire, liberty or franchises within thys Realme, shal haue full power and auctority to enquire, here and determine the sayde defaults and offences of the said holtilers and inholders herafter to be committed against the forme of thys present statute, and to telle such fines, & make like proces thereupon as they commonly vse to do, vpon presentemets of trespas against ỳ peas. And that also likewise, the shirifs in their turnes, and stewards in their leete & lawdayes, shal haue full power and auctorite to enquire, determine euery such defaut and offence of holtilers against the forme of thys present statute hereafter to be committed within the limittes of their iurisdictions. An. 32. H. 8. cap. 41. See Vitailes. 8.

Iust. of p.

Fine.

Proces

Shirifs

¶ *Horses, mares, & Cattels.*

Messages

QUe nul deszore en auaunt prengne nul tiel chiual ne beste en celle manere, (s. to ryde on hastye messanges or business ꝛc.) contre le gree de ceux as queux ils sont. Et si aucun le face, e neit signe ne auctorite du roy, Impryl. sufficient, soit prise e emprison, tanqz il auer fait duement gree al partie. An. 20. R. 2. cap. 5.

Ibid

Carry out

Licence

Licence

Forf.

2 ¶ From hence forth no maner of person ne persons carry or conuey any horse out of this land, wtout the kings licence, vpon paine of forfaiture of the same, or any mare, aboue ỳ value of vi. s. 8 d. wtout the kyngs speciall licence vpō the said paine of forfaiture of the same mare as aforesaid.

or hys deputie receiuing for the sayd mare vi.s.8.d. at the time of the seysour vpon the said forfaiture, or els it to bee no forfaite, and at the tyme of seisour of ỳ said mares or mare, they shalbe prayſed by the head officers of the towne where any suche mare is taken, and there openly to be sold to the best price, and the halfe deale of the ouer price of her, being aboue vi.s.8.d. to be to the kyng, and the other halfe to hym that so seisethe, and the kynges parte therof to be deliuered to the customer of the saide port. And that no maner persone or persones, hereafter carye or conueye any mare or mares out of thys lande, except euery of the said mares so caried, be of the age of iij. yeres at the leaſte, & not ouer the price of vi.s.8.d. paying to the kyng for euery of them, not aboue the value of vi.s.8.d. so to be caried or conueyed in the same porte suche customes as hath ben for mares before vsed. Also for euery mare of more value hereafter by the kings licence after the forme aforesaid conueyed or caried beyonde the Sea, the owner thereof, or hys deputie, assigned, or seruaunt, shall paye vi.s.8.d. for the custome of the same, before it be shipped, vnder the paine of forfaiture of euerye mare so shipped ere they bee customed. And ouer that be it enacted, that yf anye person at the port will geeue for any of the mares so to be caried vij.s. that it be lawful to hym so geeuing, and payinge the sayde vij.s. to take the saide mare yf she be not afore taken by the kynges officer, nor the kinges licence be not in that behalfe aforesaide for ỳ same mare to bee caried, obteined.

Prouided alway that it shalbe lawfull to euery person or persons, being denizens, hereafter to carye horse beyonde the Sea, the kinges licence in that behalfe not obteined for theire owne vse, not intending at the time of the shipping of ỳ same, nor thã fully purposed to sell hym, and that entẽte to bee knowen by the othe of hym ỳ shal do shippe the same horse, taken before the Customer, or sercher of ỳ same porte, thys act notwithstãding. An. n. H. 7. cap. 33.

3 ¶ No maner of person or personez from henceforth, shal cary or conuey any horse, gelding, mare, or colt out of thys Realme, or Wales, or Marches of the same, into anye parces of beyonde the Sea, nor from hẽceforth carry or conuey any Oxen, Steres, Bullockes, calues, kyne, or sheepe, out of this Realme or Wales, or the marches of the same, into any of the said parties beiond the Sea, without the kyngs special licence, vnder hys great Seale of Englande, vpõ peine of forfeiture for euery poll so cõueied contrarie to thys acte xl.s. nor ỳ any persone or persones shall from henceforth bring any such horse, geldigz mares, coltes, oxen, steeres, bullocks calues, kyne, or sheepe, to any hauē, port, or creke, within thys Realme, or Wales, or the marches thereof, to bee caried ouer the Sea oute of thys Realme, without the kyngs speciall licence, vpon paine of forfaiture of euerye suche horse, mare, Oxen, and other cattels aforesaide, so brought vnto any such hauen, porte, or creke, to bee conueyed out of thys Realme into the parties of beyonde the Sea, as is aforesaide.

Prouided alwaye that it shalbe lefull to euerye the kynges subiectes, which for reasonable cause shall entẽde to passe and repas into, and out of thys Realme into any the parties of beyond the Sea to haue, take, and carye with them, out of thys realm, horses, or geldinges, for theyr onely occupation,

Seisure

Prayſed

Solde.

Customer

Cary out

3. yeres

Custome

Forf.

viij.s

Own vse

Othe

Ouer the sea. Cattell

Ouer the sea Licence

Forf.

Journey

occupacion, commoditie and ease in such their iurneis, & not to pretent to sell ꝑ same in any ꝑ parties beyonde the sea, and that entent to be iudged by the othe of suche the sayd subiectes that shal so do ship such horse or gelding, which othe shal be taken before the customers, or any their sufficient deputies or sercher of the same porte, where it shalbe shipped before ꝑ shipping therof. Othe Customers

Prouided also that this acte, nor any thing therein conteined be i any wise hurtful or prejudicial to suche persons as shall conueye Oxen, shepe, or other cattel to ꝑ said town of Calies and marches of the same, for the only vitailing of ꝑ saide towne and marches, so that alwaies euery suche person and persons be bounde before the customers or their lawful deputies of the port, haue, or creke, wher such cattel shalbe shipped by obligacō to the kings vse, in as greate summe as the value of ꝑ catel so to be cōueied ouer, shal amount vnto according to the discrection of the same Customer, that he shal not only conuey the said cattel to the said Town or marches, their to be solde, or otherwise there to bee distributed and spente for the vitaylinge onelye of the same, but also to bringe or sende to the saide customer a sufficient certifycate, within fower monethes nexte after the date of the said obligation, the same certifycat to be sealed and subscribed with the hands of two of the kynges counsel of the sayde towne or marches, and by the Customer or his Deputy of the saide Towne, that the said Cattelles haue bene truely brought without fraude and deliuered to some of the kynges officers or subiectes, inhabiting and abidinge of the saide towne of Caleis or marches there to bee spent for the onely vitaylynge aforesaide. And after that suche customer hathe receiued suche certificat made, sealed & subscribed in due forme (as is aforesaid) he to cancel the same obligation vpon paine of forfaiture of the sum of the said obligation, and after to bring or send the same obligation so Cancelled wᵗ the certificate therevnto annexed, or els for lacke of suche due certificate so to bee made, the sayde customer to bring or sende the sayde obligatiō vncancelled into the kinges Eschequer at the time of makinge of his or theire accompte for the yeare next after the time limited in the saide obligation, ther to remaine vntil true knowledge be had, whether the sayd cattel and euery ꝑte thereof haue beene duelye brought wythout fraude to the sayde Towne or marches for vitailing of ꝑ same as is aforesaide, so as for lacke of suche certificat not made accordinge to the condicion of the said obligation, ꝓcesse may be made in the sayd Eschequer for the recouerye of the penaltye in the sayde obligation to ꝑ kings vse according to reason. And if any customer, sercher, or controller of any port hauen or creke, within this Realme, suffer any suche cattels to be shipped in the sāe, before such obligatiō had, as is aforesaide, or if anye Customer faile in bringing or sendinge into the kynges Escheker at his or theyre accompt the sayde obligation by him to be taken with the certificat, if any be to him brought in fourme as is aboue sayde, that then euery such Customer Sercher, and Controller, suffering anye such Cattel to bee conueyed ouer the Sea contrary to this acte shall lose & forfayte lyke summes as the ptye so shipping or cōueying the same cattel shal doe by vertue of this presente act, and for default of certificat of any suche obligacions and certificat, according to the tenor and effect of this act

Oblig. Cattel Calleis Oblig. Certificat 4. monthes. Fork. Oblig. Proces Oblig. Custome. &c. Obligat. Fork.

euery suche Cuſtomer, ſhall loſe & for-
Forf. faite tenne poundes.
8.li.

Triall And bee it further enacted, that it ſhall not be lawfull to any perſon to carye or conueye anye ſuche Cattel, broughte oute of this Realme, to the
Calleis ſaide towne of Caleis or marches out of the ſaid towne and marches of the ſame, vpon peine of forfaiture for euery poll ſo brought oute of the ſayde towne & marches .vi.s. The one halfe of which forfaitures and penalties, excepte the ſumes of money cõteined in ſuche obligations to be to the king our ſouereign lord, and thother half to the pty that ſhal ſeiſe or ſue for ỹ
Forein plee ſame &c. wherin &c. And if any plees be pleded in anye ſuche action or ſute
Triall not triable in the Realme, nor wtin any ſuche place, wher the kings writ doth run, than by auctho̅itye of thys act euery ſuch ple if any iſſue be take̅ of ỹ ſame ſhal be tried by ỹ verdit of
xij. men xij. men in the ſhire or place, wher anye ſuche action or ſute ſhalbe cõmenced, any thinge to the contrary therof notwithſtanding.

Kings coũ-ſell Calleis Prouyded that it may be leful to ỹ kinges councellers of the ſaid Towne and marches of Calais to conuey out of this Realme to the ſame towne & marches, ſuche horſes, geldings, & mares for theire owne vſes, as they ſhal thinke expedient, not entending, at ỹ
Own vſes ſhipping of them to put them afterwarde to ſale, wherby they ſhould be conueied out of the kings ſaid Towne and marches, and that entente to
Entent Othe bee Iudged by the othe of them, that ſhal ſhip ſuche horſes, geldinges and mares, to be take̅ before the cuſtomer or ſercher or any theire deputies of ỹ ſame porte, hauen, or creeke, where it ſhalbe ſhipped. And ỹ other horſem̃
Men of armes of the ſaide towne & marches, that is to ſay, men of armes, ſperes on horſe back, archer on horſbacke, and ſtoworers, may cary and conney out of this Realme, ſuche horſes and geldings, as any of them cõming into this realme ſhall haue brought with them, or leauyng ſuche horſes or geldings, as they ſhal bringe into this Realme, or comming hither within this Realm without any horſe or gelding, may liberally carie and take with them to ỹ ſaid Towne of Calies and marhez other horſes and geldyngs of the breding of this realme for theire own vſes, wtin and without the ſame towne Own vſes and marches this act or any thig therin contained to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouided alwayes, ỹ this act or any thing therin mencioned be not in any wiſe hurteful or p̃iudicial to the maiſter of the kigz horſez, now Maiſter of the horſe and hereafter to be for ſuch thinges & commodities as ſhal and do concerne his office, any thing in this act to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouided alſo, that ỹ warde̅ of the v. portz now Lord ward being, or hereafter to be may yearely at his pleaſure geue vi. horſes or gel vi. horſes dings, & no more within one yere, at one or diuers tymes, vpo̅ like pein as is aforeſaid, to anye perſon or perſo̅s into the partz beyonde the ſeas, beig in amitie with the kingz heighnes or his ſucceſſours, this act or any thinge therein cõtained notwithſtãding. This act to continue vnto the laſt daie of ỹ nert parlement.

Prouided alway ỹ it ſhalbe lefull to any of the kings ſubiectes to carye or ſend to any parties of beyõd ỹ ſeaz anye mares, wherof the price of anye one mare ſo to be caried, doth not extẽd to vi.s.8.d. in like maner as they might do before the makig of this act any thinge in this act to the contrary hereof notwithſtãding. An.22.H.8.ca.7 And after an.28.H.8. ca.6. This act was continued to the laſt day of the next pliam̃t. And after.an.31.H.8.c.7

th's

this act was cõtinued to the last day of the nert parliemẽt. And after an. 37 H.8.ca.23. this act was cõtinued vnto the last daye of ẏ nert plement.

And after an. 7. E. 6. c. 11. this act was reuiued and cõtinued vnto ẏ last day of the nerte parlement. And after. an 1. M. 1. parliemento ca. 13. this act was continued vnto the last day of ẏ nerte parlement And after an. 1. M. 2. parliamento. capitulo. 13. this act was cõtinued to the last day of the next parlement. And after. an. 1. & 2. P. & M. c. 16 this act was continued to the last day of the nert parliemẽt. And after an. 2 & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. this act was continued to the last day of the nert parliemt. And after an. 4. 5. 6. P. & M. it was cõtinued vntil the last day of the nert parliament.

4 ¶ It shalbe lawefull to euery person and persons beinge the kigs subiectes and inhabiting in the forsaydes marches for againste Scotland to arrell any Scottish man, leding or conueying any suche horse, geldinge or mare, out of this Realme into ẏ saide realme of Scotland, and ẏ the moity or one halfe of the price of the sayde horse gelding or mare shalbe to ẏ vse of the seisour & arrestour of ẏ same after due triall of the same made, & the other moitye to the Kinges heighnes An. 23. H. 8. ca. 16

Scotland.

5 ¶ Euery person and persons, as well spiritual as temporal, of what estate, degree or condicion so euer hee or they bee, which at this present tyme or at any time hereafter, shal haue anye parke or grounde enclosed wyth hedge, diche, walle or pale, wherin any dere is, or hereafter shalbe vsually kept for game, conteining the quãtity of on mile in compas and is, or shalbe seised therof in fee simple, fee taile, or for terme of life, in possession to his or their own proffit & behoue, ẏ euery suche owner of euerye such park and ground, being in his own hand, & euery fermer of euery such park or ground beinge letten to ferme from the firste day of May, that shalbe i the yere of our Lord God 1537. shal kepe for euery such parke or ground being enclosed, as is aforesaide as lõg as ẏ same park or ground enclosed shalbe vsed & kept with dere in the same for gães two mares being not spaied, apt and able to beare foles, eche of thẽ of the altitude or heighte of xiii. handfulz at the leaste, to be measured from the lowest parte of the houe of the fote vnto the highest parte of the shoulder, euery hãdful to contein foure inches of the hãderd, vpõ pain of forfaiture of xl. s. for euery month, lackige the said mares cõtrary to this act. And ẏ euery suche owner or fermer of parke or grounde, whereof the cõpas is four miles and aboue vpõ pain aforeexpressed shal keepe for euerye suche parke iiij. mares beinge not spaide, apte, and able to beare foles, of the altitude, or height of xiij. handful at ẏ leaste to be measured, as is aforesaid

Parke Ground enclosed.

2. mares.

xiii. handfull

Forfl.

4. mares

Prouided, that yf it shal happen anye of the saide mares by mischãce or casualtie for to die, that then the Lord owner or owners of the saide mares puting or bying others of like height & altitude, as is before limitted, within iii. moneths next after the death of ẏ same marez, shal not incurre the danger and penaltye of this statut, anye thinge before rehersed to the cõtrary notwithstandinge.

Die

3. moneths

And it is also enacted by authoritye afore saide, that the Lord, owners & fermers of al parkes and grounds inclosed as is aboue rehersed, limitted, & appointed by this acte to kepe marez shall not at anye time after the sayde first daye of Maye, whiche shalbe in the yere of our lord God. 1537. willig-

Couered 14. handfull

ly suffer any of the said mares to bee couered and lept with any stoned hoꝛse vnder the stature of xiiij. handefuls to be mesured in foꝛme afoꝛe reherssed, vpō paie of foꝛfaiture of xl.s. The moitie of al which foꝛfaitures shalbe to the king our soueraigne loꝛd and ẏ other moitie thereof to ẏ partye that wil sue foꝛ ẏ same in any court of our saide soueraigne loꝛde the king by action. &c. in whiche action. &c.

Foꝛf.

¶ Pꝛouided alway, that this act extende not to charge the loꝛd owner oꝛ owners of any parke oꝛ ground, inclosed within the counties of Westmerlande, Cumberland, Noꝛthūberland, and the bishopꝛick of Durham, noꝛ any of thē to kepe any mares, foꝛ any park oꝛ parkes, grouūd oꝛ grouūds enclosed, as is afoꝛesayde, lyinge in ẏ sayde counties of Westmerland, Cūberland, Noꝛthumberland, and ẏ bishopꝛicke of Durham, otherwise thā they haue oꝛ might haue don befoꝛe ẏ makig of this act. Noꝛ also shal extēd to charge the loꝛds, owner oꝛ owners of any parke oꝛ parkes, oꝛ grouūdes enclosed with the finding of anye mares tharbage of which parke oꝛ parks, is commō to the tenants & inhabitātes of the townships next adioyning to ẏ same park oꝛ parks, anye thing i this pꝛesent acte made to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. An. 27. H. 8. capitulo. 6.

Places Except

Comon

6 ¶ No commons oꝛ commonars within any Foꝛest, Chase, moꝛe, marish, heth, common wast, ground, noꝛ anye Officer oꝛ Officers of oꝛ within anye of the said Foꝛestes oꝛ Chases, oꝛ anye other person oꝛ persons what soeuer he oꝛ they be at any time after ẏ last day of marche, which shalbe in ẏ yere of our loꝛd God 1543. shal haue oꝛput to pasture in, to oꝛ vpō any such ground, foꝛest, chase, moꝛe, marish, bether, comon, oꝛ wast ground, any stoned hoꝛse oꝛ hoꝛsez, being aboue ẏ age of ij. yere, and not beig of the altitude and height of xv. handfuls, to be mesured from the lowest parte of the hofe of ẏ foꝛefote vnto ẏ highest part of the wither, and euerye handful to cōtein 4. inches of the standerd to pasture, fede oꝛ be in oꝛ vpon any of the said foꝛestes, chases, commons, moꝛes, marisshes, heathes, oꝛ wast grounde with in any of the shires and territoꝛies of Noꝛfolke, Suffolk, Cābꝛige, Buckyhuntington, Essex, Kent, Southāpshire, Noꝛthwilshire, Oxfoꝛde, Barke. Woꝛcester, Glouceſter, Somerset, Noꝛthwales, Southwales, Bedfoꝛd, Warwike, Noꝛthampō, Yoꝛkshire, Chelshire, Stafford shire, the coūty of the Citye of Yoꝛke, the Towne and libertye of Glocester, the county of the Towne of Kingston vpon Hul, the Countye Palantine of Lancaster, the County of Salop, Leicester, Herfoꝛd, & Lincolne, oꝛ withe any of thē, noꝛ shall put to fede oꝛ pasture anye stoned hoꝛse oꝛ hoꝛses, beig aboue the sayd age of two yeares, and not beig of the altitude and heighte of xiiij. hāds full to be measured as is abouesayde, within oꝛ vpon anye like grounde oꝛ grounds as bens above witten, lyinge oꝛ beinge within any other shire of this realme, noꝛ within anye of thē vppon payne of foꝛfaiture of the saide hoꝛse oꝛ hoꝛses, whiche shalbe so foūd in, oꝛ vppon anye suche grounde, Foꝛest, Chase, moꝛe, marish, heath, common oꝛ wast ground, at any tyme after the sayd laste day of Marche, which shalbee in the sayde yere of our Loꝛd God, a M. D. xliij. contrary to the foꝛme of this statut. And it shalbe lawful to euerye person and personns that shall finde anye suche hoꝛse oꝛ hoꝛses contrarye to the foꝛme of this estatute, to seise the same in maner & foꝛme folowing, that is to say, the sayde

Foꝛest, wast &c. Stoned hoꝛse.

Shires

Stoned hoꝛse 2. yere old 14. handfull

Foꝛf.

Seile

persone

persone or persons so finding any hor se or horses, contrarye to this acte in anye Forest, Chase, common more, marishe, heathe, or wast ground with in the saide shires or other limittes aforesayde, or in anye of them, shal first go vnto the keper or kepers of the same forest or chase, or to his deputie or deputies, or to the Constable, Bailyfe, hedborough, burtholder or tithing man of anye Townshipp nerte adioninge vnto the sayde place, where the said horse or horses shalbe. And shall commaund, or require him or them or any of them, in the kings behalfe, to go with him or them to bringe euerye such horse or horses, as he or they shal thinke to be there feedyng and going contrarye to this estatut, to the nerte pound, and there the saide horse & horses to be measured by anye of ỳ same officer or officers, in the presence of iij other honest men to be named and appointed by the sayde officer, and if it so be found, that the same horse or horses be contrary to this acte, that than it shalbe lawfull to euerye such person and persons, that shall so challenge and sease the saide horse or horses, as beefore is sayde, to take & retaine the same horse or horses, and euerye of them, to his owne vse, as his owne proper goodes and cattalles for euer, without let interruption, veracõ, sute, or troble of the owner, or owners of them or any of thẽ, or of any other person or persons. And it is further ẽacted by the authoritie abouesayde, ỳ if any of the saide kepers, their deputie or deputies, baillifes, Constables, hedborroughes, burtholders, or tithingmẽ, or any of ỳ saide thre other honest men, which shalbe required to be at ỳ measuring of the saide horse or horsez as is beforesaid, do refuse to doe, as is aforesaid, or els do not truly measure suche horse and horses, that thẽ euery suche baillife, keper, deputy, or deputies, cõstable, hedborough, burtholder and tything man, and the saide three honest persons to be named as is afor saide, & euery of thẽ not doing, & refusing to do his or theyr duty in the premisses shal forfait & lose xl.s. for euery tyme so refusing to do, or not doing as is aforesaid. the one halfe thereof to be to the kinge, & ỳ other halfe therof to ỳ partye ỳ will sue &c. in which action none essoigne &c.

Keper Officer

Bound Measured. Presence

Retaine.

Kepers Officers.

Refuse Not truely

Forf.

¶ Prouided alway ỳ this act shall not etrende to any stoned horse or horses, that shall happẽ once in any yere after the said laste day of Marche, to breake, escape, or go out of anye seueral pasture or ground against the will and minde of the owner or possessour of suche horse or horses, into anye of ỳ said forestes, chases, mores, marishes, hethes, commons, or waste groundz, so that the saide horse or horses so breaking, escaping & going out do not remain or abide in the said forest chases mores, marishes, heathes, commõ or waste groundes, or any of them, by ỳ space of foure days nert after sufficiẽt and open notice and knowledge, greuen at the dwellyng house of the owner of the said horse or horses, or after open publication thereof made vpõ a sunday, or other festiual day in the parish church wher the owner or possessour of suche horse doth dwel. And be it &c. that all forestes, chases, cõmõs, mores, marishes, heathes, and waste groũdes within this Realme of Englande and Wales, and the marches of the same, and euery of them shalbe driuen at ỳ feast of S. Michael tharchãgel nert comming, or within .xb. dates than next after, & so yerely to bee dryuen by the lordes owners or possessioners, of the said forest, chases, or by ỳ officers of the same, and by the Constables, hedborroughs, baillifes, burI.iij. tholders

Stoned horse

Escape

Not abyde

4. dayes Notice

Publication

Forestes

Driuen

sholders, and tithing mē, within whose offices & precincts & limites, the cō mons, moores, marish, heaths, & waste grounds beinge oute of Forestes & chases be or lie, vpon paine of xl.s. to be forfaited to our said soueraign lord the king, by vertue of the said officers bailliffes, constables, hed boroughes, burshoulders, and tithing men, as often & at euery tyme as the said dyrike shalbe omitted or lefte vndone or not effectually done within xv. dayes after the saide feaste of S. Michael tharchangel as is aforesaide. Forf.

And it shal also be lawfull to ỹ saide lordes owners and possessioners of the sayd forestes and chases, by theire officers of the same, and by the Constables, Bailiffes, hedboroughes burshoulders, & tithing men, and euery of them, within the limittes of their offices, to make like dyrik of the saide forestes, chaces, commons, moores, marysshes, helbes, and waste groūds at any other season & time of the yeare whāsoeuer and as often as they shal think meete and conuenient. Dyrike

And furthermore be it enacted, that if in any of the said dyrikes there shalbe found any mare, fily fole, or geldinge that thē shalbe thought not to be able nor like to growe to be able to beare foles of reasōable stature, or not able nor like to grow to be able to doe p̄fitable labours by the discrecion of the dyuers aforesaide, or of ỹ more nūber of thē, thē the same dyuer or dyuers, shal cause the same vnprofitable beastes and euery of them to be killed, & ỹ bodies of them to be buried i ỹ groūd or otherwise bestowed, as no noyāce therby shall come or growe to the people, there nere inhabitinge, or thither resorting. And it is &c. that the iustices of peace in euery shire, riding, & other place in theire quarter sessions to beek̄pt and holden by vertue of ỹ kings commission of the peace to them directed, and all Stewardes of Letes and Lawe dayes in the same Letes & Law dates, shall haue authority by this acte, to enquire of all defaultes, contemptes, omissions and offences, contrary to the effects aboue written and euery of them. And all presentementes thereof to be found in anye of the sayde Letes and law dayes shalbe certified by the Stewarde or deputye, Stewarde or courtholder of the same lete or law daye, in the nert generall Sessions of the peace, to be holden in the county where suche presentmente shalbe foūd or had, or vnto the custos Rotulorū of the same shire, within xl. dayes nert after that p̄sentment made whiche Justices of peace in theire quarter sessions of the peace shal haue power and authority by this acte to here and determine euerye suche presentemēt before themselues found, or in anye of the saide letes or lawdates to be presented & certified, as is aforesaid, as well by examination as otherwise, and yf anye suche Steward deputie Sewarde, or courtholder aforesaid, imbesill or conceale any suche p̄sentment, or do not certifie the same, as is a fore writtē, euery of them, so offending, shall forfait and lose for euery suche offence xl.s. Thone halfe of euery suche forfaiture, & of euery other of the forfaitures afore writtē to be to the king, & the other halfe to the p̄son or persons, that will sue for the same before the sayde Justices of Peace in in theyr sayd quarter Sessions, by bil or informacion, whiche Justices shall haue full power and auctority by vertue of this acte, to heare & determine euery such offence, aswell by examinacion as otherwise as is before mencioned. And be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that no p̄son or persons, after the feaste of S. Michael Mare Fole Gelding Mare. killed. Iust. of p. Stewardes Letes Presentmēts Certified Custos rotulorum. within 40 dates. Iust. of p. Determine Conceale Not certifie Forf.

the

Pasture infect

the archangell nexte comming, shall haue or put to pasture anye horse, geldinge, or mare, infect with scabbe or maunge, in, or to or vpon anye of the said Forestes, chases, moores, marysshes, hethes, commons, wast groundes, or common fieldes: vpon peine to forfait for euery horse, gelding, or mare so infect, pasturinge in anye of the said, groundes ten shillings which offence shalbe inquirable and presentable before the steward in euerye leete, as other cõmon annoisances be. And the forfaiture thereof to be to the lord of the same lete, wher the said offences shalbe presented.

Comen

Forf.

Prouided alwaie, that this acte or anye thing therein conteined, shal not extend nor be prejudicial to anye person or persõs, hauing any stoned horse or horses, vnder the heights & altitudes aboue mencioned, for or concerning the hauinge or putting anye of the saide horses to feeding in, or vpon anye comon or other wast groundes, wher any mares, or fillies be not vsed nor suffred to be fed, pastured or kepte An. 32. H. 8. ca. 13.

Stoned horse.

Used.

7 Euerye archbishope & Duke of this realme from and after ye feast of S. Michael the archãgel which shalbe in the yere of our Lord god 1544. shal haue, finde, kepe, sustein and maintei of theire owne proper horses, & at their proper cost & expenses, iij. stoned trotting horses for the saddle, euery horse of the same to be in age iij. yeres. & by ward in height xiij. handfuls reconing & accounting to euery handful. iiij. inches of the standerd to be mesured frõ the nether part of the hear of ye houfe vnto the vpper parte of ye widersons, that is to say, ye vpper part of ye shoulders, vppon paine ye euery archbishop & duke lacking the number of the said horses to them aboue limited after ye said feast by the space of iij. monethes, shal lose and forfait for euery horse so lacking, as often as they or any of thẽ shal so lacke them by the said space of iij. monethes. xx. li. The one moitye therof to ye king, & ye other moitie, to suche as will sue for the same by bil &c. in which suites &c. And ye euery Marques and Earle of this realme, & also euery Bishop of this Realme, ye yerely value of whose bishopricks is of ye yerely value of a M. pounde or aboue, shal after the feaste of S. Michael the archãgel, haue, find, kepe, sustein and maintein of their proper horses, & at their proper charges & expenses, fiue stoned trottinge horses for the saddle, of thage & height aforesaid, vppon the peine aboue specified, to be losse & recouered to the vse and in suche forme as is afore remẽbred. And that euery other Bishop of this Realme, whose Bishoprick is of the yearely value of a M. markes & aboue: And euery vicount and Baron, hauing lãdes, tenementes, fees, annuities, or offices for terme of his life, to the clere yerely value of a thousand markes or aboue vpon like paine as is aforesaid, shal after the said feaste of S. Michael, haue finde, keepe, sustain & maintein three stoned trottig horses for the saddle, of thage and height afore mencioned, vpon ye paine aboue specified, to be lost, forfeit and recouered in manner as is aforesaide. And that euerye other bishop, vicount and Baron of this realme, not afore mencioned, and also euerye Spiritual persone, hauing benefices or promocions to the yerely value of fiue hundreth markes: And euerye Temporall person, hauinge Landes, tenementes, offices, fees, or annuities for terme of his life, in his own right or his wiues, to the yerely valu of six hundred markes, after the said feaste of saint Michael, shal haue, finde, kepe, sustein & maintein two stoned trotting

Archbishop Duke

vii horses

3. yere olde

14. handful

horses 3. monthes Forf.

Marques. Earle Bishop

5. horses

Forf.

Bishops

Vicount Baron.

Forf.

iii. horses

Bishop Vicount Baron Spirituall persons

Temporall persons

6. C. marks

2. horses

ting hoꝛses foꝛ the saddle in maner & foꝛme, and vppon the payn afoꝛe reherſed.

Spiritall persons.

And that euery other Spiritual pſon, being vnder ẏ degree of a biſhop hauinge benefice oꝛ pꝛomociõs to the clere yerely value of a hundꝛed poũdz oꝛ aboue, and not to the yerely value of fyue hundꝛed markes. And al and euery other perſon Tempoꝛal not afoꝛe mencioned, whoſe wyfe, after ẏ feaſte of S. Michaell the Archangell nexte heafter mencioned in this acte ſhall were anye gowne of Silke, oꝛ whoſe wife ſhal weare any Frenche hoode oꝛ bonet of velvet, with any habilement, paſſe, oꝛ edge of golde, ple, oꝛ ſtone, oꝛ any chain of Gold about their neckes, oꝛ in their parteletes, oꝛ in anye apparel of their body, ſhal after the feaſte of S. Michael tharchangel, whiche ſhalbe in the yere of oure Lord God a M.D. xlv. haue ſide, kepe ſuſtaine & maintaine, as is afoꝛeſaid, one ſtoned trottinge hoꝛſe foꝛ the ſaddle, vpon the peine, that euerye ſuche ſpiritual perſon, vnder the degree of a biſhop, hauig lãdes, tenemẽts, benefices oꝛ pꝛomocions to the yerely valu of a C. poundes, and not to the yerely valne of fyue C. markes, as is afoꝛeſayde: And euery other tempoꝛal pſõ: whoſe wife after the ſaid feaſte of S. Michaell ſhall weare anye gowne of ſilk, oꝛ whoſe wife ſhall weare anye frẽchood, oꝛ bonet of velvet, with any habilment paſſe oꝛ edge of golde, ple, oꝛ ſtone, oꝛ anye chaine of gold about their necks, oꝛ in their partlettes, oꝛ i any apparel of their body ſhal loſe & foꝛfait foꝛ euery time that any of thẽ ſhal want oꝛ lacke by ẏ ſpace of thꝛee moneths one trotting ſtoned hoꝛſe of ẏ height and age afoꝛeſaid, ten poũdz the one moitie therof to the kinge, & the other to ſuche as will ſue foꝛ ẏ ſãe in ſuche foꝛme as is afoꝛe mencioned.

Tempoꝛall persons.

Apparell Frẽchehode Bonetale

Chaine

1. hoꝛſe

3. wonethes C.li.

And be it enacted by auctoꝛitye afoꝛeſaide, that the Juſtices of aſſiſes, and juſtices of peace, ſhall haue poweꝛ & auctheꝛity wỹn the limittes of theyꝛe auctheꝛity, to here and determine the defaultes done contrary to this act, as well by pꝛeſentment as in foꝛmation and to make ſuche pꝛoces vppon anye pꝛeſentment and infoꝛmacion afoꝛe them, as in any other caſes of treſpaſſes and contemptes done againſte the fourme of any ſtatutes, & ſhall ſet noe leſſe fine noꝛ paine vppon ſuche pſõs as ſhalbe conuicte by confeſſiõ oꝛ tryall foꝛ offending thys acte, than is aboue limitted. And foꝛ the better obſeruacion of this acte, be it furder oꝛdeined by auctheꝛitye afoꝛeſaid, ẏ euery Shiriffe in anye ſhire of this realme ſhal do his diligence and good indeuour to ſearche & knowe by vertue of his office, all defautes done oꝛ committed by anye perſon oꝛ perſons, in lackinge of hoꝛſes cõtrary to this act, as ſhall happẽ within the ſhire wher he is ſhiriffe, and ſhal once in ẏ yeare that is to ſaye, in the terme of ſainte Michael certifie the ſaide defaultes if anye be, into the kinges Eſchequer, by writinge vnder his ſeale to ẏ intẽt that pꝛoces may be made againſte the offendours accoꝛdingly. And that euery ſuch certificate of the Shꝛiff, ſhall be of as good foꝛce and effect againſte the offendoures of this acte, as anye infoꝛmacion thereof in the ſayde Eſchequer. And in caſe any ſhalbe cõuict vpon any ſuch certificates by confeſſion oꝛ triall, accoꝛding to ẏ courſe of the laive, then the ſheriffe makige ſuche certificate, ſhal haue one moity of the foꝛfaiture, and the kings maieſty the other moitye therof. Pꝛouided alwaies, that no perſon ſhalbe impeched, moleſted oꝛ troubled foꝛ any offece done cõtrary to this act, by byll, action, infoꝛmacion, pꝛeſentement, oꝛ

Justices

Pꝛoces

Shirife. Diligence

Certifie

Infoꝛmatiõ

Moitie

certi-

certificates of the shiriffe vnlesse that such bill, action, informacion, presentement, or certificates be made or had, within one yeare nexte after the office done contrary to this act, any thig in this act to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouyded alwais that this acte nor any thing therin conteined, shal extend to any sonnes & heires apparaũt of any Duke, Marques Earle, Vicount, or Baron, nor to the sonnes, or heires apparant of anye other person, hauing landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, to the yearely value of fyre hundred markes or aboue, to bynd or compell anye such heyres apparaunt, to finde or keepe anye horses by vertue of this act in the life of their fathers, excepte suche sonne & heyres apparant haue lãdes, tenemẽtes, annuities, fees, or offices, to the yerely value of. v. hũdred markes, but that euery suche sonnes and heirs arparant, except before excepted may do as they did or mought do afore the making of this acte, any thing in this act to the contrary therof notwithstãding.

within one yere.

Heire apparant

vl. C. mkes

Except

Fees.

¶ Prouided alwaies, ẏ yf any such sonne and heire haue landes, tenemẽtes, hereditamẽtes, fees, offices, or annuities, for terme of life in his owne righte, or in the right of his wife to ẏ clere yerely value of. v. C. markes, that then such sonnes and heires hauing suche landes, tenemetes hereditamentes, fees, offices, or ãnuities, to ẏ clere yerely value of v. C. marke as is aforesaid, shal finde, kepe, sustaie, & mainteine one trotting horse for ẏ sadle in fourme aforesaide, vpõ the pain of xx. li. to be lost and forfait for euery thre months that any sonne and heire shall lacke & want a trottinge stoned horse, as is aforesaide.

Heire

v. C. marks

1. Horse

Fork.

¶ And be it prouided and enacted by auctority aforesaid, that yf the wife of any pson or person were anye velvet in the lininge or other parte of her gowne, other thẽ in the cuffes or purfyes of suche gown, or els weare any velvet in her kirtle, or weare any petycote of silke, that then the husbande of euerye suche wyfe, shal find one stoned horse of the stature aboue in this acte recited, or shal incur ẏ abouesayd penaltie and forfaiture of x. li. to be leuied & recouered as is afore declared.

wife Velvet Gowne

Kirtle Peticote

Horse

Fork.

¶ Prouided also that thys acte or anye thing therein conteined shall not extend to charge any person or persons, whose wife or wives shal weare any of the apparel or things aboue rehersed, during the time suche wife or wifes shalbe devorced from their husbãd or husbands or shall willingly absent her self from her said husbande, & during suche absence shall weare anye of ẏ apparell or other thigs afore recited.

Devorce Absent

¶ Prouided alwais that heirs within age, being wardes, whose landz, tenements, and hereditamentes, amoũte to the yerely value of. cc. li. shal not be compelled by auctority of this acte til they come to their full age to kepe any horses, although ẏ wives of such heires within age weare any gowne of silke, or any frẽch hoode or bonet of velvet with any habiliment paste or edge of golde, perle, or stone, or anye chaine of golde about their neckes, or in their pretets, or in any apparell of their body, any thing in this acte to ẏ contrary notwithstãding.

Heires within age CC. li.

wife

¶ Prouided also that if al or anye ẏ horses kept by vertue of this act, shall happen to be killed maimed or lost, in the seruice of the kinges warres, that then in euery such cases the owners of suche horse or horses so killed maymed perished or lost in ẏ wars, shall haue liberty by the space of two yeres nexte after suche chance of killing, maimig perishing or losig their horses to prouide other horses in ẏ stede & place of

Killed Lost warres

2. yeres.

of the horses so killed, maimed, perished or lost in the wars, without anye dager, losse, or penaltye of this act, anything in this acte to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding. Prouyded also ẏ cart horses, or sumpter, shal not bee taken, reputed or rekned for any such horses, which any person is, or shalbe bounde to kepe by vertue of this acte. Anno. 33. H. 8. ca. 5.

Carthorses

8 ¶ If any person or persons after ẏ first day of Januarye next comming do sell, exchange, geue, conuey, or deliuer into the realme of Scotlande to the vse of anye Scottish man, or do cary, geue, exchãge, sel, send, conuey, or deliuer into any place beyonde ẏ Sea out of this realme, or the dominions of ẏ same, any horse, gelding, or mare, without special licence therfore to be obteyned of the kings highnes, or hys heirs, vnder the greate seale of this realme, or vnder the priuie signet, or if any person or persons after the said first daye of Januarye, do sell, exchaunge, geue, or deliuer to any scotish man wtin this realm of England, or Walez, ẏ towne of Warwik or the marches of ẏ same, to thentent to be conueid into scotland any horse, gelding or mare, or do conuey or cary any horse, mare, or gelding into any forreine parties beyond ẏ sea, wtout lyke special lycẽce obtained of the kings highnes, or of his heires, vnder ẏ great seale, or priuie signet, as is aforesaid, ẏ then the same pson & psons so offending cõtrary to this act shal lose and forfaitt to our soueraigne lord & his heires, ẏ same horse, mare, or gelding so caried & cõueied, & shall also lose & forfaitt the summe of xl. li. for euery suth horse, gelding or mare soo to be cõueied & caried in form afore said, wherof the one moitie to be to ẏ king, & ẏ other moitie to him or thẽ ẏ will sue for ẏ same, by information, action of det &c. wherin &c. And ẏ also al and euery pson & psons so offendinge contrary to this act, shal suffer imprisonmẽt by the space of one whole yere.

Scotland

Weyond the sea Licence

Sper. Deliuer Scotland

Entent

Licence.

Forf.

And be it further enacted by auctority aforesaide, that it shalbee lawfull al well to the warden and wardens of ẏ East, West, and middle marche for ẏ time bring in their wardein courtes, as also to all & euery the kinges Justices of peace, in euery shire, as well in Englãd as in Wales, in theire quarter sessions, to enquier of al and euery offence or offences here after to be perpetrated & committed or done contrarye to this acte. And that it shalbee lawfull to all and euery person and persons, beinge the kinges subiectes, to arreste & imprison euerye Scotishe man, and al, and euery other persõ or persons, whiche shal lead or conueye contrary to the meaning of this act, any such horse, geloing, or mare, out of this realme into the said realm of scotlãd, or into any other forei place beyõd the sea, other then such persons as hereafter, shal haue sufficient warrant by, or from the kings highnes or hys heires, vnder his or their greate seale or priuy signet, accordinge to the meaning of this act. Prouyded alwaies, & be it enacted by thauctority aforesaid, that if ẏ kinge oure soueraigne Lord his heyres or successors, at anye time hereafter vnder his great seale or priuy signet do gene licẽce to any pson or psones, to carye or conuey anye horses mares, or geldings, into Scotland, or into any other parties beyond the sea or els do gene auctority or commaundemẽt to any person or persons, by warrant, vnder the kings great seale, to licence anye other person or persons to cary, or conuey anye horses mares, or geldinges into Scotlande, or into anye ptes beyond the sea, ẏ thã it shal be lesul, as well to al & singuler person or persons, hauing such licence vnder the

Imprisõ.

Wardens

Justices

Imprisõ.

Conuey

Warrant

Licence

Warrant Licence

Licence

Forf.

the kinges great seale, or p̄vi signet as to al and euery other person & persons hauing licence in writting vnder the seale of suche person or persons to whom the king shal geue auctority, power, or commaundement in forme aboue saide, to licence other pers̄o or p̄sons, to cary or conuey any horsez, mares, or geldings into Scotland, or into any other partes beyonde the sea, to cary and conuey suche number of horses geldings or mares, or any of them into Scotland, or into anye other the parties beyonde the sea, as shalbe mēcioned in anye such licences as before specified, any thing mencioned in this act to the contrary in any wise notw̄standing. Prouyded alwaies, and bee it enacted by auctority aforesaid, that this acte ne any thing therin cōteined shal in no wise extēde to any p̄sone or persons, which at any time hereafter shal cary or conuey anye horse, mare, or gelding into Scotland, or into anye other forein parties beyōd the sea, to serue the king in his warres, w̄ the same Horses, mares, or geldings, anye thing mencioned in this acte to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstāding.

And to the intent the kinges maiesty shall not hereafter be deceiued in the number of suche horses, mares, or gelding, which hereafter shalbe caried & conueied into Scotland, ne that the p̄ties which hereafter shall obteine any licence by force of this act for the cariage or cōueiāce of any horses, mares, or geldings, to be caried or conueied into Scotlande. Bee it therfore enacted by the auctiority aforesaid, that all & euery suche person and persōs, whiche hereafter shalbe licenced, according to this acte, to cary or conuey any horses mares, or geldinges into Scotlande, shalbe before the same cariage or conueyance, vppon the paine of forfaiture of the saide horse, mare, or gelding or the double value therof, wherof the one moity to be to the kyng, & thother moitye to him or thē ỳ will sue for the same by suche like action as is before limitted in this act, shew his or their sayd licence to one of the three wardens of the three marches of England to the intent that one of the said wardeins shal cause ỳnumber of ỳ said horses, mares, geldinges, so licenced to be conueied into Scotlande, not onely to be kalendred in a book to remaine in hys owne custodye, but also to bee endorsed and written on the backside of the saide licence, and the same endorcement to be signed with the hande of the saide wardeine. Prouided alwaies, that it shall be lawful to euery of the kinges subiects, that shal passe ouer beyonde the sea, to shippe and carye with them, horses, or geldingz, for their onely occupation in theire iourneis, and not to the intent to sel the same beyonde the Sea. And that intēt to be iudged by the othe of him or them, that so wil carye ouer any horse or gelding, whiche othe shallbe taken before the Customers or theire deputies or sercher of euery such porte, where the same horse or gelding, shalbe shipped, before the shipping therof. Prouided alwaies, ỳ the warden of the v. portz now being, or ỳ hereafter shalbe may perely at his pleasure, geue sire Horses or geldings, and no more, w̄in one yere, at one or diuers tymes, vpō lyke paine, as is aforesaide, to anye personne or personnes, in the parties beyonde the Seas, beeinge in amitie with the kynges hyghnesse or hys Successoures, thys acte or anye thing therein to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prouyded also that this act, nor any thing therin mēcioned be in anye wise hurtful or prēiudicial to the master of the kings horses, now & hereafter to be,

Scotland
Cary
Shewe
Number
Kalēdred Endorsed
Cary
Journey Intent.
Othe
warres
Number
Wardein of 5. portz.
vi. horses
fort.
Master of the horse

be, for such thinges and commodities as shal ꝑ to concerne his office, anye thinge in this acte to the cõtrary not withstandinge. Prouided also that it shalbe lefull to any the kings subiectes to cary, or sende into any ꝑties beyonde the sea, any Mares, whereof the ꝑice of any one mare so to be carued, doth not excede x.s. in suche ꝛ like maner as Mares being of the ꝑties of vi.s. viij.d. ben, or might haue bẽ cõueied ouer the seas before the making of this act, any thing in this act, or in any other act or acts heretofore made to the contrary hereof notwithstanding An. 1. E. 6. cap. 5.

Mares

9 ¶ Where in the Parliament holden at London the third day of nouẽber. in the xxi. yere of the reigne of the late king of moste woorthy memorye king Henry the eight, ꝛ from thence adiorned and prorogued to Westminster, ꝛ there continued by diuers prorogacions, vntil the fiftene day of Januarye in the xxiij. yere of the raign of the sayde late kynge, amongst other thinges, there was one act or statut made whereby the selling, exchãging, or deliuery of any horses, geldings, or mares in Scotland by any Englishman should be felony, whiche act or statut is entituled, an act that no Englishman should sell, eschange, or deliuer to be conueyed into scotlãd any horse gelding or mare, without the kigs licence, as by the same acte and statute more at large doth and may appeare, And although the same ꝛ statute was a very good ꝛ necessarie lawe for the maintenaunce of the strength of thys Realme, ꝛ for the due preseruacion of the statut of ꝑ same, yet ꝑ said statute by certein acte of repele made, aswell in this time of ꝑ late kinge Edwarde the firte, as also in the time of Quene Mary, was by certein general wordes repealed made void, by reaſõ where of, diuers wicked and euill disposed ꝑsons, haue of late tyme for their owne ꝑiuate gaine, conueyed diuers Horses, Geldings and Mares out of this Realme into Scotland, to the greate strẽgth ꝛ holdening of the Scottish, ꝛ much to the detriment and hinderãce of this realme. Wherfore bee it enacted by the Quenes moste excellẽte Maiestye, with the lordes Spiritual ꝛ temporall, and the commons of thys ꝑsẽt Parliament assembled, and by thauctoritie of the same, that the sayd act ꝛ statut made in the sayd xxiij. yeare of the raigne of the said late king Hẽry the viij. and al and euery branche, sentences, articles, woordes, matters and clauses therin conteined shal frõ the firſt daye of Maye nexte commig, stande, remaine and continue in full force and strength, to all intents and purposes, or fully and as holy as euer the same was at any time heretofore, anye act or statute of repele, or any other matter or cause whatsoeuer to ꝑ contrary notwithstandinge. An. 1. El. cap. 8.

10 ¶ Where in the parlemẽt holdẽ at Westmirster in the firſt yere of ꝑ raigne of the late king Edward ꝑ firt brother to oure soueraigne Lady the Queenes Maiesty ꝑ now is, amõgſt diuers other statuts there was on act ꝛ statut made against ꝑ carying and conueying of any horses, geldings, or mares out of this realme, in which act amongſt other things ther is one prouiso or branch cõteined in these woordes hereafter following. That is to sayer, Prouided alwaies ꝑ it shalbe lawefull to euery of the kings subiectes, ꝑ shal passe ouer beyond the sea, to ship ꝛ cary with them, horses and geldings for theyr only occupacion in their iorneis, and not to the intent to sell the same beyonde the Sea, and the intẽt to be iudged by ꝑ othe of him or thẽ ꝑ

so

to will cary ouer any horse or gelding which of he shalbe taken before the cu
Custom sercher stomer or serether or theyr deputey, of euerye suthe port wher the same Hor se or gelding shalbe shipped, before ỹ shippinge thereof, as by the same act & prouiso it doth and maye apere. And although &c. that al the said prouiso & branche before reherſed, mentioned, & conteined within the sayde acte & statute, and euery article and sentẽce cõteyned within the sayde prouiso shall from henceforth be repeled made void and of none effect, and that al the sayd acte and statute shal stand, remaine, and be in full force and strength. Any thinge therein specified to the contra rye notwithstãdinge. Anno. 5. Eli. ca pitulo 19.

II ¶ Be it enacted &c. That as much of thaforesayd estatut made in ỹ sayd xxxij. yere of king Henry the eight, or yet anye parte, branche, or article, or any parcel thereof, touching or cõ cerninge anye the Parishes and seg gie Fẽne groũdes within the said Ile of Ely, situat, lying and being in the sayde Countye of Cambridge, toge thers with al other the Parishes and seggie Fenne groundes, within the sayde Shires of Cambridge, Hun tington, Northampton, Lyncolne, Northfolke, and Suffolk, shalbe frõ henceforthe vtterly repraled, frustra te, void and of none effect in the law. Any thing in the sayde former acte ex pressed to the contrarye, notwithstã ding.

Ely

Neuertheleſſe, be it ordeined & en acted by thauctoritie of this pẽsent par liament, ỹ no person or persons what soeuer he or they be at any time after the last day of Marche next comming, shall haue or put to pasture into or vp põ any Parishe or seggy Fenne gro unde within the said Ile of Ely, or into or vpõ anye Parishe or seggie Fenne grounde within the said counties of Cã bridge, Huntington, Northamton, Lincolne, Northfolke & Suffolk or a ny of them, any stoned horse or horses being aboue thage of two yeres, and not beinge of altitude & height xviij. hand ful, to be mesured frõ ỹ loweſte part of the hoofe of the forefoote, vnto the higher parte of ỹ wither, & euery handfull to contein iiij. ynches of the standard, to pasture, feede, or two bee nourished in or vpon any the said Pa rishes or seggie Fenne grounds, within the sayd Ile, & within the said cõunties of Cãbridg, Huntington, Northãptõ Lincolne, Norfolk, & Suffolk, or a ny of them vpon suche & the like pa ie as by the saide former act is limitted & expressed An. 8. El. ca. 8.

Ye Apparell. 5.	Felony. 13.
Armour. 8.	Forest. 14.
Taines & kyne in all.	Husbandry. 7.
Captaines. 5.	Monasteries. 2.
Clergy. 2 0. 21. 22.	Purueyour. 10. 11 17.
Faires & markets. 6.	Residence. 2.

¶ *Hospitalles & hospitallers*

Pur tant ỹ plusours hospitalls de deins le Royalme Dengl', sound Foundatiõ sibien per les nobles roys de mesme le roialme et seignioꝛs & dames espi rituelx & tẽporelx cõe ỹ auks des dy uerses estates al honour de dieu & de sa glorious mier en aide et merite des almes de les dits soundoꝛs ont dones grandement de lour bñs moebls pur ledifications dicel et graundent des lour terres & tenis pour ent sustenir diegles hões & fees hoꝛs de lour sans memoꝛie pourres femmes en seyanis et auks purres et la noꝛre & releuer, & refreshet en yeel soũt oze ỹ la greidze partie enchtes & les pites dicelx ỹ dy uerses glons espirituelx & tẽporelx retreites & despendus en auk oc ys per

Fallen downe

ount

ount plusours homes & femmes, ount
moꝛus en graunde mischiefe pur de-
faut de ayde viure & socure al disp-
sances de dieu & peril des almes des ti-
elz maners despensours. Le roy nostꝛ
seignr ouc treſſouꝛaigne conſiderant
les mer itoꝛies & deuouts ententes de
les foundeꝛs auantdits, & auꝛi lꝛ mal
ues insolentz gouernances en peril de
laduise et allent suiditez ad oꝛdeyn et
estable q̄ quant as hospitalz q̄ur sont
de la patronage & foundation le Roy,
les oꝛdinaries p vertue deꝛ cōmiſſiōs
le roye a eur adꝛeſſes enquergent de
maner & del foundacion deꝛ ditꝛ hos-
pitalꝛ & de la gouernance & estate di-
cel & de touts autꝛ matꝛs p̄ teſt partye
nec: ſſaries et beſoignables, & lequiſi
tions ent p:iles certifient en la chau-
cellary le roy. Et quant as auꝛs hoſ-
pitalꝛ, q̄ sont dauꝛ foundacion & patro
nage q̄ de roy les oꝛdinaries enꝰgēt
de la maſtꝛ del foundacion estatꝛ et go
uernance dicel, & de toutꝛ autꝛ matꝛs
& choſes beſoignables en cel p:ty & sur
ceo facent ent coꝛrection & reſoꝛmat
solonꝛ les leyes de seint Eſgl come a
eur appꝛtient. Añ. 2. H. 5. ca. 1.

2 CAñ. 2. H. 6. c. 2. it was enacted ẏ
the hoſpitall of ſ. Lenardes of Yorke
might gather thꝛaues & haue an acciō
foꝛ them.

3 CBe it enacted that Robert Erle
of Leyceſter his heyꝛes, Executoꝛs
oꝛ aſſignes at his oꝛ theyꝛe willes &
pleaſures, ſhall haue full poweꝛ, stꝛēg-
th, lycence, and lawefull auctho-
ritye, to erecte, founde, and eſtabliſhe
one Hoſpitall oꝛ Mealondieu, with-
in the sayde towne of Warwyke, oꝛ
els within the sayde Towne of Ke-
nelworth, at hys oꝛ theiꝛs choyſe and
election, foꝛ the fynding, ſuſtentation
and reliefe of poꝛe, needie impotēt
people, to haue a cōtinuance foꝛ euer
And that the ſame Hoſpitall oꝛ Mea-
ſonꝛden ſo founded, ſhalbe incoꝛpoꝛa-
ted, and haue & ꝓpetual ſucceſſion foꝛ
euer, in fact, deede, and name, of ſuch
bond members, and numbers, of poꝛ
needy, and impotent people, as ſhalbe
appoited, aſſigned, limited, oꝛ named
by the ſaid Earle, his heiꝛs, executoꝛs
oꝛ aſſignes, vnder his oꝛ theiꝛe handꝛ
and ſeale. And further, ẏ the ſaꝰ Hoſ-
pitall oꝛ Mealondieu, ſhalbe named &
called by ſuch name, as ẏ ſaid Earle,
his heires, executoꝛs, oꝛ aſſigneꝛ ſhal
ſo limit, aſſigne, & appoint. And the
ſame hoſpitall oꝛ mealondieu being
ſo incoꝛpoꝛated & named, ſhall by the
name of the incoꝛpoꝛatiō theꝛof, haue
full poweꝛ, auctoꝛitie, and lawful ca-
pacitie and habilitie, to purchaſe, take
holde, receiue, enioy, and haue to thē
and to their ſucceſſours foꝛ euer, mā-
noꝛs, landes, tenements, & hereditā-
ments, ſett, lyinge & beinge wōin anye
Countye wōin this Realme of Eng-
land, ſo that the ſame excede not the
yerely value of two hundꝛeth pouds,
aboue al chargeꝛ and repꝛiſes, and ſo
that the ſame oꝛ anye part oꝛ peel theꝛ
of, be not holden of oure ſouꝛaigne
Lady the Queene, her heires & ſucceſ-
ſours, imediatly by knightes ſeruice
in chiefe, oꝛ els by knight ſeruice, and
not in chiefe. And further, ẏ the ſame
hoſpital oꝛ Mealondieu being ſo incoꝛ
poꝛated, founded, & named, ſhal haue
full poweꝛ & lawful auctoꝛity by the
true name of the incoꝛporatiō theꝛof
to ſue, & to be ſued, ꝓpleade, & to be im
pleaded, to aūſwer, & to be aūſwered
vnto, in al maner of courts that now
aꝛe, oꝛ hereafter ſhalbe wōi this real-
me, aſwel tēporal as ſpirituall, in all
maner of ſuites whatſoeuer they beꝛ
oꝛ ſhalbeꝛ ẏ the ſame Hoſpitall oꝛ
Mealondieu, ſhal haue & ēioy foꝛ euer
ſuch a cōmon ſeale oꝛ ſeales, as by the
ſaide Earle, his heiꝛs, executoꝛs, oꝛ aſ
ſignes, ſhalbe in wꝛiting vnder his oꝛ
theiꝛ hād & ſeale aſſigned, named, oꝛ
ap-

King

Patronage
Oꝛdinaries
Comiſſiōs.

Reſoꝛmac.

Hoſpitall
Warwike
Kenelworth

Incoꝛpoꝛat
ſoucciſiō

Name

Purchaſe

CC.li.

Knightes
ſeruice

One

Cōon ſeale

appointed, whereby the head of the same incorporatiõ, & the mẽbers therof, shal and may seale anye maner of instrumẽt touching the same incorporacion, and the landes tenemẽts, and other thinge therunto belõging or in any wise touchinge or concerninge ỹ same: & further, shalbe ruled, governed, ordered, directed, & visited by such person or psons, as shalbe so nominated, assigned, or appointed therebnto, by the said Earle, his heires, or assignes, according to such rules, statuts & ordinãces, as shalbe set forthe, made, deuised, & established by the saide Earle, or by his heires or assignes, in writig vnder his or their hãd & seal: any lawe, statut, custõe, vsage, or other thig whatsoeuer to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding. Visited Orders

Hauing

Sauing alwaies to all & euerye person & persons, bodies politike & corporate, their heirs & successors, & the heirs and successours of euery of them, all such right, title, claime, possession, interest, rẽts, annuities seruices, cõmẽs, leases, condicions, offices fees, actions interesses, demaundes, profits & commodities, which they or anye of them shall haue, or of right ought to haue of, in or to any manors landes tenements, rents, or hereditaments, hereafter to be geuen, limitted, or assured vnto the said Hospitall or Melõdie in fee, in fourm aforesayd, (other thẽ to the sayd Earle & his heires, & other then any other person or persõs, and their heires that shalbe the geuers or graunters of the sayde manours, landes, tenementes, & hereditamẽts. rentes, and seruices, and other pfits, in fourme aforesaide) in as ample, large and in the same maner and fourm, as they or any of them shal haue & enioy or of right ought to haue and enioye the same, as if this Statute had neuer ben had or made. An. 33. El. ca. 17.

Right.

4. ¶ An. 14. Eliz. was made an acte for the assurance of gifts grantes &c. made and to be made for the relief of the poore in hospitalles &c. whyche is not in prynt.

See Anowson. 1. Corporation. 5.
Bankruptes. 2. Monasteries. 9. 11.
Chantries in al. Templers. 1
Citation 1. Machabõds. 2. 7. 8. 9.

¶ *Hostelers, hostries and inholders.*

See Butter and cheese. 3. Labourers. 13. 32.
Custome 5. 11. Marchant. 26. 29
Execution of statutes. 3. Money. 12.
Fishe 3. Mutuelions. 34.
Horsebread. 1. Robbery 2.
Iurror. 10. Rome. 3.
Iustices in eire 4. Serchers. 1.
Staple. 22.
Victaile. 3. 8. 10.

¶ *Hownsloe heath.*

Anno. 37 H. 8. ca. 2. an act was made for the partition of Holwnsloe heath. Wherin is appointed certeyne parcels to certaine persons for coppy holde landes & that those parcels shal be set as copyhold landes, or by lease for. xxi. yeres. Copyhold

¶ *Howses of religion.*

See Monasteries in all.

¶ *Hoy.*

See Ships. 14.

¶ *Hull.*

Anno. 27. H. 8. cap. 3. An acte was made for takinge awaye the customes & tolles taken by the Maire & cõmunaltie of ỹ towne of Hull which they tooke for fish brought into that towne. But this act in an. 33. H. 8. ca. 33. was from thencefoorthe made voide. And it is there further enacted ỹ frõ hẽcefoorth it shal be lawful to ỹ maire & burgeses of ỹ kings saide towne vpon Hull, & their successors, maires, burgeses of the same, & all other officers & ministers there for the time being, frõ time to time, at al times hereafter to receiue, haue and take of al & euery Custome Toll Fish Maire Burgesis Talke.

euerye the inhabitaunts and fisherm̃
of the said towne of Hull. & Marff.
& of all other places to the said towne
of Hull for such hering spratz, salt fish
& for all other vitailes by them or any
of them hereafter to be brought to bee
sold vnto ỳ kings said town of Hull,
suche sũmes of money, as hereafter so
loweth ỳ is to say, for euerye laste of
herings of euery plõs p̃uileged .xx. ỗ
for the last. And for euery hũdred salt
fish .iiij. ỗ. And for euery last of spratz
viij. ỗ. And of euerye plõ not p̃uile-
ged for eũy last of herigz .ij. s. 4 ỗ. & for
euerye hundred saltfish . iiij. ỗ. & for e-
uery last of spratz .8 ỗ. as afore ỳ said
act made in ỳ xxvij. yere of ỳ raigne of
our said soueraign lord the kig, & the
said maire and burgeses haue vsed &
accustomed to take, any thig expressed
or contained in the saide act to the cõ-
trarye not withstanding, p̃uided al
waies, & be it &c. that this act or anye
thing therin cõtained or expressed shall
not extende nor in anye wise be hurt-
ful or p̃iudicial to charge or onerate
any citye, borough or towne within thiz
realme, or the inhabitants of the same
or any of them, for any maze of other
custome, impositiõ, or paiment, other
wise then they or any of them of right
were charged or chargeable before ỳ
making of the said act & estatut made
in the said .xxvij. yere, any thinge expr̃
sed or cõteined in this p̃sent act to the
cõtrarye in any wise notwithstãdig. an.
33 H.8. ca. 31.

Fishe Vitailes

Those summes

Not p̃iudicial

More custome

An 27. H. 8 cap. 3.

¶ Shippes. 13.

¶ Humber.

The hauens and riuers. 8.

¶ Hundreds

Baillie

Leases

Qui les baillies & les hundred doue
roy, ne des autres grand seyg-
niours de terre, ne soiẽt lesses a trop
grand sũme & ferme per quoy le peo-
ple soit greue ne charge per contribu-
tion faire & tielx femes. Articuli super
cartas. cap. 14.

Shirifes. 2. 6.

De Coroners. 3. 7. 8. 13.

Parliam̃t. 25.

Males. 28. 32.

Robbery. 2.

¶ Hunters, & Hunting.

Nul man̄ artificer, laborer ne nul
autr lay howne q̃ nad fres & cẽtz m
la valu de. vi. s. p an, ne nul p̃est̃ nau
ter clerk sil ne soit auance a la valu de
xl. li. p an, neit ne teigñ deforce & auant
nul leuer̃ ne terre nault chiẽ purchaser
nen vse ser̃tz haies retz harepipz ne
cordes ne nulz autz ẽgis pur p̃d̃ ou
distruer sauaigñ bruerz ne cõtz nault
dez buit des gẽtilz hõez, & pein dẽp̃isõ
ment de vn an & q̃ lez statiz d̃ peace et
ent polar denquer & enquergẽt de les
trespassors en cel party, & lez puniller
p la pain statoit an. 13 R. 2. ca. 13.

Lay Priest x. li.

Dogges Nets

Impril. Iust. of p.

¶ Noe personne spiritual or tem-
porall hauing no parke, chace, nor fo-
rest of their owne, kepe or cause to be
kept, any nettes, called deare hays or
buckstalles, by the space of a moneth
nexte after proclamation of this acte
made vpõ pain to forfait for euery mo-
neth ỳ hee or they keepe or cause to be
kept ỳ same nets, haies or bukstals x.
li. And ỳ no pson frõ hẽceforth stalke
nor cause any other pson to stalke to
any bush or bealtz to any deare being
in any parke, chace forest or without,
but if it be within his owne grounde
chase, forrest or parke without licence
of ỳ owner, maister of ỳ game, or ke-
per of ỳ same groũde, chase, forest, or
parke vpon paine of forfaiture for e-
uery time ỳ he or they so stalke. x. li. &
furthermore ỳ no pson or persõs wi-
out his owne ground slea, take or cau
se to be taken by mean of craft or ẽgin
anye herons without it be with hau-
king or with a long bowe, vpon paine
of forfeture for euery Heron take or
slaine. vi. s. viij. ỗ. And that no persone
or persons without his or their owne

Parkes Forest Deere Hates Buckstals Forf.

Stalke

Forf. x. li.

Hawking Herons Forf.

ground

Herons

ground take any yong Herons oute of the nest wout [illegible] of the owner of the ground wher the saide nest is,

Fozf.

vpon paine of fozfaiture foz euerye Heron so taken out of the nest x.shillinges & that euerye man ẏ wil maye and shalbe addmitted to sue foz any of the said fozfaiturs by accion of det & like pzocesse to be had & made therin as in other actions of det at ẏ making of this act. And that the defendant bee not admitted to tende, noz to doe hys law in any such accion. Noz any essoine noz pteciõ to be allowed foz the defẽdãt in the same. And ẏ two Justices of peace in theire sessiõs shal haue auctozitie to call befoze them any psõ suspected of the pmisses & to theire discrecions to examine them in the pzemisses. And if by their examinaciõ the parties so examined be foũd in defaut contrary to the pzemisses, thẽ ẏ perso so founde in defaute to be cõmitted to pzison til he haue founde suerty foz paymẽt of the sãe fozfaitures to ẏ kig And ẏ those Justic ẏ so examine thẽ shal haue ẏ tenth part of euery suche fozfeiture foz their labоz in ẏ behalf. anñ.19.H.7.ca.11.

Just.of p.

Inpzil.

Justice

3 ¶ No person oz psons of what estat degree oz cõdicion they be, frõ hence fozth trace, destroy, & kill no hare in ẏ snow with any dog, bitch oz otherwise. And that the Justic of peace wi in euery shire at euery sessions of the peace & stewards of leets shal haue ful power & auctozity to enquire of suche off dozs. And after suche inquicions found, the said Justices of peace & stewards of leets foz cũy hare so killed, shal cease vpõ euery such offẽdoz vi.s viii.d, to be fozfaitd to our said soverain lozd ẏ shalbe so foũd by ẏ Justices of peare in their sessiõs & ẏ fozfeiture found in euery leete to be to the lozd of ẏ leete. An.14.H.8 ca.11.

Hare Snowe

Leetes

Just.of p. Stewarde

Leetes.

See Felony.7.15. Hauking in all.

Monasteries.2 Purueiours.24. Orfozd.1.

¶ *Huntingdone lane.*

See Hye waies.

¶ *Husbandry and tillage.*

NO person of what estate, degree oz condicion ẏ he be ẏ hath any house oz houses, that at any time within thzee yeres passed hath ben oz that now is oz that hereafter shalbe lettes foz ferme vñ.xx.acres of land at least oz mozc, lying in tillage & husbandzy ẏ the owner oz owners of euery such house oz houses & lãd be boũd to kepe sustaine & mainteine houses & buyldings vpon the said groũd & land cõuenient & necessary foz maintenining & vpholding of ẏ said tillage & husbãdzy. And if any such owner oz owñs of any suche house oz houses & lande take kepe & occupy any such house oz houses & land in his oz their own hãdes ẏ the said owner oz owners by ẏ said auctozity be bound in likewise to kepe & mainteine houses & buildiges vpõ the said groũd & lãd cõuenient & necessary foz ẏ maintaining & vpholding of the said tillage & husbãdzy, & if any man do cõtrary to the pmisses oz any of them, ẏ then it be lefful to ẏ king if any such lãdes oz houses bee holden of him immediatly, oz to the lozds of the fees, if any such lands bẽ holden of thẽ immediatlye to receiue yerely halfe the value of the issues & pzofits of any such lands wherof the house oz houses ben not so maintained & sustained. And the sãe halfe dele of ẏ issue & pfits to haue, hold, & kepe to his oz their owne vse, without any thing therefoze to be paied oz geuẽ to such time as the same house oz houses be sufficiently buylded oz repaired againe. And that no maner of freehold be in ẏ kig ne in any such lozd oz lozdes by ẏ taking of any such pfits, oz i any such lãds, in no maner of fozm

3.yered

20.acres Tillage,

Howses

Howses

Tillage

King

Lozdes Receiue

Half pzofitz

Own vse

Freehold

but only ỳ kig, & ỳ said lord or lordꝛ or haue power to take, receiue & haue ỳ said issues & pfits as is aboue said. And therfore ỳ king or ỳ said lord or lords to haue power to distraine for ỳ same issues & pfites to bee had & peiued by them in forme aboue saide by auctorite of this present act. An. 4. H. 7. ca. 19.

Distraine

2 ¶ All such townꝛ, villagꝛ, borroughꝛ & hāletts, tithing houses, & other habitacions in any parish or parishes wᵗin this realme whereof ỳ more parte ỳ first day of this pſent parliamt waꝛ or were vsed & occupied to tillinge & husbandrye by the owner & owners therof for their singuler pfit auaile & lucre wilfully sithen ỳ said first daye be, or hereaft shalbe suffred or cause to fal downe & decay, wherby the husbandry of the said townes, villages, borroughs, hāletts, tithing houses, & other inhabitaciōs & parishes wᵗin this realme bene, or hereafter shalbe decayed & turned frō ỳ said vse & occupaciō of husbandry & tillage into pasture shalbe by the saide owner or owners their heires, succeſſoꝛs or assignes, or other for thē wᵗin one yere next after such wilful decay redifyed & made again mete & conuenient for people to dwell & inhabite in ỳ same, & to haue vse, & therin to exercise husbandrye & tyllage, as at ỳ said first day of this pſent parliamt, or sithens was there vsed, occupied & had after ỳ maner & vsage of ỳ coūtrey where ỳ said land lieth at the costes & charges of ỳ same owner or owners their heirs succeſſoꝛs or assignes. And if sithen ỳ first day of this pſent parliamt, any lands which at the same first day or sithen were cōmonly vsed in tillage, bē enclosed or frō henceforth shalbe enclosed, be turned onelye to pasture, wherby anye house of husbandrie, wᵗin this realme is or shalbe hereafter decayed, ỳ then al such lands shalbe by ỳ same owner or owners their heirs succeſſoꝛs or assignes, or other for ỳ wᵗin one yere next ensuing ỳ same decay put in tillage & exercised vsed & occupied in husbādry & tillage, as they were ỳ same first day of this pꝛesent parlement or in any time sithen & after ỳ maner & vsage of ỳ countrey where such land lieth. And if any pson or psons do cōtrary to the pꝛemisses, or any of thē, ỳ then it be lawful to the king, if any such landes or houses be holden of him immediately after office or inquiſicion founden therof compꝛehēding ỳ same matter of recoꝛd or to ỳ lordes of the fees, if any such landes or houses ben holden of them immediately wᵗout office or inquiſicion therof had to receiue yerely halfe the value of ỳ issues & pfits of any such lands wherof the house or houses of husbandrye be not so maintained & sustained, & ỳ same halfe deale of the issues & pfites to haue holde & kepe to his or their owne vse wᵗout any thing therof to be payed or geuen to suche time as ỳ same house or houses be sufficientlye reedified, builded or repaired againe for the exerciſing & occupying of husbandry. And immediately after ỳ aſwel the interest & title geuen by thys act to our soueraigne lorde the kinge as to the lordes of the fee to cesse and no lenger to endure. And ỳ it shalbee leful to the owner & owners of suche lands, house or houses, holden immediatly of our soueraigne lord ỳ kinge to haue & enioy the same, & to take ỳ issues & pfits therof, as if no such office or inquiſicion had neuer ben had ne made. And that no maner of freehold be in the kinge no in any suche lord or lords by vertue of this act or taking of any such profits of, or in any such lande in no maner of forme but onely the king & the said lorde or lordꝛs haue power to take, receiue & haue

Towne decaied

Turned

Pasture.

Within one yere Reedifyed.

Pasture

King Office

Lordes

Halfe pfits

Reedifyed.

Cesse.

Enioy.

Freehold

haue the said issues & pfits therof, as is aboue said, & therfore the king or ỳ said lord or lords to haue power to distrain for the same issues & profitz to be had & perceiued by them in forme aboue saide, by auctoritie of this present act. Be it &c. ỳ if anye of the saide lord or lordz immediat do not execute the premisses according to the tenour of this act, ỳ then the lords immediat aboue them, wtin halfe a yere next after ỳ, to haue, receiue & take the moitie of the issues & pfits therof, in like maner & forme as is aforesaide of the said lords immediate, & so euery lord or lords from one to another to haue like time & auantage of & in the premisses, as in the said act is conteined. Prouided allwaie, ỳ this acte extende not nor be preiudiciall or hurtfull to any park or parkes for dere, made or to be made, or to any marish or marishes, for walling & enclosing or for any londes conteined in the same wtin this Realme this acte to continue & endure for euer an. 7. H. 8. ca. 1.

Note ỳ in an. 6. H. 8. cap. 5. an act was made almost word for worde to thys to endure to Christmas then next following.

3 ¶ The king, his heirs & successors from & after ỳ feast of saint Michaell tharchangel which shalbe in the yere of our lord god 1538. shal take & haue the moitie of al the issues, reuenues, rents & profits comming & growing of al & singuler meses, lands & tenements now & then remaining, enclosed, decayed or cõuerted from tillage into pasture, contrary to the tenour & true meaning of the saide act made in the said fowerth yere of king H. 7. cap. 19. before 1. & being at this present day so found already by office & verdit of twelue men or which hereafter at any tyme by like office & doit shall be founde, of whome soeuer theye bee holde, which haue be decayed & conuerted from tillage into pasture sith three yeres nexte before the forsaide fowerth yeare of the raign of the said noble kinge Henry the 7. vntil suche time as the owners of the said meses lands & tenements shal haue builded & recdified again in and vpon conuenient places of the said meses, lands, & tenements for euery fifty acres xl. acres or xxx. acres of land one sufficient tenement meete for an honeste man to dwel in, and also vntil suche time as the same owners haue cõuerted or caused al the said lands so misused to be conuerted from pasture in to tillage againe according to ỳ nature of the soil & course of husbandry vsed in the countrey where any such lands do lye, and according to ỳ true intent and meaning of the saide acte. Prouided alwayes & be it &c. that if any owner of lands and tenementz at any time after the last daye of Aprill in ỳ yere of our lord God M. D. xxvij decay any house of husbandry, hauing twentye acres of errable lande at the least thereunto lyinge in tillage, or conuert ỳ same land into pasture contrary to the true intent & meaning of the said acte, than if the lorde, of whõ any such houses and landes by them holden immediatlye doe not take the benefite of the said acte concerninge taking of the moitie of the profites of the same house and lands so misused, as is aboue rehearsed wythein one yeare nexte after the saide decaye or within one yere nert after the cõuertinge of the saide lande from tillage into pasture, the kings highnesse in default of the saide lords immediate shall and maye from and after anye office found thereof haue and take ỳ one moitie of al the issues reuenues, and profits comming and growinge

Distraine

Lordes Immediat

Half a yere.

Parke

Marshe.

Kinge

Moitie

Inclosed Decaied Pasture

Office Verdit

Until

Reedifyed

1. tenemẽt

Conuerted Tillage

Owner

Decaied Fermes

Pasture

Lord

Moitie

within one yere.

King

Office Moitie

of the same house and landes so decayed or conuerted from tillage into pasture, vntil suche tyme as the owner of the saide house and landes so misused haue reedified ỳ same house, and conuerted and put the same lãds again into tillage, according to ỳ nature of the soile and course of Husbãdry vsed in the countrey there as is aboue rehearsed.

Vntill

Reedified

Tillage

Prouided alway that the kings hyghenes shal not haue, claime, or chalenge any freeholde, or tenure, in, or to any of the premisses, by takyng of the moitie of any such profits, nor ỳ any lord of whom any such meses, or landes be holden, shal lose ne forfait any their tenours, seruices, or other their right, of and in the same, but onely that hys hyghnesse hys heires & successoures shall haue ful power by vertue of thys present acte, after the finding alwayes of any office or offices from time to time, onely to dystrayne for payment of the moitie of the yearely issues, reuenues and profites of all such landes and tenementes, as bee vnto the kyngs hyghenes limitted and appointed by thys acte, according to the true intente & meaning of the same acte, vntill such tyme as the true intent and purpose of this present acte, shalbe duely and truely put in execution in euery behalfe, to all intentes, as is before declared.

Freeholde

Tenours Seruices

Office Distreine

Prouided also that thys acte, nor any thing therin conteined be in any wise preiudiciall or hurtfull to anye infant, within the age of.xx. yeares, nor to any person or persons, being out of the kynges realme, for any issues and profits to be leuied, perceyued, or taken by vertue of thys present act, as lõg as they shalbe within age, or out of thys realme, nor shall extend to any marshe, or fenne groũdes, or to any manours, landes, or tenementes, being inclosed at thys present daye, within any forest, park, or chase, wherein be deere belonginge vnto the kyngs hyghnes, or to anye tempozall Lozd, knyghte, or Squire of thys realme of England or Wales, so that they haue licence obtained at thys present daye of the kynges saide hyghenes, or of anye hys noble progenitours to imparke the same, & also haue compouned with the owners thereof, that the same owners be satisfied for the same, anye thinge in thys act to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Infant

Out of England

Forest. Parke. Chase.

Prouided alwayes, that thys present acte, extende not, nor bee in any wise hurtfull or preiudicial vnto any owners of any landes or tenements, in any counties of thys realme of Englande, but onely vnto all and euery ỳ counties hereafter specified, that is to sayes, the countie of Lincolne, Nottingham, Leicister, Warwike, Rutland, Northampton, Bedford, Buckingham, Oxford, Berks, the yle of Wighte, Worcester, Hereforde, and Cambridge. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 22.

Shires

4. ¶ That there shalbee yearely after the feaste of the Annuntiation of oure Lady, whiche shalbe in the yere of our Lord God. 1553. as much land or more, put wholly in tillage, and vsed and sowen according to the custome of the countrey and nature of the ground, and so shalbe continued and vsed for tillage, and sowen for euer by the owners, fermours, and occupiers therof, in euery towne, parish, village, and hamlet, within the realme of England and Wales, as was or hath ben put to tillage, in any one yere, and so kept in tillage by ỳ space of.iij. yeares, any tyme since ỳ firste yeare of the raigne of kynge Henry the eighte, vpon paine to forfeite to the kynge and hys heires for euerye

Asmuch

Tillage

4. yeres. 1. H. 8. Forf.

acre

acre not put in tillage, vsed and occupied accordyng to the fourme & effect of this present acte. .x.s. for euery yere so offending. And for the better execution of thys acte. Bee it &c. that the kyng, hys heires and successours at hys and their will and pleasure, from tyme to tyme direct hys & their Cõmission. seuerall commission and commissions vnder the great seale of England, to such persones as it shal please them. And that the same Commissioners, or .iiij. of them at the leaste, shal haue power and auctority by vertu of this acte, and of the saide commission, to enquire, serche and trie, by the othes of .xy. lawful and indifferent persõs Try. Iurrours. or more in euery Hundred, Rape, or wapentake, such as may dispend yerely .xl.s. of freeholde, what landes & tenementes in euery towne, paroche, village, or hamlet, within the limits of their charge, haue against the fourme and effecte of thys present acte & statute, at anye tyme or tymes, since the sayd firste yeare of the raigne of king Henry the eight, ben conuerted and tourned from tillage to pasture, Conuerted and so lying conuerted and tourned from tillage to pasture, and is now, and hereafter so shalbee continued & occupied in pasture. And that the said twelue persones, or more, vpon their othes, shal make true and lawful pre Presentmt sentment, and certificate, all wrl of all and singuler the premisses, as of the Names names or surnames of the owners, fermours and occupiers of the same, in writting vnder their seales, to the sayde Commissioners, at such daye, tyme and place, as shalbe limitted to them, by the saide Commissioners.

And that the sayde Commissioners after suche presentement thereof had Engrolled. and made, shal cause the same presentements to bee engrolled in parchement endented and sealed with their seales, whereof the one parte thereof shal be deliuered to the foremã of the Certificat: Jurye, and the other parte thereof, shalbe certified in the kynges court of Chauncery, within .y. moneths next after such presentement so had & made. And that from thencefoorth, ỹ said presentments, with conuenient spee- Ectrcts de, shalbe certified and Ecreated out, & from the said Courte of Chauncerye Escheker into the Court of the Escheker, ther to remaine of Recorde among the kynges Maiesties Recordes of the same Court of the Escheker, to the intẽt that thys statute shalbe the more diligently and indifferently put in execution, accordyng to the true meanig thereof. And bee it &c. that such Com- Cõissioners missioners, as shal hereafter be auctorized by vertue of the kynges Commission, to put thys act in execution, shall before such tyme as hee or they shal sitte vpon the same Commissiõ, take a corporall othe before the Lord Othe Chauncellour of Englande, or the Lord keeper of the great Seale for ỹ tyme being, or before suche other ỹson or personz, as shal haue auctority from the Lord Chauncellour of England, or the keeper of the great seale for the tyme being, by Dedimus potestatem, to receiue and take hys or their othes truly, faithfully, indifferently, and iustly, according to the vttermost of hys or their wits, learnings, and connings, to endeuoure themselues, for, and to the true execution of thys statute, and of all, and euery thinge conteined in the same, for the better maintenaunce of Tillage, and encreasle of corne to be had according to ỹ true meanig of this act.

And bee it further enacted &c. that the sayd Commissionerz, or two of them Cõissionerz at the leaste, shall haue auctority and power to directe their precepte to the Precept shirife of the Countie, being within

the limittes of their commissione, to warne such and as many honeste mē of his bailliwike, as is also⁹ said by whom the truth may best be knowen to enquire, & true presentmentes make of all and euery the premisses, & to sett such reasonable fines issues, and amerciamentes, vpon such persones as shal make default of their apparance or making theire apparaunces, shal neglect to doe theire duties in, and about the execucion of the premisses, as to the same commissioners or fower of them, shallbe by their directions thought meet and conuenient, so that the same fine or amerciament, for any one default exede not the summe of twēty shyllinges. And that the same fines, issues, and amerciamentes, so by them tared, and sett, shall be yerely well and truely streated, into the said court of the Escheker and there to bee leuied, to the kinges vse, as other fynes and amerciaments, haue been there accustomed and vsed to be leuyed.

Presentmēt.

Fines Issues

Neglect

x.s.

Estreted Escheker

Prouided alwayes, that the putting of any landes or tenementes hereafter from pasture to tillage, according to the fourme and effecte of this acte, shall not in any wise extend to bee any cause of breache, or forfeiture of any bounde, conenante, paimente, or condition made, or hereafter to bee made betwene any persone or persones, whiche in any wise is, or shall be repugnaunt or contrariant to this acte.

Conuerting

Bond

Prouided alwaies, that this act ne any thyng therein cōtained, shal not in any wise extend to any land conuerted or to be conuerted into pasture þ shalbe kept without fraude or couin only for the maintenance of the houses and hospitalitye of any person or personnes, nor to anye lande that commonly or vsually hath lien to pasture, by the space of xl. yeres last past nor to any waste grounds or heath hes nor to any common downes, fennes, moores, or marshes, whiche haue not beene commonlye and vsually, for the moste parte sowen, or put in tillage, within xl. yeres laste past, nor to any lande now beeing lawfull Warren or now vsed and hepte for Conies, nor to any grounde stubbe, or wone from woode, bushes, brome, or firres, into the kinde of pasture, nor to anye land nowe enclosed in any parke, commonly vsed withe Deere, and that without fraude or couyne, hathe beene vsed for any parke within .iiij. yeares laste before this present session of the parliament nor to any salt marshes, nor to anye marshes that commonly within tene yeares hathe beene once surrounded, or ouer flowen withe water, nor to any ground enclosed by the licēce of our soueraigne lorde the kynge or anye of his noble progenitours, nor to anye orcharde, garden, poole or pondyard, nor to any medow grounde yerely mowen or to bee mowen for haye, nor to any land sett or to be sett withe saffron, or with hoppes, nor to anye lande sowen or to bee sowen with hempe flaxe, woade or madder, nor to anye lande without fraude or couin, sowen or to be sowen withe acornes or sett or to be sette withe woode, duringe such time as the same shalbee vsed, or put to the vses & entents before specified.

xl. yeres. Wast ground Comons Downes Fennes Moores. Marshes.

Warren Cōen ground Stubbed

Marshes

Ouer flown

Licence

Orchard Medow

Saffron Hoppes Hemp

Acornes Wood

Prouided also þ this act nor any thyng therin cōtained, shal in any wise extend or be prudicial or hurtful to anye psō or psōs which at any time hereto fore hathe conuerted, or at anye time or times hereafter shal cōuert any arable land to pasture, in any pareche towne village, hammelete, or other place or places of this realme, for the whiche

Conuert

Hospitality

such

suche person or personnes haue alreadye or within one yeare after the feaste of Easter nexte commynge, or within one yere nexte after any such inquisicion hereafter to be founde after suche conuertinge of arable grounde into pasture hath or shal tourne, or conuerte to tillage e arable ground as muche pasture grounde, or lease within the same paroche, towne, village or hammlete, or within anye of them, where anye suche lande so hath beene or hereafter shalbe converted from tyllage to pasture, and doe suffer the same lande so tourned from pasture to tillage, so to continue in tillage, and bee arable, without tourninge the same to pasture agayne, so long as the landes tourned to pasture as is aforesaide shallbee vsed in pasture. Any thinge in this present acte cõteined to the contrary hereof in anie wise notwithstanding. And it is ꝛc. ẏ alwel al Cõmissioners, Justices of Assise, Justices of Oier, and determiner, as Justic̃ of the peace in their Sessions, and none other shall haue full power and auctoritye, to enquire of the premisses, and shall certifye all presentmentes that shallbee made before them into the court of Chauncery and from thence to be streated in cõuenient time into the kings court of thescheker, and that the party greued if he will, maye haue and tende his trauerse, according to the lawes of this Realme, in the same courte, whether the saide landes or tenemẽtes so founden by anye inquisicion, be holden of the kinge immediatlye or not.

Almuch

Justices

Enquere
Certifye

Streted

Trauers

Prouided also ꝛ beit ꝛc. ẏ this act nor any thing therein cõtained, shall or may in any wise ertẽd, to geue anye auctority to any shirife, vnder shirife or any theire officer bailife or minister to frige, breake or ẽter into any liberties or liberties, for the execution of any precept or other proces, which shalbe hereafter to hym or them awarded by auctoritie, and vertue of thys acte, otherwise then he or they might haue done before the makyng of the same, any thing herein conteined to the contrarye, in any wise notwithstandinge.

Officer

Liberties
Proces

Prouided also, that yf anye persone or persones offendinge thys acte, bee at anye tyme hereafter impeched, or sued by force of thys acte for anye offence or offences committed or done contrarie to this acte, that then the partie offendinge so sued, shal not be empeched by the kynge, or by any other for the same offence, by vertue of anye lawe, acte, or actes, statute or statutes, heretofore hadde or made, for the reformation of anye the articles, or braunches conteined in thys acte. Anye thinge in thys acte, or any other acte or actes had or made, to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstandinge.

Twise sued

Prouided also, that thys acte, or anye thinge therein contained, shall not extende to charge any person or persones, with anye penaltie, or forfeiture, for or cõcerning any offence done or to be don, contrarie to the tenour of thys acte, vnlesse he or theye so offeding, be sued, or empeched for the same, within three yeres nexte after the same offence be found by inquisition, as is afor said. Thys acte to endure for .x. yeres, and from thence vnto the ende of the nexte parliamẽt. Anno. 5. E. 6. cap. 5.

Yeres

Endure

¶ The sayde acte. 5. of Anno. 4. H. 7. capitulo. 19. before. 1. and euerye braunche therein shalbee from henceforthe put in due execution, and remaine and continue in force for euermore. And whereas the prouision in the saide acte dothe onelye extende

Continue

Houses. lend to house or houses having twen ty acres of land at the least or more, lying in tillage & husbandry vpō the interpretacion of which wordes some doubt hathe risen. Be it &c. ẏ the said statut. 8 of an. 4. H. 7. ca. 19. before. 1. & the penalty and purueyance of the same, shal from henceforth extend to Houses decayed houses to be decayed, that haue or hereafter shal haue twēty acres of groūde or more to them lying or beelonginge, whether the same or any parte therof be hath ben, or shal be vsed or put in tillage or not, the said .rr. acres 20 acres Measured to be accounpted & measured, after the quantity, rate, and measure of the statut or ordināce, called ẏ statut, treatice or ordināce *De terris mensurandis*, & not otherwise. Any vsage, or custome or other thing whatsoeuer to the contrarye therof notwithstanding.

Rerdifying Houses And for a further prouision for redifying of houses decayed, restoring of pasture into tillage, and for encrease of corne. Be it &c. ẏ the king & queens highnesse, & theirez and succellorz of ẏ Queenes maiesty shal & may at al time hereafter as ofte as to thē shall seme nedeful & conuenīēt alward their Cōmission highnes cōmission or cōmissions vnder the great seale of Englāde to be directed to suche psons as to thē shall seme mete, able & conuenient wherof Quorum three at the least shalbee of the Quorum auctorising the therby, or fower of them at the least, wherof two to be Execute of the Quorum to execute & see executed this pset act according to the true intent, effect, & meaning of the same the whiche Cōmissioners or fower of them at the least, wherof two to bee of the Quorum by vertue of the said cōmission, & of this pset act, shal haue full power & auctoritye to enquire Determine here and determine by the othes of twelue men, or by informacion or other lawefull wayes & meanes vsed in other cases, in any of the king and Queenes highnes ordinary courtes of record all & singuler defaultes & of fences committed or done, since the Offences feaste of S. George the martir, in the rr. yere of ẏ raign of the late king of famous memory king Henry the eight or hereafter to bee committed or don, aswel cōtrary to ẏ tenor & effecte of the said former act, as contrary to one other act, made in the yliamente holden in the seuenth yere of the raigne of the said late king Henry the 8. (8. ca. 1. before. 2) intituled an acte to auoid letting downe of townes. And Townes also to enquire, here, order & determine by the said wales & meanes al groūdz whatsoeuer, conuerted from tillage Conuerted to pasture, since the said feaste of sante George the martir, in the said rr. yere of the said raigne of the said king hēry the eight, or hereafter to be cōuerted from tillage to pasture, and also of al ground in or neere any corne field newly vsed, or imployed sithence the saide feaste, or hereafter newly to be vsed, imploid or cōuerted to ẏ keping of cōnies not being lawful warren, & wherby any corne of any plon or persones other then the owner of the same cōnies, sithens the said feaste hath ben or hereafter shalbe decaied destroyed, or consumed, & the said cōmissioners or fower of them, wherof twoe to be of the Quorum, shal and may take order and direction, for the Order. reformacion of such offences, decaies and defaultes in maner and fourme folowing, that is to saye, they or fower of them at the least wherof two to be of the Quorum, shal and maye bynde by recognisance, in good summes of money to be knowleged to ẏ Recog. vse & behoofe of our soueraign Lord the kinge and soueraigne Ladye the Queene her heires and successours, whiche recognisaunce, by this acte,

they

they shalbe enhabled to take the person or persones, first offending & giltie, in any of the forsaid decayes or delaultes, and then being or continuing owner of fee simple, fee taile, for terme of lyfe for terme of yeres, or by copie of court rolle in possession, or in reuertion, or remainder after any estate or estates, for terme of yeares, or for terme of life of suche decayed house or houses, & groūde thereūto lynge, or of x. acres parcel thereof, or of such grounde conuerted from tyllage to pasture, or of suche grounde whiche is or shalbe vsed or imployed to the keping of connyes, as is aforsaid, or any of them in such summes of money as to such Commissioners shall seeme reasonable for the reedifiyng of such decayed houses, and for the conuerting of such ground so conuerted frō tillage to pasture into tillage againe, and for the diminishing and destroying of connies wthin such conuenient tyme, and in such maner & fourme, as to the same commiss. oners or .iij. of them, whereof .ij. to be of the Quorum, shal seeme meete & conuenient, and by theire discretion shalbe sett, limitted and appointed. And yf the offendour or offendoures doe dwel in any other shire, or cānot be gotten to be bounden by recognisance before the said Commissioners as is aforesaide: That then the sayde Commissioners or .iij. of them, whereof .ij. to bee of the Quorum, shall take suche other order for the reedifiinge of the houses, and conuertinge the groūde into tillage, and destroyinge of Connies, accordinge to thys estatut, as shalbe thought meete by their discretiōs, & shal cause the same their order to be entred of record, within one monethe after theire saide order made, and shal within the same monethe deliuer, or cause to bee delinered, the coppe of their said order, signed and sealed by them, or fower of them to the tenaunt, fermer or fermaunt, keeping, residinge, or inhabiting the groūde or place, for ỳ which the order shalbe made, to the entent the same may bee deliuered ouer, or declared to the sayde owner or owners, that shall or ought to bee charged by, or with the same. And if the place, i which any such decaied house or houses, hath ben, or shalbe situate, shalbe founde in the handes of anye persone or persones, other then suche persone or persones as firste did suffer or make the said decaye, then the said Commissioners, or .iij. of them, whereof two to bee of the Quorum, shall and may order and enioyne all and euery persone and persones, hauing the immediate and present inheritaunce in the sayde groundes and places wherein any of the aforesaide decayes shalbe founde, as is aforsaid to reedifie and builde again the same decaied house, either in the said place where it was decayed, or neere vnto the same, within the same towne, parishe, or hamlette, within such tyme and in such sorte, as to the said Commissioners or fower of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum shall seeme reasonable and conuenient. And shal further assesse and tare al and euery persone and persones hauinge anye particuler estate in the saide groundes, belonging to any such house decayed, for terme of lyfe, yeares, or by coppe of court rolle, to be contributorie towardes the saide reedification and building, in such somme or sommes of moneye to be paide to the forsaid person, hauing the immediate and present inheritaunce, and being ordred and enioined to reedifie the same, as to the sayd commissioners, or fower of them, whereof two to be

of

Reedifying

Conuerting

Connies

Order

Record

Coppy

Fermour.

Owner

Other hāds

Tax

Tax

Particuler estate.

of the Quorum, shall seeme mete & reasonable, hauing respect and regarde to the seuerall estate and termes of all and euerye the sayd particuler tenauntes, and to the commodities, profi:es, and emolumentes therto seuerally and respectiuely belonginge, and also hauing respecte to such couenauntes, grantes, agreementes and conditions as be, or shalbe conteined in any lawful writtinge, made, concerninge the estate of any of the persones to be charged for the sayd reedification, or for the contribution of any thing towarde the same freehold, estate, remainder, or reuertiõ, as is aforesaid, according to their seuerall interest, estates, commodities & profits.

Seuerall estate. Termes Profits. Couenãts Contribution.

And be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and euery persone and persons, bodies politike and corporate, that shall haue any estate or interest, in any of ỹ said houses, places, or grounds, wherein any of the aforesaide decayes shalbe committed and founde, or presented as is beforesaide, from or by any persone or persones, so ordered and enioined as is aforesaide, shalbe charged and chargeable, accordinge to hys or their estate or estates, commodities and profites in the same, in like sorte & maner as hee or they from whom, or by whom the same estate or estates shall be by any meanes derived or conueyed, should or ought to haue bene, by force of the sayd commaundement & iniunction. And also that the persone or persones that shalbe appointed or charged by the said orders and iniũctions, or by this statut, to reedifie anye of the decaied houses beforesaid, and to haue any cõtribution, part or samme of money, or other thinge of any others, towardes the same, shall and may by vertue hereof haue one action of Dette for the same, against ỹ partie or parties, appointed to paye the same, and against their heirs, executours, or assignes in any of the kyng and Quenes maiesties ordinarye Courtes of Recorde, or shall sue for ỹ same, by informatiõ before the sayde Commissioners, or iiij. of them, whereof two to bee of the Quorum. In whiche suite, no iniunction, wager of lawe, protection, nor essoine shalbe allowed for the defendant.

Dett. Informatiõ

And yf anye partie or parties, that shoulde or ought to paye, or geene any somme of money, or other thing in contribution, as is aforsaide, shall vpon a reasonable requeste thereof to be made, wilfully refuse or delaye to paye or geeue the same, that then the plentiffe vppon hys suite to haue and recouer treble damage against the said defendaunt.

Refuse Delay 3. Dam.

And further be it &c. that yf the said grounde or grounde, so conuerted frõ tillage to pasture, or vsed, or employed to the keepinge of connies, to the destruction of corne, as is aboue saide, shalbee found in the handes or possession of anye person or persons, other then suche as dyd conuerte the sayde groundes from tillage to pasture, or vse or employe the said grounde with connies, as is aforsaid, that then the sayde Commissioners, or fower of them, whereof two to bee of the Quorum, shall and maye order and enioyne the occupiers of the sayde grounde or grounde so conuerted from tillage to pasture, or so vsed or employed to the keepinge of connies, as is aforesaid, to turne the same again into tillage, or to distroie or diminishe the saide connies kepte vpon the same grounde, within such time, and vpon suche paines, as by them shalbe limitted and appointed.

Grounde Conuerted. Enioyne. To torne Occupiers. Orders.

And be it &c. that euerye suche or-

der

Graunt Charged. Cõtributiõ

Iniunction Coppy Recozd

der and iniunction aboue mẽtioned, shalbe entred of recozd, and the copy thereof writtẽ in parchemt, & signed & sealed by the saide cõmissioners, oz iiij. of thẽ, wherof .y. to be of the Quorum, and deliuered to the occupier oz occupiers of the grounde oz places

Occupyer

wherein anye of the afozesaide offences, decayes, oz defautes, shalbe found as is afozesaid, to the intent the same may be deliuered ouer, oz declared to all such other pſons as shall oz ought to be bounden oz charged by the same.

And further be it &c. ẏ the said commissioners, oz .iij. of them, wherof .ij. to be of the Quozum, shall and maye haue power and auctozitye by fozce of the said commission, and of this acte,

Refuse Recog.

to commit euery person so refusinge to be bounde by recognisaunce, as is afozesaid, and euery the said particuler tenants refusing to declare to the said cõmissioners, oz fower of them, wherof twoe to be of the Quozum, how long, oz what his said particuler estate is, to pzison into the next gaole,

Imprik.

in the said coutye, ther to remaine wt out baile oz maipzise, vntil he shalbe bounde in recognisance, as is afozesaid, oz shewe oz declare hys oz their particuler estates oz estate in the pzemisses, to the saide commissioners oz iiij. of them, wherof .ij. to bee of the Quozum, as is afozsaid. And be it &c. that ẏ shtrifes, & all other ministers,

Mainprik.

Shtrike Minister Sessions Attendant.

with in the counties where suche sessions shalbee appointed, shalbe attendant vpon the said commissioners, & shall retourne befoze them all suche pzocesse and pzeceptes as they shall haue in commandement to doe, and bee obedient vnto them, as theye are bounde to bee to the Justices of peace, oz of Oyer and determiner at all tymes and places, foz the execution of the said commissions, and of thys act.

Determine

And the same Commissioners oz iiij. of them, wherof .ij. to bee of the Quorum, shall haue power and auctozitye to enquire, here, and determine, as is afozsaid, of, foz, and vppon all fozfaitures, recognisaunces, and breaches of ozders and iniunctions, that shalbe taken, knowledged oz made, befoze the said Cõmissioners, oz .iij. of them, and to assesse such fines and amerciamentes, as to the shal seeme meete & conuenient, vpon the sherike and other officers and persons, what soeuer makyng defaut, and foz contemptz and other misdemeanours be foze them. And shall haue auctozitye to retourne all impanelles to be retourned befoze them as the Justices of peace may do. And further be it &c. that euery of the commissioners shal haue foz euery day he shal sitte to execute this Commission .x.s. and to the clerk ẏ shal serue & writ all pzocesse, and other recozds, befoze the said cõmissioners, foz euery day he shal attende vpon the said commissioners .3. s. and .4. d. the some to be payde by ẏ sherike oz clerke of the court of the fines, fozfaitures, and amerciaments, that shall arise oz bee sessed foz anye matter oz defaute befoze the said commissioners, & the sherik, to be allowed vpon hys accompte foz the same. So that the same bee noted and specified in the estreat, signed by the sayd Cõmissioners, oz .iij. of them, wherof twoe to bee of the Quozum.

Fine.

Officers

Cõmissioners wages. Clerke

Sherike.

Allowance. Account Estreates

Prouided allwayes, and bee it enacted, that the saide Commissioners, oz anye of them by vertue of thys acte, shall not haue power oz auctozitye to doe anye thing touching the offences oz defautes afozsayde, contrarie to the ordinaunce oz puruеyaunce of anye statute heretofoze made, oz to the exclusion oz takynge awaye of anye benefite, oz libertie permitted, oz saued to anye maner of persone,

Not power

Contrary

Benefit

by

by any prouiſion in any of the ſayde ſtatutes or contrary to the effect of any licence heretofore graũted by the king and Quenes hyghneſſe, or the Quenes hyghenelſe, or anye of the aunc or predec of the Queenes highneſſe, ſo that the ſame licence be ſhewed to them or .iiij. of thẽ vnder ſeale, before conuiction of the offence or defaults aforeſaid. Any thing aforſaid to the contrarie thereof, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Licence

And foraſmuche as it is like to bee, that ſome houſes, hauing .xx. acres of grounde, or more, to them lyinge or belonging, be decayed without anie willing defaute, in them that had the inheritaunce or poſſeſſion thereof, as by fier, breaches and ſurrounding of waters, or by deſtruction of enemies or rebelles, or of ſuch as had particuler eſtates therein, without empechement of waſte, or by ſuche other like meanes or wayes, and that they who by the ordinance aforſaid, ſhould reedifie the ſame, are of ſuch pouertie that they cannot by all entendement reedifie or builde vp all the ſame houſes againe. And for aſmuche alſo as ſome perchaunce haue erected & buyl ded vp newe houſes in ſome other places vpon the ſame lands, lying to the ſaid houſes, or vpon ſome other land nere thereunto in lew and place of the houſe decayed, which are as auailable to the common wealthe as the newe reedifiynge of the decayed houſes in the olde places ſhoulde bee, in which caſes equitie requirethe, they ſhould not be puniſhed for the ſaid decaye. And foraſmuch as it is like to be that ſome grounde conuerted from tillage into paſture is deuided into diuers ſmall parcels, remaininge and being in diuers and ſeuerall mennes handes, ſo that any one part will not be ſufficient to kepe any plowe vpõ.

Decayed. Not willyngly. Erected. Conuerted. Parcels.

And for that ſome grounde haue bẽ tilled for deſtroyinge of moſſe, buſhes, bromes, fierres, heathe, and not onely to be continued in tillage and ſuch like. And that alſo ſome demenes in the abſence of the owners haue ben deuiſed to ſundry occupiers, who hath tilled the ſame, not beinge cõmõly vſed to tillage before the ſaid feaſt of S. George, & for ỳ diuers other particuler caſes may fortune to be, which the general purueyance of thys eſtatut cannot remedy without greater hurt then good to be done by the ſam. And for that alſo that in ſom places of this realme, it is not neceſſarye the purueye of thys eſtatut to extende, and to be fully executed, but in ſome places, and vpon ſome occaſions or cauſes, it may more cõueniently bee ſpared then put in vſe, & is therefore neceſſarye to referre ſuche things wt all other circũſtãces, to the diſcretiõ of ỳ cõmiſſioners, who may more perfectly vnderſtand the ſame.

Diſtroying. Perticuler caſes. Sõe places. Diſcretion.

Be it therfore ordeined and enacted by authoritie of thys preſent parliament, that the ſaid commiſſioners, or iiij. of them at the leaſt, whereof ỳ to be of the Quorum, ſhal and may conſider the ſaid caſes and ſuch other like, and vſe their diſcretions, in tẽpering and qualifiing of the ſaid general purueyaunce of thys or any of ỳ foreſaide former eſtatutes, and in orderinge the ſaide caſes, & ſuche other like, and to omit the execution & penaltie of thys acte, and of the other former actes accordinglye, as to the wiſedomes and diſcretions of thẽ, or iiij. of them at the leaſt, whereof two to be of the Quorum, ſhalbe thought moſt neceſſary. Thys act, or the aforſayde former actes in anye wiſe notwithſtanding. And that haue power and authoritie to cancel recogniſaunces, taken before them, and not ap-

Commiſſioners. Conſider Diſcretion. Counſell Recog.

ringe

ring to them forsaited, if it shal seme to them, or fower of them, whereof two to bee of the Quorum, meete & conuenient.

Conuerted

And it is further enacted &c. ẏ wher as anye grounde by meanes of thys acte shal fortune hereafter to be conuerted from pasture into tillage, accordinge to the entente of thys acte, whiche grounde is chargeable with any rente reserued since the tyme ẏ same grounde was conuerted from tillage to pasture, and which was reserued and made the greater, in cõsideration that the same was so cõuerted frõ tillage into pasture, or stored

Connies

with connies, that all such rentes, yf they be greater then the grõude turned into tillage, or the grounde by reason of the destructiõ of connies is worth, shalbe abated and apportioned

Rent abated Comissiõrs

by the saide commissioners or iiij. of them, whereof we will two of thẽ to be of the Quorum, accordinge to their discretions, if they shall thinke the same so meete.

Retaining

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that ẏ retaininge or none paiment of anye suche parte or portions of any rents that shalbe abated or deducted by the commissioners, as is aforesaid, shalbe

Forf. Bonde

no breache or forfeiture of any bõde, penaltie, couenaunt, graunt, or condition to be conteined in any indẽture, bonde obligatorie, or other writtinge, agreement or promise, what so euer, to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

And further be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the said cõmissioners or iiij. of them, whereof ẏ to be of the Quorum, shal haue power and auctoritie by vertue hereof, to make

Process Shirife Freehold

and direct forth precepts & processes, as well to the sherife of the countye, as to all other freeholders and ylons that ought to attend or appere before the said commissioners for the triall, aunswering, or prouing of any offẽce against thys estatut, or against anye of the aforesaide former estatuts, to appere before them at any daye & time that the said commissioners, or iiij. of them, whereof two to be of the Quorum, shal limitte or appointe, & vpon that apparaunce of the sayd ylones to geeue daye ouer from tyme to tyme, as they shall thinke meete.

And be it enacted &c. that if any such person or persons, as presently haue or hereafter shal haue any houses buil ded, or reedified, or to be reedified, or

Reedifyed Conuerted

any grounes to be conuerted to tillage, according to the tenour and effecte of thys estatute, or of any of the aforesaid estatuts, that then the sayde person or persons, theire heirs or assignes, shal within three yeres nexte after the ende of thys Session of this

Let to ferme Leases.

Parliament, dimise, or let to ferme the houses already builded or reedified, with the twenty acres of grounde, which before time dyd appertaine and lye to the same, or tenne acres parcel thereof, if there be nowe no more of the same landes in their handes, ẏ hath the houses builded, or reedified, or ought to reedifie the same, or with so muche other landes lying conuenient for the saide house, shal dimise, and let to ferme the houses hereafter to be reedified within two yers after the same shalbe so reedified with the twenty acres of landes, or the tenne acres parcel thereof, or the like nombre of acres as is aforsaid. And if any of the said houses and lands shall not be so dimised or letten to ferme, as is aforesaid: That then the said cõmissioners, or iiij. of them at the leaste,

Commissioners.

whereof two to be of the Quorũ, shall haue power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte, to dymise and let the said

house

house and landes to anye persone or persons, hauing no other ferme or tenementes within the same parithe, nor hauing any action or suit at that Parliament against the owner, and requiring the same for seuen yeres, at the moste, for such reasonable rēt, and vpon such reasonable couenauntes, as the saide Commissioners shal thinke meete for bothe parties. So that they take good assurance for the payement of the rentes, and performing of the couenauntes, to the owner of the same, as they shall thinke conuenient, vpon whiche lease, the owners of the house and landes so letten, theire executours & assignes, and euery of them for the time being and also euerye suche lease, their executours and assignes, and euerye of them, shall haue suche remedye and actions the one againste the other, as they shoulde, or mighte haue had, yf they themselues had only ben priuie and parties to the sayde leases.

7. yeres. Rent. Assurance Owners Actions

And bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesayde, that yf any persone or persones shalbee condempned or charged with, or for any offence that hee or they ought not to be charged withall by thys acte, or by any of the aforesaid former statutes, that then the saide partie and parties shall and maye haue hys or theire trauers and remedye therfore in the Starre Chāber, before the counsell there.

Offence Trauers Starre chamber

And bee it ꝛc. that thys statute shall at the pleasures of the kynge and Queenes maiesties, her heires and successours be put in executiō, either by Commissioners to be appointed, according to the tenour of thys act, or els by the commissioners to be appointed by theire maiesties, for the execution of certeine statutes therof made in thys Session of this present Parliament.

Cōmissioners

Prouided alwayes ꝛc. that thys act, nor any thing therin conteined, shal extende to anye house or buildinge, made or to bee made by any tenants in dower, or other particuler tenant without the assent of hym or them in reuersiō or remainder of estate of inheritaunce, vnlesse the same house or building be, or shalbe made and erected, according to the intente & purpey of thys estatute: Any thynge in thys estatute to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Dower

And bee it ꝛc. that yf anye person or persons shalbe conuicted or condemned, of, or for any offēce or forfeiture of any recognisaunce, or other matter conteined and specified in thys acte, vpon anye information, at the suite of any partie or parties, ỹ then the one moitie of all such forfeitures and summes of money, as shalbe due for the offence or forfeiture, cōteined in the information, shalbe to the partie or parties that shal exhibite & prosecute the same. Anye thinge in thys acte or in any of the aforesayde actes to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Cōdempned Fork.

And be it further enacted ꝛc. that the sayd Commissioners, or .iiij. of them at the leaste, whereof two of them to be of the Quorū, shal inrolle, or cause to be inrolled, of recorde, all suche orders, prouisiōs, paines, penalties, forfeitures, fines, amerciamentes, condemnations and conuictions, as shalbe had, made, sett, tared, losse or forfaited, by reason or occasiō of any matter or thing conteined in this act or in any of the aforsaid former acts, and the same Recordes to be wel obserued and kepte, in suche sorte and order as the sayd Commissioners, or fower of them, whereof .ij. of them to be of the Quorum, shall thinke mete and conuenient.

Inroll Fork. Recordes.

And be it further enacted ꝛc. that the sayd

sayde commissioners, or iiij. of them at the leaste, shal by vertue hereof haue auctoritie to make, or cause to bee made processe, for the leuyinge of all suche amerciamentes, fines, summes of money and forfeitures that shalbe due to be payde, by reason of any presentement, iudgement, recognisaunce, order, intimation, assessement, default, or other matter, whatsoeuer hadde, made, geeuen, or done, according to the purporte and intente of thys statut, as iustices of peace may doe for anye fines, or forfeitures before them. And the said commissioners or iiij. of them, whereof. v. to bee of the Quorum, shal yerely at the feast of S. Michael tharchangel, make, or cause to be made estreates, indented of all suche forfaitures, penalties, fines, amerciamentes and summes of moneye, as shalbee due in the yeare next before the sayd feaste, vpon the forfeiture of anye recognisaunce, or for anye of the causes or offentes aboue sayde, the same estreates to bee subscribed and sealed by the said commissioners or fower of them, whereof two to bee of the Quorum, the one parte thereof to be sent into the court of the Eschecker at Westminster, within fourtye dayes after Michaelmas. And the other parte thereof to be deliuered to the sheriffe of the Shyre, which the shalbee a sufficient warrante to hym and hys deputie, to leuye the same, in suche sorte as hee ought or may leuye the summes conteined in the estreates, to the shirriffes directed foorthe of the Courte of the Eschecker, and the shirriffe to discharge therwith hys accompte.

And bee it &c. that yf any offendour shalbe once bee condemned, and paye hys fine or forfaiture for anye of the offences aforesayde in anye Courte before any Iustices or commissioners hauinge auctoritie for that purpose, that then the same offendour or offendours, shal not eftsones bee charged againe for the offence beinge passed, but shall and may pleade hys former payment in barre thereof.

And bee it further enacted that the clerke or clerkes that shall writte the matters and Recordes before ỹ sayd commissioners, shall take for the entrie of plees and other hys doynges suche fees and none other, as shalbe appointed by the said commissioners or iiij. of them, whereof. v. to be of the Quorũ, and written on a Table that shalbe fixed openly in the place where the Sessions shalbe kepte, vpon paine that the same Clerke so offendinge, shall lose and forfaite to the partye greued treble the value of that which was so taken, and bee or they that shall embesill anye recognisaunce or Recorde, shall for euerye suche offence, lose and forfeite fiue poundes, and be committed to prison, vntil he shall paye the sayde summe of fiue pounde, and also make suche other recompence and satisfaction as the sayde commissioners, or iiij. of them, whereof. v. to bee of the Quorum, shall thinke conuenient.

Prouided alwayes, and be it &c. that thys acte or anye thing therein conteyned shall extende to charge anye persone or persones that shal keepe anye grounde in pasture for the keepinge of hys or theire owne houses, kyne or other cattell, for the onlye victuall to be spente, in hys or theire house or houses. And bee it &c. ỹ thys acte nor any thing therin conteined, shall in any wise extende to reedifie any thicke manoure, place, nor any other houses or buildinges, but suche as shalbee meete and conuenient for the fermours or tenauntes of anye other fermeholdes or tenants for the

main-

Leuying

Iust. of p.

Cõmissioners

Estreates

Certified Eschecker

Shirife Leuie

Twise charged.

Clerke

Fees

Table

Forf.

Embesill

Forf. Imprisõ.

Pasture Cattell Prouision

Manour Place. Houses for Fermers

maintenaunce of the grounde that be, or shalbe assigned or layd to be occupied with the said houses, buylded, and to be builded according to the intent of thys statut, by the discretion of the saide Commissioners, or iiij. of them, whereof .y. to be of the Quorũ, nor shal extende to conuerte to tillage any grounde, not exceding v. acr, whiche is, or shalbee vsed and inclosed for any gardeine, orchard, hoppard, rape seede, or for coneys, for the onely prouision of any mans house, and to be spent in the same, and not being hurtful to the corne of any p-sone or persones, other then the owners of the saide conneys, so that the saide gardeine, orchard, hoppard, or conney garth, shal lye adioining, or nighe within one mile to the dwelling house of the owner thereof, nor shal extende to conuert any grounde to tillage, which is, or shalbe left vntilled and not sowen with Corne, by reason of the euilnesse, barenes, or barrennesse of the same, vntill suche time as the said ground shalbe apte & mete for tillage, and to beare corne againe, as by the said commissioners or iiij. of them, whereof .y. to be of the Quorum, shalbe thought cõuenient, thys statute, or any other statut to the contrary notwithstanding.

Conuert Tillage v. acres

Prouision.

Gardens

And be it &c. that if any person or psons, at any time after the Session of this present Parliament shal cõuert or turne to pasture any ground now being errable and kept most cõmõly in tillage, for the space of .xx. yeares last paste, before the session of this p-sent Parliament, and shal not care, and breake vp to tillage as much other grounde now being pasture within the saide lordship or parishe where the saide grounde so conuerted doth lye, within one yere next after vnye suche conuersion, and shal not keepe the said newe cared grounde contynually in tillage after any such conuersion, vnlesse that for barrennesse thereof, hee or they shal conuerte the same to pasture vpõ the like order of earing so much, other ground beinge pasture within ỳ said Lordship wher such conuersion shalbe made, shal lose & forfeit for euerye acre conuerted into pasture, contrarie to the fourme of this act perly. v. s. thone half therof to the kyng & Queenes maiesties, and the other to hym or them ỳ will sue for the same, by byll, playnte, &c. wherein &c. Thys act to endure to the last day of the next Parliament. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 1. Thys act was continued. 4. & 5. P. & M. cap. 9. And. 1. El. cap. 9. to the ende of the next Parliament.

Conuert Pasture

For.

6 ¶ The 2. statutes (4. & 5. before) are repealed by the statute now followinge. And yet by a prouiso in the last ende of this next statute, so much of the said two statutes is lefte in force, as forbiddeth, conuerting of tillage to pasture, in such cases where the same is not forbidden by this statut following.

7 ¶ It is therefore ordeined &c. that the said acts and euery of them. (An. 4. H. 7. cap. 9. before. 1.) (An. 7. H. 8. c. 1. before. 2.) and euery braunche & article in the same, and euery of thẽ conteined, shall from hereforth be put in due execution, and remaine and continue in force for euermore.

And also where by an acte made in the xxvij. yere of ỳ reigne of our saide late Soueraigne lord kyng Henry ỳ eight, wherby diuers and sundry religious houses of Monkes, Chanõs, and Nunnes, whiche might not dispende in landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, aboue the clere yerely value of .v. hundreth li. were geuen to the said late kyng Henry the viij.

hys

his heires or successors for euer. It is a-
mong other things enacted & ordeined
þ all & singuler psons, bodies politike
& corporate, to whō the said late king
Henry the eight, his heires & successors
after þ making of the same act should
geue, grant, let, or demise any Site or
precinct, with the houses thereupon
buylded, together with þ demenes of
any Monasteries, Priories, or other
religious houses, that should be disso-
ued or geuen to the said late king Hē
ry the eight by that act, and the heires
successours, or assignes of euery suche
pson, bodies politik & corporat should
kepe or cause to be kept an honest con
tinual house & household in þ same Site
or precinct, & shal occupy or cause to bee
occupied yerelye as much of þ demea-
nes in ploughing & tilage of husban-
drie (that is to say) as much of the said
demeanes which then were common-
ly vsed to bee kepte in Tilage by the
Gouernours, Abbottes, or Priours
of the same houses, Monasteries, or
Priories, or by theire fermour or fer-
mours occupying the same, within þ
time of twenty yeres next before that
act, vpon paine to forfait to the kings
highnesse, for euerye moneth so offen-
ding fiue pounde thirteene shillinges,
and foure pence, to bee recouered to
his vse, in any of his Courtes of Re-
corde. And ouer that, by the same sta-
tute it is enacted that all Justices of
peace in euerye shyre where anye
suche offence shoulde bee committed
and done contrarye to the true mea-
ninge and intent of that acte or Sta-
tute, shoulde in euerye quarter and
generall Sessions within the lymitte
of their commission, enquire of þ pre-
misses, and shoulde haue full power
and authoritie to heare & determyne
the same, and to tare and assesse no
lesse fyne for euery the saide offences,
then is before limitted for the said of-

Monastes

10 yeres

Just. of p.

fence and estreats thereof to be made
and certifyed into the kynges Esche-
quer, accordynge and at suche tyme
and fourme, as other estreates of fi-
nes, issues and amerryamentes bee
made by the same Justyces, as by the
same act more at large doth appeare.
Whiche parte of the saide act concer-
nynge kepinge of house and house-
holde in the saide Syte and precyne-
tes, and occupying of suche demeanes
of the same in tilage, as is aforesaide,
then was and yet is thought very be-
neficial to the common welth & moste
needefull to bee putte in due execu-
cion.

Be it therfore enacted by the aucto-
ritie aforesaide, that the saide braun-
ches and articles of the sayde estatute
laste abouementioned, made in the
sayde seuen and twentye yere of oure
sayde late Soueraigne Lorde kynge
Henry the eighte, and euery penaltye
and thing touching the same, bee also
from henceforth put in due execucyon
and shall remaine and contynue in
their full force and vertue accordynge
to the good entent and meaninge of
the same laste recyted Statute: Anye
thing in this present acte to bee here-
after conteined to the contrarye not-
withstanding.

And forasmuche as there hath beene
sithen the makinge of the sayde Sta-
tute, certeine other lawes and Sta-
tutes made in the tyme of our late so-
ueraigne Lorde kynge Edwarde the
firte, and in the tyme of our late So-
ueraigne kyng Phillip and Queene
Marye, for the reedyfying of decayed
houses of husbandrye, and for the en-
crease of tilage, which being in some
parts therof vnperfect, & in some pla-
ces to mild & gentle, haue not brought
to the decaied state of tilage & of hou-
ses of husbandry, that long looked for
remedy, which was then hoped for.

Wee it therefore enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that the sayde lawes & statutes made in the tymes of ꝧ sayd late king Edward the syxt, and king Phillipp and Queene Marye, touchinge and concerninge the decaye of houses of husbandrie, and for the encrease of tillage, and euery article and thing in them and euery of them conteined, shalbe from henceforth repelled and made voide to all intents and purposes.

And be it ꝑ. that from and after the feast of the Annunciacion of our Ladye, which shalbee in the yere of our Lorde God, a thousand fyue hundred thyrtie foure: all suche landes and groundes, or so muche in quantitie as in anye Towne, village, Hamlett, Lordship, place knowen, or parishe within the realme of Englād or Wales, haue been eared or plowed and put in tillage in anye one yeare, & so kept in tillage by the space of foure yeares, any time sithence the feaste of Saint George the Martir in ꝧ twenty yeare of the raigne of kyng Henrye the eyght (other then the said demeanes of the sayde late Monasteries, Priories, and religious houses, geuen as is above rehearsed to the sayde late king Henry the eight in ꝧ sayde xxtie yere of his raigne) shalbe eared, plowed, vsed and kept in tillage or caused to be eared, plowed, vsed and kept in tillage for euer, accordinge to the nature of the soyle and custome of the countrie, by the occupier or occupiers thereof, without fraude or conclusion vppon paine that euery offendour contrarie to this acte, shall lose and forfait yerelye for euerye Acre, tenne shyllinges, which forfeiture shall goe and be in manner & fourme folowing That is to say, to such person or persons as bene next in reuersion or remainder thereof, for terme of life, liues or in taile, their executours or administratours. And that by the auctoritie of this act, it shalbe lawful for him or them to leuye the same pennaltye and forfayture of ten shelinges for euerye acre by distresse, and to iustifie or make their auowries or cognisaunces for the same, in such maner & fourme as any person or persons may doe for rents reserued vpon estate, or estates made for terme of yeres, of any lande or tenementes or otherwise shall and may sue for the same penalty and forfaiture by action of debt, bill, plaint, or information in any courte of Recorde of the Queene our Soueraigne Lady, her heires or successours, wherin no wager of lawe, essoine, or protection, shalbee allowed or admitted for the party defendaunt. And if they or any of them do not distraine, or otherwise claime or demaunde ꝧ saide penalties and forfeiture by anye the wayes or meanes aforesaide, within the space of one whole yere next after the offence done in fourme aboue said and pursue for the same with effecte, without fraude or couine, and do not recouer (and might haue recouered the same) with such speede as maye bee by the due order of the lawe: That then after suche default, it shalbee lawfull for him or them to whome the reuersion or remainder of the fee simple of the saide landes shal appertayne theire executours or administratours to distrain, auow, or make cognisaunce, and iustifie, or otherwyse to sue for the said forfeiture and paynes in fourme aforesaide, at anye tyme within one yere nexte ensuinge anye suche default. And in his or theire default, the saide penaltie or forfeiture to goe and be to the immedate Lorde or Lordes of the fee or fees, of whome the said landes been holden, to be recouered in maner and fourme aforesaide,

Fo. 51. F.B.

sayde, so that hee or theye do take and sue for his or their remedy therin within one yere nexte ensuynge anie suche defaulte, in maner and fourme afore saide. And in his or theire default, the said penaltie and forfaiture to go and be to ẏ Queenes highnes, her heires, and successours, to bee recouered by anye of the meanes or remedies afore saide, at anye time or times at her or theire wills or pleasures or otherwise to anye other persone or persones that will sue, as wel for the Quenes matie, her heires and successours, as for him or themselues, for the same paine and forfaitures, vppon whiche suite, the one moitie, shall bee and go to the Queenes maiestie, her heires, or successours, and the other to him or them that so wil sue for the same, by action of debte, bill, playnt, or informacion, in any of the Queenes courtes of Recorde, wherein no essoigne, protection or wager of laiwe, shal be admitted or allowed for the party defendant.

And be it &c. that if anye persone or persons being an occupier and owner of anye suche landes and groundes as is aforesaide, of anye estate of inheritaunce shall offend against ẏ fourme of this acte: That then the said penaltie and forfaiture, shall goe and bee to the nert immediate Lorde or Lordes of the fee or fees therof, his or theire executours or administratours to bee recouered by such wales and meanes, as before is limitted and appointed, so that he or they do pursue & take theire remedie for the same in fourme aforesaide, within one yere nert after suche offence committed. And if anye suche occupier and owner shalbee a Copyholder, or accustomarye tenaunt, that then the saide penaltie or forfayture, to goe and bee to the Lorde or Lordes of the mannour, of whom the same Copy or customary tenementes been holden, their executours or administratours, so that he or they do pursue and take their remedy for the same in such manner and fourme, and within the time last before limitted. And in euery suche default of the said Lord or lords of the fee or fees, and of the Lorde or Lordes of the saide mannour or mannours as is aforesaid, or of anie of the saide penalties and forfaitures to goe and be to ẏ Queenes Maiesty her heires and successours, or to suche other persone or persons as will sue for the same, aswel for the Queens, her heirs or successoures, as for him and themselues, in such maner and forme, as be fore is declared. In euery which suite none essoigne, protection, or wager of laiwe shalbe admitted or alowed for the partie defendant. Prouided alwais that this acte or any thing therin conteined shal not be preiudicial, ne shal extend to charge any ꝑson or persons that hath or shall turne anye ground from tillage to pasture, and shal kepe such grounde in pasture, whole & not conuerted to tillage, for the only maintenaunce and kepinge of his or their owne Horses, Geldinges, Mares, or draught Dre, or for the maintenance or keeping of kine or other cattell, for the onely victualles to be spente in his or their owne howse so that the same person or personnes hath or shall not haue in his or their possession, occupation or dispositiõ, other sufficient pasture grounde for that purpose, within fiue miles of his or their mãsion house Prouided also &c. that no personne or personnes that shall commonly feede and sell yearelie beeues or motions to a greater number then he or they shal yerely spend in victual, in hys or their owne mansion house or howses, or that shall bee a common fatter of beeues or moltons, or anye of them, as a common grasier or shepemaster, to be cõ-

Horse

Kine Victuals

Mutlons

monly sold in markets and fayres, or to common Butchers, shalbee taken expounded or understande to be suche person or persõs, as by this prouiso last aboue mentioned, may kepe any grounde or pasture whole and not conuerted to tyllage, for the maintenaunce and kepinge of kyne or other cattel for the only victuell to be spent in his or their owne houses, but been & shalbe excepted out of the same prouiso: Any thing in the same prouiso conteined to the contrarye notwithstãding. Prouided also &c. that this act or any thing thearein contained, shall not extende vnto anye lawful Parke or Parkes, or auncĩet warrens now

Parkes

vsed with Deare or Conneys, or any Parke or Parkes heretofore lawfully vsed as Parkes, and being nowe disparked, or to anye other grounde that heretofore haue been by any her highnesse progenytours, or hereafter shall fortune to bee made Parkes or warrens by licence of our soueraigne Lady the queene, her heires or successours, with sufficient clause of dispensacion for conuerting of tillage into pasture, and bene or shalbe laide bestowed and imployed to the maintenaunce and keping of Deare & Conneys, without fraude or coupne, and not to the feeding or kepinge of anye other cattelle or beastes, but onelye milche kyne for him or them selues, or hys or their Keeper of suche Parke or warren, for the prouision of hys or their house or houses, or for keping of his or their horses, geldinges, mares, coltes, or swyne, ne shall extende to any

wastes

waste grounde, cõmons, heathes downes, fennes, moores, commonlye vsed as common, nor to anye heathes fennes, moores, marishes, being nowe vsed in seueraltie, and not commonly vsed to bee sowen and putt in tillage since the saide feaste of S. George, in the saide twentye yere of the raygne of king Henry the eight, nor to anye fresshe marshes beinge surrounded wt water within the space of fiue yeares next before the firste daye of this present Parlyament, nor to anye Orcharde, Garden, Poole, or pondyard, nor to anye grounde sett or sowen wt Saffron, Hoppes, Garlyke, Onions, Flaxe, Woade, or Madder or beinge without fraude or guyle sowen wyth Acornes, or sette with anye kynde of yong Woodes, nor to anye woodde groundes whiche bee not stubbed, or wherin the wood hath beene felled or hereafter shalbe felled, and the rootes and stubbes therof yet remaining vndigged vp, nor anye meddowes or other groundes without fraud or couin accustomablye vsed to bee mowen for haye once in the yere at the least during such time as al & euerye the same shalbe vsed or put to the vses & intẽts before specified. Any thing in this act contained to the contrarye notwythstanding. And where in the said firste prouiso it is mencioned that thys acte or any thing therein contayned shall not extende or be preiudiciall to anye personne or personnes for keeping of any ground or pasture or medowe for the onlye maintenance or keepinge of his or their owne horses, mares, geldings or drawght oxen, or for ỳ maynteinaunce or kepinge of kyne or other cattel for the onely prouision or victuelling of his or their mansiõ or dwelling house or houses: Be it declared & enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that if it shal fortune any such personne or persons to be absent and not resydent at or vppon his or theire vsuall mansion or dwellinge house or houses, wt his familye or household for and by occasion of seruice or attendaunce to be done by any suche person or persons, by the expresse cõmaundement of the

Gardein
Fithe
Saffron
Hoppes
Flax

Woodes.

Queenes

Queenes Maiestie, her heirs or succes-
sours within the realme or without,
or els hauing twoe or three mansion
Resident. House or dwelling houses, & shalbe resident
and dwelling with his family but at
one of them, or shalbe vnder age: That
then during, and for the tyme of such
seruice, attendaunce, minority, and ab-
sence (and one yere next after) from
any his saide dwelling houses, or dur-
ing and for the tyme that hee or they
shalbee resident and dwelling with
his familie, but at or vpon one of them
shal and may keepe suche groundes
in pasture or medow belonging or v-
sually occupyed with any of the sayde
two or three houses and with no mo,
nor others in his or their own hands
or occupacion, or let it out to anye o-
ther ꝑson or persons, wᵗ out incurring
of anye daunger or forfaiture by ver-
tue of this acte, so that the same per-
son or persons shall and do keepe the
same mansion and dwellinge house
or howses vnletten, & in good & suffi-
cient reparacions and meete & conue
nient for him or them to repiare and
resort vnto at al times for his or their
dwelling and abode: Any thing in ẏ
said prouiso, or in any part of this act
to the contrary therof in any wise not
withstanding.

Prouided alwaies that ẏ repeale of
any act or statut now repelled by this
present acte, nor any other matter or
thinge therin contayned, shall in anye
wise extend, or be interpreted, iudged
or expounded, to hinder, hurte, or take
Sutes away any suite, informacion, or infor-
macions exhibited, and nowe depen-
ding in the Queenes Maiestyes Co-
urte of Escheker, or in any other Co-
urte of Record, for, or in any wise cõ
cerninge the decay of anye houses or
tenementes of husbandrye, or for the
conuertinge of anye landes or tene-
mentes frome tyllage into pasture
contrarye to the fourme and effect of
any Statute or Statutes here to fore
made: But that all and euery suche
suites & informacions shall stande, re-
maine and bee of as good force and
effecte in the lawe, to al intentes con-
structions and purposes, as the same
and euery of them were be fore ẏ ma-
king of this acte. And that the sayde
actes and Statutes now by this pre-
sent acte rebelled shall for and in res-
pect onlye of the saide informacions &
suits, and euery of them, so now de-
pending, stande, remaine, and bee in
suche lyke force and effecte, as they
and euerye of them were before the
making of this act. Any thing herein
conteined to the contrary therof not-
withstanding.

And wheras some doubt and question
hath heretofore risen and been moued
vppon certeyne woordes contained
in the saide statute made in the saide
fourthe yere of the raigne of our late
king Henry the seuenth, that is to saie
vpon these woordes, house or houses
letten to ferme, with twenty acres of
20. acres lande at the leaste, or more, lyinge in
tillage and husbandrye, whether the
same twenty acres of land or more,
should be accompted and taken to bee
all earable lande, and wholye put in
tillage or not, and also what quanti-
tie and measure euery acre should bee
of, & conteine.

For a plaine and perfecte declara-
tion and interpretation whereof: Be
it enacted & declared by the auctoritye
of this present parliament, that the
said Statute is, and shalbee expoun-
ded and taken, to extende to house or
houses, that nowe haue, or hath, or at
any time hereafter, sithence the firste
yere of ẏ raigne of the sayd late kinge
Henrye the seuenth haue or hath had
or that hereafter shal haue, twenty a-
cres of grounde to the same house or

houses lying or belonging, or ẅ the same commonly occupyed or vsed, although the same grounde hath not beene, is, or shalbe all wholy vsed as earrable lande, and put in tillage, but onely same parte therof, and that the content of euery acre, shalbee taken and rated after the rate and mesure lymitted and apointed in the ordynance or treatice, De terris mensurandis: Anye ambiguitye, doubte, or thing whatsoeuer to ẏ contrary therof notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies &c. that if anye person or personnes hath, or at anye tyme hereafter shal sustaine anye penaltie, forfeiture or losse, for, or by reason of anye offence committed or don contrary to the tenour or effect of this act, or any other of the actes before recyted and confyrmed: that then hee or they shall not be estsones sued, vexed, or impeched for the same offence. Anye thing in this acte, or in any other of the actes aforesaide, had or made to ẏ contrarye thereof notwithstandinge.

And be it enacted that the lord Chancellour or Lorde keper of the great seale of Englande for the time beyng shall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this act, from tyme to tyme to awarde and direct a commission or commissions vnder the greate seale of Englande, into euery shyre or countye with in this Realme and Wales to suche persons as by hys wisdome & discretion shalbe thought moste meete and conuenient, authorisinge them, or foure of them, at the least, by vertue therof, and of this acte to enquire and searche oute within euerye Towne village, parish, and hamlet, within their commission, by the othes of syxe lawfull and indifferent persons or otherwise, according to their good discretions, of the offences committed or don againste this statute, or any other the statutes before mencioned, and by this act confirmed, and whether any personne or personnes to whome any penaltye or forfeiture is geuen, limitted or appointed by the same for any of them, haue taken the benifite or aduantage of the saide forfeiturs and paines, or not according to the same lawes and statuts. And ẏ within three moneths nert after euery such enquirie & serch the said commissioners or four of thē at the least, shall make certificat therof and their doinges by vertue of the sayd Comission vnder theyr hands & seales into the high court of Chauncery vpon paine of forfeiture of euery such Commissioner xx. li. sterlinge to the Queenes Paieste her heires and successours And that the same cōmissioners or twoe of them at the leaste, shal haue auctority & power by vertu of this acte to direct their precepts to the shirife of that county being ẅ in the limitz of their cōmission, to warne as many honest men of his bailiwick as the sayd cōmissioners shall apoint by whō the trueth in ẏ premisses may be best knowen to enquire, & true presentment make of all & euerye offences committed or don contrary to ẏ said actes or any of them, & to set such resonable fines and amerciamentes vpon such persons as shall make default of their apparances, or making their apparances shall neglecte to doe their duties in & about the execucō of the premisses, as to the same cōmissioners or fower of thē shalbe by their discrecions thought meete and conuenient, so that the same fines or amerciaments for any one default exceede not the sūme of xx. s. And that the same fines and amerciamentes so by them tared and set, shalbe verely wel and truelye streated into the court of Escheker, and there to bee leuied to

Certifie

Cōmissions

the

the vse of our Soueraigne Ladye the Queene her heires & successours, as other fines and amerciamentes haue bene there accustomed & vsed to be leuied. And that if the shirife to whome such precept shalbe awarded, shalbee remisse or negligent in seruing of the precept, & returning of the same at ỳ time & place appointed & prefired in ỳ same present, that then the said commissioners or four of them shall for euery such default, assesse and tare vpon the said shirife .x.li. & shal estrete the same into the said court of Eschecker, to be leuied to the Queenes maiesties vse, her heiers & successours, as is aforesaid. Prouided alwaies that it shal not bee lawful to any shirife, vnder shirife, or shirife deputie, to infringe or enter into anye liberties or Franchises fraunchises for the execution of anye such precept: But shal make his Mandatum to the Bailifs of the frãchise or libertie, for the executing & seruing of the same, and that the bailife of euery such franchise & libertie, shall serue & execute the said precept according to the tenour therof in such like maner and fourme as the shirife shoulde or ought to haue done, if it had ben wᵗ in his bailiwike vpõ paine of forfeiture of v.li. to be estreated & leuyed as is aforesaid. Prouided also &c. that putting of any lands or tenements hereafter from pasture to tillage according to the tenour & effect of this act, shall not in any wise extend to be any cause of breache or forfaiture of anye bonde couenaunt payment or condicion made Covenant or hereafter to be made betwene any psons or psones, bodies politike or corporate which in any wise is or shalbe repugnate or contrariant to this act, Prouided alwaies that this act or any thing therin conteined shal not extende to geue any benefite, aduauntage or libertie to any person or psõs which at anye tyme sithens the sayde feast of S. George the Martire, hathe conuerted or employd, or hereafter shall conuerte or employe any more grouñd to the keping of Conneys not Connies being lawful warren then fyue acres at the moste, and the same to be wᵗ in one myle of his dwellinge house, and also not noysome or hurtfull to the corne of any person or persons other then of the owner of he same grouñd, so that he or they put & kepe in tillage as much or as many acres of his own proper grounde, lying within the said Manour, Lordship or parishe, as the said Conygre shall conteine aboue ỳ said number of fiue acres, that hathe not heretofore beene lyable to be continued in tillage by force of anie lawe or statute. Any thinge in this acte before mencioned to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding. Bee it therefore enacted, ỳ no person or psons whatsoeuer hauinge or that hereafter shall haue any such house or houses of houbandry with .xx. acres of land or more belonging or lying therunto, or with the same commonlie occupyed, vsed, or demised, shal from & after the firste day of this present parliament, seuer or deuide the saide .xx. acres of land or xx acres more, nor anie part therof from anye of the said house or houses, vnlesse the same be kept in tillage or otherwyse for the profit of husbandry according to the nature of the grounde or according to the custome of the mannours where the same land shall so be, vpon the paines and forfaitures contayned in the saide estatute of Henrye the seuenth, to be taken in suche fourme as by the same statute appeareth, except he or they shal lay & assign to the said house or houses, or to any other house or houses beinge within the same parish or lordship, or within two myles of the saide houses, beinge also not

bound to bee maintained & vphalden by fourme of the said statute of kinge Henry the seuenth, as much other lād wīn the same parish, or lordshyp wīn two miles as is abouesaid, for & in lyew of suche or so muche of the former lande, as ought to haue continued by force of the saide statute, with the former house, & cannot conuenientely bee retourned to the saide former house.

And be it &c. ẏ if any such house or houses of husbandrie, & land be deuided or seuered thone from thother by reason of any lease or leases, for terme of life liues or for terme of yeares, made or graunted before the first daie of thys present parliament, that then whensoeuer the said lease or leases shal end or determine by anie maner of meanz so as the same house or houses, & landz therunto belonging shalbe discharged of al such leasez, the same house & houses & landes so demised, shall not afterwardes bee seuered or deuyded thone from thother but shal go, be kept and occupied together at al times after, according to the declaracion before mencioned, vppon the paines & forfaitures last before specified and to be taken all so as in the saide statut is mencioned. Except by the returning or reuniting of the same land to the said house, ther shal or may growe anye manifest decay of anie other houses newelie edyfied, or of anie other farmes that hath ben by meanes of distribucion or seuerance of the land or lands, or any part therof made or assigned to bee signed to bee seuerall tenementes or holdes.

And where in the said statut made in the said seuenth yere of the raigne of the saide king Henrie the eight amōg other things in the same, it is enacted ẏ if sithence the firste daye of the same Parliament any landes which at the same first day or sithēce the same first day were commonlye vsed in tillage, were icloſed, or frō thēce forth should be incloſed & tourned onelie to pasture wherebye anye house of husbandrye then was or hereafter shoulde bee decayed, that then all such lands should bee by the owner or owners thereof, their heirs, successours or assignes or other for them wīn one yere nexte ensuing the same decaye, put in tillage & exercised vsed & occupied in husbandry and tillage as they were the first daye of the same Parlamēt, or at anie time sithence and after the manner & vsage of the country where suche lands did lye, as by the saide act more plainelye may appeare. And for as much as vppon the said part of the said statut diuers doubtes & questions haue beene moued heretofore: Be it therefore enacted & declared by thauctoritie afore saide, that if at anye time sithens the making of the said acte, and before the said feast of S. George, in the saide .xx. yere of the raigne of ẏ said late kinge Henry the eight, any landz belonging to any such house of husbandrie, as is aforesaide, haue been turned from tillage to pasture by anye pson or psons that then the same landes or so muche other landes, beeing within the same parish, Lordshippe, or Manour, that heretofore was not lyable or bounde by anie law or statut to bee kept in tillage shalbe turned againe into tillage wīn one yere nert after the session of this present parliament, & kept in tillage for euer, according to the custom of the countrey & nature of the soyle, whether the said house whereunto the saide landes did belong, be decayed or no, or whether the same landes were enclosed, or not enclosed, or whether some parte therof and not the whole, were kept in tillage or not, vppon the paines conteined in the same statute, made in the saide seuenth yere of the reigne of the saide late king Hēry the

eight

Leases

House

Decay House.

eight. Prouided that if anye person or persons whatsoeuer hauing anye pasture, heath, wast, or barren grounde which hath not beene heretofore commonlye vsed to bee eared or tylled for corne, & yet neuertheles the same pson or persons to the intent to better & amende the saide grounde, and not to vse the same for tillage, haue or hathe at any time heretofore turned or putt the same into tillage, or at anie tyme hereafter shall torne or put the same into tillage, ans hath or shall kepe the same grounde for that cause onelye in tillage by the space of fower yeres togethers ẏ this act or any thing therin conteined shal not compel anye suche pson or persons to continue or putt in tillage the saide pasture, heath, barren or waste grounde so eared. Anie thinge before expressed in this acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that this act or any prouision, clause, or article therein conteined, shal not be vnderstande or expounded to extende or bee in anye wise preiudicial to those partes or porcions of groundes wherin anye Dore of Lead, Tinne, Iron or Coles, commonly called Sea cole, stone cole, or Moore cole, haue ben, are or hereafter shalbe vsually gotte, by means wherof ẏ same grouds cannot cõuenientlie be put & kept in tillage: This acte, or any other law, vsage or custome to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Led
Tinne
Iron

Prouided also that this act nor anie thing therin conteined, shall extend to compel any pson or psons to put in tillage any lands or grounds win anye forest or chase, exept the forest of Sowden in Northwales, otherwise the before the making of this statut, hee or they ought, or were bound to do, This act to endure to ẏ end of the nert Session of Parliamt. Prouided alwaye ẏ this statut or any thing therin conteined, shal not extend to compel any inhabitant of the Counties of Northumberland, Westmerlande, or Cumberland, to reedifie, maintaine, or to kepe in mannrance any house or ground ẏ shalbe ouerthrowen, burned, destroyed, wasted or decaied by enemies or by any occasion of warres or inuasions, during the warz, or win fower yeares after the conclusion of peace nert following such ouerthrowing burning, destruccion or wasting: Any thing in this present act to the cõtrary notwõstanding. And for asmuch as this acte shal continue but to the end of ẏ nert Session of Parliament: Bee it therefore enacted &c. that no pson or psones shal from henceforthe conuert frõ tylage to pasture any grounde whyche was in tillage ẏ first day of this Parliamẽt, other then such as they might lawfully haue conuerted from tillage to pasture before the makinge of this act: Any thing conteined in this act to the contrary notwõstãding. An. 5. El. ca. 2. This act was discontinued 8. El. & 13. El. cap. 25. reuiued & continued to ẏ end of the nert Parliamẽt. And. 14. Eli. c. 11. this statut of 5. Eliz. was continued vntil ẏ end of ẏ nert pliament.

See Apprentices. 1. Monasteries. 9.
Castelles and for- Rentes. 2.
trelles. 5. Sheep. 2
Labozerz 1. 7. 32. 38 Proclamacion. 3

¶ *Huy & cric.*

See Corroners. 2. Robbery. 2, 3. 5.
Forest. 19. 21. Staple. 3.
Lete. 1. Wales. 22

¶ *Idemptitate nominis.*

PAr les graundes mischieles q̃ sont auenus & veignent de iour en auter de ceo qui les eschetours viscountes et auters ministers le Roye seysent lez terres byens et chateux des pluisoures gentes surmettauntes que ils sount vtlages ou ils ne sont vtlages, pur ceo q̃ ilz portent tielz nomez cõe ceux q̃ sõt vtlages

Eschetors Shyrife

vtlages pur defaut de bon declaracion des surnomes. Cy est accord̄ q̄ si aſcun soy pleigne en tiel cas eit br̄ de Idēptitate nominis en manner come il y ad este vse deuant ſes heures. Et ſi terres biens ou chateux de nully ſoiēt ſeiſies en tiel caſe per eſchetour, viſcount ou auter miniſter le roy troue ſuertie de-uaunt le miniſter qui ad garrantie de ſeiſer de reſpondr̄ au roye de la value des tieux biens & chateux en caſe que il ne poet diſcharger ſauns riens p̄end de la party, & ſi tiel miniſter ne le face & de ceo ſoit atteint, eit la party le ſuit vers tiel miniſter & recouer ſes dam-mages au double, et maintenant ſoyt pony greeuousement deuers le roy añ 37. E. 3. ca. 2.

Seiſe

Suertie

1. Dañ

2 ¶ Briefe de Idemptitate nominis poet eſtre grant & done bon & mainte-nable pur les executoures des chelcun teſtatour auribien de ñ leffect cōe la dit action de Idēptitate nominis fuyſt maintenable deuaunt ceſt parlement p aſcun perſon, ēn qui fuiſt ou purroit auoir eſte moleſt ou greyue per cauſe ou colour daſcun tiel vtlagarie. Añ. 9. H. 6. ca. 4.

Executours

¶ *Ideotes.*

Se Eſchetours. 15. Wardes. 24.
Fooles in all.

¶ *Ieoſaile.*

Se Repleuer. 1.

¶ *Iernemouth.*

Se Fiſhe. 3. 7. Woꝛſtedes. 8.
Shippe. 15.

¶ *Ile of wight*

NO maner of perſone of what eſ-tate, degree or condition hee is or ſhalbe, take anie ſeuerall fermes moe then one of anie manners, landes and tenements, perſonages or tithes w̄in the ſaide Ile of Wight, whereof the ferme of them altogether ſhal exceede the ſumme of. x. markes yerely. And if anie ſeuerall leaſes afoꝛe this tyme, haue ben made to any plon or plones of diuers ſundry ferme holdes ouer the ſaid yereſie value of. x. marke then the perſon or perſōs y̨ now hold the ſame to chooſe one or moe of the ſaid ferme holdes at his pleaſure. So y̨ the ferme of them all ſo choſen, be not aboue the yereſy value of. x. marke to hold after the forme of his leaſe, & the remnaunt frō the feaſt of S. Michel tharchāgel which ſhal be in the yere of oure loꝛde M. CCCC. xc. to ceaſe and be vtterly voyd. And the occupier & fermer of thē frō thēce to be diſcharged agaynſt his leſſour of the rent reſerued vppon the ſame leaſes. And if anye plon do here-after y̨ contrary of this act, y̨ then the leſſee, in y̨ behalfe forfait to the kinge foꝛ euery ſuch takig. x. li. Prouided al waies that they which haue paid anie fines or made anye buyldinge or done great reparacion vpō any ſuch ferme & be put frō the ſaide ferme by reaſon of this act ſhalbe recompenced foꝛ ſuch buildinge or reparacion as righte and good conſcience requires, y̨ recōpence to bee aiudged by the diſcretion of the Captaine of the ſaid Ile foꝛ the tyme being or his lieutenant of the ſame in his abſence. Añ. 4. H. 7. ca. 16.

Farmes

Ile of Wight

Leaſes

Voide.

Diſcharge of rent.

Forf.

Recōpence

Capitain of Ile

Se Croſſebowes. 2.

¶ *Ile of man.*

Se Vacabonds. 9.

¶ *Images.*

Se Bookes and Images.

¶ *Imbroderer.*

Se Laboꝛer. 38.

¶ *Impoſicions.*

Se Eractions in all. Extoꝛcion. 4.
Engliſherie. 2.

¶ *Incloſures.*

Se Huſbandry. 3. Riottes. 9.

¶ *Incontinency of prieſtes.*

¶ It ſhalbe lawful to al archbiſhopꝛ & Biſhops and other oꝛdinaries ha uing epiſcopall iuriſdiction to punyſh and chaſtiſe ſuch prieſtes, clerkes, and religious men beinge w̄in the bonds

Oꝛdinaries Punish

of theire

of their iuriſdiction as ſhalbee convic-
ted afore them by examinacio & other
lawful proofe requiſit by ẏ law of the
churche of aduoutrye, fornication and
inceſt, or any other fleſhly incontinen-
cy by committinge them to warde in
priſon there to abyde for ſuch tyme as
ſhalbee thought to theire diſcrecyons
conuenient for the qualitie and quan-
titie of their treſpaſſe. And that none
of the archebiſhops and biſhops or o-
ther ordinaries aforeſaide bee thereof
chargeable, of, to, or vpon anie accyon
of falſe or wrongfull impriſonment,
but ẏ he be viterly thereof diſcharged
in any of the caſes aforeſaid by vertue
of this act. Añ. 1. H. 7. ca. 4.

Impriſ.

Fals impriſ.

2 ¶ Añ. 31. H. 8. ca. 13. it was enacted
that if a prieſt did carnallye vſe a wo-
man to whom he had been maried or
contracted or openlye kept companye
or familiaritie w̄ her, it ſhould bee fe-
lony in him & the woman. And that if
any prieſt kepe a cōcubine as by pay-
ing for her borde, mainteinyng her w̄
money, aray, or other giftes or means
to the euil erample of other pſones he
ſhould forfeit al his goodz, cattelz and
ſpiritual promocions, & bee in priſon.
And for the ſeconde offences thereof
ſhould be felony, & the womā to haue
like puniſhement, but theſe clauſes
were repelled by. 32. H. 8. cap. 10. And
there it is enacted that if anye ſuche
offendour as is aboue written here-
after ſhal happen to be duely cōuicted
or attainted, by the lawes mencioned
in the foreſaide acte, or of or vpon anie
of the crimes or offences afore writtē,
ẏ then euery ſuch offendour ſo beinge
conuicted or attainted, ſhal frō hence-
forth vpō his firſt conuiction or attain
der onely forfait & loſe to the king all
his goods cattels and debtes. And yf
the ſame offender at the tyme of that
his firſte conuicion or attainder haue
any mo benefices or eccleſiaſtical dig-

Felony

Concubine

Forf.

Conuicted

Offence

Forf. Cattell

nities or promocions, then one, then
the ſame offender ſo conuicted or at-
tainted, ſhal forfait and loſe for terme
of his life all iſſues, reuenues and pro
fits of all his ſaide benefyces, or other
eccleſiaſticall dignities or promocions
(except one of the ſame benefyces or
other eccleſiaſticall dygnities or pro-
mocions.) And if it ſhall fortune anye
ſuche offender or offenders at anye
tyme after his ſayde firſte conuiction
or attainder to committe do or perpe-
trate anye of the ſaide offences before
rehearſed, and be thereof efſoons due-
ly conuicted or attainted by the lawes
aforeſaide that then euery ſuch offen-
der ſhall onelye loſe and forfeit to the
king, all his goods, cattels, and dettes
and alſo during his life all the iſſues
and profites of all his landes eccleſi-
aſticall dignyties, benefyces, offices
and promocions to bee hadde, leuyed,
percepued and taken to the kynges
vſe. And if it ſhall fortune anye ſuche
offender or offenders, at anye tyme
after his ſaide ſeconde conuyction or
attainder to cōmytt, do or perpetrate
anye of the offences before written, &
be alſo thereof onelye conuicted or at-
tainted by the lawes aforeſaide, that
then euery ſuche offender ſhall onelye
forfait and loſe to the kynge, all hys
gooddes, cattalls and dettes, and alſo
during his life all the iſſues and pro-
fits of all his landes and tenements &
of all his eccleſiaſtical dignities, bene
fices, offices, and promocions to bee
had, leuied, perceiued, & taken, to the
kings vſe, and alſo ſhall further haue
and ſuffer continual impriſonment of
his bodye during his lyfe. And euery
woman beinge ſole and vnmaried w̄
whom anie prieſt ſhall ſo offend in a-
ny of the offences aboue writtē, ſhall
forfait for theire firſt conuiction or at-
tainder, of, or vpon any of the crymes
or offences aforeſaide, all her goodes,

Forf.

Benefices

Exception.

2. Offence

Forf.

3. Offence

Forf.

Iwpriſ.

Woman

Forf.

cattals,

1. Offence cattales, and detts. And for her ſecond conuiction or ataynder, of or vpon any of the crimes or offences aforeſaide, al her goods, cattales, and dets, and alſo the one halfe of al the illues, reneuues and profites of al her landes tenemits and hereditamentz, by al the terme of her life. And for her thirde conuiction or attainder, of, or vpon any of the crimes or offences aforeſaid, ſhe ſhall for

3 Offence

Forf. fait all her goods catteiles and detts, and alſo duringe her life al the illues, and profits of all her landes and tenements, and alſo ſhal further ſuffer im

Imprif. priſonment of her body by al the terñ of her life. And if the womã with whõ any prieſt ſhal ſo offende in any of the offences aboue ſaid be maried, that thẽ for eucrye her conuiction or attainder of or vpon anye of the crimes or offen-

Wife ces aforeſaid, ſhal haue and ſuffer im-

Imprif. priſonmẽt of her body by all the terme of her life at the kingz wil & pleaſure. Any thing contained in this ſaide form-

Saueing mer act to the contrary of the ſaid penalties in thys acte mencioned in any wiſe notwithſtanding. Sauinge to al and ſinguler perſon & perſons, bodies politike and corporate, their heirz ſucceſſours and aſſignes, and to the heirs ſucceſſors and aſſignes of euery of thẽ (other thẽ ſuch perſons that ſhall here

Right after fortune to offend contrary to the tenor of this act) al ſuch right, title, intereſt, poſſeſſion, entre, actiõ, condiciõ rents, remainders, reuerciõz, annuities, fees, commons, leaſez, liberties, & cõmodities, which they or anye of thẽ haue, ſhal or ought to haue at the time of any ſuch offence committed or done by any of the ſaid offenderz cõtrary to the tenour of this act, in as large and ample maner and forme, to al intents conſtructions & purpoſes as if this act hadde neuer been hadde ne made, any thing in this act conteined to the contrary notwithſtanding. Anno. 32. H. 8 cap. 10. quere if this ſtatut be repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 8. by the generall woords ỹ repelled all ſtatuts made againſt the Popes ſupremacy.

¶ *Incumbents.*

LE dit eſtat (*5. an. 25. E. 3. pro clero. ca. 3 which is in Anowſon. 5*) ſoit firmemt ten^{r} & garde & en outre noſtre ſeignior le roy al reuerence de dieu & ſeint eglĩ doit & grant que ſil preſent a aſcun benefice que ſoit pleiñ daſcun incumbent que le preſent du roy ne ſoit reſceu per lordinar̃ a tiel benefice tanqz le roy eit Preſentmẽt recouer ſon preſentment per proceſ du ley en ſa court demeſn & ſi aſcun pſent du roy ſoit auterñt reſceu & le incumbent ouſte ſauns due proces come deſuis eſt dit commẽce le dit incũbent ſa ſuit Encumbent Suite. deinz vn an apz la inductiõ ou preſent du roy, a pluis tarde. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Come ordein ſoit per eſtatut fait lan. 25. le dit roy, E. aiel nr̃ ſeignor le roy (*5. pro clero ca. 3. which is in anowſon. 5.*) q̃ ſi le roy ferr̃ collaz ou preſent Preſentmẽt ment a nul benefice ou autrey droyte qui le title ſur qui il ſe foundra ſerroyt bien examine que il ſerroit verray & a quel heure que auaunt iudgement rẽdus le title ſoit troue per bone informacion nient veray ne iouſt ſoit la collection ou preſentmẽt ent fait repeles & annient. Et en outre ſoite ordines et Repelled e ſtablies en eſtatut fait apres en tẽps du roy R. (*5. an. 13. R. 2. cap. 1. before. 1*) que ſi le roy preſent a aſcun benefyce qui ſoit plein daſcun incumbẽt que le preſent le roy ne ſoit reſceu per lordynary tanque le roy eit recouer ſon preſentment per proces du ley en ſa court demeſne. Et ſi aſcun preſent du roye ſoit auterment reſceu et lencumbente ouſte ſauns du proces come deſuis eſt Suite. dit commence le encumbent ſa ſuite deins vn an apres la induction du preſente du roye noſtre dyt ſeignioure le roye conſiderant le graunde miſchiefe due dyt encumbent en celi partye ad Incumbent. ordeines

dines & establies de lassent auaunt yssit q̄ſi aſcun tiel encumbent ſoit ouſte de ſon benefice ſauns proceſſe en la mañ ſaiſdit q̄ le dit incumbent iſſint ouſte ſans pces puiſſe estr alarge & ſuir remedy p le dit eſtatute a commencer la dit ſuite en ceo cas a q̄l temps que ly pleera deins lan ou apres a ſa volūte & ceo ſibien pur temps paſſe cōme pur le temps auenir nient contreſteant le dit terme ensy limit per le dit eſtatute. Añ. 4. H. 4. cap. 21.

Se Anowſon. 56. Penſions. 1. Firſt fruites. 7. Prouiſion. 22. Monaſteries. 13. Tithes. 7. Indenture Se Laborers. 38. Shippes. 13.

¶ *Indicauit.*

Spirituall. court

Quia etiam lites in curia chriſtianitatis motę & agitate hactenus indebitas dilationes multociens ſoriebant̄ p hoc per breue noſtrum, q̄ vocat̄ indicauit iudicibus talium litium in initio earū dilatum fuit. Et ſuper hoc capitalis iuſtic̄ noſter ad conſultacionem ſuper tali preſcu faciendam rite ſeu debito modo nequit procedere. Concordatum eſt, q̄ tale breue indicauit alicui de cetero non concedatur antequam lis in curia chriſtianitatis inter partes fuerit conteſtata, & q̄ p inſpectionem libelli cancellarius nr̄ certificetur ſuper hoc ſtat̄ de coniunctim feoffatis editū Añ. 34. E. 1.

Conſultacion

Libell

Se Anowſon. 1.

¶ *Inditementes.*

Shirike Corner

Quia etiam vic̄ multotiēs fingētes aliquos coram eis in cornis ſuis indictatos de furtis & aliis malefactis captum homines non culpabiles non legittimo modo indictatos, et eos imprſonant vt ab eis pecuniam extorquerant, cum legittimo modo per rr̄. iuratores non fuerint indictati. Statutum eſt q̄ vic̄ in cornis ſuis & alibi cum inquirere habeant de malefactoribus p̄ preceptum regis, vel ex officio ſuo & legales homines ad minus rr̄. faciant inquiſitiones ſuas de huiſmodi malefactoribus & huiſmodi inquiſitionibus ſigilla ſua apponant, et illos quos p̄ hūodi inquiſitiones inuenerint culpabiles, capiant & imprſonent ſecundum q̄ alias fieri conſueuit. Et ſi alios imprſonauerint q̄ p huiſmodi inquiſitiones indictatos, habeant huiſmodi imprſonati actionē ſuam per breue de imprſonamento dūs vic̄ ſicut haberent verſus quamcunq; aliam p̄ſonam, qui eos imprſonarent ſine warranto. Et ſicut dictū eſt de vic̄ obſeruet̄ de quolibet ballivo libertatis. Mag. ca. 14.

xii.

Seale.

Imprſ.

Fals imprſ.

Bailifes.

2 Les viſconts & bailf des franchiſe & touts autres qui parnent enditamēts en lour tourn̄ ou ayllours ou enditaments ſerront faits preignent ſiel̄ en diteuns p rouk endent dont lun party demurge ds les enditours q̄ iaunt ptye vers celuy q̄ prendr̄ lenquell iſſint que les enditements ne ſoit embeſſile coñ auant ſes heurs ont eſtes, et iſſint que vn del enquell puiſſe monſtre lun ptie del endenture a les Juſtices quaunt ils viender pur le deliueraunce faire. Añ. 1. E. 3. ca. 17.

Franchiſes Shirife Bailifes Cournes Indentes

3 Apres ceo q̄ aſcun hōe ſoit endite de felony deuāt Juſtices en lour Seſſions doier & terminer ſoit maunde al viſcont dattacher ſon corps p briefe ou p precept q̄ eſt appell̄ Cap̄ & ſi le viſt return̄ en le dit briefe ou precept q̄ le corps ne ſoyt mye troue maintenaunt ſoit auk̄ bre ou precept de Cap̄ fait returnable as trois ſemaignes ap̄s & en ñ le briefe ou precepte ſoit cōpris q̄ le viſcont face ſeiſer touts ſes chatelx et les ſauuemēt garder tanq̄ al iour de bre ou de precept retourne, et ſi le viſt retourne q̄ le corps neſt pas troue, et lendite ne veign̄ point, ſoit lerigende agarde & ſoient les chatelx forfaites ſa-

Shirike. Arreſt Proces

Seiſer

Exigent Forf.

lonq̄ ceo que la ley de la royalme dōmes

mes il voigne et soy rent a eux pris per diseront ou pauter minister droit le retourne de second Capias adonque soyent ses biens et chateux saues. Ann. 25. Eliz. cap. 14.

Enquestes

4 ¶ Par ces que ore tarde enquestes fuerent prises a destreindre dez personas as Justices denomines saus due retourne de le viscount des queux personas aseuns fuerent vslages deuaunt les dites Justices de recorde et aseuns fuerent al Sanctuary pour treasons et aseuns pur felony pur lieoques auoir refuse per queux sibien plusours mesfaisours estoient endytes come autres loialx lieges nostre dit seignour le roy

Cõspiracye

nyent culpables per conspiracie adeterement et fault imagination de autrez personas pour leurs especiall aduauntages et lueres propres encountre le cours de la comune ley deuaunt ces heures vses et accustomes. Nostre dit seignour le roy pour greinder cault et quiet de son propie boyet et graunte q̃ meisn̄ lenditement illint fait oue toutes les dependaunces dicelt soit reuokes, adnuls, voides, et tenus pour nul pour toutes iours. Et qui desore en auaunt nul enditement soit fait p aseuz ticlx personas, eyns per enquestes des loialx lieges nostre dit seignour le roy en manner come fuit vse en temps de ses nobles progenitorz per les viscõtz bailliffes, duement retournes saus aseun maner denomination as dits visconts ou bailliffes des fraunchises deuaunt faits per aseun person dez noumes queux ferront pur luy empanels si ne soit per les ministers des dits viscontes ou bailliffs des franchises a ceo faire fines et tenus et les auterz ministers as queux il appertient de ceo fair solonque la ley Dengleterr. Et si aseun enditement soit fait en temps auenir en aseun manner a contrarie soit meisme lenditement auront voide, adnulliez reuokes, et tenus pur nul a touz iours

Maior

Retorne.

Shirifs Bailiffes

Voide

Ann. 37. 4 cap. 9.

5 ¶ The Justices of the peace of euery Shire of this Realme for ỹ tyme being, maye do to take by their discretion an enquest wherof euerye man shall haue Landes and tenements to the yerelye value of xl.s. at the least, to enquire of the concelemẽts of other enquests taken afore them and afore other, of such matters and offences as are to be enquired and presented afore Justices of peace, wherof complaynt shalbe made by bill or by billez as well within fraunchis as without. And yf any suche concelement be founde of anye enquest as is afore rehearsed, had or made within the yere after that same concelement, euerie person of ỹ same enquest to be amerced for the same cõcelements by discretiõ of the same iustices of the peace, the said amerciamentz to be leuied in plaine sessions. Anno. 3. H. 7. ca. 1.

Justices of p.

Enquest

Enquere Cõcelemẽts Enquestes

Amerced

6 ¶ From the feast of the Natiuity of our lord god next comming, these wordes, bi et armis, videlicet, cum baculis cultellis, arcubus et sagittis, or suche other like shall not of necessity be put or rehersed in any inquisition or indictment nor that the partie or parties being hereafter indicted of ante offence, shall haue or take ante aduantage by writ or writts of error, plee, or otherwise to annul or anoid any such inquisiciõ or indictment, for ỹ the said wordes bi e armis, videlicet baculis e cultellis arcubus e sagittis or ante of the same or like wordes, shal not be put or compised in the said inquisitions or indictaments, but that the same inquisitions or indictements, and euerie of thẽ lacking the said wordes, bi e armis, videlicet, baculis, cultellis, arcubus e sagittis, or any of them, shal frõ thencefor the by the auctority aforesaid, be takẽ, demed, e adiudged to all intents, cõstructiõs e purposes, as good e effectual in the

Vie armis

Inditement

Error Auoides

Lacking

Effectuall

the law, as the same inquisicions and indictementes, hauing the said wordes bi et armis, videlicet baculis cultellis, arcubus e sagittis, comprised and put in euerie of the same inquisicions and indictementz were or heretofore haue been taken, deemed, or adiudged, any lawe, vsage, or custom heretofore had and vsed to the cõtrary notwithstanding. An. 37. H. 8. cap. 8.

The Addicion. 1
Amendement. 3.
Apeles. 9.
Bzekerz of legez. 1
Bzidges. 1.
Certificat. 1.
Clergy. 8
Conspiracy. 1. 3.
Cozonerz. 2. 3
County. 5.
Crowes. 1.
Discont of ycs. 1
Dures. 3.
Elchape. 4.
Forest. 22.
Forfaiture. 17
Franchises. 20.
Jurroz. 6. 12.
Justices in eire. 1
Justices of gaole delinery. 2
Justices of peace. 3
Lancaster. 4.
London. 1.
Mainprise. 2
Monasteries. 2
Murder. 2
Ordinaries. 3.
Prison. 2. 6.
Proces. 7. 8.
Prohibicion. 8.
Rebellion. 1. 3
Robbery. 4.
Shirikes. 15. 27.
Staple. 7
Treasõ. 12. 15. 18. 19
Trial. 8. 10. 11. 15
Wales. 25

¶ Infantes.

The Age in all.
Anowlon. 1.
Fines. 8.
Husbandry. 3.
Laborers. 32. 35.
Limitacion. 3.
Prochein amy i al.
Sheye. 2
Vsury. 1.

¶ Infections.

Proclam. SOit pclamac fait si bñ en la city de Lond cõe en autez cities, Burghz, e villes come de suis ꝙ nul de quel condicion que il soit ne face mett de getter desore en auant tielr ordures, illuez fines, entralles, et ourint alcuns autz ozdz en les fosses, riuers, ewes, et autres lieux suisdits. Et si nul le face soit

Ordures Riuers

appelle per bꝛe deuant le Chancellier al fuste de celuy qui se dot pleind, e sil soit trouue culpable soit puni solonque le discrecion del Chancellier. An. 12. R. 2. cap. 13.

Chancellier

Punithe

¶ Informacion.

De Brekerz of leages. 1
Execuc of sta. 1. 2
Felony. 7
Fyre wotes. 4.
Foxes. 26. 7.

¶ Inholders.

De Hostilers in all.

¶ Imprisonment.

Apprentice. 2
Bankrupts. 2
Brekers of legez. 1
Bzidges. 2.
Butler. 1. 2
Confirmacion. 2
Coydiner. 12
Cozoners. 2
Fraudulent

¶ Inquisicions.

De Fugitiues. 1.

¶ Inrolments.

QUod olia irrotulamenta, factoꝝ, retetoꝝq; munimentoꝝ in rotul cancellar bꝛeuiusque bancoꝝ et scaccarij regis ante hec tempoꝛa irrotulatoꝝ et postmodũ per pꝛoditoꝛes domini Regis e regni in insurrectione nuper facta infra idem regnum seditione subozta dilaceratoꝝ seu alias elongatoꝝ sub magno sigillo domini regis absque feodi sigilli inde soluendo in fozma debita exemplificenꝫ quodq; exemplificationes ille sic habite eiusdẽ sint vigoꝛis et effectus in omnibus sicut facta et munimenta illa foꝛent si integra et illesa habita fuissent. An. 6 R. 2. ca. 4.

Distroyed

Exẽplific.

2 ¶ Be it enacted &c. ꝓ from the laste day of July, which shalbe in ꝓ yere of our lord God. 1536. no maners, landes tenemẽts, or other hereditamẽts shall passe,

Landes

Wrre

parte, after or otherwise from vse to vse other, whereby any estate of freehold tance or free hold shall alter, vary or take effects in any person or persons, or any vse thereof to bee made by reason onelye of any bargain and sale there of, except the same bargain and sale be made by writinge indented, sealed and inrolled, in one of the kinges courtes of Recorde at Westminster, or els within the same countye or Counties where the same maners, landes, or tenements so bargained and sold, lye or be, before the Custos Rotulorum, & two Justices of the peas, and the clerke of the peas of the same County or counties, or two of them at the leaste, whereof the Clerke of the peace to be one and the same enrolment to be had and made within vi. monethes nexte after the date of the same writings indented, the same Custos Rotulorum, or Justices of the peas, and Clarke taking for the inrolement of euerye such writing indented before them, where the land comprised i the same writing excede not the yearly value of xl.s. that is to say, xij.d. to the Justis, & xij.d. to the Clarke. And for the inrolmēt of euerie such writing indented before them, wherin the land comprised exede the sum of xl.s. in yearely value v.s. that is to say, ij.s.vi.d. to the iustices, & ij.s.vi.d. to the clerk for the inroling of the same. And that the clerke of the peace for the time being within euery suche county, shall sufficiently enrol & engrosse in parchmt the same dedes or writinges indented as is aforesayde, and the rolles thereof at thende of euery yere shal deliuer into the sayd Custos Rotulorum of the same County for the tyme being, ther to remaine in the custodie of the sayde Custos Rotulorum for the tyme beynge, amongst other recordes of euerye of the same counties where any such inrolments

Wargaine Indenture Inrolled Westm. Countie.

6. monthes

xl.s. Fees.

v.s.

Enroll Clerke of the peace

Deliuer

Recordes

shall bee so made, to the intente that euery partie that hath to dother withy may resort and see ỳ effect and tenour of euery such writing so inrolled

Provided alwayes that this act nor any thing therein conteined, extend to any maner, landes, tenements or hereditamentes, lying or being within any citie, burough, or towne corporate within this Realme, wherein the Maieres Recorders, Chamberlains, Bailifs or other officers or officers, haue auctority or haue lawfully vsed to enrolle anye euidēces, dedes or other writings within theire precincte or limits, anye thing in this acte contained to the contrarye not withstanding. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 16.

Citie. Townes

3 ¶ Where in the parliament holdē in the xxvij. yere of king Henry the 8. (s.ca. 28. which is in leases. 2.) It was enacted by auctority of ỳ said ple mēt amongst other, that no fine, feoffemēt or other act or acts herafter to be mad suffered or done by the husband onely of maners, landes, tenements, or hereditamētz, being the inheritance or the freehold of his wife durig the couerture betwene them, shal in any wise be or make any discontinuance therof or be prejudicial or hurtfull to the same wife or to ỳ heyres or to such as shall haue right title or interest, by the same by the death of such wife or wiuez but the same wife and her heyrs, and such other to whome suche right shall appertaine after her decease shal and may then lawfully enter into all such maners landes, tenementes, ād hereditamēts, accordig to ỳ rights & titles therein. Any such fine, feoffement, or other acte to the contrary notwithstāding, sithence the making of which act diuers doubtz questiōs & ambiguities haue risen, that is to say, whether the recoueries & dedes enrolled, which be in nature of fines & wherupō women

Any act

Discontiū

Wife Heires

Entre

Dowdies Recouerie

couerte

couert haue ben vsed to be examined
London. Townes take, had, or knowledged, aswel wtin the city of Londō as in manye other cities, boroughes, & townes wtin the realme of England should bynde all such women couert, ỳ should happen to be examined vpon the same recoueries & dedes enrolled. In auoidige therefore of al such ābiguities & doubtes. Be it &c. that all recoueries, dedes
Recoueries ērolled & relcasses heretofore knowledged or take, or at any time hereafter to be take & knowledged, before the Maires, Aldermen, Recorders, Chamberleines or other head officer
London. Townes or officers, as well of ỳ city, of Londō as of any other citie, borough, or towne corporat wtin the realme of England hauinge power and authority to take & receiue the same according to the lawdable vsage and customes of the said cities boroughes and townes, & euery of them shalbe, stande & remaine of like force, strength & effecte, to all intentes & purposes, as
Effect. were before An. 31. H. 8 ca. 18. they or any of them were before ỳ making of ỳ said act, in ỳ saide .xxvij. yere of the said king. Any thing in the sāe acte to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 22.

Se Admeasurem̄t Franchises. 21.
of pasture. 1. Husbandry. 5.
Attorney. 5. Monasteryes. 11.
Bankrupts. 2. Nisi prius. 1. 3.
Breakers of leages. 1. Rerog. 2. 7.
Coroners. 2. 3. Safeconduites. 2. 3.
Courts. 2. Sewers. 8.
Fines. 7. Shirifes. 1.
Forest. 15. 21. Wardes. 24.

¶ *Instruments.*

Se Dedes and writtinges in all.
Obligation in all.

¶ *Insurrection.*

Se Actiōs extinct. 1. Pardon. 22.
Dures. 4. Rebellion in all.
Forcible entre. 2. Wager of law. 3.

¶ *Intrusion.*

QVando aliquis, qui de rege tenet in capite in fata decedat, et heres eius ingrediat teñ, qđ antecessor suus tenuit de Rege die quo obyt āte quam fecerit homagium Regi, & seisinā suā cepit per regem tunc nullum accrescit ei liberum teñ. Et si obierit Chiefe
Prerog. Freehold Dower. seisitus ỳ idē tempus, vxor eius non habebit dotem de teñ illo, sicut cōtingit đ Matilda filia comit Herf., vxore Manusell' mareschalli, q̄ post mortē Wilhelmi mareschall' Anglie fratris sui cepit seisinā castri & mancrij de Scrogrolf, & obyt in eodem castro antequam intrasset ỳ Regē, & fecisset
Freehold ei homagium, vnde cōcordatum fuit, quod vxor non haberet dotem, eo qđ vir suus non intrauit ỳ legem immo ỳ intrusionem, sed hoc non intelligatur de socagio & paruis tenuris. Prerogatiua Regis cap. 13.

Se monasteries. 1. Nōt. 1.

¶ *Inuentorie.*

Se Probate of testaments. 3.

¶ *Ioinder en Ayde.*

Se auowry. 1.

¶ *Ioinctenantes & tenants en comen.*

Se assise. 9. Suit. 1.
Bankeruptes. 2. Waste. 6.
Patron. 2. 3. 4.

¶ *Iointure.*

Se Discontinuance of right. 1.
Estoines. 4.

¶ *Ipswiche.*

FOr that it is very conuenient and necessary for the towne of Ipswiche, in the County of Suffolke, that ỳ pauementes of the stretes ther be repaired & new made, according to ỳ necessitie therof, the inhabitauntes of the said towne humbly pray, that yt may be enacted by our soueraigne lady the Queene, the Lordes spirituall &
Ipswitch

tempozal, and commons of this pzeſent ꝑliament aſſembled, and by ẏ auctozitie of the ſame, that all & ſinguler perſons, their heires and ſucceſſozs, now being, oz whiche hereafter ſhalbe immediate owners, landelozds oz terretenants of any houſes, lands oz tenemen̄tes within ẏ ſaide towne, oz the ſuburbes of the ſame of any eſtate oz eſtates, in fee ſimple fee tayle, foz lyfe oz yeres, ſhall from time to time, & at al times from & after the laſt day of this pzeſent Seſſiō of parliament, at the aſſignement oz appointment of the bailifs of the ſaid towne foz the time being aſwel paue oz cauſe to be paued wᵗ good pauinge ſtones, alonge from & againſte his oz their houſes, landes & tenements adioigning to the ſtreete, ſo much of the ſaid ſtreete in length, as his oz their ſaid houſes, landes, oz tenements ſo adioining extēdeth vnto & in bzeadth during al the ſaide length to the chanel, oz to ſuch place as ẏ chanel there ſhalbe by the ſaid bailiffes foz ẏ tyme being appointed to, vpō paine to loſe oz fozfaite foz euery yard ſquare, not ſufficiently paued in fourme afozſaid within two moneths after warning therof geuen to the bailiffes foz the time being, the ſame being pzeſented befoze the bailifes of the ſaide towne foz the time being, by the twelue hed bozoughes of the ſame towne xij. ō. of lawful money of Engla[illegible]: & ẏ the ſaid owners, landlozdes, oz terretenants, & al & euery perſon and pſons hauing oz which hereafter ſhal haue any houſe, houſes, landes, oz tenemēts in fee ſimple fee taile, oz foz terme of life, oz yeres, adioining to any of the ſtretes within the ſaid towne oz ſuburbs, their heires & ſucceſſours, ſhall from the ſaide laſt day of this pzeſent ſeſſion ſufficiently from time to time mainteine and repaire as often as it ſhalbe needeful, the pauement of the ſaid ſtrete & ſtretes ſo adioyninge, wᵗ like ſtone, againſt al and euery their landes & tenements, in ſuch and like maner as aboue is declared, vpō pain of fozfaiture foz euery yarde ſquare of the ſame not ſufficiently repaired and amēded and pzeſented in maner and fourme afozſaid xij. ō. of like money. And where anye neede ſhalbe of pauement of any of the ſaide ſtreets, adioignig to any churches oz churchyardes, within the ſaid towne oz ſuburbs of the ſame: be it alſo enacted by the auctozitie afozſaide that the ſame ſtrete ſhalbee pued and repaired wᵗ ſtone from time to time at the charges of the pariſhioners of euery ſuch Churche & Churchyarde, the charges thereof to be indifferently rated by ẏ xij. hedbozoughes afozeſaide, oz the moze part of them, & the ſame to bee leuied in ſuch maner as the fozfaitures by this act are to be leuied. And ẏ al the ſaide fozfaitures aboue mencionēd, ſhalbe to the vſes of the bailifes, burgeſes and cominalties of the ſaid towne of Ipſwiche and theire ſucceſſozs, to and foz the amendement of the hauen there, at and by the diſcreꝯ cion of the ſaid bailiffes and of ẏ pozt men of the ſame town, oz of the moze parte of them. And be it further enacted by the auctozitie afozſaide that ẏ auctozitie afozeſaide that the bailiffes foz the time being, & their ſucceſſozs ſhall hauefull power and auctozitye once euery quarter of a yere, after ẏ laſt day of this pzeſent ſeſſion, within the ſaid towne to inquire by the othez of the ſaid xij. headbozoughes foz the time beinge, of euery ſuche defaulte of pauinge, oz of not repairinge oz amending of the ſaid pauements, & foz euery defaulte ſo befoze them pzeſented by the ſaid twelue headbozoughs ſhal haue alſo power and auctozity to leuye oz

Owners

Landes

Paue

Fozf.

Hauen

Baillies.

Enquere

Leuy

leuie or cauſe to be leuied, by diſtres, or lawful meanes within or vpon the ſaid houſes, landes or tenements, the ſaid ſeueral forfaitures & ſummes of money aſſeſſed: and that the ſaid baliffes, ſhal & may make ſuche like anowry, cognisance, or iuſtificatiō for the ſame, as may be made for arrerages of rente charge by the common lawes of this realme, and ſhall haue like iugement of and for coſtes damages and returne.

Anowry

Lefſes

Prouided alwaies, that if the leaſſes for yeares, or at will, of the ſaide houſes, landes or tenements or of the houſes, landes or tenements within the ſaid towne of Ipſwich, or ſuburbs of the ſame, doe ſufficientlye paue or repaire the ſtreetes before the manſions or dwelling places in forme afor ſaide, that then they and euery of thē ſhal and may defalke abate & reteine in his and their owne hāds, as much of their rents due to their leaſſours, or others, to whome the immediat reuerſion of their ſaide houſe, landes or tenements do belong, as they cā duely proue to haue ben erpended by thē vpon the ſame pauing, and ſo muche defaulked ſhalbe to al intents accompted as paied to their leaſſour in ſuch fourme as by their leaſſes is appointed to be paide, and the ſaid leaſſours or they to whome ſuche rent ſhalbee due, to haue no action or title of reentrie, for or by reaſon of the nō payment of ſo much of the ſame rent, as ſhalbe defaulked, except the ſaid leaſſes haue otherwiſe couenaunted to make the ſaide pauemēt at their owne coſtes & charges, or beare harmleſſe their leaſſours of al charges, paymēts or dueties, iſſuyng out of, or to be impoſed vpon ſuch their houſes, landes or tenements.

Defalke rent.

Couenant

And where alſo there are within ỳ ſaid towne of Ipſwich and ſuburbes of the ſame, diuers pariſh Churches either nothing or very poorely indowed, & inſufficient to maintaine conuenient miniſters. Be it therfore enacted by the Quene or ſoueraigne lady, and the lords ſpiritual and temporal, and by the comons of this preſent parliament aſſembled, & by ỳ auctoritie of the ſame that the bailifs of the ſaide towne of Ipſwich withe the portemen there, or the more parte of them, for the time beinge callinge to them the Churchewardens, & fowre other of euery of the ſaide ſeueral pariſhes, ſhal haue ful power and auctoritie to tare and aſſeſſe vppon euery houſe, ground and tenement, free, or copy ſituat and being within the ſaid ſeueral pariſhes ſuch reaſonable ſumme and ſummes of money to be yerly payde, as wel for and towards the finding and maintaining of a conuenient ſtipendarie miniſter within euerie of the ſaide pariſhes, as to & for the reparacions of the ſaide ſeuerall churches & chauncelles as they ſhall thinke meete. And alſo ſhall limitte & appointe the time and times when the ſeueral pariſhioners ſhal pay the ſame, and ſhal enter the ſame withe the ſeueral names and ſummes paiable by euery perſon into a paperbook whiche ſhal remaine with the ſaide bailifes for the time beinge. And alſo ſhal appointe the ſaid Churchwardēz to collect and receaue the ſame from yeare to yeare, to whome a coppe of the ſayde booke ſhalbee deliuered by the ſayde Baliffes, and euerye ſuche Churchwarden ſo appointed, to doe the beſte of his endeuour to collecte, and gather the ſaid ſeuerall ſummes and ſhall haue ful power and auctorite by vertue of this acte, to diſtrain the goodes, or cattels of anye of the ſayde ſeuerall pariſhioners, making defaulte, to, & for the payement of

Tax

Miniſters Reparatiōs

Churthe wardens

of the ſaide rates, at the time & time̅ limitted for the ſame, with the charge of their collection: And the diſtreſſe ſo taken, ſhall and may & auowe or iuſtifie, in ſuch manner and fourme, as is vſed for rent charge beinge vnpaide, at the common lawe. And bee it alſo further enacted by the auctorite aforeſaide, that euery ſuch Churchewarden, his executors, and adminiſtratoures, ſhallbee accomptable of and for his collection and receyte before the Churchwardens of the ſayde ſeuerall pariſhes, which ſhal ſuccede them, and before the inhabitantes, or the more parte of them, of the ſame pariſhe, if they will be preſente there, when and whereſoeuer he or they ſhall bee thercunto required. And ſhall preſentlye vpon the determinacion of his or theire accompte, pay all ſuche ſummes of money, as it ſhall appeare ẏ he or they be charged withe, to the handes of ſuche other Churchwardens as then ſhall ſuccede. An. 13. El. cap. 24.

Diſtres auowe

Accompt

¶ *Irelande.*

IN the booke of Magna carta is an ordinance for Ireland cõcerning diuers matters entituled, Ordinacio pro ſtatu terre Hibernie.

2 ¶ An. 17. E. 3. a ſtatut conteinynge vi. articles was made cõcerning Irelande.

3 ¶ Toutes merchauntes ſibien marchauntes alieus, come marchantes denizens, puiſſent venir en Irelande oue lours marchaundiſes, et de illeoques retourñ frauncheme̅te oue lours marchaundiſes & vitailes ſance fine ou raunceon prender deux ſalues toutes foitez au roy ſes auncians cuſtomes & auters deuoirs. An. 34. E. 3. ca. 17.

4 ¶ Gentes ſi bien religioulls come touts auters q̃ount lour heritage en Irelande & lours poſſeſſions puiſſent meſne lour beſtes, biens, & vitailes a la terre de Ireland, & de illeoques remeñ lour biens & marchandiſes en Engleterre frauncheme̅nt, & ſauns empechement, payant lour cuſtomes et deuoirs au Roy. An. 34. E. 3. c. 18.

Merchantz Aliens

Vitailes.

Religyeus

Carr

5 ¶ Anno. 1. H. 5. ca. 8. it was enacted that all Iriſhe perſons ſhould voyde the Realme within a tyme, except certain there expreſſed, and that they ẏ had benefice or office in Irlãd ſhould dwel vpon thẽ for defence of Irland.

6 ¶ Come ordeine fuiſt en temps de les progenitours noſtre ſñr le Roye per eſtatut fait de la terre Dirlande, que nulles des Irrois nation ſerroit eſleu per election de Archeueſque, eueſque, abbe, priour, non nul auter maner reſceu ne accepte a nul dignitie ne benefice deins meſme la terre. Et ſoit que plusors tielx Irroys per force des certaines letters des licences a eux faits per les lieutenants du Roye, illeoques daccepter & receiuer tielx dignities & benefices ſount pramotes & auaunces es Archeueſques, & Eueſques, dedeins la dit terre, les queux ſont auxi lour collations as Irroys clerks des dignities & benefices illeoques, encounter la fourme & effect du dit ſtatut. Et per la ou ils ſont dites pieres de parliament en meſme la terre, ils ameſnent oueſq; eux as parliaments & counſailes tenuz illeoques Irrois ſeruants per ont les priuities de les Engloys en ñ la terre ont eſte & ſont de iour en auter diſcoueres a les Irroys gẽtes rebelx a roy a treſgrand peril & miſchief de les loyalx lieges du roy en ñ la terre. Noſtre dit ſñr le roy &c. voet & graunter, que le dit eſtatute eſtoiſe en ſa entier force, & que bien & loyalment ſoit gardes & pleinement executes ſur ſa grieuous indignation. Et en oultre ceo ad ordeigne & eſtablie del aſſent & requeſt

Bishop

Benefice

Parlement

Priuities

Force

Bishop. Abbot. quell auantditz, que si aſcun tielx Archeuesques, Euesques, Abbats, ou Priours del Irrois nacion, rebelx au Roy font de ceo en auaunt ou ont faites en arere collacions ou presentementez as benefices de saint eſglise en la dit terre de Ireland encounter la fourme de meſm̃ le ſtatut ou amesne ouesque eux entre les Englois as parliamentes, counſailes ou autres aſſembles deins m̃ la terre aſcũs Irrois rebelx pur conuſter les priuities et eſtates des dits Englois, et les diſcouerer a les rebelx, que adonque soient maintenant de temps en temps toutes lour temporaltyes ſeiſies es mayns du Roy, et a demurre en icelle tanque ils eyant faits fines a Roy en cel partye. Et auxi que toutes les lieutenants du roy & ſes heirez en la dit terre Dirlande, ſoient tout autrement defendus et reſtreintes deſore en auaunt de cheſcun maner, power auoir a doner ou graunter aſcuns tielx benefices ou pardõs en le cas as perſones irroies nient englois, & que treſtoutes tielx licences nient executes faites & graũts per les lieutenãts du roy en meſme la terre auante ces heures, & auxi p eux a grauntiers de ĩ en auant ſoict voides & de nul ſorce ne value. An. 4. H5. cap. 6.

Parlemẽts

Tẽporalt

Benefice Pardon Licence

Voide

7 ¶ An. 1. H. 6. ca. 3. an act was made to auoide Iriſhe men out of Englãd except certaine perſons & they to find ſuerty of good abering. Et q̃ de ceſte feaſt de S. John enſuant, nulles p̃ſõnes en Ireland enter le roialm Dẽgleterre a demurrer en la dit vniuerſity Dorenford ou de Cãterbr̃ ou ailleurs dedeins le royalme Dengl̃ ſil nappart myn au dit chaũcell̃ dẽgleire autielx letters teſmentalx ſur peyne dẽ punyſome rebell au roy nr̃e ſeignour An. 1. H. 6. cap. 1.

Suertie

Vniuerſitie Oxford

Teſmoinalx

Chancelers Vniuerſities

8 ¶ Que les chaũcellers des vniuerſity Dorenford & Cãterbr̃ pur l'tẽps eſteãts cheſcũ de eux dedeins ſa iuriſdiction, preigne les ſuerties apprendre, des eſcolers deins m̃ les vniuerſities, & les certifient en la chaunceller du roy, et que les iuſtices du peace es counties, et maires & bailliffes deins cityes et burghes enfraunchiſes, eiẽt power de apprendre deuaunt eux tiel maner ſuertye de bone porte et de faire execucione enuers eux que demurgent, ou facent encounter le dyt ordinaunce de cy en auaunt. Anno 2. H. 6. cap. 8.

Suertie.

Juſt. of p.

De Cuſtome 19. Particion 2.
Drapery 2. 3. 4. Paſſage 3.
10. 29. Recogñ. 2.
Marchants 9. 44. Staple 2. 11.
Money 4. Vacabonds 9.

¶ *Iron.*

Iron. Out of England

FEer faite en Engleterre, & Feer meſne en Engleterre, & illeoques vendu, ne ſoit meſne hors du dit terre Dengleterre ſur paine de forfaiture de les deniers le roy, & eyent les Juſtices aſſignes, power denquerer des laborers & auters Juſtices queux le roy voudra a ceo aſſigner, power dẽquerer des ceux qui vendent la fer a trop chier prize, & de les punir ſolonque la quantitie du treſpas. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 5.

Forf.

Juſt. of y.

Prize

De husbandry 7. Shippes 10.
Laborers 35. 38. Weights 8.

¶ *Iſſues.*

De Amesuremẽt of pasture 1.
Attaint 2. 11. 13. 15.
Commiſſions 6. 7.
Corp̃s cũ causa 1.
Clerckes of the Crowne 1.
Damages and coſtes 1.
Eſtretes 1.
Execut. of ſtat. 3.
Forcible entre 3.
Forfaiture 5.
Franchiſes 21.
Husbandry 4.
Juroꝛs 11. 14. 15. 17. 19
King 1.
Leaſes 2.
Liuere ouster le maine 1. 2.
Liuerie & retey-nours 9.
Primer ſeiſon 1.
Quene 2.

Replevier 1. Treason 23.
Retourne of shi- Vacabonds 2.
riffes 1. 5. Wales 32.
Riotts 4. 7. Wardes 8.
Sewers 8. Waste 1.
Shiriffes 1. Weights 8.
Taile 1. Witnes 1.

¶ *Italy.*

De Marchant 2. 5. 7. 10. 41.

¶ *Iewes.*

STatuto Ed. 1. de Judaismo, is ordeined that no vsurye shall runne from thencefoorth, and diuerz matterz be ther against vsury take by Iewes and concerning debtes to Iewes and stolen goode in Iewes handes, and where they shoulde dwell, and what signe they should bere, & what theye should pay to the king, and what they might or might not buy and sell, and purchase, & diuers other matters concerning Iewes, and theye were take vnto the kings protection.

Vsury

Protection

See Bochers 1. Recogn.

¶ *Iudgement.*

PAr ceo que moultes des mischiefez sont auenus de ceo que en diuers places auribien en la Chauncelarye, come en le bank le roy & le comun bank, & en lescheker les iustices assignes & auters iustices a oier & termin deputez les iudgements si ont este delaies a le foits par difficultie & ascun foits par diuerses opinions des iudges & al foits par auter cause. Si est assentus establie & accorde que deforze en auant a chescun parlement soient eslius vn prelate deux coūties & deux barens, que eient commissiō & power du roy doyer par peticion as eux liūe les pleints des touts ceux qui pleindre se voudzont des tielz delaies ou griefuances faites eux eyent power de faire venir deuant eux a Westm ou ailours ou les places serront, ou ascun dez places serra le tenure dez recordz & proceses des tielz iudgements ensi delaies, & facent venir deuant eux mz les iustices qui serront adonqz presentes pur oyer lour cause & lour reasōs des tielz delayes queux cause & reasō ensy oies par bone aduise deux mesmes les chaunceller, treasorer, iustic del vn bank & del auters & auters du counsel le roy tants & tielz come ils dront qui besoignables serront aillent auant & prend bon accord & bon iugement faire, & solonqz mesme accorde ensi pris, soit remaund deuant iustic deuant queux le ple par le tenure du dit record ensemblablement oue tiel iudgement qui serra accordes. Et q eux aillent hastiuement a iugement rendu solonqz m le accord. Et en cas q lour semble que la difficultie soit ey graund que ele ne poit pas bonemēt estre termines sans assent du parlemēt soit le dit tenure ou tenures portes par les dites prelate, coūties & barons en prochein parlement, & illōqz soit pris final accorde quel iugement se deuers faire en tiel cas, & solōqz cel accord soit maundes, as iustices deuant queux le plee pent que ils aillēt a iugement rendre sans delay. An. 14 E. 3. ca. 5.

Proces

Delaies Aduise Iustices

Difficultie

Parlament

Courtes

Delaies

Parlement

Cōmission.

Delay

Recordes

2 ¶ Apres iugement rendu en les courts le roy les parties & lour heirs ent soient en peace tanqz al iugemēt soit anients par attaint ou par erroz si erroz y ad come il ad este vses par la ley en temps des progenitorz nre dit sr le Roy. An. 4 H. 4. ca. 21.

Attaint Erroz

Assise 6. 9. Dette 4.
Attaint 11. 13. 15. Discontin 2.
Auowson 1. Escheto 11. 15.
Bishops 4. Essoignes 1. 12
Clergy. 14. Execucion of sta-
Corpus cum tuts. 3.
causa 1. Executors 4.
County 3. Franchises 4. 5.
Courtes 2. Rent 1.

King 1. Shiriffes 5. Tithes 1.8.10. Vitailes 15.
London 1. Tithes 8. Trespas 1.
Nisi prius 3.6. Treason 15.
Officers 9.13.. Trial 8.10.11.
Passages 4. Voucher 7.
Protection 3. Wales 32.
Prouision 3. Wardes 7.
Repleder 1. Waste 5.6.

¶ *Iurisdiction.*

Spirituell court

SI aliqua causa vel negocium, cuius cognicio spectat ad forum ecclesiasticum, & coram ecclesiastico iudice fuerit sententialiter terminatum & trãsierit in rem iudicatam nec per appellacionem fuerit suspense, & postmodũ coram iudice seculari super eadem re inter easdem personas questio moueatur, & probetur, per testes vel instrumenta, talis exceptio in foro seculari non admittatur. Responsio. Quando eadem causa diuersis rationibus corã iudicibus ecclesiasticis & secularibus ventilatur vt supra patet de intentiõe violentam manum in clericum. Dicunt qđ non obstante ecclesiastico iudicio, curia regis ipsum tractat negocium, vt sibi expedire videtur. Articuli Cleri. ca. 3.

Tempozall court

2 ¶ Come les dites prelates ount mes & priez remedy sur ceo, que les dits iustic' seculers accrochent a eux conisance de voidance des benefices de droit quel conisance & discussiõ attaint as iudges de saint Esglise & nient a la iudge, si dont le Roy & grant que les dits iustices deforc receiuent tiels challenges faits on affaires par quicunq; prelate de sainte Esglise en cel party & outre en facent droit reason. Anno 25. E. 3. pro clero, ca. 8.

Conisance Benefices.

See Aliens 1. Escheker 1.
Admiralty 2. Marchalsye 5.
Citation 1. Rome 4.
Conusance 1.2. Seruice & sacra-
Durham 1. ments 3.
Ecclesiasticall iu- Staple 7.
risdiction 1. Templers 1.

¶ *Iuris vtrum.*

EOdem modo sicut conceditur breue vtrum aliquod tẽ sit libera elemosina alicuius ecclesie vel laicum feod tale fiat de cetero breue vtrum sit libera elemosina talis ecclesie vel alterius ecclesie in casu quo libera elemosina vnius ecclesie transferatur in possessionem alterius ecclesie. W. 2. ca. 25.

Lay fee

Frãnalm

See Aff. 9 Essoin 3.
Disconf 2. Parson & vicar 1

¶ *Iurours.*

DE cartis vero exemptionũ & libertatiũ ne ponantur impetrantes in assisis & iuratis vel recognitionibus aliquibus prouisum est qđ si adeo necessarium sit corum iuramentum, qđ sine eis iusticia exhiberi non poterit veluti in magnis assisis et in perambulationibns & in cartis vel scriptis conuentionum, vbi fuerũt testes nominati, aut in attinctis vel alijs casibus consimilibus iurare cogãtur, salua sibi alias libertate & exẽptione sua prẽd. Mark. ca. 15.

Exception Iurors

Grand ass. Perambulation

witnes Attaints

2 ¶ Non summoneant in vna assisa plures quam xviij. Senes etiam videlicet vltra lx. annos perpetuo lãguidi vel tempore summonitionis infirmi, vel in patria non commorantes, non ponantur in iuratis vel minoribus assisis. Nec etiam ponantur in assisis vel iuratis, licet in ppio comi capi debeant aliqui q̃ min' tẽ hẽãt quã ad valenc̃ xx. s. per annum. Et si huiusmodi assise & iurate extra comi capi debeant, non ponantur in eis aliqui qui minus tẽ habeat quã in valenc̃ xl. s. p annũ illis exceptis q̃ testes sunt in cartis vel alijs scriptis, quor̃ pũctia necessaria est, dũ tamen potẽtes sint ad laborandũ nec debet istud statut extẽdi ad magnas ass. in quib' oportet ali

xxiiij.

Sicke Not dwelling

County.

xx.s. Countie

40 s. witnes

Grand ass. Knights

quando ponere milites in patria non
Shute Shirife Bailife residentes, propter paucitatem milit̃, dũ tamen tenement̃ habeãt i com̃.
Et si vic̃ vel subballiui sui vel balliui
libertatum, contra istud statut̃ in ali-
Dam. quo articulo venerint, & super hoc cõ
uincantur restituant dampna grauia
ꝛ, & nihilominus sint in misericordia
domini regis. Et habeant Justic̃ ad
assisas capiend̃ alligñ cum in com̃ ve-
nerint potestatem audiendi querimo
nias singulor conquerẽtium, quo ad
articulos in isto statuto contentos, &
iusticiam in forma pred̃ exhibendum
W. 2. ca. 39.

Shirife Iurors Bailye
3 ¶ Nullus vic̃ subvic̃, seu eor balliui
siue balliui libertatum de cetero ponãt
in aliquibus recognitionibus supradictis aliquos de balliuis suis extra co
mitat̃ propios faciendum nisi habeant terram aut teñ ad valentiam cẽ
C.£ tum solidorum per annum ad minus
Nec intenditur domin⁹ rex per istud
statutum restringet̃ vltiñ statutum
Westñ, in quo fit mentio de recogni
toribus ponendis in iuratis & assisis
nisi de his tãtummodo qui extra com̃
proprium ire debeant, ad iuratas, in-
quisitiones, & recogniciones aliquas
faciend̃. Ita tamen qd̃ infra com̃ cor̃
Justice Justic̃ alligñ vel alys ministris dñi
regis ad iuratas inquisiciones seu ali
quas alias recogniciones faciend̃ nõ
ponatur aliquis nisi habeat terras aut
rl.s. teñ ad valenciam rl. s. per annum ad
minus. Et saluo similiter, qd̃ coram
Justic̃ itinerantibus ad cõmunia pla
cita in itineribus suis, & etiam in ciui
tatibus, burgis, & alys villis mercato
rys quibus recognicionem assise & iu
rate seu inquisitiones emerserint faci
end̃ sup quibuscunq; ciuitates, burgos seu alias villas tangentur, fiat,
Townes prout temporibus retroactis fieri con
sueuit. Sta. de his qui ponẽdi sunt in
Shirife Bailife assisis & iuratis. An. 2. Ed.

4 ¶ Nul vic̃ ne bailif mette en en-
questes ne en iuries plus des gentes
ne en aut̃ mañ q̃ il nẽ ordein per esta
tute, & qls mettent en tiels enquestes
Neere sufficient Lesse susp̃ct & iures le plus procheins, le pl' suffi
sants, & meins suspicious. Et que au
terment le fra, & de ceo soit atraint,
rẽd au pl̃ ses dam̃ au double, & soit en
la greus m̃cy le roy. Ar. sup cart. c. 9.

Iurors Take Ambidexteri. Impptis.
5 ¶ Si alcun iurour en assises iures
ou enquestes p̃eigñ su partie & dauf
& de ceo soit duemẽt attaint q̃ agrees
il ne soit mis en assises, iures, nen-
questes, nient meins soit commaund
a la p̃ison & ouster reint a la volunte
le roy & a ceo atteind̃ eint les iusti-
ces deuant queux tiels assises, iures,
enquests passeront potar denquere &
terminer solonq; cest estatut. An. 5.
E. 3. ca. 10.

Inditor
6 ¶ Nul enditor soit mis en enq̃sts
sur les deliuerances des endites de
tresspas ou de felonies sil soit challẽge
Challenge par cel cause par celuy qui est endite.
An. 25. E. 3. ca. 3.

Pannell
7 ¶ Touts pannels soient faits des
pl⁹ procheines gẽts q̃ ne sont pas sus-
pectes ne procures. Et q̃ les vic̃ coro-
Officers Punishe ners & touts auters ministers q̃ sont
al encounter soient punis deuant les
iustices que la dit enq̃st emprend̃ot
solonq; la quãtity de lour tñs si bene
deuers le roy come deuers la partye
pur la quãtitye des dam̃ q̃ il ad suffre
en tiel maner. An. 34. E. 3 ca. 4.

Take
8 ¶ Chesc̃ ple d̃ot lenquest ou lassise
passe si alcun des parties voudra suer
vers alcuns des iurors que il est p̃z
de s̃ aduersary ou de luy pur dire s̃
d̃it soit oie & eit sa plaint maintenãt
p bil deuant les iustices deuant q̃r
Iurors ilz iureront. Et q̃ le iuror ne soit mis
a responder sans nul delay & si plen-
dent ou pays, que lenquest soit p̃is
maintenant. Et si nul home aut q̃ la
pty voudra suer pur le roy vs les iu-
rors soit vie & terminee come desus est
dit, & si le iurour soit attaint a la suit

dam-

dauter que le party, & face fine, que le party que suit eit la moitie de la fine. Et que les parties al ple recouerent lour damages per taratiõ de lenq̃st. Et q̃ le iurroz illint attaint, eit la pzison dun an, q̃l enpzisonement le roy grant que il ne serr̃ pardon pur nul fine. Et si la partie boudza suer bzenes deuant auters iustices, eit la suit en la fourme auaunt dit. An. 34. E. 3. capitulo. 6. Se a like statute in Decies tantum. 1.

Fine.

Dam

Imprtil.

Iurroz Def.

9 ¶ Nul person soit admis de passer en ascun enquest sur trial de mozt d home, ne en ascun enquest perenter partie & partie en plee real, ne en ple parsonel, dount le dett ou les damages declares, amountent a xl. marks si mesme le persone neit terres ou tenemẽts dannuel value de xl. s. ouslr̃ les repzisez dicelle, illint que soit challenge per la partie que ascun empanel en mesmes les cases nad mie terres ou tenements dannuel value de xl. s. oustre le charge, come auant est dit. An. 2. H. 5. cap. 3.

Real Personall

xl. s. Challenge.

10 ¶ Pour ceo que nostre dit sr̃ le roy al grieuous complaint a luy fait per ces dits comens en mesme le parlement, ad conceu que diuerses persons de tresgrand pouerty, sans conscience & tresdissolute gouernaunce, oze & la tarde demurrants en vn lieu suspect appell' les Stewes en le burgh du Southwark en le coũty de Surr̃, si bñ per receitement des comens femes, larons, homicides, & aduoutrez, cõe per murdzes & pziuez roberies, si bñ per eux ñis cõe per plusiours auters illeoq̃ hebzges, sans petit lotalty & bon conscience illeoq̃ faits, ont sodeinm̃t deuenus as grãds richesses per les queux ils ont pourchases grã des diuers des terres & tents, as tresgrands annuels values, & a cause de lour sufficient de frankt enfi purchases, ils ont este retoznes p le visõ du dit coũty & auters baillies es enq̃sts si bñ pur felony & trñz perenter le roy & la partie, & partie, come en assises & auters plees des terres deuant les iuges du roy en ses courtz, & deuant lez seneschals & marshal del son hostiel, per ont diuerses disheritaunces & iniurious condemnations des plusoz loyalz lieges du roy ont este ewes, & plusours murdzers & notables larõs ont este saues, & grands murdzes et roberies conceles & nient punis, & coment mesmes les persones suspectes eux enhabitent en comens hosteries & tauernes en le haut chimin du dit burgh, illioq̃ recitants larons, commun fẽes, & auters misfaisoz en sẽble maner come ils fesoient en le dit suspect lieu de stewes. Sr̃e dit sr̃ le roy, considere les pzemisses, & q̃ tielz gents sans conscience sont enfames, & ne poet de reson este entẽdus ables de pozter tesmoignance de veritie, la ou veritie serroit enquis, ad ozdiñ & establie, si ascũ tiel person soit retoz ñ per ascũ visr̃, baile, ou auter ministre du roy en le dit countye de Surr̃, ou per ascũ minister deuant le seneschal & marshal de hostiel le roy, que si bẽ pur le roy come pur la partie a tout temps de ceo en auaunt, il poet estre challengez, & la challenge en cest pty allowes a cause auãt dit. Et auri pur eschewer murdrs, roberies, & auoutries, q̃ purroiẽt verayseblablemt auenir, ozdine est que nul pson que en si ad demurrez a lez ditz estewez, soiẽt suffres de tenir ascr̃ comun hostrie, ne tauerne en auk lieu dels le dit burghe de Southwarke, mes solemñt as dits estewes, & q̃ les iustic̃ du peace en ñ le county, eient power denquerer de touts q̃ teignent hosteries ou tauernes, & de eux punir per fine & raunteon, & p imprisonment de lour corpz solonq̃ la discretion des dits iusticez. An. 11. H. 6. cap. 1.

Stewes Surr̃

Retozne Enquestez

Retozne

Challenge

Hostry Tauerne Iust. of p.

Imprtil.

11 ¶ Chel-

Mydd

Demaunde

Apparance

Issues

Essoine
Delay

Office

Tourne
Frank
tenure.

Copphold
26.s.8.

Fork.

11 ¶ Chescun iuk a la fest del benoitte Trinitie prochein venant, dempanneller & returner dedeinz le dit county d'Mydd en ascũ de les dits actions au chescun quarte iour de retourne dicelle, soit demaũd & appele, & que touts persons empanelx en ascun diceux, come apperont a cel iour que lour apparance soit recorde, & la entre per le court, & ne soyent amercies, ne deut ascun issues cel iour en icelx suit. Et ordeigne est per la dit auctoritie, que la defaut essoigne, & chescun auter delay dascun person pleignant ou def. en ascũ tiel action personel, per la ley cy deuaunt vses, per cest ordinaunce ne soy ent ꝑiudices ne tolles en ascun maner, mes este aiudgez, adiornez & allowez en si ample & large fourme, si come fuerent deuant la faisure de cest ordinãce, cest ordinãce nient contrestẽt. An. 8. E. 4. cap. 3.

12 ¶ Nul baillife, ne nul auk officer decy en auant retorn empanel ascun tiel ꝑson en ascun county deins cesty royalme Dengk vestre ꝑis, ou mis en ou sur ascũ tiel enquerer en ascũ de les dits turnez. Mes tielx quelx sõt de bon nosme & fame, & eyants terre ou tenements de fraunke tenure deins mesmes les counties, al annuel value de. xx. s. au meins, ou autrement terres & tenements tenus per custome de maner, vulgarement appelles copphold, deinz les dites coũtiez, al annuel valne d' xx vi. s. 8. d. outre toutes charges au meines. Et si ascun baillif ou aut officer deins les dits counties en aps retourne ou empanel ascũs persons contrary ap cest relup perders pur chescun persone q̃ il ensi empanel ou retourne nient este-ant de la sufficient come est auantdit a tãts de foits cõe il ensi offend xl. s. & le dit vist auters xl. s. lur moitie ent au roy nre souerain seignioure, lauk moitie ent a tielx, les queux suer vost lent en cel partie. Et auri que chesc home que suer voet pour le mesme, ayt lour seuerall actionz de det ent al commen ley, si bien encounter le dit viscounte come le dit baillife. Et que tiel & semblable ꝓroces soit ewes & vses en chescun des mesmes les actiõz come est ewe & vse es auters actiõns al comen leye. Et que nul ꝓtection ne essoine soit allowe en le mesme. Et que chescun tiel enditement denaunt ascun tiel viscounte, en son tourne, auterment pris soit voyde & de nul effect, cest act de prender effect a la primer iour du dit Parliament, & nient deuaunt. Anno. 1. R. 3. cap. 4. Thys acte was altered in parte for the shires of South Surr and Sulser. Anno 11. H. 7. ca. 26. & Anno. 19. H. 7. cap. 16. but both these statuts be expired as appeareth nert following.

Proces

Indictst Tourne Mydd

South Surr. Sulsex

13 ¶ An. 11. H. 7. ca. 26. was an act made to endure to the nert parlement, that shirifes in theire turnes, in the shires of South Surr, and Sulser, might retourne iurrours of x. s. freholde, or 13. s. 4. d. copphold, and for lacke of suche other of no lande. And after Anno. 12. H. 7. capit. 16. thys acte was continued to endure to the next Parliament.

14 ¶ The shirifs of London for the tyme beinge haue full auctorite and power to retourne in panelles, or arrayes of all actions and suites nowe dependinge, or that shall depende in anye of the sayde Courtes of Escheker persons, being Citizens, hauing goodes to the value of a hundrethe marks or aboue, to trie the issues joigned or to be joyned in euerye suche action or suite. And the persons so retourned, hauing goodes to the value of a. C. marks or aboue, shalbe swore, & doe in al such turtes, in likewise in euery thing, as other persons shal doe,

Shirifs London Iurrors

doe, hauing landes and tenementes, at ỳ yerely value of xl.s. ouer all charges. And ouer that be it ꝛc. that ỳ shirifes of the saide Citye, for the tyme being, shall retourne vpon the firste distresse in euery such action or suit, vpon euery of the Iuries empanelled, to trye ỳ issues thereof. xx. d. And vpon the second distresse, vpon euery of the same iurrours forty. d. And vpon euery distresse, after that vppon euery of the same Iurrours the double, till full iurye in euerye such act and suite shal appere ꝛ be swoorne to trie the issuez joined in the same. And that the shirifes that shall make any retournꝰ vpon such distresse, cõtrary to the forme aforsaid, shall forfeit for euery such defaute. x. li. the one halfe thereof to be to the kyng, and the other halfe thereof to the partie ỳ will sue therfore. And that the defendant in any suche action bee not admitted to wage his law, nor protection therin for hym allowed. Anno. 4. H. 8. capitulo. 3.

Illues

Double Illues

Forf.

15 ¶ The saide acte bee expounded, interpreted and taken, that the shirifes for the time being bee bounde to retourne at euerye firste distresse of Nisi prius to bee had at the sayde S. Martins in euery suche action or suit vpon euery of the iurrours impanelled to trye the issues thereof. xx. d. and vpon the seconde distresse of Nisi prius, vpon euery of the same iurrours xl. d. And vpõ euerye distresse of Nisi prius, after that euery of ỳ same iurrors the double, till a full iurye in euerye suche action and suite shal appeare and bee swoorne to trie the issue joined in the same.

Shirifes

S. martins

Illues

And that no shiriffe of the said city, or other any thing forfeit by force or colour of the said estatute, for any retorne to bee made, excepte onely vpõ returnes to be made, contrary to the forme, declaration, interpretation, & exposition of thys estatute, that is to say vpon writs of Distresses, before Iustices or Iustice of Nisi prius, wᵗ in the sayde citie, and that vpon all other writtes and processes, that bee shalbe awarded out of the said courts or Escheker, it shalbe lawfull to the sherifs for ỳ tim being to make their returnes, according to the order of ỳ lawe as the shirifes of London were wont to doe, before the makyng of ỳ said statute, without any losse or forfeiture. Anno. 5. H. 8. cap. 5.

Forf.

Iust. of Nisi prius

Retorne

16 ¶ Euery person and persons being the kings natural subiect borne, which either by name of a citizen, or of a free mã or any other name doth enioye ꝛ vse ỳ libertes ꝛ priuileges of any citie, borough, or towne corporate, where he dwelleth and maketh his abode, beynge worth in mouable goodes and substance, to the clere value of xl. li. bee from henceforthe admitted in trial of murders and felonyes in euery Sessionz and gailes of deliuerie to bee kept and holden in ꝛ for the libertie of suche cities, boroughes, or towne corporat, albeit theye haue no freeholde, anye acte, statute, vse, custome, or ordinaunce to the cõtrary hereof notwithstanding.

Citizen

40. li.

Prouided alway that this act do not extende in any maner of wise to any knight or esquire dwelling, abiding, resorting, in, or to any suche City or borough Corporate, anye thinge in the same acte mentioned or declared to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. An. 23. H. 8. cap. 13.

Knight Squire

17 ¶ In euerye case, where suche persones as shoulde passe vppon the triall of anye issue joyned in anye of the kyngs Courtes of Recordes, cõmonly holde at Westminster, ought by the Lawe, to dispende fourtye shillinges by the yeare, of freeholde

for

Venire fa. for terme of life, that the writs of Venire facias, which from and after the firste daye of Aprill nexte comming shalbe awarded and directed for the empanellinge of suche persones, as Venire fa. shal trie the same issue shalbe in this forme. Rex &c. Precipimus &c. quod Venire facias coram &c. xij. liberos et legales homines de visñ de B. quorum quilibet habeat quadraginta solidorum terre tenem̃torum vel redditum per annum ad minus, per quos rei veritas melius sciri poterit. Et qui nec &c. And so forth the residue of the saide writ after the auncient forme. And in euery case where it is not requisite, that the persones that shal passe vppon the triall of any pl'sue toined in any of the kyngs courtz aforesaid, shal dispend xl.s. by the yere of free holde, that then the writtes of venire facias, that shalbe awarded after the said firste daye of Aprill shall be made after the forme aforesaid, omitting thys clause, Quorum quilibet habeat, quadraginta solidorum xl.s. Venire fa. terre ten̄. vel redditum, per annum ad minus. And that vpō euery suche writte and writes of Venire facias, they shal haue the said clause Quorū quilibet &c. the shirife or other minister or ministers, to whome the makyng of the Panel shal appertaine, shall not returne in any such Panell Retorne any person, onlez he may dispende xl. s. by the yere at the leaste of estate of xl.s. freholde out of aūcient demene wīn the county, where the issue is to bee tried. And also shal retorne in euery such panel vpon the same venire fac vi. hundred six sufficient hundredours at ỳ leaste, if there be so many hundredors wīn ỳ said hūdred wher the venew liethe vpon paine to forfait for euery p'son, Forf. being returned in any such panell, that cannot dispende xl.s. by ỳ yeare, as is aforsaid xx.s. And for euery hundredour, that shalbe omitted in suche returne of the nūber aforesaide. xx.s. And in euery writ of ven. fac. wherin the said Clause, Quorum quilibet &c. shalbe omittid, ỳ shirife or other minister or ministers to whom the making of ỳ panel shal appertaine, shal not returne in any suche panel anye Retorne Landes person, onelle he may dispende some landes or tenements of estate of freholde out of auncīt demeane, within the coūty where ỳ issue is to be tried. And also shal retorne in euery suche panel vpon the same venire facias. 6. sufficient hundredours at the leaste, if 6. hundred there be so many hundredours within the sayde hundred where the Venew lieth, vpon like paine as is aforsaide. And furthermore bee it &c. that vpon euery firste writ of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius Nisi prius deliuered of record to the shiriffe or other minister or ministers, to whō the making of the retorne shal apper taine the said sheriffe and other minister and ministers shal from and after the said firste daye of Aprill, retorne Retorne. in issues vpon euery person impanelled and retorned vpon any suche Issues. writ at the leaste. v.s. And at the second writt of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius, vpon euery persone impanelled and retourned, vpon any such writte. x.s. at the leaste. And at the thirde writ of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius, that shalbee further awarded vppon euerye person impanelled, and retourned vppon suche writte. xiij.s. iiij.d. And vpon euerye writte that shalbe further awarded, to trie anye suche issues, to double the issue laste afore specified, vntill a Double iss full Jury be sworne, or the proces otherwise ceassed or determined, vpon paine to forfeit for euery retourne to be made contrary to ỳ forme afforesaid Forf.

forelayde.v.li. And for a more spedy triall of issues to be tried by the verdit of twelue men herafter to be had.

Nisi prius

Remaine

Shirife Retorne

Challenge

Procede

Withdrawe.

Leuied

Lose issues

Excuse

2. witnesses.

Not apere.

Wee it further &c. that in euery such writt of Habeas corpora, or Distringas with a Nisi prius, where a full Jurie shal not appere before the Justices of Assise or Nisi prius, or els after apparaunce of a full Jurye, by challenge of anye of the parties, the Jurye is like to remaine vntaken for defaute of Jurrours, that than the same Justices vpon requeste made by the partie plentife or demaundaunt shal haue auctority by vertue of this acte, to commaunde the sherife, or other minister or ministers to whom the makyng of the sayd retorne shall appertaine, to name and appointe as often as neede shal require so many of suche other able persons of the said county than present at the sayd assises, or Nisi prius, as shall make vpp a full Jurie, whiche persones so to be named and impanelled by suche sherife, or other minister or ministers, shalbe added to the fourmer panel, & their names annered to ỳ same. And that euerye of the parties shal & may haue hys or theire Challenge to the Jurrours, so named, added, and annered to the sayde fozmer Panel by the said shirife or other minister or ministers, in suche wise, as yf they ye had bene empanelled vpon the Venire facias awarded, to trye the saide issue. And that the said Justices shall and may procede to the trial of euery such issue, with those pions that were before empanelled and returned, & with those newly added & annered to the saide fozmer panell by vertue of this acte, in such wise as they might, or ought to haue don, if all the sayde iurrours had ben returned, vpon ỳ writ of venire facias, awarded to trie the saide issue. And that al and euery such triall had after the firste daye of Aprill, shalbe as good and effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes, constructions and purposes, as if suche triall had bene hadd and tried by xij. of the Jurrours impanelled and returned vppon the writte of Venire facias awarded to trie suche issue. And in case suche persones as the said sherife, minister, or ministers, shall haue & appointe as is aforesayde, or anye of them, after they shalbe called, be present and do not appere, or after hys or theire apparaunce, doe wilfullye withdrawe hym or themselues from the presence of the Courte, that then suche Justices, shal and may set such fine vpon euery suche Jurrour making defaut, or wilfully withdrawig hymselfe, as is aforsaid, as they shal thinke good by theire discretion, the sayde fine to be leuied, in suche maner and forme as issues forfaited and lost by Jurrours for defaute of theire apparance at the common lawe, haue ben accustomed to be leuied.

And be it further &c. that wher any iury shalbe returned by the shirife or other minister or ministers shalbee made full by the commandement of the saide Justices, by vertue of thys presente acte, that yet neuertheless suche persones as were retorned in the said panel by the sherife or other minister or ministers, to trie anye suche issue that shall not appeare, but make defaute, shal lose the issues vpō them returned, in suche wyse as thoughe the same Jurye had remained for defaute of Jurrours.

Prouided alway and be it enacted, that vpon a reasonable excuse for the defaute of apparance of any Jurror or iurrours, sufficiētly proued before the iustices of assise of Nisi prius, at the daye of their apparance by the othes of two lawfull and honeste witnesses.

neles, that the same Justices shal haue auaho3ity by their discretions to
Discharge. discharge euery such Iurrour of eue3y such fo3feiture of issues vpō him retourned. And that the sheriffe and sherikes, o3 other minister o3 ministers, hauinge commaundement by the said Justicez to omit the returnig of such issues, as is ako3esaide, vppon such iurrour o3 iurrours, shalbe ther in discharged of the penalties ako3esayde, fo3 the non returninge of the sayde issues, and that yet notwithstanding the sayd reto3ne to be good and effectual in the lawe, any lawe, vsage, o3 custome, to the cōtrary notwithstanding.
Retozne

Pzouided also, that yf the said Justices, ako3e whome anye suche Jurye should appere in ẏ county wher such
Justices
Nisi pzius. issue is to be tried by vertue of writt of a Nisi pzius, doe not come at ẏ day & place appointed, but that the assise,
Discōtinued o3 Nisi pzius fo3 that time shalbe discontinued fo3 not comming of ẏ sayd Justices, o3 fo3 any other occasion, other then by defaute and lacke of iurrours, that then euery one of the same Jurrours shalbee discharged fo3
Discharged fo3feiting of any issues vpon hym retourned in the same writ. And the sheriffe, o3 other minister o3 ministers,
Shirike shalbe likewise discharged of the penalties of this statute, fo3 the non reto3ning of suche issues, as are befo3e limitted in thys acte, anye article, o3
Retozne. sentence herein conteined to the contrary notwithstandinge.

And be it &c. that yf vpon any suche writ of Habeas co3po3a, o3 Distringas, with a Nisi pzius, issues be reto3ned vpon any hundzedours, iurrour
Nisi pzius Issues Returned o3 iurrours by the shirike o3 other minister o3 ministers, to whom the execution of the same writ o3 writs shal appertaine, where as the same hundzedozs and iurrozs shal not be lawfully summoned, warned, o3 distrai-
Warned ned in that behalfe, that then euerye suche shirike o3 other minister o3 ministers ako3esaid, shal lose fo3 euerye suche offence committed, double to
Fo3f. much as the sayd issues returned vpon suche hundzedours o3 Iurrours not lawfully summoned, warned o3 distreined shal amount vnto, the moitie of all which fo3feitures conteined in thys pzesente acte, other then the issues to be returned vpō the iurrozs as is ako3esayde shalbe to the kyng,
Double
Returned and the other halfe fo3 hym that will sue fo3 the same by action of det &c. in which &c. Sauinge to all maner of pzsones, and bodies politike and co3porate, theire heires and succesfo3s, hauing lawful right title and interest,
Sauing to haue suche issues, to be befo3e any suche Justices of assise, o3 Nisi pzius, at anye time o3 tymes hereafter lost, fo3faited all suche right, title, & interest, as they o3 any of them should o3 myght haue had to suche issues to be lost and fo3faited, as though thys act had neuer ben had o3 made.

Pzouided also, that thys acte, o3 anye thinge therein contained, shall
Towne not extende to any citie o3 towne co3pozate o3 any sherike, minister o3 ministerz in the same, fo3 the returne of
Returne any inquest o3 panel, to be made and returned of persones inhabiting in ẏ said cities o3 townes co3pozate, but ẏ they & euery of thē shal & may returñ such persōs, in euery such enquest o3 panel, as befo3e this time they might & haue ben accustomed to doe, and as thys act had neuer ben had o3 made, so ẏ the same sherike, minister, o3 ministers returne vpō such pzōs as shal be impanelled, like issues, as are mē
Issues tioned in thys act, any thing in ẏ sam to the contrarye notwithstandinge. Thys act to endure to the ende of the next parlement. Anno. 35. H. 8. cap. 6.

This

Thys acte is continued. 37. H. 8. ca. 22. and after. 2. E. 6. cap. 32. is made perpetuall.

18 ¶ Be it enacted &c. that from & after the firste daye of June next comming, the Justices of Assise and Nisi prius, before whom any trial shalbe made, by vertue of anye writ of Habeas corpora, or Distringas, with a Nisi prius, wher a full Jury shal not appere, or aft apperãce of a ful Jury by challige ẏ Jury is like to remaine vntaken for defaut of iurrours, shal haue auctoritie by vertue of this act, vpon requeste made for the kynge & Queene, her heires or successors, by any auctorized therunto, or assigned by the Justices of the Courte, before whom the said enquest shalbe taken, or vpon request to be made by ẏ ptye that foloweth, aswel for the kynge & Queene, her heires & sucẽ, as for him selfe, vpon any penal statut, or hys or their attorney, to commaund the sheriffe, or other minister or ministers, to whom the makyng of the said returñ shal appertain to name & appoint, as often as nede shal require so manye of such either hable persons of ẏ sayd countie, then present at the said assises, or Nisi prius, & to adde & annere the names to ẏ former panel, as shall make a full Jurye of xy. men for the trial of euery such issue, & that all and euery clause, sentence, article & puiso cõprised in ẏ said former acte (.8. H. 9. ca. 6. before. 17.) shalbe taken, enterpreted and expoũded to geue the like and the same aduauntage and cõmoditie to the king and Queenes maiesties, her heires and successors, & all and suche person and persons, as shal pursue any action, bill, plainte, or information for the kyng and Queenes maiesties, her heires and sucẽ onely, or for them, and the partie plaintife, in any other action should or mighte haue, by vertue of the said act, in forme & condition, to all intents & purposes, as yf such actions or suites for the king had ben specially and particularlye mentioned and declared in the said acte. An. 4. & 5. P. & M. cap. 7.

Circumstantibus

19 ¶ Be it enacted, that in euery of the shires of Wales, that is to saye Pembroke, Karmarthin, Cardigan, Brecknocke, Radnor, Glamorgan, Mountgomery, Denbighe, Flinte, Merioneth, Anglesey, Carnaruan, & in the county Palantine of Chester, and in the said county Palentine of Durham, and in the said countie Palantine of Lancaster, where a ful Jurye shal not appere before the Justices of the great session, in any of the said shires or coũtie Palantines, or their deputies there, or els after apparaũce of a full Jurye, by challenge of anye of the partye the iurye is like to remaine vntaken, for the defaute of Jurrours: that then the same iustices in euery of the same shires, and countie Palantines for the tyme beynge, or their deputie or deputies, vpon requeste made by the party plaintife or demaundaunt, shall haue full auctoritie by vertue of thys acte, to cõmaunde the shirife or other minister or ministers, to whome the makyng of the saide retourne shal appertaine to name and appointe, as often as neede shall require, so many of suche other able persones of the sayde counties then present at the sayde greate Session, as shall make vp a full Jurye, whiche persons so to bee named and impanelled, by such shirife or other minister or ministers, shalbe added to the former Panell, and their names annered to the same. And that euery of the parties shal and may haue hys or their challenge to the Jurrours so named, added & annered to the sayd former Panell, by the sayde

Wales
Chester
Durham
Lancaster
Sessions
Shirife
Returne
Challenge

shirife

shirik or other minister or ministers in such wise as if they had ben impanelled vpon the Venire facias, awarded to trie the said issue. And that the said iustices and euerye of them, and theire deputie or deputies, shall and maye procede to the triall of euerye suche issue, with those persones that were beefore impanelled and returned, and with those newlye added & annexed, to the saide former panell, by vertue of thys acte, in suche wyse as they might or ought to haue don, if all the said Iurrours had be returned vpon the writt of Venire facias awarded to trie the saide issue. And yᵗ all and euerye such trial had, shalbee as good and effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes, constructions and purposes as yf suche trial had bene had & tried by xij. of the iurrours impanelled and returned vpon the writte of Venire facias, awarded to trie suche issue. And in case suche persones as the sayde shirife, minister, or ministers, shall name and appointe as is aforesaid, or any of them, after they shalbe called, be present, and doe not appeare, or after hys or theire apparaunce, doe wilfully withdrawe him or themselues from the presence of the courte, that then suche Iustices or their deputies shal and may set suche fine vpon euerye such Iurrour makyng defaulte, or wilfully withdrawinge hymselfe as aforesaide as they shal thinke good by their discretion, the sayde fine to be levied, in such maner and fourme as issues forfaited & lost by iurrours, for defaute of their apperance, as is prouided by the law and custome of the saide countrie of Wales, and Counties Palentines aforesayd, where such issues are forfaited.

Fines

And bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that wher any Iurrye that shalbe returned by the shirife, or theire minister or ministers, shalbe made full by the commaundement of the said iustices or other deputies, by vertue of thys present act, that yet neuertheles such persons as were returned in the saide panel, by the shirife, or other minister or ministers, to trye any such issue, that shal not appere, but make defaute, shall lose the issue vpon them returned, in suche wise as though the same iurye had remained for defalt of Iurrours.

Issues

Prouided always and be it further enacted, that vpon a reasonable excuse, for the defaut of apparaunce of any iurrour or iurrours, sufficientlye proued, before the Justices of ye great sessions or their deputies, in the countries and counties Palantines aforesaides, at the daye of theire apperaunce, by the othes of two lawful and honest witnesses, that the same Justices shal haue authoritie by theire discretions to discharge euerye suche Iurrour of euerye suche forfeiture of issues vpon hym retourned, and that ye sayde sherife or sherifes, or other minister or ministers, hauing commandement by the sayd iustices, to omitte the retourning of such issues, as is aforesaide, vpon suche iurrour or iurrours shalbe therin discharged of the penalties aforesayde, for the none retourning of the saide issues, and that yet notwithstanding the said returne to be good and effectuall in the lawe.

Anye lawe, vsage, ordinaunce, or custome to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

Prouided also, and bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that yf the sayde Justice or deputies, afore whō any suche Jurye should appere in the shires or Couties Palauntines where suche issues to be tried, doe not come at the daye and place appointed: that

then

then euerye one of the same Jurrors shalbe discharged, for forfeitinge of anye issues vppon him retourned in the same writte. And the shirife or other minister or ministers shallbee lykewise discharged of the penalties of this statut, for the none retournynge of suche issues, as are before limitted in this acte. Anye article or sentence herein contained to the cõtrary notwithstanding.

And also be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaide, that if vppon anye suche writte of habeas corpora or Distringas issues bee retourned vppon anye hundredours, Jurroure or Jurroures, by the shirife or other minister or ministers, to whom the execution of the same writte or writtes shal appertaine where as the same hundredours and iurrours shall not bee lawfullye summoned, warned or distrayned in that behalfe, that then euerye suche shirife or other minister or ministers aforesaide, shal lose for euerye such offence so committed, double so muche as the saide issues retourned vppon such hundredours or Jurrours not lawfully summoned, warned, or distreined, shal amount vnto the moitye of all whiche forfaytures contayned in this presente acte, other then the issues to bee retourned vppon the Jurrours as is aforesaide shall bee to the Quene oure soueraigne Ladye, her heires and successours, and the other halfe, to him that will sue for the same by action of dette, byll, plaint, or information, in the Quene her graces greate courte within the saide county where suche forfayture shall happen to be before ỳ said iustices, his or their deputie or deputies, ỽ which no wager of law, essoigne or protection shallbee allowed ne admitted. Sauig to al maner of psons & bodies politike & corporate, their heires & successours, hauige lawfull right title, & interest to haue such issues to be before any such Justices or their deputies at anye tyme or times hereafter lost & forfeited, al such right title & interest, as they or any of thẽ should or ought to haue had to such issues to be lost & forfeited as thoughe this acte had neuer been had or made

Prouided also ỳ this act nor any thing therein conteined shal not extend to anye citie or town corporate, or to any shirife, minister or ministers in ỳ sãe, for ỳ retourne of any inquest, or panel to be made and retourned of persons inhabiting in the saide Cities or townes corporate, but that they and euery of them, shall and may returne such persons in euery such inquest or panel, as before this time they might and haue ben accustomed to doe, & as if this acte had neuer ben had or made, so that the same shirife, minister or ministers retourne vpõ such persons as shalbe impanelled, suche like & resonable issues as they ought to retourne, any thinge in the same conteined to the contrarye notwithstanding, an. 5. El. ca. 25.

Cities

Proces

Fork.

20 ¶ For the auoyding of great & chargeable delays oftentimes happenyng vnto tenaunts and defendantes: be it enacted, that in al cases wheras the ptie plaintife or demaundant, by anye statute heretofore made (se before 17. & 19) may haue vpon his or their requeste made vnto the Justices of Nisi prius within this Realme of Englande, or to the Justices of Oyre, or of assises, of the twelue shires of Wales, or of the Countyes palantines of Lãcaster Chester, and Durham, a tales de circumstantibus, that in all and euerye suche case and cases, the partye and parties, tenauntes, actours, auowauntes, and defendauntes (yf the plaintifes or demaundauntes shal vpon the calling of the principall panel or Jury, forbeare or refuse to pray

Tenants

Auowant Defendant

the same) shall and maye vppon hys or theire requeste or delyre, haue vppon the same record, and by the same Iustices, the tales or talesses vnto them graunted, in lyke maner, forme, and degree, to all respectes and purposes, as ỹ playntife or demaundant in anye sute or action may haue ỹ same, by any statute or ordinãce heretofore made or sett forth, and ỹ rather for ỹ speedy tryall of ỹ issue & issues joyned, or hereafter to be joyned in anye ple, sute, or actiõ: any lawe, custome, or vsage heretofore vsed to the cõtrary therof i anywyse notwithstanding.

Tales

Triall

Prouided also, and bee it further enacted by the auchority aforesaid, ỹ in all populer actions, informations, billes, or suites, cõmenced or had, or hereafter to be commenced or had in anye the Queenes Maiesties courtes of record, vppon any penall lawes or statuts wherein any persõne dothe, or shall sue, or prosecute, or informe, aswell for the Quenes Maiestie her heyres & successors, as for him selfe, wher vppon issue is or shalbee joyned to bee tryed by the Countrey: that therin the partye defendant, or defendantes, shal be admitted to pray and haue a tales de circumstantibus, as in other tales aforesaid. An. 14. El. ca. 9.

Action populer

Tales de circũstantibus

De tryall. 4. 12. What strangers shal & may be Iurrours.

De Attaint. 11. 12. 13. 15. 16
Attorney. 2.
Challenge. 1.
County. 5.
Deedes tryn. 1
Escheatour. 11
Excommengement. 5.
Execution of statutes. 1
Fayrable entre. 3
Forest. 22. 26
Free hold. 1
Husbandry 4.
Justice in eire. 1.
Just. of assise. 2.
Lancaster. 4.
Marshalsy. 2. 3.
Nisi prius. 1. 2
Panel. 1
Pollicions. 2
Riots. 7
Robbery. 2
Shiriffes. 1. 25
Treason 15.
Triall. 12. 25.
Wales. 24. 32
Weightes. et. 5

Iustice & right & iustices

Scale. Delay Right.

Sources.

Othe.

QVe maund ne soit per le graund scale ne per ỹ petite scale a desturber ou delayer cõmen dreit e mes que tielx maundementes deignent q̃ gyant les iustic̃ ne surcessent pas ỹ fait dẽ en nul point An. 2. E. 3. ca. 9.

2 ¶ Vous iures que bien et loyalment seruires a nostre sr̃ le roy e a son people en loffice d̃ iustic. e q̃ loyalment counsellours nostre sr̃ le roy i sez besoigne Et q̃ vous ne counsellers ne assẽtiers a choss q̃ luy purroit tourñ en damñ, ou disheritison per quecunqz voy ou colorz. Et que vous ne saueres le damñ ou disheritelson de luy de q̃ vo⁹ ne luy serres garnir per vous ou p̃ auter, et q̃ vous serres owel leyal et ereuẽ d̃ dẽt az toutz lez subiects, riches, e pourres saunz auoir agard̃ a quelcunque pson. Et que vous ne prendes per vous ne per auk en prive nen apert done ne rewarde doz ne dargent ne dauter chose quelcunque q̃ a vre profit purra turner sil ne soit manger ou boir e ceo de petite value de nul home que auers pl̃ ou pces pend̃ deuant vous taunt come col prosecutera illint pendãt ne apres p̃ reasonable cause. Et que vous ne prendres fee tanqz cõs vous serres iustic. ne robes d̃ nulk bõe graund ne petit sinõ de roy nr̃z. Et que vo⁹ ne direz coñsel ne aukz a nul grãd ne petit en nul cas ou le roy est partye e en cas que ascũs de quel estatuts ou cõdicions queis soient deigñ deuãt no⁹ en vous sessiõs a force e armes, ou autrement contre la peace ou conter la forme del estatute ent fait pur disturber execucion del commen ley, ou pur maneser les gentes que ils ne poiẽt pursuer la ley que vo⁹ ferrez areaser lour corps e mettre en prison. Et en cases que ils soient tielx que vous ne les poies arrester que vous certifies le Roye de lour noismes

noſmes & de lour miſpriſon haſtiuement
ſſint que il puiſſe ent ordeigñ remedy
conenable & que bo⁹ ne mayntenis y
bous ne per auter en priue nen apul
nul pleez ne nul querel pñ en le court
le roy naylours en paiis, & que bouz ne
delaieres a nully commen droit y le
ters du roy ne de nullup auter, ne per
auter cauſe quecliqur. Et en cas q̄ al-
cuns lres bous beignent rontraries a
la ley q̄ bous ne ferres tiens y tielx let
ters cy einz certifies le roy de ceo & irrez
auant pur faire la ley nient contriſte-
ants nis les letterz. Et que bous ferrez
& procurez l'profit du roy & de la corōn
sue toutes choſes ou bous les pourres
faire reſonablement. Et en cas que bo⁹
ſoies trouue en defaut deſor en auaunt
en nul des pointes auauntoires bous
ſerres en la volunte du Roye du corps
fres & dauoir de ſair ent que luy pierra
ſi dieu bous eide & touts ſaintz. An. 18.
E. 3, ſtatut de ſacro iuſticiariorum.

3 ¶ Nous mouns grandement de con
ſcience de ceſt matter & per cel cauſe q̄
ſiderants tant pour pleſance de dieu et
eaſe et quiet des no⁹ ſubiectz, cōe pur
ſaluer noſtr conſcience & ſaluer & gar-
der noſtr ſerement auantdit del aſſent
des grandes et auters ſages de noſtr
counſel. Si auons ordeignes & com-
maundes erpreſſement as touts nous
iuſtices que ils facent deſore ouelr ley
& creccution de droit as touts nouz ſubi-
iects, riches, & purres, & ſās auoire re-
gard a nul perſon & ſans leſſer de fair
droit pur nulles letters ou maundemts
que lour purroient venir de nous ou q̄
nul auter ou per auter cauſe quecunq
Et en cas que aſcuns letters, briefz ou
maundement beignant a les iuſtices en
a lour deputies de faire ley & droit ſi co-
me ſomp uſage du royalme en deſtruebāce
de la ley ou derecution dicelr ou de dñt
as partels les dites Juſtices et auters
ſuſdits, ayllent auant & teignent lour
courtes & lour procs, & ou les pleas et
beſoignes ſont pendants deuaunt eux
come ſi nulles tielx letters, briefes ou
maundementz loure fuiſſent de nus et
certifiez nous et noſtre counſaile des
tielz maundements qui ſount contra-
riantes a la ley come deſuis eſt dit. Et
a fine que nous Juſtyces facent oiwel
droit as touts gents en la maner ſuil-
dyt ſans plurys de ſauoir faire a bn que
a auter ſi auons fait iurer nous dyts
Juſtices que ilz ne preignent deſore nō
que come ils ſerront en office q̄ iuſtice
ſe ne robes de nully ſinon de nous mē.
Et que ilz ne preignent done ne regard
per eux ne per auters en priuy nen ap
piert de nul home qui auera a faire de
uant eux per quecunque voy ſil ne ſoit
māger ou boiſſ & ceo de petit value, et
que ils ne dirroūt counſell a nul luy
graunde ou petit ē cas ou nouz ſum⁹
party ou que nous touch ou purr tou-
cher en nul poiſt ſur pein deſtr a noſtr
bolūte corps & terres & auoir pur fait
ent ceo que nous pierra ē cas que ils
facent le contrary, & per ceſt cauſe ſi a
uons fait encreſſer les fees des meſnīz
nous Juſtices per tiel maner que lour
doit reaſonablement ſuffer. An. 20. E
3. ca. 1

4. ¶ En droit de les barons del eſche
ker & toutes les auouns fayt erpreſſe-
ment charger en noſtre p̄ſence que ils
facent droit & reaſon as touts no⁹ ſub
iectz graunds & petits. Et que ils facēt
deliuer le people reſonablement et
ſans delaye de les beſoignes que ils a-
ueront affait deuant eux ſauſ ceſt ta-
es non duement ſi come ad eſte faite ē
temps paſſe. an. 20. E. 3. c. 2.

5 ¶ Item nous auons ordeignez que
touts ceux qui ſerront Juſtices aſſign
per cōmiſſion toier & terminer, & ceux
qui ſerront aſſociez a eux, & auxint iuſ-
tices nailes prendre en paiis & gaoles
deliuerer, et ceux qui ſerroūt aſſignes
& aſſocies a eux, facent premierement
antiel ſerement en certeines points ſo

 loque

Right

Othe

Robe
Gift
Fees

Fees

Barons
Eſcheker

Delay.

Juſt. in cie.

Juſt. aſſ.
Juſt of g.

Others.

Letters
writs
Maſſolits

lonque ceo que lour serra enioynt de
y nostre coūsel en nostre chancellarye
deuant q̄ cōmissio lour soit liuere. an.
20. E. 3. ca. 3.

De Accusation in all.
Ayd of the king. 4
Amendement. 2. 3
Apparance. 1. 2.
Armour. 4.
Attaint. 16.
Atturney. 7.
Butler. 1.
Champerty. 2.
Chester. 4.
Cōroners. 3.
Dilkresse. 1
Forger. 2
Jurrour. 17.
Iustic in eire in all.
Iustic of assi. in all.
Justices of both benches in al.

Justices of gayle delinery in all.
Justices of oyer & termin in al.
Just. of peax in al
Monasteries. 2.
Newes. 4.
Nisi prius. 1. 6.
Oyer. 3.
Panel. 1. 4.
Peace. 2. 3. 4.
Pencions. 3.
Phisicions 7.
Prison and prysoners. 6.
Proces. 3
Riots. 3.
Wales. 12. 28.

Iustice in eyre.

Amere. Towneys xii. peres Shirife Coroners Indictemt Jurrors

Murder

Fine Amerc. Shirife.

Pay Acquite

IUsticiarij itinerantes de cetero non amercient villatas in itinere suo: eo q̄ singuli rīs. annozum non venerit coram vic̄ & coronat ad inquisitiones d̄ robertis incendijs domozum vel aliis, ad coronam spectantibus faciendū dum tamen de villatis illis veniat sufficientes, p̄ quos inquisitiones huiusmodi plene fieri p̄nt, exceptis inquisitionibus de morte hominis faciend̄, vbi omnes xii. annozum venire debēt, nisi rationabilem causam habeant absencie sue. Mart. ca. 24.

2 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ le comen fine & amercyament de tout le county en eire dez iustices pur faux iudgemēt ou pur autres tres en assise pey vient & barretourz dez counties malement, illint que le sume est mient soits encrue, & les preis auerement assise qui estre ne duissent auxi bien du peopl, & plusoz soits sōt pais ils diuers & barretoures qui poit ne

Certifie

Proces

Dower

Assise. Warren prescript. Quare impedit

Othe wzit.

que desozmes en eire des Justices deuant ceux deuaunt lour departure soit tiel sōme assis per serement de chyualers & des prodes hōes sur touts ceux q̄ escoter deuerent & les iustices facent mitt lez preiz en lour estreitz q̄ ils leuerent al eschecker & non pas la sūme totall. W. 1. ca. 19

Assets.

Estreates. Escheker

3 ¶ Cum in itinere proclamatum fuerit, quod omnes qui breuia liberare voluerint, ea liberent infra certum terminum, post quem nullum breue capiat, multi de hoc confidentes cum moram fecerint vsq̄ ad predictum terminum, et nullum breue super eos fuerit liberatum de licencia iustic̄ recedunt, post quorum recessū aduersarij sui ipsorum absentiam precipientes breuia sua portigunt in cena q̄ aliqū & fauorē aliquanū p̄ vic̄ pro dono recipiūt, & illi qui sectas tenebant recesserūt, ten̄ sua amittunt, de huiusmodi fraudi subueniat imposterū statuit dominus rex, q̄ iustic̄ in itineribus suis statuant terminum quindene vel mensis minoris vel maioris termini: secundū q̄d contigerit maior vel minor, infra quem terminū publice proclamet, q̄d omnes q̄ breuia liberar̄ voluerint, ea liberent, citra terminū illum. Et in aduentu illius termin̄ certificet vic̄ capit iustic̄ itinerantib⁹, quot bria habeat, & q̄s q̄d vltra illum terminum nullum breue recipiatur q̄d si receptū fuerit, pressus p illud factus pro nullo habeat ereepto q̄d breue cassatum durante toto itiner̄ relenari poterit. Breuia etiam de dote de viris q̄ obierint infra sūmonitionem itineris assise vltime p̄sentation̄, & quare impedit de ecclesiis vacantib⁹ infra sūmonition̄ pred̄ quocūq; tempore ante recessum iustic̄ recipiant in itinere. Breuia etiam nouę disseisine recipiant in itineribus iustic̄ W. 2. ca. 11.

Shirife

Writtes

Prohclam.

4 ¶ Ad principiū itineris iustic̄ circa sacramētum scire debes q̄d in p̄tin aduentu iustic̄ in itinere suo breue per

quod

quod potestas eis concess. est in plena cur̃ legi debeat. Deinde p̃cipiatur q̃ nihil efficiet in villa vel in coñ, nisi sit coram iustic̃ vel in ciuitate p̃tertu eorundem aduẽtus. Deinde quod nulle nundine nec ferie teneantur, sed q̃ coñ teneatur solummodo ad p̃fectos faciendos, sed in eo nullum placitabit placitum nisi breue de recto & appellũ de morte hominis. Deinde p̃cipietur quod nullum conducatur hospicium, sed venientibus gratis concedat. Sacramentum vic. & aliorum balliuorũ. Hoc sic̃m p̃stabit a vic. & subnic. Ceo oies vous iustices que ieo loialmẽt fra loffice, que est appendant a mõ coũty & a moy come al viscount & ceo ne lerr̃ pur rich ne poore, ne pur amor ne pur gain̄, que loialm̃t le fra si dieu moy aid & les saints. Istud sacramentũ a ministris, vid̃ qñ eligẽt duos milites. Ceo oies vous iustice, que ieo loialmẽt esliera deur chiualers, et deur auks p̃odes homes del hundred de N. que ne sõt appellors nappelles ne manteinours dez pl'z que touchãt la corone & q̃mic̃ur sachẽt & voillẽt fair̃ c̃ q̃ lour ſ ra rõmaũd de par le roy & pur rien ne lerra, que ieo ne fra a mon escient, si dieu moy aid & sez saints. Istud sacrament p̃stabit a militibus electis per p̃dictos balliuos. Ceo oies vouz iustices, que vouz loialmẽt eslirrons auribien de vous mesmes come dez auks p̃odes homes de nostre hundred, que meur sciement & voilent, & puissent verine dire de ceo que lem lour dyera de per le roye, & que ne sõt appell' nappelles, ne maintenors des plez que touchent la corone, & pur rien ne lerra, que loyalment ne fra, si dieu moy eid & ses seints. Hoc sacramentum p̃stabitur a.xij. militibus, qñ p duos eliguntur. Ceo oies vo⁹ iustices que ieo loialm̃t dirra & loyalmẽt fra ceo que lem moy demandra de per le roy, & vo⁹ coũseils cetera, & pur rien ne lerra que loyalment fra a mõ escient, si moy eid dieu, et ses saints. Hoc sacrament̃ p̃stabit ab omnibus balliuis alio modo quam p̃ius. Ceo oies vous Iustices que ieo loialment fray ceo que a mõ office ap pent et vo⁹ councelles celeray, ne nul home pur haũge greueray, ne pour faveur aidera si dieu moy eid & sez seitz saints. Deinde liberentur omnes articuli de com.rii. iurator̃ cuiuslibet hũdred et deinde assignabit eis tempus veredicta sua reddendi sub pena misericordie regis. Et si nõ rediderint amerciabuntur secundum quod iustic. melius viderint expedire. Articuli & sacramenta ministrorũ regis in itiner̃ iustic.

¶ Se in ỹ new p̃nted booke commonly called Magna carta late p̃pnted by Richard Tottle. Anñ. dñi. 1556 fo. 150. in a chapter intituled capit̃ itineris, what things be inquirable before Iustices in eire, & diuers matters concerning the eyres.

De Amerciamẽts. 2.	Iurrour. 3.
Atturney. 2	Linen. 2.
Beaupleder. 1	Odio & atia. 1
Confirmation. 1	Oier & termin̄. 1
Coroners. 3	Perdon. 1.
Englishiry. 1	Proces. 1
Escape. 1.	Prophecies. 1
Escheker. 1	Recogñ. 2
Estretes. 1. 2.	Redisseisin. 1
Extorcion. 2. 3.	Stapel. 3. 4.
Fees. 2.	Tresp as. 1
Fines. 3	Voucher. 8.
Fishe. 17.	Vsury. 8.
Forger. 2	Wines. 1.
Forest. 16. 24.	Wolles. 6.
Frãchises. 4. 5. 20.	

Iustices of Assises.

De cetero assignẽtur octo iustic. circumspecti & discreti ad assisas iuratas, et certificationes capiendas per totum regnum in com. Eborum, Northumber. Westmerl. Cũberl. Lãc.

Notk, et Derby. Et duo in com̃ Linc, Leyc. Staff. Salop, Nozth, Rotl, Glouc. Herfozd, & Wigozn̄. Et duo in com̃ Cozнub, Deuon̄, Soun̄, Dozs, Wilth. South, Oren̄, Berk, Suller, & Surr̄. Et duo in com̃ Kanc, Eller, Suff. Nozth, Cāterbr̄. Hunt, Bed̄ et Buck. Et assise, iurate, et recogn̄ de com̃. Wldd̄ capiant cozā iustic. d̄ banco Qui quid octo iustic. dt p̄dictum est, assignati ad assisas ad certificationes capiend̄ specialiter intendant et assidue per totum annum videlicet locis, quibus melius et plus ad commodum populi viderint esse faciendum terminis statutis, in p̄dicto vltimo statut Westmon̄ ad assisas capiend̄ nullatenuz obseruatis. Nec concedantur aliqua brēuia de assisis iuratis, et recognitionib⁹ alicui cozam aliis iusticiarijs quam coram p̄fatis Justic. assignatis, nisi de speciali gratia domini regis. stat d̄ iust. assignatis.

Wldd. Iss. Certificat Enquest

Assise Cōmissiōs

2 Les Justic. as assises p̄nder assignes eient commissions sufficiaūts des tielx choses denquere et que tis en quergent en lour sessions des visconts Eschetours bailifes des franchises et lour southministers, et auters quecunque et aurint des maintenours come assisours et iourrours en paijs. s. des dones regardes et auters p̄fits q̄ur les dits ministers p̄teignent du peopl̄ pur faire lour office, & ceo que attaint a lour office, & pour larray des panelz mettants en icelles iurrours suspects, & de male fame, & de ceo que le maintenours assisours et iurrours en paiz parnēt dones, regardes, & lolwerz des parties, doūt pōes & dammages trop greuouses auiegnent au peopl̄ d̄ tout en auter eu subuersion de la leye et destur bāce de cōen droit & de punir touts ceux qui ent serrount troues coulpable solonque ceo que la leye ou reason demaunde a la suit bien de nous come des vies. An. 28. Edwardi tertij ca. 5.

Shirife Officers

Maintein. Iurrez Gifts

3 Iusticiarij ad assisas capiendas et gaolas deliberandas assignati et assignandi, de cetero teneant sessiones suas in p̄cipalibus nec nō capitalibus villis singulozum comitat̄ vbi videlicet comitat̄ cozū comitatuū tenēt ac etiam in posterū tenebūtur. An. 6. R. 2. ca. 5.

Assise Sessions Chiefe Townes

4 Quod nullus homo de lege sit d̄ cetero iustic̄ assisarū vl̄ cōis deliberationis gaolar̄ in p̄pria patria sua. Et qd̄ capitalis iustic. de communi bāco assignet ink alios ad hm̄odi assisas capiend̄ et gaolas deliberand̄. Sed quo ad capitalē iusticiar̄ de banco regis fiat sicut p maiozt̄ part̄ centum annoz̄ p̄ritū p̄teritozū fieri consuevit, an. 8. R. 2. c. 2. See here following. 11.

Owne Contry Just. of g. d Assise Chiefe iust.

5 Le chancellour Dēgl̄ pur l̄tēps esteant, eit power dent mett̄ & faire remedy per aduise des iustic. de tēpz en temps q̄nt mestier serra nient cōtricte āt le statut auantoit (s. of. an. 6. R. 2. c. 5 before.) an. 1. R. 2. ca. 22.

Chancellor

6 Nul segnour naulz du patijs petit ne grand ne soit seiant en banke ouesq̄ les Justices as assisez p̄nder en lour sessions counties Dengleterre sur grieue forfeiture vers le roy, et ad charger ses dits Justices que ils ne se offrent le contrary estre fait. An. 20. R. 2. cap. 3.

Sitt

7 Justices des assises p commissiō nr̄e sr̄ le roy en les countyes du roye al̄ appr̄end̄ assignez & assigners desor̄ en auant facent deliuer pleinm̄t en la treasory nr̄ dit sr̄ le roy toutez lez recordz des assises de nouel diss. d̄ moztdancester, et de lez certificationz, ouetoutz lez appurtenancez et appendancez deuant eux determinez, chescū second an apr̄ez que le plee sopt̄ et determine, et iugemēt rendu saūz pluiz delay, & q̄ lez recordz et lez p̄cesses dez pl̄z realr & p soneir des assises et de no. diss. de moztdancester, & certificationz et dauntz, doūt iugemēt soit rendus & enrolles ou chosez

Assise Sessions

Deliuer Recordes

Amend Entire

ses touchãts tielr plees ne soient ẽ ase. manner amendez nenpiers per. nouel ent dez clerkz, ou p̃ record ou chose ter tifiir en testmoignãce ou commaũdemẽt daseuns Justices quecunqz, en nul ter me apz quel tiel iugemẽt ẽ tielr plees sont dones et en rolles. An. 11. Hẽrici. 4. cap. 3.

Chiefe iust.

5 ¶ An. 13. H. 4. c. 2. it was enacted to endure at the kinges pleasure ẏ the statut of an. 8. R. 2. c. 12. should be kepte ẽ ẏ no thiefe iustice of the kings benche should be iustice of assise but i the costy of Lancaster.

Assise Gaole deliũ ẽ ũberland

Carlile

9 ¶ La sessions des iustices dassises p̃endr̃ ẽ de gayles deliuerer en le coũ tie de Cumberland, soit tenus en rẽpz de peace et de trienz en la dit Citie de Carlile et en nul auter lieu ou place deins m̃ le county, come il ad este vse et accustõe daũcien tẽps. Ann. 14. H. 6. ca. 3.

Statuts

10 ¶ An. 11. H. 7. c. 3. an act was made annoꝛisinge iustices of assise ẽ iustice of peace, to here ẽ determine all offences don against many statutz, but it is repealed by. 1. H. 8. ca. 6.

Iust of Assise

In his county

Fozf.

11 ¶ That no Justice noꝛ other mã learned in the lawes of this realme, shal at any time from oꝛ after ẏ feaste of Easter nert comming, vse noꝛ exercise the office of Justyce of assise within any county where the saide Justice was borne oꝛ dothe inhabite, vppon peine to foꝛfeit foꝛ euery offence done contrary to the fourme of this pꝛesent acte, one hundred pounde, the moitye whereof to be to the king, ẽ that other moitye therof to bee to the party that will sue foꝛ the same in any of ẏ kingz courts by bill ꝛc. in the which ꝛc. Pꝛouided alway, and be it ꝛc. that this act oꝛ any thing therin cõteined shal not extende, be construed, oꝛ interpꝛetate, to touche oꝛ cõterme anye persõ oꝛ pꝛsons that now are, oꝛ hereafter shalbe clerk oꝛ clerkes of assises and shalbee

Clerke of Assi

associate to any iustices of assise, of oꝛ in any countie, citie oꝛ towne within this realme of England wherein the same persõ oꝛ pꝛsons, clerk oꝛ clerkes so associate do dwell, oꝛ were borne, but that al ẽ euery clerke ẽ clerkes of assises, which now do exercise oꝛ occupy oꝛ hereafter shall exercise oꝛ occupie any office of clerkship of assises, shall ẽ may exercise ẽ occupy ẏ same i any countie, citie oꝛ towne, wherein ẏ sãe clerk oꝛ clerkes of assises do dwel oꝛ were borne, any thing in this acte cõteined to the contrary notwĩstãding. Pꝛouided also ẏ these termez, Justicez of assises, oꝛ other pꝛsons learned in ẏ lawes of ẏ realme, shal not extende oꝛ in anye wise bee interpꝛetats to anye maires, shirifes, recoꝛders, stewardes bailifes, suters, oꝛ other officers being borne oꝛ dwelling wĩn anye citie, borough oꝛ towne wĩn this realm of England, but ẏ they may be Justices of assise, of kreikfoꝛce oꝛ of other assises i ẏ same citie, boꝛough oꝛ towne, where hee oꝛ they do oꝛ shall dwell, oꝛ were borne, oꝛ they oꝛ any of thẽ befoꝛe this tyme haue oꝛ might haue bene to all intents ẽ purposes, any thing in thys act cõtained to ẏ contrarie notwithstãding. Pꝛouided always ẏ this act noꝛ any thing therin cõtained, shalbe pꝛeiudicial to anye iustice oꝛ iustices of ẏ one bench oꝛ ẏ other foꝛ taking, herseing, oꝛ determining assises, in ẏ saide courtes in thone bench oꝛ thother, noꝛ to any iustice ẏ shal take any assise by oꝛ vppon adioꝛnemẽt foꝛ difficultie of the same. Pꝛouided alway ẽ be it ꝛc. ẏ any clerk of assise, during thonly time of the session of oꝛ foꝛ any assise oꝛ assises, oꝛ of oꝛ foꝛ anye Nisi pꝛius, shall not be of counsell with any persõ oꝛ persons within any circuite wherof he shalbe clerk of assise otherwise, thẽ to that office only appertaineth vppon peine to foꝛfeit foꝛ euerye tyme offen-

Assistat

Lawier Extend

Towne.

Adioꝛnemẽs

clerks of ass.

Of counsell,

Fozf.

ding cõtrary to this statut.r. li. thone moity thereof to be to the king, & thother moity to the party greued &c. In which suit &c. Prouided also & be it & ẽ ẏ this act, or any thing therein cõteyned, extend not vnto Justicez, Justice clerk or clerks of assises wtin ẏ duchy & county palantine of Lancaster, nor to any of them ẏ now be, or hereafter shalbe, but ẏ the sãe iustice or iustices clerk & clerkes, & euery of them, shall & may execute their offices & euery of thẽ, in such maner & fourme as theye or any of them haue vsed to do before the makinge of this ꝑsent act, this act or any thing therin cõteined to ẏ contrary therof notwĩstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 34. See before. 4.

Lancaster

12 ¶ See nisi prius. 1. of makynge of Justices of assise & theire auctority to association.

See Aliens. 5.
Amerciẽt. 2.
Apparel. 5.
Appelles. 7.
Armour. 4
Artificers. 3
Assise. 1. 12. 16.
Attourney. 2
Commissions. 3
Conspiracy. 2
Coyners. 22.
Corne. 8.
Coroners. 7.
Corporations. 2
Counterfaiting of letters. 1
Crowne. 8
Disconk of proces. 2.
Dures. 3.
Execution of statutes. 3.
Fighting. 1.
Fines. 6.
Filth. 17.
Forcible entre. 3.
Forger. 2
Franchises. 5. 20
Gaolours. 1
Hats & caps. 7
Hauens & riuers. 2
Husbandry. 4.
Jurrour. 2.
Justice & right. 5.
Justices of gail deliuery. 1. 2.
Justice of peace. 8.
Linen. 2
Liueries & retainers. 1. 6. 7. 9.
Maintenance. 7.
Merchants. 4. 7.
Money. 31.
Musters. 1
Nisi prius. 1. 5. 6.
Officers. 1. 2. 13
Parliẽt. 8. 13. 15
Passage. 1
Periure. 2.
Prisoners. 1
Proclamacion. 3
Prostreme. 2
Recordes. 2
Riots. 4.
Returne. 1. 6
Seruice & sacraments. 4
Shiriffes. 1. 25. 33
Staple. 4. 21
Treason. 19
Vsury. 8
Wines. 3

¶ *Iustices of both benches.*

PVrueu est &c. qui les iusticez du bãk le roy a westm̃ deformes ꝑ pledẽt les plees a termines a vn iour auant qui rien soit arraine ou cõmẽce des plees del iour ensuiuant forꝑis que lour essoinz soiẽt ẽtres, et iudges & rẽdu & ꝑ encheason de ceo nul home se affie quil ne veigñ au iour qui done luy est. W. 1. cap. 46

Plees

Essoine.

2 ¶ Nullus iustic. de bãco regis vel d cõi banco, nec aliqs baronũ de scacar quãdiu in officio iustic vel baronũ fuerit, capiant de cetero robã, feodũ, pẽsiõnẽ, donũ, vel rewardũ de aliquo ꝑte terꝝ de rege, nec extremũ de aliquo ꝑter crenniũm de cibo & potu qđ non sit magni valoris. Et qꝑ de cetero nõ dẽt consilium alicui magno vel puo, in rebus vel negocijs in quibus rex est ꝑs vel q̃ regem tangunt quoquo modo, et qꝑ non sint de consilio alicuius in aliqua causa placito, vel q̃rela coram ipsis siue i aliqb̃ aliis curijs vel placit̃ rectis pendente placito, sub pena amittẽdi officiũ suũ, & faciẽdi regi finem & redemptionem. an. 8. R. 2. ca. 3. But this statut is repealed in An. 9. R. 2. ca. 1

Escheker

Robe
Gift
Baron

Meate & drinke

Repelled

3 ¶ An. 20. R. 2. ca. 6. was enacted ẏ Welknap, Holt, & Burgh, ẏ had bene iustices & were by. an. 11. R. 2. banished into Ireland, should retourne & be enabled as the kinges subiects.

Abilitie

4 ¶ The Justices, seriãts & the attorney of the king shalbe paide in hande theire wages by ẏ treasorer of Englãd for ẏ time beeing at Easter & Michelmas by euen portionz wtout any other suit. An. 10. H. 6. ca. p se. This is not in the printed booke of statutes.

Seriẽant
Attorney
Fees

See

De Adiournemẽt.1
Aliens.1.5
Amendmẽt.3.
Amercement.2
Apparance.2
Assise.1.
Atturney.7.
Bankrupts.1
Bokes & ymagez.1
Chauncery.1
Clergy.14.
Clerk of the crowne.1.
Commissions.3.7
Confirmacion.1
Conspiracy.2.
Cordiners.4
Corporacions.2
Daies in bank.5.
Escheatours.1
Estretes.2
Execution.1.2.3
Executors.6
Fines.3
Gaile.4.
Iustices & right.1
Iustices of gayle deliuery.1
Iustic. of p.5.
Liuery of reteynours.6.
Mis prius.1.2.3.5
Officers.13.
Oyer & terminer.1.
Parlement.15
Pardon.14.
Powre people.1
Prison.1.
Recogñ.2.
Relacions.3.
Shiriffes.13.25.
Staple.3.4.
Treason.1.
Vitailes.1
Wales.28.

¶ *Iustices of gaole deliuery*

Oier & ter

DE ceo q̃ Iustices as deliuerãce des gaoles, & a oyer & termiñ ount elle grants as gents p̃rurers coũ la forñ del estatut fait en temps le roy E. aiel nr̃e sr̃ le roy q̃ ore est, en q̃l est conte-

Iust. of all. nus que les iustic̃ as assises p̃r̃d assignes, ils soient lais facent deliuerãces & si lun soit clerke & lauk laies, q̃ l'vne lais associe a luy vn auk du pais facent

Ga. deliũ Iust. of all. la deliuerance des gaoles p̃ q̃ accord̃ & estable q̃ tielx iustices ne soiẽt mes grantes cõtre la forme du dit estatute.

Attaints Et que les assises attaints & certificaciõ soiẽt p̃rises deuaunt les iustices cõmunemẽt assignes, q̃ soient bones et gentz loialx consauntz del ley & nemye autz, solonc̃ la forme dun auk statut fait en temps ñr̃ aiel. Et que l'z oierz &

Oier & ter Iust of b. terminers ne soient grãts forsq̃ ou l'z iustic̃ del vn bank ou del auk deuaunt iustic̃ errants, & c̃ pur ledes & horibl'z trespalles, & de special grace le roy, forsq̃ la forme del estatut de Lordeign en tẽps ñr̃ aiel & nemy autrement. An. 2 E. 3. ca. 3.

2 ¶ Bons gẽts & autz sagez, que dez places si hõe les puisse troũ sufficiãts soient assignes en toutes les countyes dẽgleterre appr̃dr̃ les assises iurres et certificaciõs, & a deliuerer lez gaolez & q̃ les dit̃z iustic̃ p̃reignent les assises iures & certificacions, & deliuerent les gaoles au meins trois foitz p an, & pl⁹ souẽt si mestier serra, & soiẽt aurint assignez bons gentz & loialx en chesc. coũty pur garder la peace, & soit fait mencion as dit̃z assignementz, que ceux q̃ serr̃ enditz ou p̃risez p l'z dit̃z gardeins, ne soiẽt pas lesses a maip̃ris p l'z vyc. ne p nulz auts ministers, sils ne soiẽt maipernables p la leye, ne q̃ ceux enditz soient deliueres forsq̃ a la comen leye, & eient les iustices assignes a les deliuerances dez gaoles powr a deliuerer les gaols de ceux que serr̃ont enditz deuant lez gardeins de la peace, et que lez dit̃z gardeinz maũdẽt deuãt lez iustic. lour ẽditemẽtz, & eient powr̃ denquerr̃ sur viscontz, gaolerz et auts en que gard tiels ẽdites serront, sils facent deliuerance ou lessẽt a maip̃ris nulz sissint endits quene sont my maipernablez, & de punir les dit̃z viscontz gaolerz & auter, sils facent ryens encounter cest accord̃. Anno. 4. Edwardi 3. ca. 2.

Iust. of p. Indit s Mainp̃rit. Ga. deliũ Inditemẽts Officers

3 ¶ En chesc. commission de la peaz p my le roialme ou l'y besoignera soyent assignez deux homes de leye de mesme le county ou tiel commission se fra daler et p̃ceder a deliuerãce dez tielx larons et felons taunt, et si souent cõe bẽ lour semblerr̃ Anno. 17. Richard. 2. ca. 10.

Lawiers Gaol deliũ.

De Appelles.7
Certificat.1.
Chester.3.
Condiñz22
Discont.2
Fighting.1
Filh.17.
Franchises.20.
Gailers.3.
Iustice & right.5.

Iustic̃

Iustic of Assises.3. Recordes.1.
Iustice of peace.1.2 Robberies.4.
Mainpris.6 Shepe.3.
Parlements.5. Sobrities.19.25
Pardon.1. Trials.5.
Perjury.2. Wales.25.
Plaies.1.

Iustices of Oyer & terminer.

De Laborers.37. Parlement.15
Lumen.2. Shepe.34
Pledges.4. Staple.8.
Oyer & terminer Trials.50
in all.

Iustices of peace

¶ Ur le peas mieux garder & mainte le roye voet que en chescē counte que bones gentz & loialx que ne soit my maintenours dez maluis barerx ē pays, soiēt assign̄ al garder dl peax an.1.E.3.ca.16.

2 ¶ Deux ou trois meultz hoylātz dez coūties soient assignes gardeins de la peace per commission le roye & que le heur̄ mistier serra, ūz ceux ouesq̄ autz sages & apz de la ley, soient assignes p commissions le roy, doier & termin̄ felonies & tresplasses faitz encōk la peace en ūz les countres, & punishīt faire reasonablemēt solōq̄ ley & reason & le maner dl fait an.18.E.3.ca.2.

Oier & ter

3 ¶ En chescun coūty dengleterr soit assign̄ pur la saisegarde de la peace, vn sire, & ouesq̄ luy quater ou troiz de les meultz paines du county enchesīt auc aūz sages de la ley & qēt pour de restreindr̄ les misfaisours, riotours et tutz nuis barretours, & de lez pur sure et pler̄ prendr̄ & chastier solonque leure trās ou misprision, & de lez faire emprisōn̄, et dueūt punier, & solōq̄ ceo que ilz verrōt meulx affair̄ p lour discrecion & bone amisement. Et auxint dl eux enfourm̄, & denquere de toutes ceux qui sōt ēlle pluves & robbours en pties de dela, et sont ojet culpus, & doūt da garant & ne voillent traueiller cōe ilz soloient auant ces heurz, & de prendr̄ & arrester toutz ceux que ils purrōt troū penditement ou p suspection, & lez mettre en prison & de prendr̄ dl toutes ceux q ne sont de bone fame, ou que ils serrōt troues sufficient suerty et maipris de lour bō port deuers le roy & sō people, et les autrs dueūt punier, au fine que l'people ne soit p eux riotours troublie nē dammages, ne la peace embliemy, ne marchants nauks pessaūts p les hauts chimis du roialm̄ destourbs nabbeis, dl perille, que purr̄ auenir dl tiels mesfaisours (*This article cōcernynge vacabōnds is repeled by* 3.E.6.c.16. *which is in vacabōnds.*5) Et aurint doier et terminer a la suit l'roy toutz manerz dez felonies et tresplasses faitz ē ūn l'coūty solonq̄ les leis et customes auātdits. Et q̄ bres doier et termin̄ soiēt graūt solonq̄ le statuts ēt fayts, mes que les iustic̄ qui ent serrount assignes soyēt noūmes p la court, et nemy par la pye Et le roy voet que toutes generalr ē querres auant ces heures grauntz de ins sīrs quicunq̄ pur les mischiefs et oppressiōs qui ont esse faits au people p tiels enquerres, cessent ouīmēt et soiēt repelles. Et que fines qui sōt affaires deuāt iustic̄ pur trās fait p ascūpersō soient resonables, et iustices eiant regard̄ a la quantitie de trās, et a lez causes pur que les ils sont faits. Ann.34. E.3.ca.1

Felonies Tresplas Oyer & ter

Indictemēt Enquerers

Repele Fine

Keepers

Riotters Arrest Barretors

Impris.

Enquerie

Robbours. Maieb̄ds

4. ¶ En les commissiōs des Iustic̄ d'l peace et des laborers soit fait expresse mēcion, que mesmes les iustic. dl les peace facent lour sessiōs quātz foitz p an cestassauoir vn foits deins les octaues de la Epiphany, la second deis la second semaign̄ dl denny quaresme, le tierce erk les fests de Pentecost & fait John Baptist la quarte deins les octaues de saint Michael. An.36. E.3.c.12.

Comissions

Sessions

5 ¶ En chescun commission des iustic. de la peace ne soiēt assigne que iz iustices que les iustic. dassises. Et que

6. Iust.

iez

Sessions les dits iij iustic. teignent lour sessiõs en chescun quark del an au meis, et c. per troyz tours si mestier soit sur pele

Counsell bestre punis solonqz lauis du coũcel la roy, al suit ỏ chescũ qui se voyra plein

Officer dr̃. Et enquergent diligialmẽt entre auters choses touchants lour officez si les dits maires baillifes, seneschal, et constables et autres gaolers oũt duement fa tes execution dez dites ordonnances dez seruauntes et labourers

Labourers Vacabõds mendicants et vagarants, et punissẽt ceux qui sount punyssables per la dyt peiñ de. C.s. per mesme la peyne, et ceux qui sount troues en defaut q̃ ne sont pas punyssablez par la dit peyne, punyssent per loure discrecyon, et prẽygnaunt chescun dez dytez iustices pour lour gagez quater solidoz le tour

Wages Fees. pur le tẽps des lour ditz sessionz ẽ lour clerkz, tj. s. des fines ẽ amerciamẽtz sur dantz ẽ prouenants de iñz lez sessions p les mains des vic. Et que lez sñrs des fraunchises, soient contributours a les dites gagez, solonqz lafferent de

Steward lour part des fines ẽ amerciamentes suisditz. Et que nul Seneschal dez sñrz soit assign̄ et des dits commissiõs. Et

Association que nul association soit fait az Justicez de la peace apres lour primer cõmission. Et nest pas lentencion de ce estat

Just of b. qui le iustic. de lun bank ne de lauk de les sergeants de ley, ou en cas que ils soiẽt noimes en les dites commissiõs, soient tenus p force de cest estatut ỏ tenir les dits sessiõs quat foits p an, cõe sont les auts comissioners qui sõt cõtinuelmẽt demurrants en pais mes q̃ ils le facent quant ils a ceo poient bõ ment entend̄ an. 12. R. 2. cap. 10.

6 ¶ Cõe cõten⁹ soit en lestatut darrein fait a Canterbyg, (s. an. 12. R. 2. ca. 10. before. 5.) q̃ nul Seneschal ỏ sñr

Steward de Lord soit assign̄ en cõmiss. de iustice de la peace, nient mains pur certeinz causes monstres en cest parlement, accord des est et assentus, que lez Justicez ỏ la peace soient faitez de nouels en toutes les counties Dengleterr, de les pluis sufficiãtz chiualers esquirs ẽ gent de ley dez ditz counties, nient contrestant le dit estatut. Et q̃ les dits iustices soient serementz de durr̃ẽt ẽ sauntz fauor gar de ẽ mettr̃ en execution toutz lez estatutz ẽ ordinances touchants lour offices. an. 12. R. 2. ca. 7.

Sufficie. Othe

7 ¶ En chescũ county soient assignẽs oept iustic̃ de la peas, cõe est contenus en lestatute de Canterbr̃, enk lez sñrs assignes en ce pleñt. Et q̃ lez estretes des dits iustices soient doublez, ẽ lun party deliuere par les dites iustiez al vicont, pur leuer les deniers ent sour dãs, ẽ en paier as ditz iustic̃ lour gages p le mañ du dit vicõt p endẽture ent sur ent affait̃. Et que les viscont eient allowance en loure accompt en le scheker p ñ la indẽture. Et que nul duke county barõ ou baronet, tout soient ils assignes iustices de la peace, et teignent lour sessions ouesqz ls autrs oept iustices ne preignent gagez pour la dit office. Et que les iustices mettent loure noimes en les dits estretes ensemblemẽt ouc les nombr̃ dez iourz de lour sessiõs, au fine que les viscõtes porront scauoir a qui paier gagez, ẽ a qui non ẽ les barons de lescheker a q̃ allower et a qui non. Et que les sealr soient faits pur les seruants, ẽ baillez en gard̃ dascun prode home de paiz solonqz le purport de la dit estatut ỏ Cãtebur̃, le q̃l estatut oue la modification dicelr̃ fait a Darrain parliamẽt ensemblement oue lestatut de pois et measures ẽ touts auts estatuts de bones ordinãces fait auãt ses heurz ẽ nient repells le roy voet que ils soient tenus ẽ gard̃ ẽ mys en due execution. Anno. 14. R. 2. cap. 11.

Shirifes wages Allowance, Account Duke Lozdes Fee. Weightes. Confirme

8 ¶ Les iustices de la peas deuoz cẽ auaunt affaires deins les counties Dẽgleterre, soient faits de les pluis sufficient persons demurants en mesmes

Dwellers

les

les counties pur aduis de chaunceiler et counsel du roy, sans prender auks psons demurrants en forcins counties a tiel office occupier forspris les seignios et les iustices dassises ore nosmz et a nosmers p le roy et son counsel, et forspryse auri les chiefes seneschall, du roy des terres et seignouries del duchye de Lancaster en le North, & en le south pur le temps esteants. Anno. 2. H. 5. ca. 1.

Lordes Iust. of all.

Lancaster

9 ¶ Les iustices du peace qui ore sõt & toutes desore pur le temps esteantes en le dit countie de Midd, soient toute oustrement discharges du dit peyne (s. in an. 12. R. 2. ca. 10. besore. 5. p auctoritie de mesme le parlement a toute tẽps desore aueners, la court de bank le roye esteant seant en le dit countye de Midd. Purueu toutes foits que les dits iustices du peace del dit county de Midd pur le tẽps esteantz, gardent, ob seruent, et executent la court des sessions de peace deux foits en lan au meins, et plusors de temps sil besoigne, pur ascun ryot ou forcible enk fait deiz ñ le countie de Midd & k sur la pain & forfaiture de tielx sũmes cõe sont pur ceo ordines p ascun ley fait deuant ses heures, au fine et entent que les dites comens et enhabitants del dit coũty d Midd ne soient artes ne cõpelles pur apparer deuant les iustices de peace d ñ le countie pur le tẽps esteãts, forsq a tiel tẽps que sẽbleröt p les discreciõz de mesmes les iustices du peace neces saries & besoignablez. An. 14. H. 6. c. 4.

Midd Discharge

Midd

Sessions

Riots

Fork.

10 ¶ Nul iustice du peace deins le roi alme dengl. en nul countie soit assign ou depute, sil neit terres ou tenũtz a la value de xx. li. p an, et si ascũ soit ordñ en aꝑ iustic de peace en ascun county qui nad terres & tenũtz al value suisdit que il de ceo notifie le Chancelor Dengl pur le tẽps esteant, le quel mette on auter suffic en son lieu, et sil ne face la dit notification cõe deuant, deiz on moyes aꝑ & que il ad notice de tiel cõmission, ou sil soit on face ascũ garrant ou ꝓcept p force de tiel cõmission que il encourge le peine de xx. li. Et nient meins soit ouste del cõmission cõe deuant, & eit le roy lun moitie du dit peine, et celuy qui voet suer pur le roy laut moitie, et eit celuy qui ensy voet pursuer pur le roy et pour luy mesme accion a dõer mesme la peine p bre de det al cõe ley. Purueu touts foits que cẽ ordinaunce ne se extende as cities, villes, ou burghes, queux sont coũtiez encorporates de eux mesmes, ne as cities, villes, ou burghes qui ont iustice de peace de gentz demurrants en tielx p cõmission ou grant du roy, ou de sez progenitors. Purueu toutes foitz qui silz ne soient gentz sufficients etiants fres et tenements a le value suisdit apris en la ley, & de bon gouernance de ins ascun tiel countie que le chancelor Dengl pour le tempz esteant eit potar de mettre auters discretes aꝑiz en ley en tielx commissions mesque ils ne eient terre ne tenemẽts a le value suisdit per la discretion. Anno. 18. H. 6 cap. 11.

Forf.

Cities

Lawiers

11 ¶ Euerye Iustice of peace wythin this realme that shal take any recognisance for the kepig of the peace that ẏ same Iustices do certifie, sed, or brig ẏ same recognisance at ẏ nert sessions of the peace where he is or haue bene Iustice, ẏ the partie so bound, may be called. And if the party make defaute the same defaute then there to bee recorded. And ẏ same recognisãce with the record of that defaute be sent & certified into the chãcery or afore ẏ kinge in his bench, or into the kinges escheker. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 1.

Recog.

Certifie.

Sessions

Defaut

Certified

xx. li. land

Notice

12 ¶ All and singuler cõmyssiõ and cõmissions, granted or to be granted to any such citie or towne corporate, not being as is aforesaid, a coũty in it self, for the keping of their peace, and

Cõmission Towne.

Peace.

so-

delinery of the prisoners remaining in
Gaole deliu the gaoles of any such Citie or towne
corporate, not being a Cuñty in it self
shal stand, remaine, & bee good & avai
lable & effectuall in ỹ law to al intẽts
Effectuall. constructions, & purposes, the graun
ting of any like commissiõ of peace or
gaole delinery, to anye commissioner
or cõmissioners for the cõservaciõ of
the peace, or delinery of the prisoners
Shire remaining in the gaole of anye shire,
lath, rape, ridinge, or wapentake wiñ
this realme of England, bearing date
after the saide commission, or commis
sions, graunted as is aforesaide, to a
nye suche city or towne corporate, not
beinge as is aforesaide, a county in yt
selfe, to the contrary notwithstãding.
An. 2. & 3. E. 6. ca. 18.

De Abiuracion. 5
Alehouses & tip. 1.2
Apparel. 5.7.
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 4.8.
Arowheades. 1
Artificers. 3
Attorney. 13
Bridges. 1.
Calues. 1.2.4.
Captains. 4.5.
Certificat. 1.
Chester. 3.4
Clergy. 14.17.
Commissions. 3
Cardiners. 4.6.11
13.12.
Corne. 7.8.
Corroners. 7.
Counterfeiting
of letters. 1
Coupers. 1
Crossebowes. 2.3
Crowes. 1.
Crowne. 8
Discontinuance
of prores. 1.2
Draperye. 15. 29. 31.
32. 33
Egiptians. 1
Escape. 3
Escheatours. 10. 11
Execution of sta
tutes. 3. 4.
Feires and mar
kets. 6.
Felony. 7. 14.
Fighting. 1
Fines. 6.
Fishe. 17.
Forcible entre. 2. 3.
Forstallers. 5.
Franchises. 20.
Gold & 6. 8
Hats & caps. 7.
Hauens. 2. 9.
Hawkes. 3.
Hereseye. 3.
Herhamshire. 1
High waies. 1. 4. 5
Horsebed. 1.
Horses. 6. 8.
Hunting. 3.
Husbandry. 5. 7.
Inditements. 5.
Iurrour. 10.
Iustices of al
Iustices of gaol de
linery. 2.
Ireland. 8.
Kent. 1.
Labourers. 21. 23. 24.
26. 29. 31. 32. 35. 38
Lee. 1.
Linen. 2.
Liueries of com
panies & reteiners.
2. 4. 6. 9.
London. 6.
Mainprise. 5. 6. 7.
Marches. 1
Marchants. 40.
Money. 29. 31.
Monasteries. 9
Murder. 2.
Newes. 4.
Panell. 3
Parlement. 15. 19.
Passage. 8. 10. 11.
Pauyng. 6.
Peace in all.
Pedlers. 1
Perture. 2
Pewter. 1.
Players. 2.
Prison and pri
soners. 5. 8. 9. 10
Proclamation. 3.

Iustice of the forest.

De forest. 2. 16. 20. 22. 28
Monasteries. 2

Kedles.

Newers in all.

Kent.

Cullomes and
vsages. 1. 2. 3.
Draperye. 32.
Prophecie. 2.
Puruiours.
31. 37.
Riots. 3. 4. 6. 9.
Rome. 6.
Scruice and Sa
craments. 3.
Seiners. 12.
Shepe. 2.
Shirifs. 25. 27
31. 36.
Tiles. 1.
Tindale. 3.
Tithes. 5. 7.
Treason. 10
Vacabounds. 2. 5.
7. 8. 9.
Villenage. 3
Victailes. 8. 15.
Universities. 1. 2
Vsury. 8.
Wales. 21. 22. 25. 32
Watches. 1
Wharchaunde
lers. 1.
Weights. 17. 18
22. 24. 26. 29. 32. 33.
Wilfoule. 1.
Wines. 19. 20. 23.
Woods. 3.
Woolls. 16
Forfeiture. 5
Pie waies. 1

Keper of the greate seale of Englande.

BE it enacted and declared &c. that the common lawe of this realme is, and alwaies was and ought to be taken

taken; that the keper of the great seale of Englande for the tyme beeing, hath alwaies hadde, vsed, and executed, & of right ought to haue, vse, and execute, and from hencefoorthe may haue perceyue, take, vse, and execute as of righte belonging to the office of the keeper of the greate seale of Englãde for the tyme being, the same and lyke place, auctoritie, preeminente, iurisdiction, executions of lawes, and al other customes, comodities, and aduãtages, as the Lorde Chauncellour of England for the time being lawefully vsed, had, and ought to haue, vse & execute, as of righte belonginge to the office of ỹ Lord Chauncelor of Englande for the time beeinge, to all intẽtes, constructions and purposes, and as if the same keper of the great seale for the time weare Lorde Chauncellour of Englande. Anno. 5. Elizabeth cap. 18.

De Bankrupts. 2. Laborers. 38. Fugitiues. 1.

¶ *Kine*

De Calues. 4.

¶ *Kinge.*

IT appeare the in the abridgement of statutes that an. 2 Edwardi. 3 ka. 2 capit. 7. the kinge and al the great mẽ of the realme in full parlement enterprised to maintaine the peace, to keepe & saue the kinges Iustices ther where they come, and to helpe that ỹ iudgement and executions shall not bee delayed, but executed, nor that misdoers shall bee by them couered. But I cannot find this statut in the bookes at large.

Peace
Iffues
Iugemt
Executions

De Abilitie. 2. Collection. 2
Action populer. 3. Confirmation. 14
Actions. 4. Courtes. 2.
Auowdon. 2. 3. 4. Damnages and costes. 7
Challenge. 1. Exchange. 8

Essoignes. 12. Foxmain. 3.
Felony. 9. 17. Fewes. 4.
Forfeitures. 5. Othe. 1.
Franchises. 20. 21 Patents. 4. 7. 12
Gold & siluer. 1 Protection. 5.
Hawkes. 3. Prouision. 2
Hospital. 11. Queene. 1
Husband. 17. 123 Repeale. 9
Laborers. 35. 36. Sewers. 8
Liueries, and retainers. 5. 16. Shirifes. 33
Merchants. 43. 46. Treason. 1. 18. 19. 23
Monalleries. 9. Vses. 9
Pardon. 1. Wales. 28. 32.
Wollen. 29.

¶ *Kynges attourney.*

De Iustic. of both benches. 4. Franchises. 21. Wales. 32

¶ *Kynges benche*

De Attaint. 15. Exigent. 2
Certificat. 1. Nisi prius. 6
Excommunicate capiendo. 1 Prison etc. 7. Wales. 32.

¶ *Kinges butler.*

See butler of the king in all.

Kinstone.

De Honors. 1

¶ *Knighter*

ITem concessit, qõ si aliquis questus fuerit in cancellar'a, eo qõ districtus fuerit &c. & non habeat. xx. li. terre in feodo vel ad terminum vite sue, et hoc velit verificare per patriam, tunc discretis et legalibus militib' de coñ ad predictam inquisitionem capiend' scribat, & si per illam inquisitionem ita fuisse contigerit, fiat ei remedium, & cesset districtio. Item si aliquis implacitatus fuerit de tota terra sua vel etiã de parte eiusdem, ita q̃ residuũ non sufficiat ad valẽciam xx. li. & hoc poterit verificare tunc cessetur districtio donec placitum illud terminetur. Item si quis eoꝝ teneat in cert' debitis ad terminatis ad scaccarium ad certam summam inde percipiend' per annum, & residuũ terrarum suarum extra predictam summam

Inquires
Implede
Dists.
Dettes

Diffrō de knightes. 31. pere

mum et valozem xx.li. annuarum non excedat esset districtio, donec predicta debitum fuerit solut. Et nullus distringatur ad arma militaria suscipienda, anteq̄ venerit ad etatem. 21. annorum.

Juncient demeine

Item nullus ratione terre sue quā tenet in maneriis que nunc sunt in antiquo dominico corōn tāq̄ sokemanus, e que terra dabit tallagium, quādo de minica regis tallantur, distringat ad arma militaria suscipienda. Item de illis qui terras suas tenent in socagio de aliis maneriis q̄ de maneriis corone, nullum facientibus seruicium forinsecum, seruent rotuli d̄ cācellario de tempore predecessorum domini regis et fiat secundum quod fieri consueuit. Eodem modo fiat de clericis infra sacros ordines existentibus laicum feodum tenentib⁹ q̄ milites esse deberēt si laici forent. Item nullus distringatur p̄o burgagijs suis licet valozem xx.li. attingant aut plus. Item qui milites esset dñi e non sunt, qui per modicum tempus terras suas tenuerūt: e similiter milites qui nimiam senectutem, vel debilem membrorum seu morbū incurabilem, vel onus liberorum vel placitorum allegant, vel alias causas necessarias pretendant adeāt ad Robertum Tibtoft e Antoñ de Werke, et coram eis finem faciant quibus est iniunctum, quod secundum discretionem eorum rationabiles fines admittant de bonis petitis. Stat de militib⁹ editū. An. 1. Ed. 2.

Socage

Burgage

Time Olde Sickness

Fine

De Apparel. 5.
Assise. 1.
Cattell. 2.
Chester. 6
Confirmation. 2.
Coroners. 1.
Escheker. 2.
Fees. 1
Jurrour. 2. 16
Justice in eyre. 4.
Liueres of company and retenews. 5. 6
Parliament. 7. 9. 11. 13. 14. 16. 17.
Proclamacion. 1
Reasonable aid. 1
Wales. 28. 32.
Wardes. 1
Knightes seruice
Escuage. 1
Hospitals. 3.
Reasonable aid. 1
Wardes. 2. 16

Laborers & seruantes.

Seruaunt Artificer

Tillage

Require de Serue

wages

Lordes. Villeins Tenants Retuie.

Imprisō. Exercise.

Retetned

Imprisō.

Quilibet homo e femina regni Anglis cuiuscunque conditionis fuerit, libere vel seruilis potens in corpore, et infra etatem sexaginta annorū non viuens in mercatura, nec certum exercens artificium, nec habens de suo proprio vnde viuere possit vel terram propriam circa cuius culturam se poterit occupare, et alteri non seruiens, si de seruiendo in seruicio congruo statui suo considerato, fuerit requisitus seruire teneatur illi qui ipsum sic requirere debuerit requirendum, et percipiat duntaxat vadia liberationes mercedes seu salaria qui in locis vbi seruire debeat consueta sunt prestari, anno regni nostri vicesimo, vel alijs annis communibus quinque vel ser proxime precedentibus. Prouiso tamē quod domini preferantur alijs in natiuis vel terrā suam tenentibus sic in suo seruitio retinendis. Ita tñ quod dicti domini non retineant plures quā sunt eis necessarij. Et si aliquis talis vir sic de seruiendo requisitus fuerit vel mulier sic de seruiendo requisita fuerit, hoc facere noluerit hoc p̄bato per duos fideles homines coram vicecomite, vel ballijs domini regis aut constabular̄ hūd vbi hoc fieri cōtigerit, statim per eos vel p cor aliquem capiat, et committatur proximo gaole, et ibi moretur sub arcta custodia quousque securitatem inuenerit de seruiendo in forma predicta. Anno. 23. E. 3. de seruī. ca. 1.

2 ¶ Et si messor, falcator vel alius operarius, vel seruiens cuiuscunque status fuerit seu conditionis, in seruitio alicuius retent, ante finem termini concordati, a dicto seruicio sine causa rationabili vel licentia recesserit, penam imprisonamenti subeat. Et nullus

Wages

tus sub eadem pena talem in suo seruicio recipere, vel retinere presumat. An. 23. E. 3. sta. de serui. ca. 2.

3 ¶ Nullus etiam vadia liberationes mercedes seu salaria maiora solito sicut predictum est, alicui seruienti soluat aut soluere promittat, nec aliquis alio modo ea exigat vel recipiat, sub pena dupli illius quod sic solutum fuerit vel promissum aut exactum vel receptum, illi qui de hoc se senserit grauatum hoc prosequenti, et nullo tali volente prosequi tunc cuicunque de populo qui hoc prosecutus fuerit applicabit et fiat huiusmodi plecticio in cur̃ domini sui quo talis casus acciderit. An. 23. E. 3. de serui. ca. 3.

Sur.

Lordes

4 ¶ Et si dñi villarũ vel maneriorum contra presentem ordinationem nostram presumserint venir̃ p se ipsos vel ministros suos in aliquo tunc in coñ Wapent Trithing, vel alijs curiis huiusmodi ad penam tripli p eos vel ministros suos sic soluti vel promissi in forma predicta fiat prosecutio contra eos. Et si forsan aliquis ante ordinationẽ presentẽ cum aliquo de sic seruiendo pro maiori salario conuenerit, non teneatur ipse ratione illius conuentionis ad soluendũ vltra idẽ quod alias tali consuetum est soluere tamen soluere plus sub pena pcõ non presumat An. 23. E. 3. de serui. c. 4.

3 Dam.

Couenant

5 ¶ Itẽ qõ Sellarij, Velletarij, Alutarij, Sutores, Scillores, Fabri, carpentarij, Cementarij, Tegularij, Batellarij, Caretarij, et quicunque alij artifices et operarij, nõ capiant pro labore e artificio suo vltra idem qõ dicto anno vicesimo e alijs annis cõib⁹ precedentibus vt premittitur in locis quibus ipsos laborare contigerit talibus solui consueuit. Et si quis plus ceperit vel forte male modo quo premittit committatur. An. 23 Edward 3. de serui. ca. 5.

Artificers

Wages

Imprif.

6 ¶ An. 25. E. 3. de serui. ca. 7. It was

enacted that al the forfeitures graeued by this statut de Seruientibus against labourers, should bee leuyed of euery of them and should be employed to ye payment of the 15. and 10. then granted, and after to the kinges vse, to bee leuied by certein appointed in the statute, neuertheless he that would sue for the forfeitures to haue thẽ to his owne vse.

Foyl.

Tenth Fifteenth

7 ¶ Charrettiers, Charuers, Chacours des charues, berchers, porchers, beys e touts autrs seruants preignent lour reasons e lowers accustomes le dyt an vintisme ou quarter ans deuant issint que en patys ou fourment solayt estr̃ done preignent pur le bushel 2. d. ou fourment a la volunte le donour tanqp auterint soit ordeygne, e que ils soient alowes de ferm p an entier, ou per auk termes vsueiz e nemye p iournes. Et q̃ nul preign̄ en temps de sarcler, ou fein faire, forsq̃ vn denier le iour e faichour des pres pur iack̃ v. d. ou p le iourney v. d. et seiers des blees en la primer semaign̄ Daugust deux deniers et en le second trois deniers, e issint tanqp a la fine Daugust, et mayns en patys ou meis y soloit estre done, sans manger ou boier ou auter cur cely demander, doner ou prendre, et q̃ touts seuerours portent puertment e lour mains as villes marchaunties lour instrumẽts e illeqp soient allowes en lieu comen e nient prise. An. 25. E. 3 de serui. ca. 1.

Wages

By the yer

Iournels hey. wages

Instrumẽts

8 ¶ Nul preign̄ pur labak̃ dun quart de fourment ou de segle oustre deux deniers obuk. et le quark dorge feues pois e autres vn denier obuk. si tant soloit estr̃ doñ e en patys ou homes soloit scier p retreines garbes, et batre pur certeins bushels, ne preigne plus ne en auter maner que il soloit e dit an vintisme e deuant. Et q̃ mesmes les seruantes soient serementez deuer soitr per an, deuant seignours, Seneschalles,

Thresher

Othe.

challes, bailifes & Conſtables de chef cun ville as ceſtes choſez teigner & faire, & que nul deux irra hoꝛs de la ville ou il demourt en yuer pur ſuir en eſté, ſil puiſſe auoir ſeruice en meſm̃ la ville pernaunt come deuaunt eſt dit, ſauues que les gẽts des counties de Staffoꝛd, Lãcaſter, & Derby & gẽtz de Crauen, & de la marche de gales & Deſcoſe & auters lieur puiſſent venir en tẽps Daugueſt de labourer en auters counties, & ſauement retourne, come ils ſoloient faire auãt ces heurs & que ceux qui refuſent de faire tiel ſerement, ou de perfourmer ceo que ilz ont iures ou empꝛis, ſoient miſes en ceppes par les dits ſeignours, ſeneſchals & bailifes, & conſtables des villes par trois iours ou pluis, ou mandez al pꝛochein gaole a demurre illeoques, tanꝙ ils voilent ſoy iuſtifier, & que ceppes ſoient faits en cheſcũ ville par tiel encheaſon enter cy & le feaſt de Pentecoſt. An. 25. E. 3. de ſerui. ca. 2.

Departe

Retoꝛne Refuſe

Stockes

Impꝛiſ. Stockes

9 ¶ Carpenters, maſons, tegulers, & auters ouerours des maiſons, ne pꝛeignent le iour pour lour oueraigne foꝛſꝙ en maner come ils ſoloiẽt ceſtaſſauoir maſter carpenter trois deniers & auts deux deniers, maiſter maſon de franke pier quater deniers & auters maſons trois deniers, & lour ſeruants vn denier obuł tegulers ijd. deniers, & ſon garceon vn denier ob. & auters oueroꝛs dꝛos & eſteine trois deniers, & ſon garceon vn denier ob. An. 25. E. 3. de ſeruien. ca. 3.

Artificer

Wages

10 ¶ Plaiſterers & auters oucrours des mures darzil, & lour garceon par meſme le maner ſauns maunger ou boier. s. del Paſche tanꝙ al feaſte de ſaint Michael, & de cel temps meines ſolonꝙ laſſerant & diſcrecion des Juſtices queux ſerrount a ceo aſſignes. An. 25. E. 3. de ſerui. cap. 4.

Plaſtrers

Wages

11 ¶ Ceux qui ſount cariages p terr ou par eiue, ne pꝛeignent plꝰ pur tiel cariage faire que ils ne ſoloient le dit an vinteſme & quater ans deuant Añ 25. E. 3. de ſeruientibꝰ ca. 5.

Cariage

12 ¶ Oꝛpheoꝛs, ſellers, ferroꝛs des chiualx eſpernoneryꝰ, tanners, coꝛriours, peltiers, tailours, & touts auts ouerours, artificers & laboꝛers & touts auters ſeruants nient eſpecifiez, ſoient ſerements deuant les iuſtices de faire & vſer lour arts & offices en maner come ilz ſoloient le dit an vintiſme, & en temps deuant ſans les refuſer par cauſe de ceſt oꝛdinaunce, & ſi nul des dits ſeruants, laboꝛers, ouerours ou artificers apꝛes tiel ſeremẽt fait veigñ counter ceſt oꝛdinance ſoit puny par fines & raunſcõ & impꝛiſon, ſolonꝙ la diſcrecions des dits Juſtices An. 25. E. 3. de ſerui. ca. 7.

Artificer

Othes.

Fines

13 ¶ Les dits Seneſchalx, bailifes, & Conſtables des dits villes ſoient lez rements deuant meſmes lez Juſticez denquere diligentment par touts les bons voies que ils purront des touts ceux que viendꝛont counter ceſt oꝛdinaunce, & de certifier meſmes les iuſtices de lour noſmes & touts les ſoitz que ils viendꝛont en pays pour faire lour Seſſions iſſint que les dits Juſtices en certification de meſmes les ſeneſchalles, bailifes & conſtables des noſmes des rebelles les facent attacher par lour coꝛps deſtre deuant les dits iuſtices, a reſponder des tielx cõtempts iſſint que ilz facent fine & raũceon au roy en cas que ils ſoient attaints & ouſter ſoient commaundes a la pꝛiſon a y demurrer tanꝙ ils auerount troue ſuertie de ſeruire & pꝛendꝛe lour oueraigne faire & choſes bendables vendꝛe en maner auauntdit. Et en cas que nul deux veignent coũter ſon ſerement, & de ceo ſoit attaint, eyt la pꝛiſon de xl. iours. Et ſi auterfoits il ſoit conuict, eyt la pꝛiſon dun quarter del an, iſſint que a cheſcune foits que ils treſpas & ſoit conuict, eit

Conſtable Othes Enquere

Juſtices

Arreſt

Fine.

Impꝛiſ.

Dell

Impꝛiſ.

Double penaunce Justices Enquere

la penaunce al double, & que meſmes les iuſtices enquergent a cheſcū foitz que ils diendrount en payes des dits Seneſchalx, Bailifz, & Conſtablez ſilz eyent fait bonne & loyall certificatiō ou nul counſail, pour donc procurement ou affuntie, & lez puiſſer par fine & raunceon, ſils ſoient trouez culpables. Et que meſmes lez Juſtices

Justices

eyent povar denquerer, et faire due punithement des dites miniſters ouerours, labourers, et auters ſeruaunts quecunque. Et aurint des hoſtilers, herbergers, & ceux qui vendrount vitailes en retaile, ou auters choſes nient eſpecifies, ſubie a la ſuit de partye, comme par preſentement, & doyer & terminer & mettre les choſes en execucion par lerigende apres le primer Capias ſi meſtier ſoyt, & de deputer auters ſouth eux, tant & tielx comme ils verrount que moults ſoit pour la garde de meſme ceſt ordinance. Et que ceux qui vendrount ſuer vers tielx ſeruaunts, ouerrours, labourers & artificers, pour exceſſe priſe deux, & ils de ces ſoient attaintes a lour ſuite, que ils puiſſent reauoire cel exceſſe, & en cas que nul vouldra ſuer pur tiel exceſſe reauoir, adonque ſoit leue des dits ſeruaunts ouerrors labourers, & artificers, & liuere as coillours de la quinzieſme en allegeance des villes, ou tielx exceſſes fuerent priſes. Anno 25. Ed. 3. de ſeruien. capitulo 8.

Hoſtilers Vitaile.

Exigent

xb.

14 ¶ Viſcountes, Conſtables, Baillifes, & gaolers, Clerkes des Juſtices ou des viſcountes, nauter miniſters quecunque, riens ne preignent pour cauſe de lour office de meſmez les ſeruaunts pour les ſuertie de priſon, nen auter maner, & ſils eyent riens priſ en tiel maner, que ils les facent deliuerer as coillors des diſmes, et quinzſmes en eide de la roy pour le tīps que les diſme et quinzieſme courgent, auribien pour le temps paſſe, comme pour le temps aueigner. Et que lez ditz Juſtic enquergēt en lour ſeſſion ſi les dits miniſters eyent riē reſceu de meſmes les ſeruants, & ceo que ilz trouerent par tiel enqueſt que les dites miniſters aueront reſceu, facent meſmes les iuſtices leuer des cheſcuns des dits miniſters, & liuere as dits coillours, enſemblement oue lexceſſe, et fines et raunceons faites. Et aurint les amerciaments des toutes ceux qui ſerront amerciez deuant les dits Juſtices, ou allegeaunce des Villes, comme deſuis eſt dit. Et en cas que lexceſſe troue en vn ville paſſa la quantitie de la quinzieſme de meſme la ville, ſoit le remenaunt de tiell exceſſe leue & paye par les coillours a les pluis procheines villes pouures, en aide de lour quinzieſme par auiſement des dits Juſtices. Et que les fines et raunceons exceſſes, et amerciaments des dits ſeruants, labozers et artiſicers pour temps aueigner, curtant la dit quinzieſme ſoient liueres as dites coillours en la fourme ſuiſdit par endentours affaires enter eux & les dites Juſtices iſſint que meſmes les coillours puiſſent eſtre charges ſur lour accompte, par meſmes les enditours, en cas que les dites fines, raunceons, amerciaments, & exceſſes ne ſoient payes en ayde de la quinzieſme auantdit et ceſſant le quinzieſme ſoit leue al oeps le roy, et reſpoignaunt a luy per les viſcountes des counties. Anno 25. E. 3. de ſeruī. ca. 9.

Justices Enquere Take

Amercemt

xb. Townes

Officers Shirife

Take

15 ¶ Les dites Juſtices facent lour ſeſſions en toutes les counties Dengleterre al meines quater foites par an, ceſtaſſauoir a la feaſt del annunciation noſtre Dame, Saint Margaret, Saint Michell, & Saint Nicholas, & aurint as toutes les foites que il embeſoignera ſolonq la diſcretion des dites Juſtices, et que ceux qui pleint

Justices Ceſſions

lent en p̄sence des dits Justices, ou autres choses facent en lour absence ou p̄sence, en abandisemēt ou main tenaunce des dits seruaunts, labourers ou artificers a lencontre de ceste ordinaunce, soient greuement punis solonq̄ la discretions des dits Justices. Et si nul dites seruauntes, labourers ou artificerz sensue dune coūty en auter, par cause de cest ordinance, que les viscountes des counties, ou tielx sutifes serront trouez les facent p̄rendre al maundement des Justices des counties, dount ils sensuerent, & les mesnent a la chiefe gaolle de mesme le countie, illeoques a demurrer tanque as p̄rocheins session de mesmes les Justices. Et que les viscounts retournent les dits maundements deuaunt mesmes les Justices as lours p̄rocheines sessions. Et que cest ordinance soit tenus & gardes sibien en le citie de Londres, come en auters cities, & burghes, & ailours par mye la terre, sibien deins fraunchises come dehors &c. An. 25. E. 3. de serui. ca. 10.

Maintein

Artificers Fice. Shirike Take

Impzil.

Returne

London

Frāchises

15 ¶ Les seignors des franchises qui ount issues, fines & amerciamentes p̄ pointe de charter ou en auter maner eyent desore en auaunt les dites fynes, issues, et amerciamentes des labourers que a eur appteinēt de droit tant comme la iusticiarie des labourers dure, issint tout voies que les seign̄ facent contribution al payemente des fees des tielx Justices des labourers solonq̄ lafferaunt des p̄fites, que ils emp̄rendrount. Anno 31. E. 3. ca. 6.

Franchisez Fine. Amercemt.

17 ¶ Lestatute des labourers soyte auribien tenus en la citie et suburbs de Londres, et en les cinque portes & en auters fraunchises quecunq̄ come ailleurs en Engleterre. Anno 31. E. 3 ca. 7.

London 5. portes Franchises

18 ¶ Lestatute des labozers annullent entiment fait estoille en toutes points forsp̄ris la penaunce pecuniē, quelle desore est accorde, que les labourers ne soient pas punz par fynes & raunsons. Et est assentus que le dit estatut soit en force, en punissement des labourers, en la fourme que ensuit. s. que les seignours des villes les puissent p̄rendre & emp̄risoner, par quinze iours, silz ne se voilent iusticier, & adonq̄ les mander al p̄rochein gaole illeoques a demurrer tanq̄ ils se voilent iusticier par fourme del estatute. Et que les viscountes, gaolers, nauters ministers ne luy lesse a nul maprise nen bailk. Et sil face que il paye au roy r. li. & a la partie C. s. ne que les viscounts, gaoler, nauter ministter ne p̄reigne nul fee, ne portage de prison, ne a son entrer, ne a son isser, sur mesme le peine. Et que en cestes ordinances soient compprises, sibien carpenters & masons, comme toutes auters labozers & artificers & seruāts & que les carpenters & maison p̄reignent desore salaire pour le iourn̄, et nemy par semaigne, nen auter maner, & que les chiefs maisters des carpenters & masons p̄reignent le iour iiij. d. et les auters iij. d ou ij. d. solonque ceo que ils voilent, & que toutes aliaunces et coueignes des carpenters, masons, & congregacions carpēters ordinaunces et serementz enter eur faites ou affaires soient desore annients et adnulles de tout, issint que chescun maison ou carpenter de quell condicion que il soit, soit arte par son moister a que il sert, que il face chescun maner doueraigne que a luy appent a fayre, ou de franke peere, ou de grosse peere, et auxinte chescune carpenter en son degree, mes que biē lise a chescun seignour & auter de bargain et couenaunt de lour oueraigne engrosse oue tielx labourers et artificers, quaunte lour plera,

Punishe

Lozdes Imp̄ris.

Mainp̄ris. Fozf.

Fee. Artificer

Artificers wages.

Congregac. Carpenters Othe Ordinances Oloue. Mason

illint que ils parfourment tielx ouerraignes bien & loialment, solonc̄ la bargain & couenant oue eux ent faits An.34.E.3.ca.9.

Artificers. Depart

19 ¶ Des laborers & artificers qui se aloignent hors de lour seruice, en auter vill' ou en auter countie que la pvye eyt sa suit deuaunt iustice. Et q̄ le viscount luy pr̄eigne al pr̄imer tour, come contenuz soit en lestatut, sil soit troue & de luy face execucion come de suis est dit, sil ne retourne que il nest my troue eit lerigēd a la pr̄imer tour & ceo sue tanc̄ il soit vtlage. Et apres lutlagarie soit briefe de mesmes les Justices maunde a quelconc̄ viscont Dengleterr̄ ou la partie boudra suer de luy pr̄endre, & luy maunder a viscount du countie ou il est vtlage. Et quant il serra illeoques mesne eyt illeoc̄ la pr̄ison tanc̄ il soit iustice, et eit fait gre a la partie, & nient meins pour la faurime soit arse en le fronte dune feer fait en fourme & maner de cest letter F. en signe de faurime, si la partie greue la boudra suer, mes soit cel penaunce del arceon mise en respit tanc̄ al saint Michael pcheine aueigner, & adonc̄ ne soit mie execut sil ne soit par aduise des iustices, & demurge le feer en garde du viscount. Et que viscount, & chescun bailike de franchise soit attendant al plaintif de mettre cest ordinance en execucion ꝑ le peine & forfeiture auaunt dits. Et q̄ nul laborer nault artificer ne pr̄eigne nul maner de lour les iours des festes. An.34.E.3.ca.10.

Seute Take

Exigent

Utlawed

Cap. vtl;

Imprif.

Burned

Abiurise Bailife

Forf.

Holy daies

Artificer

Deliuer

20 ¶ Et si nul laborer ou artificer se alloigne al ascun citie ou burghe & la partie plaintife deigne as maires et bailifes, & demaunde la deliueraunce de son seruant que ils luy facent deliuerer sans delay. Et si ils refusent de faire, eit la plaintif sa suit deuers la maire & bailike deuaunt les iustices ou les laborers & artificers. Et si de ceo soient attaintes, paient a nostre seignour le roy x.li. & al partie C.s. An.34.E.3.ca.11.

Forf.

21 ¶ Lestatut & ordinance faites des laborers & artificers soient tenus et gardes & duement executes, & sur icelles soient commissions faites as iustices de la peace en chescun county, doier & terminer les points de dit statut & de garder damages al suite de party solonc̄ la quantitie du trespas. Anno 42.E.3.ca.6.

Statutes Artificers. Execute Cōmissiōs Just. of p.

22 ¶ Laborers & seruants est ordeine & establie, que lordinance ent fait en le temps le dit aiell que commēce Quia magna pars populi &c. soit affirme & tenus pur estatut & que sibien cel estatut, come toutz auterz estatutz & ordinances faits des artificers, laborers & seruaunts auaunt ses heures, soient fermemēt gardes & mis en due execucion. An.12.R.2.ca.8.

Confirms

Artificers

23 ¶ Toutes les estatutes des artificers, laborers, seruaunts & vitailers faites sibien en temps nostre seignor le roy qui ore est, come en temps de son noble ayel, que dieu assoile, nient repell' soient firmement tenus & gardes & duement executes. Et que les dites artificers, laborers, seruaunts, & vitailers, soient duement iustices p les iustices de la peace sibien a suit d roy come de party solonc̄ lerigēt des dits estatuts. Et que les maires, bailifes & seneschals des seignors & constables des villes, facent duemēt lour offices touchants tielx artificers, seruants laborers & vitailers. Et q̄ ceps soient en chescū villes a iustifier mes mes les seruants & laborers, come ordeigne est en lestatutes suisdites. Et ouster ordiney est & assentus, qui nul seruant ou laborer, soit il home ou feme, ne depart al fine de son term̄ hors de le hundred, rape, ou wapentake, ou il est demurrant pur seruir ou demurrer aylours ou par colour dalerloines,

Statutes Artificers Vitailers

Cōfirmat.

Kept

Just. of p.

Maires &c.

Stockes

soines en pilgrimage ou ne port let-
ter patent cõteignant la cause de son
aler & le temps de son retourner, il
doit retourner de south le seale le roy
qui a ces serra assigne & liuere en gar
de dascun prodehome del hundred, ra
pe ou wapentake ou il est demurrant
citie ou burghe, solonq; la discrecion
des iustices de la peace, a garder & loi
ament faire tiels letters quant il le
soigne, & nemy en auter maner p son
serement & que entour le dit seale soit
escript le nosme del county, & a traūs
du dit seal le nosme del hundred rape
wapentake, citie ou borough. Et auri-
nt si ascuns seruaunt ou labozer soit
troue en citie ou borough ou ailours
venant de ascun lieu vagarant sanz
tiel letters, soit maintenant pris par
les dits maires, bailifes, seneschal ou
Constables, & mis en ceppes & garde
tanq; il eit troue suerte de retourner
a son seruice, ou seruer ou labozer en
la ville dount il vient, tanq; il eit tiel
letter a departier par cause reasona-
ble. Et fait a remembzer que seruant
ou labozer puisse fraunchement de-
parter hozs de son seruice al fine de sõ
terme & seruir ailours, iiiint q̄ il soyt
en certaine oue qui, & eit tiel lettre co
me desuis, mes nest pas intention
de cest ordinance, que nul seruaunts
que chiuachēt ou aillent es besoignes
de lour seignours ou maisters, soient
compzise dedeins cest ordinance pur
tẽps de mesme la besoigne. Et si null
porte tiel letter, que poit estre troue
forge ou faux, eyt la prisõ de vi. iours
pour la faurime, & outre tanq; il eit
troue suerte de retourner & seruir ou
labozer, come deuant est dit. Et que
nul recept seruaunt ou labozer atlāz
hozs de lour hundredes, rape, ou wa-
pentake, citie ou borough sans lettre
tesmoignall, ne oue letter, duster vn
noet, si ne soit pour cause de malady
ou auter cause reasonable, ou que il
vort & puisse seruire & labourer illeo-
ques per mesme la testmoignance, q̄
peine a limiter par les Iustices de la
peace. Et que si bien artificers & gẽs
de mestier, come seruants & appzenti
ces qui ne sount de grande auoir & de
que le artificer ou mestier lour nad
pas grande besoigne en temps Wau-
guit, soient arrs de seruir en Auguit
de seier, coiller, & enter lez blees & que
celles estatuts soient duement execu-
tes par Maire, Bailifes, Seneschal-
les & Constables des villes, sur peine
a limitte & adiudger par les dites iu-
stice de la peace en lour Sessions. Et
que nul przeigne ouster vns denier
pour la dit letter faire & ensealer & de
liuerer. Anno 12. Richardi secundi, ca-
pit. 3.

24 ¶ Que le bailife pour husbandzy
przeigne par an xiij. s. iiij. d. & sa vesture
vn soits par an, pluis le Peiller hind
r. s. charett r. s. bercher r. s. bouer vi. s
viij. d. bacher vi. s. viij. d. pozcher vi. s.
feme labozer vi. s. depe vi. s. chacer de
charur bij. s. au pluis. Et que chescun
auter labozer & seruaunt solonq; son
degree, & meins en pays ou meins so
loit estre donez sauns vesture, curte-
sye ou auter regarde par couenaunt.
Et que nul seruant des artificers ne
des vitailers, deins cities, bozoughs,
nauters villes, ne przeigne pluis que
les seruaunts & labozers desuis nos-
mes solonque lour estate sans vestu-
re, curtesye ou auter regarde par co-
uenant sicome desuis est dit. Et si nul
done ou przeigne per couenaunt pluis
qui nest specifies peramount, que ait
primer soits que als serrount ent at-
taints, payent sibien les donours co
me les parnours le value del erecte
illint don ou przis. Et al second soites
de lour attainder, la double value de
tiel erecte. Et a la tierce soits la tre-
ble value de tiel erecte. Et si le par-
illint attaint nait riens dont paier la

Vagrant Vacabõd

Stockes

Letter

Impzis.

Receiue

Sickness

Artificers Appzentices

Husbandzy

Maire &c.

Iust. of p. Fees

Wages.

Artificer Vitailes

Imprisl. dit excelle, eyt la prison de xl. iours. An.12.R.2.ca.4.

Execute. 25 ¶ Que les ordinances suisdits des seruants & labourers mendicantes, et vagarantes teignent lieu, & soient executes, sibien as citiez & burges, come as autery villes & lieur deinz le royalme, sibien deinz franchise, comme dehors, et que les viscountes, maires, bailliz et gardeins des gaoles, soient tenuz et chargez de receiuer les dites seruaunts & labourers, mendicants, et vagarants, & les detenir en la prison en la fourme auauntdite, sauntz les lesser a mainprise ou en baill, & sauntz fee ou auter riens prendre de eux per eux mesmes ou par auters, tanqz come ils soient enfy emprisonez, ou all entre ou al issue de mesme la prison, sur paine de paier x.s. au Roy. An.12. R.2.ca.9.

Mainprise

Imprisl. Fozl.

26 ¶ Les iustices de peace en chescū county en lour Sessions tenuz enter le Pasche & le saint Michael, facent proclamacion par lour discrecion, solonque le chiert des vitailes combie chescun mason, carpenter, teguler, sauntz artificers trouerours, & autrint labourers par iourneys, sibien en Ault come en auter temps de lan, solonqz lour degree prendra le iour due mangier & boier, ou sauns mangier & boier, enter les deux Sessions suisdites, nient contrestant les estatutz ent faitz deuaunt ses heures. Et que chescun obey a tielr proclamacions de temps en temps, come chose fait par estatut An.13.R.2.ca.8.

Proclam. Artificer wages

27 ¶ Qui laborer soit reteigne pour lour par semaigne, ne que nulz laborers, carpenterz, cementerz, tegulerz plaisterers, daubers, couerours des maysons, nauterz labourers quecunquez, preignent loiuer pour iours des festes, ne pour veilles des festes ou ils ne labourent, forsque all heure de noone, sinon pur demy iour sur paine que tiel labourer, carpenter sementer, teguler, plaisterer, dauber couerer des maisons ou auter labourer quecunque qui prise a contrary de cest estatute, paye au roy pour chescun foits que il auera ensy fait a contrary xx.s. An.4.H.4.ca.14.

Holy daies

Artificer Fozl.

28 ¶ See in apprentices 2. 17. howe labourers and artificers shalbe sworn to serue for the wages appointed by statutes, and that they shalbe set in y stockes & imprisoned, if they refuse.

Artificer Othe

Stockes Imprisl. & statutes.

29 ¶ L'estatute des labourers faite a Canterbur. & toutz auterz bons estatutz des labourerz faitz, et nient repelles, soient fermement tenus & gardez & mis en due execuciō. Et oultre ceo que les Justices de peace eyent poiar de maunder lour brēs pour tielx labourers fugitives a chescun viscount du royalme Dengleterre & de fait au tielx proces comme lestaute requiert pour eux amesner deuaunt eux a responder a le roy, et a les parties des cōtempts & trespasses faitz enconter lez ordinances & estatutes suisditez, en maner comme les dites iustices ont poyar demaunder a chescun viscount pour larons deuaunt eux enditez. Et auxi que toutes les estatutes & ordinances des labourers, seruaunts, et ordinances des labourers seruauntes & artificers deuaunt ses heures faitez & nient repelles, soient exemplifies desouthe le graunde seale, & mandez a chescun viscount du royalme Dengleterre dent faire proclamacion en pleine countie, et puis cel proclamacion ensy fait, que chescun viscounte face deliuerer la dite emplification a luy direct a les Justices de la peace, en son countie noismes en le Quarū, ou a vn deux, a demurrer enuers tielx Justices qui sont ou serront pour le mieulx mettre les auantdits estatutes & ordinances en due execucion. Et es counties ou diuerses commissi-

Proces

Artificer Exempl.

Proclam

Iust. of p.

Execution.

ons

sens de la peace sount faites, soient a taunt̃ des exemplifications des estatutes et ordinaunces auauntdits̃ faits̃ comme sount commissions de la peay en mesmes les counties, & maunder a viscountez a faire proclamacion, et les liurer comme deuis est dit. Et que les Justices de la peace en chescu countie nosmez en le Quorum soient resslants deins mesme le countie, exceptes Seignours nosmes en la commission du peace, & auxi exceptes les Justices de lun banke, et del auter, chiefe baron del Eschekier, sergeantz de la ley, et attourney de roy pour le temps que mesmes les iustices chiefe Baron ou Sergeauntes, & atturnes sount entendauntes & occupies en lez courts du nostre seignour le roy, ou aylourz occupiers en les seruices du Roy facent lour sessions quater foitz par an, cestassauoir en le primer semaigne apres le feast de saint Michael, et la primer semaigne apres le feast de Epiphanye, et en le primer semaigne apres la clause de Pasche & le primer semaigne apres la translation de saint Thomaz la martire, et plus souent, si mester soit. Et que mesmes lez Justicez teignent lour sessions par my tout le royalme Dengleterre, en mesmes lez semaignes chescun an deforz en auaunt. Et auxi que les Justices de la peace deforz mes eyent poar deraminer sibie toutes maners labozers seruants, & lour maisters, come artificers par lour serements de toutz matters & choiez per eux faits a contrary des estatutes, et ordinaunces auauntdits, et sur ceo de eux punir sur lour countaunce solonque le tenur de les estatutes et ordinances auauntdits, come ils suerent conuictes par enquest. Et que les viscontes en chescun countie du royalme Dengleterre, face bien et auement de lour office en celles parties, sur payne de perdre et forfaire vers nostre seignour le roy 20.li. Anno 2.H.5. capitulo 4.

Proclam. Just. of p. Residents. Lozers

Sessions.

Just. of p. Examine

Othe.

Shirifs.

Anno 4.H.5.ca.4. it was enacted to ensure for two yeares that ye paines in the statute of Anno 12.R.2 capi 4. (which is before 24.) concerning wages to seruaunts should be onely vpon the taker.

Fozf.

31 Les Justices du peace en chescu county pour le temps estreantz, et le maioz del citie de Londrez, pour le temps estreaunt, et les maiorz bailifes en chescun citie, bozoughe, ou ville, eyent tiel power et auctorite de faire proclamacion en lour plein session, vn foitz par an, et enisy en chescun bozoughe, ville, & marche deins lour iurisdiction, come bien chescun seruaunt de husbandzie prendze pur son seruice par lan, adonques prochein ensuant, et que ils facent deux foits proclamacion en deux Sessions par eux a tenere parenter les festes du Pasque a saint Michel. Et en chescun buzghe, ville & marche, comme bien chescun artificer & ouerour prendza par le iour & par le semaigne, ou maunger & boier ou sauns maunger & boire, sibien en Auguste, comme en auter temps del an. Pourueu toutes foits que si aleun soit retenu par la semaigne pour husbandzie ou auter labor, que il ne preigne riens pour les festiuall iours en tiel semaigne, ne pour les demy iours, pour vigiles des tiels festes. Et que chescun proclamacions illint affaire soit tenuz comme chose par estatute. Et si aleun seruant artificer ou ouerour face le contrary de tiel proclamacion, illint affaire, et de ceo soit attaint al suit le

Just. of p.

My tres

Proclam.

wages

Holy daies

Proclam.

Artificers

Fozf.

Dolly. temps

Forf. temps le value de son loyer, & si nad dount faire gres au roy quil eit lem-
Imprif. prisonment de ri. iours sauns estre lesse a baile ou a mainprise en aucun
Mainprise Just. of p. Maire &c. maner. Et que les iustices du peace, maires & bailifes auguntdites, adonques pour le temps esteaunts, eyent
Determin. power & auctorite, doyer & terminer tielx offences, faites a la suit du roy par suggestion & surmis comme a la suite de party qui soit en tiel case grefue, & sur ceo de faire & agarder brefues de capias a tantes des foites que lour semblera bien affaire enuers tielx seruants artificers & ouerers, a la
Proces suit de chescū person qui soiēt en tiel cas greue ou molesto, returnable deuaunt eux mesmes ou deuaunt aucūs auters iustices de la peace, maires & bailifes pour le temps esteants a certain iour en lour sessions a quel iour si aucun tiel seruaunt artificer ou ouerour, beigne deuant les dits Justices de la peace ou deuant maires, ou bailifes par force des tielx brefes, ou en aucun auter maner, q̄ adonques mesmes les Justices du peace, Mairez ou Bailifes pour le temps esteaunts, ci-
Examine eyt pleine poiar & auctoritie pour examiner par lour discretiō & conisance auribien tielx seruants artificers & ouerours comme lour maisters, come bien tielx seruaunts, artificers & ouerours preign par lan, par le iour, & p le semaigne, & sils trouent par tiel examinacion ou par pleparenter mesmes les seruants artificers ouerours & lour mestiers le contrary estre faites des tielx proclamaciōs issint a faire que les dits seruants artificers et
Punish 2. Dam ouerours & laborers soient punis en la fourme suisdit. Et que ils rendent a la partie greue les damages au dou-
Fler ble. Et si aucun de eux depart ou sen-fue en auter countie, qui bien liste as dits Justices, Mairez & Bailifes pur le temps esteants de faire & granter brefues de capias de toutes parts, ou ils
Proces serront trouez, pur faire proclamer & arrester tielx seruants artificers & ouerours, & eux mettre en prison tanq̄ ils trouent sufficient surete de bien seruir lour meisters suisdits. Et q̄ touts les maires & bailifes queux sont gardeins du peas en aucuns cities, billes, ou burghes, du royalme, pour le temps esteants, eyent semblable power correction, et execucion du dit ordinaunce issint affaire, & de toutes estatutes des laborers deins les dits cities, billes, & burghes, come les Justices du peace ont en lour counties. Et ouster que les iustices du peace en chescun county, et
Maires les maires, & bailifes en chescun tiel citie, bille & burgh, eient power & auctoritie de faire proclamacion & execucion de et en les premisses comme deuant est dit. Et durera cest ordinance tanq̄ al prochein parlement. An. 6. H. 6. ca. 3. And after anno 8. H. 6. cap. 8. it was enacted that this statute shallbee put in execution til the kinge hath other wise declared his will in pleine parlement.

Proclam Execution

Imprif.

Imprif.

Maires

Imprif.

Maires

Proclam Execution

31 ¶ Chescun seruant de husbandrie purposant a departir de son master al fine de son time, a milieu de son term ou autrement deuant face couenant, ouesq̄ un auter home de luy seruire pur le prochein an, si soit en tiel case come la ley luy voit compeller de seruir. Et que les dits seruants & celuy qui issint serra couenant ouc luy a le milieu de le dit terme ou deuant garnisement le maister du dit seruaunte del dit couenaunt issint de nouel fait, issint q̄ mesme le maister puisse pur-voir un auter seruaunt encounter la fine de son terme. Et si aucun couenant ouelque aucun tiel seruant soyt

Couenant

Warning Master.

Couenant

auter-

auterment fait, ou q̄ tiel garnisemēt en maner ꝛ fourme suisdites ne soit eu, que mesme le couenant soit void̄ ꝛ que mesme la seruant soit compell̄ de seruir son p̄mer maister pour le p̄chein an, ūnon que vn loyal ꝛ reasonable cause estеant de puisne tēps requirera la contrary, ꝛ aurint q̄ les salaires ꝛ gages des seruauntes, labo̅rerz ꝛ artificers nercedent pas lassessaunce q̄ ensuit, cestassauoir le salaire dun baillife de husbād̄rie per an xiij.s.iij.d.ꝛ vesture p̄rice de v.s.o. uesque manger ꝛ boier, de vn chiefe hyne, vn charetter, vn chiefe berger. xx.s.ꝛ vesture p̄rz de quater.s.ouesq̄ manger ꝛ boier, vn commen seruāt de husband̄rye xb.s.ꝛ vesture p̄rs de xl.d.vn femme seruaunt x.s.ꝛ vesture p̄rs de quater.s. ouesque manger ꝛ boier, vn enfant deins age de.xiij. ans.vi.s.ꝛ vesture p̄rs de.iij.s.ouesque manger ꝛ boier, mesme la fourme soit obserue de salarie des seruāt̄z ouesque hostellers, vitaillers ꝛ artificers en Citie, burgh, ꝛ aillours estеants. Et que tielx que meines deservent meines de p̄rendre. Et auri en lieur ou meins est vse destre dones, meines destre dones desore auaunt. Et que del feaste de Pasche, iesque al feaste de S. Michel les gages dascun franke mason, ou maister carpenter nercede pas per le iour.iij.d. ouesq̄ manger ꝛ boire, ꝛ sauns maunger ꝛ boier.v.d.obul', vn maister Tiler ou Slatour, vn roughe mason ꝛ meane carpenter, ꝛ auters artificers concernants edifi̅ per le iour.iij.d.ouesq̄ manger ꝛ boier, ꝛ sauns manger ꝛ boier.iij.d.obul', ꝛ chescun auter labo rer per le iour.ij.d.ouesque manger ꝛ boier, ꝛ sans manger ꝛ boire.iij.d. ob. Et del feaste de S. Michael iesque a la feaste de Pasche, vn franke mason, ꝛ vn master carpiter per le iour iij.d.ouesque manger ꝛ boire, ꝛ sans manger ꝛ boire.iiij.d.ob. Tiler, mesne carpenter, rough mason, ꝛ auters artificers auantdits, per le iour.ij.d. ob.ouesque maunger ꝛ boier, ꝛ sauns manger ꝛ boier.iij.d. Et chescun artificer ꝛ laborer per le iour.ij.d.obul' ouesque manger ꝛ boier, ꝛ sans manger ꝛ boier.ij.d.ꝛ queux meines deserue, meincs de p̄rendre. Puruen q̄ le dit assessеance nertēde as laborers en tēps Dauit, en quel les gagez dun faichier nercedа pas per le iour quater d.ouesque manger ꝛ boier, ꝛ sans maunger ꝛ boier vi.d.vn home mesour ou charetter.iij.d. per le iour ouesque manger ꝛ boier, ꝛ sans manger ꝛ boier.v.d.vn femme labourer, ꝛ auters labourers en temps Dauit, per le iour.ij.d.ob.ouesque maunger ꝛ boier, ꝛ sans manger ꝛ boier.iij.d. ob. ꝛ tielx que sount dignes meincs, meins de p̄rendre, ꝛ en lieur ou est vse destre p̄rs meines, meines destre p̄rs desore enauaunt. Et que nul artificer, ouerour, ne laborer, p̄reigns ascū chose pur le iour festiual, ne pur le iour ferial, except solōq̄ la rate del temps del iour en quel il labour. Et si ascun p̄son refusa de seruir, ou laborer, accordāt a les p̄misses, q̄ chescū iustice de peace en lour counties eiit poiar a chescū temps dappeller eux a cramination dicell', ꝛ tielx come ils trouuant defectiues, de committer a gaole illicoq̄, a demurrer tāq̄ ils ont trouues sufficiāt suertie de seruir ꝛ laborer en fourme per la ley requis. Et si ascū seruaunt, artificer, ouerer, ou laborer face le cōtrary a les p̄misses, ou denia son seruice, occupation, ou labour, per reason de non donance de gages ou salaries, contrarie a ceste statutez, que il perde al partie q̄ doet suer en cestes partes xx.s. Et que les dits Justicez de peace, eyent poiar de oyer ꝛ terminer touts maner offenc̄s faitz encōtre la fourme dicell estatut

Holde

Wages

Artificers' Bailife of husbandry

Carter

Seruant of husbandry

Women

Enfant

Free maſō. Carpenter

Tiler

Slatour

Rugh maſō

Mower

Reper

Carter

Woman

Holydaies

Refuse

Iust. of p.

Imprisl.

Fort.

Iust. of p.

estatute, si bien al suit du Roy come de partie, & que chescun des lieges le roy poit auer la suit enuers chescun person qui offendera en aleun points encounter cest estatut, & le proces en icel per attach. vn Capias, & erigend. Aurint que les Justices du peace assessent nulle fine sur aleun qui serra conuicte deuant eux de chose fait encounter aleun estatute des Labourers ou Artificers, ou per cel cause luy mettre en la bone grace de nostre tresloueraine seignioure le Roy desoubs iij.s.iiij.d. & auxi que les Justices du peace per my tout le Royalm̃ deux temps chescun an, toutes estatutes des labourers, artificers, hostlers, vitailers, seruauntes, & vagarauntes deuaunt cest temps faites, & nient reuokes, ouesque cest estatute auertement en loure Sessions facent destre pronouncies, auxint que per colour de tenour de meins tenements que la husbandrye dicel suffice a continuelle occupation dun home, nul home soit excuse de seruir per lan, sur la paine destre iustifie come vn vagarant, auxi que Justices du peace eyent poyar de prendre touts seruants retenus ouesq; aleun persone, per colour de husbādry, & nient duement occupies entour icelle quelles seruants doyent per la ley destre seruantes de husbandrye, hors de la seruice de lour maisters, & de eur cōpeller de seruer en loccupation de husbandrie, a tielx come enquirent lour seruice, & de iustifier eux en chescun point, si come meismes les Justices ont poyar de iustifier vagarrauntes. Et que cest estatute commence destre de enforce & executory, en le feaste de S. Michell que serra en lan nre Sir. 1446. & en nul maner deuant. An. 23. H.6. cap. 13.

Proces

Fine

2. times in the yere Estatutes.

Hostlers

Proces

Vacabond Just. of p. Take

Artificers.

33 ¶ Anno. 11. H. 7. cap. 22 an acte was made for the wages of Labourers & artificers, & what houres they should haue. But it is repealed by. 12. H. 7. cap. 3.

34 ¶ Anno. 4. H. 8. ca. 5. an acte was made to endure to the nexte parliam̃t repellinge penalties and forfeitures againste the master and geuer of wages to seruaunts and labourers, contrarye to the statutes made. An. 12. R. 2. cap. 1. 4. 5. & 6.

35 ¶ No bailiffe of husbandry shal take for hys wages by the yere, aboue xxvi.s.viij.d. for clothinge v.s. with meat and drinke. No chiefe hyne, as carter or chiefe shepherde, aboue xx.s. by the yere, and for his clothing v.s. with meate and drinke. No common seruaunt of husbandrye, aboue xvi.s.viij.d. by the yeare, and for hys clothing. iij.s. with meate and drinke. No woman seruãt aboue x.s. by the yere, and for her clothing. iij.s. with meate and drinke. No childe within the age of. xiij. yeres, aboue vi.s.viij.d. by the yeare, and for hys clothinge iij.s. with meat and drinke. And that no artificer ne laborer (hereafter named) take no more ne greater wages, than in thys statute is limitted, vpon the paine limited, as well to the taker as to the geuer, that is to saye, a Freemason, master Carpenter, rough mason, brichlayer, master tyler, plummar, glasier, caruer, ne soyner, frō Easter to Michelmas euerie of these artificers aforesaid. vi.d. by the day without meat and drinke, & with meat & drinke iij.d. And frō Michelmas to Easter v.d. without meat & drink, & with meat & drink iij.d. And that the wages of a Shipwrighte frō the feaste of Candelmas, vnto the feaste of S. Michael the archangell, shall not exceed the forme enioinge. That is to saye, a maister Shipcarpenter, taking the charge of hys worke, & hauing men vnder hym, by the daye

Wages

Hyne

Common seruant.

woman seruant. Infant

Artificers.

Glasier

Shipcarpenter.

v.d.

.d. with meate and drinke, & without meate & drinke seuen pence. An other ship carpenter, called a hewer by the dayeloure pence with meate & drinke, and without meat and drink fire pence. An able clincher by ỳ day iij.d. with meate & drinke, & without meate and drinke fiue pence. An holder by the daye. ij.d. with meate and drinke, and without meate & drinke iij.d. A master calker by the daye. iiij.d. with meate and drinke, and without meate and drinke fix pence. An other meane calker by the daye. iij.d. with meat and drinke, and without meate and drinke v.d. A calker laboring by the tyde, for as long time as hee maye labour aboue the water & beneathe the water, shall not excede for hys wages, for euerye tyde. iiij.d. with meat and drinke. And from the feaste of Michelmas to Candelmas, the wages of a master Shipwrighte, by the daye. iiij.d. with meate and drinke, and without meat and drinke fiue pence. An hewer by the daye. iij. pence with meat and drinke, & without meate and drinke fiue pence. An able Clincher by the day two pence halfe penye with meate and drinke, and without meate and drinke. iij.d. halfe peny. An holder by the day one peny halfe peny with meat & drinke, and without meate and drinke three pente. A master Calker by the daye three pence with meat and drinke, & without meat and drinke fiue pence. An other meane calker by the day. ij.d. halfe peny with meate and drinke, and without meat and drinke foure pence halfe peny. Bee it also enacted &c. that in suche shires & Countreys, where it hath bene and is now vsed, to gene lesse wages then in those shires and Counties, they shall geeue, and the taker of the saide wages bee compelled, accordinge as they haue

Hewer

Clincher

Holder

Calker

Tyde

Calker

Lesse wages

lesse vsed to take, thys acte notwithstanding.

And the master mason and master Carpenter, which shal take the charge of the woorke, hauing vnder him for them fiue men, shal haue seuen.d. without meat and drinke, and fiue.d. by the daye with meate and drinke. And euery person and artificer specified in thys statute, beynge not reteyned in anye seruice for any woorke bee compelled to serue euerye other persone for suche wages as in thys statute is limitted. And that no artificer retained in anye seruice to woorke with the kynges hyghnes, or anye other persone, departe not from hys saide hyghnes, or from the saide other persone, till suche time as the woorke is finished, yf the person so retaininge the artificer, so longe will haue hym and paye hys wages, vpon paine of imprisonemẽt of anie persone so departinge by the space of a monethe, and to make fine of. xx.s.

Alwaies prouided and forseene, ỳ yf the same artificer be desired to the kinges seruice and woorke, that then hee may lawfully departe, so that he enter, & be in the kinges seruice and woorke. And it is further ordeined by the saide auctority, that euerye other laborer and artificer (not afore named) shall take from Easter to Michelmas, for euery daye that he so laboreth, except the season of haruesse. iiij.d. without meate and drinke, and twoo pence with meate and drinke. And frõ Michelmas till Easter. iij.d. wout meate & drinke, & .i.d.ob. with meate and drinke, & in the same time of haruest euery mower shal take by the day. iiij.d. with meate and drinke, and without meate and drinke vi.d. A reaper and carter, euerye of them three.d. by the daye with meate and drinke, & without meate and drinke

Mason Carpenter.

Artificer Departe

Imprit.

Fine

R. seruice

Mowers

Reper Carter

fiue

Woman Instrumts

fiue pence. A woman laborer or labourers, euery of them y.d.ob. by the day, with meate and drinke, and wt out meate and drinke.iij.d.ob. And

Half day

that no artificer nor laborer worke but the halfe daye, take no wages but for the halfe day. and nothing for the holy day. And yf anye Bailife of husbandry, Hine, Carter, shepeherd, common seruaunt, woman seruant, or childe seruant aboue specified, not retained in any seruice or worke, refuse to serue or worke, accordinge to the ordinaunce aboue specified, then the same person to bee committed to

Hine Carter Shepeard Seruant Refuse

Impris. Constable

Warde by the Constable, or other heade Officer, within the City, towne, or village, where the partie so refusinge is, at the complainte of hym that will receiue suche seruant, there to remaine, till he haue founde suertie, to serue accordinge to the said ordinaunce. Furthermore yf anye artificer or labourer, being not retained in any suche seruice or worke, refuse to serue after the rate of hys estate, or to take greater or more wages then therein is limitted for the same artificers and labourers, or yf anye artificer or Laborer take wages for the whole daye, where her worketh but halfe the daye, that then euery artificer or Labourer offending in any of the afore saide articles, to forfeite for euery defaut, as ofte as they offende twenty shillinge. And they so being conuicted for euerye suche defaut by presentement afore the Iustyces of peace, in the Sessions, accordinge to the common lawe, or by examinatiõ of the Iustice in the same Sessions, or by examination of y. Iustices of peace, oute of the Sessions in anye place within the shire, wherein they bene Iustices, and where suche defautes shalbe made.

Refuse

Forf.

Iust. of p.

And that the saide forfeiture of xx. shillinges, to bee leuied of theire landes, goodes, and catteis so offending.

And furthermore where diuers artificers and Labourers, retained to worke and serue, waste moste part of the daye, and do not deserue their wages, some tyme in late comming to theire worke, carlye departynge therefro, long sitting at theire breakfaste, at theire dinner, and at theire noone meate, and longe time of sleepinge at after noone, to the losse and hurte of suche persones, as the sayde artificers and Laborers ben retayned within seruice.

Not deserue

It is therefore enacted &c. that euery artificer and laborer bee at worke betwen the middes of the monethe of Marche, & the middes of the monethe of September, before fiue of the clocke in the morning, and that he haue but halfe an houre for hys breakefaste, & an houre and an halfe for his dinner at suche season as hee hath tyme for sleepe to hym appointed by the saide estatute, and all suche tyme as it is herein appointed, that hee shall not sleepe, then hee to haue but an houre for his dinner and halfe an houre for his noone meate, and that he departe not from hys worke betwene the middes of the moneth of Marche and September, till betwene vj. and eighte of the clocke in the euenynge. And yf they or any of them offende in any of these articles, that then their defauts to be marked by hym or hys deputy, that shall paye their wages, and at y weekes ende to be abated of suche rate of tyme as they haue offended. And that from the middes of September, to the middes of Marche, euerye artificer and labourer be at their worke in the springing of the daye, and departe not till nyght of the same day, and that the sayde Artificers, and Laborers sleepe not by daye, but onely

Time of worke

Slepe

Abate

Not slepe

onely from the midds of the moneth of May, vnto the middes of August.

And it is enacted by the same auctoritie, that yf any artificer or laborer, retained in seruice with any persone for building or reparation do assaute or make, or cause to be made any assemble, to assaut, harme, or hurte any person assigned to cõtroll or ouersee thẽ in their woorkyng, that he or they so offendinge, haue imprisonement for a yere, wõut letting to baile or mainprise, & furthermore to make fine at the kyngs will. The same assemble, or assaut to be tried by examinatiõ before the Justices of peace, as is aforesaid. Thys act to begin and take effect at the feaste of Whitsontide next cõminge, and in the meane time the same to bee proclaimed in euerye good Citye, Borroughe, and towne of this Realme.

Assaut
Controle
Imprisl.
Fine.
Proclam.

Prouided alwaye that thys acte, ne any thinge therein conteined, extẽde not, ne be preiudicial to any persone or personnes, for mining or digging for any cole, called sea cole, otherwise called smithes cole, or for makyng of anye glasse.

Prouided alwaye, that thys acte or any thing therein conteined, extende not, ne in any wise be hurteful or prejudicial to any miners, woorkers, or laborers of Tinne, Leade, Iron, nor Siluer, or for any wages takynge about the digging, setting, or finding of the same metalles: thys acte or anye thinge therein conteined notwithstanding. An. 6. H. 8. cap. 3. & Anno. 7. H. 8. cap. 5.

Cole
Mines
Tinne
Leade
Iron
Siluer

36 ¶ All and euery of the said artificers (s. free masons, roughe masons, brickelayers, Carpenters, Joyners, karuers, plaisterers, daubers, tilers, hyllers, plummers, glasiers) laborers and theire said apprentices and seruaunts woorkinge within the sayde citie (s of London) or within the libertie of the same, from henceforthe maye take for their wages, like wages as they did take before the sayde estatute (s. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 3. before. 35.) had or made, the same former act notwithstanding.

Artificers
Apprentices
[

wages

And yf the sayd artificers and their apprentices, woorke out of the sayde citie of London, and the libertie and fraunchises of the same, that thẽ they & euery of them, take but onely such wages, as is cõprised in the said former statute. And also that all such artificers and labourers, as shall from henceforthe woorke within the same citie and libertie of the same, in the kynges woorkes, that they nor none of them, take anye more wages, but as it is expressed in the saide former statut. And that the penaltie comprised in the sayde former estatute, extende not, but onely to the taker, and not to the giuer, the saide former acte notwithstandinge. An. 7. H. 8. cap. 6.

Artificers
wages.
Taker.

37 ¶ No person nor persons, occupying or vsing, or that hereafter shal occupy or vse any of the artes, misteries, occupations, crafftes, or sciences of a clothmaker, fuller, sheremã, weuer, tailor, or shoomaker shall after the feaste of Pentecoste nexte comming, hyre, or retaine to woorke in any of theire artes, misteries, occupations, crafftes, or sciences, anye person or persons vnmaried as a iorneyman, that is to saye, to woorke or labour by the daye, or tayle woorke, or by the great, or for any time or term vnder the time or term of one whole quarter of one whole yere. And that no person or persons vnmaried, shal be hired or receiued with anye of the person or persons aforesaid, to woork in any of the artes, misteries, occupations, crafts, or sciences aforsaid, for any lesse tyme, then for the space of one

Artificer
Hyre.
Iorneman
A quarter of a yere

of one whole quarter of one whole yere, vpon paine of euery person offending contrarie to thys statute, to Imprit. suffer imprisonement for one whole Forf. moneth, without baile or mainprise, and to forfaite for euery suche offence.xl.s.

And be it &c. that euery Journeymã Journeman of anye the craftes, occupations, or misteries aforesaide, being required Required by any person or persons vsinge the misteries, occupations, craftes, or sciences aforsaid, or any of them, to serue by the quarter of the yeare, halfe yere, or whole yere, vpon such reasonable wages as betwen them shalbe Wages agreed, and in case wher the parties cannot accorde, then for such wages as shalbe adiudged & decreed by one Maior Justice of the peace, maior, Aldermã bailiffe, portreue, Constable, or Tythingman of the shire, citie, Towne, borough, village, hundred, wapentake, or tything, where any Journeyman shalbee required to serue, as is aforesaide, and thereupon yf suche Refuse Journeyman refuse to serue in maner and fourme abouesaide, that the euerye suche Journeyman and euerie of them so refusing to serue as is abouesaide, shall suffer imprisonemẽt Imprit. by the space of one whole monethe, & shall at euery tyme so refusing, forfeite xx.s. Forf.

And be it &c. that all and euery person or persones, that shall haue three 3. prentices. apprentices in any of the said crafts, misteries, or occupations, shall re- Journeman. taine and keepe one Journeymã, and for euery other apprentice aboue the nomber of the said three apprentices, one other Journeyman, vpon paine for euery default.x.li. the one halfe of Forf. the whiche forfeitures shalbee to the king, and the other halfe to such person or persons as will sue for the same in anye of the kynges Courtes of record, by bill &c. in which &c.

And it is &c. that all and singuler the offences abouesaid, which shalbe hereafter committed or don, contrary to the tenour of thys present acte, shalbe inquirable and presentable before ỳ Justices of oyer & Determiner, iusti- Iust. in eire ces of assises, iustices of peace, & in all & euery leete or leetes, before the steward or stewards there, & before any Maior, bailife, or other heade officer of any citie, towne, or borroughe corporate, and that the said Justices, Stewarde, Maior, bailiffe, or other heade officer, shal haue full power & auctoritie frõ time to time, to punish Punish and correct all and euerye persone & persons offending contrarie to ỳ tenour of thys present act, according to such presentment or presentmẽts as before hym or them shalbe had, or made.

Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that Seruantz of all seruants of husbandrie vnmaried husbandry. and which haue not ben maried, and all seruaunts and laborers vsinge to labour in barges, commonlye called Bargemen western barges, whiche are not, nor haue ben maried, shal after the feaste of the annuntiation of our lady nert comming, serue by the whole yere, & By the yere not go by the day wages, vpon paine of such punishment as is cõteined in the statutes made againste laborers, and that all such seruants shall after the said feaste geue their master and Quarter warning maisters a quarters warnig, against his or their departure out of seruice vpon the like paine conteined in the said statute. Anno. 3. E. 6. cap. 22.

¶ Wee it therfore enacted &c. that as muche of all the statuts heretofore made, and euerye braunche of them, as touche or concerne the spring, kepinge, departinge, woorkynge, wages or order of seruaunts, woorkemen, Artificers, apprentices, or Labor- Artificers. ers

bozers, oz anye of them, and the penalties and fozfeitures concerninge the same, shalbee from and after the laste daye of September nexte ensuynge repelled and vtterly voide and of none effecte, and that all the sayde Statutes, and euerye braunche ther of, foz anye matter conteined in the, and not repelled by thys Statute, shall remayne and bee in full fozce and effecte, anye thinge in thys Statute to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

And bee it &c. that no maner of persone oz persones, after the afozesaide laste daye of September, now nexte ensuig, shal retaine, hire, oz take into seruice, oz cause to be reteined, hired, oz taken into seruice by any meanes oz colour, to wozke foz any lesse time oz terme thē foz one whole yeare, in any of the sciences, crafte, misteries, oz artes of clothiers, wollen clothe Weuers, Tuckers, Fullers, Clothwozkers, Sheremen, Dyers, Hosiers, Tailours, Shoemakers, Tanners, Pewterers, bakers, brewers, Glouers, Cutlers, smythes, Farrors, Curriers, Sadlers, Spurriers, Turners, Cappers, Hatmakers, oz Feltmakers, Bowiers, Fletchers, Arrowheadmakers, Butchers, Cookes, oz Millers.

And be it further enacted, that euery person being vnmaried, and euerye other person being vnder the age of xxi. yeares, that after the feast of Easter nexte shall marrye, and hauinge ben brought vp in anye of the saide artes, crafte, oz sciēces, oz that hathe vsed oz exercised any of them by the space of three yeres oz moze, and not hauinge landes, tenementes, rents, oz hereditamentes, copyholde, oz freholde of one estate of inheritaunce, oz foz terme of anye lyfe, oz lyues, of the cleare yearelye value of xl.s. noz beynge woꝛthe of hys owne goodes the clere value of x.li. and so allowed by twoo Iustices of the peas, of the Countie where hee hath moste commonly inhabited, by the space of one whole yere, and vnder their hādes and Seales, oz by the Maire oz other hed officer of the Citie, Bozough, oz towne cozpozate, where suche person hathe moste commonlye dwelled by the space of one hole yeare, & two Aldermen, oz two other discrete Burgesses of the same Citie, Bozoughe, oz towne cozpozate, yf there be no aldermen, vnder their handes and seales, noz being reteined with any person in husbandry, oz in anye of the afozsaid artes and sciences, accozding to thys statute, noz lawfully reteined in any other arte oz science, noz beig lawfullye retained in houshoulde, oz in anye office, with any noble man, gentleman, oz others, accozdinge to the lawes of thys Realme, noz hauing a conuenient ferme, oz other holdinge in tillage, whereupon hee maye employe hys labour, shall duringe the time that hee oz they shall so bee vnmaried, oz vnder the sayde age of xxi. yeares, vppon requeste made by anye person vsinge the arte oz mysterie wherein the sayd persone so required hath bene exercised, as is afozesayde bee reteyned, and shall not refuse to serue, accozdinge to the tenoz of thys statute, vpon the paine and penaltie hereafter mentioned.

And bee it further enacted, that no persone whiche shal retaine any seruaunte, shall putte awaye hys, oz her saide seruaunte, and that no persone retained, accozdinge to thys statute, shall departe from hys maister, maistres, oz dame, befoze the ende of hys oz hir terme, vpon the paine hereafter mentioned, vnlesse it be foz some reaso-

One yere Cloth

Vnmaried

Landes

Goods

Maire

Gentleman

Put away Depart

Iust. of p. Mayor

reasonable and sufficiēt cause or matter, to be allowed before two iustices of peace, or one at the leaste, within ỹ said countie, or before the maior, or other chiefe offic̄ of the citie, borough or towne corporate, wherein the said maister, maistres, or dame inhabiteth, to whom any of the parties grieued shal complaine, which said iustices or Iustice, Maior or chiefe officer, shall haue and take vpon hym or them the hearing and ordering of the matter, betwixt the said maister, maistres, or dame, and seruaunt, according to the equitie of the cause. And that no such maister, maistres, or dame, shall put away any such seruant at the ende of his terme, or that any such seruaunt shal depart frō his said maister, maistres, or dame, at the ende of his terme, without one quarters warninge geuen before thende of hys said terme, either by the saide maister, maistres, or dame or seruaunt, the one to the other, vppon the paine hereafter ensuynge.

Quarters warning

¶ And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that euery persō betwen the age of .xij. yeres, and the age of .lx. score yeres, not being lawfullye reteined, nor apprentice with any Fishermā or mariner haunting the seas, nor beinge in seruice wᵗ any kydder, or carrier of any corne, graine, or meale, for prouision of the citty of Lōdon, nor with any husbandmā in husbandry, nor in any Citie, towne corporate, or market Towne, in any of the artes or sciences limitted or appointed by this statute, to haue or take apprentices, nor being retained by yere or halfe yere at the least for the digging, seeking, finding, getting, melting, fining, worckynge, tryng, makyng of any Siluer, tinne, lead, yron, copper, stone, Sea cole, stone cole, Wooze cole, or Cherke cole, not being occupied, in, or about the makyng of any glasse, nor being a gentleman borne, nor beinge a student or scoller in any of the vniuersities, or in anye scoole, nor hauinge landes, tenementes, rentes, or hereditamentes for terme of life, or of one estate of inheritaunce, of the clere yerely value of xl.s. nor being worth in goodes and cattalles to the value of x.li. nor hauing a father or mother thē liuing, or other aūcestour whose heire apparaunt he is, then hauinge landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts of the yearely value of x.li. or aboue, or goodes, or cattels, of the value of xl.li. nor being a necessary or conuenient officer or seruant lawfully reteined, as is aforesaid, nor hauing a conuenient ferme, or holding, wherupō he may or shall employe hys labour, nor being otherwise lawfully reteined, according to the true meaninge of thys statute, shall after the foresaid laste daye of September nowe nexte ensuing by vertue of thys estatute, be compelled to bee retained to serue in husbandry by the yere, with anye persone that keepeth husbandry, and will require anye suche person so to serue within the same shire, wher he shalbee so required.

Fisherman Mariner

London

Citie

Apprentice

Siluer Mettall Lead

Cole

Scoler

Ferme

Require

¶ And be it further enacted, that if anye person, after he hath reteined anye seruaunt, shall putte awaye the same seruant before the ende of his terme, vnlesse it bee for some reasonable & sufficient cause to be allowed as is aforesaide, or yf any suche maister, maistres, or dam̄, shal put away any such seruaunt at the ende of hys terme, without one quarters warning geuen before the saide ende, as is aboue remembred, that thē euerye such maister, maistres or dame, so offending, vnles hee or they be able to proue by two sufficient witnesses, such reaso-

Put away.

Proue.

reaſonable & ſufficient cauſe of puttige
awaie of their ſeruant ſeruants durig
theyr terme, or a quarterz warning
geuen afore the ende of the ſaid terme
as is aforeſaid, before the iuſtices of
oyer and terminer, iuſtices of aſſiſe,
iuſtices of the peace in the quarter
ſeſſions, or before the Maior or other
hed offic of any city borough or towne
corporate, & two aldermen, or .ij. other
diſcrete burgeſes of the ſame cytie bo-
roughe or towne corporate, if there be
no Aldermen, or before the lorde preſi
dent and counſell eſtabliſhed in the
marches of Wales, or before the lord
Wales. Preſident and counſell for the tyme
beinge eſtabliſhed in the Northe par-
For l. ties, ſhall forfaite the ſumme of .xl.s.
And if any ſeruaũt retcined accordíng
to the forme of this eſtatut, depart frõ
his maſter, maiſtres, or dames ſeruice
before the ende of his terme vnleſſe it
be for ſome reſonable & ſufficiẽt cauſe
to be allowed as is aforeſaid, or if any
ſeruaũt at the end of his terme depart
frõ his ſaide maſter maiſtres or dames
ſeruice, without one quarters warnig
giuen before the ende of his ſaid terme
in forme aforeſaid, & before .ij. lawful
Witnes witneſſes, or if any perſon or perſones
compelable & bounden to be retepned,
& to ſerue in huſbandry or in any other
the arts, ſciences or miſteries aboue re
membred, by the yere or otherwiſe, do
Wages. (vpõ requeſt made) refuſe to ſerue for
the wages that ſhalbe limitted, rated,
and appoited, accordíng to the fourm
of this eſtatut, or promiſe, or couenant
to ſerue, and do not ſerue accordíng to
the tenor of the ſame, that then euerye
ſeruant ſo departinge away, & euery
perſon ſo refuſing to ſerue for ſuch wa
ges, vpon complaint therof made by ỹ
maſter maſtres or dame, of the ſayde
ſeruãt or by the party to or with whõ
ỹ ſaide refuſal is made, or promiſe not
kept to .ij. iuſtic of the peace of the coũ
ty, or to the maior or other hed officer
of the city, borough or towne corporat,
& .ij. aldermẽ, or .ij. other diſcrete burge
ſes of the ſame city, borough, or towne
corporate, if ther be no aldermen wher
the ſaid maſter, maiſtres or dame of ỹ
ſaid partie, to or with whom the ſaide
refuſal is made and promiſe not kepte
dwelleth, or to either of the ſaid lords
preſidents and councel of Wales, and
the North, the ſaid iuſtices lords preſi-
dents and coũcels, and alſo the ſaide
maiors, or other hed officers, & other
perſons of cities, borowghe or townes
corporate or any of thẽ as is aforeſaid,
ſhal haue power by force of thiz ſtatut
to heare and examine the matter, and
finding the ſaid ſeruant, or the ſaid par
ty ſo refuſing, faulty in the premiſſes,
vpon ſuche proofes and good matter as
to their diſcrections ſhalbe thought ſuf
ficiẽt, to commit him or them to ward
ther to remaine without baile or mai
priſe, vntil the ſaid ſeruant or party ſo
offending, ſhalbe boũd to the party to
whom thoffence ſhalbe made, to ſerue
and continue with him for the wages
that thẽ ſhalbe limited and appointed
accordinge to the tenor and fourme of
this eſtatute, and to be diſcharged vpõ
his deliuery, without paying any fee to
ỹ gaiſer, where he or they ſhalbe ſo im
priſoned. Priſon.

And be it likewiſe enacted, that none
of the ſaid retained perſonnes in huſ-
bandry, or in any the artes or ſciences
aboue remẽbred, after theire time of Depart
his retein or erpired, ſhall depart forth
of one City towne or pariſh to any o-
ther, nor out of ỹ lath, rape, wapẽtake
or hũdred, nor out of ỹ coũty or ſhiere
wher he laſt ſerued, to ſerue in any o-
ther city, towne corporate, Lathe, wa-
pentake, hũdred, ſhiere or county, vn-
leſſe he haue a teſtimoniall, vnder the Teſtimoniall
ſeale of the ſaid city, or towne corporat
or of ỹ cõſtable or conſtables, or other Conſtable.

By.l. head

head officers, and of two other honeſt houſholders of the Citie, towne or pariſh, wher hee laſt ſerued, declaringe his lawful departure, & the name of the ſhiere & place where hee dwelled laſt before his departure, according to the forme hereafter expreſſed in this acte, whiche certificat or teſtimoniall ſhalbe written & deliuered vnto ỳ ſaid ſeruaũt, & alſo regiſtred by ỳ Parſon Vicar, or curate of the pariſhe where ſuch maſter, maſtres, or dame, doth or ſhal dwel, taking for ỳ doing thereof .vj.d. & not aboue, & the fourme thereof ſhalbe as followeth. Memorand, that A.B. late ſeruaunt of C.D. of E. huſbandman, or Taylour &c. in the ſaide County, is licenced to depart from his ſaid maiſter, and is at his libertye to ſerue els where, according to the Statute in that caſe made & prouided. In witneſſe whereof &c. Dated the daye moneth, yeare and place &c. of the making therof.

Regiſter

And be it further enacted by the auctority aforeſaid, ỳ no perſonne or perſons ỳ ſhal depart out of ſeruice ſhall be retained or accepted into any other ſeruice, without ſhewig before his retenour ſuche teſtimoniall as is aboue remembred, to the chief officer of the town corporat, & in euery other town and place, to the Conſtable, Curate, churchwarden or other head officer of the ſame, where he ſhal be retained to ſerue, vpon ỳ paine that euerye ſuche ſeruaunt ſo departinge without ſuch certificat or teſtimonial, ſhalbe impriſoned vntil he procure a teſtimonyall or certificat, the whych if he cannot do withi the ſpace of xxi. daies nert after the firſt day of his impriſonment, then the ſaid perſon to bee whipped & bred as a vacabond, according to ỳ lawes in ſuch caſes prouided. And that euery perſon retaining anye ſuche ſeruaunt without ſhewing ſuch teſtimonial, or certificat as is aforeſaid, ſhall forfaite for euery ſuche offence fiue poundes. And if any ſuche perſon ſhalbe taken with any counterfayt or forged teſtimoniall then to be whipped as a vagabounde.

Priſon

Vacabond.

Retayning.

Fort.

Counterfaiting of letters

And bee it further enacted by thauctoritie aforeſaid, that al artificers and labourers, being hyred for wages, by the day or weke, ſhall betwyxte the middes of the moneths of March and September bee and continue at their worke, at or before fiue of the clock in the morning, and continue at worke, and not to depart, vntil betwirt ſeuẽ & eight of the clocke at night (except it be in ỳ time of breakfaſt, dinner, or drinking, the which time at the moſte ſhal not exceede aboue two howers & a half in ỳ day, that is to ſay, at euery drinking, one halfe houre, for his dinner one houre, & for his ſleepe when he is alowed to ſleepe ỳ whiche is frõ the middeſt of Maye, to the middeſt of Auguſt, half an houre at the moſt, and at euery breakfaſt one half houre and all the ſaide artificers and labourers betwene the middeſt of September, & the middeſt of March, ſhalbe and continue at their worke from ỳ ſpring of the day in the morning, vntil the night of the ſame day, except it be in time afore appointed for breakfaſt and dinner, vpon paine to loſe and forfait one peny for euery houres abſẽce, to be deducted & defaulked oute of his wages that ſhall ſo offende.

Artificer

And be it alſo enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaid, that euery artificer and labourer that ſhall be lawfully retained, in or for ỳ building or repairynge of any Church, Houſe, ſhippe, Mill, or or euery other peece of worke taken in great, in taſk, or in groſſe, or that ſhal hereafter take vppon him to make or finiſh any ſuch thinge or worke ſhall cõtinue and not depart from the ſame

Buylding Churche

onles

onles it be for not payig of his wages or hire agreed on, or otherwise lawfully taken or appointed to serue ẏ queenes maiestie, her heirs or successours or for other lawful cause, or wout lycence of ẏ master or owner of ẏ worke or of him that hath the charge therof, before the finishing of the said worke, vppon paine of imprisonment by one moneth without baile or mainprise, & ẏ forfaiture of the summe of .v. poũds to the partie from whom he shal so depart for the which the said partie may haue his action of debte againste him that shal so depart in any of ẏ queenes maiesties courtes of recorde, ouer and beside suche ordinarye costes & damages, as may or ought to be recouered, by the cõmon lawes for or concerning anie such offence. In which action, no protection, wager of law, or essoigne, shalbe admitted. And that no other artificer or labourer retained in any seruice to worke wi the Queenes maiesty or anie other person, depart not from her saide maiestie, or from the saide other persone, vntil suche time as the worke be finished, if the person so retaining, the artificer or labourer so lõg will haue him and pay him his wages or other duties, vppon paine of imprisonment of euery person so departing by the space of one moneth.

Cause Licence

Prison Mainprise Forf.

And be it &c. that the iustices of peas of euery shire, riding and liberty within the limits of their seuerall cõmissions, or the more part of them, beinge then resiant within the same, and the Shirife of that Countye, if he conuenientlye may, and euery Maior, Baylife or other head officer wythin anye Citie, or towne corporate wherein is anie Justice of peace within the limits of the saide Citie or towne corporat, & of the said corporacõ, shall before the tenth day of Iune nert comming, and afterward shal yerely at euerie generall Sessions, first to be holden & kept after Easter, or at some tyme conuenient within fiue wekes nert folowig euerye of the saide feast of Easter, assemble themselues together, & theye (so assembled) calling vnto them such discrete and graue persons of the said Countye, or of the said citie or towne Corporate as they shal thinke meete, and conferring together respectynge the plentie or scarsitie of the time, and other circumstances necessarye to bee considered, shall haue auctoritie by vertue thereof within the limits and precinctes of theire seuerall commissions, to lymitte, rate, and appoint the wages, as well of suche and so manye of the said artificers, handy craftz mẽ, husbandmen, or anie other laborers, seruant, or workmẽ, whose wages in time past haue been by anye lawe or statute rated and appointed, as also the wages of al other labourers, artificers, workmẽ, or apprentices of husbandry, which haue not been rated, as they the same Justices, Maiors, or hed Officers within their seuerall commissions or libertiez, shal think meete, by their discrections to bee rated limytted or appointed, by the yeare, or by the day, weke, moneth, or otherwise, with meate and drynke, or without meate and drynke, and what wages euerie workemanne and labourer, shal take by the greate, for mowyng, reaping, or threshing of Corne and Grayne, & for mowynge or makinge of heye, or for dyching, paling, raylinge or hedging by the rod, perche, lugge yarde, pole, rope, or foote, and for any other kinde of reasonable labours or seruice, and shal yerely before the .xv. daye of July, nert after the said assessment & rates so appointed and made, certifye ẏ same, ingrossed in parchment wi the considerations and causes thereof, vnder their handes and Seales, into the

Wages.

Hey.

Certifie.

Just. of p.

Shirife Maior Bailife Corporate

quenes moſt honorable court of chan cery, wherupō it ſhalbe lawful to the lorde chauncellour of England or lorde keper of the great Seale for the tyme being, vpon declaration therof, to the Queenes maieſtie her heirz or ſucceſſorz, or the lordz & other of the priuy counſell, for the time being, attendant vpon their plōs, to cauſe to be printed and ſent downe before the firſte daye of September next after the ſaid certificat, into euery county, to the ſhirif & iuſtices of peace ther, & to the ſaid maiorz, bailify, and hed officers, ten or xij. proclamacions or more, conteining in euery one of them, the ſeueral ratez appointed by the ſaide Juſticez, and other head officers as is aforeſaid, with commaundement by the ſayd proclamacions to all perſons in the name of the Quenes maiſtie, her heires or ſucceſſoures, ſtraighely to obſerue the ſame, and to all Juſtices, ſhiriffes, and other officers, to ſee the ſame duly & ſeuerely obſerued, vpon the daunger of the puniſhment and forfaiturs limitted and appointed by this eſtatut. Vpon receit whereof, the ſaid Shiriffes, Juſtices of peace, and the Maior and hed officer in euerye city or towne corporate ſhall cauſe the ſame proclamacion to be entred of Recorde, by the Clarke of the peace or by the clarke of the City or towne corporate, and the ſaid Shyriffes Juſtices, and other the ſayd maior and head officers, ſhall forthwith in open markettes, vppon the market dayes before Michelmas then enſuing cauſe the ſame proclamatiō to be proclaimed in euery city or market towne within the limittes of theire commiſſion, and the ſame proclamacion to be fixed in ſome cōuenient place of ỳ ſaid citie and towne, or in ſuch of the moſt occupied market townes, as to the ſaid ſhiriffes, iuſtices of peace and to ỳ ſaid maior and head officer ſhalbe thought mete.

Lorde Chācellor Lord keper

Proclam

And yf the ſayde Shiriffes, Juſtices of peace, or ỳ Maior and hed officers ſhal at theire ſaide generall Seſſions, or at any tyme after, within ſix wekes then folowing, vpon theire aſſembly and conference together, thinke it conuenient to retayne and keepe for the yeare then to come, the rates and proporcion of wages, that theye certified the yeare before, or to chaunge or reſourme them, or ſome parte of them, then they ſhal before the ſaid twelfthe daye of July, yearelie certifie into the ſaide courte of Chaunterie their reſolucions and determinations therein, to the entent that proclamation maye accordingly be renued and ſent down. And if it ſhall happen that ther be no neede of any reformacion or alteracion of the rates of the ſaid wages, but that the former ſhalbe thought meete to be continued then the proclamacions for the yeare paſt, ſhal remaine in force, vntill newe proclamacions, vpon newe rates concerning the ſaid wages, ſhall be ſent down according to the form of this eſtatute.

Chaung Wages.

And be it further enacted by auctoritie of this preſent Parliament, that if the ſayde Juſtices of peace, reſiaunt within the Counties where theye are or ſhalbe Juſtices of Peace, Maiors, and hed officers doe not beefore the tenth daye of June next comming, & afterward, yearely appeare and attēdie at the ſayde generall Seſſions, or within fire wekes next after the ſaide generall Seſſion, and limyt, and rate the wages of the ſaide ſeruaunts and labourers, or ſhal not conſider where the former rates made be meete to be continued, or to be altered and reſourmed in maner and fourme aforeſayde or bee negligent, or remiſſe in the certificat therof, in fourme above writen that then euery Juſtice of peace of the

Iuſt. of p.

Countye,

Maire

Countye, and euery maior and heade officer of the Citie or towne corporate in whome any such defaulte or negligence shall bee founde, being within the saide Countye, citie or towne corporate, at the time of the saide next assembly, or at the time of the sayd Sessions, or at the times of the saide rates of wages to be set, within sixe weekes nexte after euerye suche Sessions, and not visited with anye suche sickenesse, as he coulde not trauaile thither without peril and danger of his life, or not hauynge anye other lawfull and good excuse to bee allowed by the Justices, then assembled for the rating and taxing of wages as is aforesaid, or by the more parte of them, vppon a corporall othe and affidauit to be taken and made openly before the saide Justices vppon the holy Euangelistes, by some credible persone, assessed and taxed in the booke of Subsidy in that County to the cleare value of fiue poundes at the leaste or by such other persone as the moste parte of suche Justices shall allowe and accepte to take suche othe, shall for suche defaulte or negligence, forfayte vnto the Queenes maiestye, her heires and successours, x. pounds of lawfull money of England.

Othe

Forf.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that yf anye persō after the sayde proclamation shall bee so sent downe, and published shall by any secreate wayes or meanes, directly or indirectly, retaine, or kepe any seruaunt, woorkeman, or labourer, or shal geue any more, or greater wages or other commoditie, contrarye to the true entēte and purporte of this statute or contrarye to the rates or wages that shalbe assessed or appointed in the saide proclamations, that then euery persone that shall so offende, and be thereof lawfully conuicted before any the Iustices, or other hed officers aboue remembred, or either of the said Presidentes and Councells, shal suffer imprisonment by the space of tenn dayes, without baile or mainepryse, & shal lose and forfait fiue poūds of lawful money of Englād. And that euery persone, that shalbe so retained and take wages, contrary to this statute, or anye braunche therof, or of the said proclamation, and shalbe therof conuicted before the Justicez aforesaid, or any two of them, or before the mayre, or other heade officers aforesaide, shal suffer imprisonmēt by the space of xxi. dayes, without baile or mainprise. And that euerye reteyner, promise, gifte or payement of wages, or other thinge whatsoeuer, contrarye to the true meaning of this statut, and euery writing and bond to be made for that purpose, shalbe vterly voyde and of none effect.

Impris. Baile

Take more wages

Contract

And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if any seruaunt workeman or labourer shall wilfully or malitiously make anye assaulte, or affraye vpō his maister, maistres, or dame, or vppon any other, that shal at the tyme of such assaut or affraye, haue ỹ charge or ouersighte of anye suche seruaunt, workeman, or labourer, or of the worke wherin the said seruaunt, workeman or labourer is appointed or hyred to worke, and being therof conuicted before any two of the Justices, Maior or head officer aforesaide, where the sayd offence is committed, or before either of the sayde Lordes presidentes, & coūsell before remembred, by confession of the said seruaunte, workemā, or labourer, or by the testimony, witnez and othe of two honest men, that then euery suche offendour, shall suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yere or lesse, by the discrecion of the two Iustices of peace, if it be without a towne corporat, and if it be within any towne

Pp.iij. corporate

corporat, by the diſcretion of the maire or head officer of the ſame towne corporat, with two others of the diſcreeteſt perſons of the ſame corporacion at the leaſt. And if the offēce ſhal require further puniſhment, then to receaue ſuch other open puniſhment, ſo as it extēd not to life, nor limme, as the Juſtices of peace in open Seſſions, or the more part of them, or the ſaide Maior, or hed officer and fyue or fower at the leaſt of the diſcreteſt perſōs of the ſame corporacion, before whō the offence ſhalbe examined ſhall think conuenient for ye quality of the ſaid offence ſo done and committed.

Puniſhmēt Juſt. of p.

Prouided alwayes and bee it enacted by the auctority aforeſayde, that in the time of hey, or corne haruell, the iuſtices of peace, and euery of them, and alſo the conſtable or other hed officer of euery townēſhippe vpon requeſt & for the auoiding of the loſſe of anye corne graine, or hey, ſhall and may cauſe al ſuch artificers and perſōs, as be mete to labour by the diſcretions of the ſaid iuſtices or conſtables, or other hed officers or by any of them to ſerue by ye day, for the mowing, reping ſhering, getting, or tuning of corne, grain, and hey according to the ſkill and qualitye of the perſō, and that none of the ſaid perſons ſhal refuſe ſo to do vpon pain to ſuffer impriſonment in the ſtockes, by ye ſpace of two dayes and one night And the Conſtable of the town, or other head officer of the ſame wher the ſayde refuſal ſhalbe made, vpon complaint to him made, ſhal haue auctority by vertue herof, to ſet the ſaide offendour in the ſtockes, for the time aforeſayde, and ſhall puniſhe him accordingly, vpon paine to loſe and forfayt for not doing therof, the ſumme of xl. ſhillinges.

Haruell Corne

Paiſon

Prouided alſo, that all perſones of ye Countries where they haue acuſtomed to goe into other ſhires for haruell worke, and hauyng at that tyme not haruell woorke ſufficient in the ſame towne nor countye, where hee or they dwelt in the winter then laſt paſt bring with him or them a teſtimoniall vnder the hand and ſeale of one iuſtice of the peace of the ſhire, or other head officer of ye town or place ye he or they came from teſtifyng the ſame, for the which he ſhal pay not aboue one peny (other then ſuch perſons as ſhalbe reteining in ſeruice, acording to the forme of this ſtatute) may repayre & reſorte in haruell of hey or corne, from ye cōtie wherin their dwelling places are in to anye other place or Countye for the onely mowinge, reapinge, and getting of hey, corne, and graine, and for the onely workinge of haruell workes as they might haue done before the making of this eſtatute, any thing therin conteined to the contrarye notwithſtandeng.

Teſtimoniall

And be it further enacted by the auctority aforeſaide, that two iuſtices of peace the maire, or other head officer of any Citty, borough, or towne corporate and two Aldermen, or two other diſcrete Burgeſes of the ſame city, borough, or towne corporate, if there bee no aldermen, ſhall and may by vertu hereof, appointe any ſuche woman, as is of the age of xij. yeres, and vnder age of xl. yeres, and vnmaried, & forth of ſeruice, as they ſhall thinke mete to ſerue, to bee reteined or ſerue by the yere or by ye weke or day for ſuch wages, and in ſuche reſonable ſorte and maner as they ſhal think meete, And if any ſuche woman ſhall refuſe to ſerue, then it ſhalbe lawfull for the ſaide iuſtices of peace, maior, or hed officers to commit ſuch woman to warde, vntill ſhee ſhalbee bounden to ſerue as is aforeſayde.

Woman

And be it enacted that euerye perſon

being

being an houshoulder and hauing and vsing, half a plough lande at the least in tillage may haue and receiue an apprentice anye personne aboue the age of ten yers, and vnder the age of xxiij yeres, to seruice in husbandry vntil his age of xxi. yeres at the leaste, or vntyl the age of xxiij. yeares as the parties can agre, and the said retainour and takyng of an apprentice, to be made & done by endenture.

Apprentice

Husbandry

Retenewr

Indenture

And be it further enacted that euery person being an howlholder, and .xxiij yers olde at the leaste, dwelling, or inhabiting, or which shall dwell and inhabite in any city or towne corporate and vsing and exercising anye arte, mistery or manuel occupacion, ther shal & maye after the feaste of Sainte Jhō Baptist nert cōming, during the time that hee shall so dwell or inhabite in anye such Citye or Towne corporate and vse and exercise any suche art, mistery, or manuel occupacō, haue and retaine the sōne of any free man not occupying husbandry, nor beinge a labourer and inhabiting in the same, or in any other City or town, that now is, or hereafter shalbe, and continue in corporate, to serue and bee bound as an apprentice, after the custome & order of the Citye of London for seuen yearez at the least, so as the terme and yeares of suche apprentice do not expire or determine afore such apprētice shal bee of the age of fowertene yeres at the least.

Prouided alwaies and be it enacted that it shal not be lawfull to any person dwelling in any city or town corporate, vsing or exercising anie of the misteries, or crafte of a marchant traffiquing by traffique or trade into any ꝑties beyond the sea, Mercer, Draper, Goldsmith, Ironmonger, Imbrodorer, or clothier, that doth or shal put cloth to making and sale, to take any apprentice or seruant, to be instructed or taught in anie of the artes, occupations, crafte, or misteries, which they or any of thē do vse or exercise, except such seruant or apprentice be his sōne or els that ꝑ father or mother of such apprentice or seruant shal haue at the time of taking of suche apprentice or seruaunt, landes, tenements, or other hereditamentes, of the clere yerely value of .xl.s. of one estate of enheritāce, of freeholde at the least, to be certified vnder the handes and seales of three Justicez of the peas, of the shire or shires where the said landes, tenements or other hereditaments, do or shal lye to the maire baillife, or other hed officers of such citie or towne corporate, & to bee enrolled amonge the recordes there.

Citie

Marchant

Mercer

Draper

Goldsmith

Ironmōger

Embrodes

And bee it further enacted, ꝑ from and after the said feast of Saint Jhon the Baptist nert, it shalbe lawfull to euery person being an houlcholder, & xxiij. yeres olde at the least, and not occupying husbandry, nor being a labozer, dwelling or inhabiting, or that shall hereafter dwell and inhabite in anie towne not beinge incorporate, that now is, or herafter shalbe a market towne so long as the same shalbe wekely vsed & kept as a market towne and vsing or exercising any art, mistery, or manuel occupacion, during the time of his abode there, and so vsinge & exercising such art, mistery or manuel occupacion as afore saide, to haue in like maner to apprētice or apprētices, the child or children of any other artificer or artificers, not occupying husbādry, nor being a labozer which now do or hereafter shal inhabit or dwel in ꝑ same or in anye other suche market towne wōin the same shire to serue as apprentice or apprentices, as is afore saide, to any such arte, mistery, or manuel occupacō, or hath ben vsually exer-

Apprentice

exercised in any suche market towne where such apprentice shalbe bound, in maner & forme aboue said.

Prouided alwayes, and bee it enacted, that it shal not be lawfull to anye Market Towne person, dwelling or inhabitinge in any suche market towne, vsing, or exercising the feate, misterie, or rate, of a marchant trafficquing or trading into the parties beyond the Seas, Mercer Draper, Goldsmith, Ironmonger, imbroderer, or clothier, that doth or shall put cloth to makinge and sale, to take any apprẽtice, or in any wise to teach or instruct any person in the artes, sciẽces, or misteries last before recited, after the feaste of Sainct Jhon Baptist aforesaide: except suche seruant or apprentice shalbe his sonne, or els ẏ the father or mother of such aprẽtice, shal haue lãds, tenements, or other hereditaments, at the time of taking such apprentice of the clere yerely value of. iij Home poundes, of one estate of enheritaũce or freehold, at the least, to be certifyed vnder the handes & seales of three iustices of peax, of ẏ shire or shires where the said lands, tenementes, and other hereditaments, do or shall lye, to the hed officers, or hed officer of such market town, wher such apprentice or seruant shalbe taken, there to bee enrolled by such hed officers, alwaies to remaine of recorde. Freehold

And be it further enacted, that from and after the said feast, it shalbe lawfull to any person vsing or exercisinge ẏ art or occupation of a smith, wheele wright, Plowright, Milwright, Carpenter, Roughe Mason, Playsterer Sawier, Lime burner, Brick maker, Bricklayer, Tiler, Slater, Pelyer, Tilemaker, Linnẽ weauer, Turner Cooper, Pyllers, Cauthern potters, Woollen weuer, weuing hurlinkes or houshold cloth onely, and none other cloth, Fuller otherwise called tucker or Walker, Burner of ore, & woade ashes, Thatcher or Shingler, where soeuer he or they shall dwell or inhabite, to haue or receaue the sonne of anye person as apprentice, in manner & forme aforesaid, to be taught and instructed in these occupations onelye, and in none other, albeit the father or mother of anie suche apprentice haue not anie landes tenementes or hereditamentes. Artificers.

And be it further enacted, by ẏ auctoritie aforesaide, that after the firste daye of Maye nexte comming, it shal not be lawfull to anie person or person, other then suche as now do lawfullie vse or exercise anie arte, misterie, or manuel occupacion, to set vp, occupie, vse, or exercise any craft, mistery or occupacion, now vsed or occupied within the Realme of Englande or Wales, except hee shall haue been brought vp therin seuen yeres at the Brought vp least as apprentyce, in maner & forme aboue said, nor to set anye persone a worke in such mistery, art or occupaciõ being not a workman at this day, except he shall haue been apprentice as is aforesaide, or els hauing serued as an apprentice, as is aforesaid, shall or will become a Journeymã or hired by the yere, vpon paine ẏ euery pson willingly offending or doing the cõtrarie shal forfait & lose for euery default. xl. Forf. s. for euerie moneth.

Prouided alwais, and bee it further enacted, by thauctoritie aforesaid, that no pson or persons vsing or exercising the arte or misterie of a woollen clothe weuer, other thẽ such as be inhabytig within the Countie of Cumberland, Westmerland, Lancaster, and Wales, weauing Frizes, Cottons or hurlwines cloth onely, making, and weauing woollen cloth commonly solde or to be sold by any clothman or clothier shal take and haue anie apprentice or

shal teach, or in any wise instruct any person or persons, in the science, arte, or occupacion of weauing aforesaid in any village, towne or place (cities townes corporate, & market townes onlie except) vnlesse such person be his sone, or els that the father or mother of such apprentice or seruaunt shall at ỹ time of the taking of suche persone or persons to bee an apprentice or seruant, or to be so instructed, haue landes and tenementes, or other hereditaments, to the clere yerely valu of three poũds at the leaſt, of an estate of inheritance or freehold, to bee certified vnder the handes and seales of three iustyces of peace, of the shire, or shires wher the said landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, do or shall lye. The effect of the indenture to be registred wi̇n three monethes in the parish wher suche master shall dwell, and to paye for such registring .iiij.d̄ vpon paine of forfaiture of xx.s. for euery moneth that anie persone shal other wise take anie apprentice, or set any suche person on worke contrary to ỹ meaninge of this article.

Indented

Register

And be it further enacted by ỹ auctoritie aforesaid, that al and euery person or personz, that shal haue three apprentices in any of the said crafts, misteries, or occupaciõz, of a clothmaker, fuller, Shereman, Weuer, Tayler or Shoomaker, shall retaine and keepe one Jorneimã, and for euery other apprentice, aboue the number of ỹ saide three apprentices, one other Jornemã vpon paine for euerye default therein x.poundes.

Prouided alwaies, that this act nor any thing therein conteined shall not extend to prejudice or hinder any liberties heretofore graunted by any act of parliament, to or for the companye & occupation of Worsted makers, and worsted weuers wythin the Citie of Norwich, & els where within ỹ counties of Norfolke, which liberties be in force, vntil the beginning of this present parliament. Anye thinge therin contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Worsted

And be it further enacted, that if any persõ shalbe required by any housholder, hauing & vsing halfe a plough lande, at the least in tillage, to bee an apprentice, and to serue in husbandry or in anye other kinde of art, mistery or science before expressed, and shal refuse so to do, that then vpon the complaint of such housekeper, made to one iustice of the peace, of the county wher in the said refusal is or shalbe made, or of such housholder inhabiting in anie City, towne corporat, or market towne to the maior, baillif or head officer of the said citie, towne corporate, or market towne, if anye suche refusall shall there be, they shal haue ful power and auctoritie by vertue thereof, to sende for the same person so refusing. And if the said iustice, or the said maior or hed officer, shal think the said persõ mete and conuenient to serue as an apprẽtice in the art, labour, science, or misterie, wherin he shalbe so then required to serue: That then the saide Justice, or the saide Maior, or hed officer, shall haue power and auctoritie by vertue thereof, if the saide person refuse to be bound as an apprẽtice, to commit him vnto warde, there to remayne vntill he be contented & will bee bounden to serue as an apprentice should serue according to the true intente and meaning of this present act.

Iust. of p.

Complaint

And if anye suche master shall misuse or euill entreate his apprentice, or that the saide apprentice shal haue anie iust cause to complaine, or the apprentice do not his dutie to his master Then the saide master or prentyce, being greeued, and hauinge cause to

complaine

complaine, shal repaire vnto one iustice of peace, within the said County, or to the Maior or other head officer of the Citie, Towne corporate, market Towne, or other place where the said master dwelleth, who shal by his wise dome and discretion take suche order and direction betweene the said master and his apprentice, as the equitye of the cause shall require. And if for wāt of good conformitie in the said master the said Justice of the peace, or the said Maior or head officer, can not compound and agree the matter betweene him and his apprentice, then the saide Justice or the saide Maior, or other head officer, shall take bande of the saide master to appere at the next sessions then to bee holden in the sayde County, or within the said citie, towne corporate or market Towne, to bee before the Justices of the said county, or the maior or hed officer of the sayd Towne corporate or market towne, if the saide master dwell within anye suche, and vppon his appearance and hearinge of the mater before the saide Justices or the saide Maior or other hed officer if it be thought meete vnto them, to discharge the said apprentice of his apprenticehode. that then the sayd Justices, or fower of them at the leaste, whereof one to be of the Quorum, or the saide Maior or other head officer, with the consent of three other of his brethern, or men of best reputation within the saide citie, towne corporate or market Towne shall haue power by authoritie hereof, in writing vnder theire handes and seales to pronounce and declare, that they haue discharged ye said apprentice of his apprenticehode, and the cause therof, & the said writting so being made and inrolled by the clerk of ye peace, or towne clerk, among the recordes that he keepeth, shalbe a sufficient discharge for the saide apprentice against his master, his executours and administratours, the indenture of the saide apprenticehode, or anie lawe or custome to the contrary notwithstāding. And if the default shalbe found to be in the apprentice, then the saide Justices, or the saide Maior, or other head officer, with the assistentes aforesayde, shall cause such due correction, & punishmēt to be ministred vnto him, as by theire wisedome & discrecions shalbe thought meete. Iust. of p.

Prouided alwaies and bee it enacted by authoritie of this present parlement, that no persone shall by force or colour of this estatute, be bound to enter into anye apprenticeship, other then suche as be vnder the age of. xxi. yeares. And be it enacted &c. that the Justices of peace of euery County, deuiding themselues into seuerall limittes, and likewise euerye Maior, and head officer of any citie or towne corporate, shal yerely betweene ye feaste of Saint Michael the Archangel and the Natiuitie of our Lord, & betweene the feast of the Annunciation of oure Lady, and the feast of the natiuitie of Saint Iohn the Baptist, by all suche waies & meanes, as to their wisdoms shalbe thought most meete, make a special and diligent inquire of the braunches & articles of this estatute, & of the good execution of ye same & wher they shall finde any defaults to se the same seuerely corrected and punished without fauour, affectiō, malice, or displeasure. Enquere

And it is further ordeined and enacted. that euerie Justice of peace, Maior or hed officer for euerye daye that hee shall sitte in, and about the execution of this estatut, shal haue allowed vnto him. v. shillings to be allowed and paied vnto him, or vnto the said maior or hed officer, al the fines and forfaitures

al the

of the paine and penalties that shalbe forfaited & due vnto the Quenes maiestie, her heires or successors, by force of this estatut, in such maner & form as the said Justices had bē heretofore commonly payed, for their comminge & charges of the quarter Session, so ẏ the sheriff of ẏ said Justices, or maior or hed officer, be not at anye one time aboue three daies, and for the matterz conteined in this estatut.

Forf. And be it enacted by auctority afore saide, ẏ the one halfe of all forfaitures and penalties, expressed & mencioned in this statut other then suche as are expressely, otherwise appoited, shalbe to our soueraigne lady the quenes maiestie, her heirs and successoures, & the other moitie to him or them that shall sue for the same in any of the queenes Maiesties courts of recorde, or before anye of the Justicez of oyer and terminer, or before anye other Justices or president & counsel before remembred by action of debte, informacion bill of cōplaint or otherwise in which actiōs or suites, no protection, iuager of law or essoigne, shalbe alowed, and ẏ the saide Justices, or two of them, whereof one to be of the Quorum, and the said Presidents & counsell as is aforesaid, and the said Maiors, or other hed officers of city or townes corporate, shall haue full power and auctority to here and determine al and euery offence & offences, that shall bee committed or done against this estatute, or against any braunche thereof aswel vppon indictment to be taken before them, in ẏ Sessions of the peace, as vppon information, action of debte, or bil of plaint to be sued, or exhibited by any person. And shal and maye by vertue thereof make proces against the defendant, & alwaye execucion, as in any other case they lawfullye may by any the lawes and statutes of this realme, and shall yerely in Michaelmas terme, certifie by estreat the fines and forfeitures of Estretes euerye the offences conteined in thys estatut, that shalbe founde before thē, into the courte of the Ercheker, in like sort and fourme, as they be bounde to certifie the estreates, for other offences and forfeitures to bee loft before them. Anie thing in this estatute conteined to the contrarye notwithstandynge.

Prouided alwaies that this acte or any thing therin conteined or mentioned, shal not be prejudicial or hurtfull London Norwich to the cities of London, and Norwich or to the lawful liberties, vsages, customes or priuileges of the same cities, for or concerning ẏ hauing or taking of any apprentice or apprenticez, but ẏ the citizens and Freemen of the same Cities shall and may take haue & retaine apprentices ther, in such maner and fourme, as they might lawfullye haue done before the making of thys statut. This act or any thinge therein conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

And be it also further enacted that all indentures, couenants, promises, and bargaines, of, or for the hauynge taking, or keping of anye apprētice, otherwise hereafter to be made or takē then is by this statute limitted, or deined and appointed, shall be clearelie void in the law, to all intentes & purposes, and that euery person, that shal from hēceforth take, or newly retain anie apprentice, contrarye to the tenour and true meaninge of this acte shall forfayte and lose for euerye apprentice so by him takē, the summe of Forf. tenne pounds.

And be it enacted, by auctoritie of this present parliament, that all and euery such person or persones that at any time or tymes from henceforth shalbe bounden by indenture, to serue as

as an apprentice, in anye art, science occupation or labor, according to the tenor of this statut in maner an forme aforesayde, albeyt the same apprentice or any of them shalbe within the age of of xxi. yers at the time of makig of their seueral indentures shalbe bound to serue, for the yeares in their seueral indentures contained, as aptly largely to euerie entent, as if the same apprentice were of ful age at the time of the making of such indentures. Anye lawe, vsage or custome to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prouided alwayes, and bee it enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that the inhabitãts now dwellyng or inhabiting, or that hereafter shal dwel or inhabite w̄in the towne of Godalming w̄in the county of Surrey, within the limittes of the watch of the sayd town may vse and exercise suche artes, mysteries and occupations, & take and vse apprentices & seruaunts in suche maner & forme, as the inhabitants w̄in market townes by this statute maye lawfully doe. Godalming.

Prouided alwayes, and bee it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all maner amerciamentes, fines, issues & forfeitures, which shall rise, growe or come by reason of any offences or defautes mencioned in this acte, or anye brauche therof, w̄in any citie or town corporate, shalibe leuied, gathered & receaued by such person or personns of the same city or towne corporat, as shalbe appointed by the maior or other head officers mencioned in this sayde act, to the vse and meintenaunce of ỹ same citie or towne corporate, in such case and condition, as anye maner other amerciamẽts, fines, issues or forfeitures haue bene vsed to be leuyed & imployed, w̄in the same citie or town corporate, by reason of anie graunt or chaptet from the Queenes maiestie that now is or of any her graces noble progenitours, made and graunted to the same citie, borough or town corporate, any thing or clause before mencioned and expressed in this act to ỹ cõtrarie notwithstanding. Fine. Citie.

Prouided alwaye, that this acte or anie thing therein conteined, shall not extend, to any lawfull reteinings or couenants, had or made before the making of this act, but that al and euery the parties to such retainings or couenants, shall and may haue the same & like auauntages of such reteynings & couenants, and of the statutes heretofore in that behalf prouided, as if this act had neuer ben had nor made. Any clause of repele or other matter what soeuer in this act to ỹ cõtrary in anie wise notwithstanding. Retaining.

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any seruaũt or apprentice of husbãdry, or of any art, science, or occupaciõ aforesaid, vnlawfully depart or flee into any other shire that it shalbe lawful to ỹ said iustices of peace, & to the said Maiors, baillifs, & other head officers of Cities townes corporate, for the time being Iustyces of peace there to make & grant writs of Capias, so many and such as shalbe needful to be directed to the shirifs of the coũties, or to other head officers of the places, whither suche seruants or apprentices shal so depart or flee to take theire bodies retournable before them at what time shall please them, so that if they come by such proces that they be put in prison til they shal find sufficient suerties, wel and honestly to serue theire maisters, maistresses, or dames, from whom theye so departed or fled, according to the order of the lawe. Flee. Capias.

Prouided alwaies, ỹ it shalbe lawful to the high constables of hundredes in euery shire, to hold, kepe and contin- High constable.

nue

nue pety Seſſiõs, otherwiſe called ſtatut Seſſions within the limits of their auctoꝛities, in all ſhires wherein ſuch Seſſions haue ben vſed to be kepte, in ſuch maner and foꝛme as heretofoꝛe hath ben vſed and accuſtomed, ſo as nothing be by them don therin cõtrary oꝛ repugnant to this preſent act. añ 5. El. cap. 4.

Of Aliens. 3.6
Apparel. 5.
Appꝛentice. 1.2.
Armour 6
Artificers. 3
Confirmations. 9
Juſtices of peace. 5
Staple. 16.
Tithes. 10
Victaillers. 3

¶ *Lancaſter.*

An. 9. H. 5. ca. 2. An acte was made to endure till the kinges retourne from beyond the Sea, concerning the foꝛfeiture of perſonnes outlawed in Lancaſter. Attiary

2 ¶ La dit oꝛdinance en le manner et fourme le dit an. ir. (*ſ. anno 9. H. 5. cap. 2. before.* 1.) fait per la moꝛt le dit nadgaĩ roy Henry. v. come aſcuns entendent expire, & nient auterment repelle, ſoit & demurge effectual & vailabl eſtatut & oꝛdinãce en ley a durer tanq̃ al pꝛochein parliamt & de loꝛz imperpetuity, ſi iſſint ſoit que pꝛenter ey & ĩ le pꝛochein parliamẽt, nul tiel incõtinuaũce aueigne en ceſt party pour laquele, il ſembleꝛ au roye & ſes ſeꝛs du pleint a ycel temps, que il ne ſoit expedient. Cẽ oꝛdinance a endurer pluis longe tẽps apꝛes ĩ le pꝛochein parlement. An. 18 H. 6. ca. 13. Confirme

3 ¶ An. 20. H. 6. c. 2. An act was mad to endure foꝛ. vij. yeares, concerninge the foꝛfeiture of perſons outlawed in Lancaſter. añ. 31. H. 6. ca. 7. an act was made concerning the foꝛfeiture of perſons outlawed in ꝯ county Palantine of Lancaſter, but. añ. 33 H. 6. cap. 2. ꝯ act was repeled, and it is enacted as foloweth. Outlawed.

4 ¶ Quodlibet indictamentum tempoꝛe futuro capiend coꝛam aliquo iuſtic dicti dñi regis infra dictũ coñ Palatinũ lancaſtr, aut coꝛam aliquo vic in turno ſuo in coñ põ ꝯ qõ aliqua pſona vel perſone ſuppoſite ꝯ idem indictamẽt eſſe vel fuiſſe inhabitanꝫ ſiue cõuerſantes extra dcm coñ Lancaſtrie, & infra aliquem aliũ coñ infra regnũ Angl capiet & habebit ꝯ veredict duodecim viꝛoꝝm, quolibet eoꝝ habente terras & teñ, aut aliqua alia pſona vel perſone ad eoꝝm vſum infra eundem coñ lãcaſtrie ad annuum valoꝛ. C. s & nullꝰ pꝛoceſſus fiet extra aliquod hmõi iuſmodi indictamentum antequam debite inquiratur & examinetur coꝛã iuſtic dcõ dñi regis infra dcm coñ Lancaſtr pꝛo tempoꝛe exiſtent, virum pꝛedõ indictatoꝛes, & eoꝝ qlibet tẽpe hmõdi indictamẽti terras & teñ infra dictum coñ lãcaſtr, ad annuũ valoꝛ. c. s. vltra oĩa onera habuerunt & habuit. Et ſi inueniat per examinaꝫ dictoꝝ iuſtic pꝛo tẽpe exiſtẽ infra dictũ coñ ꝙ indictatoꝛ pꝛedõ & eoꝝ quilibet tẽpe hmõdi indictamenti ſic capti terras & teñ ad annuum valoꝛ ſupꝛadictum non habuerunt, ꝙ tunc idẽ indictamentũ quo ad hmõdi perſonam vel perſonas ſic indictat ſuppoſitas per pꝛedõ indictamẽtũ eſſe inhabitantes & conuerſantes extra dictum coñ Lancaſtr, vacuum & nullius effectus exiſtat. Ac etiam idem dominꝰ Rex &c. voluit &c. quod quodlibet indictamẽt tempoꝛe futuꝛ capiend in ſcra aliquẽ coñ dcõ regni ſui & extra dictum coñ lãcaſtrie, coꝛam aliquo iuſtic vel vic in turno ſuo, per quod aliqua ã ſona vel perſone ſupponitur per idẽ indictamentum eſſe vel fuiſſe habitantẽ vel conuerſãtem infra dictum coñ lãcaſtr, & extra talꝫ coñ vbi huiuſmodi indictamenta capi contigerint capietur ꝯ veredict duodecim viꝛoꝝ, quolibet eoꝝ habente terras & teñ, aut aliqua alia perſona vel perſone ad eoꝝ vſum infra Indictmt. Jurꝛoꝝ Pꝛoces Examined. Jurꝛoꝝ Indictmt. Indictmt. Volde Indictmt. Jurꝛoꝝ

infra eund̄ com̄ vbi indictamenta p̄ed̄ capiuntur, ad annuum valorem centū solid. Et q̄ nullus p̄cessus fiet extra aliqua huiusmodi indictamēta anteqū debit̄ examinetur & inquiratur coram iustic̄ ipsius domini Regis, habētibus potestatem adiudicandi aliquem p̄cessū super huiusmodi indictamenta, vtrum indictatores p̄ed̄ et eorum quilibet tempore huiusmodi indictamētorū captorū habuerunt terras & ten̄ aut alique alie persona vel persone ad eorum vsum, ad annū valorem. C.s. infra eundem com̄ vltra omnia onera vbi huiusmodi indictament capi contingunt. Et si inueniatur coram domino rege, vel coram aliquo iustic̄ suorum q̄ d̄ci indictatores aut aliquis ipsorum tempore huiusmodi indictamenti sic capti nō habuerūt vel nō habuit, nec aliquis ad eorum vsum habuit terras & ten̄ta ad valor̄ C.s. per annū, quod tunc indictamentū p̄dictum quo ad aliquam huiusmodi p̄sonā vel personas, suppositū per huiusmodi indictamentum esse vel fuisse inhabitant siue cōuersantem infra dict̄m com̄ Lancastrie, vacuū & nullius effectus existat. An. 33. H. 6. cap. 2.

Prores

Examined.

Indittesnt

Voide

Landes

Parcel

Seuered

§ All honours, castels, lordships, manours, lands, tenements, possessions, & hereditamēts, within this realme of Englande whiche at anye time sence the .xxviij. day of January, in the firste yere of the raigne of our said late soueraigne lord king Edward the .vi. were parcel of the possessions of the said duchy of Lancaster, or which were vnyted and annexed to the said Duchy by auctorite of parliamēt, letters patēts or otherwise, and whiche at any time sence the saide xxviij. day of Januarye haue ben geuen, graunted, alienated, bargained, solde, exchanged, or otherwise severed, from the said Duchy by our saide late soueraigne lorde kinge Edward the firt, or by oure saide soueraigne lady the Queene that now is, or by our said soueraigne lord & ladye the King and Quenes maiesty that now be, to or with any person or persons, and which said honours, castels, lordships, mannours, lands, tenements & hereditamēts, since such gifts, grantz, alienacions, bargaines, sales, exchaūges, or seueraunce thereof so made as is aforesaid, bene comen or retourned againe to the hands of our said late soueraigne lord king E. 6. or to the hands of our said soueraigne Lady the queene or to the handes of our said soueraign lord and Lady the king and Queene or to the handes of her maiestie, her heires and successoures in possession, reuercion, remainder or otherwise by attainder, eschete, forfeiture, purchase exchaunge, or otherwise. And whiche now bee or remaine in the handes of our saide soueraigne lorde and ladye the kinge and the Queenes maesties of any estate of inheritance shall from the time the same came & reverted again to the handes of oure saide late soueraigne lorde kyng Ed. the. vi. or to the hands of our said soueraign Lady the Queene, or to the handes of our saide soueraigne lord and lady the kinge & Queene, by auctority and force of this act bee vnited & annexed for euer vnto the said Duchy of Lancaster, & shal be adiudged, demed & taken for euer, for, and as parcelles and members of the said Duchy of Lancaster, and that al such, and those of the said manours lands, tenements and hereditaments which be lying within the county palantine of Lancaster, shalbe of the same nature, qualitie, kinde, and condicion to al intentes cōstructions and purposes, as others the auncient possessions of the said Duchy lying & beinge win the said county palantine of Lācaster be and ought to be, & al those and such of the said manors, lands, tenements & hereditamēts, which be lying out of the saide

Retorne

Remaine

Vnited

Parcel

the saide Countie Palantine of Lancaster shalbe of the same nature, qualitie, kind, and condicion to al intentes, constructions and purposes, as other auncient possessions of the said Duchy lying and being out of the county palantine of Lancaster bee and ought to be and shalbe i the letting, setting, or der rule surueye, receipte, and gouernance of the chaunceller, counsel, and officers of the said Duchy of Lăcaster for the time beig for euermore in like and the same maner and forme, to al intents and purposes as others the said auncient possessions belongyng to the saide Duchy, been, haue ben, or owen to be. And that all the saide honours, castels, lordshippes, manores landes, tenements, & hereditamentes vnited, and annexed, to the sayde Duchy of Lancaster, by auctorite and force of this acte, and all and singuler giftes, graunts leases, letters patents and writinges therof, or of anye parcel therof hereafter to be made by the king and Quenes highnesse, or by the heires and successours of her maiestye shall for euermore passe and bee made vnder such of the Seales of the sayde Duchie, as other the auncient possession of the saide Duchye, haue vsed to passe and be made, and not vnder any other seale or otherwise, and with the like and the same liuerye of season at tournementes, ceremonies, orders, & circumstaunces in the law, and in the same maner and forme, as other the auncient possessions of the said duchy. And the letters patents, charters and writings therof heretofore of aucient tyme made, haue vsed and oughte to be made & passed, and not other wise nor in anye other maner and forme any laiwe, estatut, vsage, or custome, to the contrarye thereof in anye wyse notwithstandinge. And bee it &c. that oure saide soueraigne Lord and Lady the king and Queene that now beene and the heires and successours of her maiestie may from tyme to tyme here after at theire liberties and plesures, by theire graces letters patentes to be sealed with the greate Seale of Englande, vnite annere, limitte, assigne, & appoint anye other their honours castelles, Lordshipes, manours, landes, tenements, and hereditamentes, lying and being within this their sayde realme of Englande, vnto their sayde Duchye of Lancaster, for the further augmentacion, honor and estate of the saide Duchy at theire wills and plesures. And that all and euery such annexyng, limitting, assignement, and appointment made or to bee made by oure sayde soueraigne Lorde and Ladye the Kinge and Queene, or by the heires and successours of our sayde soueraigne Ladye the Queene, of anye theire honours, castels, lordships, manours, lands, tenements, and hereditaments vnto the said Duchye of Lancaster, by any theire saide letters patētes, vnder the great Seale of Englād shalbee as good and auailable as if it were done by auctority of parliament. And that all suche honoures, castelles, lordshippes, manours, lands, tenementes, and hereditaments, lying, and beinge within the saide countye Palantine of Lancaster, which shall happen to bee vnited and annexed to the sayde Duchye by force of anye suche letters patentes that from the teste of the said letters patents, within the order suruey, rule, gouernaunce iurisdiction, setting and letting of the sayde Duchye of Lancaster, for the time beeinge as other the possessions of the sayde Duchye, lyinge and beeinge within the sayd countye palantine of Lancaster, haue vsed and owen to bee. And that all other honours castelles, lordships, mannours, landes, tenementes and hereditas-

Out
Surueye
Officers
Writting
Seale
Orders
Lres pat.
Unite
Annexing
Greate seale
United

hereditaments, lying and being out of the ſaid countye palantine of Lancaſter, which ſhal happen to bee vnited & annexed to the ſaid duchie by force of any ſuch letters patentes, ſhall be frō the teſte of the ſaid letters patentz wᵗ in the order, ſuruey, rule, gouernance iuriſdiction, letting & ſetting of ẏ ſaid Duchy of Lancaſter, as others ẏ poſſeſſions of the ſaid Duchy of Lancaſter, lying and beinge, oute of the ſaide countie palantine of Lancaſter, haue vſed & owne to bee. Sauing to all & euerie perſon or ẏſons, bodies politike & corporate their heirs, ſucceſſours, aſſignes & to the heires ſucceſſors, & aſſignes of euery of them al ſuch ryght, title, intereſt, entries, condicions, occupations, poſſeſſion, leaſe and leaſes, fees, annuites, offices, rētes, ſeruices commons, profits, commoditiez, eaſements, actions, ſuites, demands thinge & things, whatſoeuer whiche they or any of them ſhould might or ought to haue had into or out of any of the premiſſes before the making of this acte in like, and in the ſame maner, forme, & condicion to al intentes conſtructiōz & purpoſes, as if this act had neuer bē had or made, any thing in this act to ẏ contrary in any wiſe notwᵗſtanding. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. that this act or any thing or things therein cōteined ſhal not in any wiſe extende to enhable or geeue any libertie to oure ſaide ſoueraigne lord & lady the kinge & queene, nor to the heires & ſucceſſors of our ſaid ſoueraigne ladye ẏ queene to vnite & annexe to the ſaide Duchye of Lancaſter, by their letters patents any honors, caſtelz, lordſhips, manerz lands, tenements or hereditamentes, being any part or pcel of ẏ auncīt heritaunce of ẏ crowne, or of the principalitie of Wales nor of the Duchy of Cornewal, or of ẏ Earldome of Cheſter, of any their honors, caſtels lorde-

United

Hauinge

Ryght

United.

Crowne. Wales. Duchi of Cornewall Erledome Cheſter.

ſhips, manours, lands, tenements, or hereditaments, ſet, lying or being wᵗin ẏ counties of Cheſter & Flint, or either of them, nor to geeue annexe, or aſſigne to the ſaid duchy of Lācaſter, any honors, caſtelz, lordſhips, maners lands, tenements or hereditamentes, exceeding & amountinge in the whole aboue the yerely valu of two thouſād pound, any clauſe article or thinge in this act reherſed, cōteined or ſpecified to the contrary therof in any wiſe not wᵗſtanding. An. 2. & 3. Ẏ. & M. ca. 20. 2. My. M.

6 ¶ An. 37. H. 8. ca. 16. An act is made for ẏ annexing of certain lands to the Duchy of Lancaſter.

Se Armor. 8
Caſtels. 5
Certificat. 1
Cheſter. 4. 6
Clerke of the ſignet. 1
Courts. 2. 3
Coſtos rotulorum. 2
Det to the king. 6.
Drapery. 63.
Eſchetours. 11
Execucion. 3
Exigent. 5. 7.
Fines. 10.
Franchiſes. 20. 21
Furſt fruits. 10.
Hauens. 1
Honors. 3
Iurrours. 19
Iuſtice of aſſiſe. 11
Iuſtice of peace. 8.
Lancaſter. 6
Liueriez of companies & reteiners. 9.
Monaſteries. 13.
Patents. 14. 15
Reſidens. 5.
Riots. 5. 6
Sewers. 8
Wales. 28
Wardes. 24. 25
Weights. 19

¶ *Laſt of Herring.*

Se Fiſhe. 3. Weightes. 8

¶ *Latitat.*

Se Proces. 11.

¶ *Laton.*

Se Braſſe in all.

¶ *Launceſton.*

Se Sanctuaries. 4.

¶ *Lawes eccleſiaſtical.*

Se Spiritual lawes in all.

¶ *Leagues.*

Se Breakers of Trewes in all. leagues in all.

¶ *Leaſes.*

¶ *Leases.*

Person Unable

Anno 28. H. 8. ca. 11. It was enacted that no lease made by spiritual persons to any lay person, of any personage or vicarage or other spiritual promotion, seruinge as is declared in the act shalbe voide by resignacion or other auoidance of the benefice, by the onely acte of the lessoure, but that the lessee and his executors shal enioy ẏ

vi. yeres

terme for sixe yeares if the lessours do so long liue & the lessee do so long

Distres Det

continue, and the successour may distraine for the rent, or haue an action of det, and al other aduantages as the lessour might. And the lessour die, the lessee to holde to thende of the yere, wherein he is then entred if the leas so long continue paying the rents &c. and the successor within a monethes warning to haue the mansion house, and glebe land not sown, deductinge of the rent to the value. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 11. This acte is repealed by 1 & 2. P. & M. as appeareth here folowing.

Endented.

¶ All leases hereafter to be made of any maners, landes, tenementes, or other hereditaments by wryting indented vnder seal for terme of yeres or for terme of life by any person or persons being of ful age of xxi. yeres

xxi. yeres. Inherit.

hauing any estate of enheritance either in fee simple, or in fee taile, in their owne righte, or in the righte of

Churches wiues

their churches or wiues, or iointly with their wiues, of any estate of inheritaunce made before the couerture or after, shalbe good and effectual in

Good

the lawe against the lessourz, their wiues, heirs, successours, and euerye of them accordinge to suche estate as is comprised and specified in euerye suche indenture of lease, in like maner and fourme, as the same should haue bene if the lessors therof, & euery of thē, at the time of the makinge of such leases, had bene lawefully seised of the same landes, tenementes & hereditaments, comprised in such indenture of good, perfect & pure estate of fee simple thereof to theire owne onely vses. Prouided alway that this acte or any thinge therein contained, shal not extende to anye leases to bee made of any maners, landes, tenements or hereditaments, beinge in ẏ

Handes Fermors.

handes of any fermer or fermers, by vertue of anye olde lease, vnlesse the same olde lease be expired, surrendred or ended within one yeare nexte after the makinge of the saide newe lease, nor shal extende to any graunt to be made of anye reuersion of anye maners, landes, tenements, or hereditaments, nor to anye lease of anye maners, lands, tenements or hereditaments, whiche haue not most commonly bene letten to ferme or occupied by the fermours thereof by the space of xx. yerez nexte before such lease therof made, nor to anye lease to bee made without impechement of walt, nor to any leas to be made aboue the number of xxi. yeares or iij. liues at ẏ moste from the daye of the makinge therof, And that vppon euerye suche leas there be reserued yerely during the same leas, due and payable to the lessours, their heires and successours to whome the same landz should haue comen after the deaths of the lessors if no such leas had ben thereof made, and to whome the reuersion thereof shal appartaine accordinge to theire estates, & interests so muche yearelye ferme or rent, or more, as hath bene most accustomably yelded or paid for the mannours, landes, tenements, & hereditaments so to be letten within twenty yeares nexte before such lease thereof made, and that euery such yonne and personnes, to whome the reuersion of such manours, lands, tenements or hereditamentes so to bee

Expired Surrendzt Ended

1. yere

Grant

Not let

20. yeres

Walt

xxi. yeres. iii. liues

Reserued

Yerely rent

Remedy

letten, shal appertaine, as is afore said after the deaths of such lessor or their heires, shal and may haue such like remedy and auantage to al intentes & purposes against the lessees thereof, theire executors and assignes, as the same lessor should or might haue had against the same lesses. So that if the lessour were seised of any especiall estate taile of the same hereditamentz at the time of such lease, that the issue or heire of ỳ especial estate, shal haue the reuersion, rents and seruices reserued vpō such lease, after the death of the said lessour, as the lessour himself might or ought to haue had if he had lined. Prouided alwaye that the wife be made partye to euerye suche lease which after shalbe made by her husbande of any maners, landes, tenements, or hereditamentz beinge ỳ inheritaunce of the wife, & that euery such lease be made, by indenture in ỳ name of the husbande & his wife, and she to seale the same. And ỳ the ferme ad rent be reserued to the husband, & to the wife, & to the heirs of the wife according to her estate of inheritāce in the same, & ỳ the husband shal not in any wise alien, discharge, grant or geue away the same rent reserued or any parte thereof longer duringe the couerture without it be by fine leuied by the said husband and wife: But ỳ the same rent shal remaine, discend, reuert or come after the death of such husband, vnto such person or personz and their heires in suche maner and sorte, as the landes so leased shoulde haue don if no suche lease had thereof bene made. Prouided also, that this act extend not to geue any liberty or power to any person or personnes to take any mo fermez leasez or takingz of any maners, landes tenements or hereditamēts, than he or they should or might lawefully haue done before the making of this act, nor extend to geue any libertie or power to any p- Person &c.
sō or vicar of any church or vicarage for to make any lease or graunt of any their mesuages, lands, tenemēts, tythes, profits, or vicarages hereditaments belonging to theire churches, otherwise or in any other maner, thā they should or might haue done before the making of this act, any thing conteined in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. And further more be it &c. that al leases at any time within the space of three yeares next before 3 yeres
the twelfe day of Aprill in ỳ xxvi. yere of oure soueraigne Lorde the kinges reigne, made by writinge endented Indented
vnder seale by any person or persons of ful age, of whole memory not vnlawfully coacted, nor beinge couerte baron for terme of yeres of any maners, landes, tenements, or other hereditaments, wherof the lessor or lessors were seised of any estate of inheritance, of and in the same to their owne onely vse at ỳ time of makinge any such lease thereof and wherof the Inheritāce
lesses, their executors or assignes be nowe in possession by vertue of the Possession
same lease, & no cause of reētre or for- Good
faiture thereof had or made, shallbee good & effectual in the lawe, against the lessours their heirs & successours, & the heires and successours of euery of them according to the couenaunts articles and agreements specified in euery such indenture of lease. So alwaies there be reserued and yerelye Reserued
payable during the same lease, to the said lessours their heirs or successors, or to such other as should or ought to haue had the same maners, landes, tenements, or hereditaments so leased after the decease of such lessours, Rent
in case no such lease had therof beene made, as much yerely rent for ỳ same as was at any time therof yelden or

paide

Lyn 20. yeares.

paide within xx. yeres next before the making of any such lease, or els such leases to be of no other force ne effect then they were before the making of this present act. And moreouer for certeine consideracions, be it et. that no

Fine Feoffemēt. Act

fine feoffement or other acte or actes hereafter to be made suffered or done

Husband.

by the husbande onely of any manors lands, tenements or hereditaments, being the inheritance or freeholde of his wife, duringe the couerture betwene them, shall in any wise bee or

wife

make any discontinuance thereof, or

Discont

be preiudicial or hurtful to the sayde wife or to her heirs, or to such as shal haue right title or interest to ỳ same by ỳ death of such wife or wiues. But that the same wife & her heires & such other to whome suche right shal appartaine after her decease shal & may then lawfully enter into al such ma-

Entre

nours, lands, tenements and hereditaments, according to their right and titles therein, any such fine feoffemēt or other act to the contrary notwithstanding, fines leuied by the husbāde & wife, whereunto the saide wife ys party & privy onely except. Prouided furthermore that this clause or acte extend not to geue any liberty to any

Auoide Leases

such wife or to her heirs, for to auoide any lease hereafter to be made of any the inheritance of the wife by her husband & her for terme of xxi. yeares or vnder, or anye her inheritaunce, for terme of three liues at the vttermost whereupon as muche perely rent or more is or shalbe reserued, and yerely payable during the same lease, as

Rent reserued

was at any time therefore yelden or payde within twenty yeres nexte before the making of any such lease according to the tenour of this present act any thing therin contained to ỳ contrary notwithstanding. Prouided al so ỳ this act extend not to make goode anye lease or leases heretofore made by any ecclesiastical person or persons by their couent or comon seal whiche be made voide or taken away by auctoritie of parliamēt heretofore made nor extend to make good any lease or leases, heretofore made by any ecclesiastical person or persons nowe being attainted of treason vnder their couent seale or otherwise, or by anye other person or persons nowe beinge attainted of treason by acte of parliament or otherwise But that al & singuler such lease & leases and euery of them nowe made, or hereafter to bee made shalbee of suche like effecte and strēgth in the lawe & none other, as they and euery of them were before the making of this act, any thing before mencioned in this act to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 28.

Lease

Couent Cōon seale

Ecclesiasticall pson

Attainted

Force

3 ¶ As much of the same act (s. of anno 28. H. 8. ca. 11. which is before 1.) as doth concerne the making goode of ỳ saide leases, ne any clause sentence, prouision or article therin cōtained, shall extēd to be construed, or adiudged to extend to any lease that shal be made by any person, vicar, or any other hauing any spiritual promotion, after ỳ feast of the Purificatiō of our Lady nert comminge. An. primo & secundo P & M. ca. 17.

4 ¶ And for that long and vnreasonable leases made by Colledges, Deanes, and Chapters, Parsons, Vicars and other hauing spiritual promotions, be the chiefest causes of the Dilapidations, and the decaye of al spirituall lyuinges and hospitalitie, and ỳ vtter impouerishing of al succes-

Persons Prebendes

ss Incumbentes in the same: be it enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid, ỳ from hence-

Grauntes Feoffemẽts

henceforth al leases, gifts, graunts, feoffements, conueyances, or estates to bee made, had, done, or suffered by any maister and felowes of any College, Deane and Chapter of any Cathedral or collegiat churche, maister, or Gardian of any hospitall, Parson Vicar, or any other hauing any spiritual or ecclesiastical liuinge, or anye houses, landes, tithes, tenements, or other hereditaments, being any parcel of the possessions of any such colledge, cathedral churche, chapter, hospital, Parsonage, vicarage, or other spiritual promotion, or any waies appertaining or belonging to the same or of any of them, to any personne or personnes, bodies politike or corporate (other then for the terme of one and twenty yeres, or three liues, frõ the time as any such leas or graunte shalbe made or graunted, whereupõ thaccustomed yearelye rent or more, shalbe reserued and payable yearely during the said terme) shalbe vtterly void and of none effect, to al intentes constructions and purposes: any law custome or vsage to the contrary any ways notwithstandinge.

xxi yeres vnlpues.

Accustomed rent

Voide

Prouided neuertheless, and bee it enacted by thauctorite aforsaide, that this act, nor any thing therin contained, shalbee taken, or construed, to make good any leas, or other graunt to be made by anye suche colledge or collegiate churche, within either of both the vniuersities of Orforde and Cambridge, or els where within the realme of England, for more yeares then are limited by the priuate statutes of the same colledge.

Colledge Vniuersity Ordinance.

Prouided alwayes, that this act shal not extend to any leas hereafter to be made vpõ surrender of any leas heretofore made, or by reason of anye couenant or condicion contained in any leas heretofore made, and nowe cõtinuinge, so that the lease to be made do not containe more yeares the the residue of the yeares of the former leas now continuinge shalbee at the time of such leas hereafter to be made nor any lesse rent then is reserued in the said former leas 13. Eliz. capit. 10. See 14. El. ca. 11. after 7.

Surrender Couenant.

Rent

5 Be it enacted by the auctority of this present parliament, that no leas after the fiftene day of May nexte following the beginning of this parliament, to be made of anye benefice or ecclesiastical promotion with cure, or any parte thereof, and not being impropried, shal endure any longer the while the lessoure shalbe ordinarilye resident, and seruing the cure of such benefice, without absence aboue fower score dayes in any one yere, but that euery such leas, so soone as it, or any parte therof, shal come to any possession or vse aboue forbidden, or immediatly vpon such absence, shal cease & be void, & the incumbent so offending shal for ỳ same lose one yeres pfite of hȝ said benefice to be distributed by ỳ ordinary amõg ỳ pore of ỳ parish: & ỳ al charginges of such benefices with cure, hereafter with anye pencion, or with any profite out of the same to be yelded or taken, hereafter to be made other then rents to be reserued vpon leases hereafter to be made, according to the meaning of this acte, shalbe vterly voide.

Leas

with cure Not impro-pried

Residente 80 dayes.

Voide.

Ordinary Poore.

Grantes Pencions

Voide

Prouided that euery person by the lawes of this realme alowed to haue two benefices, may demise the one of them, vpon whiche he shal not be most ordinarily resident, to his curate onelye that shall there serue the cure for him: but such lease shall endure no longer, then during such curats residence without absence aboue fowerty dayes in any one yere. This act to continue to the end of the nexte

ii benefices Demise Curate

Residence 40. dayes

par-

parliament. 13. El. ca. 20. And 14. El. ca. 20. this statut is continued vntil ỳ ende of the next parliament.

6 ¶ Prouided also & be it enacted, ỳ these wordes so soone as it, or anye part thereof, shal come to any possession or vse aboue forbidden or) which wordes are conteined in the said statut made in the said thirteenth yeare ca. 20. before 5. touching leases of benefices, and other ecclesiastical liuings with cure, shal not be reuiued by this act, but remaine discontinued, & shall from henceforth be omitted out of ỳ said act, any thing in the said act or in this act to the contrary notwithstãding.

¶ And where sundry euill disposed persons haue defrauded ỳ true meaning of the said last mencioned statut made in the said xiij. yere, by bonds & couenants of suffering other persons to enioy ecclesiastical liuinges, & the fruits thereof, for that such bondes & couenaunts are not in lawe taken to be leases, although in deede theye amount to as much: be it therfore enacted that al bonds, contractes, promises & couenantz hereafter to be made for suffering or permitting any person to enioye any benefice or ecclesiastical promocion with cure, or to take profites or fruites therof, other then suche bondes & couenants as shallbee made for assurance of any lease herefore made, shalbe to al intents and purposes adiudged of such force and validitie, & not otherwise, as leases by the same persons made of such benefices & ecclesiastical promocions with cure.

Woundes Couenants Obligaciõ Contract Suffering.

Ecclesiastical liuing

And be it further declared & enacted that al leases, bondes, promises, & couenants of & concerning benefices & ecclesiastical liuingz with cure to be made by any curate, shalbee of no other nor better force, validitie or continuance, then if the same hathe beene made by the beneficed person himself that dimised, or shall dimise the same to any such curate. An. 14. El. ca. 11.

Curate

7 ¶ And wher in one other act made in the said thirteenth yere, entituled, An act against fraudulent gifz, to the intent to defeate dilapidations of ecclesiasticall liuings, & for leases to be graunted by collegiat churches (An. 13. Eliz. cap. 10. before 4.) there is one braunch to auoid certaine leasez to be made by maisters and fellows of colledges, deanes and chapters of cathedral or collegiat churches, maisters, or gardianz of any hospital, or by any Parson, Vicar, or any other hauinge any spiritual or ecclesiastical liuing: be it enacted, that ỳ said braunch, nor any thing therin contained, shal not extend to any graunte, assurance, or lease of any houses belonging to any the persons or bodies politike or corporate aforsaide, nor to any grounds to such houses appartayninge whiche houses be situate in any city, borough towne corporate or market towne or the suburbs of any of them, but that al such houses and grounde may be graunted, dimised and assured, as by the lawes of this realme, & the seueral statutes of the saide colledges, cathedral churches and hospitals, they lawfully might haue bene before the making of the said statute, or lawfullye might be, if the said statut were not, so alway that such house be not ỳ capitall or dwelling house, vsed for ỳ habitacion of the persons aboue said, nor haue grounde to the same belonging aboue the quantitie of tenne acres, any thing in the said act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alway & be it enacted, that no lease shal be permitted to be made by force of this act in reuersion, nor without reseruing the accustomed yerely rente at the least, nor without chargynge ỳ

Colleges Cathedrall churches

Graunt Houses Citie Borough Towne corporate Market towne.

Capitall house.

10. acres

Lease Reuersion Old rent

Reparatiõ 40. yeres

lesse with the reparacions, nor for lõger terme then xl. yeres at the most, nor any houses shalbe permitted to be alienes, vnlesse that in recompence therof, there shalbe afore with or presently after suche alienacion, goode, lawful & sufficient assurance made in fee simple absolutely to suche colledges, houses, bodies politike or corporate, & their successours, of landes of as good value, & of as greate yerely value at the least, as so shalbe alienes any statute to the contrary notwithstãding. An. 14. El. ca. 11.

Alienes

Purchase asmuch

De Aliens 6.	13.
Auowson 1.	Officers 9.
Clerk of the signet 1.	Patents 12.14.15.
Courts 1.2.	Plaies and games 2.
Conditions 1.2.	Recoueries 2.4.
Dedes and writinges 2.	Residents 2.
Drapery 32.56.	Search &c. 1.
Eschetors 4.6.9.	Shreepe 2.
10.15.	Shirife 2.5.7.13.
Fraudulẽt giftes 1.	Somerset 1.
Fugitiues 1.2.	Windale 3.
First frutes and tenthes 2.10.	Tithes 9.
Hundredes 1.	Vacations of Bishops 3.
Husbandry 5.	Vses 4.
Ile of wight 1.	Wardes 6.24.
Monasteries 9.11.	Wast 3.9.

¶ *Leade.*

De Wralle. 3.	Staple 31.
Husbandry 7.	Weights 8.
Laborers 35.38.	Woolles. 17.22.26

¶ *Lee.*

London

FOrasmuch as it is perceiued by many graue & wise men, aswell of the citie of London as of the countrey, ỳ it were very commodious & profitable both for the citie & the countrey, ỳ ỳ riuer of Lee otherwise called ware Riuer, mighte be brought within the land, to the North part of the said citie of London, the same to be cut out of the said riuer, in the moste aptest & meetest place of the said riuer of Lee to haue from thence the leading and passage of the saide water, throughe such a conuenient & meet cut, as may serue for the nauigation of barges & other vessels, for the cariage & conueyinge aswell of all marchandises, corne, & victuals, as other necessaries from the towne of Ware & all other places neare the saide riuer, vnto the said citie of London, & from the saide citie, to the said places, and the towne of Ware, and also for Tilt boats and Wherries, for conueying of ỳ quenes subiects to and fro, to their great ease and commoditie. In consideracion of the premisses, and of diuers sundrye commodious, profitable and beneficial causes, which are like to ensue to the body of this common wealth, & so incidently to many particuler persons Be it enacted by the Quenes most excellent maiestie, withe the assent of ỳ lords spiritual and temporal, and the commons in this present parliament assembled, and by thauctoritie of the same, that it shalbe lawful to the lord Maior, comminaltie, and citizens of ỳ citie of London, and their successours at any time or times hereafter, to beginne and continue the laying out of such conuenient limites of grounde, for the making of the trenche for the said riuer, at such breadth, as to them, and theire deputies, and workemen, shalbe seme conuenient and mete for the same, and in that place that they shal find to be most apt & meete for ỳ purpose, to haue, take & vse for ỳ purpose aboue saide, such & so much ground during, & by al the length as the said newe Chanel, cut or riuer shal passe as shalbe requisite for the conueying of the said water, and also fiftye or lx. foote in breadth on eche side of the said riuer, by al the length of the same: so alwaye

London

Take Ground

Passe.

60 foote Eche side

alwaye that they do not in anye one place, take in bredth both in Channel and in grounde on bothe the sides of the water, aboue the bredth of eighte scoze foote in al, whiche conuenient bredthe of grounde on bothe sides, is thought needeful to be hadde: foz the grou̇d & soil of necessitie must be occupied on both sides of the said riuer, aswel foz the laying of the earth ẏ shall be cast out of the said trench, to serue in the lower groundes, & especiallye nere the said riuer, to make substanciał bankes foz the preseruacion & keping of the countrey from inundacions, when the fludes shal arise, as also foz way to pas with Tronkes & Cartes, which must carrye away the grauel & other earthe, in very greate quantity from the hills, whereas the cut must be very depe, to suche places as shalbe conuenient to help to make vp the said bankes, & otherwise to bestow the same: and also foz ẏ when it shal please god that the same shalbee brought to passe & ful effect, ẏ ẏ whole ground on both sides of the said riuer may lye in one leuill from the said citty of London, to that place where the said riuer oz trench shal haue his beginninge oute of the manne riuer of Lee, and to the ende also, that in all places within that limit & distance, al people may with great ease & commoditie go in & out of their Tiltboates & other vessels whatsoeuer without perił, & so walke by foote, as longe as it shal please them, & also ẏ the Bargemen may vppon the same ground wȳout offending any other, drawe their vessels from place to place alongst ẏ same, as of like they shalbe driuen to do against the streame, being loden.

And be it enacted that ẏ said Maioz, comminalty & citizens, & their successoꝛs foz euer, shal haue ẏ said ground alongst al the said whole lengthe, foz such composicion, as theyr shal make with the lozdes, owners and occupyers of the soil and grounde.

Prouided alwaies & be it enacted ẏ if in ẏ newe cutte, there happen anye breaches inundacion, oz hurtes, the Maioz & citizens of London shal stop the breaches at their owne charges, & so maintain them from time to time.

And be it also enacted, that the said lozd Maioz, comminalty, & citizens, shal haue the whole iurisdiction, conseruacy, rule, & gouernement, aswell of the said newecut, riuer, & grounde of eche side, as also ẏ totalty of ẏ fishe & fishing of the same & pfits of ẏ said ground, soil & water, to them & their successoꝛs foz euer, & also shall haue auctozitie to punish aswel al such trāsgressoꝛs as shal offend in ẏ breaking of such good ozder as shalbe herafter made, foz suche of the Quenes maiesties subiects as shal haue occasion to trauaile & passe by the saide newe cut riuer, as also euery other person and psons which shal breake such good & holsome rules & ozders as shalbe puided & ordeined foz ẏ preseruacō, keping & maintaining of the saide riuer & euery part thereof.

And further be it enacted ẏ ẏ shirifs & iustices of ẏ peas, & such other as it shal please ẏ lozd Chauncelloz, oz lozd Keper of ẏ great seal to put in comission foz ẏ same, aswell of Middlesex, Essex as of Hartfordshire, oz ẏ moze pt of thē, by their discrecōs, shal at ẏ costs & charges of ẏ countrey after ẏ ẏ said newe cut shalbe made & finished, cause the same from such place where as the saide newe cut shal begin, vnto ẏ towne of Ware alōgst ẏ said riuer, to be sufficiently clensed of al the shelfs & shalowes, & to bring ẏ same to a conuenient depth in al places, foz ẏ passages of bargez tiltboatz & other vessels, in as good & conuenient depth all

Depth. the

Kyuer Bankes Inundations

Leuill

Tiltboates

Corporacō Owners

Bankes Repaire

Gouernmt

Fishe

Punish

Ozders

Shirifs Iust. of p. L. chancelor oz keper

Comission

County

Clensy

the way of the same, as shalbe made and continued in the aforsaide newe riuer by the maire, comminaltie and citizens of the saide citie of London, & so to continue, the same from time to time, vpon the paines therefore to be limited, & leuied by the discrecions of the said commissioners, or the more parte of them. And also that al other buildings & obstacles, standing in or vpon the said riuer, whiche maye bee founde impeachementes or lettes to this good worke may be remoued & taken awaie to the end that this may be a goode & perfite worke, & by the grace of God to such good effecte and commoditie, as is hoped & looked for.

Buyldinge Taken away

Prouided alway & be it enacted that this act shal not extend to take away any building, lock, or obstacle, which by the said commissioners, or ỹ more parte of them, shalbe thought not to hinder the passage of Boates or vessels by & through the said riuer.

Boates

And bee it further enacted, that the maior, comminaltie, and citizens of London, shall make & maintaine at their costes and charges such sufficient hedges & fences, as shalbe requisite betwene the grounds so by them to be taken to the vse aboue saide, and the grounds of other owners, & also conuenient bridges & waies, for the passage of the Quenes subiects, and their cariages.

Hedges Fences Bridges

Prouided alwaies, and be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaid that the lorde Chauncellour, or lord keeper of the great seale of England, for the time being, shall and may by hys discrecion and at the request of ỹ said Lord maior, Comminaltie and citizẽs for the time being, appointe & authorize by commission vnder the greate seale of England fifteene commissioners, whereof fower to be of the said citie of London, & the other twelue to bee of the counties adioininge to the said riuer of Lee, by fower of euerye of the shires of Essex, Middlesex, and Hartfordshire, & euerye of the sayde twelue, hauing landes, tenementes or hereditamentes of the clere yerelye value of fowertye markes in the same shieres, or some of them, and not beyng Citizens of London, vsing the trade of marchandize, whiche fifteene Commissioners, or the more number of them, shal haue ful power and lawful auctoritie to treate agree and compounde with suche numbers of the freeholders, and inhabitantes of the said counties, as to theire discrecions shal seme meete and conuenient, for the scouringe clensinge, repairinge and keping of the said riuer of Lee, from suche place where as ỹ saide newe riuer or cut shal haue the beginninge, vnto the saide towne of Ware, in such sort, as that the same may be nauigable for boates, barges and other vessels.

16. cõmiss.

40. marks land

Agree Freeholders

Scouring

And further be it enacted that vntill or before suche order or meanes be deuised and agreed vpon by the saide commissioners, and the said commission returned into the highe court of Chauncery, it shal not bee lawefull to the sayde lorde Maior, citizens and comminaltie, to put the sayd digging trenching or newe cutting of the said riuer in execucion, nor to cut or take in any ground by force of this statut: any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

Cõmissioners Order Certifie

Not begin

¶ And be it further enacted, that the Maire, citizens, and comminaltie of London, shall not by vertue of thys acte, take any mans grounde, vntill they haue compounded with the owners of the same grounde, and shall within tenne yeres next after thende of the session of this Parliament, cut and finish the same.

Take no ground Cõpounded

10. yeres

Pro-

Prouided allways and be it enacted, that all the Queenes subiectes, their boates and vessels, shal haue free passage throughe the said Riuer, aswell the newe cutte, the olde riuer, without interruption or molestation, by reason of, or for hys or their passage, as in other common riuers and waters they lawfully maye do.

Prouided alway, that thys law shal not extende to make the saide ryuer to be clensed, otherwise then any persons be or shalbe compellable by the lawe, or by the statute of Sewers, to clense the same.

Sewers

Prouided also, and be it enacted, that if any person shall refuse to be reasonably compounded with, for groūde to be taken in for the said newe cutt and bankes, then the saide.xvi. commissioners, or the more parte of thē, shall appointe and determine the cōpositiō and bargain betwen both the parties, and the satisfaction for suche grounde, and all ways, bridges, and other things to the same perteining.

Refuse Cōpositō

Prouided alwaye, and be it further enacted, that if the said newe cut, shal bee the meane and occasion that any milles beneathe or aboue the beginninge of the said newe cut, shalbe by vertue of this act destroyed, or the pfit therof decayed by want of water, then the sayde Lorde Maior, comminaltie, and Citizens of London, shall yelde and paye to the owners of such milles so decayed, and to suche persons as shal haue anye detriment or losse by suche decaye, suche reasonable recompence in moneye, or yerely rente, or otherwise, as the saide.xvi. Commissioners, or other xvi. Commissioners in like fourm to be chosen and auctorized, or any.vi. of thē, shall determine & appointe. And that suche owners, theire heires and assignes, shall haue suche reasonable remedye by action of det, or distresse, or otherwise, to recouer, haue, and obtaine ỹ said recompence, as the Lord Chancelloure, or Lord keeper of the greate Seale of Englande, for the tyme beyng, together with the sayde xvi. cōmissioners, or with any.vi. of them, shal appoint: anye thinge in thys act to the contrarie notwithstandinge. Anno.13. Eliz. cap.18.

Milles destroyed

Pay

Rent

Remedy

¶ *Legacies.*

Se Mortuaries.1. Tithes.7.
Probate of testamts.3. Wills in all.

¶ *Leepe yeare.*

Se Dayes in banke.4. Mortuaries.1

¶ *Leete.*

PRimes nous, vo⁹ dirres per le serement que nous aues fait, si toutes les iurs queux denoient suit a cest court sont venus, si come venir duissent, & queux ne sont mye. Et si touts les chiefes pleges sount venus ou lour dozens, & queux ne sont mye. Et si touts les douzens sont en lassise nostre seigniour le Roye, & queux ne sont mye, & que les rescreits. Et sil eit nul des villains le sr̄ fuitife ailourz manant que en les demesnez le roy, & de ceux que sōt deins les demesnes le Roy, & que ne ount my este vn an & vn iour. Sil eit nul des villeins le sr̄ ait' en frāk pledge q̄ en cē court. Des customes & seruices dues a cest court sustreits, conīt & p q̄, & en tēps d q̄l bailife. Des purpresture faits en terres, boyes, & en ewes a nusaunce. Des mures meains, fossis & hais leues ou abatus a nusance. Des boūds sustreits & empts Des boyes & sents amenus ou estoppez. Des ews destornes ou estoppes, ou amenusez hors d lour droit cours. Des brusours des meason & de loure receitors. De comen larron & de lour receitors. Des petits larrōs, cōe vs owes, gelins, ou garbes. Des larōs q̄r sachent draps

Pledges Dozins

Villeins

Seruices

Purpzest

Nusance
Waies
Waters
Bondes

Houskeepers

Accessories
Theues

per

Hue Blodshed Eleape Affray Rape

Money Treasure Assay of bred Measures. & weights

Tauern Sicapers

Currioure Drapers.

Sanctuary

Jmpsil.

Doues

per mie fenestres & pareis. De ceux queux vsont en messages vs larrōz. Des hues leues & nient pursues. De sanke espandu, & de fray fait. De eschape de laron ou de felone. Des vtlages repaires sans garrant le roy. De rape & feme que nest my present deuant le coroner. De tonū des denz & tausecourz de la money. De treasour trone. De assise de pain & de seruoyse enfreint. De faux measures, come de buschels, galons, berges, aunes. Des fauces balāces & pois. De ceux queux ount double measure, & achatent per le greinder measure, & vendent per le meinū. De ceux queux assiduelmēt hauntent tauernes, & home ne soite dont ceo vient. De ceux queux dormīt les ioures, & voillent les nuits, & mēgent bien & beuent & riens nont. Des dubbors des draps, & currioure des quires aillours que en villes marchaunts. De ceux queux fuent en cemeritie ou esglise, & puis sennont sās faire que appent. Des gents empzisones, & puis lelles sans garraunty. De ceux queux pernent columbez en vuer per lacs ou per engins. Et de tout ceo vous nous ferres assauoir p le serement que vous nous aues fait &c. Stat de visu franciplegij edit. an. 28. E. 2.

De Apparell. 5.
Apprentice. 2.
Artificers. 3.
County. 1.
Cozdiners. 22.
Crosselowes. 2.
Crowes. 1.
Fish. 16.
Hats. 7.
Hye wayes. 4.
Hunters & hunting. 1.
Justers. 1.
Residence. 2.
Riots. 9.

¶ Lether.

De Cozdiners. 12. 15. 17. 21. 22. 23.
Custome &c. 2.
Lete. 1.
Marchāts. 48. 49.
Staple. 32.
Mares. 33.
Weights. 8.
Woll. 7. 11. 14. 17.

¶ Letters of marke.

De Breakers of leagues. 2.
Denmark. 2.
Marchants. 13.
Wales. 19.

¶ Letters patents.

De Alien. 4.
Cales. 2.
Courts. 1. 2.
Fraunce & frenchemen. 2.
Mortmain. 4.
Patents in all.

¶ Lybell.

A Quele heure la copy de la libell est grauntable per la ley que il soit graunte & liuere a la party sauns ascun difficulty. Anno. 2. H. 2. cap. 3.

De Indicault. 1.
Tythes. 10.

¶ Libertate probanda.

De villenage. 1.

¶ Liberties.

De Franchises & liberties in all.

¶ Licenses.

De Aliens. 3.
Apparel. 5.
Appropriation. 1.
Butter & chese. 2.
Capteins. 4.
Cozdiners. 17.
Cozne. 3. 7.
Crosselowes. 2.
Custome. 10. 13.
Egyptian. 2.
Eschaunge. 8.
Forstallers. 5.
Horses. 2. 3. 8.
Husbandry. 4. 5.
Ireland. 6.
Labozers. 38.
Monasteries. 7.
Mortmain. 7.
Parliament. 17.
Pedlers & Tinkers. 1.
Pewterers. 3.
Playes & games. 2. 3.
Prouision. 10. 11.
Residence. 2.
Shippes. 9. 13.
Staple. 6. 31. 37.
Tenure. 10.
Vacabonds. 5. 7. 8.
Victailers. 13.
Wines. 17.
Wood. 8.
Wolles. 18. 24. 26.

¶ Litchefielde.

An. 33. H. 8. capitulo. 20. an acte is made confirminge the authoritie of the Deane and Chapter of Lichfield in makynge leases, graunts, and other writtinges.

¶ Limis

¶ *Limitation.*

Writte

DE narratione discensus in breui de recto ab antecessore, a tempoꝝ H. regis senioris An. & die prouisum est quod de cetero nō fiat mentio de tam lōginquo tempore, sed a tempore H. Regis aui nostri, & locum habeat ista prouisio ad Pentecostem, anno regni domini regis nunc. 21. & nō antea, & breuia prius impetrata procedant. Breuia mortis antecessoris de natiuis, & de ingressu non excedant vltimum redditum domini Regis Johannis de Hiberñ in Angliam, & locum habeat ista prouisio &c. vtl. Breuia noue diss. non excedant primam transl. domini Regis que nunc est in Vascoñ, & locum habeat ista prouisio a tempore pred, & breuia prius interpretata procedant. Marton. cap. 8.

Word. Natiuo habendo Entre

Nouel diss.

2 ¶ Et pour ceo q̄ le temps est mult passe, plus que les briefes de southe nosmes fueront auterfoits limittes. Purueu est que en count countaunt de discente en briefe de droit, nul ne soit si ose de counc de la seisin son aūc de pluis longe seisin qui de temps le Roy R. vncle le roy H. piere le Roy q̄ ore est. Et que le briefe de no. diss. & de purparty que est appelle Nuper obiit eyent le terme puis le primer passage le roy H. pier le roy que ore est en Gascoigne, mes nempe auter, & les brēs de mordaunc̄, de colinage, de ayel, de enter, & bre de nieft̄, eyent le terme del coronement in le roy. H. & nemy auant, mes que touts les brēs ore apeř mesmes purchales, ou a purchaser enter cy & la S. Jo. en vn an, soyent pledes du temps que auant solent estre pledes. W. 1. cap. 39.

Right

Ass. Nup obiit.

Word.

3 ¶ No maner of person or persons shall from hencefoꝛthe sue, haue, or mainteine in anye writte of right, or make anye description, title, or claime, of, to, for anye manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, annuities, commons, pentions, portions, corrodies, or other hereditamentes, of the possession of his or theire auncestour or predecessor, & declare & allege any further seison or possessiō of hys or their aūc or predec̄, but onely of the seison or possession of hys aunc or predec̄, which hath ben or nowe is, or shalbe seysed of the saide maners, lands, tenements, rents, annuities, commōz. pc̄tions, portions, corrodies, or other hereditaments, within. lr. peres, nert before the teste of the same writte, or nert before the said prescriptiō, title, or claime, so hereafter to be sued, cōmenced, brought, made or hadde.

Writte of right Prescript Title Claime

Possession of the first. or predec̄.

40. peres

And be it &c. that no maner person or persons shall hereafter sue, haue, or maintain any assise or Wordaūc̄, Colinage, Ayle, writ of entre vpon disseison don to any of hys aūcestors or predecessours, or any other action possessary, vpon the possession of any of his auncestours or predecessourz, for any maners, landes, tenements, or other hereditaments, of any further seison or possessiō of hys or their auncestour or predecessor, but onely of the seison or possession of thys or their aunc̄ or predec̄, whiche was, or herafter shalbe seised of the same maners, lands, tenementes, or other hereditamentes within. 50. yeares nert befor the teste of the original of the same writ hereafter to bee brought.

Word. Colinage Ayle Enter sur diss. Auncestr or pred.

50. peres

And be it &c. that no person or persones shall hereafter sue, haue, or maintaine anye action for anye maners, lands, tenementes, or other hereditaments, of or vpon hys or their owne seison or possessiō therin, aboue rrr. yeare nert before the teste of the originall of the same writ hereafter to be brought.

Owne poss. 30. peres

And bee it &c. that no person or persons shal hereafter make anye owowp

or

Anowry Rent Sute. Seruice

or cognisaunce for any rente, suite, or seruice, and allege any seison of anye rente, suite, or seruice in the same anowrye or cognisaunce, in the possessiō of his or their auncestours, or predecessour or predecessours, or in hys owne possession, or in the possession of anye other, whose estate he shal pretēde or claime to haue, aboue

50. yeres

50. yeares next before the makyng of the said anowry or conisaunce. And ouer that be it &c. that all formedons in reuerter, formedones in remainder, and Scire facias vpon fines of

Formedon. Scire fac.

any manours, landes, and tenemēts or other hereditamentes at any time hereafter to be sued, shalbe sued, vsed & taken within fiftye yeares next

50. yeres

after the title and cause of action fallen, and at no tyme after the said 50. yeares passed.

And be it &c. that yf anye person or persons at any tyme heraftr do sue

Action

any of the sayd actions or writtes of any manours, lands, tenements, or other hereditaments, or make any anowrye, cognisaunce, prescription,

Prescr. Anowrie Claime.

title or clayme, of, or for anye rente, suite, seruice, or other hereditamēts, and can not proue that hee or they, or hys or theire auncestours or predecessours were in actual possession or

Actuall' possession

seison of, and in the same manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, suites, seruices, annuities, commons, pentions, portions, corrodies, or other hereditamentes, at anye tyme or tymes, within the yeres before limitted and appointed in this present act

Trauerse

and in maner and fourm as is aforsaid, yf the same be trauersed or denied by the partie pleintife, demandaunt or anowant, or by the partye tenaunt or defendant, that then and

After triall

after suche triall therein had, all and euerye suche person and persones, & theire heires shall from henceforthe bee vtterlye barred for euer, of all & euery the said writes, actions, anowries, cognisance, prescription, title, & clayme hereafter to be sued, hadd, or made, of, and for the same manours, landes, tenements, hereditaments, or other the premisses, or anye parte of the same, for the whiche the same action, writ, anowrye, cognisaunce, prescription, title, or clayme hereafter shalbe at anye tyme had, sued, or made. Prouided alwayes and bee it &c. that all and euery person and persones which now haue any of ỳ sayd actions, writtes, and anowries, Scire facias, cognisaunce, prescriptiōs, title or claime depending, or that hereafter shall sue, commence, make or bringe anye of the said writtes or actiōs, or make any of the said anowries, conisaunces, prescription, titles or claime, at any tyme before ỳ feast of the Ascencion of oure Lorde God, which shalbe in the yeare of our lord God. 1546. shall alledge the seison of hys or theire auncestours, or predecessours, or hys owne possession and seison, and also haue all other like aduantage, to all intentes and purposes, in the same writes, actiōs, anowries, conisaunces, prescriptions, titles and claimes as hee or they might haue had at anye tyme before ỳ makyng of thys estatute, thys act or anything therein conteined to the cōtrarye notwithstandinge.

Barred

Sutes Depending.

Before ascenciō 1546.

Prouided also & be it &c. that yf any person or persons being now within the age of xxi. yeres, or couert baron, or in prison, or out of thys realme of Englād, now hauing cause to haue, sue, commence, make, or bring anye of the said writs, actions, or to make anye anowries, cognisaunces, pscriptiōs, titles, or claimes, ỳ it shal be lawfull to such person and persōs beinge within age, couert baron, in

Infant wife Imprisō. Out of England

prison

prison or out of thys realme, to sue, commence or bring any of the saide writtinges or actions, or make anye of the sayde auowries, conisaunces, prescriptiõs, titles or claimes at anie tyme within fire yeares nexte after suche persone or persones now being within age, shal accomplishe the age of xxi. yeres, or within fire yere next after suche person or persons now being couert baron shalbe sole, or within fire yeares nexte after such person or persons now being in prison, shal be at hys libertie, or within fire yeares next after such person or persons nowe being out of thys realme, shall come and be within thys realme.

And that euery such person and persons in their said actions, writtes, auowries, conisaunces, prescription, titles, or claymes to bee made, sued, or commented within the said fir yeres, shall alledge within the sayde fir yeres the seison of hys or theire auncestours or predecessoures, or of hys own possession, or of the possession of those whose estate hee shall thē claime. And also within the same fir yeres shall haue all and euery like aduauntages, to all intentes and purposes in ỳ same, as hee or they might haue had, before the making of thys acte, and as though thys acte had neuer ben hadd ne made. Thys acte, or anye thinge therein conteined to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Prouided also, that if it happen the saide person or persones now beinge within age, or couert barō, in prison, or out of thys realme, hauinge cause to sue, commence, make, or bring anye the saide writes, actions, auowries, conisance, prescription, title, or claime, to decease within age, or beyng couert as is aforesaid, or during the tyme that he or they shalbe in prison, or out of thys Realme, or to decease within fire yeares nexte after suche person or persons shall accomplishe hys or theire full age, or shall be at large, within thys Realme, or shall become sole, and no determination or iudgement had, of such titles, actions, or rightes so to the accrewed, that then the nexte heire or heires of suche persone or persones, beinge in prison, or oute of thys Realme, or within age, or being couert baron so dyinge, shall haue and enioy all and euerye suche libertie, aduauntage, to sue, demande, auowe, declare, or make theire said titles, claime, or prescriptions within fir yeres next after the deathe of surhe persone or persones, nowe imprisoned, or beinge oute of thys Realme, or within age, or couerte de baron, in suche like maner and fourme, to all intentes and purposes, as the same insūt after his full age, or the said woman couert, after the death of her husband, or the same persone, beinge out of thys realme, after hys repaire or comminge into the same, or the saide persone imprisoned after his enlargement & comming out of prison, shauld, or might haue had within fir yeres then nexte ensuing, by force and vertue of the prouision laste before rehearsed, any thing in this act conteined to the contrarye thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

Prouided also, that yf any persone or persones, before the said feaste of the Ascētion of our Lord God, which shalbe in the said yeare of our Lorde God, .1546. commence and sue any of the sayde actions or writtes, or make anye auowrye, prescription, title, or claime, and the same action, writt, auowry, conisaunce, prescription, title or claime happen by the deathe of anye the parties of the same, to be abated before iudgement or determination

Suites

Within 6. yere

Actions Suites

Within 6 yere.

Within age wife Prison Out of England. Die

Heire

Enioy Aduauntage

6. yere

Ascencion 1546

Cōmences

Auowry Claime

Die Abate.

nation thereof had, that then the said persone or persones being demaundauntes or auowauntes, or making anye suche cognisaunce, prescriptiō, title, or claime beinge then on liue, & yf not then the nexte heir or heirs of suche person or persones so deceased, maye commence or pursue hys or theire action and suite, and make hys or theire auowrie, cōisaunce, prescription, title, or claime, for, or vpō the same matter, within one yeare next after suche action or suite abated, and shall haue and enioye all and euerye suche libertie and aduauntage to sue, demaunde, auowe, declare, or make theire said titles, claimes, or prescriptions within the saide one yeare as the demaundaunt or demaundaunts in such writ or suit abated, or as such as did auowe or make conisance, title, claime, or prescription, should or might haue done, had, vsed, made, or enioyed in the saide former action or suite, anye thing in thys acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Heire

Cōmence Pursue

within one yere

Aduantage

Prouided furthermore, that yf any false verdict happen hereafter to bee geuen or made in anye of the sayde actions, suits, and writz, prescriptiōz, titles, or claimes, that then the party greeued by reason of the same, shall and maye haue hys attaint vppon euery such verdict so geuen or made, & the plaintife in the same attaint vpō iudgement for hym geuen, shal haue hys recouerye, execution & other aduantage, in like maner & fourme, as hereto fore hath ben vsed and accustomed, anye thinge before in thys acte contained, to the contrarie thereof notwithstandinge. Anno. 32. H. 8. capitulo. 2.

Fals verd.

Attaint

4 ¶ The saide former acte made in the xxxii. yeare of the raigne of the sayd late kyng Henry (s. c. 2. before. 3.) or any article, clause, sentēce, or matter therein conteined, shal not extend to anye writt or righte of auowson, Quare impedit, or assise of darreine presentment, nor Jure patronatus, nor to anye writ of righte of warde, writ of rauishmēt of warde, for the wardshippe of, or for the wardshippe of the Castels, honours, manoures, landes, tenements, or hereditamēts, holden by knyghtes seruice, nor to ỹ seiser of the wardship of the bodye of any warde or waros, or to the seiser or wardeship of any castels, honors, maners, landes, tenementes or hereditaments, holden by knights seruice, but that all and euery persone and persones, bodies politike & corporate, theire heires and successours, the heires and successores of euerye of them, shall and maye haue, maintaine and pursue al and singuler the saide writes of righte, of Auowson, Quare impedit, assise of darraine presentment, Jure patronatus, writtes of righte, of warde, rauishemente of warde, and also seyse the wardshipe both of the bodye, and of the Castels, honoures, manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes holden by knyghtes seruice, in like maner and forme, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, as they or anye of them shoulde or might haue don, made or pursued, before the making of the said acte made in the said. xxxii. yeares, as thoughe the same acte had neuer ben had or made, anye thinge in the sayde former act to the contrarye notwithstandinge. Anno. 1. M. 1. part. cap. 5.

Seiser

Quare imp.

32. H. 8. c. 2.

De Age. 3. Assise. 7. Repleuin. 1. Triall. 11. Vacabonds. 1.

¶ Lyncolne.

See Attaint. 8. 9.

¶ Linne

¶ *Linne.*

Lis par. Faires Holde

An. 33. H. 8. ca. 34. it is enacted that the kynges letters patentes dated vij. July. An. 29. H. 8. made to ỳ towñ of Linne, of two faires or markets to be holdē yerely in the towñ, be made voide and of none effect, sauing to ỳ towñ all other their libertes & other thinges cōprised in any other letters patents.

2 ¶ Anno. 26. H. 8. cap. 9. an acte was made, for the repairing of the towne of Linne.

Se Worsteds. 8.

¶ *Linnen clothe.*

An. 21. H. 8. ca. 14. it was enacted ỳ none shal bring into Englād any Linnen cloth, called Dowlas, & Lokeram not cōteining the length & bredth declared in ỳ statut, vpō pain of forfeiture. And after An. 28. H. 8. c. 4. this acte is repealed, and it is there enacted, that no maner of pson, English, nor straunger, denizen, nor alie put to sale any whole pece, or half of the said linnen clothe, called Dowlas and Lokerams, vnles there bee mention erpressed vpon euery of the saide whole pece, or halfe pece of the saide linnen clothe called Dowlas, or Lokeram, so put to sale as is afore saide, the whole & entier number of ỳ yardes, or els that is conteined in euery suche whole pece, or halfe pece, vpon peine of forfeiture of the same whole pere or halfe pece, not conteyning the number of yardes, or els so mētioned vpon euery of ỳ said whole pece or halfe pece, so put to sale, as is aforesaide. The one halfe of euery such forfaiture to be to the kyng our soueraigne lord, & the other halfe to hym that shal seise & will sue for the same, by action of det, bill, plaint, information or otherwise, in which acte, suit or informatiō, no wager of law, nor essoine shalbe admitted or alloined.

Peace Dowlas Lokeram Contents Forf.

Prouided alwayes, that thys acte, or any thing therin cōteined, be not prejudiciall ne hurtefull to any person or persones, that before the firste daye of thys parlement hathe made any seiser, or put in any information into any of the kings courts for any maner of forfeiture done or cōmitted by any persone or persones, contrary to the said estatut, made ỳ sayd ix. day of Nouember, the xxi. peare of the reigne of our said soueraigñ lord kyng H. 8. An. 28. H. 8. cap 4. Seiser Informac.

2 ¶ Wher certein euill disposed and deceitful persones, vsing to buy & ingrosse into their handes, great store of linnen clothe, do vse to cast the peces of clothe ouer a beame, or peece of tymber made for theire purpose, and doe by sundrye deuises, racke, stretche, and drawe the same, bothe of lengthe and bredthe, and that don, do then with bateldores, peeces of tymber and wood and other things, sore bete the same, euer castinge thereupon certeine deceitfull licors, mingled with Chalke, and other like thinges, whereby the sayde clothe is not onelye made to seeme muche finer and thicker to the eye, than it is in deede, but also the thredes thereof bee so losed and made weake, that after three or fowre washinges, it will scarcelye holde together, to the great discrete, hinderaunce and losse of the subiectes of thys Realme.

Wee it therefore enacted, by the authoritie of this present Parlement, that yf any person or persones shall hereafter willinglye vse, or cause to bee vsed the aforesaide deceites, or anye other acte or acts, meane or meanes, to in, or with anye kynde of Linnen Clothe, whereby the same shalbee deceitefull or woorse, to and for

for the good vse therof, that then the saide clothe shalbe forfeited, and the offender therein to bee punished by one monethes imprisonement at the leaste. And shall paye suche fines as shalbe assessed for hys or their offence or offences by the Justices before whom he or they shalbe condempned accordinge to the tenour of thys acte.

Justices

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all and euery the Justices of oyer and determiner, and Justices of assises in al their sessions, and all Justices of peace in euerye countie and place of thys realme, or three of them at the least, wher of one to be of the Quorum shal haue full power and auctority to enquire, heare & determine the offences beforesaid in their sessions, by informatiõ, inditement, or vpon the trauerse of any presentement or inditement, found before the said Justices or any of thẽ.

And be it further enacted by the authoritye aforesaide, that yf any person or persons, shall at ỳ nert sessiõs of the peace, after the said seiser, to be kept within the shire or place, where the seiser was made, or before.ij. Justices of peace, whereof one to be of the Quorum, make due information of the offence, and of the seiser of the said clothe, or els shal procure the offendours to be therof indicted, at the said nert sessiõs, after the said seiser. And shal also be bounde before ỳ said Justices by recognisaunce or obligation to the vse of the Queenes maiestie her heirs and successours, in such fourme as the sayd Justices or anye of thẽ shall thinke meete for ỳ greatnesse of the matter, and to pursue the same matter with effect, and to geue euidence as of right appertaineth, & also to paye and geue the moitie of al thyng he or they shal recouer and receiue to the shirife or other accomptant, to the vse of the Queenes maiestie, her heires and successours, & the one halfe of all the forfeitures and fines, of and for the premisses to bee vnto the Queenes maiestie, her heires and successours, and the other moitie to hym or to them that shall make informatiõ, or procure indictementes, of and for the premisses, & shall followe the same with effecte.

And further be it ordeined and enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, ỳ the Justices before whom anye such offence shalbe tried, shall certifie the same by theire estrete, into the exchequer, at the leaste yerely at Michelmas as they be bounde to doe other their estretes, and vpõ the certificat the barons of the escheker to haue full power and authoritie to make processe for so muche thereof, as by thys estatute shal appertaine to the Queenes maiestie, in like maner and fourme as they onely doe for any other fines and amerciamẽts, so certified before them. Anno. 1. Eliz. cap. 13.

See Apparel. 5.

¶ *Lyuery & ouster le maine.*

Offices.

CUm inquisitiones per escaetores suos capte per quecunq; breuia regis in Cancellaria ipsius domini regis fuerint retorn̄, & per easdem inquisitiones compertum fuerit, quod nihil teneatur de ipso domino rege, per quod custodia terrarum & ten̄ huiusmodi ratione inquisitionis in manum domini Regis per ipsos escaetores capte ad ipsum dominum regem nullo modo pertineant, quod statim & absque dilatione aliqua mandetur per breue domini Regis de Cancell. precipiend̄ quod escaetores de terris & tenementis sic in manum domini Regis per ipsos capt, manum suam amoueant omnino, & exitus si quos

Michil.

lenauerint de ipſis terris & tenemen-
ſic in manum domini regis per ipſos
Issues capt de tempore quo terr & ten illa in
manum domini regis extiterint inte-
gre reddant ipſi vel ipſis cui vel quib⁹
inquiſitiones prius per eosdem eſcae-
tores capt compertum fuerit, qđ ter-
ra & tenementa illa debeant remane-
Saving re ſalua ſemper domino regi, quod ſi
poſtq̄ eſcaetores ſint manus amoue-
rint, per breue ipſius domini regis vt
predictū eſt, aliquid contigerit, inue-
niri in cancellaria vel ad ſcaccarium,
vel alibi in curia ipſius domini regis,
Warde per quod cuſtodia terrarū aut ten eo-
rundem de quibus eſcaetores manus
ſuas amouerint in forma predicta do
mino regi pertineant, qđ ſtatim pre-
Warned Scire fac. muniatur ille, in cui⁹ feſina tenemē-
ta predicta fuerint per breue de can-
cellaria, quod ſit ad certum diem co-
ram domino rege vbicunq; &c. oſtenſ ſi
Warde quid p ſe habeat vel dicere ſciat quare
dominus rex cuſtodiam earundē ter-
rarum & tenementor habere non de-
beat, iuxta formam euidentiarum ſeu
Warde memorandorum pro ipſo rege com-
pertorum. Et ſi venerit, & pro ſe oſten-
dat quare eidem cuſtodia ad dominū
regem non pertineant aut pertinere
non debeat, immo qđ remanere ſibi
Warned debeat recedat quietus, & cuſtodiā ſuā
retineat. Si autem premonitus non
venerit, vel venerit, et nihil ſciat dice
re, quare rex cuſtodiam illam habere
Meſeise Warde non debeat, ſtatim reſeiſiri terre et
tenementa illa in manum domini re
gis nomine cuſtodie tenend vſq; ad le
gittimam etatem heredis eorund, ſicut
ſuperius dictum eſt. Et ſi compertum
Office Warde fuerit per inquiſitiones, per eſcaeto-
res ſuos factas & returnatas qđ cuſto
dia eorundem reddenda, & ten in inq;
ſitionibus contentorum, & in manus
domini ſeiſitorum domino regi remā-
nere non debeat, quod ſtatim mando
tur eſcaetoribus quod manus ſuas a-

mouerant, & cita⁹ integre reddāt et
eodem modo ſi poſtea compertum fu
erit per euidentias et memoranda in
cancellaria aut ſcaccario vel alibi, vt
predictum eſt, quod dominus rex cu-
ſtodi eorum habere debeat reſpondea-
tur ipſo domino regi de exitibus inte-
gre per manus illorū, qui terras aut
tenementa illa tenuerint a toto tem-
pore poſtquam terre et tenementa il-
la primo in manum ipſius domini re
gis per eſcaetores ſuos capta fuerit p
breuia ſupradicta, et ille modus de ce
tero obſeruetur in cancellaria, nō ob-
ſtante quadam ordinatione nuper p
dominum regem facta de terris & te-
nement in manū ſuam per miniſtros
ſuos capt & non liberand niſi per ip-
ſum dominum regem, & prout conti-
netur in quadam diuidenda inter ip-
ſum regem & cancellarium facta. Cu-
ius vna pars penes cancellarium re-
manet. Statutum de eſcaetorib⁹ edit
An. 29. Ed. 1.

2 ¶ La ou leſchetour ou le viſcounte Eſchetor
ſeiſent en la main du roy autre terres Shirife
la ou il nad reaſon de ſeiſer, et puys Scilie
anantil troue eſt la nul rayſon, les iſ- Issues
ſues ou meſme temps quant eſte ceo en
arere retenuz, & nemy rendus, quant
le roy ad la main ouſtre doet le roy
que deſormes, la ou terres ſont illint
ſeſies, & puis la main ouſte, pour ceo
que il nad raiſon ne ſeiſe ne tenir ſoi-
ent les iſſues pleinment rendus a ce-
luy a que la terre demouret, & auera
la dait reſceu. Articuli ſuper cartas.
ca. 19.

3 ¶ Pour ceo que eſchetours ou au- Eſchetors.
ters miniſters le roy, qui ount faites
diuers par maundement le roy de ſa
chancellary des terres & tenements
qui eſtoient priſes en la main le roy p
la mort des tenauntes, qui tiendront
de celuy a les heires, et autres as qui
les dits terres et tenements deuerot-
ent deſcendre, tenoient ou remainder

Escheker

ount eſte charges en leſcheker des fermes y des rentz, dount les termez des payementz eſtoient auenir apres la liuere fait pour le rate y lafferant du temps que meſmez les terrez ou tenements eſtoient en le maine le roy. Ateo de eſt et eſtablie que de manoirs villez, burghs, villez, hundredz, franchiſez, et toutes autrez terres y tenementz dont profitz ſourdent de temps en temps par mye lan, come de moulinz, herbage, toine, plees, y poundzhaez de court, ou autrez tielx iſſuez y profites cheſcun eſcheatour et miniſterz, qui tielx terres y tenementz auerount ſeiſiez al oeps le roy, ſoient tenus a reſpondre au roy pour la rate y lafferant du temps ſolonq launcien cours de leſcheker. Et que dauncienz fermes y rentz qui ſont a paierz aſcerteinz termez, comme rent ferke ou ſeruice, dount nul profit ſourdra tanq au iour du payement ſoient tielx rentz y fermez payez au ceur qui ent ount la liuere hors de la maine le roy as termez du payement des dites fermez et rentz qui enſuont apres tiel liuere fait ſibien du temps paſſe come de temps auenir. Anno 28. Edwardi cap. 4. Dez la the Writ of Ad quod damnum. 6. Tenure 6. Treaſon 8. Eſcheker 10. Eſchetours 15. Mortmayn 16. Wardz 18.

Eschekers Fermes

Eschetoz

Rate

Escheker Fermes

Haltes

Liuerie of Companies and reteiners.

POur ceo que pluſeurz gentz de petite garſon de terre, rent, ou dautres poſſeſſionz ſont greuntz reſpondre des gentz ſibien des reſidentz come des auters en pluſeurs parties du royalme, donantz a eux chiuerons et auter liuere dun ſuite par au quelz gnantez vers ceux le value de cele liuere, ou par cas le donible value par tiel conenaunt, et aſſurannce que cheſcun deux maintendra apter en toutz querelez, ſoyent ſeiez reaſonables ou nō reaſonables, a graund miſchiefe y oppreſſion de people: ordeigne eſt y aſſentuz que les eſtatutez y ordinances faitz en tiel caſ auaunt ſes heures, ſoit dutgardez et deuement executez, y ouſtre ceo le roy defende eſtreitement, que deſormez nulle tiel liuere ne ſoit done a nulluy pour maintenance des querelles, nauterz confederaciez, ſur payne dempriſonement et greuoiz faiſture au roy. Et enquergent diligialment les Juſtices daſſiſe de toutes ceux qui ſe coillent enſemble en fraternitiez y tiel liuere affaire maintenauntz. Et ceux qui ent ſerront trouez culpablez, ſoyent duement punitz cheſcun ſolonque la quantitie de ſa deſert. An. 16. R. 2. ca. 4.

Mayntenaunce

Executo

Liuery

Impriſ. Fozf. Juſt. of aſſ. Fraternities

¶ Nul yoman, ne nul auk de meindze eſtate que eſquire deſoze en auāt ne vſe ne poze nul liuere appelle liuere de companie daſcun ſeignyours deyns le royalme, ſil ne ſoit meignal e familier continuelment demurraunt en loſtiel de ſon dit ſeignyour. Et que iuſticez de la peace ſient poiar denqueren de ceux qui ſount a lemontier, y de lez punir ſolonque lour diſcrecion. Anno 13. R. 2. cap. 4.

yoman. Eſquire

¶ Et eſtatut fait lan de ſon reigne primer (s. cap.) deſoze, dez liueritez des chaperonz, ſoyt tenuz et gardez ſur la payne contenue en meſme leſtatute, et ſur payne deſtre empriſonez, y de faire fine et rauncon au Roy. An. 20. R. 2. cap. 1.

Juſt. of p

Haltes

¶ Et addelattes appelles pomeuntre auaunter de moindze eſtate que eſquiere ne vſe ne pount nul ſigne de liuere appelle liuere de compagnie, dalcun ſeignyoure deins le roialme, ſil ne ſait menial officer ou officer continuel de ſon dit ſeignyour. An.

Impriſ.

yoman Eſquire

Lord.

Iust. of p. lez Iustices de la peax eyent pouar de quere de ceux qui sount a lencounter et de les punir solonque lour discretio
An. 20. K. 2. ca. 2.

King

Lordes

Knightes.

Knightes Squiers.

Squiers Lord

Fine Knightes Squires

Fool.

Yoman. Fool. Impsil.

Constables

Warre

5. Nul seignour, de quelle estate ou condition que il soit, vse ne done aleun liuere de suit de compaignie a nul Chiualer, Esquier, ne vadelette deyns le royalme suisdit, sauant toutes foits que nostre seignour le roy donera taunt solement son honorable liuere a ses seignours tenpozely, quetur luy plerra. Et sauant auri que nostre dit seignour le roy, donera sa dit honorable liuere as ses Chiualerz et Esquiers, qui sount de sa retinue e preignent de luy lour fee annuelle, pour terme de vie. Et ouster ceo accordez est et allentuz per nostre seignour le roy, e ses seignourz et commons suisditz, que les dits Chiualers e esquiers ne vsent aleunement lourz dits liueries en lour payz ou counties ez queux ils sount receauntz, ou demurrantz, naillours deins le roialme dez du presence de roy. Et si aleun seignour face le countrarye, et ceo duement prooue, que il face fine et raunceon a la volunte du Roy. Et si aleun chiualer ou Esquire face le contrarye et de ceo soit duement attaint, parde son liuer, e forface son dit le pur toutz ses iourz.

Yoman. Fool. Impsil.

Et auri ent que nul Vadelette appelle yoman, peigne ne vse nul liuerie du Roy, ne de nul auter seignour, sur peine dempzisonment, e de faire fine et raunceon a la volunte le Roy. Purueu touts foitz que les Constable et Marshall Dengleterre pour le tempz esteant, oue lour retenue des Chiualers et Esquiers, puissent vser la dit liuerie du roy sur les frontures et la marche du roialme en temps de guerre, et pourueu auri que toutes ceux qui bollent trauailer, et passent le mere as parties de la, pour queter

honour, pourront vser meisme la liuere en cellez parties, sauntz ent estre aleuncment greuez ou empeschez, et ouster ceo accordez est et allentuz que nul Archeuesque, Euesque, Abbe, du Piour, ne nul auter homme de seint Eglise ou temporelle, de quel estate ou condition que il soit, deyns le dit royalme Dengleterre, dona aleun liuere de drap a nully mes solement a ses menialz et officers, et ceux de son counsel, si bien espirituelz come temporelz, apzes dune e dautre ley, sur peine de faire fine et raunceon a la volunte le roy. Et commencera cesti ordinaunce et estatute, a tenir lieu de le feast chaundeleur prochein auenir.
An. 4. H. 4. ca. 7.

Bishops Spirituall persons

Fine

6. Meisme le statute (s. of 1. H. 4. cap. before), soit fermement tenuz a gard des adioustant a icel, que les Justices de lun banke et de lauter, et les Justiz dassises et de la peace, eyent poair denquere et doyer et terminer en icel cax par record en lour presence, ou par enquere affaire de temps en tepz. Et que les Dukes, Countes, Baronz et Banerettez de Royalme, puissent vser la dit liuere en lour pays, e ailleurs. Et auri que les ditz Chiualerz et Esquiers, puissent vser la dite liuere en alants du dit hostiel du roy, et retournants a icel. Pourueu toutes foits que meismes les Chiualerz et esquiers ne vsent meisme la liuerye en lour counties ou pays, ou ils sount receauntz ou demurrants, sur la peine compziz en le dit estatute. Et ouster ceo accordez est, que mon seignour le Pzince pourra doner son honorable liuere del seignour as dits seignourz a ses menialz gentilz. Et que les ditz seignours le puissent vser, comme ils vsent la liuerye du Roy. Et que les menialz du Pzince, le puissent vser comme les menialz du Roy, et

Iust. of b. Iust. of aff. Iust. of p.

Lordes

Knightes Squirs.

Knightes Squires

Pzince

en la fourme & sur les paines auantdits. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 22.

7 ¶ Sibien cel estatut (s. anno 1. H. 4. ca. 7. before 5.) come lestatute de liuere des chaperons, fait en temps de roy Richard le secund (s. ca. 7. before 1.) soient sirmement tenus & gardes, et
Execution. Knight mis en due execution, adiouste a ycelle que si aleun chiualer, ou aleun auter person de meindre estate done aleun tiel liuerie de drap ou des chaperons
Fozf. contre fourme des dites estatuts, que il encourge la peine de C. s. pour chescun tiel liuerye de drap ou des chaperons a paiers au roy a tants des foitz
Fozf. que il serra la rentrarye de cest ordinance ou estatut. Et que celuy que receiue aleun tiel liuere de drap ou des chaperons, encourge semblablement la paine de xl. s. a paiers au roy come
Fozf. deins est dit, & cil celuy qui durra suer en ceo cas le moitie des tielx paines pour son trauail, & ne soient tielx peines aleunement pardones. Et ouster ceo accordes est que nul congregatiõ ne compaignon se face de tiel liuere de drap ou des chaperons as costages
Congreg. prayers dicels congregation ou compaignie, sur peine que chescun home dicelle congregation ou compaignie qui face le contrary de cest ordinance
Fozf. ou estatut paye au roye xl. s. les guildes & fraternities, & auxi les gents de
Townes mettre des cities & bourgys deyns le royalme que sont fondes ou ordinez a bon entent & purpose tant solement
Just. of all. exceptes. Et eyent les Justices as assises prodre poar denquere de temps en temps en lour sessions de les matters suisdites, & de ceo certifier en le bank du roy. Pourueu toutes foitz que en temps de guerre, bene lise as seignours, chiualers & Esquiers, qui
Warre trauailleront en tiel guerre de donc lour liuere de bessure ou des chaperons tielx & en tiel guise, come meilx lour semblera pur temps de tiel guer-

souns aleunement estre molestes ou enquites en cel partie p force ou vertu de cest estatute. Anno 7. Henrici 4. cap. 14.

8 ¶ Que les dits estatuts (s. de an. H. 4. ca. 7. before 5. & anno 7. H. 4. cap. 14. before 7. & an. 1. R. 2. ca. 7. before 1.) soient tenus & gardes & mise en due execucõ solonq; le fourme & effect dicelles An. 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

9 ¶ Come ordine soit per diuerses estatutes faites en temps des nobles progenitors nostre seignour le roy, que nul chiualer nasciì auter de meindre estate doneroit aleun liuere des
Knight drays ou des chaperons as autres q̃ as ses mentail officers, & homes apprises de lun ley et de lauter, sur peine de C. s. destre leues de le donour &
Fozf. quarant soutz de le pernour a tannts des foits que ils facent le contrarye. Et celuy qui doet suer, eit la moitie de la dit peine, apres ceo que ils ent
Just. of p Just. of all. soient duement conuictes. Et qui les iustices des assises prendre, & iustices du peas en chescun county Dengleterre eient poar de temps en temps a lour sessions, denquere des dits matters, & les oyer & terminer comme en
Determins les dits estatuts & ordinances pleinement appiert, les queux estatuts & ordinãces nont my estre duement gardes, a cause que icelez qui facent le cõtrarie des dits estatutes & ordinances
Not endits Bank deuant les dites Justices ne poient estre endites pur grandez maintenãces en cel party dis. Nostre seignr le roy voillant tiel maintenance outre
Justices ad ordeine per auctority suisdite que nuz les iustices suisdits eient poar p̃ lauctority dicelle bien a la suite de nostre seignr le roy come de partye de garder bien dattachement et distres enuers
Proces touts ceux qui deforz enauant facent le contrarye des dits estatutes & ordinances suisdites en les counties ou ils teignent lour sessions, diuerses aus-

uiscounts

Vetozne

Exigend

Examine

Foꝛk.

Chester Lancaster

Statutes

Foꝛce

London Maires Seriants

Vniuersities.

Punish

warre

Souldiours.

By his own costs

Liueries

dis counts de meſmes les counties re-
tournables deuant les dits Juſtices
ou Juſtiē pur le tẽps eſteantz en lour
ſeſſions. Et ſi ret ſoit par les dits diſ-
counts, qui ieeux vers queux les dits
briefes illeront vous riens, adonques
ſoient agardez enuers eux capias, &
exigende en maner comme ſerra fait
enuers eux qui ſont endites deuãt iu-
ſtice du peace des treſpaſſes faits ouc
force & armes, enconter la peace nre
ſeignioꝛ le roy. Et ſils appergent as
aſcuns des dits briefes eyent les dits
Juſtices potar per auctoꝛitie ſuiſdits,
deur crauiner des matters ſuiſoites,
& ceux que ils trouent per eraminaci-
on qui ont faits le contrarye des dits
eſtatutes & oꝛdinances, encourgẽt la
paine en les ditz eſtatutes & oꝛdinan-
ces compꝛiſes, ceſtaſſauoir le donour
C.s. & le pernour rl. s a taunt de ſoits
que ils facent le contrary en maner &
fourme come ils duiſſent, comme ſils
fuiſſent par enqueſtes ducment de-
uant les dits iuſtices conuiaz, iſſint q̃
les dits eſtatuts & oꝛdinances ſoy er-
tenderent quant al eraminaciõ as li-
ueres de puis le feaſt de nowel pꝛo-
chein aucnir a doñs encontre la foꝛ-
me des eſtatuts deuãt ſes heures ent
faitz. Puruieu que la dit oꝛdinance ſe
ertende ſi bien en les counties de Ch-
ſter & Lancaſter par leraminaciõ & pꝛ-
ces come deuant eſt dit de le iuſtice d
Cheſter ou ſon lieutenant illeoques,
come per eraminacion de les Juſtiꝛ
del countie de Lancaſter, enſi affaireꝛ
encounter touts ieeux qui ferrount le
contrarie des dits eſtatuts & oꝛdinan-
ces en temps aucnir. Pouruen auſi q̃
touts les eſtatutz & oꝛdinances deuãt
faits & entrepelles des liueries deꝛ
draps par ſeignioꝛ dones ou a dones
enconter la fourme de meſmes les e-
ſtatutes et oꝛdinances eſtoiſent en
lour foꝛce. Et que ceſt eſtatut ne ſe er
tende nye quaunt al execuc de eraṁi
nacion as viſcountz de Londꝛes, Ma-
iors pur le temps que ils ſonnt offi-
cers ſergeants de la ley, al temps que
ils pꝛeignent meſme leſtatut ſur eux
& commenſours en les vniuerſities
deins le roialme Dengleterre al tẽps
de lour commencements, ne as ceux
qui par le temps ſuiſdits de eux pꝛei-
gnent liueries, & auſi que touts ceux
qui pꝛeignent aſcuns tiels liueries de
draps ou chaperons, daſcun ſeignioꝛ
eſpirituel ou tempoꝛel, ou daſcũ grãd
dame de ou en Engleterre, enconteꝛ
la foꝛme des eſtatutes ſuiſdits, ſoient
ſemblablement eraminez & punis en
maner come ceux qui pꝛeignent tiels
liueries des chiualers, ou auters, de
meindꝛe eſtate rome de ſuis. Puruen
toutes ſoits que en temps de guerre,
bien liſe a les ſeignioꝛs chiualers & eſ
quiers qui trauailerent en tiel guer
de doner lour liueries de beſture ou
des chaperons a lour ſouldiours tiels
& en tiel guiſe, come meritez lour ſõ
blera & que bien liſe as tiels ſoldiourz
de pꝛẽdꝛe & deſer tiels liueres de draps
ou de chaperonz pour le temps de tiel
guerre, ſauns aſcunement eſtre mole
ſtes en ceſte partie par ſoꝛce ou pꝛ ver
tu de ceſtes eſtatutes. Et en ouſter ſi
aſcun perſon de quel eſtate ou condi-
cion que il ſoit, apꝛes le feaſt de No-
uell ſuiſdit, de ſa auctoꝛitie demeſne &
cuſtages pꝛopꝛes achate, ou deſ pour
ſa beſture aſcuns draps ou chaperonz
appelles liueres, de ſoꝛte ou ſunt daſ-
cun ſeignioꝛ, dame, chiualer, eſquiꝛe,
ou auter perſonne queconq̃ pur auoir
de eux ſuppoꝛtacion, ſoꝛdeur ou main-
tenance en aſcun querele, ou en au-
ter maner quicunque, et il ent ſoit du
ment conuict par eraminacion ou p
auter maner auant par eſtatutes de-
clare encourge la paine deuant limit
de eux qui pꝛeignent liueries des ſei-
gnioꝛs ou auters perſonnes ſuiſoits,
et ouſter ceo cient lempꝛiſonment dã

an entier sans estre lesses a baile ou a mainprise pur lour saur & sotil imagination en cel party. An 8. H. 6. ca. 4

Statutes

10 ¶ Toutes estatutz et ordinances deuaunt cest temps faitez encounter aſcuns personnes per donacion ou reception des liuerus & signes soyent

Obserued

pleinement obseruez et gardez, & outre ceo que nul personne de quel estate, degree ou condution que il soit, per soy mesme, ou aſcun auter pour luy, a la feast del natunt e Saint John baptiste, qui serra en lan nostre seignior Dieu 1488. doit aſcun tiel liuere ou signe, ou reteigne aſcun personne auter que son menial seruant officer ou homme appriez en lun ley ou lauter, per aſcun escript serement ou promez et si aſcun face le contrary, qui lorz il encourge peine et forfeiture pur chescun autiel liuere ou signe donez C.s. et le reteignour ou acceptour dautiel serement, escriptz ou promez ou reteignor per indenture pour chescun autiel reteinance ou acceptaunce daſcun tiel serement ou promes, ou reteignās par endenture, encourge peine & forfeiture de C.s. pour chescun moys qui aſcun person est ensy reteignez ouesqz luy per serement, escript, endenture, ou promes. Et auri que chescun personne ensy reteignez per escript, endenture, serement, ou promes, pour chescun autiel moys pur quel est ensy reteignez forface, & pard de C.s. et pluz auaunt, le roy et ad ordeigne qui sibie deuaunt le roy en son banke, comme deuaunt les iustices del comon bank

Household seruant. Lawiers

Forf.

Forf.

Forf.

Iustices

Iustices du peace, en lour comon sessionz, Iustices doyer & terminer, & gaole deliuerer, lez iustices du roy en ses comties Palantine de Lancaster et Chester, pour le temps esteaunts, en chescun les courtes roiaux auauntdits deuant eux ou aſcuns deux et en la regalie & courte del ar heueqz Deuerſhe en Heremshire deuaunt les iustices illeoques, et en la court del euesque de Durcham en les counties Palantinez de Durestne, deuaunt les iustices illeoques chescun person q̄ suer ou pleinder voet enuers aſcū person, ou persons offendant, ou facent encōter la forme de cest ordinance, ou aſcū auter de lez premisses, soit admis, per discretion de les Iuges en chescū dicelx courtz de doner enformacion pur le roy en icel daſcun de les premisses, deinz la iurisdiction de chescun de les ditz courtz fait ou commence, et chescun tiel enformour sil voile soit admis de pursuer pour le roy & luy mesme actions ou accion en icel sur la mesme enformacion a doner ou affaire en aſcun de les courtes auantdits enuers touts tielx offendourz per ou en vn bil ou enformacion a mesme come il voet qui ensi enfourmer, et cel enformacion ensi done estoit, et soit en lieu du bil ou bryefe original, & qui sur le mesme tout autiel proceſſe soit ewe & fait come est ewe ou fait sur bre original de trespas fait encounter la peas du roy que si aſcun de les offendours soit psent en aſcun de les ditz courtz celuy per commandement de chescun de les iudges en mesmes les courtz soit mese et mis a respōder a tiel bille ou billes par autiel enformacion, per serement premierement affait sur vn lyuer per lenformour deuaunt aſcun de les dits iudges sa complient estr̄ droit sans aſcun auter proces puis outre en icel. Et que mesmes les iudges & chescun deux en chescun de les dits courtz eyent poyar en lour seueral iurisdiction derauiner toutz personz defendātz et chescun deux sur chescun tiel enformacion, et adiudger luy ou ceux conuitz ou attaintz, conuictz ou attaintz si bien pour tiel enformacion ou autrement, ou par trial, comme le case requira, solonq̄ la discrecion de les iudges ou iudge, et auxint soient chargez et soit charge par iudgement en icelx

Courtes

Informac.

Accion

Proces

Present

Iuniſdict Othe

Examine

al

al person preignaunt ou enfourmer en cel party de toutes costes en terre ues par discrecio de les iudges e iudge en icel. Et auri mesm la partie pleignent dauoir la moitie de toutes forfeitures auantdits, e le roy dauoir lauter moitie, et tout tiel lere nō dell peine ou lenfourmer en icel, come ele encurr ou doibt estre leue es recourtes du det ou trespas sa plaisir, et que nul essoigne ou protection soit alowe sur ascun tiel enformacion. Et que nul viscont ou cozoner returne sur ascun pson sufficient defendant en ascun suit soundz ne de ascun de les pmisses returnez sufficient, ascuns meinders issues que xx.s. al premier tour de distres, et al secōd tour xxx.s. e au tierce tour xl.s. Et ensy au chescun tour apz pluis per x.s. en issues, et si ascun visc ou cozoner face de ceo le contrarp que lozs il forfacc pur chescū tiel returni encounter la fourme auauntdit fait xx.s. et auri ozdeignez est que en chescun citie, burgh, ville, et pozt cestly resalme cozpoze, es queux les maire, biscounts ou biscount, baillife ou baillifes ou auc chief officer dauncel city, burgh ville ou pozt ont ou ad poiar doier et determiner plees personelx, mesmes les maires, biscounts, ou biscount, baillif ou baillifes, ou chiefe officer en courte deuaunt eux ou ascun deux tenuz deiz ascun tiel citie, burgh, ville ou pozt eyent et ait tout semblable e tiel auctozitie de resceiuer tiel enformacion, doer et terminer, si ten per examinacion come per trial par tour discrecio toutz choses concernant les premisses faitz per ou as inhabitants deins la iurisdiction dicel court, et a faire e mettre cest ozdinance en execution, en semblable maner et fourme, sicome il est deuis ozdeignes. Et que nostre seignr le roy ayet la moitie del forfeiture, et lenfourmer en icel a les maires biscounts, baillifes ou baillife en chescū city, burgh, ville, ou pozt lauter moitie, ou elment entre sur cestre deuises, dount la part pertcignāt a les maire, biscountz ou biscount, baillifes ou baillife, ou chescun officer desdz appertzaundz dauncel cite, burgh ville ou pozt. Et que touts ceteinders et chescun reteinze per endenture, ou auter escript seremēt ou promisse dascun personne deuaunt le dit feste fait note que destre mential seruant ou officer ou de son counsail, ou pour loyal seruice fait ou affaire soyent et soyt a mesme le feste tout oustremēt voides et de nul force effect. Et auxint ozdeignez est &c. que nostre seignour le roy ayt la moitie de toutz les peins et forfeitures es maner et fourme auāt ozdeignes, forspryse es cities, burghs villes e diuers auters lieux, dou ascun personne ou persons ont per reason de lour primiledge libertiez franchisez ou grauntz semblables forfeitures e peines e que chescun tiel person ou persons eyt et aient la moitie des ditz forfeitures et peines faitz per cest act, acozdaunt a lour ditz primiledges, libertes, franchises, e grants, come le roy auer doit, si les ditz primiledges libertes, franchises e grauntes ne fuissent eues grauntz ne faitz. Purueu toutes foitz q cest act ne tende paz, ne soit prei iudicial au ascun done graunt ou confirmacion fait ou affaire dascun, annuitie, pension, rent, terres, ou tenements per le roy ou ascun auter person ou psons au ascun ou psonz pur lour counsel done ou a doners et lour loyal seruice fait ou affaire, e pour nul auter cause desloial ne a nul autentent desloial tout soit qus la person ou persons a quel ou quelles auncel done graunt ou confirmacion est ou serra fait, ne soit ou soient apzes ou appzises en lun lep ne lauter. Et ozdinez est &c. que chescun auncel done graunt ou confirmacion so ent de semblables

Moitie

Retozne Issues

Fozf.

Cities

Officers

Indozst.

Moitie

Moitie

Townes

Annuitie Landes

Counsel

an entier sans estre lesses a baile ou forze & effect, & si bones effectuels & auailables, comme ceux & chescun deux fuissent, si cest act ne fuit este fait. Et p la dit auctorite ordeigne & est que nul exigend soit agarde par ascun de les iustices pour le temps esteants deins les dits counties Palantine de Lancaster & Chester, ou lauter dieu, ou en le dit eueschie du Duresme, enuers ascun person ou personnes, ou p ascū sur ascun enformacion suit ou proces affaire, par force de cest ordinance & estatute, & si ascun exigend soit agard ou vtlagat sur ceo pronuncie, en ascū enformacion suit ou proces affaire p vertu de cest ordinance come deuant est dit, que lors autiel vtlagarie soit tout outrement voide, & de nul force effect, sans ascun suite per bricke derrour ou autrement. Pourueur auxi que cest ordinance nextend pas au ascun liuere done ou a doner al coronacion de nostre seignior le roy ou madame la roigne, ou a laffiallation del archeuesq ou eueschq ou erection, creation ou mariage dascun seignior ou dame destate, ou au creation de lez chiualers de la bath, ou en ascun commencement dascun clerk en ascun vniuersitie, ou au creation des Sergeants de ley, ou a doñ per ascun Guilde, Fraternitie, ou mester corpors, ou p le Maior & Viscounts de la citie de Londres ou ascun auter Maior, Viscounts, ou aut chief officer dascū citie, burgh, ville ou port de cest roialme Dengleterre pour le temps esteants durant cel temps, & pour lour office ou occupacion executant. Ne as ascun signes ou lineres a doñs en la defende de roy & de cest son royalme Dengleter. Ne as Constables & Mareschal ne au ascun deux, pur ascun seigne, liuere ou token par eux a doner as ascuns acts dar mes affaires deins cest roialme. Ne as astūs de les gardeines de les marches enuers escoce, pur asc liuere signe ou token pour ceux a doner de trit enuers le North a tiel temps tant solement, come serra necessary de leuer people pour le defence de les dits marches ou ask deux. An. 8. E. 4. ca. 2.

Exigent

Counties Palantine

Vtlaries

Voide

Coronac-Stallaciō

Creation Mariage

Vniuersitie Sergeants Gyldes Maires

Kinges

Marshall

Marches

¶ Anno 12. E. 4. ca. 4. an acte was made that Prince Edwarde mighte geue liueries & reteine notwithstanding the statuts. Prince

¶ Anno 19. H. 8. ca. 14. an act was made against reteiners & giuinge of liueries & badges, to endure duringe the kings life. Badges

See Conspiracy 1. Maintenance 4.
Execucion of statutes 1, 3. Office 9. Proclamacion 3.

¶ *Lodging.*

See Monasteries 2.

¶ *Lokeram.*

See Linnen cloth in all.

¶ *Lolardes.*

See Heresy in al.

¶ *Lombardes.*

See Marchants 8.

¶ *London.*

PRouisum est per dominum regem et iusticiarios suos ac a ciuib' Lōdoñ concessum, quod archiepiscopi, episcopi, comites, barones, & alij qui hūt reddit in ciuitate Londoñ, & in aliquibus ten redditus illi a retro fuerint, nec reddit illos possunt recuprare, quod bene liceat ris tenentes suos distringere p̄o arreragiis suis, quamdiu aliquid inueniatur in feodo, per quod distringi possunt: & si nihil inueniatur in feodo per quod distringi possunt: & tunc ipsi tenentes implacitēt de Gaueletto per quoddam breue de consuetudinibus & seruit, quodbene fieri potest per sokerenes eorum in hustingo, presentatos ad custodiam sokę sue ad reddit

Bishops Rent

Distrains

Gauelet Customes & services Hustinges

reddit suos colligentes: ita q̄ si tenentes cognouerint seruitia sua statim & sine dilatione satisfaciāt dominis suis de arreragys suis. Si autem seruitia sua eis denegauerint petentes statim nominabunt sectam suam, scz, duos testes & abbreuiabuntur, & habebunt diem educendi eos, ad quē diem si testes p̄odurerint, & per eos in plena curia ostendere de visu suo et audit quod ipsi conquerētes aliquando perceperunt reddit suos quos petūt de tenementis, tunc ipsi tenentes amittant feoda sua per iudicium cur̄, & querentes recuperabunt teñ sua in dominico. Si aut̄ vbi dictum est, non recognouerint dominis suis seruit, & similiter arreragia, tunc per iudiciū curie duplicabunt arreragia, & dabūt vic̄ p̄o iniusta detentione, & ad hoc sufficient absque grauamine. C. s. Si autem post debitam summonitionē ad hustingum non venerint, tunc feoda illa in pleno hustingo conquerentibus liberabuntur, tenendum in manibus suis per vnum annū & vnū diem, infra quem terminum si tenētes venerint ad eos, & obtulerint eis satisfacere arreragys suis duplicandis, & vic̄ de misericordia sua, vt p̄dictum est, tunc rehabebunt teñ sua, sin autem, post annum & diem cōplet remanebunt teñ illa dominis feodorum illorum, per iudicium eiusdem curie in dominico suo imperpetuam, & tunc vocant, tenementa illa Forcher, eo quod teñ illa in perpetuū remanebunt in dominico dominis feodorum p̄o defectu seruitij. Idem autem tenend̄ & obseruand̄ est, si tenentes cognoscant arreragia sua, & non possunt inde satisfacere, vt p̄dictum est. Sta. de Gauelette in Londō edit. Anno. 10. E. 2.

2 ¶ Pur ceo q̄ les errours, defautes, & mispris̄ qui sont notoirement vses en la citie de Londres pur defaut de bon gouernement des maires, des viscontes, & des Aldermans, ne purront estre enquis ne troue per gents de mesme la citie, ordeigne est & establie que les dits maire, viscounte, et Aldermans, qui ont le gouernement de la dit citie, facent redresser & corriger les defautes, errours & mispris̄ suisnosmes, & les duement punir de temps en temps, sur certeins paine. s. al p̄mier defaut mill̄ mark au roy, & al second defaute deux mill̄ marks, & au tierce defaute, que le fraunchise de la Citie soit p̄is en la maine le Roye, & soit commence denquerer sur eux a la feaste de S. Michael p̄procheine auenir, issint que ils ne facent nul redressementz come de suis est dit, soit enquis de lour defautes per enquestes des gents des foreines Counties. s. de Kente, Esser, Sussex, Herdford, Buck, & Berke, si bien al suite le roye come des autres qui pleindre se voudrōt, & si les meir̄ viscount, & aldermās soyent par tielz enquestes endites, soyent faits venir par due proces deuant les Justices le Roy que serront a ceo assignes hors de la dit citie, deuant queux ils eyent lour trespās. & sū al roy cōe al ptye, & sils se mettent en enquestes, soient tiels enquest̄ p̄ises per gents forein & come desuis est, & sils soient attcints, soit la dit peine encurres & leues des dits maire, viscounte, & aldermans pur def. de lour gouernement, & nient meines les p̄ recouerent lour dām au treble, vers les dits maire, viscountes & Aldermans, & per cause que les viscountes de Londres sount parties a cest besoigne, soit le constable de la Tower ou son lieutenaunt minister en lieu des viscount a receiue les bres, & bn̄ original de la Chauncellary, come iudicialx south le seals de tuslit̄ a faire ent execut̄ en le Citie de Londres suisd̄, & soit proces fait per

attache-

Witnesse

Errours

Fozt. Franchises

Jugemt

Double

Judgemt

Enquest

yere & day

Indite

Enquest

Fozcher

3. Dann Shirite

Constables Shirite

Errour

Proces

Exigent

attachements & distresse, & per erigēs si mestier soit, issint que a la fuitte le roy soit lexigend̄ agard̄ apres le primꝛ Cap̄ return̄, & a la tierce Cap̄ retourne a la suit de partie. Et si les maire, viscontes & aldermans eyent terres & tenements hors de la dit citie, soit proces fait deuers eux per attachesmt & distresse en mesmes les coūties, ou les terres & tenements sont. Et que chescun des dits Pairs, viscounts & aldermans qui viendrount deuaunt les dits Justices respoigne singulerment pur luy mesmes, si bien au peril des autres qui sont absents come de luy mesmes. Et cest ordinānce soit tenus firme & estable, nient contrestoants franchises, primileges, ou customes quecunqꝛ, & si extende cest ordinaunce, as autres cities & burghes du royalme ou tielx defauts & mispri sions sont vses, & nemy duement corriges ne redresses, saluo que les enquestes soyent prises p gents forreinz de mesmes les counties ou tielx Cyties & burghes sont. Et que la paine de ceux des cities, villes & burghes q̄ de ceo serront attaints soit adiudge per discretion des Justices qui a ceo serront assignes. Anno 28 E. 3. ca. 10. Se here folowing. 4.

Proces

Answer

Other cities Misprysion

Forreines

3 Can. 42. E. 3. c. 7. it was enacted to endure to the next Parliament, that Londoners, & none other might sell by retaile vittailes.

Vittailes Forr.

4 Les peires, si bien de les mille marces, cōe de les deux mille marces & del seisin del franchise compris en le dit estatut (s. anno 28. E. 3. c. 10. before. 1.) soyent mys limittes en certein, mes que la paine en ceo cas, soit per aduise de discretion des Justices a ceo assignes come autres Cities et burghes sont deins le Royalme, & q̄ le remeynont do mesme lestatut, & proces dicelx estoisent en lour force. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 15.

5 Can. 35. H. 8. cap. 10. an act is made for the repairing, making and amending of the Condites in London.

Conduits

Se Aliens. 3. 4. 5.
Apprentice. 3.
Attaint. 13. 15. 16.
Bochers. 2.
Chalenge. 2.
Coroiners. 11. 12. 17 22.
Cosne. 2.
Cowpers. 1.
Custome. 13. 19.
Dam̄. 2.
Draper y. 5. 19. 33. 33. 52.
Estrepement. 1.
Erigent. 5.
Faires. 5.
Fishe. 5.
Franchise. 2. 20. 21.
Fusticians. 1.
Golde and siluer 3c. 1.
Hauens. 2 6.
Inrolments. 3.
Iurrour. 14. 15.
Labozers. 15. 17.
Lee. 1.
Liueries of companies and retayners. 9.
Painpzise. 7.
Marchants. 5. 7. 17. 27. 28.
Officers. 8.
Oyer & terminer. 3.
Oyle. 1.
Passages. 8. 11.
Paning. 3. 4. 6.
Phisition. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 7.
Plaies & games. 2.
Recogn̄. 2. 7.
Rescett. 1.
Shipping. 10.
Shiriffe. 27. 32.
Stiliarde. 1.
Tarts. 17.
Tythes. 5. 6. 8. 9. 10.
Vacabonds. 7. 8. 9.
Vitailes. 4. 6. 7. 13.
Vouche. 3. 7.
Vsury. 8.
Wager of lawe. 2.
Wines. 1. 19. 23.
Women. 14.

¶ *Lone.*

Anno 35. H. 8. cap. 2. a lone lent to the kyng, was discharged & released by Parliament.

¶ *Lordes.*

Anno 11. H. 8. capitulo 8. an acte is made, concerninge the placinge of Lordes in the Parliament and other assemblies and conferences of counsell.

Placing of Lordes and other high officers Parliamentes

&c.

De Aliens.3.6.
Amercement.1.
Apparell.5.
Approuements.1.
Armour.2.
Arrestes.1.
Auowrie.1.
Bastardy.1.
Clergy.21.
Conspiracy.1.
County.2.
Crosselowes.2.3.
Crowne.8.
Distresse.1.4.
Execution of statutes.3.
Felony.9.
Forest.4.11.17.
Forfeiture.5.
Freeholde.1.2.
Fugitives.1.
Gattes.7.
Husbandry.2.
Justices of peace 6.7.8.
Laborers.1.4.18. 29.
Liueries of com-
panies.4.6.
Maintenance.3.
Mesne.1.
Monasteries.2.
Money.48.
Mord.1.
Mortmaine.3.
Newes.2.
Procurements.1.
Prouision.14.
Purueiours.21.25.
Relefe.1.
Repleuin of cattell.2.
Riots.9.
Rome.6.
Ships.13.
Shirifes.13.
Suit.1.
Tenure.8.
Townes.1.2.4.
Treason.1.26.
Trial.11.
Voucher.6.
Vses.7.9.
Wales.2.6.25.28.
Wardes.6.
Willes.2.3.

¶ *Lunatike.*

De Escheatour.15.
Fooles.2.

¶ *Madmen.*

De Fooles.2.

¶ *Mayme.*

De Admiraltie.2.
Appeales 3.
Assautes and frayes.1.
Coroner.2.
Trespas.11.

¶ *Mainprise & bayle.*

Clerke

Si clericus aliquis, pro crimine alicuo vel recto, quod ad coronā pertineat arrestatus fuerit, & postmodū

Irrest

precepto domini regis in ballium̄ traditus vel replegiatus extiterit its, q̄

hi quibus traditus fuerit in ballium̄ eum habeant coram Justic̄ non amercient de ceteris illi quib⁹ traditus fuerit in ballium̄, nec alij plegij sui, si corpus suum habeant coram Justic̄, liceat coram eis propter priuilegium clericale respondere noluerit, vel nō poterit. Mark. cap. 28.

Amere.

Pledges

2 ¶ Et pur ceo qui vile & auters q̄r ont pris & retenus en prison gents reates de felony, meintenants ont lesse per pleuin les gents queur ne sount my repleuisables, & ount detenus en prison ceux queux sont repleuisables, per entheson de gaign̄ des vns et de greuer les auters, & pour ceo que auaunt ces heures ne fuit mie determine queux gents fuissent repleuisables, & eux non forpris ceux q̄r fuissent pris pour mort de home, ou p commaundement le roy, ou des Justic̄, ou pour la forest. Purueu est, & p le roy commaunde, que les prisoners queux sount auaunt dtlages, & ceux queux eyant forfeture la Terre, prouours, & ceux queux sont pris ou meafour, & ceux queux ont debruse la prison le roye, larrons appartement cleries & notories, & ceux queux sont appelles des prouours tangue come les prouours sount en vie, sils ne soyent de bone fame, & ceux queux sont pris pur arson felontousement fait ou faux money, ou faucer de seale le roy, ou excommenge prise per prier leuesque, ou pur appiert malueft, ou pour treason qui touche le roy ñ, ne soyent en nul maner repleuisables p la commen bē ne sans brē, mes ceux queux sont endites de larceny p enquestes des viscountes ou des baillifes pris de lour offices, ou pour leger suspection, ou per petit larceny, qui naymont oultre le value de xij.d. sils ne soyent rettes dauters larceny deuant cel heure, ou rettes de receitment des larrons, ou des felons, ou

Felony Prison. Repl.

Repl.

Murder Cōaūrmt

Attainted Iuriure Prouours Maire Prison brekers Theues Appelles

Burning Money Seale Excōeng. Treason

Repl. Endite

xij.d. Accessory

de

de commandement ou de la force, ou de laide ỹ la felon fait ou rettez dault trespas, pour le quel vn ne doit perdre vie ne membres, & home appelt de prouour puis le mort le prouour, ne soit apert larron escrie, soit desormes lelle per faulx saunt plenin deuant le vill dont le vill voill respõd, & ceo sans riens done de lour biens. Et si le vill ou auter lessent per pleuin nul que ne soit repleuisable, si ceo soit vik, constable, ou auter bailike de fee que eit garde de prisons, & de ceo soit attaint, parỹ le fee & bail a touts iours. Et si southnik, cõstable, ou bailike, ou celuy que ad tiel fee pour garder les prisons eit ceo fait saunz le volunte son seignour ou auter bailike q̃ ne soit de fee, eit lemprisonement de iij. ans, & soit reint a la volũte le roy. Et si nul detein les prisons repleuisables, puis que le prisoner eit offre sufficient suertie, & serra en la greue mercie le roy, & si prent lour pur luy deliuerer, il rendra la double au prisoner, & enlement serra en le greue mercy le roy. W. 1. cap. 15.

Appelt

Repl. Statutes Gaolers. Fozf. Constable Bailife

Imprisl.

Repleuin Suertie

1. Dam. Fozf.

3 ¶ An. 7. R. 2. cap. 17. it was enacted to endure to the nert parliament, that in actions if the persones mainprised appered not at the day &c. the mainparnours shoulde paye to the plaintifes a summe at the discretion of the Judges.

Appers

4 ¶ Quant a les lesses a mainprise soyent les estatuts faits per deuant, & nient repelles, estants en lour proper force tenus & gardes en touts poyntes. An. 4. H. 6. cap. 1.

5 ¶ Pour ceo que diuerses persones de iour en auter sont arrestus & emprisones pour suspecion de felonye, aukun foits de malice, & aukunfoits de leger suspecion, & enfi gardes en prison saunz baile ou mainprise a loure grand vexation & trouble, eit ordeigne &c. que chescun Justice de Peace

Suspect Felony

Just of P.

en chescun Counte, Citye, ou Ville, eyt auchoritie & poyar per sa ou lour discretion de lesser tiels prisoners et persones, illint arrestes en bayle ou mainprise, en semblable fourme, si come meismes les prisoners & plones ent fueront enditez de record deuãt meismes les Justices en lour sessiõs. Anno. 1. R. 3. capit. 3. Thys acte is repelled by. 3. H. 7. ca. 3. as appereth hers folowinge. 6.

Mainper.

6 ¶ The Justices of the Peace in euerye shire, citie, and towne, or two of them at the leaste, whereof one to ber of the Quorum, haue auctoritie and power to let any suche prisoners or persons mainparnable by ỹ lawe, that ben imprisoned within their seueral counties, citie or towne, to bayle or mainprise, vnto the nexte generall session, or vnto the nert gaole deliuery of the same gaoles in euerye shire, citie or Towne, aswell within fraunchises as without, where anye suche gaoles ben, or herafter shalbe.

Just. of P.

Prisoners

Sessions

And that the sayde Justices of the peace, or any of them, so taking anye suche baile or mainprise doe certifye the same at their nert general sessiõs of the peace, or the nert general gaoles deliueraunce of any suche gaole within euery such countye, citye, or towne nexte folowinge, after anye suche baile or mainprise so taken, vpon peine to forfaite vnto the kynge for eurrye default thereupon recorded x. li. And ouer that it is &c. that euerye shirife, bailife of fraunchise, and euery other persone hauing auctoritie or power of kepinge of gaoles, or of prisoners for felonye, in like maner and fourme do certifie the names of euery such prisoner in their keping, and of euery prisoner to the committed for anye such cause at the nexte general gaole deliuery, and in euery county or fraunchise, wher anye suche

Certifie

Fozf.

Gaoler Felony Certifie

Calendzed. suche gaile or gailes ben, or hereafter shalbe, there to bee calendzed before the Justices of the deliueraunce of the same gayle. Whereby theye maye aswel for the kynge as for the party, procede to make deliueraunce of suche prisoners, accordinge to the lawe, vpon peth to forfaite vnto the kinge for euery defaut there recorded an C.s. And that the forsaid acte, (s. of Anno 1.R.3.cap.3. before 5.) geuing auctoritie and power of the peace by hymselfe, be in that behalfe vtterlye voyde and of none effecte, by auctoritie of thys present parlement. An.3. H.7.cap.3.

Proceede

Forf.

Voide

See the firste article of thys statute altered by An.1.E.2.H.8.H. here followinge.7.

7 ¶ From and after the firste day of Aprill next comming, no Justice, or Justices of peace, shall let to baile or mainprise, any suche person or psõs, which for any offence or offences, by them or any of them committed, bee declared not to be repleuised or bailed, or be forbidden to be repleued or bailed by the estatute of Westminster primer, (s.cap.6. before.2.) made in the parlement holden in the third yeare of the raigne of kyng Edward the firste. And furthermore that any person or persons arrested for manslaughter or felonye, or suspection of manslaughter or felonye, being bailable by the lawe, shall not after the said first daye of Aprill be lett to baile or mainprise by any iustice of peace, if it be not in open sessions, except it bee by two Justices of peace at the leaste, whereof one to be of the Quorum, and the same Justices to be present together at the tyme of the sayd bailement or mainprise, whiche bailement or mainprise, they shall certifie in writing, subscribed or signed w theire owne handes at the next general gaole deliuerie, to be holden w̃in the countye wher the said persone or persons shalbe arrested or suspected. And that the saide Justices, or one of them, being of the Quorum, whē anye suche prisoner is brought before them, for any mãslaughter or felony before any bailement or mainprise, shal take the examination of the said prisoner, and informacion of thē that bringes hym, of the fact, and circumstances thereof, and the same, or asmuche thereof as shalbe material to proue the felony, shal put in writing before theye make the same Baylement, whiche saide examination, together with the said Bailement, the saide Justice shal certifie at the nexte general gaole deliuerie, to be holden within the limittes of their commission, and that euerye Cozoner, vpon anye inquisition before hym found, wher by any person or persons shalbee indicted for murder, or manslaughter, or as accessorye or accessories to the same, before the murder, or mãslaughter committed, shal putt in writinge the effect of the euidence geuen to the Jurie before him, being material, and as well the said Justices as the said cozoner, shall haue authoritie by this acte to binde all such by recognisaunce or obligations, as doe declare any thing material to proue the said murder or mãslaughter, offices, or felonies, or to be accessorye or accessories to the same, as is aforsayde, to appeare at the nexte general gaole deliuery to bee holden within the countie, citie or towne corporate where the triall thereof shalbe, then and there to geue euidence againste the partie so endicted, at the time of hys triall, and shall certifie aswel the same euydence, as suche bonde and bondes in writtinge, as hee shal take together, with the inquisition or indite-

Not repl.

Manslaut Felony. Suspicion.

Open sessions.

2. Just. of p

Forelant

Certifie

Examinat. Informac.

Bound. writing

Certifie

writing Euidence

Recog. Oblig.

Appere G. deliu

Euidence Certifie

inditemēt before hym taken & found, or before the tyme of hys saide triall thereof to bee had or made. And like wise the said Justices shall certifie all and euery such bounde taken before them, in like maner as is before saide of bailements and examination. And in case any Justice of peace or Quorum, or Coroner, shal after the sayde fifte daye of Aprill, offende in anye thing contrarie to the true entent and meaninge of thys present acte: That then the Justices of Gaole deliuerie of ye shire, citie, towne, or place, wher such offences shal happen to be committed vpō due proofe therof by examination before them, shal for euery suche offence set suche fine on euerye of the same Justices of peace & Coroner, as the same Justices of gaole deliuery shal thinke meete, and shal estreate the same, as other fines and amerciamentes assessed before Justic of gaole deliuery ought to bee.

Certifie Bond

Just. of p. Coroner Offend

Fine.

Estreat

Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that Justices of peace and Coroners wiin the Citie of London, and the county of Midlesex, and in other Cities, boroughs and townes corporate, wiin thys Realme and Wales, shall wiin their seueral iurisdiction, haue authoritie to let to baile, felons, & prisoners, in suche maner and fourme, as they haue ben hertofore accustomed: thys acte or anye thinge therein conteined to the contrary notwithstādig.

Coroners London wyldd Townes

And also shall take examinations & bondes, as is aforesaide, vpon euery bailement by them or anye of them to bee made, and shall certifie euery suche bailements, boundes and examinations by them or anye of them taken or made at the nexte gaole deliuery to be holden within the shire, citie, borough, or towne, where their seuerall iurisdictions extendeth, vpō the like paine and forfeiture as is before limitted in thys present acte.

Eraminat. Bondes

Certifie

And bee it &c. that no writs of Habeas corpus, or certiorari, shalbe hereafter graunted to remoue any prisoner out of any gaole, or to remoue anye recognisaunce, except the same writ be signed with the proper hand of the chiefe Justice, or in hys absence, of the Justices of the courte, vnto of the whiche the same writtes shalbe awarded or made, vpō paine that he that writteth anye suche writtes not being signed, as is aforesaide, to forfeite to our said soueraigne Lord the kyng and the Quene for euery such writ and writs v.li. An. 1. & 2. P. & M. cap. 13. See prison. 6. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 10. a like statut for prisoners that be taken for suspections of felonye, & bee not bailed.

Habeas cor. Certiorare Prisoner

Signed.

Justices

Fol.

Se Accompt. 2.
Apparell. 7.
Approuer. 1.
Clergy. 5.
Coroner. 3.
Corpus cum causa. 2.
Dette. 4.
Estretes. 1.
Fithe. 9, 12.
Forest. 24.
Forstallers. 5.
Husbandry. 5.
Justice of gaile deliuery. 2.
Laborers. 18. 25. 38.
Parchaunts. 2.
Murder. 2.
Odio. 1.
Pardon. 10.
Playes. 12.
Prison and prisoner. 2. 8. 9.
Prouision. 4.
Riots. 4. 9.
Seruice and sacramentes. 1. 4.
Spirituall. 1. 25.
Staple. 8.
Tithes. 5.
Tindale. 3.
Villenage. 3.
Wales. 28. 32.

¶ Maintenaunce.

QUi nul clerke le Roy, ne des Justices receiu desormes presentement de Esglise, dont plee ou conteke soit en la court le roy, sauns especial counge le Roye, & ceo defends le Roy sur peine de pardre la esglise, & son seruice. Et que nul Clerke del

Presentac Licence

Justice.

Iustice, ne de disconte ne mainteign̄ parties en querels, nen besoignes queux soient en la courte le Roye, ne fraude ne face, pur commen droitur delater ne disturber. Et si nul le fait il serra punie per la paine procheinement dit, ou per plus grevous, si le trespas le requierit. Wl. primer. capitulo. 28.

Punichm̄t

2 ¶ Pour ceo que le Roy desire que commen droit soit faitz as touts, auri bien as pours come as riches, il commaunde & defende que nul de ses cōsseillers, ne nul de son hostiel, ne nul de ses auter ministers, ne nul graūd de la terre pour luy ne pur auter per maundement des letters, nen auter maner, ne nul auter de Roialme petite ne graunde, nen preignent de maintaigner querels ne parties en pais, en disturbance de la comen ley. Anno. 1. E. 3. cap. 14.

Cōsseiers.

3 ¶ Nous auons commaundes, et defendons tout oustrement, que nul de nostre hostiel, ne de ceux que sont entour nous, nauters qui soient deuers nostre treschier compaigne la Roigne, ou nostre fits prince de Gales, ou deuers nous Courts Prelatz, Countes, Barons, & auters graundes ne petites de la terre, de quel estate ou condition que ils soyente, ne empreignent au meisme querelx auters qui lour propres, & ne les mainteignent per eux ne per auters en playe ne appiert per don, promesse ne annuitie, fauour ou heine, ne pur nul auter cause in disturbaunce de la leye, ou arerillement du droit & reason sur les peines soisdites, eins que chescun home puisse estre fraude de son droit fair & defender en nous courtes & ailleurs solonque la ley. Et si a nous commaunde estreitement a nostre dit fits, a as diverses Countes, & auters graundes esteaunts devaunt nous, que ils facent garder de toute

Prince Prelatz Lordes

parte cest ordinaunce sauns defaute, & que ils ne soeffrent plus nuls qui sont deuers eux riens faire nattempter contre meisme lordinaunce per quecunque voye. An. 20. E. 3. cap. 3.

4 ¶ Toutes les graundes ouslent desore enauant de lour reteignance, seyes & robes, toutes tielx meisnours & maintenours en pays, sans nul fauour, eiū & comfort faire a eux desore en quecunque maner. Et ouster ceo nous auons ordeigne de faire venir deuaunt nous a certeine iour, ou deuaunt ceux queux nous deputerons de nostre counsell, tieux meisnours & maintenours des diverses counties, & de les faire examiner attentivemēt, qui ils se oustēt desore des tielx maintenaunces ou auters procurementes faire en pays, en damage de nostre people, & ceo sur grievouses peines q̄ lour serront monstres. Anno. 20. E. 3. cap. 4.

Reteinors

5 ¶ Nul counseller, officer, ou seruaunt, nautre ouesque luy, nascū auter persone du Roialme Dengleterre, de quel estate ou condition que ils soyent, nempreignent desore, ou sustreinent ascun querelle per maintenaunce en payis, naillours, sur grievous peines. les dits Counsellers et graundes officers le Roye, sur peine que serra ordeigne per le Roye meismes del auise des Seigniours du Royalme, & les auters meinders officers & seruauntes le Roy, sibien en Lescheker, & en touts ses auters courtes & places, come de sa proper maigne, sur peine de perdre lour offices, fermes, & destre imprisons, & de ilcques estre reintes a la volunte le roye, chescun deux solonque lour degree, estate, & desert, & toutes auters persons per mye la Royalme, sur la peine dempresonement, & destre retez come les auters suisdits. Anno. 1. R. 2. capitulo. 4.

Cōsseiers

Punichm̄t

Imprisō.

6 ¶ Pur

Champerti

6 ¶ Pour la grieuous pleinte que est fait des maintenours des querelles, & champertours, est ordeine & assentu que les estatutes ent faits en les ans de raigne E. le ayel nostre sir le Roy qui ore est premier (s.ca.14. before.) & quark (s cap.10. whiche is in Hill prim.5.) & auront en lan de nre sir le roy qui ore est primier (s.ca.4 before.5. soient tenus & gardes, & due ment executes en touts pointes. An. 7.R.2.cap.15.

Statutes Champtie Embracery

7 ¶ All statutes heretofore made concerning maintenaunce, champerty, and imbracerie, or any of them, now standinge and beinge in theire full strength and force, shalbe put in due execution, according to the tenoures and effectes of the same statutes. And ouer that bee it &c. that no persone or persones, of what estate, degree, or condition soeuer he or they bee, shall from henceforthe bargaine, buye, or sell, or by any wayes or meanes, obtaine, gett, or haue anye pretensed rightes, or titles, or take, promise, graunt, or couenaunt to haue anye righte or title of anye person or persones, in, or to any manours, lãdes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, but yf suche persone or persones, whiche shal so bargaine, sell, geeue, graunt, couenaunt or promise the same, their anncestors, or they by whom hee or theye claime the same, haue ben impossessioned of the same, or of the reuertion or remainder thereof, or taken the rentes or profits thereof, by the space of one whole yeare next before ỳ said bargain, couenaũt, graũt, or promise made, vpon paine that he that shal make any such bargaine, sale, promise, couenaunt or graunt, to forfaite the whole value of the landes, Tenementes or hereditamentes, so bargained so de, promised, couenanted, or granted, contrarie to the foure me of thys acte: And the buyer or taker thereof knowing the same, to forfeite also the value of the said landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, so by hym bought or taken as is aforesaide. The one halfe of the sayde forfeiture to be to the king, and the other halfe to ỳ party that will sue &c. In whiche action no essoine &c. And furthermore that no maner of person or persones of what estate, degree, or condition soeuer hee or they bee, doe hereafter vnlawfullye maintaine, or cause, or procure anye vnlawful maintenaunce in anye action, demaunde, suite, or complainte, in anye of the kynges courtes of Chauncerye, the Sterre Chamber, White hall, or els where, within the Kynges Dominions of Englande, or Wales, or the marches of the same, where anye person or persones haue, or hereafter shall haue authoritie by vertue of the kinges Commission, Patente, or writt, to holde plee of landes, or to examine, here, or determine anye title of Landes, or anye matter or witnesse concerninge the title, righte, or interest of anye landes tenementes, or hereditamentes. And also that no persone or persones, of what estate, degree, or condition soeuer hee or they bee, doe hereafter vnlawfullye reteine for maintenaunce of anye suit or plee, anye persone or persones, to embrace anye freeholders or iurours, or subborne anye witnesse, by Letters, rewardes, promises, or by anye other sinister labour or meanes, for to maintaine anye matter or cause, or to the disturbaunce, or hinderaunce of Justice, or to the procurement or occasion of anye maner of periurie, by false verdicte or otherwise, in anye maner of Courtes aforesaide, vppon paine of forfaiture for euerye suche offence x pounde, the

Forf.

Courts

Retaine

Embrace

Subborne witnesses

Justices

Periurie

Forf.

the one moitie thereof vnto the kynge
&c. and thother moitie to him & hys
sute &c. In whiche action no essoigne
&c. Prouided alway and be it &c. that
it shalbee lawefull to anye persones
or personnes beeinge in lawfull pos-
session by takinge of the yerely ferme
rents and profites of or for any man-
nour, landes, tenements, or hereditа-
mentes, to buy, obtaine, gett, or haue
by any resonable waye or meanes y
pretensed ryghte or title of any other
personne or personnes, hereafter to
be made, to, of, or in suche mannours,
landes, tenementes or hereditamen-
tes, whereof he or they shall so bee in
lawefull possession: Anye thynge in
in this aste conteyned to the contrary
notwithstanding. And for the due ex-
ecution of this pnent act, be it &c. that
the iustice of assise of euery circuite in
in this Realme & elsewhere within
the kinges dominions, shall in euerye
countye within their circuites twoo
tymes in the yere, that is to saye in y
tyme of their sittinges, for the takinge
of assises or deliuerye of the Gaoles,
cause open proclamacios to bee made
aswell of this present act and of euery
thinge therein conteined, as also of al
other statuts heretofore made againe
vnlawfull maintenaunce, champtye,
embracery, or vnlawfull reteinours,
to thintent that no maner of persone
or personnes bearing the sute, shoulde
bee ignorant or misconsaunt of the
daungers and penalities therein con-
teyned and specified. Prouided alwaye
and bee it yet that this acte shal not er
tende to charge anye personne or per
sones with anye the penalities mentio-
ned in the sayde acte for anye offence
by him or them committed, contrarie
to the sayde acte except the same pson
or psons so offending, be sued ther-
of by action of dett, bell, plaint or pse-
cution in anye of the kinges courtes

Possession Rents. Profites

Buyinge of tytles Get. Title.

Execution Iust of ass.

Proclam.

Statutes.

Sued

within one yere next after the same
offence by him or them committed as
is aforesaid. Ani. 32. H. 8. ca. 9.

1. pere.

The Champarty
1. 41.
Conspiracie. 3
Coueige. 3
Decies tantum. 1
Eronmenge-
ment. 5
Execution of sta-
tutes. 1. 3.
Exigent. 3.
Feoffements. 1.
Forcible entre. 3
Iustic of assise. 2
Labozers. 15
Liueries & reteyn-
ers. 11.
Mill pins. 5
Riottes. 7.
Shiriffes. 1.

¶ *Maires, Bailises and head officers of cities, boroughes and townes*

De Abiuracia-
on. 4. 5.
Aliens. 3. 4. 5.
Apparel. 5. 6. 7
Apprentice. 2.
Armour. 4.
Arrowhed. 1.
Artificers. 3.
Attaint. 11
Bowes and bow-
staues. 1.
Butler of the
king. 1
Captain. 4
Cowpers. 1.
Countes. 12.
Crowes. 1
Drapery. 1. 5. 29. 33
41. 51. 52. 54.
Fishe. 8
Forcible entre. 3
Hats & Caps. 5. 7.
Labozers. 23. 31. 37
38.
Liueries. 9. 10
Marchant. 1. 28.
Money. 27.
Peticantell. 2.
Plaules
3. 2 E. 6. 1. 10.
Dyle. 1.
Dthe. 1
Parlement. 16
Passage. 11
Pewterers. 2.
Phisitions. 7.
Puractours. 33.
Recogn. 2. 7
Riots. 9
Seruice and Sa-
craments. 4
Staple. 3. 7. 8. 9. 14.
25. 34.
Townes. 2. 4.
Vacabondes. 2. 5
7. 8. 9.
Victaile & victai-
lers. 2. 4.
Vniuersities. 1. 2.
Vsurye. 8
Wales. 13. 32
Wanchaunde-
lers. 1
Weighties. 29
Wines. 12.
21. 23.
Woxsteades. 4.

An act was made

for the true makinge of malte to endure to the ende of the next parliament anno. 7. E. 6. ca. 11. it was continued, and after. 1. M. 1. parliament. ca. 3. it was continued vntill the last daye of the next parliament and then it expired.

Bruers. 2 Anno. 33. H. 6. ca. 4. an act was made to endure for 5. yeres agaynste Brewers for makinge of Malt aboue an C. quarters in the yere.

Many.

De Bishops. 7. Crosbabwes. 2.

Manchester.

De Draper. 52. Sanctuaries. 4. 5

Manslaughter.

De Abiuracion. 5. Triall. 11

Murder. 2.

Marches.

Estmarche & westmarche

Presentment

Residence

Faux Imprisk. Trus

3. Dam

Imprisk.

Inst. of p.

SI aſcun miniſter daſcun des dites courtes (*S. of the East marche & west marche next Scotland*) attache aſcun p̄ ſon corps ou per ſes biens, hors daſcū des dits counties de Northumbr̄, Cūberk, & Weſtmerk, ou ville de Nouel caſtell a reſpondre en aſcun des dytes courtes ou per colour ou cauſe daſcun maner de preſentment pris ou aprender en aſcun des dits courtes, q̄ il ſerra a chelcun perſon le quel auīdra enſi deſire attache de faire reſidence, & nient dobeter nul tiel attachement, et ſi aſcun perſon ſoit en dañ, ou greue p̄ aſcun tiel attachement, que il port auoire en cel partye action de treſpas ou faux imprīſonment encounter ceux que aſcun tiel attachement en aīz ſerrount ou facent affaire, et en ceo recouerer trebles dañ, ſi en aſcuns dez actions le matter plede paſſe ou ſoit adiudge pur le pl̄ en ceo et le defendant dauoir imprīſonment de deux ans et ouſtre ceo a paier au roy C. s. et q̄ les iuſtices du peas, en lour Seſſions de peace, diſcount en lour torneys et auxy ſeneſchal de leres en l̄s letez per eux a teñ, epont poiar denquerer des toutes tiels attachemēts en affaires hors daſt dez dits Counties de Weſtmk Cumberk, ou Northumbr̄, ou vill̄ de nouel Caſtell, et en ceo & ſur ceo a fair apres der come eux puiſſēt faire & prende ſur preſentmentes p̄ties deuaunt eux ou lour ſeſſions de peace turnes ou ietez de treſ ou affraies faitz ēcont l̄ peace le roy. An. 31. H. 6. ca. 3.

De Berwike. 1. Liueries. 10.

Felony. 13.

Mariners

Mariners

Wages Fine

Restore

Imprisk.

Certificat Admirals

Arrest

Imprisk.

Sergeant at armes

POr ceo q̄ pluſors mariners aīz ceo que ils ſont arreſtus et retenus pur ſeruice de roy ſur le meare, en defence de roialme, et ent ont receux les gagez appurtenantz ſenſuent hors du dit ſeruiſe ſauns cōge des admiral ou ſi lour lieutenant, au grand dañ du roy nr̄e ſeir, et de ſon roialt̄, & arreriſſement de ſes wages auauntdits ordiñ eſt & eſtablie q̄ toutes ceux mariñ que deſore ſerrōt en tiel maner & ceo troue & proue veritablemēt deuant ladmirall ou ſō lieutenant ſoīēt tenuz de reſtorer a noſtre ſeigñ le roye le double de ceo que ils auerount pris pur lour gagez & nīēt meins eint la priſon dun an ſans ent deſtre deliuerez p̄ mainpris bail ou per auk̄ voy. Et le roy voet & commaunde as toutz biſconts maires & baillifs de ins franchiſe & de hors, q̄ a la certificat̄ des dits admirall ou lour lieuten̄ per lour lres ent affaires teſmoignīs la dit proue facent tantoſt ſans attaker auter maundement de noſtre ſeir l̄ roy prendr̄ et attacher toutz mariñs futifz per lour corps deins lour baile deins franchiſe & de hors et les mettre en priſon illeoques a demurrer en bō & ſeur gard tāq̄ ils auerount fait grez au roye comē deſuis eſt dit, et ent ſient eſperial maundement du Roye noſtre ſeignour de lour deliuerāce, & auſſi pur nilſement ſoit fait des ſergeantes darmes, meſſer des nefs, et toutes auls que ſerront attraints per enquerre de-

nant

uant Ladmiral ou son Lieutenant auauntdits que ils eient riens pris des dites mariners pour lour suffrer aler a large hors de seruice auant dit apres ceo que ils eyent estre arestus pour ñ le seruice. An. 2. R. 2. cap. 4

Duffre

2 Be it enacted, established, ordeyned, by the Queenes most excellente Maiestie, by the consents of the lordes spirituall and temporal, and the commons in this present Parliamente assembled, and by the authoritie of the same, that the foresaid maister, Wardens, and Assistauntes of the Trinity house at Deptforde stronde aforesaid, beinge a company incorporated as before, shal and may lawefully by vertu of this Acte, from time to time hereafter, at their willes and pleasures, and at theire costes, make, erect, and set vp suche and so many beakons, markes, & signes for the sea, in suche place or places of the sea shores, and vplandes neere the sea coastes, or forelandes of the sea, only for sea markes, as to thē shall seeme moste meete, needefull, & requisite, wherby the daungers may bee auoyded and escaped, & shippes the better come vnto their portes wthout perill. And that all such beakons, markes and signes, so to bee by them or their assignes, erected, made, & sette vp, at the costes and charges of ỳ sayd Maister, Wardeins, and Assistauntz, shal and may be continued, renued, & be maintained from tyme to tyme, at the costes and charges of the said Maister, Wardens, and Assistauntes: any thing to the contrary hereof, not withstanding.

Trinitie house

Sea mkes.

And be it further ordained and enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, that no streples, trees, or other thigs, now standinge, as Beakons or marks for the sea, whereof to the owner or occupier of the place (wher the same doth growe or stande, before the feaste day of

Marche nexte comming) notice shalbe gyuen by the Queenes Maiesties letters, vnder hir Signet: shall at anye tyme hereafter be takē downe, felled, or otherwise cut downe, vppon payne that euery persone by whose procurement or consente suche offence shalbe committed, shall forfaite the sūme of one hundreth pounds, whereof the one moytie to the Queenes Maiestie, and the other moytye to be to the Maister Wardeins, and Assistauntes of ỳ said Trinitie house. And if the sayde person or persons so offendinge, be not of the value of one hundreth pounds: thē the same person and persons to be demed conuict of outlary, *Ipso facto*, to al constructions and purposes.

And further, be it enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that al Mariners, and Seafaring men dwellinge about the sayde riuer of Thames, being thereto licenced by the saide maister Wardēz and Assistaunts, and hauing sufficiēt certificate of such licence from ỳ sayd maister and Wardens, aswel betwē theire voiages as at other tiez at their wylles and plesures, by force hereof the better to keepe and refrayne them selues from folly, ydlenes, and lewde companye, and for the relefe of them, they? wyues, and chyldr?, shal & may freely and quietly exercise and rowe in theire owne whirries or any other mens Whirres by them to be hyred, or wherin they shalbe hired to worke vp and downe the said riuer of Thames, to apply and follow the ordinary passing and carrying of ỳ Quenes Maiesties people to and fro, as other watermen, commonly called whirremen of the same riuer vse and accustome to doe, without impeachemt, hinderance, or let, to the contrarye. And that suche Seafaring men, shall not thereby be drawen vnder anye other gouernemente, then vnder the sayde

Shipmen

Rowers

Hatter, Marchaunts, and Artificers, as they were before: Any Acte, Statute, prouision, proclamation, ordinance, or custome heretofore against the premisses ordayned or made in any wise notwithstandinge. Anno. 8. Eliz. ca. 13.

He apparell. 5 Liueries and retenours. 10.
Corne. 6. Ships. 7. 8. 10. 15.
Filh. 6. Wolles. 23
Fugitiues. 1. Labourers. 38.

¶ Marke.

He letters of marke in all.

¶ Markettes.

He Cordiners. 22. Pie wales. 4.
Fryers in all. Labourers. 38.

¶ Marshall & criers

He Preution. 3. Liuerie of com-
Extortion. 3. pany. 10.
Fees. 1. 2. Staple. 3. 4. 5. 7
Franchises. 21 Wales. 32

¶ Marshalsy.

Pleers

DEs estates des seneschalx, et des marshalx, & des plees que eux deuoyent tenir, & coment ordenie est q̄ de lour mes ne teignent plus de franke tenement, ne de det, ne de couenant, ne d' contract des gents de peopl' forsque tant solement de tūs del hostel, & dauk tūs fait dedeinz la berge dez cōtracts et couenantes que aſcun del hostel le Roy auera fait outre de ī lostel, & nemy aillours. Et nulle plee de tūs pleder̄t auter que ne soyte attache per cur auant ceo que le roy isſue hors de la berge ou la tūs serra fait, & les pleū bastiuement de iour en iour isſint, que ils soiēt pledes & terminnez auaūt ceo q̄ le Roy isſera hors des bōdes de cel berge, ou l' inz fuit faite. Et si per cas dedeins les bōds d' cel berge ne poyent estre termines, cesset lour plees deuant le seneschal et soyent lez plees a la comen ley. Ne delaymez ne

Frechold Contracts

Berge

Tresspas

Determin

Cesse.

preignent le seneschall conusans des detz ne dauter chose, forsq̄ dez gentes del hostiel anēdit, ne nulle auter plee ne tiende per obligatiō fait le distres le seneschalle ou de mareschalle. Et si rien facent encontre cest ordināce soit lour fait tenus pur nulle. Et pur ceo que auant ces heures multz des felonies faits dedeinz la berge oūt este de punis, pur ceo que les coronerz du pais ne ōt pas entermis denūre dez tielz manners des felonies dedeins la berge, mes l' coron̄ d' hostiel le roy qui è passant, de quoy vsuc nad my este fait en dus maner ne l' felōs mise en erigend ne delagez, ne rien de ceo preſet en eire, & ne ad este a graund dam du Roy, & a meinz bon garde de sa peas ordeine est q̄ delormes en cas d' mort de home, ou office d' coron̄ appēt a dis uez & ēquestez d' ceo faire, soite māde al coron̄ del pais qui ensemblemēt que l' coron̄ del hostel le roy face loffice q̄ appent, & le mett ē role. Et ceo q̄ ne purra my deuant le seneschal estre tmis pur ceo que les felons ne purra estre attaches ou y aūk encheſō demoerge a la comē ley, isſint que les erigends, delagaries & presentments è eir soiēt dēe fait y le coron̄ du paiz aurt cōe ds auters felonies faits hors d' le berge: mes pur ces ne soient le ſſe que lez attachements ne soiēt faits freſhement sur lez felonies faits. Articuli sup charas ca. 3.

Pzoces

Berge Attache

Murder

2 ¶ En cheſcū cas ou enquestes sont appreū deuant seneschal & mareschal del hostiel le roy, que les enquestez sūent prises per gents du pais enuirō & nemy p gentz del hostiel sil ne soit dez contracts et couenaunts ou tresspalles faits per gentes d' meſme iostiel dum part et dauter parte et ceo en meſme l' hostiel solon que dn auter estat e aūk foits fait en tempz meime le roy isſiel. An. 5. E. 3. cap. 3.

Jurors

3 ¶ En cheſcun cas enquestes sont apren-

Jurors

aprendes devant Seneschal ou Mare
shal de lostiel le Roye que lenquestes
soyent prises per gents du pais entrõ
e nemy per gentes del hostiel le Roye,
sil ne soit des contracts, conenants ou
trespalles faits p gentez en lostiel dun
part e dauter, e ceo en vn lostiel solonc
vn auter estatute ent auter fotts fait e
temps en le Roy lapel. An. 10. E. 3. c. 2

Prests Fees

4 ¶ Prests e auters gentz d S. Eglise prises en la marshallie d hostiel nostre sir le roy, paient tiels fees cõe les gents laies paient resonablement, e nient pluis. An. 9. R. 2. ca 5.

Jurisdicciõ

5 ¶ La court de seneschal e marshal del hostiel du roy, ne aurint la jurisdick de cel ne passe le space de deux lewez accounter enter le tonel du roy nostre dit sir. An. 3. R 2. ca. 3.

Marshalx

6 ¶ Pur ceo q le marshal d la marshalsy de court lostiel nostre seignior le roy en temps le roy Edward ayel nostre seignior le roy que ore est e devãt soloit prend les fees que ensuent s. de chescun qui vient p cap a dit court. iij d. e sil soit lesse a mainp tãq a sõ tour. ij. d. outer e de chescun que est implede de trin, e troue deux mainpernorz pur garde ses tours tanq au fine du pled prend pour cel cause d dek. ij. d. e de chesk cõmis au prison p jugemẽt de seneschal en quicunque maner que ceo soit iij. d d chesk delive de felony iij. d. d chescũ felon lesse a mainpris per la court iij. d queux fees soloient estre prises e paiez en plein court come le roy si bene adẽ tendus per le compleint des dits cões et fait en cest plement en nostre sir le roy pur ouster toutez durelles e oppression affairs a son people encounter les bones vsages e customes faitz e vsez ẽ temps de ses progenitorz del aduis e assent des srirs espirituelx e temporelx, e a la supplicacion des dits cõmunes, ad ordines e estabiez q si le dit marshal, ou sez ministerz de soutz luy pign ou prignẽt auters fees q desuis soũt declares, q nul le marshal e chescũ d sez dits ministers, pde e pdẽt lour offices e paie ou paient trebles damz al ptye greue. e q la pty griue ait la suite deuãt le seneschal du dit court pur le tẽps esteãt. Et aurint ordines e e estabie q nul seruitour dez villes que port bastons d mesme la court, ne preigne pur chescun leuke del court tãq al lieu ou il ker son office pluis que vn denier, e aurt pour ry. leukes. ry. d. e pour serui er le denir kac. ry. hõez etc. ou dill hors de mesme la courte le double. Et si ascuns des dits seruitourz dez villz face a contrary, quil soit punis per imprisõment, e face fine au roy solonq la discretion la seneschal de mesme la court e soit forjug. la court e ait nl seneschalk power d faire proclamation al venue au court en chescun pais d tẽpz en tẽpz de touts ls articles auãtdits e dẽt fait punissement come desuis est dit. An. 2 H. 4. cap. 23.

Fees

Prests Fees

Impriſ. Fine

Forjudge Proclam

Punishmt

Estople.

7 ¶ En chescun suerte desore enauãt per les dits defendants apprẽs ilz ne soyent estoppes p tiel record adire que ils nz, ou les plaintifes en nl record especifies ne fuerent al temps del dyt pk ou suit en commence del hostiel du roy, coñ p nl record est sup, eins eiet les dites defendants lour auterem̃t a dit quils nls ou les dits plees ne fuerk de nl lostiel al temps d tiel ple ou suit commence: le dit record ou auter matter deins icel contenus nient obstant. An. 15. H. 6. ca. 1

R. houls

Iuerment

Marshal

Fees

Bloudshed	1	Iurrour.	10.
Constable e marshal.	1.	Prison.	2.
Errour.	1	Purueiours.	13
Estretes.	2.	Staple.	3. 7
Frãchises.	20. 21.	Triall.	11.

¶ Mason.

Chapters Congregac.

THeux chapiters et congregations (S. of Masons.) ne soyent desore tenus. Et si ascun tieux soient faitz faiet

Sclij. teux

Felonies

ceux qui sont faire assembler & tenir ceux capiters et cõgregations fils ent soyent convictes, adiuges pur felons, & que touts les auters maisons qui deignent as tiels chapiters et congregacions, soyent punis per imprisonment de lour corps et facent fine & raunceõ a la volunte du roy. An. 3. H. 6. ca. 1. De Laborers. 18. 35.

Impriſ. Fine

Maister and seruãt.

De Apparell. 7.	Laborers in all
Armour. 6.	Staple. 12.
Clergy. 12	Women. 4.
Felony. 10.	

Martrimony & mariage

Acts pat. Dower Treason Pardon

A N. 12. H. 8. cap. 25. an act was made concernynge the dissolucio of the mariage between the king and the Ladye Anne of Cleues, declaring the mariage to be void, and theire by is repelled, all letters, patẽtes made for ioiture or dower. And that it is treasõ to maintaine that mariage, and theirin is a pardon to al thẽ that haue cõmitted treason or misprision of treason in speaking or doing against that mariage. De crowne. An. 25. H. 8. c. 22. of degrees of mariage prohibited.

Prohibite

2 ¶ An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7. mariages with certaine degrees there erpressed were prohibit. But by. 1. & 2. P. & M. as muche of that acte as concerneth prohibicion to marrye within those degrees repealed.

Mariage

Lawfull

Gods lawe

3 ¶ That from the first day of ỳ moneth of July next commig in the yere of our Lorde God a thousand fiue hũdreth & forty, al & euery such mariages as within this church of england shal be contracted betwene lawful persons as by this act we declare al persons to be lawful, that be not prohybited by Goddes lawe to mary, such mariages being contracte and solemnised in the face of the church, consummate with bodily knowledge of fruite of childre, or childe, beinge hadde theirin betwẽ the parties so maried, shalbe by auctoritye of this present parlemt aforesaid demed, iudged, and takẽ to be lawfull good, iust, and indissoluble, notwithstandinge any precontract or precontractes of matrimony, not consummate with bodily knowledg, which eyther of the persons so maried, or bothe, shal haue made with any person or persons before the time of contractinge that mariage which is solẽnised and cõsummate, or whereof such fruite is ensued or may ensue as aforesaid notwithstandinge any dispensacion, prescription, law, or other thing graunted or confirmed by act or otherwise. And that no reseruacion or prohibicion, gods lawe except, shal trouble or impeach any mariage without the leuiticall degrees. And ỳ no person of what estate, degre or condicõ soeuer he or she be, shal after the said first day of the moneth of July, aforesaid, be admitted in any of the spiritual courtes within the kings realme, or anye his graces other landes & dominions, to any proceſſe, plee, or allegation contrary to this aforesaid act An. 32. H. 8 ca. 38. This article in thys acte concerning precontracts, is repelled by. 2. E. 6. & the residue was repelled by 1. & 2. P. & M. but it is renued by 1. El. ca. 1.

Precontractes

Prieſtes Mariages. ỳ

4 ¶ An. 2. E. 6. ca. 21. it was enacted that all lawes & ordinances positiue prohibitinge prieſts mariages, and al paines and forfaitures therin shoulde bee voide. And after. an. 5. E. 6. c. 12. It was enacted ỳ prieſts mariages should bee lawfull, and their children legitymate and enheritable, and the prieſts to be tenãt by the curtesy, and ỳ wife to be endowed. But after those twoo actes were in. 1. M. 1. parliamento c. 2. repelled.

5 ¶ All and euery decree, sentẽce and iudgmẽt

Defore iugement of diuorce and seperacio be twene the sayde king your father and the said late Queene (s. *Queene Katherine*) your mother, & all the processes commenced, followed, giuen, made, or promulged by the said Thomas Crãmer then Archbishop of Canterbury, or by any other person or psons, what soeuer, whereby the same moste iuste pure, and lawfull mariage, betwene the saide late kinge your father & the said late queene your mother was or is pronũced, or in any wise declared to be vnlawful or vniust, or against ỳ law of God, be and shalbe from ỳ beginning & from henceforthe of no force validity or effect, but be vterly nought voide, frustrate, and annichilate, to al intentes, constructions and purposes as if the same had neuer ben, giuẽ, or pnounced. And be it &c. that aswel the said act of parlement entituled an act declaring the establishment of the succession of the kings most royal maiesty of ỳ imperial crowne of this realm, made in the xxv. yeare of the raigne of ỳ king your father (s.c. 22) be repelled and be voyd and of none effect, as also all and euery such clauses, articles branches and matters conteined and expressed in the forsaid act of parlemẽt made in the saide xxviij. yere of ỳ raigne of ỳ said late kig your father (s.c. 7.) or in any other acte or actes of parlemẽt, as wherby your highnes is named or declared to be illegitimat or ỳ saide mariage betwene the said kyng your father and the said Queene your mother is declared to bee against the worde of god, or by anye meanes vnlawful shalbe & be repelled, & be voyd and of no force nor effect, to all itents constructions and purposes, as yf the same sentence or actes of Parliament had neuer been had ne made. And ỳ the said mariage had solemnised betwene your said moste noble Father

Repelled.

Mariages.

kynge Henry, and your said most noble mother queene Katherine, shal be diffinitiuely, clerely, & absolutely declared, demed, and adiudged to be and stand with Goddes lawe & his most holy word, and to be accepted reputed & taken of good effect and validitie, to al intentes and purposes. An. 1 M. parliamento ca. 1.

De Abilitie. 5.	Shepe. 2.	
Appeales to	Tithes. 10.	
Rome. 1	Toll. 1.	
Corne. 7.	Treason. 1. 14.	
Crowne. 3. 4.	Wales 17.	
Dispensation. 1	Wardes. 4. 5. 10	
Labozers. 38.	11. 12. 14. 15. 16.	
Queene. 2.	Women. 1. 2. 3.	
Resonable ayd. 1		

1 ¶ *Merchantes & merchaundises*

OMnes mercatozes (nisi publice antea pzohibiti fuerint) habeant salvum & securum conductũ exire de Anglia, & venire in Angliam, & morari & ire per Angliam, tam per terram quã per aquam ad emendum vel vendẽdũ sine omnibus malis tolnetis, perantiquas & rectas cõsuetudines pzeterquã in tempore guerre. Et si sint de terra contra nos guerrina, & tales inueniantur in terra nostra, in pzincipio guerre attachientur sine dampno corpozũ suorum & rerum, donec sciatur a nobis vel a capitali Justic nostro, quomodo mercatozes terre nostre tractantur, & nunc inueniant in terra illa contra nos guerrina. Et si nostri salui sint, ibi & alij salui sint i terra nostra. Magna carta cap. 30.

Safe conduit

Wyn Toll Customes

Wars

Arrest

Safe

2 ¶ Toutes merchaunttes aliens et denizenes, & toutes autres et thescun de cur de quel estate au condicion quelis soyent, que achater ou vẽdre voillet bires, vines, auoir du pois, chearez pur

Aliens

Sell

ſõs, et touts auters viuers & victailes leins, draps, merches, merchãdiſes, et toutes manners dauters choſes vẽdables, de quel parte que ils veignent per foreins ou denizeinz, a quel lieu q̃ ceo ſoit city, burgh, ville, port ou meare, faire marche ou auter lieu deins meſme le royalme deins franchiſe ou dehors les puniſſent frauncheмẽt & ſanz diſturbaunce vẽdre a quiq̃ lour pleiſt auri bien as foreins come as denizeinz forſpriſes ꝑs enemies noſtre ſeignour le Roy & de ſon royalme. Et ſi p̃ caſe diſturbaunce ſoit fait a nul marchaũt alien ou denizein, ou a aut̃ ſur la vẽde des tielx choſes en citie, burghe, ville, port de meare ou auter lieu que fraunchiſe eit, & les maire & bayllifes ou auters qui ount gard de la dit fraunchiſe requis per les dites marchaũtz ou auter dent faire remedie & il ne face, & de ceo ſoit attaint ſoit la franchiſe priſe en la main le roy, et nient meins ſoyt tenus luy et les auters qui auerounte fait celle diſturbaunce ſeuntre ceſt eſtatute, de rendre & reſtorer au dit marchant ſes dammages, que il auera ſuſtert per celle encheſon au double. Et ſi tiel diſturbaunce ſoit fait as tielx marchaũts, ou as auters en villz ou lieux ou fraunchiſe neſt, & le ſeignour ſil ſoyt preſent, ou baillife, cõſtable, ou auter gardein des ditz villez & lieux, ẽ abſẽce des ſeignieurs & requiz̃ ou faire droit ne le facẽt, & ou ceo ſoiẽt attraints rendẽt les damages ou pẽ au double auri come deſuis eſt dit. Et les diſturbours ẽ lun cas & en lauter, auri biẽ deins frãchiſes come dehors, ſils ſoient attraintz eient la priſon dun an & iademeinz ſoient reintes a la volunte le Roy. An. 9 E. 3. cap. 1.

Maire

Remedy Franchiſe.

Mainpriſe

ii. Dam̃ Diſturb.

ii. Dam̃

Impriſ.

3 ¶ Nul aliẽ ou denizein ſur meſmes les peynes, ne oyt diſtourbe que il ne puiſne fraunchement achater des choſes ſuiſnoſmes es lieux ſuiſdits, & carier la ou luy pierra, a ſon oeps demeſne, ou al profite du roy, et des graũds & du people du dit royalme, forſpriz̃ que les marchants a liens naſmeinẽt vingnoz de meſme le royalm come eſt contenus en lour charter, & ordeyne eſt et eſtablie que les dites choſes ſoyent tenus gardes et fermes, en chelcun Cytie, Burghe, Ville, Port de meare, et auter lieu, deins le dit royalme nyent contreſtant charters de franchiſez as eux graunt au contrarye, ne vſage ne Cuſtome ou iudgemente rendus ſur lour charters, vſages, ou cuſtomes, q̃ ceux pourra alleger, les q̃ hur charters vſages & cuſtomes ſi nulz ſoyẽt noſtre ſeignieur le Roy, prelates, Coũties, Barons, grandes, et comminaltes, auandites teignent de nulle forze come choſes grauntes, vſes, ou accuſtomes, au damage du Roye, Prelates, counties, barons, & graundes de ſõ roialme, & oppreſſion de ſon people, ſauues toutes foytes au Roye et as auts les cuſtomes deues des dites merchandiſes. An. 9. E. 3. cap. 2.

Swines

Franchelis

Not forze

Stranger Diſtarb

Buy Carie

Cuſtomes

Franchiſes

4 ¶ Les Chanceller treaſorer, & iuſtices aſſignes a tener les plees le roy eſtuns, ou ils veignent enquergent de tielx diſturbances & grenaunces et facent punilſement ſolonque ceo queſt auant ordein, & nient meins que le roy face aſſign̄ per commiſſiõ de ſon grãde ſeale cerk gents, ou & quãt luy pierra denquerer de les tielx diſturbances et grenaunces, et de faire puniſſement come deſuis eſt dit. An. 9. E 3. c. 1.

Chanceller Juſtices

Enquere

Cõiſſion

Aliens

5 ¶ Touts merchants denizens & foreins, forſpriſes ceux que ſount de noſtre enemete puiſſent ſauns diſturbãce, ſaluemẽt venir en le dit Royalme Dengleterre, oue lour biens et marchandiſes, et ſaluement demurrer, & ſaluement retorner, payants les cuſtomes, ſubſidies et auters profitez reaſonablement entdues, iſſint tout foitz q̃ franchiſes & frankes Cuſtomes reaſonablement grants per nous & p̃ nous

Enemies Safe conduit

ann-

London

auncestrs en la Citye de Londres, et auters Cities, Burghes, e bonts villes de nostre Royalme Dengleterre, lour soient saines. An. 14. Ed. 3. stat p̄. latorum ca. 2.

6 Apres le dit statt de seint Michel chescun du royalme, marchaunt e auk fraunchement puisse vēder et achater passer le meere quelque loure marchādises des leyns, e des toutes auks choses, payant les Customes auncientement vses, solonque les statutes einz ces heures faits al darrain parlemt tenus a Westm. an. quarelm. An. 18. E 3. ca. 5.

Sell Buy Wolles

7 Le dit estatut (s. st. 9. E. 3. ca. 1. before. 24.) en toutes points e articles contenus en icelle, soit tenus, gardez e maintenue. Et que si nul estatut, chartre, lettre patente, proclamation ou maundement, vsage, allowāce, ou iudgement, soit fait a contrary, soit ouertment repelle, annient e tenu pur nul, e outre ceo que chescū marchāt ou auter, de quel condition que il soit, ouri bi en alie cōe denizein, qui amesne vins, charters, pessons ou auter maner des vitailez, drapz, pealx auoir du pozon q̄ cunques auter maners marchādises ou merces, al citie d Londres ou autrez burghes et bones villes Dengleterr, ou pozte du meare le poent fraunchemente sauns challenge ou empeschement de nullup vēdre en groslle ou retaile ou p parcellez a sa volunte a que cunque gēts que les voudrōt achat, nient contrestant quecunques fraunchises, grants, ou custome, vses, ou que cunque auter chose fait au contrary d si come que tielx fraunchises e vsages sont en la comen prejudice du Roy e d son people. Et que nul maire, baillife, catchepol, minister, ne nul auk, se mel le de la vende de nul maner de vitaile vendable, mesnes ou pozte, as cities, Bozoughes, dautre ville, ne faire ne merche foz soulement celuy a qui les vitailes sount e q̄ proclamacion ēt soyt fait de nouel en touts les counties dengleterre, e en la citie de Londres, e en toutes auters cities, burghes, bōez villes pozts du meare e ailleurs deinz le Royalme Dengl' ou meister serra. Et que le Roy sur ceo face assigner ses justices toutz iez foitz q̄ luy plerra e si mestier soit, denquerer d toutez ceux q virndzront contre ceste ordinace ou riet facent a lencountre, e de iez punier solonque la paine contenue e mesme lestatute fait en lan nocisme. Et q̄ chescun qui voudra suer devers ascun title eit brief en la chauncellarie de luy attacher come disturbour de la comē pzofit de luy ent fair veigner a respōee en la court le Roy. An. 25. E. 3. stat d pannis. cap. 2.

Proclam

Justices

Suit

Contrary Repelled

8 Pour ceo que plusours gentz du Royalme, qui ount fait contracts ouc Lombards que sont nosmes dz cōpaignes demurrant en mesme le royalm les quelles Lombardes apzes que ils ont faites lours obligacions as lours creanceours, le sont soideingnemēt eschapes hozs du royalme, sans gre fait as dits creanceours, en decett e grād damage du people. Acozd est e assētu que si nul merchant dascū compaigne come soy oblige per le maner, q̄ la cōpaignie respoigne de le det, issint que auter marchant que nest my d cōpaignie, ne soite per tant grevez nempeschez. An. 25. E. 3. cap. 23.

Lōbardes

London. Cosones

Sell Engrosse Retaile

Franchesis

Company

9 Touts marchants estrangers, qui ne sont my de nre enemity d que le terre ou nacīō q̄ils soient puissent saluement e surement soubes nostre protection et saluecōduite, veigner et demurrer es nous dits royalme e terres, que le party que ils voudrōt, e dilecques retozner ouc lour neses, nūces e marchandises quecunque, e franchement vendre lour marchādises a lestaple e ailleurs deins mesmez les royalme e terres, a qui que les voudra achater,

Aliens Enemies

Officer

Safe conduit Dsell

Sell

Cuſtomes. ter, paiant les cuſtomes & dues et pur pluis aſſurer les merchantes eſtraũges et auters meignants biens & merchandiſes deins les dit royalme & ff. Si voillons & grantonz pur no⁹ & pur no⁹ heires, & ſubiectz, q̃ riens ne ſoyte pris ſuſtre lez cuſtomes auantditz, ne priſes a noſtre oeps per colour de vẽt ou en auter maner de eur coũtre lour volunte ne per les miniſtrez de no⁹ ou des nous heirs, ne per les miniſters ũ nullup des royalx p̃iats, dukes, counties, barons, ſeignourz, ne damez, ne ũ nul auter petite ne graunde. Et ſi nul miniſter ou auter per colour de ſõ office, ou en auter maner p̃reigne ryens deur contre lour gree, ſoit maintenãt arreſtus per les maitrez et bailliffiz du lieu, ſil ſoite hors de leſtaple, ou per lez maitrez et miniſters de leſtaple ſil ſoyt deins leſtaple, & ſoit boſtiue redde p̃ceſſe deũs luy de iour en iour, et del heure en heure ſolonque la ley d leſtaple et nemy al comen ley, ſi bien hors de leſtaple cõe dedeins, a cheſcũ pleit qui iſſint ſerra griene, & ſil ſoyte ent atteint paie au marchant le double ũ ẽ que il p̃iſt, et tant a nous. Et que nul commun ſoit fait de p̃endre tiels priſes des dits marchants. Et ſi nul commiſſion ſoit fait, ſoit tenus pur nul et ſurrepetitie. An. 27. E. 3. ſtatut. ca. 2.

Take

Arreſt & p̃oces

Double Taking Cõmiſſion

10 ¶ Que toutes merchants ſi bien aliens come denizens, puiſſent achatter leins, quirs, pealr, lants, & plumbe, p toutes nous royalme et terres ſans couenignte ou colluſiõ pur ameiner l' priſe de les dites marchandiſes, iſſint touts foites que ils les ameinent a leſtaplz, et que nul marchãt Engleis, Irreis ne gallois, ne paſſe nul manerz des leinz quirs, pealr, launtz, ne plumbe hors ũ dites royalme et terres, ſur peine ũ vie et de membre, & de forfaiture des dites marchandiſez, & dez toutez lours autz biens et chateux deuers nous et de forfaiture des touts lour terriz & tenemẽtz deũs les chiefes ſeignz, & eiẽt lez chiefs ſeiñez byeſe deſchete en le cas & q̃ nulz eſtrãges marchantz p̃ couin eũ & marchantes Engleis, Irreis, ou galoiez, ameinent hors de royalme et terres auantditz, au p̃ofite des Engleiz, Irreis, ou gallois, ẽ pty ou en tout, ne q̃ nul marchante eſtrange dameiner lour leins, quirs, et pealr, launtes, ou plumbe as parties de dela, hors du roialme et terrez auantditz, ſouth les noſmes des marchauntes eſtraũges, nen uoyent ne teignent lour ſeruantes ou auters lour attorneies es parties ũ dela hors des nous dites Royalme et terres pour bendre ou ſurueier la vẽt des lour dites leins, quirs, pealr, laũtz ou plumbe illeoques, ou de receiuer les denierz p̃uenaũtes de la dit vẽt hz dites leins, quirs, pealr lants et plũbe, ne que nul Engleis, Irreis, ou galois, per luy ne per auter p̃reigne paiement hoz ne dargent ne dauter choſe, en recompenſacion, ou cõmutacion ou en noun du paiements parties de dela hors du Royalme et terres auant dits, des marchaundiſes bẽous en Engleterre, Ireland, ou en gales, touchãt leſtaple, mez ſoit tout tiel payemẽt fait ẽ or ou en argent ou marchandiſe ẽ Engleterre, Ireland, ou Gales, ou le contract ſe fuſt ſur lez forfaturez et painz p̃ocheins auantdits, ne que les marchãts eſtranges ne denizenz facẽt enter eur en p̃iuie nen appiert cõpaignie ne confederacy en fraud ou deceit du ceſt ordinaunce ne que nulles maitaigne per gaigne nen auter maner ẽ tiel fraude ou deceit faire ſur meſnes les paines et forfaiture, et tout dites fait a entẽdre q̃ cheſc̃ Engleis, Irreiz, ou Galoiz, puiſſe ameiner franchemt lour leins p̃epres, quirs, pealr, laũtz, et plumbe, a leſtaple a vendre illeoques ſans eſtre arte de lez vendre en patys. Et que cheſcũ marchant qui vẽdre ſes leins a le ſtaple ſoit tenu a gar-

Aliens

Engliſh Payment

Forf. Aliens

Company Cõfederacy

Forf.

Wolles. Staple

Packing

runtier la empaknure des mesmes lez
kins. Anno. 27. E. 3. statut stapule ca.
pitulo. 3.

Sell
Metaile
Grosse

11 ¶ Touts marchantes aliens et de
nizenz, et auts qui amesnerent des vi-
nes et auters marces et marchãdises
quecunque que eles soyent a lestapl's,
Cities, burghes, e bones villes, ou as
portes du meare deins nous ditz roy-
alme et terres les puissent saineint e
sans challenge ou empechemẽt ỏ nul
luy vẽdre en grosse ou a retaile ou per
parcels a lour volunte, as quelcũques
gentes qui les voudzont achater. Et q̃
nul marchaunt prinie estraunge, nau-
ter de quel condition que il sout, alle y
terr̃ ne per eawe dencounter tielz biz,
merces, ou merchadises beignants es
nous dits royalme et terres, en mear

Forstaller

ne aillours, pur'ls forstaller, achater,
ou en auter, maner arrier, auant que
ils beignent a lestaple, ou as port ou
ils serront dischargez, ne entre lez nie-
kes per tiel cause, tãque les marchan-
dises soyẽt mises a la terre pur les vẽ-

Fork.

dze sur les peines e forfeitures conte-
nus en mesme la tierce article auãtdit.
Anno. 27. Ed. 3. stat stapul'. ca. ii.

Robbe
Sea

12 ¶ Si alcun marchant prinie ou
estraunge soit disrobe de ses biens sur
mear, e les biens enst desrobbes, bei-
gnent as alcuns parties deis no' roy

Suite.

alme e terres, et voet suer pur les ditz
biens recouerer, soit reseeu de prouer
les dits biens estre les soens per ces
marches ou per sa cart ou cocket, ou p

Prones
Deliuer

bones et loyalz marchauntes, prinies
ou estraunges, e per tielz prowes soiẽt
mesmes les biens deliueries au mar-
chaunt saunz auter suit faire a com-
men ley. Et en cas que nuls nieles il
saunts des nous dites royalme et terr̃
ou beignaunts as ycelliez per tempest,

Wzecke

ou per auter infortune debzusent sur
les costures de mear, et les bñs beigñ
au terre, que ne purroiẽt estre dit wze
ke, soyent maintenaunt sans fraude

ou male engin deliueres as merchaũ
tes as queur les biens sõt ou as lours
seruantes per tiel prowe come deuant
est dit, paiant a ceur que les auerront
saines et gardes couenablement pour
lour trauail. s. per discretion des byll
et baillifes ou auters no' ministerz, az
lieux geldables, ou auts sñrs qui nõt
point de franchise, e p laduise et assent
dez quarks ou sis dez meliozs ou plus
sufficiants, pbez homes du patis, et si
soite deins franchise de auters sñrs a-
donques se face p les seneschalz et bay
lifes, ou gardeins de sñz iez franchisez
et per laduise de quaters ou sis prodres
homes du patis, come desuis est ditte,
saunz nul delay. An. 27. Ed. 3. stat sta-
pule, cap. 13.

Deliuered

Pay

13 ¶ Qui merchaunt estraunge soyt
emplede ou empesche pur auk tresPas
ou pour auter det, dont il nest pas det-
tour, plege, ou mainpernour. Purueu
touts foits qui si nouz lieges gentz m-
chauntz ou auterz soient endamagez p
alcun seignours de les estrãgez terrez
ou lour subiects, e les dites seignioure
(duement requis) faillent de dzoite as
nous dites gentes nous eiõs la ley du

Aliens
Sute

Warke

marke, et reprisailes come ad esse vse
auant tez heurez saunz fraud ou malc e
gin. Et en cas q̃ debate sourd (q̃ Dieu

Warre

defende (entre nous e aleunz sñrs des
estrãges terres, si ne voillons myc q̃
les gentes e merchauntz de la dit tre,
soient sodeignement subduz deinz no'

Warne
Proclam
Voide

dits royalme et terres per cause di dit
debat eins que ils soyent garnis e p-
clamation'ent publie, que ils voident
les dites royalme et sues ouc lour biẽz
franchement deins quarant iours a-

40. daies

pres la garnissement et proclamation
issint faits. Et que mesmes le temps
ils ne soyent de rienz empeschcs ne de-
stourbes de lour passage, ou de lour p
site faire des mesmez les merchãdises
silz les voillent vendze, en caz que pur
defaulte de vent: ou de nauey, ou per

malady

malady ou autre cauſe euident, ils ne purront voyder nous ditz royalm̃ e t-res deins ſi briefs tẽps, adonques ils eient autres quarante iours ou plus ſi meſtier ſoite deins que ils purrõt paſſer couenablement oue lour marchandiſe vendi cõe auaunt eſt dit. An. 27. E. 3. ſta. ſtapule cap. 17.

24. ¶ Come ſoite contenus en l'chẽ noſtre ſeignieur apel, graunt as marchauntes eſtraunges, e per nous confirme, que des merchaundiſes que les ils ameinerent es nous dites royalm e terr, e des queux trois deniers de la liuer ſount apairs p les dites merchãtes eſtraunges ſolonque meſme la graunt ſoite done foy e credence as eux ſur la value des dites marchãdiſes per letters que les ils purrõt mõſtrer des meſmes l's biẽs dez lour ſeigniorz ou cõpaignions, e ſils nyent poynte des letterz que ils ſoyent crues p lour ſerement en cel partye, e la done eſt a entendre a nous e a noſtre counſel p la pleint des dites merchants, q̃ toute ils eyent letters teſmoignants la valu des lour merchãdiſes, les viſcõtez mairz, bailifez, e miniſterz d'y pluſiorz lieux les conſtreignent de iurrer pour meſmes le marchandiſes auauntdyts coũter la fourme de lour dit chẽe, e ialemeins apres le ſeremẽt fait ẽſealẽt lour barelz, fardelz, e bales pur queux ils ont faits lour ſerement, e les leſſẽt gyſer quater iours ou ſi iſſint eſtoit auaunt que ils les voilẽt veir, e iſſint ils tollẽt as dites merchantes la vende de lour biens, au graund damage de eux nous nyent voillaunes que les merchaunts eſtraunges que veignẽt oue lour merchaundiſes en nouz dits royalme e terre pour commen profite dicelles, ſoyent en tiel manere grieues Si voillons graunions e eſtabliſſons que la dit charter ſoyit tenus, et q̃ les barelz, fardelles, e bales, e les autres liis des dits merchantes pur queux

Cuſtome

Cõſuetud.

ils ount monſtres loure letters, q̃ ne ſoient my ſuſpicionles, ou fait le ſerement come il eſt contenus en meſme le charter, maiſtenaunt apres l'ſeremẽt fait ou tiele letters monſtres, ſoyente lour biens deliueres as eux ſans delay, pour faire point lour pfit, ſans riens prẽdre deux outre la cuſtome de iij. d. de la liuer, iſſint, q̃ les viſcountes Maires, bailifes, ou auks miniſters pluis ne ſe meſlent de meſmez les biẽz ſur peine denpriſonment, e d̃ payer a la partye en damage pur cel cauſe, cel les dammages a quarreble, e taunt a nous, e ſur ceo ſoit dreit fait en noſtre chauncellary a chefe pleint. An. 27. E. 3. ſtat ſtapule cap. 26.

Deliuer

Cuſtome

Impriſ.

4. Marc

15 ¶ An. 37. E. 3. ca. 5. an act was made that marchaunts ſhould vſe but one marchandiſe, but it was repealed by 38. E. 3. ca. 2.

16 ¶ Toutes les marchaũtes, ſi biẽ denizens come aliens, puiſſent vendr̃ e achater tout maner de merchandiſe e fraunchement ameſner hors du royalme, payants les Cuſtomes e ſubſidies ent dues forſpris que l' merchãts Engloys ne paſſerõt hors du royalme oue leinz, ne prair lantz. An. 38. E. 3. capitule. 2.

Aliens

Cary out

Wolles Felles

17 ¶ Toutes merchaunts aliens de q̃ũques royalms, pays, ou ſeignioriz que ils veignent, qui ſount vi amply noſtre ſeignior le roy e d̃ ſon royalme puiſſent deſore ſauement e ſurement veigner deins le royalme d'Ẽgleterr, e en quecũques cities, burghes, ports du meare, ferres, marches ou auks lieux, deins meſme le royalme, deins frãchiſe e dehors, e demurrer ou eſy lour biens et marchaundiſes quecunques ſouth le ſauegarde e protection noſtr ſeignior le roy tant e ſi longuemẽt come lour pierra ſauns diſturbance ou counterdit de quecunque perſõ, e que ſi bien les ſ marchantz aliẽs come denizens quecunques eſtreit de eux q̃ achater

Aliens

Come in Cities Feyres

Abide

Make cõd.

achater ou bēdre boillēt bleds, chares, pessins, e touts maners dautres vitailles e bleres, e auxint tout maners de spiceries, de fruit, de pessure ou dy manures, e petits marches come soy, file dor dargent, coner cheefs, e autres tiels petites mercerie les puissent de sore franchements e sauns contredit ou destourbance quelconque dicelx en la citie de Londres, come en touts les autres Cities, burghes, portes de mear, feares, marches et autres lieux deins le Royalm, vendre et achater en grosse e pertels, a qui e de quy lour pleist, forein, et denizein, forpris les enemies nostre seignour le roy, e horspris que toutes maners des bins, si bien dontes come autres qui serront vendus per les dites estranges e gros et per bessels entiers, si come ils sone amesnes deins le Royalme, et nemy a retaile p nulle es dites Cities, burghes, ou autres bones villes enfranchises, sinon soulement p les inhabitātes et enfraunchises en icelles. Et quant a toutes lauks grosses merceries, cōe draps dor, et argent dōy, de sendale, de naperie, de ling, role, canevas, et de autres tieux grosses merceries, at auxint touts maners dauks grosses marchandises, mient erpzelles per desuis quelconques qui celles soyent les puissent desore si bien alien come denizēs sant en la dit Citye dLondres, cōe es autres cities, burghs, portes du mear ville, feires, marches et ailours, p tout le Royalme auantdit deins franchise et dehors a quelconque person forein ou denizen qui achater les vorra forpris les enemies du Roy et de sō royalme, fraunchement e sauns countredit quelconque vendre en gros sauns lomēt tout p balle drap, ou p les pieces entiers a lour pleasure, e nō pas a retaile sur pein de forfaiture, dicels marchaūdises forpris solement les citizins e burghzins de lours propres tenes et boroughes, autres bones villes enfraunchises de queux e a nul auter dell āge marchant de lour franchise bien lise, e pourront ils sans impechement de pessure, taller et trecher en lieux lour propres cities e burghs les grosses marchandises e autres grosses merceries auantdits, e si bien icelles come bins e autres marchandises quelles illeoques vendre e grosse et a retaile a lour pleasante patants touts voyes les custumes e subsidies dues sient comettes ēs statuts, ordinances, chey, jugements, allowances customs, e vsages faits ou feoffres au contrary, les queux chey e franchises si nul y soyēt, sōt outtrement repelles e annulles come chose fait de vn grās encombrer comen profite e oppression de peopte sauant touts vits as pālates e seignours du royalme entierment lour liberties et franchises qui purront faire lour purveiāces e achasons de talles et bauks lour necessaries come ils soloyent faire dauntien temps, et sauaunt que les ordinaces faits auant ses heures dicelx staple de Calays soient tenus de lour force e vertu. Et nient my lentention de nostre seignour le roy, si les marchaūts estrāges ou denizens qui vorront achater e vendre deins pealx, lās merceries, draps, ferre e autres marchandises es fayres e marches en pays y soyēt per cest estatut restreints ou destourbes de vendre e achater franchement en groy ou a retaile come ils soloit faire auticiem. Et si enit auteigne que desore de stordenez soit faite a nul marchaūt alien ou denizen ou auter sur la vent des tiels choses en citie, burghe, ville, port, mear ou autre lieu quelconque fraūchises enhabiter la forme de tell ordināce et les maire et baillifs, ou autres ont gard de la dit franchise requis per les dites marchaunts ou auters en lour nient vent faire remedy, e ils ne lont mye de ceo soyent attaintes, soient

fraun-

Franchises

Enemies
Wines

Grosse

Marchād.

London

Grosse

Metaille
Fore.
Clarifying

Recelles

Purueiāce

Staple
Force.

Aliens

Faires.
Distur-
baunce.

Scales

Franchises franchises lesdites en la mayne le Roy nostre Seignieur, et nient maines se yent cesur qui aueront fait cel destourbance encounter cesti estatute ten⁹ de rendre e restor au pl⁹ ses damages que il aura suffert par cel encheso au doubl. Et si tiel destourbaunce soit fayte as tiels marchants ou as autres ez villes, ou lieux ou franchises nest mye e seignieur si soit present ou so baillife, Constable, ou autre gardeis des dites villes et lieux en absence dis seignioures ent requis de faire droit, e ne facent, et de ceo soyent atteyntes rendent les dampages au pl⁹ au double au rint come desus dit, et les destourboures en lun cas et lauter, auri bien deins franchises cõe dehors, sils soient attaints eyent la prison dun an et ent soyent reintes a la volunte le roye. Et auxint est ordeigne et estable, que le chaunceller, treasorer et Justices assignes a tenir les pl⁹ le Roy as lieux ou ils veignent enquergent diligeasmẽt des tiels destourbances et greuances, et facent punishment solõque ceo que par desuis est ordeine, et nient meis q̃ le Roye face assigner per commissionz certeins gentes ou et quant luy plera denquerre des tiels destourbances e greuances et de faire punishmẽt des trespassours en cel party come desuis est dit. An. 2. R. 2. cap. 1.

Destourbãce

2. Dam.

Disturbãce

Impl.

Chaunceller Justices Enquere

Staple 18 Touts marchants de Jene, Venice, Cateloigne, Aragon, e des autres royalmes, terres e pays de West estreants del amitie nostre seignieur le roy, qui vorront amener a Bourdeux ou ailours deins le royalme, Carracken, Nefes, Galeis, ou autre vessell, charges ou deschorges e passer frankement ove lour marchandises, a que loure plera, sauve come desuis est dit, et illeoques recharger lour dits Vessells des Leins, Quirs, prodvisions, plombe, estain, e dautre marchandises as Staple, e franchement les amesñ en lour pays vers le west, paiants as portz ou ils chargeront touts maners des customez subsidies e autres devoirs a Caleis, auxint come ent payerẽt ses amenassẽt meimez les marchãdises a lestaple de Caleis per tielx gent que ils troyssent suer tes sufficiant que ils le amesnerẽt tut droit vers l'west, e nul pt aillourz devers le Sail, si non que a lestaple a Caleis si per cas ils y vorront aller sur la peine de forfaiture auãt ces heures ordeine. An. 2. R. 2. cap. 3.

Shippes

Sell

Vessells Quirs Leins Staple

Duetie

Fort.

Aliens 19 Touts maners des estrãgers merchaunts de quelconques nacion au pays que ils soient estreantes de amitie nostre seignieur le roy e de so royalm soyent bien venus e franchement demir purront deins le royalme dEngleterre e ailloures en le poair nostre dit seignour le roy si bien deins franchise come dehors, e illeoques cõverser marchandiser e demurrer si longemẽt cõe bũ loure semblera cõe ceux les queux treslouts nostre dit seignour le roy e le tenor diceskes prent en sa protection et sauegard ouesque lour biens, marchaundises et familiers quecunques, e per tant dont le roy et commaund que ils et chescun deux soit et soyent benamiablement e marchandisement tretes et demesnes en touts pties deis ledits Royalme, et poair ouesque loure marchandises et biens quelcunques e suffrer daler et venir en lour propre pays passiblement et retourn sans destourbance ou empechement de nulluy An. 1. R. 2. stat. 1.

Safe condut

Treated

20 Ces dites estatuts (a) of anno 9. E. 3. c. 1. 2. 3. before, 28. 4. and an. 25. E. 3. stat. 4. before, 7.) soient deses a auãt ferement mis les gardes, maintenãs e pleie mesperuntes en touts poits e articles dicelles nient contrestant aicun estatute, ordinaunce, chre, letters patents e franchises proclamacion, inhibicion, mandemẽt

Kept

Ks par. Franchises Dyetas

vse au contrary. Et que si aucũ tiel estatut ordinance, chre, letters patentes franchise proclamation, mandemẽt vsage allowance ou iudgement fuit soit fait ou vse au cõtrary, soit outerment repelles, antiets & tenus pur nul. An. R. 1. cap. 8.

Cloth

21 ¶ Marchaunts estrangers repayrants en le royalme Dengleterre soit biẽ & curteisiẽt & doulcurement traits & gouernes en le dit roialme, au fin q̃ ilz eint greinds courage de repairer en icel. An. 14. R. 2. cap. 9.

Treated

22 ¶ Nul estrange merchant aliẽ ne vende nachate marchãdise deins l'royalme ouesq̃ auter estrãge merchãt alien pur reuẽdre, ne que nul estrãge merchant alien vende a retaile deins meisne le royalme nene trenche a vendre nulles maners marces ne marchandises forpris vines vitails, et q̃ toutes aliens vendent autint vines per vessels entiers et spicery per vessell & bales entiers & nemy en auter mañ. Et que nul mañ espice apres que ele soit porte en le Roialme soit ameine hors de ycelle Royalme per alien ne p denizein, sur peine de forfaiture dicel. Et en outre le Roy doet que les statutz fuit dytes. (*5. an. 9. E. 3. ca. 1. before. 1. et an. 25 E. 3. ca. 2. before. 7. & an. 11. R. 2. cap. 8. before* 20.) soyent en toutes lour auts articles & pointz fermement tenuz & gardes. An. 16. R. 2. cap. 1.

Alien Sell

Retaile

Vitaille wines Spices

Cary out

Forf.

23 ¶ Le dit estatut (*1. of an. 2. E. 3. ca. 3. which is mistaken. 2.*) soit tenus & gardes en touts pointz & duemẽt executez nient contrestant ascũ ordinance ou vsage a contrary. An. 20. R. 2. cap. 4.

24 ¶ Touts les marchãtz aliẽs estrãges & denizeins que ameinent marchãdises en engleterr & les vendent deins le royalm dengleterre et la money dengl pur iceles receiuent q̃ ils mettẽt en le mony & auters marchãdises dengl pour les ameiñ hors du royalme Dengl lãs emporter aucun ore ou argent & coign plate, ou masse hors du dit roialm, sur peine de forfaiture dicel, sauues touz soutes lour costages resonables. An. 4. H. 4. cap. 15.

Money Employ

Forf.

25 ¶ Touts les marchants aliens de quel estate ou condicion que ils soyẽt deignantz demurrants, ou repairãts deins le royalme Dengl, soyent treytes & demeines deis meisne Royalm en maner, fourme ou condicion, come les marchants denizeins sount ou ser ront tretes & demeines es parties de p de la, & en nul auter maner, sur peine d forfait au roy touts les biẽs & chateux des ditz marchantes aliens, & sur peine denprisonment des corps de ceux marchants aliens. An. 5. H. 4. cap. 7.

Aliens

Treated

Forf.

Imprif.

26 ¶ Pur meultz garder ore & argent deins le roialme dengleterre & pur le creasle de les cõmodities du dit royalm adeines & & estables que les estatuts ent faits au darrain parlement, soyẽt tenus & gardes & mis en due execuciõ adioustant a icelles, que les customers & controllers nostre seignour le roye & toutes les ports Dengl preignẽt sufficient suerty pur touz maners des marchandises ameines per les marchantz aliens et estrannges deignantz & repairants es dites portes au fine q̃ la money pusse pur les dites merchandyses, serra employ sur les commodities de Roialme sauant lour costages resonables come en le dit estatut est cõtenus pluis au plein. Et outre ceo ordeignes est et estables, q̃ les ditz merchants aliens & estrangers dẽt lour dits merchandises ẽty emportes en le dit Royalme deins vn quarter dun an prochein apres lour venu en icelle. Et auxi que le money qui serra delinerez pur estrange en Engl soit employez sur les commodities de meisne l royalm delz seel royalm, sur peine d forfeiture dicel mony. Et que nul marchant alien ne estrange vende nul maner d marchãdise a auter marchant alien ou estrãge

Gold Siluer

Customs

Surety

Aliens Strangers

Employ

Sell

Within a quarter

Exchange Employ

Forf. Alien

Foyt

ge sur paine d forfeiture de mesm̃ lour merchandises. Et auxint ordeine est et estable, que en chescun city, ville, e port du mear Dengl', ou les ditz merchants aliens ou estranges sont ou serront repairantes, soit ils assignes as mesmes les merchants suffisant de lour per les maire, viscontes, ou bailliffes des dites Cities, villes, e portz du meare, et que les dits merchant aliens et strangers ne soient demurrantes en auter lieu, sinon ouesques les dites eslires en ly assignes. Et que mesmes les eslires en ly assignes pretiguēt pur lour travaill en maner come y suit accustomes en auncient temps. An. 5. H. 4. cap. 9.

Aliens

Hostes

Maire London Disturbe

27 ¶ La dit ordinaunce (1, of an. 5. H. 4. cap. 9. before, 26.) soit d tout point e adnul pur touts iours. Et q̄ les merchātes aliēz e estranges, soiēt a lour liberal disposition de veder lour ditz merchandises en maner cōe ils purēt devant la sesās du dit ordinānce. Saluez touts soits les franchises e libertes de la cite de Londres, e purveur aux toutes soits q̄ les merchātz aliens e estrāges ne amesnent ne facent amesner aucun ment hors de roialm aucuns merchandises amesnez deins mesme le roialm pur les marchants aliens e estranges auantdits. An. 6. H. 4. ca. 4.

Voide

Aliens Hostes

London

28 ¶ Come a la grevous complainte des dites cōmunes fait en plemēt soyt monstres cōent dauncient temps bien estoit e accustomes q̄ si biē draps e vēdours des draps de deins q̄ lieu de roialme repairants et conuersants a la cite de Londres, cōe autz marchants ove diverses marchandises cōe de vin, ferre, oile, & ceer e autz choses appurtenātz as marchandises grerceāt, repairātz e cōuersāt al dit cite ont achatus e vēdu en gros, si bien ove aliens come denizeis des draps e autz marchandises suisditz e lour volunte a pleasure, payantz e cel partye tāt soleient custumes e autz de voies ent resonables, sur bien e vnque en le temps ne furent desturbes ou ascū mañ impedes de vendre ou achater en gros ove marchaunts aliēz ou denizenz de lour draps e marchādises a lour volunte e pleasure, mes soleint a retaile. Et la soiēt sibien les draperz come ils ditz autz marchantes suisditz per les maire, viscontz, aldermēs, drapers, marchantz de Londres destourbez de iour en autre de vendre e achat en le maner suisdit, sibñ en gros come a retaile e grevousment e continualment cōtrariantes de vendre lour draps e marchandises suisditz tantsolement as marchantz e autz inhabitantz la dit cite a singuler auauntage e profit de cux de Londres, e sibien cōe dauntage et de perde des seignioury espirituelx e temporelx, et les comens du roialme come de les ditz draps e marchātz ensy grevous euidence ensample e occasion as tielx drapers e merchants ensy grevous de lour retraher de la dit citie enauant si remedy ne soit purveu le pluis tost en cell partye. Dedeins est e estabiliez q̄ sibñ les drapers e vēdors des draps come autz marchāts ove autrez lour diverlez marchandizes, come de vine, ferre, oile e cere, e autres choses appurtenants as merchādizes, soient frāks de vendre en gros lour merchandizes, lour draps, ferre, oile, cere, e autz lour merchandizes, sibñ as quecunq̄ liegez du roy come a les citizens de Londres non obstant aslcun libertye ou fraunchise grauntz a contrary. An. 7. H. 4. cap. 9.

Gros

Aliens Hostes

29 ¶ An. 4. H. 5. ca. 5. it is enacted that the statut of An. 5. H. 4. ca. 7. before. 25. concerning the treating of marchant strangers, e the statut of an. 5. H. 4. ca. 9. before. 26. concerninge the hostes of merchant strangers shalbe kept e put in execution.

Aliens

30 ¶ Nul merchant alien ne serra ar ter ne lier aucuns aux liegez du roye

Couenant Payment Refuſe

per part, couenant, ne liege de luy fait payer en oze pur nul maſ des q̄ a luy poet estr due, ne refuſe de receiuer paiement en argent pur aſcun maſ de ticl

Foꝛf.

duetie ou det ſur peine de doubl' value. Et auxi pur eſchuer le graund p de que diuerſes perſons de ceſt roialm̄ sunt eſwes & ſont ſebladies daūoir pur lour appꝛelles faitz de lour merchaundizes as merchantz aliens qui ont enſues ouelq̄ icel de lour en auter pꝛignement ſanauaries. Ordines eſt que nul Englois ne vende deins ceſt royalme ne face vendꝛe de ceſt lour enauant nul marchant alien, maſ des merchandies, mez ſolement pur pꝛeſt paiment en money ou autrement en marchandizes pur marchandiſez, pur eſtre paies & content en maine ſꝛ peine deſoꝛ feiture d icel. Aſſ. 8. H. 6. ca. 24.

Sell

Redy paiſt

Foꝛf.

31 CAſſ. 9. H. 6. ca. 2. it was enacted to endure at the kinges will ỹ Engliſhe marchaunts might ſel their clothes to marchant ſtraungers vppon lending ſꝛo vi. moneths to vi. moneths clothes notwithſtanding the ſtatute of Anno 8. H. 6. ca. 4.

Sell Aliens Clothes

32 CAſſ. 18. H. 6. c. 4. an act was made to endure ſoꝛ vij. yers, cõcerning marchant ſtraungers to haue hoſtes & ſurueiours, and to ſel their wares within vij. monethes, and to employ ỹ money therof vpon Engliſhe goods &c.

Surueiors

De Cuſtome. Aſſ. 20. H. 8. ca. 5. that cuſtomers & other officers ſhal not occupy marchandiſe.

33 CAſſ. 27. H. 8. c. 2. an act was made to endure to the nexte Parlyament againſte bꝛinginge of marchandyzes made oꝛ growing in the landes of the Duke of Burgoyne excepte they reſorte vnto an ordinaunce made againſte vſeringe of Engliſhe clothes in hys countrey.

Aliens Burgoine.

34 CAſſ. 27. H. 6 cap. 2. an acte was made to endure to the next parliamẽt ſoꝛ marchant ſtrangers bꝛinging in of vitails to employ the money vppon ỹ commodities of the realme, and not to carie out any manyr gold oꝛ ſiluer, ne coined ſoꝛ anys ſuche vitails.

Aliens. Vitailes Money

35 CAn. 28. H. 6. capit. 1. an acte was made to endure ſoꝛ vij. peares againſt bꝛinginge in of marchandiſe made oꝛ growing in the Landes of the duke of Burgoin, except he reſorme an ordinãce made againſt vſeringe of Engliſhe clothes in his countrey.

Burgoine

36 CDe extoꝛtion. 4. of impoſitiõs & tares takẽ by officers of marchants & of punishment ſoꝛ the ſame.

Extoꝛtion

37 CAn. 4. E. 4. ca. 5. it was enacted ỹ no merchandiſe made oꝛ growing in the Duke of Burgoins landes & in other cõtreis beyond the ſea there named ſhould be ſold oꝛ bꝛought into England vpon pain of foꝛfaiture, vntil ỹ duke of Burgoin ſhoulde make reſoꝛmaciõ of an ordinãce that he had made ſoꝛ banishing of Engliſhe clothes out of his countreys, this acte to endure at the kinges will, ſauinge the libertyes to the Stilyarde.

Burgoine

Foꝛf.

Stelyard

38 CAn. 4. E. 4. ca. 6. an act was made to endure to the next parliamẽt, cõcerning cuſtomers and cõtrollers to take ſuerty of marchant ſtraungers ſoꝛ employing of the money ỹ they ſhould receiue ſoꝛ theire marchandiſes vppon Engliſh commodities.

Suertie Aliens

39 CNul marchant ne ſubiect de noſtre ſeignioꝛ le Roy denizens ne ſtrãge ne aſcun auter perſon, apꝛes le feſte de ſeint Michael larchaungel pꝛochein aueigñ, ameſne, maunde ne conueye, ne cauſe de ameſner, maunder, ne conuoier en meſme ceſt Royalme Dengl et ſeignoury de Gales, aſcuns de ceſtez chaſſars, wares, ou choſes deſoubes eſcripts, ceſtaſſauoir, aſcun bonetes, launes, aſcuns dꝛappez, launes laces, coꝛſes, ribandes, fringes de ſay, et de ſile, laces, de ſyle, ſaye, & ſyle ſaye, en aſcun manne rembꝛaundes, laces dez, tyres

Wring into England

wares

de say ou doz. heliez estrineus, ou alt harnets regardant as selles. esperons moleinets pur fermes, aundirons, gridirnes aslis maners fermes, marteaus vulgarment mesines hamers, pinsons fretonges, drepingpans, diseers, tinis bailes, pointes, lates, purses, graunts ceints, barnais, purtenints, de fers de laton, baller, destaine, ou de alkemine, chose ouere dascun quyre Latine, ascu manor pellure taw, huseous, soles, galoges, oz coxies, cotelx, dagers, woodknifes, botkig, sherez pur taill, cesours rasours sherers, cardes a iour, espinges, patins, agules pur sakes vulgare ment nominer, paknedels ascun mas chaffare, ou ware depaint, forrers, casketts, aneaus de coper, desuisore ou de latone, ou chaffingcothes, chaspellers pendants, chaffingpalles, staring bel les, aneaux pur certeis iuels, scomers counterfaites basins, ewers, hattes brusches cards pur leine, ou ascu blakkille de ferr vulgarement appel on noſme white wire, ou ascuns de ceux chaffars ou wares, desire bteres et vendus deins un ce royalme Dengleterre ou en pays de Gales, per voyde marchaundise sur pein de forfaire ceux et chescun de ceux marchandises a chescoits, et a tauntis de soites com ils puissent estre trouez en les mains dascun person ou persones desire venus, lun moitie de cel forfait ent estre payes al ueps nre sur le roy, et lauter moity a celuy q ceo primiez seisera pur le roye, un la moitie mit seisie pour nre dit sur le roy, de estre deliuere per le dit seisour ente al eschetez de coūty ou lieu lou dit seisin serra, per endentures entre ceux affaires, a respondre ent duerint en son accompte. Parueu toutes soites que si ascun des dits wares ou chaffars hors de cest terre faites soyent sur le mere, prises sauns fraude ou collusion, ou deignent en cest roialme Dengl ou les pays de Gales p voy de wreck ceux en nul manr soient compise deins ce ordinance ou estatute, mes que les puissent estre deuous deins cest royalme Dengl ou Gales, cest ordinance ou estatute nient obstant. Parueu auxy tauntis soitz que toutes wares e chaffers faites e ouures en la terr Dirland ou Gales puissent estr ameiner e vēdus en le dit royalme Dengl, sicome ils se soient demant la seisance de cest ordynaunce ou estatut cest ordinance ou estatut nient obstant. Et auri nostr seignieur le roy ad ordeign e estable p assēt e auctozity suisdits que les maisters ou gardeins pur le temps esteantez de chescun art e mestier en chescun city, burgh, bik, e village, ou ascun tiel art ou mestier est vse ou occupy, eient sufficient poar e auctozitie en chescū tiel city, burgh, bik ou vik ion ceux pour le temps esteantz serrount maisterz, ou gardeins dascun tiel art ou mestier, e le maire dautiel citie ville, burgh ou village pur le temps esteaunt si ascun maīr y soit, ou les baillifz, ou bailliffe dautiel city, vik burgh ou village pur le temps esteants si ascuns bailliffz ou bailiffe y soit ou soient e nul maīr ou sergeaunt, ou ascun autr officer a eux assigne per lez ditez maire baillife ou bailiffz en chescun city, ville, burgh et village lou ascū tiel art ou mestier est vses ou occupies en ꝑ nul tielx maisters ne gardeins ascun tiel art ou mestier sont que les maisterz ou gardeins des artes ou mestierz de la citie, ville, burgh, ou village a tiel lieu pchein adioignant. Et le constable dautiel citie burgh, ville ou village aient poyar et auctozity de sercher en lour ppres artz e mestiers e en touts autrez artes e mestiers litterants per voy de vent ascun de les auantditz chaferez si bien dedeins cities, burghez villages de un cest royalme Dengleter e du paiz de Gales come dedeins lez liberties e franchises, mesmes les cities bourghez villes e villages

Irland Wales

Wardeins of crafties

Alter Sell

Foyl.

Seiser

Taken wrecke

Devon

dillagez a toute temps reasonable per lours a lez feyres & marchez, shops ouerz, & ware boules toutz maners tielx chatterz, warez & marchandises a chescun de lour propre acz & misteries appurtenauntz, qls ferront faitz per aſcũ alien artificer, home ou femme, ou aſcun auter person ou plons deinz un ceſt roialm Dengleterr ou Galez, ou quelz aſcun temps ſerront occupies p aſcun des meſmez les artez, ou mesters en quelcunq mainz que ilz puissent eſtr troues. Purueu auxy que lez dites maſterz gardeinz & auterz en la dit ordinance nosliz dessire serchourz nētrēt pas en aſcun lieu exēpt par priuilege franchise ou custome de faire en ſeel aſcun serch com deuant eſt dit, saun per ſurueu daſcun officer de chescun autre ſeel lieu illint exempt lou aſcũ tyel serch dessire fait auenduz. Et ſi lez dits ſercheourz per meſme le serch trouent q̄ tielx chatterz, warez ou marchandises en aſcun part ont ne ſoient ou ſoit pures, loiall, & ables chatterz, warez, ou marchandises, & dyotment faitz, et ouerez, ſicom les duissent eſtr & ceo duement prouue, que adonq̄ y lier a autielx ſercheourz de prendr, & ſeiſer cõe choſe forfait tout & autielx chatterz, warez, & auterz marchaundiſez qu'un illint ſerront trouez nient bonez, purez, loiall, en ables ne dyotment ouerez: ſi moytie de ceſt forfaiture ent dessire paiez al deps noſtre dit ſeignior le roy, & lautr moity ent au tielx maſterz ou garderz qus illint ſerront ſerch & ceo trouerront Et que ceſt preſent ordinaunce ou eſtatute lez dits artificerz concernantes eſtoiez & ſoyt en ſa force auxy longuement come y plerra a noſtre treſſoue ſeigne ſeignior le roy. Pourueu auxy touty foitz, qua ne ceſt ordinance & act ne nul auter ordeignaunce ou act fait ou affaire ne ceſt preſent parliament nertenū ne ſoit en aſcun maner preiudicial ou damageouz a Robert Sryllington clerk, Dean del frank chapel du roy noſtre treſredout ſeignieure le roy de ſaint Martin le graund a Londrez, ne a ſez ſucceſſourz du dit chapell en apzez put le temps eſteaunt en aſcun maner ne a la dit Robert dean & chapiter de meſme la chapel, cõe en & par toutes maners priuilegez, liberties, fraunchiſez, droitz & cuſtomes as eux appertenaunz en aſcun maner deuaunt meſme teluy parliament. Ne al aſcun person ou personnez demurraunte ou inhabitauntz ou que ſe n apzez demurrēt ou enhabiteront deins le ſanctuarye et pzecincte de meſmit le chapel, & eſpecialment deyns la benel appelt commanement ſaint Martins lan. Anno. 3. Edwardi quarti capitulo. 4.

40 Chescun marchaunt a lien, et chescun vitaller & aunt eſtrange nient eſteaunt denheim, que reſorterā en aſcun lieu ou pozte de ceſt royalme en Galez, apzez lanaunton feaſt de Paſche, duement employ tout le money q̄ luy eſtre reſceuz deinz aſcun part dun ceſt Roialme ou Gales ſur marchandiſez ou auterz commoditiez de ceſt roialme, ou ſaunz aſcun fraude mitte ceo il en due payement as lyegez du roye deinz ceſt roialme meſme lenpliemēt en payment duement approuer per le merchaunt alien, vitaller, ou auter eſtraunger auaūt ſon departier hozs de meſme le pozte per eſcript a tyel marchaunt ou marchaunz, a que ou queux le dit marchaunt alien vitaller, ou auter eſtraunge ad employ ou pay lone money per luy reſceux pour ſes marchaundiſez ameines en ceſt terre teluoigne per luy ad enſy fayt per tielx perſones come ſemblera reaſonabl al cuſtomer ou controller de meſme le pozt, & maire, baylif ou auter chief gouernour daſcũ tiel city burgh ou ville ou tiel pozt ſerr̄ ſur paine de forfaitur des toutz ſez biens eſteants deinz ceſt

Priuilege

Priuilege

Serchour

Alienes

Employ

Pay

Paying

Money

Forf.

Of the Ile-mill.

Impriſ. roialm & dauoir empriſonnitz dū an ſa-
nant touts iours a cheſcun tiel marchāt
bitailler & eſtrange ſes reaſonables col
tages per le ſurueu del dit chief gouer
nour ou gouernour del port ou lieu ou
tiel marchaunt bitailers ou eſtrange
arriuera, meſme la forfaiture deſtē de
meſne, iudge de part & en ſemblabl ma
ner & fourme per ſemblables accountes
proceſſe & execucion come eſt iymittes
dauters forfeitures en ceſt act auaunt
declares. Et per cauſe de pluſours for-
feitures touchants les auantdits eſta-
tuts auant ceſt temps faits & deuaunt
ont eſchue a la dit feſt de Paſche et p
ſēblable eſchier boillent p yſonz nient
doutantez doffender & rumpar la lege
Juſt. of p. quels perſons doyent per reaſon eſtre
punies en diſcourage de auts en apꝛs
doffēd. Il eſt pur ceo ordeignes y laue
Determine tozitie auantdit, q̄ les Juſticez de peaz
de cheſcun county & auter lieu lou iuſ-
tices de peace ſont aient poiar & aucto-
ritie doyer & terminer toutes maners
defautz & forfeiturez touchants cheſcū
des premiſſes eiues ou faits deuant la
feaſt de Paſq̄ prochein deignaunt, ou
eſtre eiues ou encont la fourme daſt
eſtatut auaunt ceſt temps ent faites,
aiez les forfeit & cheſcune de eux deſtr
iudges de iuſ & departies en ſemblable
mañ & fourme p ſēblable actiō preſſe
& execution cōe eſt auant limittes & de
clares de & pur les iuſdites forfeiturz
auant rehercles en ceſt preſente act et
ordinance. Purueu touts foits q̄ ceſt
act nertend pas a aſcun ambaſſadour
ou aut eſtrange venus ou a venters &
ceſt roialm ou a paſſer hors de meſm
per licence du roy, coīe pur aſcun mo-
ney dor, & dargent, plate ou beſſell, ou
ſoiſal ou aſcun honazment dargent ou
Ambaſſade oze concernant a perſon, ameſnes per
Heraude luy en ceſt roialm, ou au aſcun amba
Meſſenger. ſadour de roy heraud, purſeuant, ou
meſſager que paſſera hors du ceſt roy
aliāc ou ſtre la mere per licēce du roy
ou aſt marchant alant ouſtre la mere
dachater aſcun vine & ameſner en ceſt
roialme, cōe pour carier oueſq̄ luy tāt
ſoulement dn petit caſe appelz dn tal-
ter ou chelwer pur vine. Purueu auxy Talter
que ceſt act nertend pas al aſt dez in-
habitants denizens, ou eſtrāgez a deñ
ou a le ē au de la vill de Caleis & mar
ches dicelt, ne as demurrāts & ordiñts Calleis
del meſm, pur aſcū money per eux ou
aſcun deux deſtt connoitz ou careiz as
aſcuns lieux ou pais hors del dits vill
& marches, auter que la money de ceſt
roialme ou money dauk pais appoꝛtz
hors du ceſt roialme, & que pur due no
tice auoir as liegez du roy en ceſt par-
ty, letters de proclamacion de ſouth la Proclam
ſeale du roy ſur ceſt ordinaunce ſoient
faits a cheſcun county de ceſt roialme
& auters lieux neceſſaries en tout bone
haſt, ceſt ordinaunce dendurer a le dit
feſt de Paſq̄ tanq̄ al fine de ſept āz dō Tone doure
que prochein enſuants. Purueu auxy 7 peres
que ceſt act come pour la part daſcun
forfaitures en ceo conten q̄ le au roy
poet purvenir, nertend pas a deñ per
aſcun tiel parte de forfaiture deſtre
eiue ou fait deins la principalitie de ga
les duchy de Cornwall, Carledome & Forf.
counties palantine de Chester & Flint Wales
ne aſcū tenz. Et ordeignes eſt per laue Cornewall
toꝛitye ſuiſdit, que le treſnoble & excel- Palantine
lent prince Ed. le fites primier engen- Prince E.
dꝛes du Roy, prince de Gales duke de
Cornwal & county de cheſter, aiet per-
ceiue & enioy a luy & a ces heirez Prin
ces de Gales Duke de Cornewall, et
countye de Cheſter, eſteauntes primes
fites engendꝛes du roye Dengleterre, Forf.
tout a cheſcun tiel parte de forfaytu-
res quels ſerront faites du forfayts de-
tines les auauntdites principalytye, du-
chye, Carledome, countyez Palan-
tines ou aſcun percell daſcun deux en
ſi ample & large fourme come le roye
doit ou poyet auoire tiel parte de for-
faytore en aſcun auter lieu per reaſon

daſcun

Durham.

Monaſtery Weſtm.

Weſtm

Franchiſes

Liberties

S. Martins

Italy

uaſcun act en ceſt preſent parliament fait, aſcun acte, ou ordinaunce au contrarie fait ou affaire en ceſt preſent parliament nyent obſtant. Purueu auxy que ceſt acte, pur la diuiſion ou partician uaſcun forfaitur en ces cõtemes nertend pas a ou pur aſcun forfeiture deſtre eſue ou fait deins les libertes ou fraunchiſes William leueſq̃ de Dureſme. Et ordeine eſt per la dit auctorite que William leueſq̃ de Dureſme & ſez ſucceſſorz eueſq̃ de Dureſme, aient touz tielx ptiions & forfeitur̃ qls auiendront deins les dits liberties et fraunchiſes en ſi large forme come le roy auera ou doit auer en aſcun auter lieu per vertue de ceſt preſent act. Purueu touts foitz que ne ceſt acte, ne nul auter act ou ordinance ou eſtatut fait ou affaire en ceſt preſent parlemẽt extende al dam̃ ou preiudice ne en aſcun maner ſoit damageous ou preiudicial a le Abbot di monaſtek de weſtm̃ pur le temps eſteant, ou al abbot & conuent meſme le monaſtery pur le temps eſteant ne au aſcun perſon ou perſonz par le temps demurrantz reſeantz ou eſteantes deinz meſme le monaſterye, ou deins aſcun lieu ou lieux perteignant al dit monaſterie ou deveins aſcun auter lieu ou lieux deinz la preſcit fee ou fraunchiſe del dit Abbot ou del dit conuent ne al aſcun des droits priuileges liberties, fraunchiſes, immunitiez ou auter choſe per le roy ou per aſcun de ſes progenitorz, predeceſſorz ou poſteſ rorz del royal eſtate & Coronne Dẽgleſ & abbot & conuent del dit monaſterie & lour ſucceſſorz ſolmẽt ou ſeueralmẽt en aſcũ maſ ry deuãt grãtz ou en aſt maſ ry deuant appertenãtz. Et auxy purueu q̃ le abbot du dit monaſtery, & conuent de dit monaſtery, & lour ſucceſſorz aient teignent & enioiem entierement franchment cometemẽt, & eſtrictement touts les dits droitz droiturez priuileges, liberties, franchiſes, immunitiez, & tout autr̃ choſe en forme ſuiſo as eux grants, per quecunq̃ noũ ou noums ils ſoient noumz ou appelez ſolmement, ou ſeueralment en aſcuns letters en eſcript ſur ceo faitz aſcũ act, ordinaunce ou eſtatut fait ou eſte fait en auter maner, ou choſe contrary nient contrieſtant. Purueu touts iours que ceſt act, ne nul auter act ordinãce ou eſtatt fait ou affaitt en ceſt parleñt extend al dam̃ ou preiudice ne en aſcũ maner ſoit damageous ou preiudicial al dean pur le temps eſteant del frãk chapel del roy de ſaint Martiz le grãd de Londres ne as dean & chapter pour le tẽps eſteant de ñ le chapel, ne a aſt perſon ou perſonz pur le temps demurrants reſeants ou eſteantz deins meſme le chapel, ou deins aſcũ lieu ou lieux deinz le precinct fee, ou fraunchiſe del dit dean ou des dits deane & chapit̃ ne al aſcun des dits briefs, priuileges, liberties, frãchiſes immunitties ou auter choſe per le roy ou per aſcun de ces progenitorz, predeceſſorz ou poſteſſorz de roialme eſtate & corone Dengl, as dean & chapit del dit chapel & lour ſucceſſorz ſolmement ou ſeueralmẽt en aſt maſ grantz ou en aſcun maner ey deuant appertenignants. Et auxi purueu que le dean del dit chapel & les dean & chapel de meſme le chapel eient, teignent & enioyent entierment franchement cometement, & effectuoulment touts les droitz priuileges, liberties, fraunchiſes immunites, & toute auter choſe en forme ſuiſd a eux grants per quecunq̃ noum ou nomz ils ſoiẽt noſmes ou appelz ſolmẽt ou ſeueralmẽt en aſcũs letts ou eſcript ſur ceo fayts aſcun act ordinãce eſtatut fait ou eſtfait en auter maner ou choſe contrary nient contrieſtãt. Anno. 17. Edwardi 4. cap. 1. ¶ Anno. 1. R. 2. cap. 9. an acte was made that marchants of Italy ſhould ſel their marchandiſes within eyght

Money
Aliens
hall

monethz and imploy the money vpon
Engliſh marchaundiſes, and that no
marchant ſtraunger ſhould hall or ſo-
iorne with ane ſtraunger of another
coūtrey &c. vpon penaltie, and ther is
articles againſt buying of wooll and
clothe &c. And anno. 1. R. 3. cap. 8. is a
parte of an act againſt ſtraungers for
buying of wools, but alwayth for thoſe
two actes as concerne thoſe matters
be repelled by. 1. H. 7. ca. 10.

woll
Draper
Aliens
Wolles,

Merchant
ſtrangers
Sell
wares

42 ¶ Nul marchant eſtranger apres
le feaſt de Paſq; ore prochein deignāt
a meſur en ceſt roialme Dengleſ deſt
vendus aſcun maners ceincturez, ne
aſcuns harniſes oeuerez pur ceincturz
pointz laces de quir, burſes, ponches,
eſpinges, gants, coteir hāgers, forces
pur tails forcettes, appelliet bulgare-
ment ſyſors, andions, cobbarnez, tenaile
ſuckes, pur ſeu greoirs ſtockiockes,
cleſz hinges & garnees eſperons, mir
rors depinctes, papires depinctez, for-
cez depinctz, imagez depinctz, drapz de
pinctz aſt ore batus, ou argent bat o-
uerez es papiers pur pinctourz, ſelliez,
ſadel trees, harneis pur chiualr, bois
moilleinz bulgarement appellz bittes,
ou tyneur bocles, cheines, clauz, dorpe
ſi, bulgarement appels laton pailz ou
yron, chaukes, turnetz, chandelerz pē
dantis ſtoppis pur caue ſacres appels
bulgarement holywater ſtocks, char-
ſying diſhes, lauours pendaunts, aue-
aux pont turcoiſes cardez pont ſpeu
cardez de roch, forpriez clapſis pur ro
bes bulgarmēt appeller clapiez, buc-
cles pur ſolers, broches, champarnoiz
bulg. belz for ſparowhaukez, belz, cul-
liers dellein & plumb, cheinz delaire fi
bien de laton come de fours, chaunde-
lerz de foere, grates, hoznes pour lan-
ternes, ou aſcun des dittz wares pre-
ſentment forges & oueres appartenā-
ces as artes deſuis eſpecifiez ou aſcun
de ceux, ſur peyne de forfeyture toutes
les dittes wares encre ameines en ceſt

Foyl.

roialme contrary a ceſt act. ou le baine
dictur, en quel mais ceux ou aſt dictz
ſerra trouez, iſſi mettie de tielx finez et
forfeiture ent deſt au roy, & laut mo
tie a celuy, ou ceux que ſeiſera en ſeiſe
ront purſuera ou purſuront, pur les
fitz p action de det, per br ou bill al to
mes ley p bill ou pl, ſolonz le cuſtome
del citie ou ville ion il auendra en a pr
aſcūz tielz finez forfeiture & penalties
de chier & eſtr & ꝑ le det. en aſt tiel act,
ne ſoit admis de gager ſa ley, ne ꝑ aſt
protect ou eſſoin de ſeruyce le roy pur
aſt tiel det. ſoit allowe en le meſm. an
1. R. 3. ca. 12.

43 ¶ Except reſerued onelye to the
king to be at liberte, to haue & enioy
al maner ſeyſourez, forfeites & penal-
ties in the ſaid actz (s. an. 1. R. 3. ca. 8. 9
before. 41.) ſpecified. And ẏ it ſhalbe le
full to the king to graūt to the ſaid be-
ſechers, marchants of Italy, his letre
of ſafe conduit & letterz patentz ſurely
to be enioied, according to the tenours
thereof ẏ aboueſaid act & acts notwith
ſtanding, in as ample wiſe as though
they had neuer ben had nor made, aūi
1. H. 7. cap. 10.

King

44. ¶ The ſaide acte made the xxiij.
yere of king E. ẏ. 4. s. cap. 1. before. 40
iō al things cōprized in the ſame tou-
ching the prentices (s. in the ſaid acte
of 17. E. 4. ca. 1. before. 40) & euery pro
uiſion made in the ſame be good, effec
tuall and to endure for euer. Alſo it is
enacted by the ſaid authoritye ẏ eue-
ry marchant of Ireland, Jeneſſe, and
Garneſa, ẏ bringeth any marchādyſe
into this realm, ſhal employ ẏ money
receiued for the ſame marchandiſe bi
reaſonable expences, deducted vpon ẏ
reuocation of this iāu. or elſe in the
ouer ſhould put the ſame money in due
paiment within this realm. The ſaid
employment or payment to be proued
as is afore (s. in the ſaid act of. 17. E. 4.
ca. 1. before. 40) vpon paine of forfai-

Confirme

Ireland
Gernſey &
Gerſey
Employ
Money

Paiment.

ture

Forf. ture of the valus of the marchãdise to
be brought into this land. And it is ordey
ned by the said auctoritie that euerie
Suertie Customer customer or controller shal take suffi
cient suertie, for euery of the said mar
chaunt straūger or other straunger, to
employ the value of the same marchã
dise, or to paie the same money for the
Paiment marchaundises receiued in our paiment
his reasonable expẽces alway deduc
ted, vpon paine of forfaiture of the va
Forf. lus of the said marchaundises the one
half of the said forfaiture to the king,
thother half to the party that will sue.
This to begin & take effect at the fest
of Chistmas next comming. Anno. H.
7. cap. 8.

45 ¶ Euery English man being the
Free course kings true liege mã from henceforth
haue free passage, resort, course, & re
course into the said coastes of Flaun
ders, Holland, Zeland, Brabãt, or o
Martes ther places therto nigh adioining un
der the obeysance of the saide archduke
to the martes ther hereafter to be hol
den, with his or theire marchaundises
Sell without exaction goodes and wares there to buye and
sel and make their exchanges freely
at his or theire pleasure without exac
tion, fyne, impositiõ, extorcion, or
contribution to be hadd, leuied, taken
or perceiued of them, or of anye of thẽ
tofore or by any Englishe persone, or
persons to his or their owne vse, or to
the vse of the said fraternitie or felow
shippe or of any other like, except onely
Exactions tenne markes sterling: And that euery
person Englishe as is afore rehearsed
hereafter take to his owne vse or ye vse
of the saide fraternity or felowshippe
ther or anie other Englishe person of
what state degree or condition that he
be of, so alway that he bee the kynge
Exaction Liberte our soueraigne lords true liege man,
anie fine, exaction, imposition or con
tribution for his libertie or freedome
to buy and sell anye goods wares or

marchaundises in or at anie of ye said
martes more or aboue the summe of x.
marks sterling only vpon paine of for- x. markes
faiture to our said soueraigne lord for Forf.
euery time that he doth the cõtrary of
this act. xx. li. & also to forfait to ye ptie
greued in this behalf. x. times so much
as he contrary to this pẽsent act taketh
of him. And ye the said ptie so greeued
shal haue in this behalf an actiõ of det
for ye said forfeiture of. x. times in anye
of the kings courts within this Realme
by writ, plaint, bil or informaciõ. And
such proces to be made in the same as
is or ought to be made in or vpon an
action of det at the common law and
ye trial therof to be had in suche shiere Triall
citie, towne or place where the said ac
tion is commenced or sued. And ye the
defendant in anye suche action be not
admitted to wage his lawe, nor none
essoine or protection before such de
fendant admitted or allowed in ye behalf
An. 12. H. 7. ca. 6.

46 ¶ An. 26. H. 8. cap. 10. it is enacted
ye the king during his life might by ye King
proclamation by his letters patẽts, as wel Lets pat
repele ye act made, an. 23. H. 8. ca. 7. for
the bringing in of wines, and all sta
tuts made since ye beginning of ye par
liament for the restreint of Englyshe
marchandises to be caried out of this
realme & for the restreint of outward
marchandises to be brought into this
realme, as also reuiue those statutes &c.

47 ¶ That it shal not be lawful to or
for anye persone or persons whatsoe
uer, from & after the first day of Sep
tember next cõming, to lade or put or
cause to be laden or put, of or frõ anie
wharfe, heye, or other place on ye land
into any ship, bessel, craier, lighter, or
bottome, anye goodes wares or mar
chaundyses whatsoeuer fishe taken by Fishe
your highnes subiects onelye excepted
to be transported into any place of the
parties beyonde the Sea, or into the

Et. iiij. realme

Diſcharge. Take

realme of Scotland, or to take vp, diſcharge and lay on land or cauſe or procure to be taken vp or diſcharged, out of any lighter, ſhip, carier, veſſel or bot tome being not in a leke or wrake, and

Wrack

layd on land any goods, wares or merchandiſes, whatſoeuer ſiſhe taken by

Hall

any of your highnes ſubiectes, e faite onely excepted to be brought from any the parties beyond the ſea, or ẏ realme of Scotlande, by way of marchãdiſes but onely in the day light, ẏ is to ſaye from the firſt day of March, vntill the

Daies

laſt of September, betwixte the ſonne riſing and the ſonne ſetting, and from the laſt of September, vntil ẏ firſte of March, betweene the houres, of ſeuen in the morninge, e houre at the afternone, and in, and vpon ſome ſuch opẽ place, key, wharfe places, keis or warfes, as your highnes, your heirs or ſucceſſors, ſhal on this ſide the ſayd firſte day of September, therfore aſſigne e appointe by vertue of your highneſſe commiſſion or commiſſiones, wythin your graces portes of London Southampton, Weſtlow, Winchcheſter Newcaſtel, and the ſuburbes of the ſame e euery of them, and in ſome open place kepe, or wharf, places, keyes, or wharfes in al other portes, creekes, Hauens or Roades, Hull onely excepted, wher a Cuſtomer, or Comptroller, and ſearcher of ſuche portes Hauens, Creekes or Roades, and euerye of them, or the ſeruauntes of anye of them haue by the ſpace of tenne yeares laſt paſt ben accuſtomablye reſidente or hereafter ſhalbee reſident vpon paine of forfaiture of all ſuche goodes wares or marchaundiſes ſo laden or diſcharged contrarye to the true meaninge of this act or the value thereof. And bee it further enacted by thauthority aforeſaid that noe manner of perſonne or perſonnes, after the ſayde daye ſhall receiue or take into anye ſhippe, crayer,

Place

Forf.

Take in

or other veſſel, any goodes, wares, or marchaundiſes (excepted before excepted) to be tranſported into anie place beyonde the ſea or into the Realme of Scotlande, by way of Marchaundiſe nor ſhall diſcharge and laye on lande oute of any ſhippe, crater or other veſſell, anie goods, wares or marchaundiſe, (excepte beefore excepted) beeing brought from anie place beeyond the ſea, or out of the realme of Scotland, by way of marchaundiſe in any other place or places, or at any other houres or times, then is before limitted and appoynted vppon payne that the owner and owners maſter or maſters, or other perſonne or perſonnes, whiche ſhall take charge or guydinge of anye ſuche Shipp, Crater, or Veſſell, or of the marchauntes goodes, during and for that vyage, ſhall forfaite and loſe for euery ſuch offence a hundred pound of lawfull moneye of England. And bee it further enacted by the authority aforeſayde that noe maſter ſhipper or purſer, or other perſonne or perſõs takinge charge of the vyage, or of the marchauntes gooddes, ſhal after the ſayde daye, receyue or take into anye Shippe, Crater, or other veſſell anye gooddes wares or marchaundiſe, (excepte beefore excepted) to bee caried or tranſported into anie othe parties beyonde the Sea, or into the Realme of Scotlande beefore hee ſhall haue ſignified to the Cuſtomer of the Porte, wher he laideth, and other officers ther in the open Cuſtom houſe if any ſuch be there, or elſwhere the ſayde officers theire deputies or ſeruauntes or anye of them bee or ſhalbe dwellinge reſident, that hee intendeth to lade, and to what place hee intendeth to paſſe, nor ſhall after his or theire full lading departe out of the Porte Creekes, or Streame where he ſhal ſo lade, before he do in like manner ſignifie vnto the

Owner Maſter

Forf. C. li.

Maſter Shipper

Deputy.

Depart

Cuſtomer

Cuſtomer

Cuſtomer and other officers as is a-
foreſaide, of his lading and what mar-
chaunts and other perſones ſhall haue
lading with him or in his ſhipp, craye
or beſſell, or bottome. And further that
he doe aunſwere to ſuche queſtions as

Queſtion

ſhalbe minyſtred to him or them by the
cuſtomer or other officers concerninge
ſuche wares or marchaundiſes as hee
ſhall haue laden being examined vppo

Othe. Examined.

his or their othe, or other wiſe in the o-
pen cuſtome houſe, or other place as is
aforeſaide, vpon paine to forfait for e-
verie ſuche defaulte not truelye anſwer-
tillinge nor aunſwertynge as is afore-
ſaide a hundred pounde. And be it fur-
ther enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide
that noe owner maiſter, purſer, or o-
ther perſon taking charge of any ſhip
craier, beſſell or bottome, wherin any
goodes, wares, or marchaundyſes,
except before excepted, ſhallbee laden
and brought into the parties beyonde
the Sea, or the Realme of Scotlande,
ſhall after the ſaid daye diſcharge into
any lighter or bottome, & lay on lande
or procure, cauſe or willingly ſuffer to
be diſcharged into anie lighter or bot-
tome, and to be layde on lande oute of
ſuche ſhippe, craier, beſſell or bottome
anie goodes, wares or marchaundiſe
whatſoeuer before ſuche owner, maiſ-
ter, or purſer, or other perſonne or per-

Comence

ſones, takinge charge of the ſhippe,
Craier, Bottome, or beſſell, or the
marchaunts goods for the ſame ſhall

Declare

haue ſignified & declared to the cuſto-

Names

mare or other officer of the parte, haven
or creeke wher he ariueth, the names
of euery of the marchats or laders. And
that ſame truly anſwered to ſuche queſ-
tions & interrogatories, touching or con-
cerning ſuche goodes, wares or mar-
chandiſe, as ſhalbe then laden in anye
ſuche ſhippe, beſſell, or bottome, as ſhall
be to him miniſtred by ſuche cuſtomer
or other officer openlye in the cuſtome
houſe, or in ſuche other places as is a-
foreſaid, vpon his or their othe, if neds
ſo require, vpon paine that euery ſuche
maiſter purſer, or other perſon or per-
ſonnes taking charge of ſuche ſhippe,
craier, or other beſſel, for y^e ſame ſhall Forf.
forfaite and loſe for euerye ſuche de-
faulte not truelie anſwertillinge nor anſ-
wertinge as is aforeſaide an hundred
pounde. And be it further enacted by
the auctoritye aforeſaide that from
& after the ſaid day, no perſon or perſo-

Denizen Stranger Entre.

nes ſtraunger do take vpon him to en-
ter or booe, or cauſe to bee entred into
bookes of anie cuſtomer or other offi-
cer or officers, of any porte or haven,
wthin this realme, or his or their depu-
ty or deputies, ſeruant or ſeruants a-
ny manner goodes, wares or marchan-
diſes whatſoeuer, comming or brought
into your highnes realme from any
parties beyonde y^e ſea, or from y^e realme
of Scotlande or going or to be tranſpor-
ted oute of the ſame your highnes re-
alme, into any the parties beyond the
ſea or into the realme of Scotland, in
the name or names of any other perſon
or perſons then the verye true owner

True owñ

or owners of the ſame goods, wares,
or marchandiſes being not ſolde, bar-
gained or contracted for, to or with a-
ny other perſon or perſons, before ſuche
time, or before y^e arriual of ſuch goods
wares or marchandiſe in the parties
beyond the ſea, vpon paine of forfay-
ture of the value of the goods ſo en-
tred. And be it further enacted by the

Wharfinger Mercher

auctoritie aforeſaid, y^t if any wharfin-
ger, crane keper, ferther, lyghterman
weighter or other officer, pertayning
to y^e ſubſidy cuſtome, or cuſtom houſe
do at any time after the ſaid day, conſ-
ent or knowe any offence or thing to
be committed or done contrary to the
true meanig of this act, or any article
therin conteined, & do not within one
moneth next after knowledge thereof

had

Disclose

hed, disclose the same to the chiefe custo-
mer, comptroller, officers of the porte where
he shall then inhabite, office or charge and
such offence shalbe committed or don
contrary to this Acte, Treasurer, Chaun-
cellour, under Treasurer, or one of the
Barons of the Exchecker or the attorney
generall for the time being, shall for ev-
ery such concelement not disclosinge
such offence as is aforesaide, forfeat &
lose Tenne groates of lawfull money of
England, the one moitie to your highnes
and the other moitie to him or them that
will sue for the same in any your highnes
courtes by bill, plaint, information, wa-
ger of law or iniunction shalbee ad-
mitted and allowed. And where of late
yeares there hath been muche greater
quantity of sweete wines brought into
this Realme then in times past hathe
been accustomed, which drink also
brought from the same place where
the wyne commonly called malmesey,
is brought and is of the same nature
of grape. And nevertheles either by
negligence, ignorance, or corruption
of the officers there hath not ben such
custome and subsidye received for the
same to the use of your highnesse and
your progenitours as is due & ought
of verye right to bee paide for suche
sweete wynes, comming through the
straightes commonly called the straight
tes of Marche, otherwise mallegaye,
to the greate losse and hynderaunce of
your highnesse and the burden of be-
your louinge subiects, for thavoidyng
of all ambiguitie and doubtes, and to
thintente the officers may more certai-
ly know what they ought to receive
for suche kinde and nature of marcha-
dise Be it enacted and declared by this
present act, and by thauctoritie afore-
saide, that like custome and subsidie is
of verye right to be paide and shall frō
henceforth bee paide for suche sweete
wines as is aforesaide as is and hath
been accustomed to be paid for Malm-
sies, any negligence, mene paiment
usage or custome, to the contrarye in
anye wise not withstanding. Saving
to all and every lord Marcher & other

person

Fell

Sweete wines

Custome Subsedy

person or persons, whatsoeuer boyde politike or corporate al and euery such right, title and interest, as they or ante of them, haue and of right ought to haue in the payment or haning of any franchise, liberty custom and subsidie or anyof them any thing in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted, that it shalbe lawfull to shyppe lade & transport into the portes beyonde the sea, al maner of Corne and graine out of the counties of Norffolke and Suffolke and eyther of them, at suche places as heretofore hath been accustomed and betweene the howers in this acte appointed, when the same Corne and graine shall not exceede the seuerall prices mentioned in the statute made in the fifte and sixte yeare of our late Soueraigne Lorde Kynge Edwarde the sixte intituled an acte againste regratours, forstallers, and ingrossers the customes and subsidies therefore due, beynge well and truelye payde, anye thynge in this acte or anye other act or statute to the contrary not withstanding. Prouided alwaies that this acte, nor anie thinge therein contained bee not prejudiciall or hurtfull, to the Ile of Angleley the shires of Carnaruan and Flynt in Northwales.

Angleley
Carnarua.
Flint

But that the inhabitaunts therof and euerye of them, may receiue, lade, and discharge according to theire olde auncient vse, customes or liberties, graunted to them or anye of theire predecessours, by the late kynge of famous memorye, kynge Henry the eyghte, or anye other his progenytours. So that theye and euerye of them paye the customes and subsidies that shalbee due & discharge, and lade within the limites and howers, before mencioned, anye thing in this prefet act to the contrary notwithstanding. Anno. Cap. 12.

48 Cap. It maye bee enacted &c. that it shall not bee lawfull to or for anie manner persone or persons whatsoeuer, from and after the firste daye of Maye nexte commynge, to make anye pelters, that is to saye, to pull, sheare, clippe, or take away the wool of anie sheepe skine or lambe skinne or to buy anye skinne of anie Staggt, Hinde, Buck Doe, Goat, Faune, or Kidde or the pelte or skinnes of anye of them, vnlesse suche persone or persons so makinge any peltes, or buying suche skins as is aforesaid, do make or cause to be made therof tawed or lawfullye tanned lether or parchemente, or otherwise conuerte the same into seimittes pantis or other theire owne necessary vses, vpon paine that euerie person so makinge peltes or buying anie of the skinnes or peltes aforesaide, contrarie to the meaninge of this act, shal forfet and lose the value of all suche pelts or skinnes so made and bought and two shillinges sixe pence for euerie skinne or pelt so bought, or pelt so made, as is aforesaide. And bee it further enacted that it shall not bee lawfull to or for anie persone or persons whatsoeuer, from and after the feast aforesaide, to shippe or conueye, or cause or procure to bee shipped or conueied, in or to any shippe, boate, or vessell, in or vppon the sea, or in or vpon anie hauen, riuer, creeke or place, vnlym this realme of England and Wales or eyther of them, anie maner of sheepe skinnes, woolles, fellinges, morlinges, or the skinnes of anye Staggt, Hynde, Buche, Doe, Goate, Faune, or any or the pelts or skinnes or any of them or the leather made of them or anie of them, to trimme or trampor or carry the same into anie the parties beyonde the Seas, there to be tetered, barbred or solde, by way of marchandize or otherwise vppon paine of forfeiture of

Pelts

Pelts

Leather

all

all ſuche ſkinnes or pelites, bought laden ſhipped or tranſported contrarye to the true meaning of this act or the value of them, and alſo two ſhillings fiue pence of lawfull money of England, for euery fell, ſhorelinge, morelinge, pelt or ſkynne aforeſaid, bought, laden ſhipped, or tranſported, contrary to the true meaning of this preſent act the moitye of all whyche forfaitures, ſhall bee to oure ſoueraigne Lady the Queenes mateſtie, her heires and ſucceſſours and the other moitye to hym or them that will ſue for the ſame by action, bill plainte information, or otherwiſe in anye of the Queenes mateſties courtes: In whyche action no eſſoigne, protection or iniunction ſhal be admitted or allowed, prouided alwaye that it ſhall and maye bee lawefull to the marchauntes of the Staple the marchaunts of Newcaſtel vppon Tine, Hartipoole, and Berwik their ſeruaunts, factours, and attournepes and euery of them to carye and tranſport al ſuch lawfull ware as heretofore they haue ben accuſtomed & lawfully might, anie thinge in this act to the contrarye notwithſtãding. Anno. 5 Eliz. cap. 2.

¶ Be it declared and enacted &c. that the ſaid firſt braunch of the ſaide ſtatute (5. quinto Elizabeth capitulo 2. for the makinge of pelites) beeynge not againſt the ſaid entercourſe ſhall, from henceforth bee put in due execution.

And &c. Be it &c. that ſo much of the ſaide ſtatute as concerneth the tranſportinge of tawed leather, to be made of theepeſkinnes and lambeſkinnes, ſhal from henceforth as touching anye the tranſportinge of ſuche tawed leather, be repealed and voide: anye thinge in the ſaid ſtatut to the contrarie notwithſtãding. Anno. 8. Eliz. [illegible]

Marchantz Hartipole Berwike

Pelts

Leather

Se Aliens.2.
Amerciaments.1
Bankrupts.2
Berwike.1.
Bowes & bowestaues.1.3.5.8.
Butler.2
Calleys.3
Crosbowes.2
Cuſtome.3.6.8.10 11.13.15.
Draperye 1.3. 15.52.
Eschange.4.6
Extorcion.4
Fish.3.7.8.14.
Forest.14.
Fugitiues.1
Golde.2.10
Ireland.3
Laborers.38.
Money.2
Paſſage.6
Purueiours.11
Recogn̄.1.2.3.5.7
Repeale.3
Robbery.5.
Safe conduits.2
Sea.1
Shippes.5.6.10
Staple.1.7.11.12. 16.18.21.
Tares.33.
Tithes.10
Vitailes.1
Wines.6.9.10.
Woolle.5.9.30.43

¶ *Mercers.*

Se Laborers.38.

¶ *Meſne.*

Cum capitales domini diſtringunt ſeodum ſuum pro conſuetudinibus & ſeruicijs ſibi debitis, & medius ſic qui tenuit acquietari debeat cum non iacet in re tenentis poſtquam diſtrictionem replegiauerit dedicere demandam capitalis domini ſui, qui aduocat in cur̄ regis iuſtam diſtrictionem fieri ſuper tenentem ſuum vt ſuper medium multi per huiuſmodi diſtrictiones huiuſq; grauati extiterunt, per hoc qd̄ medius licet haberet p̄ quod diſtringi poſſet magnas fecit dilationes ãtequam ad curiam venerit ad reſpondẽd huiuſmodi tenentib⁹ ſuis ad breue si medio per hoc etiam quod pares fuit in causa qui medius nihil habuit, in casu etiam quando ſect̄ petat̄ eſſet facere capitali domino ſeruit̄ & conſuetudinem ac ſi capitalis dominus ſeruitia & consuetudines debitas reuocabat percipere per manus ſuas quam per manum pariter tenentis ſui, & ſic amittebant huiuſmodi tenentes

Lordes

Seruices Tenant

Delates

Lordes

Pzofits tenentes in dominico, pzofitum terra
rum ſuarum aliqñ ad tempus aliqñ
toto tempoze ſuo, nec fuit antea aliqđ
remedium in hoc caſu pzouiſum ozdi-
natum eſt, et pzouiſũ in hoc caſu reme
diũ impoſtex ſub hac fozma, qđ quam
cito huiuſmodi tenentis in dominico ha
bẽs medium inter ipſum & capitalem
dominum diſtringatur, ſtatim perqui
rat ſibi tenens bzeue de medio. Et ſi
medius habens terram in eodem coñ
diſſugerit vſque ad magnam diſtricti-
onem, detur querenti in bzeui ſuo de
magna diſtrictioñ talis dies, ãte cul'
abeuntũ duo coñ tenentur & pzeci
Diſtrein piatur vic̃ quod diſtringat medium p
magnam diſtrictionem, pzout in bzeui
continetur, et nihilominus vicecom in
Pzoclam. duobus plenis coñ ſolemniter pzocla
mare faciat, quod huiuſmodi medius
veniat ad diem in bzeui contenũ, ñiſi
rus teneritꝰ ſuo, ad quem diem ſi vene
rit, pzocedat placitum inter eos modo
Fozige conſuetꝰ. Et ſi non venerit, amittat
huiuſmodi medius ſeruicium tenẽtis
ſui, et amodo non reſpondeat ei tenẽs
in aliquo ſed omiſſo illo medio reſpõ
Seruices deat capitali domino de eisdem ſeruic̃
et conſ̃ que pzius facere debuit p-
Lozd dictus medius. Nec habeat capitalis
Deſtrain dominꝰ poteſtatem diſtringendi, dum
Offer pzedict tenẽs offerat ei ſeruicia debita
et conſueta. Et ſi capitalis dominus
Moze Tenant exigerit plus quam medius exercere de
beat habeat tenens in hoc caſu recepti
onem quam haberet medius. Si vero
medius nihil habuerit in poteſtate re
Lozlte gis nihilominꝰ perquirat tenens bze-
ue ſuum de medio ad vic̃ illius coñ
in quo diſtringit. Et ſi vicecomes mã-
dauerit quod medꝰ nihil habet unde
poteſt ſummoniri, nihilominꝰ ſequat
tur bzeue de attachiamento. Et ſi vic̃ mã-
dauerit quod nihil habet per quod po-
teſt attachiari, nihilominus ſequatur
Pzoces bzeue de magna diſtrictione, et fiat p-
Pzoclam clamatio in fozma pzedicta. Si vero
medius non habeat terram in comi-
tat, in quo fiat diſtrictio, ſed habeat
terram in alio coñ, tunc creat bzeue
Pzoces originale ad ſummonendũ medium ad
vic̃ illius coñ in quo ſit diſtrictio. Et
cum teſtificatum fuerit per illum vice
coñ, quod nihil habet in coñ ſuo ere-
at bẽs de iudicio ad ſuũ mediũ ad vi
cecomit illius coñ in quo certificat fu
erit qđ habet terr̃, & fiat ſecta ſ illo coñ
quouſque ueniat ad magnã diſtricti-
oñ & pclamat ſicut dic̃ eſt ſupz ad me
dio habente terram in eodem coñ, in
quo ſit diſtrictus. Et nihilominus fiat
ſecta in comitatu, in quo nihil habeat
ſicut virtũ eſt ſupz de medio nihil ha-
bente, quouſque perueniatur ad mag
nam diſtrictionem & proclamacionem
& ſic poſt pzoclamacionem in utroque
comitat factam, adiudicetur medius
de feodo & ſeruicio ſuo quietus. Et cũ Fozinge
aliqñ contingat, quod tenens in domi-
nico conſtitutus eſt ad tenendũ per min? Tenant
ſeruicium quam medius facere debet
capitali domino cum poſt huiuſmodi
pzoclamacionem attornatus ſit tenẽs
capitali domino, medio omiſſo, neceſ-
ſe habet tenens reſpondere capitali do Pzoclam
mino de ſeruicijs et conſ̃ que medius
ei pzius facere debuit. Et poſtquam Tenant
medius venerit in cur̃, et recognouerit Seruices
quod acquietare debet tenentem ſuum
vel adiudicetur ad acquitãdũ, ſi poſt hu- Acquite
iuſmodi cognitionẽ aut iudicium hue-
remonia pcedat, quod medius non
acquietat tenentem, tunc creat bzeue
de iudicio, quod vicecomes diſtringat Pzoces
medium ad acquietandũ tenentem et
ad eſſendum coram Juſtic̃ ad certum
diem, ad oſtendendum quare pzius e-
um non acquietauit. Et cum ad diſ-
tictionem venerit audiatur querens,
et ſi querens verificare poterit, quod
ipſum non acquietauit, ſatisfaciat de
damnis, et per iudicium recedat tenẽs
quietus de ſuo medio et attornetur ca Dam
pitali domino. Et ſi ad pzimã diſtric- Fozjudge

tionem

Proces

warrantie

Tenant

eben tato

Full age
Attorney
Tenant

Particuler

clonem non venerit, erunt breves de a-
lijs distrinctionis, & fiat proclamatio, et
postquam testificatus fuerit procedat
ad judicium sicut superius dictum est.
Et sciendum est, quod per hoc statutum
non excludantur tenentes quin habe
ant warrantiam, si de tenementis suis
implacitentur super medias suos et eo
rum hered, secundum quod prius ha-
buerint nec etiam excludantur tenentes
quin sequi possint versus medias su-
os, secundum consuetudinem prius u-
sitatam si viderint qd processus eorū
plus valeat per antiquum cons quam
per istud statutum. Et sciendū est, quod p
istud statutum non provideatur reme-
dium quibuscunque mediis, sed solum
modo in casu cum sit una medius tē
tum inter dominum distringentem et
tenentem, & in casu quando medius ill
est plene etat, & in casu qñ tenens sine
prudē alteri⁹ quam medij attornā se
potest capitalit vñe, qd dictum est
multeribꝰ tenentibus in dotē, & tenen
tibus per legē Angliæ, vel alit ad termin
vite, vel per feoff talliatum, quibus pro
aliquibus causis nondum est provisū
remedium sed dominus alias provide
bit. Mag. ca. 9.

See Execution. 3.

¶ Messengers.

See horses. 2. Merchant. 40.

¶ Measures.

See Lete. 1.
Weights & measures in all.

¶ Middlesex.

See Grigents
vtlary. 5.
Justice of al-
lise. 2.

¶ Mills.

See Appurtenan-
tes. 2.
Drapery. 56.
Forest. 12.
Giggantiles. 1.
Hatter. 5.

Ministers of churches,

See Spiritual laws &c.

¶ Mynes.

Det to the king. 6. ues. 8. 9.
Exchange. 7. Money in all.
Gold and sil.

¶ Misprision.

See Amendement. Money. 5.
1. 3. 4. Rome.
Attainder. 4. Treason. 8. 9.
Challenge. 3. 22. 23.
Crowne. 3. 4. Tetail. 10. 21.
Estate. 4. 12. 14.
London. 2.

¶ Moderate misericordia.

See Amerciament. 2.

¶ Monasteries, Abbeys, Priories, colleges
Free chapels, hospitalles, Chauntrys, and
their Abbotes, priours, & governours, and
the lands, possessions & goodes of the pre
misses and religious persones

SI depredationes vel rapine aliquē
sunt abbatib⁹, vel alijs prelatis ec-
clesiasticis, & ipsi ius suum de huiusmo
di depredationibus prosequi fuerint,
& mortē præmeruerint antequam judici-
um sui fuerint assecuti successores eo-
rum habebit actiones ad hunc ecclesie
suę de maribus huiusmodi transgr̄ re-
petendi. Similem insuper habēt ac-
tionem suc̄ de his qui dominū suū & ec-
clesiæ recenti ante obitum predecessoris
suorum per huiusmodi violentiam fu-
erint subtract licet predicti predecesso-
res sui ius suum prosecuti non fuerint
in vita sua. Si autē in terris & tēn hu-
iusmodi religiosorum, de quibus eccl̄s
prælati obierint seisiti de iure eccle-
siæ suę, aliqui se intrudunt tempore va-
cationis, successores sui breue habeant
de seisina sua recuperanda, et adjudi-
centur eis damna sua sicut in novæ dis-
seisinæ adjudicari consuevit. Mar. ca-
pitul. 19.

2 Cl Voet le roy et commaunde que le
peace de seint Eglise, et de la terre soyt
bien garde et mainten en toutes

Tythes
Bishop

Succeed.

Lambert

Intrusion
Vacation
Successor
Seisin
Dam.
Disseis

Peace

parties

pointes, & qui comen dyoitur ſoit fayt
atoutes, auſſibien ay pourres come as
riche, ſaunis regard de nulliy et pour
Abbots Ouercharg ceo que lez abbes, & lez religious de la
terre ount eſtre ſurcharges et greuous
malement par la venus dey graunds
gentes & dauters, que loure byens ne
ſufficient a eux meſmes, par que lez
religious ſeunt ey abbatus et enpoue-
res quilz ne poient eux meſmes ſuffe-
igne ne la charity quilz ſoleme faire.
Lodgings Purueu oſt que nul veigne a manger
herberger, ne gyſer a meaſon de reli-
gion ou dauter anoiſon que de ſien,
Deſtroid al coſtages de la meaſon, ſil ne ſoit pay
par le gouernoure de meaſon auaunt
quil veigh. Et qui nul a lez coſtages
demeſne ne enter ne veigh giſer en-
counter la volunte ceux de la meaſon.
Et par cel eſtatut nemēd pas le roy, q̄
grace de hoſpitality ſoit ſuſtreite as de
ſoignes, ne qui les anoiez dez mea-
ſons lez puiſſent per loure ſouente de-
mus, ſurcharger ne deſtrue. Purueue
eſt enſement qui nul graunde ne peiy
per colour de patente, ou deſpecialtye,
ou par auter affiance, ne per auter en
cheſon ſcourge en auter parke, ne pei
Parke Hunt Fithe Lodge che en auter diuer, ne veigne, manger
de herberger en meaſon ne ē manñ
place ne de hous de religion, ne dau-
ter encounter le volunte le ſeignioure
ou le bailliſes, ne as coſtages le ſeigni
Loyd gur, ne a ſon coſte demeſne. Et ſil veig
ne ou enter par le gree ou ſans le gree
le ſeignioure ou le bailliefe, nuil ſeruit
Open Fithe Vitteale Purueioz huis ne feneſtres, ne null manner de
ſerme ne fait auerer, ne de peſcher y
ſoy ne par auter, ne nuil manier de vi-
taill ne auter choſe preign̄ par colour
de achate ne autrement. Et qui nuil
Ceyne Vitaille face bater diuer, ne prendre diuer ne nul
manner de vitaill, ne les auters byens
de nullyy prelate, home de religione
ne de auter ne de clerke ne de leyz, par
colour de achate ne autrement encoū-
ter la volunt & le conge de celluy a qui
la choſe ſerra, ou de gardein deins vil-
lez marchandes ou de hoyz. Et q̄ nuil
Hoyſes Vicke Cariage peigne chiuals, boeſez, charez, ne cha-
retz, neſtes, ne bateux, a faire cariage
ſanz le bon volunte de celuy a que lez
choſez ſerront. Et ſi il par la bone vo-
Paiment lunte de celluy le face lours maintenāt
face ſon gree, ſolonp le conenant faire
enter eux & ceux qui viendyont encoun
ter lez eſtabliſhmentez auantdites, & ſi
ceo ſoient atteinez, ſoit adiudgez a la
Impriſ. paſon le Roy, & illeoquez ſoyent remi-
tes & punis ſolonque la quantitye et le
maner du treſpas, & ſolonque ceo que
le roy en ſa courte vetra que bien ſoit.
Et fait aſſauer que ſi ceux a que le treſ
Treſpas pay ſuit fait, voillent ſuer lez damma-
gez q̄ ilz auēt reſceux, lour ſerr agarde
& reſtore au dobie. Et ceux qui le treſ-
2. Deſñ paz aueront fait ſoient enſement pu-
nis en la manner auantdite. Et ſi nul
ne voil̄ ſuer ett le Roy la ſuit, come ſi
choſe fait encounter ſon defence, et en
Enquire counter la peace. Et le roy fra enquire
de an, en an, ſi come il quidza que byē
ſoit, queux gentz eient riel treſpaz fait.
Endite Et ceux queux ſerront endites par cel
inqueſtez, ſerront attachez & deſtreign̄
per le graund diſtreſſe de bener a cer-
Syores tēyne iour, qui conteign̄ leſpace dune
moys, en la courte del Roye, ou la ou
luy pleera. Et ſi ceux ne veign̄ a cell
iourz, ilz ſerront auterfoitez de recbief
diſtreign̄ par meſme diſtr de ben a vn
auter iour que conteigh leſpace de ſire
ſemaignes. Et ſi ceux auonques ne ve-
ignount, ſoient adiudgez come attain
tez & rendent le double, per le ſuite del
2. Daſñ. Roy, a ceux queux le daiñ aueront reſ-
ceut, & ſoient greuement rentez ſolon
que le manner del treſpas. Et le roye
Not hurt defend et commaund, qui nul deſoz-
mez ne face male, damage, ne grenāce
a nul home de religiō, parſon de ſaint
Eglyſe, ne auter par encheſon de ceo
que ils eient denye iuſtice ou le maun-
Lodging geour a nullyy, ou par encheſon de ceo
que

que aſcun ſoit pleinte encourie de ceo qui ſoit greeue des aſcunes choſes auauntoits, e ſi aſcun le face et de ceo ſoit attaint ſoit a ineuere la peine auantdit. Et eſt pruueu que les pointes auantdytes lient auſibien nous comme lour Juſtices de forestez, et auteres nous Juſtices, come autres gents. Et que les pointes auauntdites ſeyent mainteignes, gardes e tenus. Et defend le roye ſur le greeue forfeiture qui nul prelate abbe priour home de religion, ou bail' daſcune de eux, ou de auter, ne reſceu nul home encounter la fourme auantdite. Et que nul emupier meſſon ne ad manoir de religion ne de auter home, gentes chiuales ou cheyens a ſoiourn, ne nul les reſceine, et qui la fra pur ceo que ceo eſt encounter la defence et le commaundement le Roye il ſerra punis greuement. Encore eſt pruueu que biſcount ne herbergente one nul luy auesque plus que ſinke ou ſire chiuals, ne ils ne greuent la gent de religion ne aukes lour ſouente benir, ou giſer a lours meaſons, ne a lour maiſ VII. 1. ca 4.

Cozodies Penſions

Cariages

Anſwer

Remedy

3 Petit, quod dominus rex & regni magnates non onerent domos religioſas, vel eccleſiaſticas perſonas p cozrodijs, penſionibus vel perhendinationibus faciendis in domibus religioſis et aliis locis eccleſiaſticis, carectis e equis ſibi mittend, cum per hoc predicte domus depauperentur, cultuſque diuinus hac parte diminuatur, et propter huiuſmodi onera compellantur ſepiſſime preſbiteri e alij miniſtri eccleſiaſtici diuinis officijs deputati a locis recedere ſuprad. Reſpondit. Placet domino regi quod ſuper contentis in peticione de cetero indebite non onerentur. Et ſi per magnates aut alios contra fiat, habeant inde remedium iuxta formam ſtatutorum tempore domini Edwardi regis patris domini regis nunc edi-torum, e fiat conſimile remedium de 3. ca. 4.

Cozodies Penſions

Tax Religeous

Viſitatt.

Foxf. Alien

Heales

Biſhops. Abbots

Penſions Cozodies

4 Ann. 35. E. 1 a ſtatute was made intituled Statut de aſportat religioſorum edit An. 35. E. 1 apud carliolen. in which is enacted that no payments or tare ſhould bee payde or ſent by anye religious houſe to any ſuperiour oute of Englande, nor that anye religious ſhould go out to a viſitacion, nor that anye religious out of England ſhoulde ſet anye tare or paine vppon any Religious houſe in England vppon forfaiture of all that they maye forfaite, ſaninge to religious aliens theire viſitacions in England &c. And in that act is matter concerninge the ſeales of Abbots of Ciſtercienſes and Premonſtratences.

5 Pur ceo que Erchevesquez eueſquez, abbeis, priours, dames de religion et auters ount eſte auant ceez heurs graundemente grecuez par priers dez ropes qui lour ount pries per grandes manaces pour loure clerkes et auters lour ſeruaunces pur graſſes empenſions, prouēdres, egliſes, e cozodyes, iſſint que ils ne poiente rien doner ne faire as ceux qui lour auoient ſeruiz, ne as lour amys a graunde charge et damage de eux le roye ne voet deſormez prier, mes la ou il deuēt. Anno. 1. Ed. 3 ſtat. 2. ca. 12.

6 Ceſtatute nadgaires fait et alterne a karboiles (8 anno 31. Ed. 1. before. 4.) que les religioniers, ne facente apporte outer le meare, ſoit mainten' gardes e tenue en toutes point. An. 4. Ed. 3. ca. 1.

7 Vne eſtatut fait a karbolles en temps meſme le roy appelle 8 An. 5. E. 1. before 4.) en quel eſt contenus, q gres de religion ne facent apporte hors du roialm, ſoit tenus gardes et mainſtenus en toutes poientes. Anno. 5. E.

8 ¶ Anno quarto Henrici quinti capitulo vltimo, it is enacted ỳ ỳ kinge shal haue the possessions of ꝑyours aliens if they be no conuentuels.

Aliens

9 ¶ Hys maiestie shal haue ꝛ enioye to him ꝛ to his heirs for euer al ꝛ singuler suche monasteries, priors, and other religious houses of monkes, Chanons ꝛ Nonnes of what kindes or diuersities of habites, rules or order soeuer they be called or named, which haue not in landes, tenements rents, tithes, porcions, ꝛ other hereditamẽts aboue the clere yearly value of two hundred pounde. And in lyke maner shal haue ꝛ enioye al the sites ꝛ circuites of euerye suche religious houses, and al ꝛ singuler ỳ manours granges, meses, landes, tenements, rents, reuercions, seruices, tithes, pẽcions, churches, chappels, aduousons patronages, annuities, rights conditions, and hereditamẽts, appertaining or belonging to euery such monasterye, prioric, or religious house, not hauing as is aforsaide, aboue the saide cleare yearely value of two hundred pounde in as large ꝛ ample maner, as the abbots, priors, abbesses, ꝛ other gouernours of suche monasteries, priories, ꝛ other religious houses nowe haue or ought to haue the same, in ỳ right of their houses. And that also his highnesse shall haue to his heires al and singuler such monasteries, Abbeys, and priories which at any time within one yeare nexte before the makinge of this acte hathe bene geuen and graunted to his maiestie by any abbote, prior, abbesse, or prioresse, vnder their couent seal, or that otherwise hathe bene suppressed or dissolued, and all and singuler the manors, landes, tenements, rents, reuersions, tithes, pencions, porcions, chappels, aduowsons, patronages, rights, entries, conditions, and al other interesse and hereditaments, to the same monasteries, abbeys ꝛ priories, or to any of them appertcining or belonginge. To haue ꝛ to holde al singuler the premisses, with al their rights profits, iurisdiciions and commodities vnto the kinges maiestie ꝛ hys heires and assignes for euer, to do ꝛ vse there with his ꝛ their owne willes to the pleasure of almightye God, and to the honour and profite of this realme.

Abbeis
One yere

Landes

Right

¶ C. ii. And be it ꝛc. that al and euery person and persones, and bodies politike, which nowe haue, or hereafter shall haue any letters patents of ỳ kings highnesse of any of the sites, circuits manours, landes, tenements, reuercions, seruices, tithes, pencions, porcions, churches, chappels, aduousons patronages, tythes, entries, conditions interest, or other hereditaments which appertained to any monasteries, abbeyes, or priories heretofore geuen or graunted to the kings highnes or otherwise suppressed or dissolued, or which appertaineth to anye of the monasteries, abbeis, priors or other religious houses, that shalbee suppressed or dissolued by auctorityе of this act, shall haue and enioye the saide sites, circuites, maners, landes, tenements, rents, reuersions, seruices, tithes, pencions, porcions, churches, chapels, aduowsons, patronages, tithes, entries, conditions interest, and al other hereditaments, contained and expressed in their letters patents nowe beinge therof made ꝛ to be conteined and specified in anye letters patents, hereafter to be made accordinge to the tenour purporte, ꝛ effecte of anye suche letters patents. And shall also haue al suche actions, suites entries ꝛ remedies, to al intẽts ꝛ purposes, for any thing or thinges conteined in euerye such letters patents;

Lres pat. King

Enioy

Ꝛcions

tentz nowe made, or to be contained in such letterz hereafter to be made, in like maner, fourme and condicion as the abbotz, priorz, abbesses, prioresses, or other chiefe gouernourz of any religiouz houses, whiche had the same, might or ought to haue hadde, if they had not bene suppressed or dissolued. Sauinge to euery person and persons, and bodies politike, theire heires and successourz (other then the abbotz, priourz, abbesses, prioresses, or other chiefe gouernourz of ỳ said religiouz houses especified in this act and the couentz of the same, & theyre successourz, and such as pretend to be founderz, patronz or donourz, of such religiouz houses, or of any landz, tenementz, or hereditamentz, belonginge to the same and their heirz and successourz) al such right, title, interest, possessionz, leases for yeres, rentz, seruices, annuities, cõmodities, fees liberties and lyuings, pensions, porcionz, corodies, stipendes, prores, and al other profitz, as they or any of thẽ hath, ought, or might haue had in or to any of ỳ said monasteries, abbeyez priories, or other religiouz houses or in or to any manourz, lãdz, tenemẽtz rentz, reuercionz, tythes, pensions, porcionz, or other hereditamentz, appartayninge, or belonginge, or that apparteyned to any of the said monasteries, priories, or religiouz houses, as if the same monasteries, priories, and other religiouz houses, had not bene suppressed by this act, but hadde continued in their essential bodyes & estates that they nowe be or were in. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted, that forasmuch as diuerz of the chief gouernourz of such religiouz houses &c. haue lately fraudulently & craftely made feoffementz, estates, giftz, graintz, and leases, vnder their couent seales, or suffered recouueriez of their manourz, landz tenementz and hereditamentz in fee simple, fee taile for terme of lyfe or liues, or for yerz or charged the same with rentz or corodies to the great decaye and diminucion of the houses, that al such craft and fraudulẽt recouueries, feoffemẽtz estates, giftz, graintz, and leases, & euery of them made by any of ỳ sayd chiefe gouernourz of suche religiouz houses vnder their couent sealz, within one yere next before the making of this act, shalbee vtterly voide and of none effecte. Prouided alwayes, ỳ suche personne and personz as haue leases for terme of life or yerz, whereupon is reserued the olde rentz & fermes accustomed, & such as haue anye offices, fees or corodies, that hathe bene accustomed or vsed in such religiouse houses, & haue bought any liuerie or lyuing in any such houses, shal haue and enioy their said leases, offices, fees, corodies, liberties, liueries and lyuings, as if this act hadde neuer bene made. And it is &c. that the kingz highnesse shall haue & enioye to his owne proper vse, all suche ornamentz, Jewelz, goodz, cattelz, & debtz, whiche apparteyned or belonged to anye of the chiefe gouernourz of the saide monasteries or religiouz houses in the right of their said monasteries, or houses at the first daye of Marche, in the yeare of our lorde God M.D.xxvb. or any time sithen, whersoeuer, or to whose possession soeuer they shall come or be founde, except onely suche beastz, graine and woodz, and such other like cattel and reuenues as theye haue solde before the said first day of Marche or sithen, for necessary or reasonable expenses or charges of any of the said monasteries or houses &c. And be it &c. that the kingz highnesse shal haue and enioye, according to this act the actual & real

Gauinge

Right Interest Leases

Recoueries

Rents Corodies

Feoffementz

Our yere

Olde

Offices Corodies

Enioy

Ornaments Goodz Dettes

Royall possession

real possessiō of al and singuler such monasteries, priories, and other religious houses, as shal appeare by the said certificat remaininge in ỳ kingz escheker, not to haue in landz, tenementz, rentz, tythez, pozcionz & other hereditamentz aboue the saide cleare yerely value of two hūdred poundz. So that his highnesse may lawfully geue graunt and dispose them, oz any of them at hiz will and pleasure to the honour of God, & the wealthe of thiz realme, without further inquisicionz oz offices to be had oz founde foz the same. Pzouided alwaies that this act oz any thing therein conteyned shal not extende noz be preiudicial to any abbotz oz priorz of any monasteries oz priories, being certified into the kingz escheker to haue in possessionz and profitz spiritual and temporal aboue the said clere yerely value of CC.li. foz oz concerning suche

Celles.

Celles of religious houses apperteining oz belonging to their monasteries oz priories, in whiche celles the priourz, oz other chiefe gouernourz thereof be vnder the obedience of the abbotz oz priorz, to whome suche celles belong, az the monkes oz chanōz of the couent of their monasteriez oz priories, and cannot sue noz bee sued by ỳ lawes of thiz realme, oz by their owne proper names foz the possessiō oz other thingz apperteyning to such celles, whereof theye be priourz and gouernourz, but must sue, & be sued in and by the names of the abbotz oz priourz, to whome they be now obediencerz, and to whome suche celles belong. And also be priorz oz gouernourz, dalise oz remouable frō time to time, and accomptes of the profitz of such celles at the onely pleasure & will of the abbotz & priourz to whome suche celles belonge, but that euerye such celle shalbe and remaine vndis-

Dalise

solued in the same estate quality and condicion, as if this act had neuer bē made, any thing in thiz act to the contrary hereof notwithstandinge.

Saving alwaies and reseruing vnto euery person and personz, beinge founderz, patronz, oz donourz of any abbeyes, priories, oz other religious houses, that shalbe suppressed by this acte, theire heirz and successourz, all such right, title, interest, possession, rentz, annuities, fees, offices, leases, commons, and al other profitz what socuer they be, which any of thē haue oz shoulde haue had without fraude oz couen by anye maner of meanes, otherwise then by reason oz occasion of the dissolution of the said abbeyes priories, oz other religious houses, into oz vpon anye of the said abbeys priories oz other religious houses, whereof they be founders, patrons, oz donours, oz into oz vpō any landz tenements oz other hereditaments, appertaining oz belōging to ỳ same in like maner, fourme, and conditiō, as other personz and bodies politike be saued by this act, as is afore reherssed, & as if the said Abbeys, priories, oz other religious houses had not bē suppressed and dissolued by this act, but had continued stil in their essencial bodies & estates, as they be now any thing in this act to the contrary hereof notwithstāding. And further be it &c. that al and singuler persons and bodies politike and corporate to whome the kings maiestie, his heirs oz successours hereafter shall geeue, graunt, let, oz demise any site oz precinct, with the houses thereupon buil ded together with ỳ demeans of any monasteries, priories, oz other religious houses, that shalbe dissolued oz geuen to the kings highnesse by thiz acte his heirs successours oz assignes of euery such person, body politike,

Saving

Founders

Right Interest Leases

Graunte Leases

and corporate shalbe bounde by auctoritie of the act vnder the penalties heraster, to kepe or cause to be kept an honest continual house and household in the same site or precinct, and Hospitality Household to occuppye yerely as much of the demeanes in plowinge & tilling of husbandry, that is to saye, as much of ỳ said demeanes, which now ben commonly vsed to be kepte in tillage by Tillage the gouernours, abbotz or priorz of the same houses, monasteries, priories, or by their fermer or fermers, occuppying the same wiñ the time of twenty yeres nerte before this acte. And if any persone or persons bodies politike or corporate, that shalbe bounden by this act, doe not kepe an honest, household, of husbandry & tillage, in maner and fourme as is aforsaide, that then he or they so offẽdinge, shal forfeit to the kings highnesse for euerye moneth offendinge vi.li. xiij.s.iiij.d. to bee recouered to his vse in any of hiz courtz of record Forfeit. And ouer that yt ys &c. that al Justices of peace in euery shire, where any suche offence shalbe committed & done, contrary to the true meanig and entent of thiz present act, shal in euery quarter & general sessionz wiñ the limitt of their commissiõ, enquire of ỳ premisses, & shal haue full power & auctoritie to heare & determine the same, & to tare and assesse nó lesse fine for euery of the said ofJustices fence, thẽ is afore limited for ỳ same offence & estreats thereof to be made & certified into the kingez escheker, Fine according and at such time & forme, Estreates as other estreates of finez, issuez and amerciamentz bene made by ỳ same iustices. An. 27. H. 8. in an acte by it selfe not printed. And in thiz act be certeine articles that the abbotz and priorz &c. of those houses & their suertiez, be discharged of their first fruitz

And that the king wil prouide pencions for them, & that the conuentz shal haue capacities, or be putte into great houses. And that the bishops & other chargeable for the collection of the tenthz of spiritualtiez, shalbee discharged of collection of the tenthz for the houses. And that the kinge shal pay al the true detz of these houses, & that the king may declare by letterz patentz which of their houses shal continue &c. And other matterz be in thiz act which I leaue oute, because the time of thiz is past, or else they concerne certeine particuler psonz. First fruits Pencions Bishop

10 Vppon al & singuler letterz patentz to be made vnder ỳ great seale of Englande of any manorz, landz, tenementz and hereditamentz belõging or appertayninge to any of the said houses, comprised in the said act, (s. an. 27. H. 8. before 9.) & committed to the surueye of the said courte (s of Augmentations) to any pson or persons or body politike for anye estate of enheritance, there shalbe alwaiez reserued to the kinges highnesse, hiz heirz & successorz a tenur by knightz seruice In Capite, and a yerely rent of the tenthe parte of the yerely value of the landez to bee comprised in euery suche letterz patentez according to suche rate, az the same manourz landz and tenementz geuẽ shalbe erpected to be of yerly value in the same letterz patentz any thig or clause conteined in warrant to ỳ contrary thereof notwithstãding. And that the said rent so reserued vppon any such estate shalbee contented & payed to the officerz of the said court of the kingz vse according to other reuenuez there shalbee paide. And that none auerement shalbee made or admitted by, or for the kinge, or any other persone, that the same ma- Collectors Dettes. Les pas Reserue Auerment

manourz, landes, and tenementz be of moze yerely value then in ỳ same letterz patentz shalbe declared. Anno 27. H. 8. ca. 27.

Value

Abbot

11 ¶ Where diuers and sundry abbotz, pzioz, abbesses, pzioresses, and other ecclesiastical gouernourz, and gouernesses of diuerz monasteries, abbathiez, pzioziez, nonriez, colledgez, hospitalz, houses of friarz, and other religiouz and ecclesiasticall houses & places, within thiz oure souereigne lozde the kinges realme of England and Wales, of their owne free & voluntary mynde, good willz and assentz without constraint, coaction oz compulsion of any maner of person, oz persons sithen the iiij. daye of Febzuary, the xxvij. yeare of the raigne of our now moste dzeade souereigne lozd by the due ozder and course of ỳ common lawes of this realme of England, and by theire sufficient wzytings of recozde vnder theire couent and common seales haue severallye geeuen, graunted, and by the same theire wzitings seuerally confirmed al their said monasteries, abbathies, pzioziez, nonries, colledges, hospitalz houses of friers, and other religious and ecclesiastical houses and places, and al their sites, circuits & precincts of the same, and al & singuler therze manozs, lozdships, granges, meases lands, tenementz, medowes, pasturz rentz, reuersionz, seruices, woodes, tithes, pencionz, pzcionz, churches, chappelz, aduowsonz, patronages, annuitiez, rightz, entriez, conditionz, cõmonz, letes, courtz, libertiez, pziuileges, and franchisez appertaining, oz in any wise belonginge to any suche monastery, abathy pziozy, nonry, colledge, hospital, house of friarz & other religiouz and ecclesiasticall houses & placez oz to any of them, by whatsoeuer name oz corporacion they oz any of them were then named oz called, & of what ozder, habit, religionz, oz other kind of qualitie soeuer they oz anye of them then were reputed, knowen oz taken. To haue & to hold al the said monasteriez abbathiez, pzioziez, nonriez, colledges, hospitallez, houseз of friarz, and other religiouz and ecclesiastical houses and places, sitez, circuitz, pzocinctz, manourz, ladz tenementz, medowes, pastures, rentz, reuersions, seruices, and al other the premisses to our said souereigne lozd his heirz and successourz foz euer, & the same their said monasteriez, abbathiez, pzioziez, nonriez, colledgez, hospitalz, houses of friarz, and other religiouz and ecclesiasticall houses & placez, sites, circuitz, pzocinctz, manozs, lozdshippes, granges, meases, landz, tenementz, medowes, pasturz rentz, reuersionz, seruices, and other the premisses voluntarily az is afozsaide, haue renounced, left and fozsaken, and euery of them hath renouced, left and fozsaken.

Colleges

To the K.

Freelye

4. Feb. 27. H. 8

Graunted

Renounced

Be it therefoz &c. that the kinge our souereigne lozd shal haue, hold, possesse & enioy to him, his heirz and successourz foz euer, al & singuler suche late monasteries, abbathies, pzioriez, nonries, colleges, hospitalz, houses of friarz, & other religiouz and ecclesiastical houses & places, of what kindz, naturez, qualities, oz diuersitiez of habitz, rules, profession oz ozders, they oz any of them were named knowen oz called, whiche sith ỳ saide iiij. day of Febzuary, the xxvij. yeare of the raigne of our said souereigne lozde, haue ben dissolued suppressed, renounced, relinquished, foz feited, geeuen vp, oz by anye other meane come to his highnesse, and by the same auctozitye, & in like maner shal haue holde, possesse and enioye al the sites, circuites, pzocinctes, manozs

Hold to the King

iiij. Feb. xxvij. H. viij.

Landes

Rentes

In as large

Abbeis

noyz, lozdshippes, granges, meases, landz, tenementz, medowes, pasturz rentz, reuersionz, seruices, woodes, tithes, pcionz, pozcionz, personages appzopzied, vicaragez, churchez, chappelz, aduowsonz, nominationz, patronages, annuitiez, rightz, interestz, cõditionz, commonz, letes, courtz, liberties, pziuileges, franchisez and other whatsoeuer hereditamentz, which appertained, oz belõged to the said monasteriez, abbathyes & pzioziz, nonriez. colledgez, hospitalz, houses of friez, and other religiouz, oz ecclesiasticall houses & placez, oz to any of them in as large and ample maner, and fourme as the late abbotz, pziorz abbelles, pziozelles, and other ecclesiastical gouernourz. and gouernelsez of such late monasteriez, abbathiez pzioziz, nonriez, colledgez, hospitalz houses of freiez, and other religiouz & ecclesiasticall houses & places, had, hold oz occupied, oz of right ought to haue had, holden, oz occupied, in the right of their saide late monasteriez. abbathiez, pzioziz, nonriez, colledgez hospitalliez, houselz of fryerz, & other religiouz oz ecclesiastical houses, oz places, at the time of the said dissolutiõ, suppzession, renouncinge, relinquishing, forfeiting, geuinge vp, oz by any other maner of meane, comming of the same to the kingz highghnesse sithen the iiij. day of Febzuary, aboue specified. And it is &c. that not onely al the saide late monasteries, abbathies, pzioriez, nonries, colleges, hospitalz, houses of friez, & other religiouz and ecclesiastical houses & places, sites, circuits pzoincts, manozs, lozdships, granges, meases lands, tenementz, medowes, pasturz rentz, reuersionz, seruices, &, al other the premisses, forthwith immediatly and presently, but also al other monasteriez, abbathiez, pzioziez, nonriez colledges, hospitalz, houses of friers, and other religious and ecclesiastical houses and places, whiche hereafter shal happen to be dissolued, suppzessed, renounced, relinquished, forfaited, geuen vp, oz by anye other meanes come vnto the kingz highnesses, and also al the sites, circuites pzoincts, manozs, lozdships, grangez, meases, landz, tenementz, medowes pastures, rẽtz, reuersions, seruices, woodez, tythez, penciõz, pozcionz, personages appzopziate, vicarages, churchez, chappelles aduowsons, nominations, patronages, annuities, rights, interestz, entres, conditions, commonz, letes, courtz, liberties, pziuiledges franchises & other hereditaments, whatsoeuer they bee, belonginge, oz appertininge to the same oz to any of them when soeuer, & as soone as they shalbe so dissolued suppzessed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geeuen vp, oz by anye other mean come vnto ẏ kigz highnez shal be vested deemed & iudged by auctozity of this pzesent parliament, in ẏ bery actual and real season & possession of the kinge our soueraigne lozd, his heires & succesiozz foz euer, in ẏ state & condition as theye nowe bee, & as though al the saide late monasteries abbathiez, pzioziez, nonriez, collegez, hospitalz, houses of friez, & other religio$ & ecclesiastical houselz & placez so dissolued suppssed, renoũced, reliquished, forfeited, geuen vp, oz come to ẏ kinges highnesse, as is afozsaide, as also the said monasteries, abbathiez, pzioziez, nonryes, colledges, hospitallz, houses of fryers, & other religious and ecclesiastical houses & places, which hereafter shall happen to be dissolued, suppzessed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, oz come vnto the kings highnesse, sites circuitz, pzoincts, maners, lozdships granges,

Hereafter

Landes

Condicion

Vested

Real seisin

In ẏ state

granges, lands, tenements, & other the premisses whatsoeuer they be, & euery of thē were in this present act specially & particularly rehersed, named and expressed by expresse wordz names, titles and faculties, & in their natures, kindes and qualities. And be it &c. that al the said late monasteriez, abbatyes priorzez, nonryez, colledges, hospitalz, houses of friers, or other religious and ecclesiastical houses & placez which beue dissolued, supprssed, renounced, relinquished, geuen vp, or come to the kinges highnesse by any maner of meanes as is aforesaid, and al the manours, lordships, granges, landes, tenements, and other the premisses (except suche thereof as be comen to ỳ kings hāds by attainder or attainders of treasō) And al the saide monasteries, abbathyes, priories, nonries, colledges, hospitalz, houses of friers, & other religious & ecclesiastical houses & places, whiche hereafter shal happen to be dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, or come vnto the kingz highnesse, and al the manorz, lordships, grāgez, lādz tenementz, medowez, pasturez, rentz reuercions, seruices, woods, tithes, pencions, porcions, patronages appropriate, vicarages, churches, chappels, aduousonz, nominations, patronages, annuities, rights, interesses, entries, conditions, commenz, letes, courtz, liberties, priuiledgez, franchises, & other hereditaments whatsoeuer they be, belonginge to the same, or to any of them (except such therof which shal happē to come to ỳ kings highnesse by atteinder or attainderz of treason shalbe in the order surney & gouernaunce of ours said soueraigne lord the kingz court of Augmentationz of the reuenuez of his crown and of the chaunceller, officerz & ministerz of the same. And al ỳ fermes, issues, reuenues, and profites, comming & growinge of the premisses, & of euery parte thereof (except before excepted) shalbe ordered, taken & receiued to the kinges vse by the saide chancellour, ministerz & officerz of ỳ same court, in suche and like maner and forme as the monasteries, priories, sites, circuitz, manourz, granges, meses, landes, tenementz, rentz, reuersions, seruices, tithes, pencionz porcions, aduowsons, patronages, rights, entries, conditions, & other hereditamentz late appartaining or belonging vnto the monasteriez, abbathez, priorez, or other religious houses, late by auctority of parliamēt suppressed, bene ordered, surueied, & gouerned. Sauing to al & euery person or persons, and bodyes politike and theire heires & successours, & the heires and successourz, of al & euery of them other then the saide late abbots, priourz, abbesses, prioresses, & other ecclesiastical gouernours & gouernesses of the saide late monasteries, al bathies, priories, nonries, colledges, hospitalz, houses of friers and other religious & ecclesiastical houses and places and their successours, & ỳ successourz of euery of them, & suche as pretende to be founderz, patronz, or donourz of such monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colledges, hospitalz, houses of friers, & other ecclesiastical houses & places or of any manors, mesuages, landz tenementz or other hereditaments belonginge to ỳ same, or to any of thē, their heirz & successourz, & the heirs & successors of euerye such founder, patron, or donour, & the noble abbotz, priours, abbesses, prioresses, & other ecclesiastical gouernūrz & gouernesses of suche monasteries, abbathiez, priorez, nōnryes, colledges, hospitalls, house of

Abbeis dissolued

Landes

Abbeis which shal be dissolued

Landes

Excepte

Attainder Surney

Augmētac.

Sauing

Other thē

Gouernors

Founders.

friers, & other religious & eccleſiaſti
cal houſes and places, whiche hereaf
ter ſhal happen to be diſſolued, ſup-
preſſed, renounced, reliquiſhed, for-
faited, geue vp, or come to the kingz
highneſſe, & ſuche as pretende to bee
founders, patronz, or donors of ſuch
monaſteries abbathiez, prioriez, non
riez, collegez, hoſpitalz, houſes of fri-
erz, & other eccleſiaſtical houſez & pla
cez, of any manorz, meſuagez, lanz
tenementz or other hereditamentez
to the ſame belonginge, or to any of
them, their heirz and ſucceſſorz, and
the heirz and ſucceſſors of euerye of
them, al ſuch right, title, clayme, in-
tereſte, poſſeſſion, rentz, chargez, an-
nuitiez, leaſez, fermez, officez, fees, li-
neriez, and liuingz, portionz, penciõz
corodiez, communz, ſinodes, priorieſ,
and other profites, which they or a-
ny of them haue, claime, ought, may
or might haue had, in or to the pre-
miſſez, or to any parte or parcel ther
of, in ſuche like maner, fourme and
condition to al intentz, reſpectz, con-
ſtructionz and purpoſes, az if thiz acte
hadde neuer beene hadde ne made,
rentz ſeruices, rentz ſecke, and al o-
ther ſeruices and ſuits onely except.
Prouided alwayez and be it &c. that if
any late abbot, priour, abbeſſe, prio-
reſſe, or other eccleſiaſticall gouer-
nor or gouerneſſe abouſaide with-
in one yere nert before the diſſolutiõ
ſuppreſſion, renouncinge, reliquiſ-
hing, forfeiting, geuing vp, or com
minge to the kingz highneſſe of hys
late monaſterie, abbathie, priorie,
nonrye, colledge, hoſpitall, houſe of
fryers, or other religious or eccleſia
ſticall houſe or place, hath made any
leaſe or graunt vnder his couent or
cõmon ſeale or otherwiſe, for terme
of life, or for terme of the yers of ſite
circuite, & procinct of hiz ſaid late mo
naſtery, abbathie, priory, nonrie, col
ledge, hoſpitall, houſe of friez or o-
ther religiouz or eccleſiaſtical houſe,
or place, or of any parte thereof, or of
any manourz, meſuagez, grãgez, lãdz
tenementz, perſonagez appropriate,
tythes, pencionz, porcionz, or other
hereditamentz, whiche belongedz or
appartained to his ſaid late monaſte
ry, abbathie, priory, nonry, colledge,
hoſpitall, houſe of friez, or other re-
ligiõ or eccleſiaſtical houſe or place
which manourz, meſuagez, grangez,
landz, tenementz, perſonages appro-
priate, tithes, pencions, porcionz, or
other hereditamentz were not before
the ſame leaſe commonly vſed to be
ſett nor lette to ferme, but kepte and
reſerued in the manurance, tillage,
or occupacion of the ſaid gouernour
or gouerneſſe, for the maintenance
of hoſpitality & good houſe kepinge,
or within one yere as is abouſayde
hath made anye leaſe or graunte for
terme of life, or for terme of yerez of
any manourz, meſuagez, landz, tene
mentz, medowz, paſturez, woodz, per
ſonages appropriate, tithes, penciõz
porcionz, churchez, chappelz, or other
hereditamentz, whatſoeuer they be,
whereof or in the whiche anye eſtate
or intereſt for terme of lyfe, yere or
yerez, at the time of making of anye
ſuch graunt or leaſe, that had hiz be-
inge or continuaunce, and then was
not determined, finiſhed or expired,
or within the time of one yeare, az is
aboue ſayde, hathe made anye leaſe
or graunte for terme of lyfe, or for
terme of yearez of any manourz, me-
ſuagez, landz, tenementz, medowez,
paſturez, woodez parſonagez appro-
priate, tythez, penciõz, porcionz, chur
chez, chapelles, or other hereditaſ-
mentz, whatſoeuer theye bee, vppon
the whiche leaſes and graunteſ, the
vſuall and olde rentes, and fermez,
accuſtomed to bee yelden and reſer-
ued

Landes

Not vſed to be ſet

Leaſe

Old rẽt reſerued

Right &c. Rents

Seruices

within one yere

Leaſes

Site

ned by the space of twentye yeares, nexte before the first daye of thys present parliament, is and be not thereupon reserued and holden. Or if any such gouernour or gouernesse, hathe made anye bargayne or sale of hys woodes within one yeare, as is afore limitted, which woodes bee yet growinge and standinge, that then all & euerye suche lease, grauntes, bargaines & sale of wood or woods, shalbee vtterly voide, and of none effecte.

Woodsales.

Voide

And it is &c. that all feoffementes, fines, & recoueries, had, made, knowledge or suffered by any gouernour or gouernesse, without the kyngs licence, vnder hys greate seale, within one yere next before the dissolution, renoūcing, relinquishing, forfaiting geuing vp, or comming to the kyngs hyghenes of hys said monasterie, abbathie, priorie, nonry, college, hospital, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall house or place of any manors, meses, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, whatsoeuer they be, whiche the sayde late abbot, prior, abbesse, prioresse, and other ecclesiastical gouernours or gouernesse, or anye of them, or anye of theire predecessors had or holde of the gifte, graunte, or confirmation of our said soueraigne Lord, or of any of his hyghenes progenitors, or of the which monasteries, abbathies, priories, nōries, colleges, hospitalz, houses of friers, or other religious and ecclesiasticall houses or places, our sayde soueraigne Lorde was founder or patrō, or whiche manors, meses, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, whereof the auncient or olde foundation or possession of the saide late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonneries, Colleges, Hospitals, Houses of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places shalbe vtterly voide and of none effect.

Were or be

Frofeffmt

without licence

within one yere

And it is &c. that yf anye abbot, prior, abbesse, prioresse, or other ecclesiastical gouernour or gouernesse of anye monasterie, abbathye, priorie, nonrye, Colledge, hospitall, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical house or place, which hereafter shal happen to bee dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, or come to the kynges hyghenesse, within one yere next before the firste daye of thys presente Parliament, haue made or hereafter doe make, any lease, or graunte, vnder hys couent or common Seale, or otherwise for tearme of yeres, or life or lyues of the site, circuite and precincte of hys sayde monasterie, abbathye, priorye, nonrye, college, hospital, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall house or place, or of any parte therof, or of any manors, mesuages, landes, tenementes, personages appropriate, tithes, pentiōz, portions, or other hereditamentes, beloging or appertaining to his said monastery, abbathy, priorie, nonrie, college, hospital, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall house or place, which manourz, meases, grāges, landes, tenementes, personages appropriat, tithes, pentions, portiōs, or other hereditaments, whatsoeuer they be, were not before the same lease commonly vsed to be set, nor let to ferme, but kepte and reserued in the manuraunce, tillage, or occupation of the sayd gouernour or gouernesse for the maintenance of hospitalitie & good house kepyng, or now be in the manurance, tillage, or occupatiō of ỳ said gouernour or gouernesse, for the maintenāce of hospitalitie and good housekepig, or within one yere next before the firste daye of thys present parliament, hathe made, or hereafter

Lefes

Vsed to be let

shall

shall make any lease or graunte for terme of life, or for terme of yeres, of any manours, meases, landes, tenementes, medowes, pastures, woodes, personages, appropriat, tithes, pentions, portiõs, churches, chappels, or other hereditaments, whatsoeuer they bee, wherof, and in the whiche anye estate or interest for terñ of life, yere or yeares, at the tyme of makinge of any such graunte or lease thẽ had hys being or continuaunce, or hereafter shal haue hys being or continuance, and then was not determined, finished, or expired, or that the tyme of any such lease to be made, shal not bee determined, finished, or expired, or within one yeare next before the firste daye of thys present parliamẽt hath made, or hereafter shal make anye lease or graunt for terme of life, or for terme of yeares, of anye manors, mesuages, landes, tenements, medowes, pastures, woodes, personages appropriate, tithes, pentions, portions, churchs, chappels, or other hereditaments, whatsoeuer they be, vpon the which leases and grauntes the vsuall and olde rentes, & fermes accustomed to be yeldẽ and reserued by the space of xx. yeares nexte before the said first day of thys present parliamẽt, is, or be not, or hereafter shal not be thereupon reserued and yelden. Or yf anye suche gouernour or gouernesse, of any suche monasterie, abbathie, priorie, nonrie, colledge, hospital, house of friers, or other religiõ or ecclesiastical house or place, which hereafter shal happẽ to be dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, or come to the kynges hyghenes, within one yere next before the first daye of this present Parliament, hath made, or hereafter shal make any bargaine or sale of his woodes, which woodes be yet growing and standinge, that thẽ all and euerye suche lease, graunte, bargaine and sale of wood or woods, shalbe vtterlye voide and of none effecte.

Estate not determined

Old rent reserued

Woodsales

Voide

And it is &c. that all feoffements, fines and recoueries had, made, knowledged or suffered within one yeare next before the first daye of thys present Parliament, or hereafter to bee had, made, knowledged, or suffered by any gouernour or gouernesse of anye monasterie, abbathye, priorie, nonrye, Colledge, hospitall, house of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical house or place, which hereafter shal happen to bee dissolued, suppressed, renounced, relinquished, forfeited, geuen vp, or come to the kynges hyghenesse, without the kyngs licence, vnder hys greate Seale of anye manors, meses, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, whatsoeuer they bee, whiche the sayde abbots, priors, abbesses, prioresses, and other Ecclesiastical gouernours or gouernesses, which hereafter shal happẽ to be dissolued, suppressed, relinquished forfeited, geuen vp, or come vnto the kyngs hyghnes, as is aforesaid, or anye of them, or any of their predecessours had or held, or haue and holde of the gifte graunt or confirmatiõ of our said souereigne lorde, or of any of hys hyghnes progenitours or of ẽ whiche monasteries, abbathies, priories, nõries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, or other religious or ecclesical houses or places, our sayd souereigne Lorde is founder or patrõ, or whiche manors, meses, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, were or bee of the aunciente or olde foundation or possession of the saide monasteries, abbathies, priories, noneries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall

Within one yere

Feoffements

Voide

stical houses or places shalbe vtterly voyde and of none effect.

Within one yere

Prouided alway &c. that if anye abbot, priour, abbesse, or prioresse, or other gouernour or gouernesse aboue said, within one yere next before the firste daye of this presente Parliament, or if any late abbot, priour, abbesse, prioresse, or other late gouernour or gouernesse aboue saide, within one yere next before any such dissolution, suppression, renouncing, relinquishing, forfaiting, geuing vp, or comming to the kinges highenes of the premisses, or of any parcel therof,

Lease

as is aforesaide, haue made anye demise, lease, or graūt to any person or persons for termes of yeares, of any manours, meases, landes, tenemēts, personages appropriate, tithes, pentiōs, portions, or other hereditamēts, aforesayde, whiche persone or persones at the tyme of the saide demise, lease or graunte had, and holde the same to terme for tearme of yeares then not expired, that then the sayde

Lease not expired

persone or persones to whome anye suche demise lease or graunte hathe ben so made, shal haue and holde the same for terme of xxi. yeres only frō the time of the making of the said demise lease, or graunt, yf so many yeres bee by the same demise, lease, or graunte specified, limitted, and expsed, or els for so many yeares as in suche demise, lease or graunte bene expressed, so that the olde rente bee thereupō reserued, and so that the same lease or leases excede not xxi. yeres. This acte, or anye thinge therin conteined to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

xxi. yeres

Old rent reserued

Excede not xxi yeres

Abbot

Prouided also &c. that yf any abbot, priour, abbesse, prioresse or other late gouernour or gouernesse within one yeare nexte before any suche dissolution, suppression, renouncing, relinquishinge, forfeitinge, geuinge vp, or comming vnto the kyngs highenes, of the premisses, or of anye parcel thereof, as is aforesaide haue made any demise, lease, or grant to any persone or persons for terme of lyfe or lyues, of anye manours, meases, landes, tenementes, personages, appropriate, titles pentions, portions, or other hereditamentes aforesayde, whiche persone or persones, or anye of them, at the tyme of the sayde demise, lease, or graunte had and holde the same for terme of lyfe or lyues, or for terme of yeres the not expired: that then the said person or persons, to whome any suche lease or graunt hath ben so made, shal haue and hold the same for terme of their life or liues, so that the olde rente bee therevpon reserued. This acte, or anye other thinge therein contained to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

Lese for lyfe.

Lease not expired

Olde rent reserued

Copyphold

Prouided also &c. that all and singuler leases and grauntes, made by copy to any person or persones of anye of the saide messuages, landes, tenementes, personages appropriate, tythes, pentions, portions, or other hereditamentes aforesaid, for terme of lyfe or lyues, whiche by the custome of the country hathe bene vsed to be demised, letten, or graunted, by copye of courte rolle, shalbee good and effectual in the lawe, so that the olde rente be reserued by and vpon euery suche lease and leases. This acte, or anye thinge therein contained to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstandinge.

Good.

Old rent reserued

Prouided alwayes &c. that all leases heretofore made of anye the premisses, by authoritie of oure Soueraigne Lorde the Kynges Courte of Augmentations of the reuenues of his Crowne, and all suche leases, Feoffementes, and Woodsales,

Lease by the Augmentations

Lease Feoffemēts woodsales

sales made by the saide gouernoures and gouernesse, or any of the, vnder theire couent seales, or vnder theire couent or common Seale of anye of them, within one yeare next before ỳ dissolution, suppression, renouncing relinquishing, forfaiting, geuing vp, or comming to the kynges hyghenes, of the sayde monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalles, houses of friers, or other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, whiche saide leases, grauntes, feoffements and wood sales haue ben examined, enrolled, decreed, or affirmed in oure said soueraine Lord the kyngs court of augmentations, and ỳ decree of the same put in writinge, sealed with the seale of the said court of augmentations, shalbee good and effectual, according to ỳ same decree, any clause or acte heretofore in thys present acte, to the cõtrary notwithstandinge.

Inrolled Decrees Affirmed

Good

Prouided alway &c. that if any pson or persons haue iustly & truely, without fraude or couine, paide, or geuē any summe or summes of money, to any the said late gouernours, or gouernesses, for the bargaines & sale of any woods being & growing in, or vpon any manours, lands, tenementz, or hereditamentz, which appertained or belonged to the said late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colledge, hospitals, houses of friers, or other religiõ or ecclesiastical places, or vnto any of them, which bargaine and sale, by auctoritie of thys acte, is made voide and of none effecte, and by meane thereof, the kyngs hyghnesse may haue and take the commoditie and profit of such woodes so bargained and solde, that then the Chancellour and other officers of our sayd soueraigne Lorde the kynges courte of Augmentations, or three of them,

Money paide Woods

whereof the Chauncellour for the time beynge shalbee one of oure sayde soueraigne Lord the kings treasure, remaining in the treasory of the saiñ courte, shall satisfie and recompence euerye suche persone and persones, suche summe of moneye, or other recompence, as the same Chancellour and officers or three of them, wherof the saide Chancellour shalbe one, shal thinke meete and conuenient.

Recompẽce

And yf any other person or persons shal happen to take profit and cõmoditie, by reason of auoidinge of suche woode sales by auctoritie of thys act, that then euery persone or persones, whiche maye, or shall take any suche profit, shalbee ordered for satisfaction to bee made to the parties that shall happen to bee greued by thys acte by the said Chauncellour and other the officers of the same courte.

Order for satisfaction

Prouided also &c. that all and euery person and persons, their heires and assignes, which sithe the saide. iiij. day of Februarye, by licence, pardon, confirmation, release, assent, or consent, of our said soueraigne Lord the king vnder hys great seale heretofore geuen had, or made, or hereafter to be had or made, haue obtained, or purchased by endenture, fine, feoffemẽt, recouery, or otherwise of the said late abbots, priours, abbesses, prioresses or other gouernours or gouernesses of anye such monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalz houses of friers, or other religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places, anye monasteries, priories, colleges, hospitals, manours, lands, tenemts, medowes, pastures, woodes, churches, chappels, p'sonages, tithes, pẽcions, portiõs, or other hereditamts, shall haue & enioy ỳ same, according to such writings & assurances as ben thereof before ỳ day of this pẽsent parlemẽt, or here-

Licence Pardon Confirme Relase Assent

Purchase of an abbot

Saving

hereafter shalbe had or made, saving to all and euery person and persons and bodies politike their heires and successours, and to the heires & successours of euery of them, other the the saide late abbottes, abbesses, priours, prioresses & other gouernours and gouernesses and their successors and the successours of euery of them, and such as pretende to be founders, patrones, or donours of the said monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries colleges, hospitals, & other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, or of any of them, or of any manours, mesuages, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, late belonginge to the same, or to any of them, and their heires, successours, and the heirs and successours of euery soudour, patrō, or donour, all suche right, title, interest possession, rentes, annuities, cōmodities, offices, fees, liueries and livings, portions, pentions, corrodies, synodes, priories, and other profites, whiche they or anye of them haue, ought or monghte haue had, in or to any the said monasteries, abbathies, priories, colleges, hospitales, mañ, landes, tenementes, rents, seruices, reuersions, tithes, pencions, portiōs, or other hereditamentes at any time before any such purchace, indētures, fines, feoffements, recoueries, or other lawful meane between any such parties had or made, as is abouesaid: this acte, or any thinge therein conteined to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

Right

And where our said soueraign lord sith the xiij. day of Februarye, the xxvij. yeare of the raigne of our sayd soueraigne Lord hath obtained and purchased, aswel by exchaunges, as by gyftes, bargaines, fines, feoffementes, recoueries, deedes enrolled, and otherwise of diuers and sundrye

4. Fe. 27. H. 8.

R. purchase

persons, many sundry and diuers honours, castels, manours, landes, tenements, medowes, pastures, woodes, rents, reuersions, seruices and other hereditamentes, and hath not onelye paide diuers and sundrie great summes of moneye for the same, but also haue geuen and graunted for ỳ same vnto diuers and sundry persones diuers and sundrye manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, & other recompēses, in, and for full satisfaction of all suche honoures, Castels, manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuersions, seruices, and other hys hereditamentes by hys hyghenesse obtained or had, as is abouesaide.

Bee it therefore enacted by the authoritie abouesaide, that our said soueraigne Lord the kyng hys heires and successours, shal haue, holde, possesse and enioye all suche honoures, castells, manours, lands, tenements and other hereditaments, as hys hyghenes sith the saide xiij. daye of Februarye, the xxvij. yeare abouesaide, hath obtained and had by way of exchange, bargaine, purchace, or other whatsoeuer meane or meanes, according to the true meaninge & intent of hys hyghnes, bargaine, exchange, or purchase, misrecitall, misnaming, or non recitall, or not naming of the said honours, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, comprised or mentioned in the bargaines or writings made betwene the kyngs hyghenesse, and anye other partye or parties, or of the townes or Counties, where the said honours, castels, manours, lands, tenementes, and hereditaments lye & bene, or anye other matter or cause whatsoeuer it bee, in anye wise notwithstandinge.

The king to enioy his purchase

Misrecitall

Saving to all and euery person and persons

Saving

persons, and to theire heires, bodies politike and corporate, and to theire successoures, and to euery of them, other the suche person and persones, & theire heires, and theire wiues, and the wiues of euerye of them, bodies politike and corporate and their successours and euery of them, of whom the kinges hyghenesse hath obtained by exchaunge, gyfte, bargaine, fine, feoffement, recouerye, deede, enrolled, or otherwise, any suche honours, castels, manours, lands, tenements, and other hereditamentes, as is aforesaide, all such right, title, vse, interest possession, rentes, charges, annuities, commodities, fees, and other profites, (rentes seruices and rentes seckes onely excepte) whiche they, or any of them haue, might, or ought to haue had, in, or to the premisses so obtained and had, or in or to any parcel thereof, yf this acte had neuer bene had nor made: this present acte or anye thing herein conteined to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Right

And wher it hath pleased the kings hyghenesse, of his most aboundaunt grace and goodnesse, aswel vppon diuers and sundry consideracions, his maiestie specially mouing, as also otherwise to haue bargained, sold, chaged, or geuen & granted by his graces seuerall letters patets, indētures, or other writtinges, aswel vnder his hyghenes duchy of Lancaster, & the seale of the office of the augmētatiōs of his crowne vnto diuers & sundrie of his louing & obedient subiects, diuers & sundry, honoures, castels, manours, monasteries, abbathies, priories, lands, tenements, rents, reuersiōs, seruices, personages appropriated, aduousons, liberties, tithes, oblations, portions, pentions, fraunchises, priuileges, liberties and other hereditamentes, commodities and profits, in fee simple, fee taile, for terme of lyfe, or for terme of yeres. For auoiding of which said letters patets, & of the contents of the same, diuers, sundry, & many ambiguities, douts, and questions might hereafter arise, be moued and stirred, aswel for misrecital, or non recital, as for diuers other matters, things or causes to be alleged, obiected, or inuented against the sayd letters patentes, as also for lacke of finding offices, or inquisitiō whereby the title of his hyghenesse therein ought to haue ben founde, before the making of the said letters patentes, or for misrecital, or non recital of leases, aswel of record, as not of record, or for lacke of the certeintie of the values, or by reason of misnaming of the honours, castels, manours, monasteries, abbathies, priories, landes, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, compriſed and mentioned within the same letters patēts or of the townes and counties wher the same honours, castels, manours, monasteries, abbathies, priories, landes, tenementes, rentes, or other hereditamentes lyen and bene, as for diuers and sundry other suggestions and surmises, which hereafter might happen to be moued, surmised & procured against the same letters patentes, albeit the woordes in effecte conteined in the saide letters patētes bee according to the true intente and meaning of his most royal maiestie.

Patents

Misrecitall

Offices not found

Wee it therefore enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that aswell all and euerye the sayde letters patentes, indētures, or other writtinges and euery of them, vnder the Seales or Seale aboue said, or any of them made, or graunted by the kynges hyghnes, sithen the sayd xiij. daye of Februarie, the sayde xxvij. yere of his most noble raigne, as all

The kings graunte 4. Fe. 27 H. 8.

and

and singuler other his graces letterz patentes, indentures, or other writtings to be had, made, or granted to any person or persons, within iij. peres next after the makyng of thys p̄sent acte of any honours, castelz, manours, monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses, of friers, or of other religious or ecclesiastical houselz or placez, sitez, circuits, procinctz, landes, tenements, personages, tithes, pencions, portiõs adowsons, nominations, & all other hereditaments & possessions, of what kinde, nature, or qualitie soeuer they be, or by whatsoeuer name or namez, they or any of thē be named, knowen or reputed, shal stand, and be good effectuall and available in the lawe of this realme, to all respects, purpolez, constructions and intents, againste hys maiestie, hys heires & successorz, without any other licence, dispensation, or tollerance of the kynges hyghenes, hys heires or successours, or of any other person or persons whatsoeuer they be, for any thig or things cõteined or herafter to be conteined in any such letters patentz, indentures, or other writtings: any cause, cõsideration, or thinge materiall to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Within 3 peres

Good

Saueing

Right

Saueing to all and singuler personz, bodies politike and corporate, theire heires and successours, and the heirs and successoures of euerye of them, other then hys hyghenes, hys heires and successours, and the sayd gouernourz and gouernelles, and their successorz, donours, founders & patronz afore named, and theire heires and successoures, and all other persones, claiming in their rightes, or to their vse, or in the right, or to the vse of any of them all suche right title, claime, interest, possession, reuersiõ, remainder, offices, annuities, rent charges, and commons, which they or any of them haue, ought, or moughte haue had, in, or to anye of the said honorz, castels, manours, monasteries, abbathies, priorz, lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, in the saide letters patentes made, or hereafter to be made, comprised at any tyme before the makynge of the said or suche letters patents: this act or any thing therein conteined to the cõtrary notwithstanding.

Personage Appropriat

Hospitalles

Landes

Personages appropriate Tythes

And wher diuers and sundrye abbottes, priours, abbesses, prioresses, and other ecclesiasticall gouernours and gouernelles of the said late monasteries, abbathies, priorizs, nūriez, colleges, hospitales, houses of friarz, or other religious and ecclesiasticall houses and placez, haue had, possessed and enioyed diuers and sundrye personages appropriated, tithes, pēciõs and portions, and also were acquited and discharged of and for the payīt or payments of tithes to be paide out of or for theire said monasteries, abbathies, priories, noneries, colledges, hospitals, houses of friers, and other religious and ecclesiasticall houses & places, manours, mesuages, lands, tenements, and hereditamentes.

Be it therefore enacted by the auctoritie abouesaid, that as wel the king our soureraigne lord, hys heires and successoures, as all and euerye suche persone and persones theire heires & assignes, whiche haue, or hereafter shall haue anye monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitals, houses of friers, or other ecclesiastical houses or places, sites, circuites, procincts, of the same, or of any of thē, or any manors, mesuages, personages appropriat, tythes, pencions, portions, or hereditamentes whatsoeuer they be, which belonged or appertained, or which now belong

or

or appertaine vnto the said monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonneries, colledges, hospitals, houses of freers, or other religious and ecclesiasticall houses or places, or vnto any of them shal haue, holde, retaine, keepe & enioye, as well the saide personages appropriat, tithes, pentions, and portions, as the said monasteries, abbathies, priories, nunries, colleges, hospitals, houses, of freiers, and other religious and ecclesiastical houses and places, sites, circuites, precincts, manors, meases, lands, tenementes and other hereditamēts, whatsoeuer they be and euery of them, according to theire estates and titles, discharged & acquited of paiment of tithes, as freely, and in as large and ample maner as the said late abbottes, priours, abbesses, prioresses, and other ecclesiastical gouernoures and gouernesses or anye of them had holde, occupied, possessed, vsed, retained, or enioyed the same, or any parcel therof at the daies of theire dissolution, suppression, renouncing, relinquishing, forfeiting, geuing vp, or comming to the kings hyghenes of suche monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitalies, houses of freiers, and other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, or at the day of the dissolution, suppression, renouncing, relinquishing, geuinge vp or comming to the kynges hyghnesse of any of them, this act or any thing therin contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Saving

Sauing to the kynges hyghnes, his heirs and successours all and all maner of rentes, seruices, and other duties whatsoeuer they be, as if this act had neuer ben had nor made.

And be it ꝛc. that such of the sayde late monasteries, abbathies, priories, nonries, colleges, hospitales, houses of freiers, or other religious and ecclesiastical houses and places, & all churches and chappels to them or anye of them belonginge, which before ye dissolution, suppression, renouncinge, relinquishing, forfaiting, geuing vp or comming into the kynges handes were exempted from the visitatiō or visitations, and all other iurisdiction of the ordinary or ordinaries, within whose diocese they were situat or set, shall from henceforth bee within the iurisdiction and visitation of the Ordinaries, within whose diocesse they or any of them bee situate and set, or within the iurisdiction and visitatiō of suche persone as by the kynges hyghenes shalbe limitted or appointed by vertue of anye other exemption, liberties or iurisdiction, to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Exemption

within the visitac.

And wher before this tyme it hath pleased the kings maiestie, at the cōtemplation and humble petition of the ryghte noble Thomas Duke of Norffolke to geue hys Royal assent and licence by hir graces woorde without any maner of letters patents or other writtinge to purchace and receiue to hym & to hys heires for euer, of William Flatbery, late abbot of the monasterye of Stipton in the countie of Suffolk and conuent of the same late monasterye nowe beinge dissolued, all the same monasteries together with all & singuler manoures, lordshipes, lands, tenements, woods, waters, cōmons, courtes, leetes, aduowsons, patronages, plowages, wiuerages, chantries, freechapels, tithes, portions of tythes, pencions, annuities, rentes, suites, seruices, reuertions, remainders, and all other thinges whiche were the herditamentes or the possessions of the saide late monasteries wheresoeuer they laye or were within the realme of England, and in likewise our saide soueraigne Lorde gaue

D. of Norf.

W. Flatbery Abbot of Stipton

gaue like licence by his graces woꝛd vnto ꝑ right honoꝛable Geoꝛge loꝛde Cobham, to purchace and receiue to his heires foꝛ euer of the late maister and bꝛethꝛen of the college oꝛ chauntry Cobham in the countye of Kente, nowe beeing vtterly dissolued, the site of the same colledge oꝛ chauntry, and all and singuler their hereditamets & possessions, aswell tempoꝛal as ecclesiastical whatsoeuer they lay oꝛ were within the realme of England. Be it therefoꝛe enacted by thauthoꝛitye of this ꝑsent pliamẽt that the act aboue wꝛitten oꝛ any thing therin cõteined shal not in any wise be pꝛeiudicial oꝛ hurtful to ꝑ saide Duke & loꝛd Cobhã oꝛ to either of them, oꝛ to ꝑ heyꝛes oꝛ assignes of eyther of them, but that ꝑ same Duke and loꝛd Cobhã & either of them sundꝛily, and the heiꝛs and assignes of either of them, shal and may haue hold, receiue, and enioy the pꝛemisses by them sũdꝛilye purchased oꝛ receiued, accoꝛdinge to the purpoꝛte & effect of suche euidences, wꝛittings, & conueighances as they oꝛ anye of thẽ sundꝛily haue caused to bee deuised & made to them, oꝛ to theire vses foꝛ the same. Sauing alwaies and reseruig to all and singuler persõs and bodies politike, and to their heires and succesoꝛs, other then the said late abbott and conent their successours and the sayde late maister and bꝛethꝛen, and their successours, and the foũders of ꝑ same monasterie oꝛ of the said college oꝛ chantry, and the heires of either of them & al honours, graunteꝛs oꝛ augmenters of them, oꝛ of either of thẽ & the heires & assignes of either of thẽ, al suche rightes titles possessions rẽts seruices, fees, annuities, coꝛodies, liueries, leases, and all other their such interests, pꝛofites and commodities, as they oꝛ any of them hadde, shoulde oꝛ ought to haue, of, to, oꝛ in any of the ꝑmisses sundꝛily purchased oꝛ receyued by the said Duke oꝛ Loꝛde Cobham, if this ꝑsent act had neuer ben had ne made: Any thing in this same act to the contrary being in any wise notwithstanding. Añ. 31. H. 8. ca. 13

L. Cobhã

The colledge of Cobhã

Sauing

Right

12 ¶ Añ. 37. H. 8. cap. 4. an act was made that all colleges, chantries, free chappels &c. shalbe in the kingꝛ dispo sition during his life in which act bee diuers articles concerning those chaũ teries &c. but king Henry during his life did not much by foꝛce of that acte, therfoꝛe I do not put that act here.

Colleges Chantries Free chappels

13 ¶ All maner of colleges fre chappelz and chauntries, hauing, beynge oꝛ in esse, within fyue yeares nexte be foꝛe the firste day of this pꝛesent Parliamẽt, which were not in actual and real possessions of the said late king, noꝛ in the actuall and reall possession of the king our soueraigñ Loꝛde that now is, noꝛ excepted in ỹ said foꝛmer act in foꝛme aboue said (s. 37. H. 8. c. 4. before. 12) other thẽ such as by ỹ kigs commissions in fourme hereafter mẽcioned shalbee altered, transpoꝛted, oꝛ chaunged, and all manours landꝛ tenements rentes tythes pensions poꝛcions and other hereditamentes, & thinges aboue mencioned, belonging to them oꝛ any of them: & also al manours lands tenements rents and o ther hereditaments, & thinges aboue mencioned by any maner of assurãce conueyance, wil, deuise oꝛ otherwise, had, made, suffred, knowleged, oꝛ declared, given, assigned, limitted, oꝛ appointed to the finding of anye pꝛieste to haue continuance foꝛ euer, & wher with, oꝛ wherby any pꝛieste was susteined, maintained oꝛ founde, wythin fyue yeres nexte before the firste day of this pꝛesent Parliament, which were not in the actual and reall possession of the said late king, noꝛ in the actual and reall possession of our soueraigne

Colleges Chantries 5. yeres

Changed

Hereditam

Any conueighance

Pꝛieste foꝛ euer

5 yeres

Profits

Lord the kyng that now is & also al annuel rentz, profitz and emoluments at any time within fiue yeres next before the beginning of this present parliament employed payed or bestowed towarde, or for the maintenance, supportacion, or finding of any stipendarie preest, intended by any act or wrytinge to haue cõtinuãce for euer, shal by the auctoritie of this present parliement immediatly after the feast of Easter next cõming be adiuged & demed, and also be in the verye actuall & real possession and season of the kinge our souereigne lord, and his heirz and successors for euer, without any office or other inquisition therof to bee had or founde, and in as large and ample maner & fourme, as the preestes, wardeins, maisters, munsters, gouernourz rulers, or other incumbentes, of them or any of them, at anye tyme within fyue yeres next before the beginninge of this present parlemẽt, had occupied or inioyed, or now hath occupiethe, or enioyeth the same, and as though all and singuler ỳ said colleges, frechapels, chauntries, stipendez, salariez of preestes and the saide manours lãds, tenementes hereditamentez & other the premisses what soeuer they be and euery of them, were in this presẽt act specially particularly and certaynlye rehearsed, named and expressed by expresse wordes, names, surnames, corporacions, titles & faculitez, & in their natures, kindes & qualities.

And ouer that be it &c. that where any manourz lands tenemẽtz tithes pẽcions porciõs rentz pfitz or other hereditamentz by any maner of assurance cõueyance wil perise, or other wise at any time heretofore had made suffred knowledged or declared, were geuen, assigned or appointed, to or for ỳ maintenaunce, sustentacion or fynding of one preeste, or of diuerse preestes, for terme of certeine yeares yet cõtinuing and that anye preest hath bene mainteined, susteined or founde wyth the same, or with the renenues or profitez thereof wythin fiue yeares laste past, that the king from the sayd feaste of Easter nexte comming shal haue and enioy in euery behalfe for and during all such tyme to come euery such and like thingez tenementz hereditamẽtes profitz and emolumentz, as the preeste or preestz ought or shoulde haue hadd for or towarde his or their maitenãce sustenaunce or finding, and for no lõger or for further tyme, nor for any other profit, aduantage or commodity therof to be taken. Prouided alwaies &c. that when and as sone as the time assigned for the maintenance, sustentacion or finding of ỳ preest or preestez shalbe expired and runne, that then it shalbe lawful to euery person and psons to whom anye manours landes tenementez tythez porcionz pensions rentz and other hereditamentz or any of them shoulde haue belonged or appertained, if the saide fourmer act and this act had neuer ben had or made to enter into, take perceiue haue and enioy the same wythout any maner of let uerye ouster le maine petitiõ or other suite to be made to the kinge, in lyke maner forme and condicion to all intentes constructions & purposes, as though the sayde fourmer acte & thys act had neuer ben hadde or mad, and as though the kinge had neuer had any season or possession therof. Anye thing in the saide fourmer act or in this act to the contrarye in anye wise not withstanding. And bee it &c. that the kinge our souereine lorde, his heires and successours from the sayd feast of Easter next cõming, shal haue, holde perceiue and enioy for euer, al landez tenementz rentz or other hereditamẽtz which by any maner of assurãce con-

Preest for euer.

Easter

Real poss.

In as large Preestes

5. yeres

Particularly

Landes Rentes

Preest peres

5. yeres

During such time

Expired

Liuerie

Easter

ueye,

uaynce willes, will, deuise or other wyse at anye tyme heretofore haddo, made suffrered knowleged or declared were geeuen alligned or appointed to goe or be employed wholly to the fyndynge or maintenance of anye anniuersarye or obyte, or other like thinge intent or purpose or of anye lighte or lampe in anye churche or chappell to haue continuaunce for euer whyche hath bene kept or maintained within fyue yeres nert before the sayd firste day of this present parlement And also that where but part of the issues or reuennes of any manours landes tenementz, rentz, or other hereditaments, hath by any of the waies or meanes aboue said ben geuen alligned or appointed to bee bestowed or employed to the fynding or maintenance of any anniuersary, or obyte, or other like thing, intent or purpose or of any lighte or lampe in anye Churche or chappel, and to haue continuance for euer that then our souereigne lord the kig shal frō the sayd feast of Easter nert comming for euer haue, perceiue, and enioy euery suche summes of money, that in any one yere within fiue yeares nerte before the firste daye of this present parliament hath ben expended and bestowed aboute the fyndinge or mayntenance of any suche anniuersarye, or Obyte, or other like thinge, intente or purpose, of anye lyghte, or lāpe to him, his heyres, and successoures for euer, as a rente charge to be payd yearely at the feastes of S. Michael ye Archangell, and the annunciation of our Ladye Saincte Marie the Virgin by euen portions, in the kyngs courte of the augmentacion and reuenues of his Crowne, or in anye other Courte or courtes, as the kyng hereafter shal appoint.

And that it shalbe lawfull to our saide souereigne Lorde the kyng, hys heires and successours for no payemt of anye such summe or summes of money, to distraigne in the said manors, landes and tenementes, of the issues & reuenues, whereof the said anniuersary or obite, or other like thing, or any suche light or lāpe was founde, sullay ned or maintained. And yf for lacke of sufficient distresse, in or vppon any of the premisses whereof anye of the said yerely rētes, or summes of mony shal be payde by the space of one monethe nerte after, that any of the sayd rentes should be payd, and bee not paid, within the sayd moneth, ye then it shalbe lawfull, to and for our souereigne lorde the kinge, his heires and successoures by vertu of this present act to eter in to and to haue & possede as much of ye lands, tenements and hereditaments whereof the saide rēt or rents shoulde be leued or paid as the said rēt or rentes that should be leued or paid out of the same, doth or shall amount, or rōe to in yerely valu, and the same lāds, tenementes and heredytamentes, to hold and kepe, and to haue to our said souereigne lorde the king, hys heires and assignes for euer, or for such estate as our Souereigne Lord the king hir heires or successours, had, or ought to haue had, of, or in the said rēt or rēts. And it is also et. that our sourraigne lord ye kig, shall from the sayd feast of Easter nerte comminge, haue, perceyue, and enioye all and singuler suche summes of money, profits, commodities and emoluments, whiche by vertue of any maner of assurance, cōueyance, cōposicion, will deuise or other wise heretofore haue ben geuen, alligned, limitted, or appointed to haue cōtinuāce for euer which any one yere within fyue yeares nerte before ye beginninge of this present parlemt haue ben payd, bestowed, or employed, by any maner of corporacions, guyldes,

Obits
Light
Lampe
For euer
5 yeres
Parte
Obite
Light
5. yeres
Rēt charge
Distraine
Light
Entre
Alinuch
For euer
Profites
For euer
5. yeres
Paide
Corporat.

Fr. ij. fra-

fraternities, cõpanies, or felowships of misteries or crafts, or any of them being in Englande, Wales, & other the kings dominiõs, or by the maisters and wardens, gouernours, or other officers or ministers, or by ỳ maister wardẽ, gouernour, or other officer or ministers of them or any of them, toward or about ỳ finding, maitenãce, or sustentaciõ of any preist or prieistes of any annuersary or obite, laumpe, light or lightz, or other like thinge as is aforesade, to our saide soueraigne lord ỳ king his heires & successors for euer to be paid yerely, as a rẽt charge at the feast of S. Michael the Archangel, and the Annunciation of our Lady, by euẽ porcions, in ỳ kinges court of augmentacions, and reuenues, of his Crowne, or in any other court, or courtes, as the king hereafter shal appoit. And that it shalbe lawful to our sayde Soueraigne lorde the king, his heirs and successours for nõ payment of any suche summes or sũme of money, plite, commodity or emolument or for none payment of anye of thẽ to distreigne in all the manoures, lãdes & tenementes, of euery such craftz corporacions, guildes, fraternities, cõpanies, or felowships of misteriez or crafte or any of thẽ, by whõ, or by ỳ maisters, wardeins, gouernors or other officers or ministers, or master wardẽ, gouernour or minister, of ỳ which any such sũmes or summe of money, profit, commoditie, or emolumẽt, haue or hath ben payd, bestowed, or ẽployed. And that all and euery of the saide summes of money, plites, commodities and emolumentes, shal from the feaste of Easter next comming, without any maner of inquisiciõ, or office to be had or founde, be iudged and demed to be in the actual & real possession of our said souerain lord ỳ kige in like maner & forme, to al intẽts, constructions and purposes, as if the sãe had bẽ perticulerly & specially mentioned in this present act. And furthermore be it &c. that the kyng our soueraigne lord, shal from the said feast of Easter next comminge, haue and enioye to him, his heires and successorz, for euer, all fraternities, brotherheds and guildes, being within this realm of England, & Wales, and other the kynges dominions, and all the manours, lands, tenementes and other hereditamentz, belõging to thẽ or to any of thẽ, other then such corporacions, guildes, fraternities, cõpanies, and felowships of misteries or crafts and the manours landz, tenements & other hereditamentis pertayninge to the saide corporacions, guilds, fraternitiez, companies, and felowships, of misteries or craftes, aboue mẽtioned, and shal by vertu of this act be iudged and demed in actual and real possession of our said soueraigne lord ỳ kinge his heirs and successours from ỳ sayd feast of Easter next cõmmig for euer without inquisitions or office thereof to be had or founde. And also be it &c. ỳ our said soueraigne lorde the kinge, his heires and successours, at hys and their will and pleasure maydirect hys and their commissiõz and commissiõ vnder the greate Seale of England to such persons, as it shal pleasr hym. And that the same commissioners, or two of them at the least shal haue full power and auctozity by vertu of this act, and of the said cõmission, as well to survey al and singuler lay corporacions, guildes, fraternities, cõpanies and felowships of misteries or crafts in corporate, and euery of them, as all other ỳ said fraternities, brotherhedz and guilds, within the limits of their commission to them directed. And all the euidẽces, compositions, bokes & accoũts of other writings of euery of them

Crafte

Preist
Obite
Light

Rẽt charge.

Distraine

Reall

Fraternitie
Guildes

Landes

Crafte

Real poss.

Cõmission

Survey

Evidences
writing

them, to the intente ther by to knowe what money and other thinges was paide or bestowed to ẏ finding or maintenance of any prieste or prielles anniuersary, or obit, or other like thinge light or lampe by them or any of them as also to enquire, search & trie by all suche waies and meanes as to them shalbe thought meete and conuenient what manours, landes tenemẽts, rẽtes and other hereditaments, profites, commodities emoluments, and other things be giuen, limitted, and appointed to our said soueraigne lord ẏ kige by this acte wiṫin the limites of their cõmission.

To knowe

Try

Landes

And also that the same commyssioners or two of them at the leaste, bye vertue of this act, and of the cõmission to them directed, shal haue full power and auctoritie to assigne & shal appoite in euery such place where guild fraternitie, the prieste or incumbente of any chauntry in elle, the first day of this ẏ sent parlemt by the foundation ordinance, the first institucio therof should or ought to haue kept a grãmer schole or a preacher, and so hath done sithen ẏ feaste of S. Michael the archangel laste past, landes, tenementes, and other hereditaments, of euery such chauntry, guilde, and fraternitye, to remaine & cõtinue in succession to a scholemaster or preacher for euer, for, & towarde the keepinge of a grãmer schole or preaching, and for such godly intentes and purposes, & in such manner and forme as the same commissioners or ẏ. of thẽ at the leaste shal assigne or appoint. And also to make & ordeyne a vicar to haue perpetuitie for euer, in euery parishe church the first day of this present parleint being a college, freechapel or chãtry, or appropriate, annexed, or united to any colledge, freechapell or chauntry, that shall come to the kings hãdes by vertue of this acte, and to endowe euery such vicar sufficiently hauing respect to his cure & charge, the same endowmẽt to be to euery such vicar, and to his successours for euer wiṫout anye other licence or graunte of the king, ẏ bishop or other officers of ẏ dioceste. And also the saide cõmissioners or ẏ. of thẽ at the leaste, shal haue auctority by force of this act to assign i euery great towne or parishe where they shal thinke necessary to haue mo prieste than one, for the ministrig of the sacramẽts wiṫin the same Towne or parish, lãdes & tenementes belonging to any chaũtry, chappell, or stipendary prieste, beeinge wiṫin the same towne or parishe the first day of this present parlemẽte, to be to such person or personz as the said commissioners or twoo of them at the leaste shall assign or appoint to cõtinue in succession for euer, for and towards the sufficient findinge & maintenance of one or moe prieste wiṫin the same Towne or parishe, as by the said commissiõs or two of thẽ shalbe thought necessarye or conuenient. And aswell to make ordinaunces and rules, concerninge the seruice vses and demeanoure, of euery suche prieste and schole maister, as is aforesaide, to be appointed as also by what name or nams he and they shall from henceforth be named and called. And also that the sayd commissioners, or twoe of them at the leaste, shal haue full power and auctoritie by vertu of this act, & of the sayde commission to them directed to assigne as well to euery deane, Maisters, warden, Pronoste, and other incumbente and minister of any of the said colledges, frechappelles, or chauntries, beeinge wiṫin the limittes of their commission, wiṫche hereafter shalbee dissolued or determined by vertue of this acte, & to euery stipendary prieste and other prieste, whose salarye the kinge shallbee entituled vnto by this acte as

Assigne

Mo prieste

Landes

to suche persons

Succession

Mo prieste

Ordinances

Demeanor

Assigne Maister

Prieste

Schole Preacher Landes

Succession

Assigne

Vicar

Colledge

Endowe

to euery Fellowe and poore persone hauinge yearely relefe oute of any of the saide Colleges, Freechappelles, or Chauntries beinge within the lymittes of their commission, such seuerall yerely annuities, pencionz, or other recompences, duringe theire seuerall lifes as to the same commissioners or twoo of them shall be thought meete and conuenient. And ouer that the said commissioners, or two of them at the leaste, shall haue full power and actorite by vertue of this acte and of the commission to them directed to enquire and try by suche wayes and meanes as they shall thinke meete and conuenient, what money profyte, and benefite, anye poore person or persons by vertue of anye conueighaunce, assurance, compositiõ, will, deuise, or otherwise heretofore hadd or made, intended or ment to haue continuance for euer, had or enioyed within fiue yeares nert before the beginninge of this p̄sent parliament out of any college free chappel or chauntrie, and other the premisses, giuen, limitted, or appointed, to the king by this acte, beinge wᵗin ẏ limits of theyre cõmission. And therevppon to make assignementes and orders in such maner and fourme, as all and singuler such said money, profyte and commoditie shalbe payde to poore people for euer, accordinge to such said assurance composition, will, deuise, or other things had or made for the same and to assigne and appoint landes tenits, or other hereditaments, parcell of the p̄misses, for the maintenance & cõtinuance of the same for euer, & also to appoite to fraternities, brotherhedz and guildes, lands, tenemẽtes, and hereditamentes, parcell of the premisses to Wardeins, and for the mayntenaunce of piers, suttles, Walles, bankes, against the rages of the sea, hauens, and Creekes. And that all and singuler annuities, pencioñs, and other recompences, shalbe halfe yerely paid to the persons, to whõ the same ought to be paid by the kynges receiuour for the time being, of his lands, commonly called the suppressed lands, or other his reuenues, lyinge in the coũtye or citty where such colledge, free chappel or chauntry, or other the premisses giuñ limitted or appoynted to the kige by this act the first day of this present parliament, were or remained without any fee or rewarde therfore to be payd. The firste payment to beginne at the feaste of Saint Michael the archangel nerte comminge. And that euery such receiuour, vppon hys accompte, shall haue full and due allowãce of al suche annuities, pensions & other recompenses by him paide, by vertu of any such assignement to be made by the said cõmissioners or two of them at the leaste. And it is &c. that the sayde commissioners and euerye of them, ẏ shall take vpõ him the execution of any of the said commissions, shalbe bounde as he will answere before God to execute ẏ cõmission to him & other directed, beneficially towards the deanes, maisters wardens, prouosts, & other incumbẽts & ministers aforesaid, and towardz ẏ poore people concerning the said assignementes, and also toward the maintenance of piers, suites, walles or bãkz againste the rages of the sea, hauẽs, & creekes. And that al maner of assignementes and ordinaunces to bee made by the saide commissioners or twoo of them at the leaste, and certified vnder their seales, or the seales of two of thẽ at the leaste, into the the kinges court of ẏ augmentacions & reuenues of his crown, or to any other court or courts by the kyngs maiestie to bee made or assigned, shal by vertu of this act, and of the saids commissioners, beene good

and

Effectuall and effectuall in the lawe to all intēts constructions and purposes as though the same had been alligned and ordeyned by auctoritie of this p̄sent parliement by expresse and apte wordes, termes and sentences. Prouided also that Pensions such annuities, pencions, or other recompenses, that the saide comissioners or anye of them, shall alligne or appoynte to be payde yerely to anye such deane, maisters, wardein, gouernour, or other incumbent, felow or minister shall not extende to anye more cleere yearely value thē such deane, maister, yerely value warden, p̄uost, gouernour, or other incumbent felow, or minister, or his p̄ decessour lawfully hadde or enioyed in money, meate, drinke, liuery, or allowāce of the same yerely, w̄in fyue yeares nexte before the beginninge of this p̄sent plemēt.

Prouyded also, ꝑ yf any of ꝑ sayde maysters, wardeins, p̄uostes, gouernours, or other incumbentes, fellowe or minister, shall at any time hereafter durig his life, be p̄moted by the kige Pꝛomoted. to anye benefyce or other spūal p̄mocion, being of a better cleere yerely va- Better value lue then his said annuitie or pencō or other recompence shalbe of, that then the annuitie, pencion or recompence ꝑ any such dean, maister, warden, gouernour, p̄uost, or other incumbente, felowe, minister, that so shall be p̄moted shall haue, shall immediatlye after such p̄mocion had, cease, and vtterly determine. And be it &c. that the sayd Pencion cease commissioners, or twoo of them at the Cōmissioꝛs least, to whom any commission by vertue or meane of this act, shalbe directed and deliuered, shalbe boundē vppō the forfayture, euery of them of a hundreth pound to make certificate vnder Forf. Certificat their seales, or the seales of two of thē at the least into the said court of thaugmentacions and reuennes of the kigs crowne, or into any other courte as is aforesaid within one yeare nexte after the commission to them directed, of all mannoures, landes, tenementes, rentes, tithes, pocions, pencions, hereditamentes, and recompenses, by the same comissioners, or two of them alligned or appointed to anye of the vses intents or pupposes aboue mentioned And also be it &c. that our Souerayn lorde the king, shall haue and enioy al suche goodes, cattals, iewels, plate, or namentes, & other mouables, as were or be the comm̄s goods of euerye suche colledge, chaūtrie, frechapels, or stipēdary p̄iest, belonging or ancred to the furniture or seruice of their seueral foundacions, or abused to any of ꝑ said corporacions in the abuses aforesaid, the p̄perty wherof was not altered nor changed before the eyght day of Decēber, in ꝑ yere of our Lorde God M.D. xlvij. And it is &c. that al such dets and summes of mony, as ought, or should without fraude or couine hereafter be payde of the money or goodes of anye of the saide colleges, due or payable by reason of any contract, specialty, or promise had or made before the same day, shal truly and fully be paide by ꝑ treasorer of the kinges court of ꝑ augmentacions & reuenues of his crown, or by the treasorer or receiuer of anye other court to which any of the p̄misses shalbe appointed of the kinges treasure, being in his or their hands, with as conuenient speed as the same maye be payde. Prouided alwaies, that this act or any article clause or matter conteyned in the same, shall not in anye wyse extende to any college, hostel, or halle, beeinge within either of the vniuersities of Oxeforde and Cambridge nor to any chauntry founded in any of the colleges, hostelles, or halles being in the same vniuersities, nor to the free chappell of saint George the martyr, Windesore situate i the castel of Windsore, nor to

Within one yere

Mignements

Goods

8. Decemb.

Dettes

Paide

Spede

College Hall Vniuersities

Windesore

Fr. iiij. the

Winchestr. the college, called S. Mary colledge of Winchester besides winchester of the foundacion of Bishop Wikham, nor to ẏ college of Eton, nor to the parishe Church, commonly called the chappel in the sea in Newtō, wythin the Isle of Elie, in the Countye of Cābridge nor to any manourz, landz, tenemtz or hereditamēts to them or to any of thē pertayning or belonging, nor to anye chappel made or ordeyned for the ease of the people, dwellinge distant from the parish churche, or suche like chappel wherū to no more lāds or tenemtz then the churchyard or a litle house or close doth belong or pertaine, nor to any cathedrall church or college where a Bishopps sea is, withi thys Realm of Englande, or in Wales, nor to the manours, landes, tenemēts, or other hereditamentes, of any of them, other then to such Chauntries, obites, lightz and lampes, or any of them, as at any time within fiue yerez, next before the begynnyng of this present parlement haue ben had, vsed or maintained with in the said cathedrall churches, or wīn any of them, or the illues, reuennes or profites of any of the said cathedrall churches, to which chauntries, obitez, lightes & laumpes, it is enacted by the authority aforesayd that this act shal extend. And it is &c. that our sourrain Lorde the Kinge, at any time during his lyfe (Whiche God longe preserue) may at his will and pleasure, alter & chaunge the name or names of al and singuler chauntries, and the foundacions of the same, beinge in anye of the Colleges, hostels or halles of any to ẏ said vniuersities, according as to his godly wisdome shalbe thought meete and conuenient. Sauinge to all and euery person or persons bodyes politike and corporate, theyre heyres and successours, and the heires and successoures of euery of them, other then the

Eton

Elie

Chappel of Ease

Cathedrall church Bishops sea

Chantrie Obite Lightes

Change the name

Sauing

maysters, wardens, ministers, gouernoures, rulers, priestes, incumbentes, felowes, and brethren, of the sayde colledges, chauntries, Freechappelles, & other the premisses, giuen, limited, or appointed to the king by this acte, and the successoures of them, and other thē such as be or pretende to be foundourz patrons or donours of the premisses, or any of them, or of any parte or parcell therof, and the heires successoures & assignes of euery or anye of them, & other then such as be or were feoffees recoueries, conisles, grantes, or deuysees, or of anye the premisses, to or for any of the vses, purposes, or intentz, aboue mencioned, or to the vse of any of the said colledges, freechappelles, chauntryes or other the premisses, giuen, lymitted or appointed by this acte to the kinge, or to the intente to employe the rentes, or profites therof to the vse of maisters, rulers, incumbents, or mynisters, of thē, or any of them, & other then suche person and persons, and bodies politike and corporate their heirs successours and assignes, as claime or pretende to haue estate, right, title interest, vse, possession or cōdicīō, of, in or to the premisses, or any parte or peell therof, by reason of any feoffemt, fine bargaine & sale, or by any other ways meanes or conueyance to them made of any estate of enheritaunce, without the saide late kynges licences, assēt, consent or agremēt, & without the lycence assent or agrement of the kingez maiesty that now is, by any of the said deanes, maister, wardens, ministers, gouernours, rulers, priestes, or incumbents, or by the foundours, donoures or patrones of them, or of any of thē, al such right, title, claime, possessiō, interest, rents, annuities, commodities, commones, offices, fees, leases, lyueries, liuinges, pentions, debtz, duties, and other profites, whiche they or any

Maisters Incumbent

Founders Patrons

Feoffees

Bargain

without Licence

Right title Leases

of

of them lawefullye haue, or of right ought to haue or might haue hadde, in of, or to any of the premisses, or in, of or to any part or parcell therof in such like manner fourme and condicion, to all intentes, respects, constructions & purposes, as if this acte had neuer ben had nor made, and as though the saide chauntries, colleges and other the said promocions had styl cõtinued and remayned in theire full being, & sauinge to all and every patron, donour, feõdour or gouernour of any such college chauntrie, freechappel, stipẽdary pcelles, and other the premisses giuen, lymitted or appoited to the king by this act, and the donour, feoffer, and giuer, of the aforesaid landes, tenements, or hereditamentes to them or any of thẽ or to any vses, or purposes before mẽcioned, all suche rentes, seruices, rẽtes serike, rentes charge, fees, annuities, profites, and offices, & also leases for terme of life, liues and yeres, wherupon the accustomed rente or more, is reserued as they, or any of them, lawfully hadd percepued & enioyed in out, or of anye the sayde promocions, or out of anye of the said landes, tenemẽts, or hereditamentes before the first day of this psent parlement. And ouer that it is &c. that al and every person and persons being in life, whiche haue, or hath, for any summe of money to him or them payde, bargained, or solde, anye manours, landes, tenements, or other hereditamentes aforesayde, whereũto the kyng our Soueraigne lorde is entituled by vertue of this acte, shall repaye to such personne as so boughte anye of the saide manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditaments, or to his executours or assignes, vppon a requeste thereof made, or within three monethes then nert ensuing the same requeste, asmuche money as he or they receiued for the sale of anye thynge so by him or them solde. And for none payemente thereof, such personne and personnes as purchased or bought the said landes tenementes and other the premisses, or anye parcell therof, and their executours and administratours shalbee enhabled by the auctoritye of this present parliament, to sue & maintayne an action of the debt at the cõmõ lawes of this realme, against such personne or persons as so bargayned or solde to him or them, or to theyr testatour any of the premisses belongig to any colledge, chauntry freechappel or other promocion spiritual, in which action of debte, none essoygne, protection, or wager of lawe shalbee admited, or allowed. And be it &c. that al & euery of the sayd chauntries, colledges, and fre chappelles and other the premisses, giuen, limitted, or appointed to the kinge by this acte and all the mansion houses, manoures, lands, tenementes, possessions, and hereditamentes and other the premisses, what soeuer they be, giuen, limitted, and appointed to the kinge by this acte, and euery parte and parcel of them, which by auctoritie and vertue of this acte been vested, adiuged, and deemed, or shalbe in the kinges maiestyes possession and handes, or which the kig shal be entituled vnto by vertu of this act, shalbe in the order, suruey, and gouernance of our soueraigñ lord the kings courte of the augmentations and reuenues of the Crowne, or in suche other court, as the kinge at any time hereafter shall assigne, name, or appointe and so shall and may be graũted lettẽ and set to the farme by the Chauncelour officers and ministers of the same courte, or of any other court so to bee appoynted in suche maner and forme as other manours, landes, tenemẽtes appointed to the sãe court of augmẽtacions & reuenues of his graces crõwn

Leases

Having Patrons Founders.

Rentes

Fees Leases

Bargained

Repay

Sue Action of det.

Chantries

Chauntries Colleges Free chappels.

Landes

Vsed

Surueyd

Augmẽtac.

Granted Leases

or

or other court to ben appointed been to be graunted or letten: And that al the Reuenues. termes, issues reuenues and profites comming & growing of the same premisses, and of euery part therof shalbe taken and receiued to the kings vse, by the officers and ministers of the same court or courtes, in such maner & forme as is vsed and hadd of other manours landes and tenementes, and of the issues, reuenues, and profits of the same committed to the order, rule, survey & Augmtac. gouernance of the saide courte of the augmentacions & reuenues of ỹ kings crowne or anye other courte so to bee appoynted, any acte, statut, ordinaunce custome or vse heretofore had made or vsed to the contrary notwithstanding And it is &c. that if any of the said Gouernors maisters, wardeins, ministers, rulers, gouernours, priestes, incumbentes, or owners of any such college, chauntry, freechappel, or of anye the premisses, giuen, limitted, or appointed to ỹ king by this acte or of any of them sithence the xvij. day of Nouēber in the xxvij. 27. Nouēb. yere of the raigne of the said late king 37. H. 8 Leale haue made any lease vnder his or their commō seale or otherwise for terme of yeres, life, or liues, of their sayd colledges, chaūtries, freechappelz, or of other ỹ same premisses, or of any manours, lāds, tenemēts, possessions or hereditamentes whatsoeuer they be to them or to any of them vnited or annexed belō ging or appertaining, vpon the which leases, the vsual and olde rentes and termes accustomed to be yelden and reserued or more by the space of twentye 20. peres yeares next before the said xvij. daye of Nouember not reserued and yeldē shalbee vtterly voide and of none effect, and that al other leases and grantes heretofore made of any the premisses, giuen, limitted, or appointed to Void the kynge by this acte, shalbee as good God auayleable, and effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes constructions, and purposes, as if this acte hadde neuer been had or made, anye thing in this act, or any other acte heretofore had or made to the contrary therof in any wise not withstanding. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. that this said act or any thig therin contcined, shall not extende to anye manours, lands, tenemēts, possessiōs, Landes or hereditaments, which the said maisters, wardens, ministers, chātry prifes. incumbents, or other the saide gouernours. officers, ministers or rulers Gouernors of ỹ premisses, or of any of them, hath or, is, or hereafter shal haue or be possessed or seased in fee siple, fee taile, general or special, for terme of life, terme of yeares, or otherwise, to his or theyr owne pper vse, by inheritance or purchase, & not being at any time, vnited Owne vse or annexed, to his or theyr saide colle- Not vnite ges, freechappels, chauntrys or other the premisses giuē, limited or appoynted to the kinge by this acte, nor shall extende to anye manours, landes, tene Landes mentes, possessions, rentes, annuities and yerelye pencion or pencions, or to Pencions any yerely summe or summes of money, beinge not vnited, or parcell of Not vnited anye the sayde colledges, and other the premisses aforesaide, or of anye of thē heretofore giuen or graunted by the saide late kyng, or giuen or graunted or herafter to be giuen or graūted by the kynge oure Soueraigne Lorde to anye of the sayde Deanes, maysters, wardens, ministers, chaūtrie priestes Gouernor incumbents, gouernours, or rulers of the premisses, or of anye of thē for terme of lyfe onely, vnder his great Seale of Englande, vnder the seale of the courte of ỹ augmentacions and reuenues of the kingz crown or any other of the kings seales, of any of his courtes, any thyng conteyned in this act to the contrary in any wyse notwithstādig. Prouided alway &c. that aswel al and

euery

Patron Founder

euerye patrone, donour, founder, and geuer, of anye of the sayd promocions or premisses, or geuer, donour or feoffer, of anye theyr landes, tenementes, possessions, or other hereditamentes, as all and euerye person and persons, bodies politike and corporate, which before the making of thys acte lawefully wythoute fraude or coulme had or enioyed any maner of rēt, or other yerely profites to be taken, perceiued or had of any chanteries, colleges freechappels or other the premisses giuen, limitted or appointed to the king by this act, or out of any manors landz tenementz or other possessions of them or any of them shal haue and enioy the same in like maner and forme as they shoulde and ought to haue done, if the said colleges, chauntries, freechappelz, & other the premisses, giuen, limytted, or appoynted to the kynge by this acte had stylle remayned and continued in esse, and full being, any thinge in thys acte mencioned, to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouyded also &c. that if any such gouernour, ruler wardein, maister, incumbent, minister or other, hauing anye of the sayd spiritual promocions or incumbents, haue or shall compounde for the first fruitez of any such spirituall promocions, according to the lawes and statutes of this realme, and the dayes of paymēt of any part therof, not expired before the first day of this parliament that al summes of money so to be due & payable fithens the said firste day of this parliament shall ceasse and bee not payd, asked or demaunded, anye bounde, recognisance, suerty, or other thing hadd or made to the contrary notwythstandinge. Prouided alwayes, and bee it &c. that all suche rentes, seruices, illuez, profites, and other summes of money payable out, of, or for anye of the premisses, or any of thē in the kings court of his Eschequer, shall continue, and be continually and yerely leuyed charged, or payde in the same Courte, in such maner and fourme as heretofore hath ben vsed, any law, custōe, vnyty of possession in the kingz highnes, or other thinge to the cōtrarye notwithstanding, and as thought the said promocions, manors lāds, tenementes, and other the premisses had not come to the kings handz and possession. And be it &c. that al & euerye letters patentes made by the sayde late kyng Hēry the eight, or by the kyngs maiesty that now is or hereafter to be made by hys highnes to anye person or psons, or to any archbishop or bishop, of anye of ỳ saide colleges, chauntries, freechappelz or other the premisses, or any parte or parcell of them, or of any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes belonging or appertayning, or that did belōg or appertaine to them or to any of them. And all fines, giftes grauntes, feoffementes, recoueries, and all other assurāces & cōueyāces therof had or made by the assent, consent, or licence, vnder the great Seale of England of thesaid late king Hēry the viij. or of ỳ kynges maiestye that now is, to any person or persons, bodiez politike or corporat by any chauntry preest, maister, wardein minister, ruler, gouernour, or other hauing any of the said promocions of any of the said colleges, chantries free chapelz, or other the premisses or of any of them, or of anye part or peel, or mēber of the same, shall stand and be in their force and effect, and shallbee good & effectual in the lawe, for suche estates & interesses, giuē, graūted, limitted or appointed in any of the gifts, graūts, assurāces or conueiances therof had or made, according to theire purportes, fourme, and matter, and according to the true intente and meanynge of the same assurances, and shalbe by auctoritye

Without couin Ment Profits

Enioy

Gouernor

Cōpound First fruitz

Ceasse

Rentes Profits

Escheker

Patentes

Fines Grantes

By lycence

Gouernors

Effectuall Interesses

Perfit

rity of this act, good, perfect, and auay-
leable, aswell against the king, his hei
resand successours as against ẏ sayd
chauntery prestes, wardeins, mayst-
ters, rulers, gouernours & other hauig
any of ẏ saide promotions, & theyr suc-
cessoures, & the successoures of euerye
of thē, as also against the foũdours, do
nours & patrones of the same, and the
ordinarye of them, and euery of them,
and the heires & successours of euerye
of them: any lawe, statute, ordinance,
or other thyng to the contrarye therof
notwithstanding. And where diuers &
sundry bishops, deanes, archedeatōs,
trasorers, p̄bendaries, chaūtry prestes

Gouernors

masters prouosts, rulers, gouernours,
of any deanries, archdeanries, treaso
rorships, p̄bends, freechappels, chaū-
tries or colleges within this realme
of England, & other the kynges male-
sties dominions, or any of the patrōs
foundours, donours of anye of the by-
shoprickes, treasorourshippes, deane-
ries, chauntries, freechapels, or other
the saide spirituall promotiōs, of their

Voluntary

voluntarye willes or myndes, for dy-
uers good and reasonable causes and
consideracions by deede or deedes en-
rolled, or by other writtinges or cōueī-

Granted

ances heretofore geuen and graūted
to the late kynge of famous memorye
Henrye the eight late kynge of Eng-
lande, and to his heyres, or to our soue
raigne Lorde the kinge that nowe
is, and to his heirs, diuers of their dea
neries, Archedeanries, Treasorour-
ships, , p̄rebendes, chappels, chaūtries
and colleges, or any other ecclesiastly-
cal or spiritual promotions last before
remembred, and al or some part of the
manours, lādes, tenements, tithes, pē
cōs, annuities, rentes , reuersions, &
other reuennes, hereditamentes, pos-
sessions, emolumentes, and profites to
the saē Bishoprickes, Deanries, Ar-
chedeaconeries, Treasourourshipps,
Prebendes, Chappels, Chauntryes,
Colledges, and other like promotions
benefices, offices, and dignities or to a-
ny of them belonging, appertaininge
vnited and annexed, or which the said
Bishoppes, Deanes, Archedeacons,
Treasourers, Chauntry prests, ma-
sters, prouostes, rulers, gouernours, &
other ecclesiasticall or spiritual officers
or ministers of anye of the saide pa-
trons owners or foundours, of any of
them hadd or ēioyed in the right or by
reason of any of the same promotionȝ,
offices or dignities. Be it &c. that all &

Graūtes

euerye gifts and grauntes heretofore
made to the said late kinge, and to his
heires, or to our soueraigne Lorde the
kinge that now is, and to his heirs by
any Archebishope, bishoppe, dean, ar
chedeacon, Treasourer, Prebendary,

Gouernors

master, prouost, gouernour or other ẏ
said ecclesiasticall or spiritual person
or personnes, or by anye patrons, do-
nours or foundour of any of the saide
Deanries, chauntryes, or other of the
saide spirituall or ecclesiasticall promo
cions, or of all, or any of the manours,
landes, tenementes, tithes, rents, re-
uersions, pencions, porcions, ānuitieȝ,
or other hereditamentes, reuenewes,
emolumētes, profites or commoditieȝ,
to any of the saide benefices, offices, p̄-
bendes, promocions, or dignities, belō
ging, appertaining, vnited, or ānexed
or whiche anye of the same Archeby-
shoppes, Bishopps, deanes, archedea
cons, treasorours, masters, prouostes,
prebendaries, rulers, gouernours, offi
cers, or ministers, patrons, foundours
or donours, had or ēioyed, or haue or
enioye, or ought to haue or enioye in
the right, or by reason or meanes of
any of the same promotions, offices, or
dignities, shalbe good and effectual in

Effectual

the lawe, to all intentes and purposes

Hauing

Hauing to al and euery person and
personnes, & bodies politike and corpo
rate,

rate, theire heires successours & assignes, and the heires successoures & assignes of euery of them (other then the archbishopes, bishops, deanes, archedeacõs, treasourers, prebendaries, rulers, gouernours, wardeins, puolls geuers and grauntours of any of the premisses, and their heires successours and assignes, and other thẽ such ecclesiasticall or spirituall persons, bodies politike or corporate as are or pretende to be foundours, donours, patrõs, or ordinaries of the premisses, or anye of them, such rights, titles, interesses, clai-
Rightes Rents &c. mes, entres, rents, reuercions, remainders, fees, offices, annuities, landz, tenements, hereditamentes, pfits, commodities, and emolumẽts, as they or any of thẽ haue or should or ought to haue had, of, in or to the premisses nere aboue mencionꝺ, or any part therof as if this act had neuer beene hadde or made, any thing in this act to ỹ cõtrary in any wise notwithstãdige.

Prouided alwaies, that this act or any thing therin conteined, shal not in anye wise extende to make good or effectual, anye gifte, graunte, bargaine sale, or alienacion made by anye pson or vicar, of their pssonages, or vicarages, or of any part or parcel therof or of anye thing to them or any of them
Grantes Person Vicar belonging or appertaining. Prouided also that this acte or any thing therin conteined, shal not in any wise extẽde to hinder or preiudice George Broke
L. Cobhã knight, lord Cobham, his heirs or assignes, for or concerning the late College of Cobham in the county of Kẽt, or the maneurs, landes, tenementz & possessions therof, anye thinge aboue mencioned to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstãding. Prouided also that this present act or any thing therein conteined, shall in anye wise extende or
Corporatiõ of towne bee preiudicial or hurtful to the generall corporatiõ of any city, borough or towne within this realme or anye other the kings dominions, nr shal extende to any the landes or hereditamẽtz of them, or any of them: Any thing herein conteined to the cõtrarye in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided also &c. ỹ al such of the said colleges, freechappelles, Chauntries, and other the premisses, beinge appointed and geuen to the kinges highnesse, by the auctority of this acte, as be within the Duchye of Lãcaster, and all manours, lands, Lancaster tenementes, hereditamentes, pertey ning or belonging to the same colledges, frechappels, and chauntries, shal after the saide feaste of Easter nexte Survey comming, bee within the survey and order of the courte of ỹ Duchy of Lã- Lancaster caster in suche maner and fourme, as other the premisses bee assigned or appointed by auctority of this act, to be in the survey and order of the courte of ỹ augmẽtacions and reuenewes of the kinges crowne, or other courte by the king to be assigned, and that all com- Cõmissions. missions that hereafter shalbe awarded by vertue and force of this act cõcerning such colledges, freechapelles, chaũtries, and other the premisses, as be within the said Duchy of Lancaster, shalbe awarded vnder the greate seale of England, and shal bee certi- Certifie fied into the same court of the Duchy of Lancaster, any thing aboue said to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided allways &c. that this act ne anye thing therein conteined, shal not extende to the college or chauntry of Attilborough in the county of Nor- Attilborough folke, whiche the saide late king Henry ỹ eight gaue to Robert late Earle of Suffer, and to his heires but that Henry now Earle of Suffer, son and heire to the said late Earle, his heires and assignes shal and may by the auctority of this acte, haue and enioy the sayd Colledge and Chauntry, and al

manours,

manours, landes, tenementes, auow sons, tythes, pencions, porcions and other herditamētes, therunto belonging or appertaining, any thig i this act to the cōtrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Cōissioners Alter Obites

Prouyded alwaies &c. that the kigs maiesty at any time when it shal seme to him good may geue authoritye to certain his graces commissioners, to alter the nature and condition of al maner of obites, as well within ỹ vniuersities of Oxford and Cambridge, as in any other place within this kyngs graces Realme of England and wales, being not suppressed, ne adnihilat by vertue of this present acte, and the same obites so altered, to dispose to a better vse, as to ỹ relefe of some poore men being studentes, or other wise.

Remedy

Prouided also &c. that it shal not be lawful to any person or persons, bodies politike or corporate, by reason of any remainder, vse, or condition, to enter into claime, or challeng any landes, tenementes, or hereditamentz, for the non doyng not naming, or nō fulfilling of anye suche priestes or poore folkes, as is aforesaid, obite, anniuersarye, lyghte or Lampe, from henceforth to be founded or done, any thing therein conteined to the contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding.

Remainder Title Entre Claime

Prouided alwayes, ỹ this acte, nor anye thing therein conteined, shall in any wise extende to any landes, tenementes, possessions or hereditamētes whatsoeuer, that any maister, Deane Prebendary, Wardein, or Chaūtry, of any Stipendary priestes of any Colledge, Chauntry, Prebende, Fraternitye, Gylde, or any other Corporacions haue, or bilde of anye person or psonnes, by coppe of Court rolle, or at wyll, according to the Custome of any manoure, or manors: nor geue or graunt any Coppy hold landes to the kings highnes.

Landes

Coppyholde

And also prouided that the kynges highnesse, his heires or Successoures, shal not in any wise haue, hold, enioy or take by vertue of this act or any article therin conteyned, any maner of copihold landes, tenementes possessions or hereditamēts, whatsoeuer they be, but ỹ al & euerye the saide persons and incumbents, shall haue hold and enioy the same, during their lines towardes theire pencion and yearely lyuing, paying their rents, and doyng their customs and services therof due and accustomed, any thing in this act to ỹ cōtrary notwithstādinge.

For lyfe

Prouided always, that this act shal not extende to any lands, tenements, or hereditaments assigned, appointed or intended for the finding, or maintenance of any chauntrey priest, or any stipendary priest, whiche by anye for mer righte, and good title, wythout fraude or coūne, were lawfully recouered from the possession of any suche chauntry priest or stipendary priest, before the first day of October, the xxxvij. yere of the raign of ỹ said late kyng Henry the eyghte, which lands tenementes and hereditamētes were not charged nor chargeable to ỹ payment of the perpetual tenth any thig in this act to ỹ contrary herof notwithstāding.

Landes

Priest

Without coun Recouered

1. October 37. H. 8

Tenth

Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that all and singuler graunties, licences, cōfirmacions and letters patēts, which our late soueraigne Lord king Henry the eyghte, or our soueraign Lord the king that now is, haue made vnder ỹ greate Seale of Englande to anyson or persons, bodies politike or corporate, of anye Colledge Chappel, or Chauntry now beinge in esse, or standyng, or now not being in esse, or not standyng, or of any lordeshippes, manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes,

Grantes Confirmac. Litterar.

ditamentes, annexed, vnited, belonging or appertenyng to any colledge chappell, or chauntry, now beeing in esse or standing, or nowe not beeynge in esse, or not stãding, or of any other thinge or things mencioned or exprest in this acte, and all and euery matter and things mencioned, exprested, or cõteined in any such graũte, licẽce, confirmacion, or letters patents, shal from henceforthe be deined, taken, expounded and adiudged good and effectual in the lawe, according to the wordes, sentences, meaninges, ententes, fourme and effectes of the same graũtes licences confirmations, and letters patentes, to all ententes constructions and purposes, as if this acte and the saide acte made in the xxxvij. yere of the said late king Henry the eyght, (*s. c. 4. before. 12*) had neuer bene had ne made. And that this act or the said acte made i the said xxxvij. yere of ỹ raigne of our said late soueraigne Lord king Hẽry the eight (*s. ca. 4. before. 12*) or any clause, article, sentence, or other thyng therin conteined shall not extende to any College, Chappels, Chaunteries or other thinge or thinges mẽcioned i this acte, nowe beeing in esse, or not standing, or to any manours, landes, tenements, possession, reuenues, or hereditaments annexed, vnited, belõgig or appertayning to anye colledge, chappell, chauntry, or other thing mencioned in this acte now beeing in esse, or standing, or now not being in esse, or not standinge, or to anye other thing or thinges mencioned or exprested in this acte, which any person or persons bodies politike or corporate haue had, or obtained by the assente, licence, confirmacion, graunt, or letters patentes of the said late kyng, or of the kinges maiestie that now is, or shal extende to anye manoures, landes, tenementes, reuenues, possessions, hereditamentes or other thinge or thinges mencioned, exprested, or cõteined in any such licence, cõfirmacion, graunt, or letters patents, but that euerye suche person and persons, bodies politike and corporate theire heires and successours & assignes, and the heires successors, & assignes of euerye of them, shall, haue holde, and enioy al and euerye the saide colledges, chappelles, chauntries, manoures, landes, tenemẽts, reuenues, possessionz, and other hereditamentz, and al & euery other thing and thingz whatsoeuer, so by them had or obtayned, by assente, licence, confirmacion, graunt, or letters patents of the saide late kynge, or of the kynges maiestie that nowe is, according to the worder sentences, fourme, effecte, meaninge intent of the same licences, confirmacions, graunts, and letters patents, this act, or the said act made in ỹ sayde xxxvij. yere of the raigne of the said late king Henry the eyght, or any clause, article, sentence, matter, or thinge mencioned, exprested or conteyned in anye of the same actes, to the contrary therof notwithstanding. An. 1. E. 6 ca. 14.

Effectuall

Chauntrie.

Landes

Licence Confirmacõ Lres pat.

Landes.

De Abilitie. 5. 7. 8
Age. 1.
Appropriation. 3.
Attorney. 9. 11. 12
Auowson. 1.
Bishopps. 2.
Citation. 1.
Condition. 1.
Contra formam Collationis. 1
Corporations. 5
County. 2.
Exemption. 3.
Fees. 1.
Forest. 4.
Franchises. 21
First fruits. 9.
Hospitals. 1.
Husbandry. 7.
Leases. 6.
Pencions. 3.
Person. 1.
Phisicions. 3.
Protection. 12.
Prouision. 16.
Purueiours. 12
Saint Jhons. 1.
Shirifes. 4.
Vacations. 1. 4
Waste. 2.

¶ Money.

EN counter ley damages & ley perilz que sont aucñ ceo en arere & puis-

runt

runt auenir de la money Dẽgleterr, est ilunt ordeigne que il soit crie et defendu de par le Roy p tout l'royalme en toutes les villes marchantez, q̃ nul home sur greue forfayture ne soit si hardy despendre, receiuer, mett money dauter coigne que de coigne le roy Dengleterre, De Irelãd & de Ecosse Uncore q̃ il soit defendu de par le roy que nul apporte deniers en c'pays, si ceo ne soit pour les dispences, ne soit si hardy de arriuer en Engl, si force de tornement ne luy force p bone tesmoignãce, forpris a Douer, ou a Sãdwich, a Londres, & saint Botolfe, et a Southampton, & as autres comunes portes. Et quant il viendra en aſcun de ceux lieux, que il bien et lopalment monstre ses deniers a celuy que serra assigne de par le roy sans nul concelement, & ceo sur forfaiture de corps & d auoir, & que dillonque ne apport ne aloigne le auoir par luy ne par autre tesques a tant que a money soit viewe et cramine par celuy que le Roy assignerr. De le chiefe que il soit crie defendu de par le roye, sur forfaiture de corps & de auoire, que nul ne soyt si hardy d metter money entre draps & fardeur, ou en bales ou en autre maner. dount suspection poet estre de nul cõcelemẽt Et si nul tyel soit troue, celuy que luy trouera eit quartre deniers d la liuer et le remenant soit au roy. Et vnt q̃ il soit crie & cõmaunde de per le roye, que si aſcun troue denier serru de aut coigne, que del coigne le roy Dengleterre, de Ireland, et de Ecoce, ou denier retondu, q̃ il le perce. Et que nul ne soit si hardy de cõtredire de sur greuous forfaiture, et que le troue faur, q̃ il le disperce. Le denier perce soit rẽdu a celuy a quel il est, et le faur soit prise sans rendre. Et le corps celuy, en que mains le faur denier ou retõdu soyte troue, soit pris & tenus iesques a tant q̃ il trouue son garrant, si soit dãc iuſ-

Other coine

Bying

Briue

Douer

Shew

Forf.

Forf.

In clothes

Other coyne

Breake

Imprif.

pecious. Et pur ceo q̃ multez des gẽts poures et riches, ne seauẽt conustre les legers deniers et les retondes, si est ordeigne que desormes celuy qui deuera receiuer ou liuerer deniers, lz receiuer & deliuere per le poys de cink souls en amount, & de cinque souls & auaple per tumbrel liuere per gardein del eschaunge merche del marke le Roy, auri come sount les measures. Et dic̃ issi a chescun d percer le denier que ne poisera le tumbrell, & le denier dauk coigne que del coigne le roye Dengleterre, Dirlande, & de Escoce. Lez poys ses serra auri bien liueres et marches par le gardeine del eschange come le tumbrel. La beour et la gardeine d la money que vendre de la outre quaũt il ses auera regard al oyle, il lz poiſera, et sil troue des nouery deniers que la liuer ne poyse mye vinte souler par noumbre de quatre deniers, donc ues regarde par l'tumbrel la ou la dfaut serra. Et sil boet deniers que mult soient vies, q̃ touts entrent en la liuere d xx.s vi.d. ialemaines soiẽt liueres a celuy qui les auer poyt sauns cõtradit Et si plusours entrent, face auri d ceur cõe des autres. Et le gardour auãt dit se preigne de bone garde, que il ne preigne, done, ne leur pour faire nul maner de despoyle, ne extorcion, ne face, ne coigne nul maner de delay si come il boet saluer soy et ses biens. Stat de moneta magnum.

Right

Eschange

Perce

Weight

Tumbrel

Forf.

a Edwardus Dei gracia, Rex Angliæ, domin' Hiberniæ, & dux Aquitañ hiĩ Lincolñ salutem.

Quia mercatores alienigeni, & etiã qui indigeni regni nostri de die i diem dferunt in dẽ regnũ de partibus transmar monetam nostram retõsã, et aliam de diuersis cuneis contrafactam, monetã nostre communitatem, negociantes et mercantes de eadem moneta in nostri damnum, et totius populi nostri non modicum, et etiam in lubi-

Merchants

Shoyne

uersionē totiꝰ monete nr̄e. Nos supper hoc, ne fortassis p tollerantiā lōgiorē periculum maiꝰ immineat, remediū adhibere volentes tibi p̄cipimus sicut alias, qđ in pleno com̄ tuo, & in singulis ciuitatibꝰ & villis mercatoꝝ eiusđ com̄ firmit inhiberi & publice p̄clamari fac̄, ne quis mercator alienigena, vel quicunq; aliꝰ hmōi, monetā nr̄am retonsam, seu etiā aliā de alienis cuneis cōtrafactā de cetero in regnū deferat, vel etiā ea in marchā diso[illegible] vel negociando vtant, qđ si fecerint, p̄ima vice, q̄ sup hoc deprehensi fuerint, monetā illā retonsam, vel etiā aliā cōtrafactā amittant. Et si id iterū in conſimili delicto deprehensi fuerint monetā illā, & etiā alia bona sua secū inuenta amittāt. Et si tertia vice idē delictū cōmiserint, & deprehēsi fuerint, de corporibꝰ suis, & etiam de oibus bonis & catallis suis nobis totalit incurrat. Aliꝰ autē q̄ mercatores non fuerint, & monetā nr̄am retonsā, vel aliā cōtrafactā habuerint, statim eā perforent, & ad excambiū nr̄m transmittant de nouo sub cuneo nr̄o cudēdo. Alioquin in quorū manibꝰ hmōi moneta reperta fuerit, nobis sit penit̄ forisfacta. Et nisi hoc mandatū nr̄m plene exequaris, nos ad te & tua grauiter capiem⁹. T. W. de Marchia Thes. nr̄o xxi. die Junij. Anno regni nostri xx. Stat de moneta paruum.

3 ¶ In the second volume of the old statutes is a title intituled Articuli de moneta, vnder which be seuen articles concerning false money.

4 ¶ Nul home de religiō, ne auter, nemporte sterling hors du roialme de Engleterre, ne argent en plate, ne en vessel de ore ne dargēt ꝑ la forfeitur de la money, plate ou vessel, q̄ il emportera saunz especial conge de noꝰ. Anno 9. E. 3 Stat de moneta ca. 1.

5 ¶ Nul faux money cōterfaite de esterling ne soit emporte en nr̄e royalme ne ailleurz deins nr̄e poiet sur peine de forfaiture de m̄ la money il sint tout foitz q̄ tout gentz de q̄cunq; roialme ou poiar q̄ ilz soiēt, puissent sauuem̄t portar as les Eschaūgez, bullion, & nemy ailourz argent en plate vessel de argēt, & tout maner de money de argēt de quecunq; value q̄ ilz soient, sauue faux money, & lesterling cōterfait, & illeoquez rescetuēt bone & couenable eschange. Idē cap. 2.

6 ¶ Nul esterling, maile ne serling ne soit foundu pur vessel, nauk chose fait p orpheourz, naukz, sur forfaitur de la money illint foundu, & q̄ lorfeor ou auk q̄ auera illint foundu soit miz a la prison, & illcoq̄z demurge tanq̄z il auera rendu a noꝰ la moitie de ē q̄ il auera illint foundu nient contristeāt chartre ou fraūchise graunte ou ble au contrary. Ibidē cap. 3.

7 ¶ Tout maner de noir money, q̄ la court communement en nr̄e royalme & poiar, soit tout outrem̄t ouste illint q̄ nul ne courge aprez le moiez prochein aprez la crie fait sur pain de forfaiture de m̄ la money. Ibid ca. 4.

8 ¶ Chescun hōme qui voudra suer pur nous cōtre ceux qui fraude ferōt cōtre cest ordinance soit a ē resceu, & de ē q̄ serra illint a la suit au profit de noꝰ, eit le quart denier. Ibid cap. 5.

9 ¶ Maires, bailifez en chescun port ou marchantz & nieles sont, preignēt serement dez marchantz, & maisters des niefz aillantes & retournantz, q̄ ilz ne serrount nul fraud contre cest ordinaunce en nul pointe. Ibid ca. 6.

20 ¶ Bon gard & estreite se face en toutes lieux sur les costes del meare es portz & ailourz ou nul maner darrival est, p bonz loialx iures, que en noum de noꝰ facēt diligētmēt searcher q̄ nul de q̄l estate ou condic̄ q̄ il soit port money desterling, argēt ou plate nen vessel dor ne dargent hors de nr̄e roialme saunz conge de nous &

Shorne
Pꝛoclam̄
Wꝛing
Foꝛf.
Impꝛiſ.
Shorne
Coūterfeit.
Perce
Eſchange
Foꝛf.
Falſe
Cary ouer.
Gold.
Foꝛf.
Falſe
Eſchange
Bullion
Plate
Welt
Foꝛf.
Impꝛiſ.
Blacke
Foꝛf.
Othe.
Sercher
Plate
Gold
Syluer.

Forf. nemporte deinz nre dits roialme et poiar money faux & coūterfait lesser ling cōe auāt est dit, sur les paines et forfaitures auātditz. Et q̄ la moneye vessel, ou plate ensi forfait soit lyuer as les eschanges p endenture, dont lun party demourge devers les ser cheours, & soit liuere al escheker, & p ycel soit le gardein del eschāge charge de c̄ q̄ il aura resceu. Ibiū ca. 9.

Endenture

Sercher 11 ¶ Que les sercheours eiēt de nre doñ le quart denier pur lour travail de quaūt q̄ ilz troueront illint forfait. Et q̄ si les sercheours facent releas ou despoit a nulluy, & de ceo soient attaints soiēt a la forfaiture de quāt q̄ ilz aueront en biens. Ibiū ca. 10.

Forf.

Hostelers Sworne Serch 12 ¶ Les hostilers en chesc̄ port ou passage est, soiēt seremēts de faire les serches sur lour hostes en le manere q̄ les sercheours ferront & eient de c̄ q̄ ilz troueront illint forfaitz le quart denier de c̄ q̄ serra illint forfait a nous come aueront les dits sercheours. Et est le entention de nous, q̄ les dits sercheours eyent poiar a sercher les hostielr, & de soy enformer des faitz des hostilers. Et q̄ les hostilers en cas q̄ ilz soiēt trouez en defaut cōtre lez ditz choses, soiēt punitz. Et q̄ ilz encourgēt les forfaitures suisditz. Ibiū ca. 11.

Sercher

Hostilers

Forf. 13 ¶ Que nul hōe soit arte de p̄nd̄re la nouel money dor & dargent q̄ nostre sr̄ le roy ad ordeigne daller en paymēt a certaine p̄ris deins le somme d̄ rr. s. Et auxint q̄ money dor & dargēt soient faitz en la city de Euerwike & aillourz ou le roy voudra ordeigne, en la maner cōe home fait en la Tower de Londres. An 18. E. 3 cap. 6.

Mint

Empatre 14. ¶ Que la money dor & dargent q̄ ore court ne soit pas empaire en poiz nen alay, mes pluis est que hōe port troue bō voy, q̄ le soit mis en launcē estate cōe en lesterlig. An. 25. E. 3. c. 13

Plate sought Gold 15 ¶ Que les monoyours & auts gardeins & ministerz del money recreiūt plate dor & dargēt par poiz. Et en mr le maner deliuerent lez moneiz quāt elles serrōt faits par pois & nemy p nōbre sāz nully tarer. añ. 25. E. 3. c. 20.

16 ¶ Que nul emporte hors du roialm̄ or ne argēt en plate nen money saluez les vitaillerz du pessou, qui pessent harank & aut̄ pessou, & ceux q̄ mesnent pessou deinz le roialme es petitz vesselz q̄ ne soit medlonte dauk marchandise, a c̄ solonc̄ larbiterment du Chanceller. Añ. 38. E. 3. ca. 3.

Vitaille

17 ¶ Est accord q̄ la money de quat deniers desloce soit mis a courger en bal de iij. d. de meidre money, solōc̄ la quantitie, & si p cas cel money desloce soit empeir, soit cel money illint empeire mis a meindre p̄ris, solōc̄ la quātitie dē pierūt. Añ. 47. E. 3. ca. 2.

Scottish

18 ¶ Le roy defend as toutz maners de gētz, marchantz, clerkz & auters, si bien estranges cōe denizeins, de quecunc̄ estate ou condition q̄ ilz soient sur peine de quāt que ilz purront forfaire, q̄ nully deux p̄ la dit paine en p̄iuy nēt appiert. enuoy ne ameine, ou face enuoir ou ameñ hors du roialme auātdit ore ou argēt ascū en money, bullioñ plate, vessel ne p eschanges affaires, nen aut mañ q̄cūc̄, forspris les gages de Caleis, & des auts forteresses du roy de pdela, & exceptes p especials p̄lates, seigñs & auters de-meisme le roialme, a les queux conveindre ascū soit necessairement faire paiments de pardela, q̄ de celles paiment tant soulement pourrount ils faire eschāges en Engleterre per bones & sufficientz marchants, pour paier de pardela, & en p̄miere mēt p̄ c̄ especial conge & licēce de nre sr̄ le roy, si bien pur les eschāgeourz come pur la person que deura faire la paimēt, rētenāt la somme en crpcelle qui serra illint eschāge. Et est assent que le marchauntz qui ensi ferrount les ditz eschanges soiēt diligētment era-

Forf.

Gold Siluer. Eschange

Forf.

Eschange Othe

eramines & sares en lour p̄zopzez p-sons a tant des foits come ilz auerõt la dit licẽc, q̃ ilz ne auoierent de par-dela ascũ maner doz ne dargẽt south colo2 de mesñ leschang. Et si ap2ez la p̄clamacion de cest o2dinance as-tun person soit desoze duemñt attaint que il auera fait enuoier ou empo2t de pardela o2e ou argent ascũ, encoũ ter cestez defẽce & o2dinãce, so2face deuez le roy mesñ la summe issint emparte ou enuoye. Anno. 5. Rich. 2. cap. 2.

Pzoclam.

Scottish

19 ¶ Que le grote de le money des-cocc courge en value tant solemẽt de deux deniers ẽglois & le demy grote descoc en value dn denier englois, & le ỏnier descoc ẽ value dũ mail ẽgleȝ & le mail descoce en le value dũ ser-thing engleis, & si la money descoce soit ẽpire, q̃ le value ẽt soit tabzedg so lõgz lafferãt, & q̃ cõmissiõs soiẽt faits p my le royalm denãre de ceux q̃ ont po2t ou ẽuoy la money dengl̃ en es-coc̃ pur y faire bulliõ ou mony descoc̃ en p̄eiudice & domage du roye & du roialme An. 14. R. 2. ca. 12.

Cõmission

20 ¶ Que la dit o2dinãce (s. of an. 9 E 3. ca. 3. deso2e. 6.) soit firmemñt ten9 & gardes en ouꝛ est o2dines & assen-tus q̃ nul grote ne demy grote soyt foundu p nullay pur vessel ne auter chose ẽt affaire sur ñ la pain. Et que nul money do2 ne dargẽt descoce ne dez autz rr de la l̃ mere courg ne nul maner paimẽt deyns de royalñ Dẽ gleterr̃, mes soit po2t a la bullõ pur y estre troues en la coigñ Dengleterr̃ sur pein de fo2feiture dicelle & den-p2isonment & fine & rancẽ de celluy qui face le contrary. Et que nul po2t nenuoy ascun money Dengl̃ en es-coc̃ pur la changer en money ou pur money escoce sur la paine p2ocheine auaunt dit. Anno. 17. Richardi. 2. Ca-pitulo. 1.

Welt

Other realme

Fozf.

Scottish Eschange Fozf.

21 ¶ Qui si deso2e en auant ascũ ser-chour du roy purꝛ troũ o2e ou argẽt ẽ coign ou ẽ masse en la gard dascũ q soit en passẽt ou sur son passage ẽ as-cun nief ou vessel pur aler ho2s dasl̃ po2t hauen ou creke de roialme sans especial conge ou roy tout celle oĩ ou argẽt soit fo2fait au roy so2p2isez ses reasonable expences q̃r il serꝛ ten9 de confesser et discouerer maitenãt ap2es qui a ceo faire il soit garnis et charges p mesme le serchour ou aul̃ mẽt tout celle money ensy concele so it fo2fait au roy. Purueu toutz foits que les marchauntez estrangers qui vendent lour marchãdises deyns le roialme Dẽgl̃ & la moity del money Dengl̃ receiue pur mesmes lez mar chandizes emploiant sur auks mar-chaũdises du Royalme puissent fraũ chemẽt appo2ter ho2s dicel lauk moi-ty de la dit money per conge le roye solonqz lestatut ent fait. Anno. 2. H. 4. cap. 5.

Serchor. Gold Stiuer.

Money Fozf.

Hatf.

Employ.

22 ¶ Tout la money do2 & dargent de la coigne de Flaũders & de toutes autz terres & pays pdela & auri de la fre Descoce soit voides ho2s du roy-alme Dengl̃ ou mis a coinc a la bul-lion deins mesme le roialme penter cy & le feast de Nowel p̄cheine aue-nir sur paine de fo2fait dicelle. Et q̃ touts les marchantz & autz a Caleis q̃ receiuent ascũ tiel o2e ou argent de la coigne de Flãders ou dez autz ter res, ou pays de pardela ou de la terꝛ descoce le mettent a la bullion de Ca leis sans lappo2ter en coigne deins roialme Dẽgl̃. Et si les marchantes ou auks deso2e en auaũt po2tet ascũ tiel money deinz le dit roialme Den gleterr̃ q̃ ilz fo2facent mesme la mo ney au roy. Et ouster ceo accoz̃des ẽ que bone et couenable serche soit fa-it sibien a Caleys cõe de ceo le meare en chescun po2te et ayllours sur la po2te del money auantdit. An. 2. H. 4. cap. 6.

Other realme

Fozf.

Receiue

Fozf.

Serche

Bullion. 23 ¶Que la tierce party de tout la money dargent q̄ serra porȝt a la buil lion soit fait aȝ malez ⁊ ferlingz ⁊ q̄ ꝺ cel tierce partie lun moitie soit faite ez males ⁊ lauter moitie ez ferlingz ⁊ a ceo faire ⁊ pfourmer̄ soit le coignoꝛ iurez en especial. Et q̄ nul oꝛpheꝛ naūt pson quelconqz face founder aſ- cunz tielz mailes ou ferlingz ꝑ paine de paier au roy le quatreble de t̄ que ensi serra soundue encounr̄ le foꝛm̄ de cest estatut. An. 4. H 4. ca. 10.

Halfepeny Farthing

Goldsmith.

Foꝛf.

24 ¶An. 4. H. 4. cap. 10. an act was made to endure to the nert parliam̄t that money, golde, oꝛ Silner caryed ouer should be foꝛfait.

Gold Foꝛf.

25 ¶Les ditz gallihalpence iammez ne courgent en paiment, ne en aut maner deinz le royalme Dengleterr̄ sur peine de foꝛfaiture dicelles. Et en outre que les gallihalpence, en q mains q̄ ilz serrōt trouez deinz le dit roialme soient foꝛfaitz a nr̄e dit s̄r le roy apres les deux moiz procheinz ensuantz la proclamaciō du cest estatut. Et en oustr̄ ceo voet m̄ nostre dit s̄r le roy, que toutz lestatutz ⁊ oꝛdinances faitz deuaunt cest heures p luy ou par ces noblez ꝓgenitoꝛz n̄ient repellez, sibien de la money descote, come de la money dauterz royalmez ⁊ particz, de ꝺela le mear, soient̄ ten⁹ ⁊ gardez ⁊ miz en duc execuciō. An. 11 H. 4. ca. 5.

Gallyhalfe pence. Foꝛf.

Pꝛoclam̄

Statutes

Other realms

26 ¶An. 13 H. 4. ca. 6. it is enacted ꝙ this last statut of an. 11 H. 4. ca. 5. shal be kept ⁊ put in execution.

27 ¶Les gallihalpence, ⁊ la moneye appelle Suskin ⁊ Doitkin ⁊ tout ma ner de money descote dargent, soient̄ de tout oustes ⁊ ne courgent en aps pour nul paiement deinz le roialme Dengleterre adiouſtant a icelle q̄ ꝓclamacion soit fait per toutz les coun ties Dengleterre deins franchise, ⁊ de hoꝛz ⁊ a illoutz que toutz qui ient Gallyhalpēce, Suskins ou Doitkins

Gallyhalfe pence

Pꝛoclam̄

les appoꝛtent a les eschanges nr̄e dit s̄r le roy parenter cy ⁊ le feaste de Pask̄ pꝛochein auenir pur estr̄ illeo- q̄ debꝛules, ⁊ t̄ q̄ est troue bon argent pur estre illeoc̄ ꝛ ferrez ⁊ coignez en mailes englotz, ⁊ toutz ceux qui apꝛez le feste du dit Pask̄ ascunz Gallyhal pence, Suskinz ou Doitkinz facēt coi gnent, ou achatent, ou appoꝛtent en le dit roialme Dengleterre pour les bendre ⁊ mettre en paiment en m̄ le royalme, ⁊ de ceo soiēt attaintz soiēt adiudgez cōe felōz nr̄e s̄r le roy, ⁊ q̄ ilz foꝛfacent touts lour terres ⁊ tene mentz, biēz ⁊ chateux. Et q̄ les s̄rz dez queux tielz terrez ⁊ tenementz sont tenuz eyent ⁊ enioyent les foꝛfeitu- res cōe en auterz casez de felony. Et si ascun liege ou liegez du roy, ou ast̄ auter person mettent Gallihalpence Suskins ou doitkinz en paim̄t ou re sceiuent en paim̄t deinz le roialme Dengleterre, ⁊ de ceo soient duem̄t attaintz, foꝛfacent chest̄ foitz q̄ ilz sōt tielz payementz ou receit. C.s. dount nr̄e seign̄r le roy eit lun moitie, ⁊ ce luy qui voet suer pour nr̄e s̄r le roy pur les ent attaindre lauter moitie. Et q̄ sibien les iustic̄ de la peaz deins toutz les counties Dengleterre, cōe Maires, Baillifz, deinz cities, burghz ⁊ seneschalx des seignourz en vie we de frankpledge eient poar denquere p bones enquestz deuant eux appꝛen- dꝛez de toutz les matterz auauntditz Et que les ditz Maioꝛz et baillifez aps les ditz enquestz deuaunt eux pꝛises meismes les inquisicions mādent de- uant les Justic̄ de la peace des coun- ties ez queux les ditz cities ⁊ burghz sount ⁊ que les ditz Justic̄ de la peas des counties eient poar sibien de lez ditz inquisicioz̄ ensi deuāt tielx mairs et baillifz pꝛises ⁊ deuant lez ditz Ju- stices, come deuaunt est dit maundez come sur auterz inquisicionz deuant meisme lez Justic̄ de la peace en lour

Eschange

Coyne

Felons Foꝛf.

Galy halfe pence Suskins

Foꝛf.

Justof p.

Maire

Justof p.

Hellianz

Sessionz apprendrez touchauntz les matterz auauntditz de faire proces, e garder les Capias e erigent, e toutz les matterz oyer e terminer, solonq̃ lour discretion, come en autres cases de felonies e trespasses ad este vse deuant ces heurez. An. 2. H. 5. sta. 1. ca. 8.

Proces

28 ¶ Que tiels tonsure loture e fyler (s. of English money) soient adiugez pur treason, e ceux qui tondent, lauēt e filēt la money de la terre, soient ad iudgez traitourz a roy e a royalme, e encourgent la peine du treason. An. 3. H. 5. ca. 6.

Treason

See Treason 20. this statut is repealed by general wordes.

29 ¶ Que les iustices du roy as assises prendre assignes e assignerz en toutz les counties Dengleterr̄, eient poiar par commissionz de roy doier e terminer en lour sessiōz si bien de la coūterfaitur̄, e de la pozt de tiel faux money en Engl̄, cōe de tōsure lotur̄ e chescun aut̄ faurime du dit money e que les iustices de la peaz par my le royalme eient poiar per commissiōz le roy denquer̄ de toutz tiels manerz e sur ceo faire proces e Capias tantsolement verz ceux qui deuaunt eux serrōt enditez. Anno 3. Henr̄. 5. ca. 7.

Iust. of ass.

Iust. of p.

Enquirie

30 ¶ Anno 9. Henrici quinti cap. 6. an act was made to endure at ỳ kigz pleasure, that ỳ mynt shoulde bee at Caleis.

Mint Calleis

31 ¶ Que de la ville del feste de Nouel pchein auenir en auant nul liege du roy receiuera aſcū money doz Engl̄ en paiment sinon p le poiz du roy sur c̄ ordinez. Et pur tant q̃ grād pte del oze de present currant au paiment nest my de droiturel poiz ne de bon allay, e ceo serra estre a graund perū e coſtage des subiectz du roy sil ne luy pleisit eux relever en ceo par. Sūad n̄re treſsouerayne seignoz le roy de sa grace especial ent̄z, e pardon a toutz ses lieges que parentre cy et le dit feste de Nouel, feront oner de nouel a le cunage e du roy deinz la Tower de Londrez lour money doz qui ne soit de tout poiz ne de bon allay, cestallauoir tout ceo que a luy appartient pur tiel nouel cunage de tiel oze come desuis. Saluez toutz soitz a le meistier de la mynt e az auterz officerz dicel ceo que a ceux appartient reasonablement. Anno 9. H. 5. cap. 11.

Cunage

32 ¶ Que toutz les estatutz e ordinaunces qui ount este faitz en tempz des nobles prageniturz du roy, touchauntz la bonne e loyal gouernāce de ses moneyz doz et dargent nient repellez soient bien e firmement gardez et tenuz en toutz pointz. Anno 7. H. 5. sta. 2. ca. 1.

Statutes

Money
Golde
Siluer

33 ¶ Item le roy serra ordiñ en quāt que leine poet bonement ses eschanges de money doz e dargent ne la cite de Londrez e allorz, deinz le royalme pur lease de son people q̃ serrōt tenuz en lieux ouertez en hautz rues. Et que toutz ceux que voilent venir a le Tower de Londrez pour y auoir money de nouel coine, il aurōt money coine, e ent serr̄ deliverez deins viij iourz solonq̃ le verray value de ceo que ilz apporterount illeoq̃s, payantz les seignorage e cunage doz, laq̃l serant de v.s. pur la libre de Tower e pour les seignorage e cunage dargent vj.d. a la libre de Tower, sanz pluis. Et que ceux qui ne verrount approcher a la Tower a ceo faire, mes verrount ent estre deliverez a lez eschanges paient pour eschange de laq̃l serant de noble vn denier e pour demy noble obolum, e pour la quart pte du noble vn ferling ouesq̃ les seignorage e cunage come deuāt est dit. Anno 9. H. 5. stat 2. ca. 2.

Eschanges

Cunage

34 ¶ Item q̃ les meistierz e ouerez de la moneye e auri les estrangez en

Deliuer

touts les lieux ou money serr coine fait ou change, soient tenus de liuer-
er & paier a la people tout ceo que a
eux doit apteigner pur tiel eschaūge
de bon & lotal money Dengl' per & de
Weight touss pois ou per number del electiō
de celuy person q le receiuera sans al
cun delay ou difficulty q̄cunq. Et si
Def. p cas il aueigñ que aſcū notable de-
faut en pois du money ou ē allay soit
troue, q̄ dieu defend, sur la deliue-
rance ou paiment affair a la tower,
saisdit ou les eschanges saisditz q̄ bīē
kirra a chescū qui trouera tiel defaut
denār que il passe la place ou il reco-
Refuse. uera de refuser ceo q̄ soit defectif. Et
q̄ le messr ou les eschangeours soyēt
Deliuer tenus de luy deliuerer sufficiant mo
ney pur icel sans delay & de fair soud
ceo q̄ easy serra troue defectife. An. 9
H. 5. stat. 2. ca. 3.

35 ¶ Item que ceux q serrount gar-
dines & surueiours & minister p les
eschāges hors del iour, soient ten' &
Exchanges Gold Siluer obliges dapporter tout lor & argēt q̄
tiz resceiuerent p boy deschange ou
achaterount p reloz de lour office a la
tower de Londres pur y estre fondu
& fait en money au augmentation, &
enterease de la mouncye pur p̄fite du
roialme & ease du people sans estre
vend' alienes ou mis a nul autre peps
An. 9. H. 5. sta. 2. ca. 3.

Mint Calleis 36 ¶ Item que la mint du Roy soit en
nes & fait a Caleys en maner come
ad ē fait & gouern a le tower de Lon
dres. An nono Henrici. 5. statut. 2. ca
pitulo. 5.

Allay. Surplyt 37 ¶ Item que tout la money dor &
dargēt q̄ serra fait a la tower de Lon
dres & a Caleys ou alloirs deins le
royalme Dengl' p auctority roial soit
fait de auri bon allay & touss pois cōe
il est a la tower au p̄sente fait. An. 9.
H. 5. stat. cap. 6.

38 ¶ Que les seignours du conseill
du roy pur le temps estoits purrount
assigner p lauctority du dit plement
meistres & ouerours affair money dor Eschange
& argent a tenir les eschāges du mo-
ney sibñ en la city Deuerwike come
en la ville de Bristuit. Et auri ē tāt
des lieux cōe sībirra as dits seignours
bon & necessary, solonq̄ lour bones
aduis & discretiōs, asc̄ estatut ordo-
dinance fait a contrary non obstant
An. 1. H. 6. ca. 1.

39 ¶ Que iceste statut (s. an. 9. H. 5. stat.
2. ca. 5. before. 18) soit tenus & garder
& mis en due execution. Et en outre
ordines est & estables q̄ nul ore nār- Golde Siluer Cary out
gēt soit apportz hors du roialme al cō
trary du dit estatut, sil ne soit pur pay
ment des guerr & souldiours du roy de
ca sur pain de forfait de la value Forf.
de la sūme de money, q̄ ensi fuit ap-
portz hors du roialme, destre leue de
celuy q̄ lamesnera & aportera ou en-
uoiera hors dicel. Et q̄ celuy q̄ lespie
ra & ent serra notice au counsel, ou a
treasorer Dengl', auer ē la quart pty
de la forfeitur ensy dues au roy forf
pris les rameōs pur finance des pri
soners Englois prises & apprendres
de pardela, et la money q̄ les soude-
ours apporterōt quelque cur pur lour
reasonables custages, & auri pur chi
valles boefes barbez & autrez choses
achatez en Escoce, apporters & amel
neres as parties adioignantes disint
q̄ les money a enuoier pur finaūz des
ditz prisoners ou a emporter per les
ditz soudeours as parties de ca ne
soit fait sans especial licence du roy.
Et pur ceo q̄ il est suppose que la mo
ney dor du roialme est alporters hors
dicel p marchātez alyens ordeins est Aliens
& estables que les marchants aliens
troue nt suertye en la chauncellarie, Suerty
chescun compaigne pur reuy de sa cō
paigne, que nul deux name ner, hors
du roialme nul ore nargente encoū-
ter la fourme due dyde statut sur la
pain de forfeiture rehicri ore du dreit

ou

ou de la value dicel. Et si aſt deux ſa
ce le contrary, ꝛ ſ duement prouue, et
celuy cuſi faisaunt ſoit alez oultre le
meer, adonqz les pleoges de ſa cõpai-
gnie paiẽt au roy la dit forfeiture, oũt
celuy q̃ lauera eſpies, ꝛ le done conu-
ſter a treaſorer ou a counſell du roy
auera la quart partie come deſuis aũ
2. H. 6. ca. 6.

Forf.

Proclam.

40 ¶ Que proclamation ſoit fait per
toutz les counties Dengleterr, deinz
franchiſes ꝛ dehors ꝛ deinz cities, vil
les, burghs, ꝛ aillours, q̃ tout le mo-
ney appelle blankz ſoient au tout ou
ſtes ꝛ deſes hors du roialme deuãt
la feſte de ſ. Jo. le Baptiſt prhein auen-
nir, et en oultre q̃ nul home apres le
dit feſte paye ou receiue pour paimẽt
en alc maner deinz le dit royalme le
dit money appell' blankes, ſur ñ le
paine cõtenuz ꝛ ordeines par eſtatut
faite lan tierce le roy Henry, pyer a
nẽs dit ſur le roy (s. an 3. H. 5. ca. 1. be
fore 29) encounter toutz ceux q̃ paiẽt
ou receiuent pour paiment la money
appell' gallihalpence, Duſkins ꝛ dot-
kins deinz le roialme Dengleſ ſaiſ-
dit. An. 2. H. 6. ca. 6.

Blankes

Galli hall pence

Mynt

41 ¶ Que le meſtier del mint garde
ſon allay en la ſeiance de blanke mo-
ney, ſolonz la fourme de ſa enden-
ture. Et q̃ meſme le meſter receiue
de cheſk plon q̃ portera aſcun argent
a la mynt ñ largent a la verray va-
lue, come il dait ſolõz meſme la ley
ſur peine de paier le double damage
a la partie. Et auri al entent que ceſt
ordinance puiſſe le mieux ꝛ pluis iu-
ſtement eſtre gardez ordeinez eſt que
laſſaiour du roy qui eſt perſonne in-
differente parent le meſter del mint
ꝛ le marchãt. Et auri le cõtrollor del
mynt ſoient preſentes quant dit eſt
Bullion dargẽt ſoit port a la mint al
entent que le dit aſſaiour puis droite-
ment mettre la value dicelle, ſolonz
la ley, en cas del variance parenter

Forf.

Aſſaiour

Contreler Bullion.

maiſter ꝛ le marchant, ꝛ le cõtrollor
a controller ſibie argent q̃ eſt appor
en la dit mint, come apportes hors
dicelle cheſk deux iures de faire ſolal-
ment ꝛ indifferentment lour deuoir
ſauns aſt regard prendr auter que le
fee que ilz prergnẽt du roy, ſur la pei
ne de paier double damage come de-
ſuis, ꝛ q̃ ceux aſſaiour ꝛ cõtrollor ſoi-
ent vaillants credibles ꝛ experres p-
ſones eyantz notorie ſcience en la mi
ſtier dorfeour ꝛ de mynt. Et auri q̃ le
maiſter del mint ne le changeor pur
le tẽps eſteants, bende ne face bende
ne aliene a nul auter oeps forſiz a le
coigne nul mañ dor ne dargẽt ouere
nient ſeuere roigne ou nient roigne
ou bullion qui eſt porte a la mint ou
a leſchaunge, mes icelle applye tant
ſolement a la money ſolonz la forme
de lendenture auantdit, ſur paine cõ
tenuz en meſme lendenture. Et que
meſme le maiſter del mynt face ſcere
de temps en temps nobles demy no-
bles ſterlingz dor groſſes demy groſ-
ſes deniers, mailes ꝛ ſterlings, pour
leale du people ſolonz la tenure de
lendenture fait parent le roy, ꝛ luy ſ
la peine contenuz en icelle. Jſſint que
la comon people pour auoir recouuſe
a le change pour petit oze ꝛ blãk mo-
ney cõe ilz reaſonablement beſoignerẽt.
Anno 2. H. 6. ca. 12.

Forf. 2. Dam.

Changer Deu

Gold Siluer

42 ¶ Nul perſon a la feſte de Pal-
che carie ne face eſtre caries hors de
ceſt roialme ou Gales a nul party al
cun maner de money de coigne de cẽ
roialme ne money ne coigne daſcũs
autres roialmes, terres ou ſñories nul
Plate Veſſel Maſſe Bullion auraur
dor ouere ou nẽt ouere ou dargẽt
ſauns lycence du roy ſi non tiele per
ſonnes come ſont diſpenſus deins la
auauntdit eſtatute fait lan q̃ fuyoit
du dit Hẽry le 6. (s. capitulo 6. de fore
41) ꝛ en autres diuers eſtatutes ſur
paine del felony, ꝛ deſtre adiudges ꝛ

Plate Bullion Jewels Gold Siluer

repris

repzesentez come felony meſme le ſe
lonie oier & termiñ en ſemblable ma
ner & fourme & deuant tielx perſons
ou perſon come auterz felonies vſual
ment ſont oiez & terminez deinz ceſte
roialme. Anno 17. Edwardi quarti ca
pitulo 1. Thiz act waz made to endure
foz ſeuen yeares. De this ſtatutut cõ
tinued here folowing 42. & 45.

43 ¶ The ſaid ſtatut made in ỳ ſaid
ſeuenteenth yeare of king Edward
the fowerth, capitulo primo bee and
ſtand a ſtatut goode and effectual wiꝺ
al the pzemiſſes in the ſame, and bee
obſerued, kept and put in due execu-
cion frõ the feaſt of the Purification
of our Lady that ſhalbe in the yeare
of our Lozd God, a thouſande fower
hũꝺzed fower ſcoze and nine & to en-
ure vnto the ende of twenty yeres
nert enſuinge. And ouer that by the
ſame auctozitie it is ozdeined & enac-
ted ỳ no perſonne dwelling oz inha-
biting wiꝺin this realme frõ the fayde
feaſte of the Purification, paye oz de
liuer wittingly by way of exchange
oz otherwiſe to any marchaunt oz o-
ther perſonne bozne out of the kingz
obeyſance foz any marchaundiſes oz
wares oz in any otherwiſe any man
ner pieces of gold coigned in this re
alme oz any other realmes, oz anye
plate, veſſelz, Palles, Bullion, Je-
welz of gold wzought oz vnwzought
to fozfaite & loſe the double ſomme oz
double value of all ſuche moneye of
golde coigned, Plate, Veſſel, Palle,
Bullion oz Jewel of Golde oz Sil-
uer paied, deliuered oz exchanged cõ
trary to this act. The one halfe of all
the ſame fozfeiture to be to the kinge
our ſouereigne lozd, & the other halfe
to any of his ſubiectz that wil ſeyſe it
oz ſue foz any ſuche paiment deliue-
rance oz exchãge made oz to be made
contrary to this act, & that it be leſull
to the kinges ſubiectz in this caſe to
ſue foz the ſaid fozfaiture by actiõ of
det by wzit at the common lawe, by
bil oz plaint after the cuſtome of the
citie, pozt oz town, where it ſhal hap
pen any fozfaiture to fall & be, oz by
infozmacion to be made in the kings
eſcheker, and that no pzotection noz
eſſoine be allowable in any ſuche ac-
cion oz infozmacion. Anno 4. Hen. 7.
ca. 23.

44 ¶ Al maner of gold of ỳ coigne
of a ſouereigne, halfe ſouereigne roi
al, halfe roial, and the fowerth parte
of a roial, thangel, halfe angel & euer
ry of them being gold, hole & weight
ſhal go & be currãt i paimẽt thzough
al this realme foz the ſomme ỳ theyꝭ
were coigned foz. And alſo aſwel al
manner grotes of Engliſh coigne, &
of the coigne of other lands now cur
raunt in this realme foz groates oz
foz fower pence, beinge ſiluer & not
clipped miniſhed oz otherwiſe impai
red, except reaſonable wearinge, all
be it they be cracked as al maner of
groats oz pence oz two pence of En
gliſh coigne, oz of the coine of other
landes now currant in this realme,
foz halfe groats oz pence oz two pẽce
not clipped, miniſhed, oz otherwiſe
impaired being ſiluer how be it they
be cracked ſhal in like wiſe goe & bee
curraunt thozough al the ſame roy-
alme foz the ſomme as they were coi
ned foz. And ouer that that al man-
ner of pence being ſiluer hauing the
print of the kinges coigne ſhal haue
courſe and be curraunt foz paiment,
aſwell to vs in al oure receites, as to
al oure receiuours, and to all other
lozdes ſpirituall and tempozall, und
their receiuourz, and to al other with
in thys realme, without any man-
ner refuſell oz contradiction, excepte
onely pence bearing diuers ſpurres
oz the mulletz betwixte the barres
of the croſſe, thoſe pence ſo bering

the

Confirme

Eſchynge
Hanger

Gold

Plate
Bullion
Jewels
Fozf.

Due

Coyne
Gold

Siluer

Cracked

Pence
Spurres
Mullet

the print of the spurre or the mullet, to haue course for halfe pence onelye and not aboue. And if any persone hereafter refuse any coyne afore rehearsed to take it in payement, after the effect and tenure of this acte, that the he that so refuseth it, shalbe cõpelled by the Maior, shiriffe, bailiffe, constable, or chiefe officer or gouernour of the towne or place where any suche payement shalbe refused, to accepte & take the said payement. And further more to be imprisoned, or otherwise punished by the discretion of ỳ sayde maire, shirife, bailife, constable, or other chief officer or gouernour afore rehearsed. And if the said maire, shirife, baillife, constable, or chiefe officer or gouernour, refuse to take any suche coine in paiment as it is afore rehearsed, that then hee so refusinge the saide payement to bee compelled by the iustice of the peace of the same countie where such payment shalbee refused, to accept & take the said payment, and he so refusing the same, to be further punished for the said refusing by ỳ discretiõ of the same iustice. And also it is ordeined by the sayde auctoritie that all maner of groates & halfe groates, or pence of two pence, all wel Englishe coine, as coyne as other lãds, clipped, minished, or otherwise ỳpaired, except reasonable wearing, shal not goe, nor be in any wise currant for the payement within this realme, but vtterly to be refused and forsaken in paiuẽt from hence forth, and that notwithstanding it shalbee lefut to any person hauing any such grotes, or pence of two pence, clipped or minished, to bring the same to the kynges minte there to be changed, after the rate of the saide minte, or conuerte the same into plate, bullio, or otherwise sell or implope to hys moste profit & aduauntage wỹn thys realme, any other acte or actes, to the contrarie in anye wise notwithstandinge.

And in eschewing and auoidinge of such clipping in time to come, ỳ kinge our soueraigne lord, by the aduise of hys counsell, hath caused to be made newe coines of groates, and pence of two pece, and that euery piece of the same coines, shall haue a circle about the vtter parte thereof. And also that all maner of Golde hereafter to bee coigned within this his realme, shal haue the whole scriptur about euery piece of the same Golde, without lacking of any parte therof. To the intent that hys subiects hereafter may haue parfit knowledge by the Circle of scripture, when the same coines be clipped or appaired.

And also it is enacted by the sayd auctoritie, that if the warden or cõtroller of the kings mint, hereafter onely execute not their office in serching the same coine, and see that it be made parfit in fourme as is aforesayde, before it passe from the mint, that thẽ the same warden and controller shal forfaite their said office, and make fine for the same, at the kigs pleasure. Moreouer it is enacted by ỳ said auctoritie, that no maner of person shall carye nor conueye, nor cause to be caried out of this realme anye bullion, plate, or coine of golde or siluer into Ireland, ouer and aboue the summe of vi.s. viij.d. nor conuey any such bullion, plate, or coine, into any shippe, boate, or other vessels, vpon paine to forfaite the said bullion, plate, or coyne, & to haue imprisonement, & make fine & raunsome at the kynges will. And in like case that no maner pson bringe, nor conueye, nor cause to be brought nor cõueied any mañ of coine of golde or siluer, aboue ỳ summe of iij.s. iij.d. of the coine of Irelande into

Refuse
Compelled
Maire
Accept
Impris. Punished
Officers
Light
Compel
Accept
Punished
Siluer
Enpaired
Refuse
Mint Changed
Conuert
Clipping
Newe coine
Circle Clipped
Controller Mint
Controller Fort.
Cary
Ireland
Imprisonment
Fine
Gold Ireland

Forf. into this Realme, vpon paine of forfeiture of all the same coyne aboue ꝧ saide summe of thre shillinges sower pence so broughte into thys realme. And to haue imprisonment, and make fine and raunsome at the kinges will. And that it shalbe lawfull for euerye of the kinges subiectes to take & seise all such monye of the coine of Ireland hereafter to be brought or conueyed into this realme, vnder & aboue ꝧ sayd summe of three shillings sower pence and to bring it into the kinges mint, there to lerne the same vnto ꝧ kinges vse And euery person ꝧ so shal bring any suche Irishe money to the sayde mint, shall haue the value of the one halfe of al such Irishe money by him so broughte to the sayde mynte at the same time delyuered to hym to his owne vse by the maister of the mynte for the time beinge. And 19. Henrici 7. cap. 5.

Imprisonment.

Scotes Ireland.

Irish money Mint.

45 ¶ An. 3. Hen. 8. ca. 3 & Anno 5. Hen. 8. cap. 1. two seuerall actes were made to endure to the next parliamente, that the aforesaide statut of 17. E. 4. cap. 1. before. 42. shoulde stand good except the penaltie of felonye, and that who shoulde carry anye of the thinges specified in the statut contrarye to these statutes, shoulde forfeyte the double value.

Felony

Forf.

46 ¶ All such coiners as shal coyne and make any money at anye minte within this realme of England, shal make and coyne of euerye hundred poundes weyght of Golde that they shall strike into coine. xx. pounde in the coyne of halfe angels commonly called pieces of gold of vi. pence. And of euery hundred pounces weyght of Bullion, plate, or Siluer, that they shall strike into coyne, as many grotes as shall amount to the summe of fifty poundes sterlinge as many half grotes called pence of two pence as shall amoũt to the summe of twenty pounds sterling, as many pence as shal amounte to the summe of twenty pounde, as many halfe pence as shal amoũte to the summe of x. marks sterling, & as many farthings as amount to the sume of. vi. marks sterl. And that any tyme that any coiners in any mint within the Realme shal be contrarye to thys ageꝛ, the maister & keper of that mint, for ꝧ time beig shal forfaite and lose xl. li. of lawfull money thereof to be to the king our soueraigne lord, the other moitie to ꝧ partie that shal sue for the same, by bill, information, auoid or def, or otherwise, wherein the said matter shall not be admitted to doe hys lawe, and no protectiõ ne essoine to be allowed for the def. And for as much as at this present time farthings & halfe pence bee stricke all both one coine, so that the common people of the realme, many tymes take them ꝧ bee farthinges for halfe pence. Be it therefore enacted by authoritie aforesaid, that all such farthinges, that from hencefoꝛth shalbe made within this realme, shal haue vppon the one side thereof, the pointe of the porte cõlice, and vpon ꝧ other side thereof, the pointe of the Rose, with a crosse, vpon like paine.

Pence Halfpence

Farthinges

Forf.

Farthinges Halfpence

Mint.

Halfpence Farthings.

And furthermore bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all maner persones resortinge to the sayde mynte with anye plate or Bullion, vnder the value abouesaid, to be coined, shal haue and receyue at ꝧ sayde minte the tenth parte of all such plate and bullion in halfe pence and farthinges.

Coyners Durham yorke Cãterbury

Prouided alwaye, that thys act or anye thing contained in the same, bee not in anywise prejudicial to the coiners and mynte maisters of Yorke, Durcsme, and Caunterburye, ne to any of them for any money to be coined

ned there other then heretofore hath ben accustomed. Thys acte to begyn to take effecte at the feaste of S. Michael the Archangel next comminge and not before. An. 14. H. 8. cap. 12.

47 ¶ De Exchaunge. Item that moneye sold above the value proclaimed shal bee forfait.

48 ¶ An. 7. E. 6. capit. 6. it is enacted that the saide statute made Anno 17. E. 4. cap. 1. before. 42. and everye article, clause, sentence or provision therin cõteined, shalbe affirmed and enacted to bee good and effectual to the firste daye of Maye next comming, & to endure to the ende of .vi. yeres the next ensuing.

Lordes

Voluntary

Triall Piers

Irish

Peny

Halfpeny Farthing

Refuse

Provided alwayes, that yf anye of the Lordes of the parliament or any of the pieres of this Realme for the tyme beinge, shall fortune to be indicted of anye of thoffences limitted in the sayde acte, made in the .xvij. yere of kynge Edwarde the .vj. that then they and everye of them, shall have hys or theire tetall by theire Piers, as hath ben used heretofore in cases of hygh treason. Anno 13. Ed. 6. capitulo 6.

49 ¶ Anno 7. E. 6. an acte was made to endure for seuen yeares, against Irishe money to be curratt in England.

50 ¶ In the newe printed bookes cõmonly called Magna carta, late printed by Richarde Martell, Anno Domini 1556. folio. 167. is as followethe. Quia multorum regum temporibus provisum fuit, quod propter pauperes denarius argenteus sterlingus, quem tunc necessitas erpetebat dividebatur in obolum, quadam ex parte domini Regis districte precipitur, quod quicunque in emptionibus & venditionibus obulum seu quadrantem legalis metalli, & debitam habentem formam recusare presumpserit, tãquam

Regie maiestatis contemptor capiatur, & in carcerem detrudatur. Preceptum est etiam quod subeat iudicium pillorij.

Imp. ¶

51 ¶ Wee it enacted &c. that yf anye persone or persones, hereafter falsly forge or counterfayte any such kinde of coygne of Golde or Siluer, as is not the proper coigne of thys realm, nor permitted to bee currant within thys Realme, that then everye such offence shalbee demed and iudged misprision of hyghe treason, and the offendours therein, their procurers, aidours and abbettours, bringe conuicte according to the lawes of thys Realme, of suche offences, shalbe imprisoned, and forfaite suche landes, goodes and catteles, as in cases of misprision of treason, for conceleinge of hyghe treason. Anno 14. Eliz. capitulo

Forge Fozein Coyne

Misprision of treason

Abbettours

Imprisonment Fozf.

Se Attaint. 13. 34. 40. 42. 44.
Citation. 2. Probate of testament. 3.
Custome. 6. Prohibition. 14.
Draper. 29. Requisen. 9.
Eschange. 39. Shipping. 19.
Grigent. 2. Treason. 1. 8.
First fruits. 3.
Gold. 2. 7. 9. 10. 21. 24. 26.
Hats and caps. 55. Vacabonds. 2.
Lects. 1. Warres. 24.
Mainprise. Wines. 11.
Merchaunts. 22.

¶ Mortdauncestour.

Where aliquis post mortem antecessoris sui infra etatem extiterit, & dominus suus custodiam terrarum, & tenemẽtorum suorum habuerit, & dñs ille dicto heredi cũ ad legitimam etatẽ peruenerit, terram suam sine placito reddere noluerit, heres ille terram suã per assisam mortis antecessoris recuperabit vna cũ dampnis suis que sustinuerit propter detentionem illam

Warde

Heire

Dam

illam, a tempore quo fuit legitime etatis. Et si heres aliquis tempore mortis antecessoris sui plene etatis fuerit, et ille heres apparens, et pro herede cognit⁹ et inuentus sit in hereditate illa, capitalis dominus cū non ejciat, nec aliquis ibi capiat vel amouere at, sed tamen inde simpliciter seisinam habeat pro recognitione domini sui, vt pro domino cognoscatur. Et si capit dominus huiusmodi heredē extra seisinam suam malitiose teneat, propter quod breue mortis antecessoris vel consanguinitatis exoriri at ipsum impetrare, tunc damna sua recuperet, sicut in assisa no. dis. De hereditatibus autem, que in domino rege tenentur in capite sic obseruandū est, vt dominus Rex primam inde habeat seisinam, sicut prius inde habere consueuit. Nec hēs, nec aliquis alius in hereditatem illam se intrudat priusquam illam de manibus domini regis recipiat, prout huiusmodi hereditas de manibus ipsius, et antecessorū suorum recipi consueuerit, temporibus elapsis, et hoc intelligatur de terris et feodis que ratione seruitij militaris, vel seriantie, siue iuris patronatus, in manibus domini Regis esse consueuerunt. Partis capitis.

2 ¶ Pourueu est enlement, que si home mor de, e sit plusours heirs, dont lun est fitz, ou fitz, frere, oū soer, neueu, ou nece, e les auters sont en pluis longe degree, toutes les heires desormes eyent recouere per bref de mortdauncester. Quel capitule 6.

Heire Full age

Lord

Cosinage

Dam

King Capite Prim seis.

Intrusion Liuery.

Perceus

Se Assise. 4.9. Cosinage. 8. Damages and costes. 21. Discontinuance of proces. 12. Ellotment. 12. Limitation. 12. 13. Mill pleus. 1. Redisseisin. 1. Warranty. 1.

NEc licebit de cetero alicui dare terram suam alicui domui religiose ita quod illam resumat de eadē domo tenenda. Nec liceat alicui domui religiose terrā alicui sic accipere, quod tradat illam illi a quo eam recepit tenendā. Si quis autem de cetero terrā suā alicui domui religiosę sic dederit, et super hoc conuictus domum suam penitus cassetur, et terra illa dño illius feodi incurrat. Magna charta cap. 37.

2 ¶ Cir biri religiosi, et alie persone ecclesiastice sine placito aliquem e⁹ iniplacitat fecerit de falta, ob quā tenem amittere debeat, quia Justic hucusq; tenuerunt qō si implacitat fecerit defaltā per collusionē, vt eum petēs occasiōn statut per titulum doni, vel alterius alienationis seisinam de teū consequi non posset, per illā defaltam consequeretur, et sic fieret fraus statuto. Ordinat est p dominū regē et cōcessum in hoc casu, quod postquam defalta facta fuerit inquiratur per patriam, vtrū petens habeat ius in sua petitione vel non. Et si compertum fuerit, qd petens ius habuerit, procedatur ad iudiciū p petente, et recuperet seisinam suam. Et si ius non habuerit incurratur tenēs proprium dominō feodi illud petat infra annū a tēpore inquisitionis capte. Et si infra annū nō petat superiori domino incurrat si petat infra diuidium annū post illū annū. Et sic habeat quilibet dominus post proximum dominū spatium diuidij anni ad petendum successiue, quousq; perueniatur ad regē vel ad vltimum pro defecta aliorum tenēs inuenitur. Et ad calumniandū sub inquisitionis admittant quicunq; capitales dñi feodorum, et similiter p rege que calumniari voluerint. Et remaneat terra, postquam iudiciū clarum fuerint in manu domini Regis quousq; cēs pro petunt, vel per aliquē capita-

To hold

To be holde

Fozl.

Implede

Collusion

Det.

Fozl One pers

Halfe pere

Challenge

Shirife

capitalem dominum distrationetur, & oneretur vic ad respondend inde ad scm. W. 2. ca. 33.

3 ¶ Nullus religiosus aut alius quicunque terras aut tenementa aliqua emere vel vendere, vel sub colore donationis aut termini, aut ratione alterius tituli cuiuscunque terras aut tenementa ab aliquo recipere, aut alio quouismodo arte vel ingenio sibi appropriat presumat sub forisfactura eorundem per quod ad manum mortuam terre vel tenementa huiusmodi deueniant quoquo modo. Prouidimus etiã, quod si quis religiosus, aut alius, cõtra presens statutum aliquo modo, arte vel ingenio, venire presumpserit, liceat nobis & aliis immediat capitat dominis feodi talit alienati illud infra annum a tempore alienationis huiusmodi ingredi & tenere in feodo & hereditate. Et si capitat dominus immediate negligens fuerit, & feod huiusmodi ingredi noluerit infra annum, tunc liceat primo capit domino immediat feodi illius, infra dimidiũ annum sequent feodum illud ingredi & tenere sicut predictum est. Et sic quilibet capitalis domin' immediat ingredi potest huiusmodi feodo, si propinquior dominus immediat ad ingrediend huiusmod feoda negligens fuerit, vt predictum est. Et si omnes huiusmodi capitales domini huiusmodi, feodi qui plene etatis fuerit infra quatuor maria & extra prisonam per vnum annũ & dimidium negligentes fuerint vel remissi in hac parte, non statim post annum completum, tempore quo huiusmodi emptiõ, donatiõ vel alias appropriationes facti contigerit, terras & feũ huiusmodi capiemus in manum nostram, & alios inde feoffabimus per cert seruic nobis inde ad defensiõ regñ nostri faciend salutis capitat dominis feodorum illorũ, war

Lordes

Entre pere.

Halfpere

Ring

dis, reliefs, & escaet, & aliis ad ipsos pertin, ac seruic inde debit & consuet, stat de Religiosis edit. Anno. 7. E. 1.

4 ¶ Fait assauer que le roy ordeigñ a Westñ le primer iour Dapril, lan de son reigne. 27. que ceux queux boudront purchaser nouel parke gentes de religion queux boudrount terres ou tenements amortier, eyent briefes de la Chauncellarye pour enquire solõque les points accustomes en tiels choses, & que les inquestes de terre ou de tenementes, queux vaillent per an pluis de xx. s. per extente, suyent retourñ al escheker, & la se face la fine pour le amortisement, ou pur le parke auer, si les enquestez auerõt pour celuy que les pourchasent, & de illonque soit maunde al Chauncell, ou a son lieutenant, & que il preigne sur ceo reasonable fine, solonques le quantitie de la chose, & puis les deliuer. En mesme le maner soit fait de ceux queux boudrent pourchase terres ou tenements, queux sont tenus de roy en chiefe. Item gẽts demurẽ oustre le meare queux ont terres ou tenements, ou rent en Engleterre, & boillent pourchaser letters de protection ou de generals atturneys fait re, soyent enuoyes al escheker, & la facent lour fine, & de illonque soit mande al chauncellour ou a son lieutenãt ceo quil ent deuera faire. Et en mesme le maner soit faite de ceux queux boudront pourchaser, faire marche, garreine, ou auter frãchise. Itẽ ceux queux boudront pourchaser attournement de lour dettes soyent enuoyes al escheker. Item de non power de traueler, & gents de counties lõg de ceux queux pledont ou sont empledes, eyant briefe de la Chauncellary a sun suffisant hõe qui resceiuast les atturneys quant mester est. Et pour remembraunce de ceskes choses soit endenture fait en trois parties, dont

Parke

Chauncery

Fine.

Chiefe

Protection Attourney

Fine Escheker Chancellor

Market ware Franchises Dett Feire Escheker

Atteyney

luy

lun demurt en le chauncellary, lauk en leschekier, & la tierce en la garderobe, ordinatio de libertatib⁹ perquirendis edit. Anno. 27. E. 1. See the same statute almost word for word in the volume of the olde statutes. f. 62. intituled. Statut de terris & tenementis amortizand.

Licence Ad quod dampnum

5 ¶ De concessione domini Regis faciend super inquisitionibus returnatis in Cancellaria de terris ad manū mortuā ponendis. Rex precepit, quod nihil fiat vbi medy sunt nisi religiosi offrēdant eorū assensum domino regi per litteras patentes eorundem mediorum sigilla signatas. Et etiā quod nihil fiat, vbi donator penes se nihil retinet. Et similiter vbi inquisitiones facte sunt & returnate sine warranto, videlicet breui originali returnato cum inquisitione. Et simil nisi breue originale mentionem faciat de singulis secundum nouam formam per ipsam regem additis &c. De terris & ten non amortizandis.

Ad quod dampnum. Lres pat. Proces Fine.

6 ¶ Non concedatur alicui bre dñi Regis in Cancell de inquisitione faciend si sit ad damnum domini Regis vel alior si ipsi dar possit vel assign aliquibus religiosis aut al terras aut ten reliqua iurta form brīs in Cācell vsitati, in casu quo terre aut ten illa ad manum mortuam deueniant, nisi per petitiones in pleno parliamento porrectas. Et ita quod si religiosi illi, aut alij, quibus terre aut ten illa sic fuerit concess sint ita pauperes & exiles quod de suo proprio viuere nō poterunt, dominus Rex super hoc debito consilio faciet de gratia sua quod sibi plac. De breui de inquisitionibus concedendis, de terris ad manū mortuam ponendis.

Ad quod dampnum Parlement Fork.

Spirituall.

7 ¶ Si prelates, clerkes, benefices, ou gentes de Religion qui ont pourchace terres, & les ont mis en mortmain, soyent empesches ou arrestes sur ceo deuaunt nous Justices, & ils nous monstrent charter de licence, & pcelle sur ceo fait p enāst. Ad qd damnum, ou de nre grace, ou per fine q ils soyent franchemēt ielle en peace, sans estre oustre empeschez pur la dit purchace. Et en cas que ils ne poient sufficiētment monstrer q̄ ils ne sont entres per due proceste apres licence as eux graunt en general, ou en especial, que ils soyent bonement receux a faire couenable fine, & que lenquerer de cest article cesse de tout, solōq̄ laccord de empris en cest parleīt. An. 18. E. 3. pro clero. 3.

8 ¶ Come contenus soit en lestatut de religiosis (s. before. 3.) que nul religious, nauk quecūq̄ achate, ou vēū ou fonts colours de done, ou terme, ou dauter title quecūq̄, dascū receive ou dascum en maner per art ou p engin a luy face approcher ascuns terres ou tenemēts, sur forfaiture dicelles, per quoy les dits terres & tenēts purroient en ascū maner deuenir ad mortmaine. Et que si ascū religious ou auter ascū beigne enconter le dyt estatute per arte ou per engin en ascun maner, bien liste au roy & as auters seignours les dits terres & tenements entrer, si cōe en le dit estatute soit contenus pluis au pleine. Et ore de nouel per sotel imaginacion, & per arte & engine, ascuns des Religious persons, vicaries, & auters persones espirituels sont entres en diuerses terres & tenēts adioignāts a lour esglise & dicelles p suffrance & allent des tenauntes ont fait cymiters, & per bulles des appostoilles ont fait dedire et sacrer, & sepulture parochiel font cōtinuelment en icels, sans licence du roy & des chiefes seigniours, declare est en cest present parliament, que ceo est ouertement en cas du dit estatut. Et en outre accord est & assentus, q̄ toutes ceux qui sount possessions per

Church yarde Bulles

scoffe-

Vse feoffemēt ou per autre voye, al oeps des gentes de religion, ou auters psones espirituelx des Terres & tenements, fees, aduolsons, ou auters possessions quecūques pur les amoztiser, & dont les dits religious & persones espirituelx pzeignent les pzofits que parenter cy & le feaste de S. Michael pzochein venaunt, ils les facent amoztizer per licence du roye, et les seignlours, ou auterment que ils les vendent & alienent a auter oeps, parenter cy & le dit feaste, sur peine destre forfaite au Roye, & as sūrs, solonque la fourme de la statute de Religiosis, come tenements pourchases per gents de religion. Et que de cest temps auant nul tiel purchase se face, issint que tielx religiouses ou auters persones espirituell ount pzeiguent les pzofits, come devis, sur le peine auauntdit. Et que mesme cest estatute sextende & soit tenus de toutz terres, tenements, fees, auowsons, & auters possessions, purchases & a purchaser al oeps des gyldes & fraternities. Et en ouster est assentus, pour ceo q̄ maires, bailifes & comens des cities, burghs, & auters villes q̄ ount cole perpetuel, & auters qui ont officerz perpetuelx, sont auri perpetuelx, cōe gents de religion, q̄ de cest temps en auāt ilz ne purchasēt a eux & a lour come ou office, sur la peine contenue ē le dit estatut de religiosis & de ceo que auterz sont possessions ou serr̄ purchases en temps auenir a lour oeps & ils ent pzeignent ou pzendzent les pzofitz soit semblablement fait come devant est dit des gents de religion. An. 15. R 2. cap. 5.

Forf.

Purchase

Pernour of pzofits

Vse Gyldes Fraternities

Vse Pernor of pzofits

Feoffītes

Churche wardens

9 ¶ Where by reason of feoffemēts fines, recoueries, and other estates, & assurances made of trust of manors, lands, tenementes, & hereditamentes to the vse of parishe churches, chapelz churche wardens, guildes fraternitiez comminalties companies or brotherheds ereced and made of deuotion, or by common assent of the people wēout any corporation, and also by reason of feoffements, fines, recoueries, willes, and other actes made to any vses afore said, or to the vses and intents to haue obits perpetuall or any continual seruice of a prieste for euer or for .iij. score or fower score yeres founden of the issues and profits of the mayors lands tenements, and hereditamēts whereof such feoffemēts fines recoueries, willes & other actes ben made, or that the seffes, confises, recoueries, or other psones, and their heires thereof seised shal take leuy receiue and perceiue or cause or suffer to ben taken leuyed & peciued, thissues reuenues and profites thereof, and the same to dyspose, payes conuerte or otherwise employ or suffer or cause to be disposed payde conuerte or employed to anye suche vses intentes or purposes as ben aboue specified, or to anye other like vses or intentes there groweth & issueth to the king our souereigne lord & to ẏ other lords & subiectes of the realme the sāe like losses, & icōueniēces, & is as much preiudicial to them as doth & is in case wher lands be alened into mortmain Be it therefore &c. that al and euerye such vses intētes & purposes of what name nature or qualitie they shall be called, ẏ shalbee deuised couenaunted made declared or in any wise ordeined after the first day of marche in ẏ yrity. peare of the raigne of our souereigne Lorde king Henry the eight by anye seffee recouerer or confisee or by any other person or persones, to whose vse any such seffee recouerer or confisee, shal be seysed of any manours, lands tenementes or hereditamēts, or of thissues, reuenues & pfits of them or any of them shalbe vtterly voide & of no strength, vertue or effect in the lawe.

Without corporation Feoffmēts Vses Obits

Prieste

Profits

Vses

Landes Reuenues

Voide.

Prouis-

Landes

Feoffees

Uses

Aboue xx. yeres

Defraud Bynde

Suffer

Uses Intents

Voide

Prouided alway that it shal be lawful to euery person beeyng seised of any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes to hys owne proper vse or hauing feoffes, recoueries, or to nisees to his owne vse, to make ordeine or deuise, or cause to be made or deined or deuised, any of the vses, intentes or purposes aboue specified in such maner as they mought haue don afore the making of this act, & as yf this act had neuer ben had ne made. So y none such vses, intents, or purposes to be made, ordeined or deuised after the sayde first day of March, bee not in any wise made, ordeined, deuised or appointed to endure, continue, or abyde by any crafte, colour, termes sentences, clauses, woordes or other meanes aboue the terme of xx. yeares next after the first making and begin ninge of anye suche vses, intentes, or purposes. And it is ꝛc. that if any ꝑson or persones in defraud of this statut bynde, or ordeine any theire heires or successoures or anye other persone or persones, that they shall suffer suche vses, intentes, or purposes to endure & continue cõtrary to this acte vppon paines or penalties of losses of any other landes tenementes, or hereditaments, or of any other thing or thigs or do attempte or deuise by any colour, crafte or meanes, any thinge or thinges to make any such vses, intents, or purposes to be declared, contrarye to the true meaninge of thys acte, to continue or abide for any loger time or season thenis aboue limitted for the same: that then euery such peine, penaltie, crafte, colour, and euery other thing and things of what kinde, nature, or qualitie soeuer it bee, that shalbee so made, ordeined, or deuised in defraude of thys acte, shalbe vtterlye voide in the lawe to all intentes. And that this statut shalbe allways enterpreted and expoũded, as beneficially as may be, to the destruction and vtter auoiding of suche vses, intentes and purposes therin aboue remembred, and of all other like vses, and intentes, otherwise then all onelye after suche maner as is afore by thys present acte decided.

Interp.

Townes Customes

Prouided allwaye that in suche Cities and townes corporate, where by theire auncient customes they haue good and lawful auctorities to deuise into mortmain the landes tenemẽts and hereditaments within the same cities or townes corporate, that thys acte shall not bee in anye wise preiudiciall or hurtefull to anye suche custome.

Executors

Norwich

Tolles

Prouided allwaye that thys acte ne any thing therein conteined shal entende or be in any wise preiudicial to hinder or impaire any suche ordinãces, deuises, or declarations of vses, as shal hereafter be made and declared in writing by the executours of the testamentes and laste willes of Roberte Jannis, and Jhon Terry, late Aldermen of the Citye of Norwich, nowe deceased, or by the executors or the surueiour of the executor of either of them, of any landes, tenementes or hereditaments, not mounting in the whole aboue the clere yearely value of xl. li. to be employed & conuerted to and for the discharge of tolles and customes within the sayd citie, and at the gates of the same, for the discharge of the poore people within the same Citie of tares and tallages hereafter to be assessed and leuied, & for the clensing of the streates of the same citie, or for any of the said good purposes, according to the true intẽts and meanings of the said laste willes and testaments, & of either of them, so that the same ordinance, deuises, and declarations be hadde, made and certified

certified in writtinge into the kinges court of Chauncery within two yeres next ensuyng the said feaste of Easter next comming. Anno. 23. Henrici. 8. capitulo. 10.

The Crosses. 1. Tenure. 4. Rome. 4.

¶ *Mortuaries.*

Person Spiritual Person Vicar. Fermours. Not take

NO Person, vycar, curate, nor parisshe prieste, ne any other spirituall person, nor theire fermours baillifs nor lesses, shal take receive or demaũd of anye personne or personnes within this realme for any persone or personz dying within the same, anye manner mortuarye or corse presente, ne anye summe or summes of moneye, ne anye other thinge for the same more then is hereafter mencioned: ¶ He also shal cõuent or cal anye personne or persones before anye iudge spirituall for the recouerye of anye suche mortuaries or corse presentes, or anye other thynge for the same, more then is hereafter mencioned, vppon paine to forfait for euerye time so demandinge, receiuing taking or conuertinge, or calling anye suche personne or persones, before any spirituall iudge so muche in value as they shal take above the summe limited by this acte. And ouer that foreye shillinges to the partye greeued contrary to this act for the whiche forfeyture the partye so greeued contrary to this acte shal haue an accion of det, by writte, bill, plainte or information, in anye of the kinges courtes wherin no wager of law &c. shalbe alowed. First it is &c. that no maner mortuary shall be taken or demaunded of any persõe whatsoeuer he bee, which at the tyme of his deathe hathe in moueable goodes vnder the value of tenne marke. Also that noe mortuarye shall bee geeuen or demaunded from henceforthe of anye manner persone but onlye in such place wheare heretofore mortuaries haue been vsed to bee paide and geuẽ and in those places none other wyse but after the rate and fourme hereafter mencioned. ¶ He that anie personn pay mortuaries, in more places then one, that is to say, in the place of their most dwellinge and habitacion, and there but one mortuary. ¶ For no psonz vicar curate, parisshe prieste or other, shal for anie person dying or ded, and beinge at the time of his deathe, of the valu in moueable goods of tenne markes or more clerely, aboue his dets payd, and vnder the sũme of thirtie pound, take for any mortuary, three shillings fourpence in the wholle. And for a person dyinge or dead, beinge at the time of his death of the value of. xxx. li or aboue clerely, aboue his detes paid in moueable gooddes, and vnder value of xl. pounde, there shal no more be taken or demaunded for a mortuary thẽ vi. s. viij. d. in ẏ wholle; & for anye person dying or dead, hauing at the tyme of his deathe of the value in moueable goodes of. xl. pounde or aboue, to anye sum what so euer it be, clerelye aboue his debts paid ther shalbe no more taken, paid or demanded for a mortuary thẽ. x. s. in ẏ whole. Prouided ẏ no woman being couert baron, nor child, ne for anie person not keping house, anie mortuary be paid, ne that anie person vicar, curate, parish prieste or other ask demaunde or take for anie suche woman childe, or for anie persone not keping house dying or dead any manner thinge or mony by waie of mortuary ne also for anie waylaring man, or other that dwelleth not ne maketh residence in the place where they shal happen to dye, but that the mortuary of suche waylaring persons bee auoi-

Where non

30. li. 3. s. 4. d.

30. li.

40. li.

6. s. 8. d.

Above xl. li.

x s. Wife Childe House

Dett.

x marke

Waifaring man

accustomed to bee paide and in maner and fourme and after the rate before mencioned, and none otherwise, in the place or places where such waifaring personnes, at the time of theire deathe had theire moste habitacion house and dwellinge places, and noe where elles Prouyded alwaye that it shalbe lawfull to all manner personnes, vycars, curates, parishe prieistes, and other spirituall personnes to take and receyue any maner summe of money, or other thinge whiche by anye persone dying shall fortune to bee disposed geuen or bequethed vnto them or anye of them or to ẏ hygh aulter of ẏ church. This act or anye thynge therein mencioned notwithstanding.

Legacies.

No mortuarie.

And bee it ec. that no mortuaries nor corses presentes, ne anye summe or summes of moneye, or other thing for anye mortuary or corse present shalbe demanded, taken receiued or hadde, in the parties of Wales nor in ẏ marches of the same, nor in the townes of Caleys or Berwike nor marches of the same but oneiye in suche partyes and places of Wales marches & townes aforesaid, where mortuaries hath beene accustomed to bee taken & paide And in those partyes and places no mortuaries nor corse presentes, ne anie (other thing for mortuarie or corse presente from henceforthe shall bee demaunded, taken receiued or had but oneiy after the fourme order and maner aboue specified in this present acte and none other wise, ne of anye other personne or personnes than is expressed by this presente acte vppon payne aboue contained in this present acte. Prouided also that it shalbee lawfull to the Bishoppes of Bangoure, Landaffe, saint Dauides, and saint Asse, & likewise to the Archedeacon of Chester, to take such mortuaries of the prieistes wythin theire dyoces and iurysdictions, as heretofore haue been accustomed. Prouided also that in suche places wheare mortuaries haue been accustomed to bee taken of lesse value then is aforesaid that no person shall bee compelled to paye in anye suche place any other mortuarye or more for any mortuarye then hath been accustomed, ne that any mortuarie in such place shalibee demaunded, taken receiued or hadd, of anye persone or persones exempt by this acte nor in any wise contrarye to this act vppon ẏ peine afore limitted. Anno. 21. Henrici 8. cap. 6.

Wales Calleis Barwike

Bishops

Archedeacon of chester

Prieists.

Lesse

Mortuas

Prohibicion. 3.

Fraudulent giftes. 1.

¶ *Muet.*

See Clergy. 16. Triall. 11. 20. 21

¶ *Multiplying.*

See Felony. 3.

¶ *Muliere abducta cum bonis viri.*

See Rape. 2.

¶ *Mummers.*

¶ Anno. 3. H. 8. capit. 9. an act was made to endure to the nert parlement againste mummers and disguised personnes, and sellers and keepers of visoures.

¶ *Murage.*

See Toll. 1.

¶ *Murder and manslaughter.*

Murdrum de cetero nõ adiudicet coram iustic vbi inforcunium tã tummodo adiudicatum est: sed locum habeat murdi de interfectis felonia tantum, & non aliter. Pariebr. capitulo. 26.

Misfortune

¶ Item the kinge remembreth how murders & sleying of his subiects daily encreaste in this lande the occasion wherof be diuers, one that no men in townes where suche murders happen to

Attache to sal and be done wil attach the murdrer where the law of the lande is, ẏ if any man be slaine in the day the felon not taken, the townshipp where ẏ death or murder is done shalbe amerced: and if anye man bee wounded in peril of death, the partye that so wounded should be arrested, & put in suertie till perfyt knowledge be had whether he so hurt should liue or die. And ẏ coroner vpon the view of the body dead should enquire of him or thē that had done that death or murder, of their abettours and consentours. And who were presēt when the death or murder was don whether man or womā And the names of them that were p̄sent and so found to enroll and certyfie: which law by negligence is disused and thereby great boldnesse is geuen to slears & murderers. And ouer ẏ it is vsed that within the yere and day after any death or murder hadde and doone, the felon shoulde not be determyned at the kinges suite for sauing of the parties suite wherein the party is often times slowe and also agreed with and by the ende of the yere al is forgotten whiche is an other occasion of murder. And also hee that will sue any appele must sue in proper person which suite is long and costlye that it maketh the party appellaunte wery to sue. For reformacion of the premisses, the king & wil that euery coroner exercise and do hys office according to the lawe, as is afore rehearsed. And ẏ if any man be slaine or murdered, and therefore the slears, murderers, abbettoures, maintenours, & comforters, of the same bee indited, that the same slears and murdrers, and all other accessories of the same bee arraigned & determined of the same felonye and murder at any tyme at the kingz suit within the yere after the same felony and murder done, and not tarye the yere and daye for anye appele to be taken for the same felonye or murder. And if it happen anye persone named as principall or accessarye to be acquited of any suche murdrer at the kings suite within the yere and day, that thā the same Justices before whome he is acquited shall not suffer him to goe at large but eyther to remitt him againe to prison, or els to let him to bayle after theire discretion til the yere & daye bee passed. And if it fortune that the same felons and murderers and accessaries so arrayned, or anye of them to bee acquited, or the principall of ẏ said felony, or any of them to be attainted, the wife or nert heires to him so slayn as shall require maye take and haue theire appeale of the same deathe and murder within the yere and day after the same felonye and murder done against the saide personnes so arraigned and acquited and all other theyre accessories or agaynste the accessories of the saide principall or anye of them so attained or against the saide principals so attainted if they bee on lyue and that his benefite of his clergye therof before not had. And that the appellant haue such and like auantages as if the saide acquital or atainder had not bene, the saide acquital or attaynder notwithstanding.

And ouer that the wife or heire of ẏ saide person so slaine or murdered, as case shal require may commence their appeale in proper person at any tyme within the yere after the saide felonye doon, before the Shirif and Coroners of the County where the said felonye and murder was done, or before the king in his benche or Justice of Gaiol deliuery. And the appellant in anye apeles of murder or deathe of manne where battel by the course of the common lawe lyeth not, may make theire attourneis, and appere by the same in

Zz.ii. the

Townshipp Amerced

Arrest.

Coroner.

Enquire

Kings suite

Proper person

Coroner.

Accessorie

Endite

Arrained Determine

Appele

Accessorie Acquited

Prison Baile

Acquited Attainted.

Appele

Accessorie

Clergie Auantage

Appele

Coroners

Attorney

the saide appeales, after they bee commenced to the ende of the suite, and execucion of the same. And if any person bee slaine or murdred in the daye, and the murdrer escape vntaken that the township where the saide deede is so done, bee amersed for the saide escape And that the cozoner haue auctozitye to enquire therof vppon the viewe of the bodye dead. And also Justices of peace haue power to enquire of suche escapes, and that to certifie afore the king in his benche. And that after the felonye founde, the cozoners delyuer their inquisitions afore the Justices of the nert gaole delyuerye in the Shyre where inquisicion is taken, the same Justices to prozede against such murderers if they be in the Gaile. And els the same Justices to putt the saide inquisitions afore the king in his bench, and for asmuche as cozoners had not, nor ought any thinge to haue by the lawe for their office doing, whiche oft tymes hath beene the occasiõ that Coroners haue bene remysse in doinge theire office: It is ordeined that a cozoner haue for his fee, vpon euery inquisition taken vppon the viewe of the body slaine. xiij.s.iij.d. of the goods and cattals of him that is the slear & murderer if he haue any goods. And if he haue no goods, then ẏ cozoner so haue for his saide fee of such amerecementez as shal fortune any township to be amerred for escape of such murder as is afozesaide. And if anye cozoner bee remisse and make not his inquisitions vppon the viewe of the bodye deade, and certify not accozdinge as is afoze ordeined, that the cozoner for euery default forfeit to the king C.s. Anno. 3. H.7. capitul. 1.

Eskape
Township Amerced
Just. of p.
Cozoner Just. of g d
Inquisic.
Fee
Cozoners Remisse Inquisic.
Fozf.

De Abiuracion. 5
Admiraltie. 2
Chester. 2
Clergy. 12. 14. 16 17. 19. 21. 25. 26
Courtes. 2.
Felony. 21
Justice in eyre. 1
Mainprise and baile. 2. 7
Pardon. 1. 23
Proclamacion. 3
Riots. 5. 6
Sanctuaries. 4.
Triall. 11
Wales. 28. 32

¶ Musters.

That if any person or persons that shalbe commaunded at anye time hereafter generallye, or specyallye to muster afore anye suche as shal haue auctozitie or commaundement for the same, by or from the king & Queenes maiestiez, or by the heirs or successors of the Queenes maiestye, or by anye lieutenant, wardein or other persone or persons auctorised for the same, do willingly absent him or them selues from ẏ same musterz hauinge no true and resonable excuse of sickneste or other lawfull impediment, or at theire apparance at suche musters, doe not bring with them such theire best furniture of arraye and armoure, as he or they shall then haue for his or theire owne person in a redinesse, shall for euery suche default and offence haue and suffer imprisonment by the space of x. dayes without baile or mainprise by the commandement of such as shal haue auctozitie as is afozesaid, to take the same musters, vnlesse hee or they so offending as is afozesaide do agree to or with the saide commissioners or two of thẽ to paye to thuse of the kyng and Queene our soueraigne lozd and lady, or of the heires and successoures of the same our soueraigne Ladye, for euerye suche offence xl.s. for a syne, which saide fine after agreement for the payement of the same as is afozesaide shall bee certifyed and estreated into the courte of Estheker at Westminster, by suche as shal haue power to take the saide musters, as is afozesaide, or by twoe of them, vnder theire seales

Absent
Armour
Imprisonment
xl.s.

seales, or the seales of twoe of them, within the space of two moneths next after suche agreement, to pay the said fine had or made, and the same fine so estreted, to be leuied in such fourme as fines assessed by the iustices of assise, or of gaole deliuery in their circuites are vsed to be leuied. And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if anye personne or personnes, whiche at any tyme or tymes hereafter shall bee commaunded or appointed by the king and Queene our soueraigne lord and ladye, or by the heires and successours of the same our soueraigne lady by their commission letters, or otherwise authorised, to leuye, muster or make anye menne to serue in theyre warres, or otherwise for the defence of this realme, doe by any meane exacte, leuye, receiue or take, or cause to bee taken anye summe or summes of money or other reward or thing what so euer, of any personne or personnes, for seruyce in the warres, or that shal bee appointed, named or mustred to serue in anye suche seruice, or for the sparinge, releasinge or dischargynge of suche personne or personnes from the saide seruice that then euery such person that shal offende in exactinge, receiuinge or takinge by anye wayes or meanes any summe or summes of money, or other reward, or thing what so euer as is aforesaid, shall for such offence forfeit tenne times so muche as he shal so receiue exact or take. And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that if anye captaine, petye captaine, or other hauinge charge of men for seruice in warre, shall for any auãtage, lucre or gaine by him to be takẽ or receiued, discharge or licence any of the souldiours, or men appointed to serue in the warre, vnder his rule or order to depart from the same seruice, or shall not pay vnto his souldiours & to euerye of them their full and whole wages, conduct and coate money within tenne dayes next after that suche captaine, petty captaine or other hauynge charge of menne as is aforesaide, shal haue receiued the same, that then the party so offendinge in geeuinge anye suche licence or discharge as is aforesaid shall lose and forfeit for euerye such offence tenne tymes the value of the thing so taken or receyued, & shall also pay to euery souldior from whom he that so withholde any of the said wages conduct or coat money, treble the summe so withholden, thone moitie of all whiche forfeitures, other then such as before by this acte is limitted or geuen to the souldior or souldiors, as is aforesaide, for theire wages coate or conducte money withdrawen, shalbe to the kinge and the Queenes mayesties and the heires and successours of the Queenes mateslie, and the other moitie to him or them that wil sue for the same, by action of dett, bill, plaint infomaciõ, or otherwise in any court of recorde, in which action or suite, no essoine, protection or wager of laiwe shalbee allowed. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all iustices of assises in their circuites and all iustices of peace, within the limit, of their commission in theire assises and sessions, and stewards of letes laiwdaies and libertiez, at theire leetes and laiwdaies, shal and may frõ time to time enquire, heare and determyne euerie of the saide offences, committed or done contrary to this act, within the precincts of their commission, lete or libertie, and if any personne or personnes shalbe before the saide iustices of assise, iustices of peace, or anye of them presented or indyted of anye the offences aforesaide, that then the said iustices of assise or iustices of peac bee not shall not pay into his souldiours & to euerye of them their full and whole wages, conduct and coate money within tenne dayes next after that suche captaine, petty captaine or other hauynge charge of menne as is aforesaide, shal haue receiued the same, that then the party so offendinge in geeuinge anye suche licence or discharge as is aforesaid shall lose and forfeit for euerye such offence tenne tymes the value of the thing so taken or receyued, & shall also pay to euery souldior from whom he that so withholde any of the said wages conduct or coat money, treble the summe so withholden, thone moitie of all whiche forfeitures, other then such as before by this acte is limitted or geuen to the souldior or souldiors, as is aforesaide, for theire wages coate or conducte money withdrawen, shalbe to the kinge and the Queenes mayesties and the heires and successours of the Queenes mateslie, and the other moitie to him or them that wil sue for the same, by action of dett, bill, plaint infomaciõ, or otherwise in any court of recorde, in which action or suite, no essoine, protection or wager of laiwe shalbee allowed. And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that all iustices of assises in their circuites and all iustices of peace, within the limit, of their commission in theire assises and sessions, and stewards of letes laiwdaies and libertiez, at theire leetes and laiwdaies, shal and may frõ time to time enquire, heare and determyne euerie of the saide offences, committed or done contrary to this act, within the precincts of their commission, lete or libertie, and if any personne or personnes shalbe before the saide iustices of assise, iustices of peace, or anye of them presented or indyted of anye the offences aforesaide, that then the said iustices of assise or iustices of peac bee

Not pay

Exact

Release

Captaine

Licence Discharge

Souldier

Iustices

Lete

 sentenced

sentment shalbe taken or hadde, shall and may by the auctoritie of this acte awarde suche proces againste everye suche ylonne or personnes so endited as vppon inditements of treipas is vsed and accustomed to bee made, and if any such person or persons so indited do appeare before the saide iustices, & confesse the same, or please to ỹ same inditementes, and after by verdict of xij. men shalbee of any the saide offences contained in such inditement or inditementes conuicted, that then ỹ said iustices before whome anye such conviction shalbe so had, shall and maye award suche personne or personnes so conuicted vnto prison, there to remaie without baile or mainprise, vntil such tyme as he or they haue paide or satisfyed the moitie of the forfeiture afore vnto the king and Queenes Maiesties vse, & thother moity therof vnto him or them that shall come before ỹ saide Iustices and geeue euidence againste the parrye to be conuicted at the tyme of the saide conuiction, and by whose euydence he shalbe of the saide offence conuicted. And if any such conuiction shalbe had with out any euidence openly geuen by any person or personnes, that then the party conuicted as afore said shall remain in prison as is afore saide, vntill he haue satisfied ỹ whole forfeiture to the kinge and Queenes maiesties vse. Prouided alwaies & be it further enacted by the auctorityе beforesaid, ỹ if anie the offences afore said, touching captains, petty captains or other hauing charge of men shalbe committed duringe the time that anye armye or number of men, being vnder a lieuetenant shalbe assembled & continue to gether, or by any captain petye captaine or other hauinge charge of men that shall serue vnder anye lorde warden or other chieftaine, that then vpon complaint therof, the lorde lieutenaunt or the lorde warden or other chieftein, during the time of anye hys or theire commissiō shall & may heare order and determine the same offences, by his or theire discretions. Prouided alwaies that this act ne anye thinge therin contained, shal not in any wyse extend to take away or discharge any tenaunt or fermoure of his seruice or couenaunt to worthye his lorde, for the fynding of horse, armour or weapon, or for doing of seruice by him selfe, or by any other which by the tenor of his lande otherwise is bounden to do before the making of this acte, but that he shal yeld vo and pay the same in as ample maner & fourme as though this act had neuer ben had or made. Prouided also & bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if anye such captain, petty captein, or other hauing charge of men as is aforesaid, shalbee at any time hereafter conuicted, or ordered by vertue of this acte, for anye of his offences aforesaid, that then the same captaine, petye capteine or other hauing charge of men as is aforesayd so conuicted, shal not otherwise or eftsones be vexed, troubled, sued or cōuicted for the same office wherof he shall be so before conuicted or ordered. And where one braunche or article conteined in the statut made in the seconde & third yere of the raine of the late king Edward the vi. intituled an acte touching the true seruice of captaines and souldiours, whereby the departure of any souldiour seruing as in the saide act is expressed, without lycence of the lieutenaunt or other officer or officers named in the said act or in their absence of their deputies, was made felony, is of no force, strength ne effect, at thys present, by reason of the acte of repele of certein treasons, felonies, & premunire made in the first session of ỹ parlement holden at Westm in the fyfte

pere

Prects

Conuiction

Execution

Euidence

Warden Lieutenāt

Tenant Seruice Couenant

Captains

Departing Souldier

Felony

pere of the Queenes maiesties raigne
Be it for good & reasonable consydera
cions enacted & established by thaucto
ritie of this present parliament, ỳ the
said braunch or article, & euery sentẽce
& matter therin conteined, be frõ hẽce
forthe wholy reuiued and continued,
and bee and remaine in ful strengthe
and effect to all intents, constructions
and purposes, the laste acte of repeale
notwithstandinge. And that all and
euery other article clause prouiso, and
matter conteined in the same act shal
stande, remaine, and bee in theire full
force, strength and effect. Anye thinge
in this acte contained to ỳ contrarye
notwithstanding. And yet neuertheles
where in the said act it is prouyded that no person or persons shoulde be charged for the taking or receiuing of any gift or reward of any of his or theire tenants or frindes towardes the relife, aide or helpe of ỳ same persons being commaunded to serue in warres or otherwise to finde men on horsback or on foote, wtin this realme or without nor for ỳ gift, reward, aide or help reserued or covenanted to bee payd or geeuen to anye persone appointed to serue in warres, or to find horse or mẽ to serue by reason of any grant, covenant, reseruation, custome or tenure, any thing in the said act to the contrary notwithstanding, as by the said act and prouiso more plainly it doth and may appeare. Be it enacted by ỳ auctoritie of this present parlement, that no persone or persones shall or may by colour of the said prouiso, or of any wordes or matters therin contained exact or demaund, or leuy any summe or summes of money, horse, armour, or any other thing, other then shalbee employed forthwith in the present seruice of those warres of the kynge and Quenes maiesties, her heires or successours, for whyche it is leuyed, the whyche summe or summes of money horse, armoure, or other thynge, or as muche thereof as shall not bee spent, lost or consumed in the sayde seruyce shalbee rendred and restored to suche persone or persones, as payde or deliuered the same vppon the penalties and forfeitures conteined in the sayde acte. Prouided alwayes that no persone or persones inhabiting wythin anye citie, borough or towne corporate, beinge a Countie of it selfe, or in whiche anye Justices of peace bee or hereafter shalbee by charter, shallbee compellable by vertue of this acte, to make his or theire appearaunce, with suche furniture as is aforesaide, at anye muster hereafter to bee had or taken out of the suburbes, precinct or liberties of the same Citie, borough or towne, nor before anye persone or persones, auctorized by commission or otherwise as is aforesayde, vnlesse the Maior, or other head officer of suche citye, bourough or towne and one other discrete inhabitaunte of the same at the leaste be ioyned in the same Commission or other auctho ritye as is aforesayde, with the same other persone or persones so auctorised any thinge before mencioned to the contrarye notwythstandynge. An quarto et quinto Philipp and Mary cap. 3.

Reward

Covenant
Tenure

Exact

De armour. 8.
¶ Nuli in partibus transmarinis
De Abilitye. 2. 3.
¶ Nauis.
De Corne. 8. Shippes in al
¶ Ne iniuste vexes
De tenure. 1.
¶ Nettes
De Felants & par-hauens. 3. 6.
triges. 1. Hunting. 1.
Fishe. 1. 6.

¶ *Newcastel vpon Tine.*

Keles

TOuts lez keles qui ozē sont et serront en tempz auenir en le dit port (s. of Newcastell vppon Tyne,) soient mesurez per certeins commissions a ceo all gnes per le roy, & markes de que le portage ils soient, deuant ceo q̄ ascun cariage soit fait per celles, sur peine de forfeiture au roy toutes les vessell appelles keles, per les queux ascuns tielx carbons serront cariez deuaunt ceo que ils soient markes en le manner auauntdit. Anno nono H. 5. capit. 10.

Measured

Marked

Fozf. Coles

¶ From henceforth any marchant or marchants, or any other persone or persons, shal not ship, load, or vnlode charge or discharge any mañ of goodz wares or marchãdises to be solde here wīin this your realme or els wher in, to or frō any ship or ships, or other vessels, in, or at any place or places within the said port, riuer, & hauē betwene the said place called the sparhauk, and the said place called Hedwin stremes but only at the said towne of Newcastle, & no where els, vpon paine of forfeiture of all suche goods, wares and marchãdises to the king our said soueraigne lord, & to his heires kinges of England, & that it shalbe lefull vnto the maire, burgesses, and comminalty of the said town of Newcastel, & their successours, & all other the kings officers ther for ȳ time being, for to take & seale all that saide such forfaitures, goodes, wares and marchaundisez, to the vse of our soueraign lord the king and of his heirs, and the value therof to be answered in his eschequer. Be it et, that euery owner, fermer, and occupier of the said weirez, gorges & engines, & euery of the same, do abate, put downe, and put awaye the same weires, gorges, and engins on this side the feast of Easter nexte comminge.

Ship Lode Vnlode

Hauen

Fozf.

Maire &c.

Seale Fozf.

Weres

Put down

And that no maner persone or persones from henceforth arreise, leuye or make any maner were, gorge or engine in the saide hauen betweene the saide places called Sparhaukes and Hedwin stremes, vpon paine of C.li. of lawful Englishe money for euery time they do the contrary: whereof, the one halfe shal bee to oure soueraygne lorde the kinge, and the other halfe to him or them that will sue therefore by action of dett, bill, plaint or informacion in any of the kings courtz, where in the partie defendant shal not wage his lawe nor in the action any essoine, licence ne protection be allowed. And further it shalbe lawfull at all times after the feast of Whitsonday next cōming to the maire, burgesses, & comminaltie of the saide towne of Newcastle and theire successors, to abate, plucke downe and take away all and euerye of the saide weres, gorges and engines, that shalbe then found standing in any place within the said port and hauen, betwene the said places of Sparhauk and Hedwin stremes, and that hereafter shalbe newly made leuied and arrered anye where wythin the same, without trouble, let or vexacion of any maner person or persons, by suite in the law or otherwise. Prouided alway, that this act be not preiudiciall or hurtfull to anye persone or persons, being the kings subiectes, for buying, shipping, loding or vnlodinge of any saite or fishe wythin the saide riuer and porte, or to any of thē, or to any other persone or persones, repairing to the said porte with shyppes and marchaundises, for selling or buying of anie wares or marchaundises, needefull for the victelling and amending of their said shippes, at the time of their being wythin the saide porte: This acte or anie thinge comprised in ȳ same notwithstanding. an. 21. H. 8. c. 18.

Leuye were

Fozf.

Nexte Maire.

Pluck downe weres

Seale

Salt Fishe

Victelling Amending Shippes

He

de Durham.1. .36,37.43. Molles.24.33.34.

¶ *Newes.*

Discord

Impryk.

Lordes

Discord

Lorde

DEsormes nul ne soyt si hardye de dir, ne de counter nul faulx nouelx ou controuer, dount discord ou matter de discord ou disclaunder puisse surdre entre le roye & son people, ou les haultz homes de son royalme & qui le fra soit prise & detenus en prison tesque a tant que il eit troue en court celuy dont la paroil serra moue. Westmonaſ. 1.capitul.34.

2 CDes controuours dez faux nouelx et controuours des horribles & faures mesonges des prelates, Dukes, Coūtes, Barons, & autres nobles & graūdes du royalme, et aurint de Chauncellour, Treasourer, clerke de priye seale seneschalk de hostiell nostre seignour le roye, iustice de lune bank ou de lauter, et des autres graundes officers du royalme, des choses que per les ditz prelates seignourz nobles & officers auauntdites ne fuerent vnques parles, touches ne pences en graunde esclaunder des seignories, nobles & officers auauntdites, peront debates et discords purroient sourd parenter les ditz seignors & commens, qui dieu ne voille, & dont graund perill & mischefe porront auenir a tout le roialme, & le gerement subuersion & destruction de royalme auaunroit si due remedye ne soit mis: est defendous estreitment sor greue peine pour eschuer les dammages et perilz auauntdytz que desore nul soyt si hardy de controuer dire ou coūter aſcuns faux nouelx mesonges, ou autres tielx faures choſez des prelatz seignoures, & des autres desuisoites, dont discord ou disclaund aſcun puisse sourdre deins mesme le roialme & que le fra, encourge et eit la peine auantdyt ent ordrigne per le statute de Westm primer (s.cap.34. desore. 1.) qui dect q̄ il soit pris & imprisone tesques a tāt q̄ il eit troue celuy dount la parol serr̄ moeue. An.2.R.2.ca.5. Impryk.

3 CQuant aſcū tiel (*that is mencioned in the said statut of W.1.ca.34. before 1.& an.2.R.2.ca.5.before.2.*) soit pris et empꝛisons, & ne poet trouer celuy dōt le paroil serra mo' nes, come deuāt est dit, que il soit punis p̄ auis du coūsell nient contrestants les estatuts auāt dits. an.12.R.2.cap.11. Punishemt

4 CIn.an.1.& 2.P.& M.cap.3. it is enacted that the aforesaid statuts of W. .ca.34. An.2.R.2.ca.5. & An.12.R.2.ca. 11. shalbe & remaine in their full force, strength and effect, to all intents, cōstructions and purposes. And further the Justicez of peace in euerye shire, citie and towne corporate, within the limits of theire seueral commissions, shall by auctoritie of this present acte haue full power to examine, here and determine the causes aboue said in the saide two first actes specified & W.1. ca.34. before. 1. & 2. R.2. cap.5. before.2 and to put the said two first estatutes and euerye braunche in them contayned in due execution, that from hence forthe condigne punyshment bee not deferred from suche offendours. And forasmuche as diuers and sundry malicious and euill disposed persons, maliciously, seditiously, & rebellionsly and vnnaturally, contrary to the duety of their fidelities and allegeances, haue now of late not oneiye imagined, inuented, practised spoken and spred abrode diuers and sundry false seditious and slaunderous newes, rumoures sayinges and tales, againste our most dread soueregne Lord and kyng, & against our most natural soueregne ladie and Queene, and against either of them, of whom we are forbidden so much as euill, and muche more to speake euel, whiche offence sounded, and is as well to the great shame, reproch and Impryk. Malicious Lorde. Spoken Impryk Reproche

aiis ſclaunder of their moſt excellente
miſtreſſes, as alſo of the greate ſclau-
der of this their realme, & other theire
dominions, but alſo haue deuiſed, make
written, printed, publiſhed, and ſett
forthe diuers haynous, ſeditious and
ſclanderous writtinges, rimes, ballia-
des, letters, papers, and bookes, tend-
ding and practiſing thereby to moue &
ſtirre ſedicion, diſcorde, diſcention &
rebellion within this Realme, to the
great perill and daunger of the ſame.
For auoyding wherof be it enacted, that if a-
ny perſon or perſons, after the twenty
day of Februarye next enſuyng, a-
fter ope proclamacion made of this act
ſhal maliciouſlye of his or their ima-
gination, ſpeake anye falſe, ſeditiouſe
and ſclanderous newes, rumors, fal-
ſyngs, or tale of our ſaide ſoueraigne
Lord and king, or of our ſaid moſt na-
turall ſoueraigne Lady the Queene,
that then all, and euery ſuch perſone
and perſons ſo offending, being there
of conuicted or attainted, in ſoorme be-
re afore in this acte expreſſed, ſhall for
euery ſuch offence, in the ſame market
place within ſhire, citye, or boroughe
where or neare vnto the place, where
the ſaid woordes were or ſhalbe ſo ſpo-
ken, be ſet openly vpon the pillory, by
the ſhirife or his miniſters, if it ſhall
fortune to bee without anye citye, or
towne corporat. And if it happen to
be within ſuche Citye or towne corpo-
rate, ſhe by the principal officer or of-
ficers of ſuch citye or towne corporate,
or his or their miniſters, and there to
haue both his eares cutt of, vnleſſe he
pay one hundreth pounds to the king
& Queenes highneſs vſe, within one
moneth next after iudgement geuen
of his ſaide offence, and alſo ſhall ſuf-
fer impriſonment by the ſpace of three
monethes, after ſuch his or theire exe-
cution. And it is re. that all and every
perſonne and perſonnes, which after
the ſaide day, and after proclamacion
made of this acte, ſhall maliciouſlye
ſpeake any falſe, ſeditious, ſclaunde-
rous newes, rumours, or tales to the
ſclaunder and reproche of our ſaid ſo-
ueraigne Lord the king, or of our ſaide
moſt naturall Soueraigne Lady the
Queene, of the ſpeaking or reporting
of any other, that then all and euerye
ſuch perſon or perſones ſo ſpeaking &
reporting, being therof conuict or at-
tainted, in ſoorme hereafter in this act
expreſſed ſhall for euery ſuch offence
in ſome market place within the ſhire
City, Boroughe or towne, where, or
neare vnto the place where the ſaide
woords were or ſhalbe ſo ſpoken and
reported, be ſett openly vpon the pil-
lorye by the Shirife or his miniſters,
if it ſhal fortune to be without anye
Citye or towne corporate. And if it
ſhall happen to be within ſuch Citye
or towne corporate, then by the prin-
cipall officer or officers of ſuch cytye
or towne corporate, or his or theire
miniſters, and there to haue one of
his eares cut of vnleſſe he pay one hū-
dreth markes to the kings & Queenes
highneſſe vſe, within one moneth
next after the iudgement geuen of his
ſaide offence, and alſo ſhal ſuffer im-
priſonment by the ſpace of on moneth
after his or theire execution. And be it
ec. that if any perſon or perſones, ſhal
after the ſaide daye, and after Procla
macion made as is aforeſayde, maly-
cioulye denyſe, write, printe, or ſett,
forth any maner of booke, ryme, bal-
lade, letter or writting, conteyning a
ny falſe matter, clauſe or ſentence of
ſclaunder, reproche and diſhonor of ye
king and Queenes maieſties, or of ei
ther of them, or to the encouraginge,
ſtirring or mouing of any inſurrec-
cion or rebellion within this realme,
or any the dominions belonginge to
the ſame. Or whoſoeuer ſhall maly-
cioulye

Proclam
By reports
Pillory
1. eare cut
C markes
Write
Print
Booke
Writing
Reproche
King
Queene
Rebellion

Procure Booke writing Printing

ciously procure anye such booke, ryme ballade, letter or writing to be written, printed or set forthe and the sayde offence not beinge punishable by the statute made in the xvi. yere of the raigne of kinge Edwarde the thirde, (capitule 2. whiche is in Mr. salm. 1.) concerning treasons or declaration of treason, that then and in every suche case the offender and offenders therein, after his or theire conviction or attainder, shall for his or theire firste offence, in some markett place within the Shire Citie or Borroughe, where the said offence is, or shall be committed or doone, by the shirife, or hys ministers, if it shall fortune to be without anye Citie or Towne Corporate, and if within suche Citie or Towne Corporate, then by the principall officer or officers of suche Citye or towne corporate, or by hys or theire ministers hand hys and theire right handes striken of

Attaint 1. Offence Market

Hand of

And bee it &c. that if any person or personnes, being once lawfullye convicted of anye of the offence aforesaid, notwe prouided to bee punished by the execution of losse of eare, eares or hand, as is aforesayd, or afterwards offendinge in anye of the offences aforesaide, that then hee or they so offendinge, shall suffer imprisonment during his or theire lyues, without baile or mainprise and forfett and lose to the king and Queenes maiesties, all his and theire goodes and catrels. And it is &c. that Justices of Oyre and determiner, within the limits of their commission, Justices of assise in their seuerall circuites, Justices of Gaole delyuery and Justices of peace, as well within the liberties as without, within the limits of their seuerall commissions, in their generall sessions, or other sessions which they or ten of them, whereof one of them to bee of the Quorum, maye

2. Offence Imprisonment

Forfeit

Justices in etr.

shall appoint at their pleasure, where & whē neede shal require, shal by vertue hereof haue full power & auctority to enquire heare and determine al and every thoffences aforesaid, as in cases and triall of felonye. And ye partye indicted and arraigned, shal haue aduantage of all manor of chalenges to the Jury (peremptorie chalenge onely except) as in triall of felony. And also that euerye Justice of peace within the limits of his commission shal haue full power and auctorite to commit anye person being vehemētly suspected of any of the saide offences to ward, ther to remain without baile or mainprise until he shalbe deliuered, according to this act. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that no maner of person or persons shalbe molested or impeched for anye of the offences concerning speakinge or reportinge, as is aforesaid, vnlesse he or they be therof accused and conuicted within three monethes, next after his or theire saide offence so committed or done. And in case any persō shalbe imprisoned for any of the sayde offences, concerninge speakinge or reporting, and not therof conuicted within three monethes next after his offence supposed to bee by him done and committed, that then the person so imprisoned, shalbe set at liberty, and no lenger detained in prison. Prouided also and be it &c. that euery such Maiour or Maiors, bailifes and other head officer and officers of Cities, boroughes and townes corporat which haue or hereafter shal haue iurisdiction and auctoritye within the seuerall limittes of their office or offices, to holde and kepe sessions, as iustices of peace shall & may by auctoritie hereof, as well arest and commit to warde all and euery persō and persons, beinge vehemently suspected of any of the offences aforesaid as

Determine

Challenge

Iust. of p.

Suspect Imprisl.

Impeched. Speking. Reporting

3. monthes

Set at large

Officers

Imprisl. Suspect

as also to proceede to the discussion, hea
Determine ringe and determining of euery of the
sayd offentes, and to see, and make
due execucion therof, accordinge to the
purport, meaninge and effecte of thys
present acte. Any thing in the same act
heretofore made to the contrarye not
withstanding. Prouided alwayes,
Justices of peace. that the sayd Justice of peace, as well
within liberties as with out ye whiche
shall for any the offences aforesayde
committ any persone or personnes
1. daye. to warde as is aforesaide, shall with-
in tenne dayes next after such commit
Precept ting with one other Justice, whereof
one of them to bee of the Quorum, by-
rect theire precepte to the Shiriffe or
shirikes of the Countye, where the of-
fence shalbee committed, or to other
ordinarie officer, if it be within anye
Citie or Towne corporate, where the
Shirike cannot intromitt, commaun-
dinge him or them by the same to im-
panel and return, as they shal assinge
xii. good and lawfull menne of his
or their Baylywike or Baylywikes
to enquire of the said offence or offen-
ces the whiche anye such persone or
personnes shalbee so imprisoned for.
And therupon within one monethe
1. monethe after the date of the saide precept, to pro
cede and determine, as aboue is expres
sed. Euerye one of the same Justices,
Fine. vppon the payne of tenne pound to be
payde to the king and Queenes high-
nesse, as often as they shalbee founde
in default of anye the same.
Proclame Prouided also, and bee it enacted that
this act shallbee proclaimed in all the
shires within the Realme, before the
xx. daye of Februarye next comming
to the entent that all persons may haue
notice therof, and auoide the perill e
Endure daunger that might ensue by offendig
against the same. And this acte to be
onely in force, vntill the end of the next
parlyament and no longer.

Prouided alwaies, and bee it ec. that
none of the peres of this realme shal Peers Imprisd.
bee arested or imprisoned for anye of
the saide offences but onelye by order
or commaundement geuen frome the
king and Queenes priue counsell, or
of the heires of the Queene, and that Counsell.
the saide peres, and euery of them that
shall heare after sentence to bee edicted
of any of the offeners aforesaide shall
be tryed by their peres as before hath Triall.
beene accustomed in cases of treason
or felony. Anno 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 3. And
after An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. it is conti
nued to the laste daye of the nexte par
liament. And after An. 4. & 5. P. & M.
ca. 9. This is continued to the last day
of the nert parliament. and after An
1. El. ca. 7. this act is made to extend to
the Queene, as followeth.

¶ Be it declared, ordeined, & enacted
by authority of this present parliament
that the saide acte and statute made in
the sayde first and seconde yeares of ye
raigns of the said late king & Queene
and continued as is aforesayd and all
and euery braunche, article, wordes,
sentences, clauses, prouisions & thinges
therin contained, shal from henceforth
by thauctorite of this present parle-
ment bee expounded, iudged, taken &
deemed in all thinges to extende to ye
Queenes highnesse that now is, as
fully and largely to all intentes, con-
structions, and purposes, as thoughe
the same act hadde by expresse wordes
extended to the heirs and successours
of the saide late Queene anye questi
on, ambiguitie or doubt, growen, ry-
sen, or made, or hereafter happeninge
to growe, rise, or to bee moued to the
contrary, in any thing notwithstan-
ding. And that all and euery persone
and persons, which hereafter shal ma
liciously bee or speake any false, se-
ditious or sclaunderous newes, ru-
mours, sayinges or tales of ye Queenes

highnes

highnes that nowe is, or of the heirs of her bodye, being kings or Queenes of this realme, or shal commit or doe any thoffences expressed in the said acte against our said soueraigne Lady the Queene ỹ now is, or the heires of her body being kings or Queenes of this realme, & being therof conuicted or attainted according to the fourme and order in the said former act expressed, shal frō henceforth incurre such pains & penalties, and haue such & the same trial, iudgemēt, & punishment for the same offences, as in the said act is ymitted & appointed, & according to the fourme, tenor & effect of ỹ same acte, & none otherwise. An. 1. El. ca. 7.

¶ *Nisi prius.*

Juft. of aff. Assise Association

ASsignentur de cetero duo Justic̄ iurati, coram quibus et non alijs capiantur assise no. disseisine mortis antecessoris, & attincte & associent sibi duos vel vnum de discretioribꝰ militibus coñ, in quem venerint, & capiant assisas prēd et attinctas ad plus terñ ỹ annum, videlicet semel inter quindenam sancti Johannis Baptiste & gulā Augusti, & iterum inter festum exaltationis Sancte Crucis, et octab. sancti Michaelis, et tertio inter festum Epiphanie, & festum Purificationis beate Marie. Et in quolibet coñ, ad quamlibet captionem assise ātequā recedāt, statuant diem de redditu suo, ita quod omnes de coñ scire possunt coram aduentum & de terminis in terminū ad loqueant assisas, si p occasionem warranti p essoñ vel p defectum recognitorū, si ad vnū diem captio earum differatur. Et si aliqua de causa videret, quod vtile sit, quod assise mortis antecessoris per essoñ vel vocationem warranti respectuat adiornentur in banco liceat eis hoc facere, et tunc mittant iustic̄ de banco recordum cum breui originat. Et cum loquela pueniatur ad captionem assise remittatur loquela cum breui originali ỹ iustic̄ de banco, ad prīores iustic̄ coram quibus capiatur assisa, sed de cetero dent iustic̄ de banco in huiusmodi assisis ad minus quatuor dies per annum coram ꝑfat iustic̄ assignat, vt parcant laboribus & expensis. Atterminētur inquisitiones capiendō de transgr̄ placitatis coram iustic̄ de vtroq; banco, nisi ita enormis sit transgr̄, qō magna indigeat examinatione. Atterminentur etiam inquisitiones coram eis de alijs placitis placitatis in vtroq; banco, in quibus facilis est examinatio, vt qñ dedicitur ingressus vel seisina alicuius, vel in casu cum de vno articulo sit inquirendō, sed inquisitionis de grossis & pluribus articulis, que magna indigent examinatione capiantur coram iustic̄ de bācis nisi ambe partes petant, quod inq̄sitio capiatur coram aliquibus de societate cum in partes illas venerint, quod de cetero non fiat nisi per duos iustic̄ vel vnū cum aliquo milite de coñ in quē partes consentiunt nec atterminent huiusmodi inquisitiones coram aliquibus iusticiarijs de bāco, nisi statuatur certus dies & locus in coñ, in presentia partium, & dies & locus inserant in breui de iudicio per hec verba. Precipimus tibi quod venir̄ fac̄ coram iusticiarijs nostris apud Westm̄, in octabis sancti Michaelis, nisi talis & talis tali die & loco ad partes illas venerint. rtc. et. Et cum huiusmodi inquisitiones capte fuerint, retornentur in bancis, & ibi fiat iudicium et irrotulet. Et si omissa forma predicta alique inquisitiones capiantur, pro nullis habeātur, excepto quod assise vltim̄ presentationis & inquisitiones sur Quare impedit atterminentur in proprio coñ coram vno iustic̄ de banco, et vno milite ad certos tamen diem & locum in banco statutos, siue defendēs cōsentiat siue non

Attainted Thrise

Counties

Dayes

Adiorne

Mord. Essoine Vouch.

Wemaund Benches

Dates.

Trespas

Benches

2. Juft.

Writte

Retorne. Inroll

Woide

Dar ꝑpet.

Quare impedit

Jugement Just. of b. Clerke Inroll

non, et ibi statim reddatur iudicium. Habeant de cetero omnes iustic de bãcis in itineribus clericos irrotulantes oĩa placita coram eis placitat, sicut antiquitus habere consueuerunt. Itẽ ordinatum est quod iusticiarij ad assisã capiend̃ a tignati non compellant iuratores dicere precise si sit disseisina vel non, dummodo dicere voluerint veritatem facti & petere auxilium iustic aĩ seu si sponte velint dicere, quod disseisina est vel non, admittatur coram vereclictum sub suo periculo. Et de cetero non ponant iustic in assisis aut iuratis aliquos iurat nisi eos qui ad hoc prius fuer̃ sum̃. Westmonastet. 2. capitul. 31.

Just. of ass. Jurrours

Jurrour

2 ¶ Cum statuerimus quod nullus ponat alicubi errata coĩa in recognitionibus inquisicionibus & iuratis aliquibus qui minus quã C.s. terre vel reddit habeat, per quod tam ipsi quã plus terre habentes propter frequẽt tam ad scaccarium nostrum, quam coram iustic nostris de utroq; banco summonitiones depauperentur. Nos tanc intollerabilem populi nostri iacturam aduertentes non solum ad eorundem iuratorum eronerationem sed etiam ad celerem partibus in curia nostra placitantibus iusticiam exhibend̃ statuimus & ordinauimus, quod inquisitiones & recognitiones coram iustic de utroq; banco de cetero adiudicand̃ capiantur tempore vacationis coram aliquo iustic eorundem, coram quibus placitum deductũ fuerit associato sibi uno milit comitat illius, ubi tales inquisiciones emerserint, nisi fuerit inquisicio magna indigens examinatione. Et sic in huiusmodi inquisitionibus capiend̃ de cetero fiat prout iustic ad utilitatem regni nostri potius esse viderint faciend̃ non obstante statuto nuper apud westmonastet̃ (s. capitul 31. before. 1.) super huiusmodi inquisitionibus capiend̃ edit continent, quod si omissa forma in statuto illo ordinat aliq; inquisitiones capiantur p̃ nullis penitus habeantur. Sta. de finibus leuatis edit. An̄. 27. E. 1.

Just. of b.

3 ¶ Come il soit conteign̄ en le statute fait a westm̄ le second iour de Aprill, lan du reign̄ le Roy piere nostre syre le roy q̄ ore est. 13 (s. ca. 13, before. 1) que les enquestes & les recognisañces deuaunt Justices de lun Banke et de lauter adiudges, fuissent prisez deuant ascun des Justices des places, associe a luy vn chiualer de countie, ou les enquestes serrount apprendres, si les enquestes ne fuissent de graund examinment, & que en tielz enquests fuit fayt sicome les iustices verront que soit affaire au profit du roialme, le quel estatute ad mestre desir̄ meur declare. Iceorde est, que les enquestes et iurres queur serrount ou soit apprendres en plee de terre, queur ne sount mye de graund examinement, soient prisez en pays deuaunt vn Justice del place, ou le plee est associe a luy vn prode home del pais Chiualer ou auter, issint que certain iour soit done en banke & certaine iour & lieu en pais en plenc̄e de parties, si le demaundaunt le prise. Et auxy le enquestes & iurres en plee de terre, qui demaunde graunde examinement soient prisez en pays, en la fourme suisdit, deuaunt deux Justices de Banke, et eyt le Justice ou les Justices poyar de recorde nonsuites & defaultes en pays as iours et lyeux queux serrount assignes, sicome desuis est dit. Et que ceo ilz aueront faitz en les choses suisditez soit reporte en banke au iour done, et illeoques enrolle, et sur ceo iudgement rend̄. Et nentende mye le roy, que les dites enquestes et iurrers ne puyssent estre prises en banke, silz veignoũt, ne qui cest estatut soy extend̄ as graunds assises. Et auxi vn iustice de lun place et de lauter associe a luy vn prode home

Enquest

Day

Just. of b. Nonsuite

Inroll Judgement

Grand ass. Just. of b.

du

du pais chiualer ou auter, a la requeſt del pleintife preigna les enqueſtz des plees pledes & a pleder, queux ſount mouës per attachement et diſtres et eit poiar de recorder nonſuites, come deſuis eſt dit, et prendre les enqueſtes per defaultes illonques fayt. Et quãt a les enqueſtes ſur brief de Quare impedit prendres, ſoyt fayt come eſt conteigne en le .vj. eſtatute de Weſtminſter, et eyaunt les iuſtices poiar a recorder nonſuites et defautez en pays, et ſur ceo iudgement done come en banke & ſoit reporte en banke, et ceo quilz ount faites, et illonques ſoyent enrolles. Et ſi aueigne que les iuſtice ou les Juſtices, queux ſerrount ou ſera aſſignes dapprendre tiels enqueſtz en pays ne beignount, ou ſi beigñ en pays a lour aſſigne, ſademaynes les partyes et les gentes des enqueſtes gardent lour iour en banke. Statutum Eborum editum. Anno. 12. Edwardi. 2.

Nonſuites.

Quare impedit

Jurole

Day

4 ¶ Come en vn eſtatute fait au Euerwike en temps le pier noſtre ſeignour le Roye qui ore eſt ſoyte contenus, que les enqueſts & turres qui ſõt et ſerront apprendr̃, qui ne ſont my de graunde examinement, ſoient priz deuant les iuſtices de la place ou le plee eſt, aſſocie a luy vn prode hõe du pays chiualer ou aut̃ iſſint que certeyn iour ſoit done en banke, et certein iour en lieu en pais, en preſence des partiez u le demaunde le prye, et aurint les enqueſtes et iurres en plee de terre qui demaundent graunde examinement, ſoient prys en pays en le forme ſuiſdit deuaunt .vj. Juſtices du banke. Accord eſt & eſtablie, que touts ceux enqueſts qui ſont apprendr̃ en temps auenir, q̃ ſerrount en plee de terre, ſoyent prys auribien al prier du tenaunt come le demaundr: tout lauter procez accordãt al dit eſtatut en tiel cas ſalue et gard. An. 2. E. 3. ca. 17.

Day Place Demaunde

Tenant

5 ¶ Pour ceo que auaunt ſes heures pluſours gentes de royalme, auribien graundes come auters ount faitz alyances, confederacies & conſpiraces de maintener parties plee, et querelz paront pluſors gentz ont eſtre a tort diſherites, & aſcuns reints & deſtruictz et aſcunz pur dout deſtre mahemez & batus noſerẽt pas ſuer lour droit ne plaidre, ne les iurrourz des enqueſtz lour verditez dire a graunde dammage du people et arreriſſement de la ley et de commen droyt. Dieſt accord̃ que les Juſtices del vn banke & del auter & les Juſtices as aſſiſes prendr̃ aſſignez a tontz lez foits que ilz viendront a fair̃ lour Seſſions ou apprendre enqueſts ſur le Niſi prius enquergent oyent & terminent auribien a la ſuit le roy cõe a le ſuit le prie ſur tielx maintenours, empernours & conſpiratours. Et aurint des champertours & dez toutez auters choſes contenus en le dyt article aury auaunt come Juſtices en Eyre ſerrotent, ſilz ſuiller̃ en meſme le countye. Et ceo qui ne poet eſtre terminés deuaunt les Juſtices del vn banke ou del auter ſur le Niſi prius, pur brief de lour demurrer en pais ſoit aiourne en les places dont ils ſont iuſticez, & illeoques termines ſolonc̃ droit & reaſon An. 4. E. 3. ca. 10.

Maintẽ.

Enqueſtes

Maint. Cõſpiracy

Adiorne

6 ¶ Quel que ceo ſoit qui demaunde le Niſi prius en bank le roy, auribien al ſuit le defendaũt come de pl̃, come auaunt ſes heurs ad eſtre fait p forme deſtat que luy ſoit Niſi prius graũte deuaunt Juſtice de la place ou le plee pende, ſi aſcun de la place puiſſe bonement aller en cels parties, et ſi nemy adonques ſoit graunt le Niſi prius deuaunt aſcun iuſtic̃ du commen banke au certein iour qui poit eſtre accord̃ & le tenure de recorde a luy liũe ou mãd̃ de ſouth le ſeale le chiefe Juſtice de la place ou le ple pend̃ a quel iour prigñ lenqueſt, et retourne le verdit d ſouth ſon

Ringes b.

Juſtices

Recorde & enqueſt Retorne.

Juſt. of b.

Juſt. of aſſ

son seale ouesq̄ le bꝛe le tenuꝛ & le pa-
nell, le q̄l soit resceit en bank le roy, &
illeoqs enroll, & sur ceo iudgement
rendus solonq̄ le verdit de mesme lē-
quest. Et eyt le dit iustice du commen
bank poar de recoꝛd defauts et non-
suites auri auaunt come le Nisi pꝛius
vst este grant denant aseun Justice du
bank le roy apꝛes q̄r defaultez illint
recoꝛd̄ & retournes en le banke le Roye
aillent les iusticez a iugement rendre
sur mesme le recoꝛd̄. Et mesm̄ le ma-
ner soit fait de toutz lez plees quy sont
ou serront en comen bank dont lez en-
questes ou iurrez sount ou serront ap-
pꝛendꝛez en paiz per le Nisi pꝛius. Et
si nul des iustices de mesm̄ la plac̄ ne
y ayel soit le Nisi pꝛius grante deuāt
aseun Justice de banke le roye, a faire
come deuant est dit dez Justicez du cō-
men banke. Et le tener de recoꝛd̄ a nū
cely Justice, mande q̄ il eit autiel poar
come de suis est dit des Justyces du
commen bank que sont assignes ap-
pꝛendꝛe les enq̄stes & iurrets du bank
le roy. Et sil aueigne que nul des iusti-
tices de lun bank ne de lauter ne pu-
isse venir en paies la ou enquestes ou
iures sont appꝛendꝛes, adonques soit
le Nisi pꝛius graunt deuaunt le chiefe
baron de leschecker sil soit home de ley
& eyt autiel poar come les Justicez de
lun bank & de lauter ount per cest es-
tatut. Et en cas que nul des Justices
de lon banke ne de lauter ne le chief
baron del eschecker qui soit hōe de ley
ne veigne en paiz ou les enquestes ou
iures sont du serrōt appꝛendꝛes per le
Nisi pꝛius adonques soit le Nisi pꝛius
grant deuaunt les iustices assignez as
les assises pꝛendꝛe en celles parties, si
sint touts foits q̄ vn des dits iusticez as-
signes soit Justice de lun banke ou de
lauter, ou sergeant le roy iurē & eit ūis
celz iusticez autiel poyar come deuant
est dit des Justices del vn banke & del
autre, si lun party demand̄ le tenuꝛ

Retorne Dek. Nonsuites

[Juge ats

Cōon place

Justyces

Chief barō

Justices assi.

Justices

de recoꝛd deuerez luy auoir pur liuerer
a lez iustices deuant que le Nisi pꝛius
est grant, pur eschuer q̄ fraude ne da-
mage ne soit fait a lauter party ne as
gentz del enquest soit vn autre tenoꝛ de
ūi le recoꝛd̄ bail̄ al autar ptie sil le de-
maunde. Et come soit autrefoitz esta-
blie que lez iustices deuant q̄r le Nisi
pꝛius ad este graunt & plees assisez de
barrein pꝛesentment & Quare impe-
dit eient poar de rendꝛe les iudgemēts
en pais sur le verdit dassises & d̄q̄l et
sur nonsuites & defauts. Si est assen-
tus que les iustices del vn bank & del
autre, chiefe baron del eschecker & iusti
ces assignes denant q̄r le Nisi pꝛius
est graunt p̄ cest estatut, eient poier de
rendꝛe les iudgements en pais, & ceux
retourner solonq̄ ceo que est conten⁹
en lestatute de Euerwike sur ceo fayt
añ. 14. E. 1. ca. 16

Dar. pꝛek. Quare i mp̄ Jugement

7 ¶ Encontre le mischyefe que auy-
ent as diuerses gents de royalme q̄r
sont empanellez & retournes deuaunt
les iustices & barons de leschecker, en
q̄l case p̄ cause q̄ lenquest nest my pur
sue a fine que ceux qui sount partyez,
eins mise en delay dan en an, les iur-
roꝛz y perdent graundement & ascunz
plus que le value de lour terr̄ est per
an, a loure tresgraunde empouerisse-
ment & destruction: est accoꝛd̄ & assen-
tu, que desoꝛe enauaunt en touts ma-
ners des plees ou Nisi pꝛius est gran-
table doffice apꝛes le grand diste retoꝛn̄
& trois foitz seruiz deuaunt les iusticez
deuers lez iurroꝛs, & si ceo les ꝓties de-
mandes, si nul des dits ꝓties voyllent
pursuer ou si les partyez refusent da-
uoir dit de Nisi pꝛius en le cas adonq̄
a la pursuit dascun des iurroꝛs q̄ soyt
pꝛesent soit briefe de Nisi pꝛius fait &
graunt a ceo auribien en le Escheker
come ayllours, et sur ceo la querel soit
mis a fine sans delaye, solonq̄ ceo que
le cas requiert & la ley demaunde. Cēr-

Enquest

7. H. 2. ca. 7.

8 ¶ Les

8 ¶ Les iustices deuaunt queux ing sicions enquestes, & iures enauãt soient prises p brief ou roy appell' Nisi prius ioust la forme de lestatut ent fait

Felony Treason

eient poar de tentz les cases de felony & de treason de rendre lour iugementz sibien lou hõe est acquite de felony ou de treason, cõe lou il est ent attaint a le tour & le lieu, ou les dits inquisitions enquestes & iures issint soient prises, & donqs il ne serra dagard

Execution

execut de estre fait par force de mesmes les iugements. An. 14. H. 6. cap. 1.

Se adioarnement 2. Jurrour 17.
Attaint 4. 15. Panel 1.
Escheker 11. Wales 28.
Yerhamshire 1.

¶ *Nonabilities.*

Se Abilitie in al.

¶ *Nonnis.*

Se Nape 2.

¶ *Non claime.*

Se Fine 4. Tailer.

¶ *Non omittas.*

Se Retourne de shirifes 1.

LE Roy pour le ease de son peopl' par assent des prelatz, countes, barons, & autres graundes & comons auantditz, adiouste non pleuin de terr' q̃ ad este accustome en temps de ses auncestres & son temps & les peines q̃ soloient suer en case q̃ terre ne fuist my plaine en due temps. Et aurint ẽ ordeine & establie que nul ne perd sa terre desore per cause de non pleuin & que ceste statut eit lieu auribl' en plees pendants ou iudgement nẽ pas rendus come en temps auenir. An. 9. E. 3. ca. 4.

¶ *Nonsuit.*

Verdit

POur ẽque sur verdit trove deuãt quecunqs Justices en assise de nouel disseisin, mort dauncestor ou aut accion quecunqs les parties deuaunt ces heures ont estre adiornez sur dit ficulties en ley sur la matr' issint troues, ordinez est & establies q̃ si le verdit passe encounter le pl', que si le pl' ne soit nonsue. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 7.

Se Attaint 13. 15. Nisi prius 3. 6.
Anowry 1. Proces 11.
Damage 4. 6. 7.

¶ *Nontenure.*

Percell wrytes

PEr exception de non tenure de parcel, nul brief soit abatus forsq̃ pur la quantitie de la nontenure que est allege. An. 25. E. 3. cap. 16.

¶ *Norffolke.*

Se Apprentice 5. Shepe 2.
Atturney 13. Wolles 42. 43.
Fishe 3. Worsteds almost
Norwich 2. 3. in all.

¶ *Normans.*

Se Eschete 1.

¶ *North and South Tindale.*

Ses Tindale 3.

¶ *Northampton.*

Se Sanctuaries 4. Townes. 1.

¶ *Northumberland.*

Shirife

LA dit collect de les dits hede penis (q. by the shirifes in Northũberland) soit tout oustrement oustez pur toutz iours, ascun vse ou custome en le contrary nient obstaunt sur peine de C. li. destre paiez. lun moitie dycel au roy & lauter moitie a la partie qui sua la forfeiture enuers le viscont cẽ ordinance a cõmencer al feste de natiuitie de saint John le baptiste, qui ser' lan nostre seignor Mill CCCC lvi. An. 23. H. 6. ca. 7.

Forf.

Se Counties 9. Wolle 43.
Tindales.

¶ *Norwiche.*

ANno 26. H. 8. capit. 8. an acte was made for the repairing of voyde grounde in Norwiche q̃ was burnt.

Yarne Northk. Norf.

2 ¶ Anno 33. H. 8. cap. 16. an act was made cõcerning buying of worsted yeare in Norwich or Norffolk vpon forfeiture. And in ỳ acte it is further enacted, ỳ yl anyson or psonz do frõ or after the first daye of April nexte ensuyng shippe to carry or cõuey or cause to be shipped to carry or cõuey into ỳ pties beyonde ỳ sea, or elz doe carry or conuey, or cause to be caried & cõueyed into ỳ parties beyond the sea any yearne called worsted yarne not wrought or made i cloth, so such yarne bee sponne or made wỉn this realme of England, ỳ then euery ỳson & persons so shipping, cõueying or carrying or causing such yarne so to be shipped, caried or conueyed shal forfait for euery pounde of worsted yarne, so shipped conueyed or caried xl. s. thone halfe therof to bee vnto our soueraigne lorde ỳ kinge & other halfe vnto him or thẽ ỳ will sue for ỳ same in any court of record, by infor maciõ, bil, plaint or otherwise, wher as no wager of laiwe, essoigne or pro tection shalbe alowed. This act to cõtinue & endure vnto ỳ last day of the next parliamẽt. An. 33. H. 8 ca. 16. And after an. 37. H. 8. 23. this act is continued. And after Anno. 1. E. 6. cap. 6. it is made ppetual. And further it is there prouided ỳ hatmakers dwellinge in Norwich, to buy such wolsted yarne called & knawẽ by ỳ name of middle vske yarne, as theye haue heretofore done & vsed to do, so ỳ the same bee wrought in hats, or employed to hat makig wỉn ỳ said citie. An. 1. E. 6. c. 6. And after An. 5 E. 6. ca. 7. this acte of An. 1 E. 6. ca. 6. is confirmed as appereth in Welles.

Yarne Norf.

Ouer the sea

Yarne

Forf.

Hatters

3 ¶ No person by hymselfe, or by his seruaunt or apprentice, shal from & after the feast of S. Michael tharchãgel next cõming, make or worke any felts or thrummed hats, or weare or make any couerlets or doznecke, or occupie, vse or exercise the misteries or occupations of making of felts or thrummed hats, or weauing of doznecks and couerlets, or any of them within the saide citie of Norwich or wỉn the county of Norff. vnlesse hee or they that shal so make or worke any such felts or hats, or so occupy the occupation or mistery of makinge of felts or hats as aforsaide wỉn ỳ said citie or countie, be licenced & admitted so to do by ỳ Maior, recorder, steward & two iustices of the peace of the said citie, or by fower of them, or that haue bene apprentice to ỳ same occupacion & mystery of felts or hatz making, by ỳ space of vij. years, and in like case, vnlesse such person or psons that shal so make or weaue doznecks or so occuppe the occupacion or mystery of doznecks weuing wỉn the said citie or countie, be licẽced or admitted so to doe by the Maior, Recorder, steward and two Justices of the peace of the said citie or by fowre of them or that haue bene apprentice to the saide mystery and occupaciõ of doznecks weuing, by ỳ space of vij. yeares, & vnlesse he or they that shall so make or weaue couerlets, or so occupy the arts or mystery of couerletz weauing or making, be licenced and admitted so to do by ỳ Maior, Recorder, steward and two Justices of the peace of ỳ saide citie, or by fower of thẽ, or that haue beene apprentice to the occupation & mysterye of couerlets weauing or makig, by the space or terme of vij. yeres. And be it. &c. ỳ no person or persons shal from hẽceforthe make anye felts or hattes, or weaue or make any doznecks, or couerlets as aforesaide, or occupy, exercise or vse the occupacion arts or misteryes of making of hats or felts or weauing or makig of doznecks, or

Doznecks Couerlets, Hattes

Norwich Norfolke.

Admitted

Apprentice

Hattes Doznecks Couerlets

couerlets, or any of thē, as aforsaide in any place out of ỳ said citie of Norwich wīn ỳ said county of Norff. but onely in a corporat or market towne vpon paine of forfaiture, as wel of ỳ felts, hats, dozneckes & couerlets, & euery of them, whiche shalbe made, wrought or wouen, contrarye to the forme effect & tenour of this acte, or of any parte or clause therof, as also .x.s. for euery halfe douzen of the said felts or hats, and of .iij.s.iiij.d. for euery couerlet, & of vi.s.viij.d. for euery vi. yards of dozneckes, so as is aforsaide, to be made, wouen or wrought contrary to this act, the one halfe &c. to the king, & the other halfe therof to the person or persons that shal or will sue for ỳ same or that will or shal seaze &c. Prouyded alwaie that al and euery such person or persons as doe dwel, or hereafter shal dwel & exercise the mysterie of dozneckes and couerlettes making within that towne or parish of Pulham, in the said county of Norff. shal and may occupy & exercise the making of dozneckes & couerlets, within the said towne of Pulhām as they haue heretofore vsed to doe. Any thing in this acte contained to the contrary not withstanding. And be it &c. ỳ if the Maiour, Recorder, Steward or Iustices of the peace, of the saide citie for the time being, or any of them, shal take any summe of money or reward, for admitting of any person to occuppe or vse any of the artes or mysteries aforsaid, that for euery such time & euery such case the person so offending shal lose and forfaite fyue pounde, the one parte &c. to the kinge, the other halfe to the partie that wil sue for the same, as is aforsaide. Anno 5. Edwardi 6. capitulo 24.

¶ Anno 22. H. 8. cap. 14. An acte was made for the citie of Norwiche for making of Russelz, sattens, sattens reuerses, fustiā of Naples, ther & not elsewher, by which acte there is a corporacion made for these matterz & diuers articles concerning ỳ same.

Towns Fort.

Fort.

Reward

Fustian

Corporac.

Be apprentice 4. Sanctuary 4.
Atturney 13. Staple 2.
Mortmain 9. Molles 42.43.
Prohibicion 6. Worsteds in al.

¶ *Nuper obiit.*

See Limitation 2. Vlesw 2.

1 ¶ *Nusaunce.*

IN casib⁹ in quibus conceditur breue de Cancellaria de facto alicuius de cetero non recedāt ꝓrentes ad curiā regis sine remedio, ỳ eo quod tēn transferetur de vno in aliū. Et in registro de Cancellaria nō est inuentū aliqd breue in isto casu speciale, sicuti de muro, domo mercato, conceditur breue super eum qui leuauit ad nocumentum. Et si transferatur domus, murus, & his similia in aliam personam bre non deneget, sed de cetero cū in vno casu conceditur breue, in consimili casu si sit remedio indigēte sicuti pri⁹ fiat breue. Questus est nobis A. quod B. iniuste &c. leuauit demum, murum, mercatum, & alia que sunt ad nocumentum liberi tēn sui, & si humōi leuata ad nocumentū trāsferantur in aliam personam, decetero fiat breue &c. Questus est nobis A quod B. & C. leuauerunt &c. W. 2. capitulo 25.

Remedy

Market

Writte.

2 ¶ Omnia breuia de nocumentis vicecomitalia vulgarit nuncupata, fiant de cetero ad electionem querentis in natura antiquit⁹ vsitata, vel cetiam in natura assisax terminabilit cōtā iusticiarios domini regis de vno banco vel altero, seu iusticiarios assisax in cōmuni lect capiend assign assignand. Anno 6. H. 2. cap. 3.

See Writes 1. Lete 1.

Assise. Obligee.

¶ *Obligacions.*

COme diuers gentz soient liez en auter court hors du roialme per instruments, ou en ask maner est accorde q̄ touts tielx lieur penalx en la tierce person soient voides ꝑ pur nul lenuz. Anno 38. E. 3. ca. 4.

De Bzalle 2, 3.
Courte 1, 2.
Dures in al.
Fozest 27.
Franchises 21.
Hozses 3.
Leases 6.
Mainpzise 7.
Pzison ꝑ pzisonz 9
Recciuours 3.
Recogn̄ 2, 7.
Seuerne 1.
Shirikes 25.
Staple 8.
Vsury 6.
Wardes 24. 25.
Women 3.
Wozsteds 1.

¶ *Odio & atia.*

ET pur ceo que plusours qui sont rettes de mozt dhome, ꝑ que sont culpables de mesme la mozt sont per fauozables enquestes pzises par diuisconts ꝑ per bzeue le roy, qui est appelle odio et atia, repleuz̄ iesq̄ a le venu des iustic̄ errants. Pourueu est que tielx enquestes soient desozmes pzises p̄ pzobes homes eslues p̄ serement dōt les deux soient a meins chiualiers, q̄ p̄ nul affinitie touchēt a les pzisons, ne auterment ne soient suspectious. W. 1. cap. 12.

Death Mainp.

Repl. Iust. in eir.

Oyer et terminer 1.

¶ *Officers & office.*

LE Chanceller, treasorer, gardein du pziue seal, seneschal de lostiel le roy, chāberlaine du roy, clerk des rolls, iustice de lun bank ꝑ de lauter, barons de leschekier, ꝑ touts auters q̄ serront appelles dozdeign̄, nosmer, ou faire iustices de la peace, diuisconts eschetours, customers, cōtrollers ou ask auter officer du roy ou minister, soient firmement iurez, ꝑ serements q̄ils ne ozdeignent, nosment ꝑ facrt iustices de la peace, diuisconts, eschetor customer, controllour, ne nul auk officer ne minister du roy, pur nul maner done bzogage, fauour ne affectiō ne que nul qui pursue per luy ou per auter en pzinie nen appiert destre en ask maner office soit mise en mesme lostice ou en ascū auter, eins que ils facent touts tielx officers ꝑ ministerz de les pzz bons ꝑ loialx, ꝑ lez pluis sufficients a lour escient ꝑ a lour conscience. Anno 12. R. 2. ca. 2.

Chanceler

Names.

Swozne

Customer. Hercher Fozlue

2 ¶ Nul customer, cōtrollour, sercheour, poisour, ou trouour, eit nul tiel office a terme de vie, mes tantsolement tant come plerra a nostre seignour le roy. Non obstant ask patent ou graunt fait a ascun a countrary. Et si ascun tiel patent ou grant a terme de vie soit fait a ascun de ascū tiel office deuant ses heures, nēe seigñr le roy voit q̄ il soit oustrem̄t repelle ꝑ voide ꝑ de nul fozce ou value desozc enauant. Anno 14. R. 2. cap. 10.

Lēs pat.

Voide

Hercher Aunage Gauger.

3 ¶ Nul sercheour, gaugeours des vinz, auncour, trouour, ou poysour dez leins, ou ascums auters marchādises collectour des customes ꝑ subsidies quicunq̄ ou controllers, eit estate en son office a terms de vie ou des ans, eins q̄ les dits officers demurgent es mains du roy south gouernance del treasourer pur le tēps estcant ouesq̄ lassent du counsel quaunt p̄ besoigne, ꝑ si ascuns charterz ou letters patentz soīt̄ fait a contrarie adnulles soient ꝑ oustrement voides, ꝑ de nul effect. An. 17. R. 2. cap. 5.

Collectoz

Lēs pat.

Voide

4 ¶ Le dit estatut (s. an. 17. R. 2. ca. 5. desozc 3.) soit firmement tenuz ꝑ garde ꝑ mis en due execucion adiostant a a ycelle que les customers ꝑ controllers en cheseun pozte Deuīt demurgent sur lour offices en lour pzz̄ persons sans ascun deputy ou lieutenant faire en lour nouns. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 13.

Dwell on ther office Deputie

5 ¶ Que

5 ¶ Que lestatut fait (s.an.1.H.4.ca 13.before.4) soit firmemẽt tenus et gardes en toutz pointz, adiuste a ycelle que a ceo faire ilz soient iures de tempez en tempz sur peine denprisõment et de paier au roy C.li. silz facent le contrary. Et auxint accordes est e assentus que le lieutenaunt de chiefe butler ou Roye, et le searchoure soient residentes en mesme le maner, et sur mesme le peine de C.li. a paier lun moitye a nostre seignr le roy, et lauter moitye a celluy qui voit suer per mesme nre seignour le roy deuers tieux customers, controllers, lieutenantes ou serchours nient residents. An.4.H.4.ca.20.

Othe Imprif. Forl.

Butler Sercher Resident Forl.

6 ¶ Les estatutes faits des custoniz controllers, lieutenantz, du chief butiler, et des serchours, lan primer (s. ca.13.before 4.) et lan quart le roy q ore est (s.ca.20.before.5.) soient tenz et gardes. Et ouster ceo ordines est et estables que toutes manners des customers, et controllers, gaugeorz dez vines et serchours per my le royalme, soient continualment reseantz et demurrantes sur lours offices, et en especial al tempz de charge e discharge dez nielez et bessely entrantes en les portes Dengl et pallãts horz dicelly, ilsint que nul tiel officer aprez le tempz desuis noisme soit absence de son dit office per trois semaignes au plus sur la peine de prendre son dyt office sil ne soit commaundes e charges e especial de Record de estr e des courts nostre seignour le roy ou au terment en seruice nostre dit seignour le Roy de record come desuis est dit. An.13.H.4.ca.5.

Butler

Customers Cõtrollers Gauger Sercher Dwelling. Residents

Forl.

7 ¶ Toutes les officers faitz p letters patentes royalx deyns les ditez courtes qui ount poiar e authorite per vertue de lour offices dauncient temps accustomes de faire clerkes et auxiliers deyns mesmes les courts soient charges e iures de faire nelx clerkes e ministers pour quelez ils voillent respondre a lour peril, q soient sufficiantz loialx e entendants a ceo que a eux apptient en lespoir, si bene des besoignes le roy cõe de son people. An.2.H.6.cap.10.

Clerkes

8 ¶ Toutes lrez patentez fait dascun dez offices (s. serchour, gaugeour, au negeour, finder, weier, collectour et controllerz) ou alnage al ascun pson enconter leffects dez ditz estat (an.17. R.2.ca.5.before 3. e an.4.H.4.cap.20. before 5.) soient voide e de nul force, e que nulles letters patents dast dez dits offices ou alnage, soient fait en aprez mes p grant de bille enseale p le tresorer dengleterre pur le tempz estãt enuoiez p luy en la chãcellary cõe il ad este accustome denãts tẽpz. Et q touts letters patits faits ou affaires en nps des dits offices ou alnage, p aut garrãt q p bil du treasorer soit voides e de nul effect. Pourueu touts foits q rien act nertend pas, ne soit p̃iudicial ne dain a nre souereaign dame la roigne, le prince, le duke de Yuk, as enheritors de Henry iadys duke de warr, ne as maiorz e comminaltie de Londres, as maior, bailifz e comminaltie del citie de Winchester come a ascun graunt ou graũtz dimise ou dimises de alnage ou aut grãt ou grants dast summe ou summes d money del ferme del alnage a ceux grantz faitz ou confirmez ne a nul cõtrollour ciant ascuns offices horz dez portz du roy, ne a John Penecok esquier, a Giles Hemelo esquier, ne a ast des menialx seruantz du roy, ne seruauntz du roigne, dast graunt ou grauntz dascũ office ou offices fait a ceux deuaunt cest tẽps ove les fees e gages de launcẽt tẽps dues e accustomes. An.31.H.6.ca.7.

Voide Les pat.

Voide.

London Winchester

Alnage

Controler

Seruant

Customers

9 ¶ If any steward, auditor, receiuer or bailife that now is or hereaf-

after shalbe of any of the said honors lordships, manors, landes & tenemēts (as of the king nōstable or keeper of any of his said castels, warden, maister of game, parker keeper, or anye other officer of any of the said forests chases, parks or warrens ye nowe is, or hereafter shalbe vnlawfully retained wt any yson frō henceforth or receyue any man dwelling wtin any of ye said honors, lordshyps, manors, lādz & tenemētz contrary to any ordināce or act afore this time made, or further any mā dwelling wtin ye same honors lordshyps, manors, lāds, & tenemēts to be vnlawfully retained wt any other man or yson, what degree or cōditiō soeuer he be of, & shewe it not to the king wtin vi. daies next after he haue knowledge throf, & howe it is whome he is so retained. Or anye of ye said officers conuey any of the said tenants inhabitants seruāts to ye king to any field assemble or route, otherwise then by the kings cōmaundemēt to do him such seruice as he shalbe cōmaunded, ye alway in this kings liuery & signe for a countenaunce of him ye so conuey them by ye kings cōmāndemēt or if such officer come not to ye kings highnes in time of trouble or warre whē he therto shalbe cōmaunded, hauing no reasonable excuse to the contrary, ye al graunts then made or had to him of any of ye said offices, by the king, or by any of ye kings progenitors or predecessors be then vtterly voide & of none effecte. And it is ordeined by ye same auctoritie, ye if any farmer or tenant wtin any of ye same honours, lordshyps, manours, lāds & tenemēts be retained wt any person or persons contrary to ye statute by liuery signe token or other indenture or pmise, or to go to any fielde, garding or assemble in any maners, liuerye, signe or token, but only in ye kings liuerye &

Retaine

Shew

Conuey

Assemble

Liuery Cognisance.

Come not warre

Voide

Fermors

Retaine

Goe

signe, & to serue him onely or where he shalbe cōmaunded by ye king ye all graūts & leases to him made for terme of yeres, or at will of lands, tenemēts rente, or other possessiōs, being parcel of any of ye said honors, lordshyps manours, lands, & tenemētz be then vtterly void & of none effect. Anno 3. H. 7. ca. 14.

Grantes Leases

Lēs pat.

Voide

Crowne Gromes Attendancy Fees Lēs pat.

Resumption

Yomen Gromes Attendāce Lēs pat.

K. pleasure

Grantes

Wages Calice

Warwike

10 CAn. 4. H. 7. ca. 6. it was enacted ye al letters patents made of anye office wtin ye forest of Inglewoode, frō ye first day of the parlement shoulde be void, except ye lord Dacre, and the Earle of Northumberlande.

11 Where as diuers yomen of the crowne & gromes of ye king our soueraigne lords chāber, haue diuers offices & fees graunted to them by his letters patentz for ye cōsideration of their attendāce in ye kingz seruice, which do not induce them selfe in geuing their attendance after their onely it is therefore &c. ye if any of ye said yomē or grome do not geue their attendāce about ye kingz highnes according to ye ordinaūce of his chāber ye then al letters patēts to the, or any of them made or hereafter to any such yō or pūs to be made, be of no better force ne effect but at ye kingz pleasure. An. 7. H. 4. ca. 7.

12 Where diūs of ye kingz subiects by their sinister & subtil informatiō & meanes haue heretofore had & obtained of ye kingz maiestie as wel by letters patents, as by bils & warrāts, assigned by his graces & diuers grants for terme of life & liues of diuers offices, fees, wages & other pfits being certain ordinary & not ordinary offices, fees, wages or pfits of ye garison wtin ye townz of Calais, Guines, Hames, Ruisbāk, & ye marches of ye same & in ye towne of Barwike. And haue likewise obtained of ye kingz highnes diuers especial warrāts & licēces for

to

Absente

to be absent & nō residente in & vppon their ordinary offices within the saide townes & marches. And where also diuers of ỳ kigz subiects of their singuler fauor & subtil meane haue likewise obtained of ỳ kigs maiestie for term of life & liues, diuers graunts vnto thē made by ỳ kigs graces letters patēts of diuers offices of shirifwikes wōin the kings dominiō of Wales, contrary to ỳ cōmō wealth of ỳ coūtrey there, not onely to ỳ great vnquietnes of ỳ said townes & places aboue rehersed, but also to ỳ great disquietinge, perplexitie & trouble of ỳ kings louinge & obedient subiects. For reformaciō whereof be it ꝛc. ỳ all & singuler such letters patēts, warrāts & licēces here tofore graunted or made by ỳ kings maiestie to any pson or persons as is aforsaid, & euery of thē shal by auctoritie aforsaid frō & after ỳ firste day of September next cōming be clerely voide, frustrate & of none effect, to all intents cōstructions & purposes. And also ỳ al & singuler graunts of ỳ reuersion or reuersiōs of any office or offices in ỳ townes aboue rehersed & marches of ỳ same, shal by auctoritie aforsaid be likewise voide, frustrate & of none effect to all intents & purposes. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 27.

Wife

Graunted

Shirifwike Wales

Lres pat.

Reuersions

Voide

Sell Deputac.

Profits Promise

Iustice Receiuor Cōtroller Treasorer Surueior Auditor Surueior

Customs

Custome House keper

Clerke in the court

The seller

Forf. Interest

13 ¶ If any persons or psons, at any time hereafter, bargain or sel any office or offices, or deputaciō of any office or offices, or any fee or peel of any of thē, to receiue haue or take any money, fee, reward, or any other profit directly or indirectly, or take any promise, agrement, couenāt, bond or any assurāce to receiue or haue any money fee, reward or other profit directly or indirectly, for any office or offices, or for ỳ deputaciō of any office or offices or any part of any of thē, or to thintent ỳ any pson should haue, exercise or enioy any office or offices or ỳ depu-

tation of any office or offices, or any part of any of thē, which office or offices, or any part or peel of thē, shal in any wise touche or cōcerne ỳ administratiō or execution of Iustice, or the receipt cōptrolmēt or paiment of any ỳ kings highnes treasor, money, rēt reuenue, accōpt, aulnage, auditourships, or surueying of any ỳ kigz maiesties honors, castels, manors, tēnementz, woods, or hertofore mētz or any ỳ kinges maiesties customes, or any administrations or necessary attendāce to be had done or executed in any ỳ kingz maiesties customes house or houses, or ỳ keping of any ỳ kigs maiesties tower, castelz or fortresses being wel occupied or appointed for a place of strength, defence, or which shal concerne or touch any clerkship to be occupied in any maner of court of record, wherin iustice is to be ministred, ỳ then al & euery such pson & persones ỳ shall so bargen or sel any of ỳ said office or offices, deputacion or deputacions, or that shal take any money for reward or pfit for any of ỳ said office or offices, deputaciō or deputations of any of the said officez or any part of any of thē, or ỳ shal take any promise, couenāt, bōd or assurāce for any money reward or pfit to be gene for any of ỳ said office or officez deputaciō or deputacions, of any of ỳ said office or offices or any pt of any of thē, shal not onely lose & forfait al his & their right interest and estate, which such pson or persons shal then haue, of, in, or to any of ỳ saide office or offices, deputaciō or deputations, or any part or any of them or of, in or to the gift or nominatiō of any of the said office or officers, deputacion or deputaciō, for the which office or offices or for the deputatiō or deputaciōs of which the office or offices, or for any part or any of them any such person

or persons, shal so make any bargai
or sale, or take or receiue anye sume
of money, fee, reward or profit, or a-
ny promise, couenant or assuraunce to
haue or receaue any fee, reward, mo
ney or profit. But also that al & euer
ry such pson & persons that shal gene
or paye any sume of money, reward
The buyer or fee or shal make any promise agre
ment bonde or assurance, for any of
the saide offices, or for the deputatiõ
or deputacions of any of the saide of-
fice or offices or any parte of anye of
them, shal immediately by & vpõ the
same fee, money or reward geuen or
paide, or vpon any such promise, co-
uenãt, bõde or agremẽt had or made
for any fee, summe of money, or re-
ward to be paide as is aforsaid, be a-
Disabled person iuged a disabled pson in ỳ lawe to all
intents & purposes, to haue, occuppe
or enioy ỳ said office or offices, depu-
tacion or deputacions, or any part of
any of them, for ỳ which such pson or
psons shal so gene or pay any sume
of money, fee or reward or make a-
ny promise, couenãt, bõde or other al
surance to gene or paye any sume of
money fee or reward. And be it ẽc. ỳ
Bargains. al & euery such bargains, sales, pmi-
ses, bonds, agremẽtz, couenãtz & assu
rances as before specified shalbe void
Voide to & against him & thẽ by whome any
such bargain, sale, bõde, pmise, cone-
nant or assuraãce shalbe had or made.
Except Prouided alway ỳ this acte or anye
thing therein cõteined shal not in a-
nywise extẽd to any office or offices
Erheritãce Parker wherof any persõ or psons is or shal
bee seised of any estate of enheritãce
to any office of parkership, or of ỳ ke
ping of any parkhouse, manor, gar-
dein, chase or forestt, or to any of thẽ
Any thing in this act heretofore men
cioned, to the cõtrary thereof in any
wise notwithstanding. Prouided also ỳ
if any pson or pson do hereafter offẽde
in any thing contrary to ỳ tenour &
effect of this act, yet ỳ notwithstanding
Iugement Acts al iugements geuen, & al other act &
acts executed or done by any such p-
son or persons so offending by auc-
ritie or colour of the office, or deputa
cion, which ought to be forfaited, or
not occupied or not enioyed by the p-
son so offendinge as is aforsaid, after
ỳ said offence so by such pson cõmit-
ted or done & before such pson so offẽ
ding for the same offẽce be remoued
frõ the exercise administratiõ & occu
pacion of the said office, or deputacõ
Goods shalbe & remain goode & sufficient in
lawe, to al intents, constructions, &
purposes, in such like maner & form
as the same shoulde & ought to haue
remained & bene if thỹ act hath neuer
bene had or made.

Prouided also that this act or any
thing therein contained, shal not in
Graunted any wise extend to any bargain, sale
gift, graunt, nominacion, bond, coue
naunt, pmise, agremẽt, or assuraãce
whatsoeuer it be, of or for any the of-
fice or offices, deputacion or deputa
ciõs aforsaide, or any part of any of
thẽ had, made, dons, cõcluded or agre
March ed before the first day of March next
cõming, but ỳ ỳ same bargain, sale,
gift, graũt, nominaciõ, bõd, covenãt
pmise, agremẽt, or assuraãce had made
concluded or agreed before the saide
first day of Marche shal alwaies re-
maine continue, & bee in suche force,
strength & effect, as if this act had ne-
uer ben had or made, any thig before
in thỹ act mẽcioned to ỳ cõtrary ther-
of in any wise notwithstanding. Proui
ded alwais & be it ẽc. ỳ thỹ act or any
thing therin cõtained, shal not I any
wise extẽd or be piudicial or hurtfull
to any of ỳ chief iustices of ỳ kinges
courts, cõmonly called ỳ kigs bench
Iust. of b. or cõmõ place or to any of ỳ iustic of
Iust. of all. alſ ỳ now be or hereafter shalbe, but

that

that they and euery of them, may do in euery behalfe touching or concerning any office or offices to bee gene or graunted by them or any of them, as theye or anye of them myght haue done before the makynge of thys acte: anye thinge before mentioned to the contrary in any wise notwithstandinge. Anno quinto Ed.6. capitulo.16.

The Apparance.1.2.
Apparell.5.
Assise.6.
Bankrupts.2.
Barre.1.3.
Bridges.1.
Castels, &c.5.
Chester.3.
Coroners.3.
Courts.2.3.
Custome.15.
Det to the kyng.6.
Dette.4.
Drapery.5.11.33.
Escheators in all.
Exigent.5.
Extortion.1.3.4.
Fees.1.2.
Feires.4.
Fishe.8.9.
Forstaiture.9.15.
Forstallers.2.
Franchise.20.21.
Gold &c.9.
Hats and cappes.5.6.
Horses.6.
Husbandry.2.3.5.
Iurrour.7.12.
Iustices of Assise.2.
Iustices of gaole deliuerie.2.
Iusti. of peace.5.
Labourers.14.
Lancaster.5.
Liuery & ouster le main.1.
Liuery of companies.10.
Marchants.7.
Monasteries.9.
Mewes.4.
Oier & terminer.3
Patents.3.12.13.15.
Pention.3.
Pewterers.1.2.3.
Phisitions.4.
Playes & games.2
Purueyours.33.36
Receiuours.2.3.
Reuenues.1.
Riottes.9.
Sewers.8.
Shirifes.25.
Staple.16.
Tares.17.
Tindale.3.
Townes.4.
Triall.11.
Vacabonds.2.9.
Victailes.1.13.
Wales.3.15.17.
21.24.25.28.32.
Wardes.24.25.
Warre.8.
Weightes.33.
Willes.3.
Wines.9.
Yorke.1.

¶ *Oyer & terminer.*

BRiefe de transgr̃ ad audiendum & terminandum de cetero non concedatur coram aliquibus iustic̃ except iustic̃ de vtroque banco, & iustic̃ itinerantibus, nisi pro enormi transgr̃ vbi necesse est apponere festinum remedium. Et dominus Rex de gratia sua speciali hoc duxerit concedendū. Nec etiam de cetero concedatur breue ad audiendum & terminandū appella coram Iustic̃ assigñ, nisi in speciali casu, & certa causa cū dns rex hoc preceperit sed ne huiusmodi appellati vel indictati diu detineãtur in prisona, habeant breue de odio & atia, sicut in Magna charta & alijs statutis dictum est. W.1. cap.30. Trespas

Iust.per.b. Iust.in eire

Appell

Odio & atia

2 ¶ By statutū quod vocatur regna de iustic̃ assigñ, it was ordeined, that Iusticez should go through Englãde to heare and determine trespalles, & other complaints of things don xxv. yeres before, and diuers matterz be in that Statute concerning those thinges.

25. yeres

3 ¶ Au punishment des felonies, roberies, homicidez, trespallez, & oppressions du people faits en temps passe, accordz est que nr̃e sr̃ le Roy assigñ iustices in diuers lieu de sa terre oue le bãk le roy per aillours, cõe il estoit fait en tẽps de son dit ayel des grãds de la terre que soit de grand poyar ouesqz ascuns des iustic̃ de vn bãke ou del auter, oue auts sages del ley, dẽquerre auri bien al su it de partie, cõe al suit le roy, & doier & terminer toutz mañs des felonies, roberies, homicides, larcins, oppressiõs, cõspiratiõs, & greuances faits au people, contre la ley, lestatute, & les customes & la terre, auri bien p̃ ministers le roy, come p̃ auters quiqz ils sopente, & ceo auri bien deins franchises come dehors, & aurint denquerre des dist, coroners, south-

Roberies

Iustices

Felonie Robberies Conspiracie

Officers

southeschetoures, hundred baill' con stable, et toutz autres ministers deis franchises & dehors, & de lour south- ministier, et doit r & terminer a la suit le roy & de party, & nostre seignior le roy & touts les grandes du roialme en pleine parlement sunt empris de mainteiner le peas, et gard et saluer les Justices le roy per la ou ils veign et de oider per eux et les iudgis, & les execution ne soit pas arrestes, mes execuk, et que les meskaisours ne soi- ent per eux couerts ne maintenus en priuy nen appert, mes uest pas le entē cion du roy, ne de son counsetie que per ceo accorde preiudice aueignour as les graund de la terre eiants fra chise ne al citye ne burghe, ne les h. poits en droit de lour fraunchise. An. 2. E. 3. cap. 7.

Peas

Franchises

De Amerciat. 2. Artificers 1. 3. Comissions. 6. 7. Confirmation 2. Dett to the king 3. Discont of proces. 2. Estrotes. 2. Erigent. 1. Herhamshire. 7. Justi of gaole

Delinery. 1. Justi of peace 14. Proces. 2. Puruetours. 10. Records. 1. Shirriffes. 1. Treason 15. Trail. 10. 12. Utlary. Weightes. 14.

¶ Oile.

The Maire of the City of London (for the time beinge) with y maister and wardens of the misterye or crafte of tallowe chaundelers of the same citye, for the tyme beinge shall from hence forthe haue full power & authority to searche all manner of oyles, broughte into the sayde city of London to be sold, in whose handes soeuer they be or shalbe found, & that as ofte as the case shal require. And y the said maire with the said master & wardeins of y said mistery or crafte of tallow chandelers for the time be- ing shall truely searth & ouerse, that the same oiles to be put to sale, be not mixt nor altered frō their right kin- des, but y they be good & lawfull as they ought to bee. And that it shalbee lawful to the said maire with the said master & wardeines for the tyme beynge, to damne, auoide, and vtter- lye to caste awaye all suche oyles as they shall finde defective, or falsly or deceuably mixed & altered frō theire right kyndes, as is afore sayd with- out anye let or perturbaunce of anye person or persons, whatsoeuer theye are, or shalbe. And also the said ma- re, master, and wardens, to commit suche persone or persones, as shalbee found defective for vsing of such dis- ceite or craste, to ward, and to punish him or them therfore by their discre- tions, according to the lawes and cu stomes within the said city or liberty of London vsed, had, and made, of & for other misdoers and offenders in the said Citye.

Tallow chandelers Searche

Mixt

Cast away

Defectius

Punish Impris.

And be it ac. that the maire in euery Citie, borough & towne within thys realme where a maire is (for the ty- me being) or y gouernour or gouer- nours or rulers of euery other citie, borough, and towne corporate with thys realme, also for the time being, shal haue within their iurisdiction, li bertie, and fraunchise, euery of them like auctoritie and power, to make & doo like searche, order, direction, cor- rection, punishement, and execution of the same, of, for, and vpon all oy- les beinge defective, or deceiuably or falsly mixed & altered by any persone or persones within their liberties & franchises, in maner and fourme as is afore rehersed, as the saide maire, masters, and wardens of the said Ci- tie of London by thys present act ha ue, or might haue, of, for, or vpō any

Maires

Gouernor

Townes

London Maires wardēs

Serch

oyle

oyle solde or to be solde within the citie of London. An. 3. H. 8. cap. 14.
De Forstallers. 6. Ships. 13.
Weightes. 31.

De Administers. 1. Leases. 5.
Auowson. 6. Pentions. 11. 1.
Bastardy. 2. Probate of testament. 13.
Certificat. 1. Prohibition. 7.
Clergy. 1. 6. 7. 8. 9. 14. 17. Purgation in all.
Forger. 2. Rome. 6.
Hospital. 1. Spiritual lawe. 4.
Incontinency of prestes. 1. Vacabonds. 8. 9.

¶ Ordinaries.

Intestate

CUm post mortem alicuius decedentis intestati, & obligati aliquibus in debito bona deueniant ad ordinarium disponenda, obligetur de cetero ordinarius ad respondendum quatenus bona defuncti sufficiūt eodem modo quo executores tenerentur, si testamentum fecisset. Wi. 2. capitulo. 20.

Executors

Cōmissions Churches

2 CPar la ou commission sont faits de nouel as diuerses Justices, q̄ ils facent enq̄stes, ou sur iuges de seinte esglise, le quel qus ils facent iouste presentes ou excesse en cases de testamēt & auters, les queux notourment appertaignent a la conisaunce de seint esglise, les dites Justicez ount enquise, & font inditer Judges de seint Esglise, en emblemissement de la fraunchise de seinte Esglise, qui tielx commissions soyent repelles, & desormes defendū, saluе larticle del eir a tiel cōe il doit estre. Anno. 18. E. 3. pro Clero. cap. 6.

Repele.

Inditemēts

3 CPur ceo q̄ les iusticez le roy pernont enditements des ordinaries, & dlour ministeries d seinte esglise, dez extorciōs, oppressiōs, & les empechēt, sanz ceo que ilz mettent en certein en quoy, ou de qui, ou en quel maner ils ont fait extorc. Si voet le roy, que les iustices le roye nepeschant desore les ordinaries ne lour ministers, p cause de tielx enditements des generalx extorcions, ou oppressiōs, s'ils ne mettent ou dient en certein en quel chose, & de qui, & en quel maner les dits ordinariez ou lour ministerz ont faitz extorciō & oppression. An. 25. E. 3. stat. pro clero, cap. 9.

Extorcion.

¶ Ordinances of statutes for erection & foundations of Churches & schooles, & for corporations.

Queene

THe Queene from henceforth, during hir natural lyfe (which our Lorde longe preserue) shall haue by vertue of thys acte, full power & auctoritie, to make and prescribe vnto

& Churches

euery of the said churches (s. cathedrall and collected, erected by H. the viij.) and the deanes, prebendaries & ministers of the same and to theire successoures, such statutes, ordinaunces, & orders, for the good gouernance, rule & order of euery of ỹ same churchs, deanes, prebendaries, and ministers of the same, & of the lands, manours, tenementes and possessions of euery of the same Churches, as shall seeme good to her hyghenes, the same statutes and ordinances to be made by her hyghnes, by writting sealed with the great seale of Englande, and to bee deliuered to the Deanes, prebendaries, and ministers of euerye of the sayde Churches for the tyme beyng.

writing

And that it may be ec. that our sayd Soueraigne Ladye the Queene duringe the tyme aforesaid, by writting sealed with the great Seale of England, shall, and may alter, transpose, chaunge, augment, or diminishe the saide orders, statuts & ordinances of euery of the said churchs, from tyme to tyme, as occasiō shall serue, & as it

shal

shall seeme good to her hyghnes, and that all and euery of the sayd statuts ordinaunces and orders to be made, altered, transposed, changed, augmented, or diminished, as is aforsaid shal be and remaine good and effectuall, according to the makyng, alteratiõ, trãsposing, changing, augmenting, or diminishing of the same.

Be it also &c. that the Queenes hyghenesse may haue like power & autoritie to make, ordeine, and establishe statutes, ordinaunces, and foundations for the good order & gouernemẽt of such grammer scoles as haue ben erected, foũded, or established in any part of this realme by ỹ most noble prince kyng Henry the eighte, or kyng Edward the first, & of the ministers and scholers of the same schole, and to alter and transpose such other statutes and ordinances there made heretofore from tyme to tyme, as to hir hyghenesse shall seeme most conuenient. Anno. 1. M. 2. Parliamento capitulo. 9.

Scholes

Henry 8
Edward. 6

Of Churches in all.	Hospital. 3.	
Corporations 1. 2. 5.	Laborers. 18.	
Faires. 5.	Leases. 4.	
	Phisitions. 3. 5.	
	Weightes. 35.	

¶ *Orphanes.*

Of Women. 4.

¶ *Oswaldebekeſoke.*

Of Customes and vsages. 3.

¶ *Othe.*

SEe in the newe printed booke commonlye called Magna Carta, late printed by Rychard Tottel. Anno domini. 1556. fol. 164. & 166. of the othes of the kynge, the bishops, the kynges counsaillours, eschetours, shirifes, maires and baillifes.

King
Bishop
Eschetors.
Shirife
Maire

2 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. cap. 5. It was enacted that the lordes, prelates, & other that shuld sue liuery, should take an othe, but that Parlement is repelled by. 1. H. 4. cap. 13.

3 ¶ An. 28. H. 8. cap. 7. & 10. seuerall othes be sett out by those seueral acts to be sworne by diuers persones, to the maintenãce of ỹ kings supmacy, & against the Pope & the sea of Rome but all the articles concerning those othes be repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M. c. 8.

Rome

But a newe othe is appointed by 1. Eliz. 1. whiche is in Crowne. 6.

Of Abiuration. 5.	Forest. 22. 24.	
Aliens. 4.	Freeholde. 1.	
Amercement. 1.	Fugitiues. 1.	
Apprentice. 2.	Horses. 2. 3. 8.	
Artificers. 3.	Husbandry. 4.	
Attaint. 15.	Iustice and right	
Attourney. 5.	2. 3. 5.	
Battel & graund	Iustice in eire. 4.	
assise. 1.	Iustice of peace. 6.	
Bishops. 12.	Labourers. 8. 12. 13.	
Breakers of	18. 28. 38.	
leagues. 1.	Liueries of com-	
Castels and for-	panie. 10.	
trelles. 5.	Money. 9.	
Chester. 3. 6.	Officers. 1. 5.	
Clerke of the	Phisitions. 4.	
chauncery. 1.	Probate of testa-	
Commission. 7.	ment. 3.	
Cordiners. 12.	Purueyours. 8. 32.	
Coroners. 3.	Robery. 2.	
Corporations. 5.	Rome. 4.	
Crowne. 3. 4. 5. 7. 8.	Sewers. 8. 9.	
Custome and	Shirifes. 19. 33.	
customers. 4.	Staple. 2. 16. 29.	
Det to the kyng. 5.	Treason. 12.	
Drapery. 51.	Wales. 32.	
England. 2.	Wardes 24.	
Estheher. 1. 9.	25.	
Eschetours. 11.	Wines. 19.	
Essoines. 2.	Women. 2.	
Estretes. 4.	Woorsteds. 4. 8.	
Feires. 4.		

¶ *Ouster le maine.*

Of Liuery, and ouster le main in al. Trauers to office in all.

¶ *Ouer.*

¶ *Oner.*

Se Whitegate.1.

¶ *Onse.*

Se Hauens and Riuers.8.

¶ *Oxen.*

Se Calues.2. Forstallers.5.

¶ *Oxforde.*

Anno.9.H.5.cap.8.an acte was made to endure to the nexte Parliament that ſhould be after the retourne of the king into England againſt ſcholers of Orforde, for putting out of poſſeſſion of anye for hũting, & for brekyng the Ordinaries priſon.

Scholers Hunting Priſon

Se Franchiſes.17. Vniuerſities.1.2. Irelande.7.8.

¶ *Palaice.*

Anno.28.H.8. capit. 12. there is an acte for the kinges palaice at Weſtminſter, and howe farre it extendeth.

Se Triall.11.

¶ *Panell.*

Nul enſſt forſpris aſſiſez & deliuerance des gaoles, ſoyent priſes per briefe de Niſi pri⁹, nen auter maner, a ſuite de nully graunde ne petit, auaunt ceo q̃ les noms de touts qui paſſeront en les enquelles ſoyent retournes en court. Et que les viſcontes arrayent les panels en aſſiſes quater iour au meins deuaunt les ſeſſions des Juſtices ſur peine de rr. li. aſſint que les parties puiſſẽt auoir le viewe des panels ſils demandent. Et quant a returne, ou reſponz des bailifs des frãchiſes, ils facent lour reſpons as viſẽ per ſire iours deuant loure ſeſſions, ſur meſme le peine. Et en tout maner des panels, arrayes per viſcoũts ou bailifes deins fraunchiſes, ſoyent mis les multes vaillants gents ſuffiſants, & dignes de foy, & nient ſuſpectes, qui ont meliour conſauns de la verite & plus procheins. An.42.E.3.cap.11.

Enquell Aſſiſes Niſi prius.

Shirife

Juſtices Forſt.

Retorne

Forſt.

Iurrors Bailifes

2 ¶ An.18.H.6.cap.14. it was enacted that yf anye ſhirife or other that arrained panels did take anye thinge therefore, the partie greeued ſhould haue an action, and recouer.x. tymes as muche, to endure to the nexte parlement, and then further for euer if that parlement thought it good.

Shirifes

Decies tãt.

Se the boke at large.

3 ¶ Anno.11.H.7.cap.25. an acte was made, to endure to the nexte parlemẽt that Juſtices of peace ſhould ouerſee the panelz, and reſome them by their diſcretions. And after an.12.H.7.ca.1. this acte was continued to the nexte Parlement.

Juſt. of p.

4 ¶ All panelles to be not returned whiche be not at the ſuite of any party that ſhalbe made and put in by euerye ſhirifke and theire miniſters, afore anye Juſtice of gaole deliuery, or Juſtices of peace, whereof one to bee of the Quorũ, in theire open ſeſſions to enquire for the kyng, ſhalbe reformed by putting to, and takyng oute of the names of the perſones, whiche ſo bee empanelled by euerye ſhirife and their miniſtrez, by the diſcretion of the ſame Juſtices, before whom ſuch panels ſhalbe returned. And that the ſame Juſtice and Juſtices ſhall commaunde euery ſhirife & their miniſters in hys abſence, to put other perſones in the ſame panel by theire diſcretions, and that the ſame panels ſo reformed by the ſayde Juſtices, be good & lawfull. And that if anye ſhirife, or anye theire miniſter, at anye tyme doe not retourne ẏ ſame panels ſo reformed, that then euerye ſuche ſhirife or miniſter ſo offending for euery ſuche offence ſhall forfait

Juſtices

Reformed.

Shirifes Put other

Shirife Retorne

forfait.xx.li.sterl' money of Englād, the one halfe therof to our soueraine lord the kynge or hys heires, and the other halfe thereof to him or them of hys subiects that will sue for the sam by action of dette at the commō law, or bill, or complainte, where it shall fortune any such to fall and bee, and that none essoine, ne protection be allowed for the defendant or defendātz in that actions or plaints, nor that ỹ sayd defendant or defendants therin be admitted to wage theire law. And that the kynges pardon shalbe no barre againste the partye and parties in the same, that anye such actions shall sue. An.3.H.8.cap.12.

Se Assises.15.	Iurrour in all.
Decies tantum.1.	Riots.4.
Eschetours.6.	Sewers.8.
Execution of statutes.3.	Shiriffes.15.
Husbandry.4.	Treason.15.
	Triall.11.

¶ *Packer of wolles.*

Se Wolles.15.

¶ *Paremptorye.*

Se Challenge.34. Clergy.20.

¶ *Parkes.*

Se Forest in all. Woodes.3.
Husbandry.7.

¶ *Parlement.*

PArlement soit tenus chescū an de fois ou plus si mestier soit. An.4 E.3.cap.13.

2 ¶ Pur maintenaunce des dits articles & estatuts, & redresser diuersez mischiefes & greuances, qui beignēt de iour en auter, soit parlement tenu chescun an, si come auter fois estoit ordeigne per estat. An.36.E.3.ca.10.

3 ¶ Touts singulerz persons & cōminaltie, qui aueront desore la somons de parliament, beignent desore en auant as Parlements, per maner cōe ils sont tenus de faire, & ad este accustome deins le royalme Dengleterr dauncient, & quelcunque de mesme le royalme qui auer desore la dit somōz, soit il erchenesq, euesq, abbe, prior, duke, county, baron, banneret, chiualer de county, citizen de city, burgeis de burgh, ou auter singuler persō, ou cominaltie, quelcūque soy absent, ou ne beigne my la dit sommons, sil ne se pourra reasonablement & honestement ent excuser deuers nostre sīr le Roy, soit amercie & outremēt punysolonque ceo que auncientiment ad este vse de faire deins le Royalme auant dit en le dit cas. Et si ascun viscō de Roialme soit desore negligent, en faisant ses returne des briefes de plemēt, ou que il face enterlesser hors des dites retournes ascuns cities ou burghes queux sont tenuz, & dauncient temps soloyent venir a Parlement, soit puny en maner que estoit accustome de estre fait en le dit cas dauncē. An.5.R.2.stat.2.cap.4.

Absent

Amercy

Shirife Retorne.

Expences Knightes.

4 ¶ En droit de la leue des dispēses des chiualers, beignaunts as Parlements pur les comens des counties, accordc est & assentu, q̄ la dit leue soit fait come ad este vse auaunt ces heures aiouste a icelle que si ascun sīr, ou auter ascun home espirituel ou temporel, eit purchase ascuns terres ou tenements, ou auters possessions qui soloyent estre contributories as tielz dispenses, deuāt le temps du dit purchace, que mesmes les Terres, tenements, & possessions, & les tenauntes dicelle, soyent contributories as dits dispenses, come les dites terres, tenements & possessions soloient faire deuant le temps de ū le purchase. An 2. R.2.cap.11.

Knightes wages

5 ¶ An.5.R.2.ca.6. it was enacted, that the heires males of certaine that were attainted should not come into

Percy

any

anp Parlement. But thys Parleint was repealed by an.1.H.4.cap 3.

Restitue. ¶An.21.R.2.ca.12. it was enacted, that the parlement holden. an.11.R.2. should bee repeled, and that restitution should be made to them or their heires, that were condempned in the parlement, but thys Parlement of Anno.21.R.2 was repeled by.1.H.4. cap.3. and by.1.H.4.cap.4. that Parlement of an.11.R.2. was confirmed, and renued.

Election Knightes 7 ¶Les elections des tielx chiualliers soyent faites en la fourme que ensuit.s.que al prochein countye, a teignir apres la lune du brende. Parlement proclamatiõ soit fait en plein county de le iour & lieu de parliañt, & qui toutes qui illeoques sont presentz si bien suters duement sommons per cel cause, come auters, entendent la election de lour chiualers pur le parlement, & adonques en pleine Coũty aillent a la election liberalment & indifferentment, non obstaunte ascune piere ou commaundement a contrarie, & apres que ils soyent eslus, soyent ses persons eslus presents ou absents, soyent lour noms escriptes en endenture. de south les seals & de toutes ceux que eux eslisent, & taches au dit briefe de Parliament, que lendenture ensi enseales & taches soit tenus pour retourne du dit briefe quant as chiualer des Coũties. Et que en brés de Parliament affaires en temps auenir soit miz cest clause. Et electionẽ tuam in pleno Comitatu factam distincte & aperte sub sigillo tuo, & sigillis eorum qui electioni illi interfuerint, in Cancellaria nostra, ad diem & locum in breui contentos certifices indilate. An.7.H.4.cap.15.

Proclam.

Endenture

Retorne

Just.of aff. 8 ¶Les iustices as assises prendre, eyent poyar denquerre en lour sessiõs de assises, ds tielx returnez faitz, (s.cõtrary to the statut of an.7.H.4. ca.15.before.7.) & si per enquest & due examination, troue soit denaunt ms les Justices, qui ascũ tiel visc eit fait ou face en apres ascũ returne encoũtre la tenure du dit estatut (s.of.an.7. H.4.cap.15.before.7.) q̃ mesme le visc encourge la peine de C.li. a payer a nostre dit sir le Roy, & outre ceo, que les chiualers des counties ensyment duement retournes perdent lour gages du parlement dauncient tẽps accustomes. An.11.H.4.cap.1.

Retorne

Fozf.

9 ¶Les estat de la electiõ de les chiualers des county pur venir au parlement soit tenus & gardes en touts points, adioustant a icel que les Chiualers des counties qui deore serrõt eslus en chescũ coũty, ne soyẽt eslus, sils ne soyent receants deins les coũties ou ils serront illint eslus, le iour du date de la breue de sommons du Parliament. Et que les Chiualers, & esquiers, & auters que serrount eslisours de ceux Chiualers des coũties, soyent auri receants deins mesmes les Countye en maner & forme come deuis est dit. Et en outre ceo ordinez est & establies, que les citizens & burgeses de les Cities & Burghes, soyẽt eslus, homes Citizens & burgeses receant demurrantz, & enfranchises en mesmes les cities & burghes, & nuls auters en nul maner. An.1.H.5.ca.1.

Electors Knightes

Residents

Electors Residents

Burgeslis

Residents

10 ¶An.8.H.5.ca.1. it was enacted, ỹ if he being ouer the Seas a Parleint weare summoned vnder the seal of hys lieutenant, and he returned into England, the Parlement should not dissolue.

Knightes

11 ¶Toutes les Chiuallers deore enauaunte illinte eslies (s.by the statute of anno.7.H.4.capitulo.15. before.7. and by anno.11.H.4.cap.1. before.8.) & les viscoũts qui ferrõt tielx elections, eint lour respõs & trauers, enuers tielx enquestes & officers, denaunt ascun iustice des assises deor

Trauerse.

appren-

appzendzes, & ne soyent les dites chi-
ualers & vise en dain, enuers nostre
seignour le Roy ou ses successoures,
pour ascun tiel enquelte pzis ou a pn
dze, tanque ils soyent duement con-
uictes, solonque la fourme de la leye.
An. 6. H. 6. cap. 4.

Conuocac. 12 ¶ Vocandi in futurum ad conuo-
cationem cleri pzeterta bzeuis regij
Seruants eozum seruiētes & familiares eadem
libertate siue immunitate veniendo,
expectando, & redeundo plene gaude-
ant, & vtantur perpetuis futuris tem
pozibus qua gaudent, & gaudere con-
sueuerunt, siue gaudere debent in fu
turum pzoceres magnates, & comu-
nitas Regni Anglie, ad Parliamen-
tum domini Regis siue vocandi. An.
8. H. 6. cap. 1.

Knightes 13 ¶ Les Chiualers des Counties
deins le Royalme Dengleterre a el-
lies a venir a les Parlement nostre
seignour le Roy en apzes, soyent el-
lieus en chescun County du Royalm
Dengleterre per gents demurrants
Freholds & receants en mesmes icelles Coun-
ties dont chescun eit franke terre ou
tenement, a la value de. xl. s. per an
au meins, & outer ceo les repzises, et
que ceux que serront ensy ellus, soyēt
demurrauntes & restauntes deins ihz
les counties, & ceux qui ont le gren-
dze number diceux, qui poyent expen
dze per an. xl. s. & outer cōe desuis eit
dit soyent retornes per les viscounte
Retorne Endenture de chescun County, Chiualers pour
le parlement per endentures ensea-
les parenter les dits vise, & les dits
Shirife eslisors eient affaires. Et eit chescun
viscounte du Royalme Dengleterre
Examine Electoz poyar, per auctozitie suisdit, deramin-
ner sur les seints Euangelies, chest
tiel esliseur combien il poet expendze
per an, & si ascun viscounte retourne
Chiualers pour venir au Parlemēt,
Just. of ass. au contrarie de cest ordinaunce, que
les Justices des assises en lour lessiōz
de assises eyent poyar per auctozitie
suisdit de ceo enquerer, & si per enq̄st
ceo soit troue deuant mesmes les Ju-
stices, & le viscounte de ceo soit due-
ment attaint, que adōques le dit vise
encourge la peine de C. li. a payer a
nostre seignour le Roy, & auxi que il Fine
eit enpzisonement de vn an, saunz e-
stre lesses a mainpzise ou baile. Et q Impzil.
les Chiualers pour le Parlement a
contrary la dit ordinance returnes,
perdent lour gages. Pourueu toutes
foits que celuy que ne poit expendze
xl. s. per an come desuis eit dit, ne soit Electoz
en ascun maner eslisour des Chiua-
lers pour la Parlement. Et que en
chescun bzeue qui issera en apzes as
viscountes pour eslier chiualers pur
le Parlement, soit mition fait du dit
ordinaunce. Anno. 8. H. 6. cap. 7.

14 ¶ Le roy voillet fait du dit estat.
(s. an. 8. H. 6. cap. 7. before. 13.) plain de-
claration del aduise & assent suisdits,
& al requeste des dits comens ad ordi
ne, que les Chiualers de toutes les
counties deins le dit royalme a eslier Knigdt
pour venir al parlements en apzes a
reniers, soyent ellues en chescū coun
tie per gents demurraunts & receāts Elect
en icelleż, dont chescun ait franbete-
nement al value de xl. s. per an au
meins, outer les repzises deins ūn le Freehold
counte, ou ascun tiel esliseur soy voet
meler dascun tiel election. Anno. 10.
H. 6. cap. 2.

15 ¶ Come deuaunt cest temps, di-
uerses viscounties en diuerses coun-
ties Dengleterre, ount per colour de
bzieues directes a ceux pour leuer les
gages des Chiualers des Counties
pour le temps eſtreant de les Parle- Shirife
ment du Roy qui ore est, & de ces no-
bles progenitours, ount leues plus wages
de money que ad esse due as dits chi-
ualers, & plus que ils ount deliuerez
a eux, gardants & pzeignants grand
party de money a lour vse & pzit de-
mesne,

meſne, & lour officers ſeruaunts a treſgrand dammage del commō peo ple des dits counties, le roy conſide raunt les p̄euiſſes ad ordeigne par lauctorite ſuiſdit, que le viſcount de cheſcun countie pour le eſtreaunts en la prochein county tenuz en lour cōu ties apres la deliueraunces des dits briefes fait a eux face ouerte proclamacion que les coroners, & cheſcun chiefe conſtable de la peace des dites counties, & les bailiffes de cheſcū hūdred ou wapentake de meſme le cōu ty, et toutes autres que voillent eſſe al aſſeſſance des gages des chiualers des counties, ſoient al prochein cōu tie illeoque a teñ daſſeſſer les dits ga ges des dits chiualers. Et que le vi count, ſouthviſcount, coroners, au bailifes pour le temps eſtreaunts ſoi ent illeoques a meſme le temps en lour p̄opres perſons ſur la peine de forfeiture au roy de cheſcun de ceux qui face def. ri. s. a quel tēps le dit vi count ou ſouthviſcount en preſence de ceux qui a cel temps viendrount, & des ſuitours des dits countie adon ques eſtreaunts la en pleine countie bien et duement aſſeſſe cheſcun hun dred a ceo aſſemblable pour luy meſ me a vn certain ſumme de paier pur les gages des chiualers des counties iſſint que lentier ſumme de toutz les hundr̄ed̄ ſa ſumme qui ſerra due as dits chiualers, & apres č en meſm̄ le countie aſſeſſe bien et loyalment, chaſc̄ ville deins les dits hundr̄ a č aſ ſeſſables a vn certeine ſumme pur le paiment des dits gages iſſint q len tier ſumme de touts les villes deins aſcun des dits hundr̄ mercede la ſum me aſſeſſe ſur le hundred de q̄ eux ſont. Et que les dits viſcount, ſouth viſcounts, bailifes ne nul aut officer pur la cauſe ſuiſdit leua plus de mo ney de nul village n̄ č a qui il̄ ſuerēt aſſeſſes, & ſi aſcū face au contraire

Shirifs

Proclam

Hundred

Aſſiſe

Fozf.

aſſ hundred ou village auterment q̄ eſt auauntdit q̄ il̄ forfacent pur cheſ cun def. au roy xx. li. a aſcun hōe, qui voet ſuer en ceſt caſe x. li. & que les dits viſcountz bien et duement leuent la money iſſint aſſeſſe ſur les auantdits villages, auxi baſtiuemēt comme ils poent bonement, aps la dit aſſeſſance et icel deliuerent a les dits chiualerz accordaunt a les briefes de ceo deſſe faitz ſur les dits paines. Et celuy qui voet ſuer en ceſt cas, ſoit amys a ceo & eyt ſur la action en ceſt cas, vn ſci re facias enuers celuy qui offreda en counter ceſt ordinance & ſi le defen daunt duement garniz en icel fait fa ce default ou autermēt appierge et ſoit en icel counia, que adonques les plaintif recouerent enuers eux qui il ſunt ſount conuicts x. li. a lour prope rie, outre les dits xx. li. oueſq̄ lour dammage pour les coſtages de lour ſuitz a la treble. Et que les iuſtice du banke le roy & del common bank iuſtice daſſiſez, & gaole deliuere & iuſtic du peace en lour pais eient poar de querer oyer et terminer de touts les dits defaults ſibien par enquerre al ſuit de roy, comme par action al ſuit de partie. Et que touts tiels expences de Chiualers, ne ſoient leues daſcūs auters villages ſeignories ou lieux forſque de tiels comme ils ount eſte duement leuez deuaunt ceſt temps, & en cheſcun tiel briefe deloze affaire, pour leuer les gages des dits chiua lers ſoyt ceſt act comprehendez en p̄ ceſ. Anno 23. H. 6. ca. 11.

Fozf.

Leuyes

Deliuer

Fozf.

Def.

r. li. Coſtes

Iuſt. of b. Iuſt. in eire

Expences of knightes

16 Les dits eſtat (s. Anno 1. Hen rici quinti capitul. 1. deloze 9. and an no 8. Henrici ſexti capitulo ſeptimo deloze 13.) ſoient duement gardez en touts poinz, et outre ceo que cheſcun viſcount apres la lyuere daſcun tiel briefe a luy fait, ſerra et deliuera ſās fraude un ſufficient p̄cept de ſouth ſon ſeal, a cheſcun Maiour, et baillife

Leuy

Shirifs

Precept Maire &c.

ou as baillifes ou bail, ou maiour ne des cities & boroughs deins son county rentant le dit briefe, eux commandant par mesme le precept, deliier il soit citie, par citizens de mesme la citie, & en mesme le maner & forme, il soit burghe par les burgeiles de cel de venir al parlement. Et que mesmes les maiour & baillifes, ou baillefes, ou baile ou maiour nell returnent ou returne loialmēt le precept a mesme le viscount par endentures enter mesmes le viscount & eux affaire de les dits elections & des nouns des dits citizens & burgeles illint par eux eliuz, & sur ceo que chelcun viscōt face bon & droit returne de chell tiel breue, & de chelcun returne y maiour & baillifes, ou baillife ou maiour nell a luy fait, & que chelcun viscont a chelcun foits que il facent le cōtrary dicell estatut, ou de alcuns auters estatuts pur election des chiualers, citizens & burgeles de venir al parlement deuāt ces heures faits, encourgēt la peine cōtenue en le dit estatut fait le dit an septisme. (s. an. 8. H. 6. c. 7. before 15) & ouit ceo forface & paye a chelcun plein en apres eslieu Chiualer citizen ou burgeis en son county de venir a alcun parlement, & nemy y-nemy duement returne, ou a alcun auter person qui en def. de tiel chiualer citizen ou burgeis, suer le voet C. li. deuaunt chelcun Chiualer, citizen et Burgeis illint grene, seuerallment ou alcū auter person qui en lour def. suer voet eit sa action de det enuers le dit viscont ou les executors ou administrators ou demander & auer les dits C. li ouc les coilages en cell cas dispendus. Et que en tiel action, pris per vertu dicell estatut le defendant ne gagera sa ley, ou la demande faillo en nul maner, & que nul defendaunt en tiel action auera alcun eloine. Et en mesme le maner a chelcun foits q

Elect

Maire Retorne

Maire Retorne

Knightes ffoyl.

Action

alcun maiour et baillifes, ou baillifes ou baillife ou maiour nell, returnent ou retourn autres que ceux qui sont elleuz par les citizens & burgeles des Cities ou burghes ou tiels elections sont ou serront faits encourge & forface au roy rl. li. & en outer forface & paie a chelcun person en apres ellieu citizen ou burghes a venir al parlement & nemy par mesmes les maiors et bailife, ou baillifes, ou bailife, ou maior nell returne ou a auter person qui en def. de tiel citizen ou Burgeis illint ellue suer voet rl. li. vount chelcun des citezens & burgeles illint greues, seuerallment ou alcun auter persone qui en lour def. voet suer, eit sa action de det enuers chelcun des dits maiour et baillifes ou baillifes ou baillife ou maiour nell enuers lour executors ou administrators a demander & auer de chelcun des dits maior & baillifes, ou baillifs ou baillife ou maiour nell rl. li. ouc les coilages en cell cas expendus. Et que en tiel action de det pris par force de cell estatute nul def. gagera sa ley de la dit demande en nul maner, ne auera alcun eloigne. Et que chelcun viscount qui ne face due election des chiualers pour venir al parlement en temps conuenable, s. chelcun viscont en son plein Countie parenter le heure de dit. et la heure de il deuant le noone, saunz collusion en cell party, & que chelcun viscount que ne face bon & verrays retourne de tiels elections des Chyualers, de venir al parlemēt en temps auenir, comme a eeux appartient en maner & fourme fuldits, forface enuers le roy C. li. et encourge la peine de C. li. a pater a celuy qui voet suer enuers luy, les executours ou administrators, par cell estatut per voye daction de det ouc les coilages en cell party expendus, saunz gager de ley de cel demaunde, ou auter eloigne

Maire Retorne.

ffoyl.

Action.

Shirife Election Knightj

Retorne

ffoyl.

soigne, comme deuaunt est dit. Purueu toutz foitz que chescun chiualer, citizens e burgheis pur venir a ascũ parlement en temps auenir a tener en due forme eslieu e non pas retourne, come desuis est dit, commence sa action de det suisdit deins trois mois apres mesme le parlement commence a proceder en la dit suite effectuelment sans fraude, e si illint ne face, eit vn auter que suer le voet, la dit action de det comme est dit de auoier e recouerer mesme la sume due des costages en cest partye despendu en maner e forme auauntdits, illint que nul defendaunt en tiel action gagera sa ley, ne soit essoine en nul mañ come desuis est dit. Et si ascun Chiualer citizen ou burgeis en temps auenir retourne par le viscount de venir al parlement en le maner suisd, apres tiel retourne par ascun person soit oustie, e vn aut mis en son lieu, q̃ tiel perso illint mis en le lieu cestuy qui est oustie, sil accept sur luy destre chiualer, citizen ou burgheis a ascun parlement en temps auenir, forface deuers le roy C. li. e C. li. al chiualer citizen ou burgheis, illint retourne par le viscount e apres, come deuant dit oustie, e que cest chiualer, citizen, ou burgeis qui est illint oustie auera action de mesmes les C. li. vers tiel persõs qui illint mis en son lieu ses executours ou administratours. Purueu touts foits qui il commence sa suite deins trois mois apres la plement commence, e si ne face que cestuy qui voet suer auera action de det de mesmez C. li. enuers cestuy qui est mis en lieu, cestini qui est illint apres tiel retourne oustie, ces executors ou administrators. Et que nul defendãt en tiel action gagera sa ley ne soit essoigne, e que autiel proces soit en les actions auauntdits, come est en bre de tresp̃as fait encounter la peace de la comon ley, illint que les chiualers des counties, pur le parliament en a prest a eſtiers soient notables chiualerz de mesmes les counties, pur les queux ils serront illint eſluz, ou autrement tielx notables esquiers, gentilz hommes del nativitie de mesmes les counties, come soient ables destre chiualer, et nul home destre tiel chiualer qui estoise en le degree de vadlet e desouth. An. 23. H. 6 ca. 15. Knightes

17 ¶ None of the said knights, citizens, burgeses and barons, nor anye of them that hereafter shalbe elected to come or be in any parliament, doe not departe from the said parliement nor absent him selfe from the same, til the same parliement be fully finished, ended or prorogued, except he or they so departing haue licence of the speaker and commons in the said parliement assembled e the same licence be entred of record in the booke of the clerk of the parliement appointed or to bee appointed for the cõmõ house, vppon paine to euery of them so departinge or absentinge them selues in any other maner, to lose all those summes of money which he or they shoulde or ought to haue had for his or their wages. And that al the counties, cities, and borroughs wherof any suche person shalbe elected, and the inhabitants of the same, shalbee clerely discharged of the said wages against the said person e persons, e theire executours for euermore. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 16. Knightes Burgeſies

18 ¶ The kings royal assent, by his letters patents vnder his great seale and assigned with his hand e declared and notified in his absence to the lords spirtual and temporal, and to the commons assembled together in y high house, is e euer was of as good strẽgth e force as if ought the kings persõne had bene there personally e Bbb.ij. present

Knightes. Burgeſſes

Licence

Record.

Forf.

Forf.

Discharge

Les pat.

Accion

Burgeis.

Pleez

Pzesent

Royal assent

pzesent and had assented openly and publikely to the same. And be it ꝑ ꝯ this royal assent and al other royal assents hereafter to be so geuen by the kinges of his realme, and notified as is aforsaid shalbe taken and reputed goode and effectuat to al intents and purposes without doubt or ambiguitie any custome or vse to the cõtrary notwithstanding. Anno 33. H. 8. capitulo 21.

Shirifes Wales.

¶ The shirifes for the time beeing, of euery of the twelue shires in Wales, & in ỹ county of Monmouth from the beginninge of this present parlement, shal haue ful power and auctoritie, by force of this act, to gather and leuy or cause to be gathered and leuied the said knights fees and wages of the inhabitants of the said twelue shires, and of the said county of Monmouthe, whiche ought to pay the same, and the same so gathered shal pay or cause to be paide to euery such knight or knightes, or to his or theire assignes, within the terme of two monethes after that anye suche knighte or knightes shall deliuer or cause to be deliuered the kinges writte De solutione feodi militis parliamẽti, to any such shirife, and euery such shirifs makinge defaute of payment of the saide fees or wages, in maner and forme as is aforsaide to lose and forfaite twenty pounde, whereof the one moitie to be to the kinges vse, and the other to his or their vse, that will sue for the same in any of the kings Courts of record, by informatiõ, bil or plaint or other wise afore anye of the kings officers, wherin no essoin, protection, nor wager of law shall be admitted. And if it shall happen anye shirife in any of the said twelue shires and countie of Monmouthe to make defaute of payment of the said wages or fees by a longer terme the two moneths, then euery such shirife to forfait for euery moneth, that hee or theye shal make defaut, twenty pounds to be forfaited and leuied in maner and fourme as is aforsaid And that euerye Maiour and Bailifs and other hed officers of Cities, boroughes and townes, in euerye of the said twelue shires, and in the said countye of Monmouthe, within like terme and space of twoo monethes, after the receyte of the kinges maiesties writ De solutione feodi burgẽsium parliamenti, like as is before mencioned for gatheringe or leuynge of the knightes fees, shal leuye, gather, and paye the wages and fees to their burgeses, in like maner and fourme, as is aforesaide, and in and vnder like peine and forfeitures, as be before mencioned, to be leuied of the goodes and cattailes of euerye such Maiour, Bailife, and other head officer, to whome the kinges sayde writte shalbee directed, for the leuynge of suche fees, makinge defaute of payemente of the saide fee and wages to the Burgeses, in manner and fourme, as is aforsayde. And bee it ꝛc. forasmuche as the inhabitants of al Cities and Boroughes in euerye the said twelue shires within Wales and in the said county of Monmouth not findinge Burgeses for the parliament themselues muste beare and paye the Burgeses wages within the shire townes, of, and in euerye the saide seuerall shires in Wales and in the said countye of Monmouth, that from the beginning of the saide parlement the burgeses of al and euery of the saide Cities, Boroughes, and Townes, whiche bee and shalbe contributorye to the payemente of the burgeses wages of the sayde shyre townes, shalbe lefully admonished by proclamacion or otherwise by the Maiours

Forf.

Leuy Pay

writ

Pay

Burgeses Admonish

Election. Maiours, bailifes, or other head officers of the said townes, or by one of them to come and to geue their elections for the electing of the said burgesses, at such time and place lawful and reasonable as shalbee assigned for the same entent by the saide maiours, bailifes and other hed officers of the said shire townes or by one of them, in whiche elections the burgeses shal haue like voice and auctoritie to elect, name and choose the burgesses of euerye the said shire townes like and in such maner as the burgeses of the saide shire townes haue or vse. Prouided alwaie, that two iustices of peace in euerye the shires in Wales, and in the saide countie of Monmouth, by force of this act shall haue ful power and auctoritie indifferently to lot and tare euerie city, boroughe and towne within the shires in Wales wherin they do inhabite, and in the said countie of Monmouth, for the portions and rates þ euerie the said cities and boroughs, shal haue and paye towards the said burgesses within þ said shire townes of euerie of the said shires in Wales & the countie of Monmouthe, whiche rates so rated stated en grosse by þ said two iustices of peace as is aforesaide, shalbe again rated and tared on the inhabitants of euerie the saide cities and boroughs by iij or vi. discret and substantial burgesses of euerie the saide cities and boroughes in Wales thervnto named & assigned by the Maiour bailifes or other head officers of the said citie townes & boroughs for the time beinge & therupon the Maiour, bailife & other head officers of euerie such citie, borough, & towne to collect & gather the same, and therof to make paiment in maner and fourme as is aforesaid to the burgesses of the parlemẽt for þ time beinge within like time, & vpon lyke paines & forfeitures as is aboue mencioned. An. 35. H. 8. ca. 11.

Voice. Just. of p. Tax. Rated. Collect.

De Appeles 8.	Judgements 1.
Assaut 1. 2.	Lords 1.
Cambridge 2.	Portmain 6.
Chester 6.	Repels 6. 7.
Collector 3.	Sewers 8.
Crowne 8.	Strowde 1.
Fines 9.	Treason 1. 15. 27.
Franchises 21.	Vses 9.
Ireland 6.	Wales 28.

¶ *Partition and partners.*

Prerog. Chiefe. Homage

ET si vna hereditas, que de rege tenetur in capite, descendat pluribus participib⁹ tunc omnes illi heredes faciant homagium regi, & ille heredit que de rege tenet, participabitur inter heredes illos ita qd quilibet eorum tunc partem suam tenebit de rege prerogatiua regis. cap. 5.

De forfeture 5. of partition between heires males in Kent.

Ireland

2 Henr. rex &c. Gerardo filio Maurici iustic Hiberñ salutem. Cum milites de partibus Hiberñ, nup ad nos accedentes nobis ostenderunt, quod cum hereditas deuoluta sit inter sorores in terra nostra Hiberñ, iustic nostri in eisdem partibus itinerantes incerti sunt vtrum postnate sorores tenere debeãt de primogenita sorore, & ei facer homagium an non. Et quia prediati milites petierũt certiorari qualiter in regno nostro Angl in casu consimili hactenus vsitatum fuit, sic ad instantiam eorundem vobis significamus, quod in regno nostro Anglie talis est lex & consuetudo in hoc casu, quod si quis tenuerit de nobis in capite, & habuerit filias heredes ipso patre defuncto, antecessores nostri habuerunt, & nos semp habuimus & repim⁹ homagiũ de omnibus hmõi filiabus, & singule earũ tenerent de nobis in capite in hoc casu. Et si infra etatem fuerint, nos habe-

Tenure Homage. Doughters. Homage Tenure

warde

bitus custodiam earum & maritagium singularum. Si autem de alio domino tenuerint, & ipse seruos infra etatem fuerint, earum domin⁹ habeat custodiam & maritagium singularum, & primogenita tantum faciet homagium domino pro se & omnibus seruoribus suis, et alie seruos, cum ad etatem peruenerint, facient seruicia dominis feodi per man⁹ primogenite.

Homage

Nec poterit primogenita ea ratione vel occasione post natis seroribus homagium vel custodiam vel aliquam aliam subiectionem exigere vel habere, quia cum omnes seruos sint quasi vnus heres de vna hereditate, si primogenita posset habere homagium aliaz seroz vel custodiam petere, tunc esset illa hereditas diuisa ita quod primogenita seroz esset simul & semel de vna hereditate domina & heres, heres autem sue partis & domina seroz suarum quod quidem in isto casu fieri nō poterit, tum ipsa primogenita nihil posset petere priusquam alie seruos, nisi capitale messuagium ratione enecie. Preterea si primogenita huiusmodi homagium de postnatis seroribus suis acciperet, esset quasi dominus earum, & habere posset custodiam earum, et filioz suoz, & hoc esset quasi cōmittere agnum lupo ad deuorandū. Et ideo vobis mandamus quod predict consuetudines, quas in regno nostro Angl' habemus in hoc casu, vt predict est in terra nostra Hibern̄ proclamari ac firmiter teneri faciat & obseruari. In cuius rei &c. Teste me ipso apud Westmon̄ nono die Februar. Anno regni nostri 14.

Statut Hiber. de cohered. edit Anno 14. Hē. 8. cap. 8.

Eldest

Eldest

Heires

Eldest

Homage warde

Eldest

Heires

3 All iointenants and tenants in common that nowe bee, or hereafter shalbee of any estate or estates of inheritance in their owne rights or in the rights of their wiues of any manors, lands, tenements or hereditaments within this realme of Englād Wales, or the marches of the same, shal and may be enacted and cōpelled by vertue of this present act, to make partition betweene them of al suche manours, lands, tenements and hereditaments, as they nowe holde or hereafter shal holde as iointenaunts or tenaunts in common, by writte de participatione facienda, in that case to be deuised in the kinge oure soueraine lordes courtes of Chauncery, in like maner and fourme as coparceners by the common lawes of this realme haue bene and are compellable to doe and the same writte to bee pursued at the common lawe. Prouided alwaie &c. that euerie of the sayde iointenaunts or tenantz in common and their heires, after such partition made shal and maye haue aide of the other, or of their heires to the entent to deraigne the warrantie paramōt and to recouer for the rate as is vsed betwene coparceners after partitiō made by the order of the cōmon law any thing in this acte contained to the contrarie notwithstanding. Anno 31 Henrici 8. cap. 1.

Jointenāts Tenants in common Inheritāce

Compelled.

Coperceners

Ayde

warrantie Pro rata

4 All iointenaunts and tenants in common, and euery of thē, which nowe holde, or hereafter shall holde iointly or in commō for terme of life yeare or yeares, or iointenaunts, or tenaunts in common, where one or some of thē haue or shal haue estate or estates, for terme of life or yeares with the other that haue or shal haue estate or estates of enheritaunce or freholde in any manours, landes, tenements or hereditamentes, shall & maye

Jointenāts Tenants in common Lyfe pere

Inheritāce

maye be cõpellable from hencefoꝛth by writte of particion to be pursued out of the kings court of Chancery, vppon his oꝛ theire cale oꝛ cases, to make seuerance and particion of all suche manours, lands, tenements, & hereditaments, which thei hold ioitly oꝛ in common foꝛ terme of life oꝛ liues, yeare oꝛ yeares, where one oꝛ some of them hold iointly oꝛ in common foꝛ terme of life oꝛ yeres with other, oꝛ that haue an estate oꝛ estates of inheritance oꝛ freehold. Prouided alwaie &c, that no such particion noꝛ seuerance hereafter to be made by force of this act, be noꝛ shalbe preiudicial oꝛ hurtful to any person oꝛ persons, their heires oꝛ successours, other then such which be parties vnto the said particion, their executoꝛs oꝛ assignes. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 32.

Preiudiciall

De Auowson 1.	Poꝛtdanc. 2.
Cussomes and	Staple 33. 36.
vsages 2.	Sute 1.
Essoine 4. 7.	Wales 28.
Foꝛfeiture 5.	Wolles 29.

¶ *Passage and arriuage.*

COme auaunt tes heures home a chiual soloit auoir son passage de la le mear a poꝛt de Douer pur deux souls & home a per pour vi. deniers, & oze de noel ount les gardeins de passage & passageours pris plus, a graund dam du people. Si est accoꝛde que en dit poꝛt & toutes auters, et aurint en toutes les auters passages de la terre auri bien en ewes doures come en braces de mear les passantz paiant deloze come auncientment soloient, & depuis ne soient chargez, ne gardeins du passages, nient plus ne preignent. Et soit mande au constable de Douer, que il face garde cest article en son baile a peril que appet & sil troue nul faisant a lencounter, q̃ il luy face punir a chescũ suit, qui ent se voudza pleindze, & face dzoit & auant soit mande as bailifes des lieux ou tielx passages sount, que ilz facent en meisme le maner, & eient les iustices assignes as assise apprendzez en comties poiwer denqueter & nulz facent al encounter & a puisñ, & faire dzent auribien a la suit le roy come a la suit le partie. Anno quarto Edwardi tertij, capitul 7.

Douer.

Pur.

¶ Nul pilgrim passe hoꝛs de nostre realme vers les parties de la foꝛsque a Douer sur peine de imprisonment dun an. Anno nono Edwardi tertij. statut de monsta cap. 8.

Douer. Imprisõ.

2 ¶ Le roy nre seignioꝛ de sa roiall maiestie defend̃ le passage outremẽt & touts maners des gẽts, sibien clercs come auters en chescun poꝛt, & auter ville & lieu sur la coast de meare, sur peine de foꝛfeiture de touts lours biens hoꝛspris tantsolement a les seignioꝛs & auters grands persons del roialme & deroiz & notablez marchãtz & les souldeours de roy, & quicunque person auter qui deluis ne sount acceptes apres la publication de cest oꝛdinance fait, passe hoꝛs du dit roialm̃ saũs especial cõge d̃ roy, q̃ le licẽce le roy doet & commande, q̃ ne soit fait deloze, sinon tant solemẽt en vn des poꝛtz desouth scripts. s. Lõdres, Sãdwich, Douer, South Plummouth, Dertmouth, Bristuit, Jernemouth, S. Botolph, Kingstõ vpõ Hul, Noel castel sur Tine, & les auters poꝛts & passages vers Irelande, & les Illes appurtenantz a roialme Dengleterre foꝛface deuers le roy quant que il auriens, comme deluis est dit, & lademeines le mayster ou mariner del nief ou d̃uter vessel, en quel il aura ans ne de pardela aleun p̃sone foꝛsq̃ eux soulement, qui per deluis sont exceptes, sans le dit licence, & de

Except

Foꝛf.

Ship.

Fine

ceo soit comist duement, forface deuerz le roy le dit vessel, & sicome mãy de roy as touts gardeinz & serchеours des ditz portz et passages per my Engleterre, que ilz vsent oesore diligealmẽt lour offices, & facent bone serche & estroite. Et si nul serchеour ou gardein des portz & passages par my le dit roialme, par negligence ou en nul manere face, ou soeffre scieutment estre fait en ascun point le contrary de lez ditz deux articles touchãtz le money dor ou argẽt (see this article for money in Money 20. an. 5. R. 2. ca. 2) & lez ditz passages des gentz & de ceo il soit comuct duemẽt forface deuers le roy son dit office & toutz ces bienz ouesqz ceo, & soit son corps commise a prison a y demurrer par vn an entier saunz redemption, & sur ceo quicunqz perso qui espiera & prouera duement qui ritz soit fait count lententiõ des ditz deux darrainz articles perount la dit forfeiture deuera eschere de ascũ per son, eit il la moity dicel forfeitur pur son trauail del done le roy. An. 5. Richard 2. cap. 2.

Forf.

Imprif.

3 Touts pilgrims & touts auters gentz, forsprises marchauntz notoirz & conuz, et aurint souldeourz & gentz darmes qui voilent passer par meare horz du roialme, si passent a les portz du roialme, si passent a les portz de Douer, ou de Plimouth & nul parte ailleurz saunz especial conge du roy meismes, meisqueux qui voilẽt passer vers Irelande, passent a liũpole Chestr, Bristuit ou ailleurz ou lour plest an. 13. R. 2. ca. 20.

Douer

Plimmoth.

Ireland

4 Pour ceo que les commonz du roialme Dengleterre, estreant in icel parlement, al instance des foialx lyeges de nostre seignioz le roy, les baillifes, burgeis, & cõminaltie de la vill de Teukesbury, deins le Countie de Gloucester, ount faits a nre seignioz le roy tresgreuous compleint, en vn parlement, que la ou la dit ville est adioinant a le ryuer de Seuern, deis le dit countie, que le riuer est commũ a tout le peopl nostre seignioz le roy pur carier, recarier, & ameiner deinz le streame du dit riuer en batelx, trowz & autrement toutz manerz des marchaundise, & auters bienz & chatelx a Bristow, & a chescun party adioignãt a meisme le riuer, en quel riuer diuerses persons du dit ville de Teukesbury, soient et ore tarde ont chargez lour propres vessels, & trowz ouesqz fourment blees & auters blees & bienz a le value de cink cent li. & vnz vessels & trowz ensi chargez ont conuepez en vn le riuer verz la dit vill de Bristow, par les costez del forest de Deue deinz le dit county adioignant a dit riuer, la ount venuz grãde multitude de people, & toutz les comons de meisme le forest, & des hundreds de Bledisslowe & Westbury oue graund riot & force en maner de guerre, sicome enemies destrange tre & oue force ount dispoiles meismes les personz, de ditz vessels, & pris deux toues lour blees, & biẽz deinz meismez lez vessels & icelles personz ont manasez destre morz, sils resoient ascunz resistens, ou ascun suit ou querele pour icel, a grand anientisement & empouerisshment des ditz persons & oppression de tout la patys la adioignant, & depuis meisme nostre seignioz le roy &c. enuoya ces letterz de priuie seale direct as diuerses personz du dit forest de faire proclamacion, que nul home du dit forest serroit si hardy de disstourber en nul maner son people pur passer de la dit riuer, oue touts maners des blees, biẽs & chateux, ne nul marchaundise sur paine de treason, apres que la proclamatiõ fait les dits trespassourz veneiẽt a dit riuer oue greit ders routs et riots que vnqz ilz firẽt per deuant ne faisant poinz des ditz let-

Seuerne

Forest of Deane.

Letters

Proclam

Treason

Routes

Robbed

letters du priuie seale, & la dispoile-
rent as diuerses foits vig. troiues de
frument, byeres, floure, & auters diuer
ses biens, & les gents de ñ le troiues
iacter oient outer boyde, & diuerses de
eur noiroynt, & les hauftes des foits
troiues decouperont, & les possessors
des dits biens, & auri les gents des di
tes troiues manasent, que ils ne ser-
royent si hardis pour carier nul ma-
ner de vitaile per mie le dit streame,
desuis ou de bas, pour seignioure ne
pour dame, & que ils boudroient tout
detrencher les dits batels, sils dei-
gnoient auterfoites per les costes du
dit forest, pour quele riot & rebellion
nul parson du dit ville de Tewkesbu-
ry, ne de pays adioignant, nosa ca-
rier blees nauters biens en la dit ri-
uer, ne pour suer pour remedy auoir
pur tielr oppressions & greues a eur
faits, pour taunt que les dits forest, &
hundredes sont pays bien large, & de
dammageouz people, & bien aprez ad-
ioignaunt a Gales, & toutes les com-
mens de meismes les forests & hundre
des dun affinitie en malice & riote ne
faisaunts poient de la leye, ne de les
officers & ministers dicelles, ne char-
geants les praceles ne reydure de la
ley de terre, en tant que ils ne voillēt
obeyer forsque a lour proper volun-
te, & nul ministier de la ley, ne execu-
tion dicels, ne les officers ne mini-
sters de la ley du dit countie, nosent
en ascun maner beer en la dit forest,
pour executer ascun matter ou pro-
ces de ley encounter la volunte & en-
tente des commens du forest & hun-
dred auauntdites nostre seignior le
Roye considerant les dits mischieles
& les dits inconueniences, qui sount
semblés densuer surielr, & sur ceo
voillaunt reasser la malice de tielr
trespassours, & pour ces foyals liegez
ensi greues pourueoir, de hastine & co-
uenable remedye en celle partie &c.
ordine que en rbescū tiel cas auenir,
ou deinz cest an darrain passe eur ore
chie le viscount du dit countie, ou les
baillifes de la ville de Glouc pour le
temps esteaunts, ou vn sur peine de
forfaiture de xx.li. pur estre ieues de
lour terres, bienes & chateux al oeps
de nostre seignior le Roy, face pro-
clamation al dit ville de Gloucester,
deins quater iours procheinez aps la
notification fait a eur, ou ascū de eur
per les persones ensi endammages,
ou per ascun auter en lour noms dau
tielr iniuries & trespasles faits, q̄ les
dits trespassours, & malfaisoures, re-
stoyent en meisme la ville de Glouce-
ster deins xb. iours aprez le dit pcla-
mation, a les dits plons ensi endam-
mages, lourz dit blees, & marchādises,
biēs & chateux issint prises, ou le ver-
ray value dicelles, ouesq̄ reasonable
amendes pour lour dammages dau-
tielr prises, aps q̄l pclamation, si les
dits trespassourz ne restoyent les ditz
blees & marchandises, biēs & chateux,
ou le value dicels a les ptiez ensi gre
ues en la fourme suisdit, ouesq̄ reaso
nable amēdes pour lour damages, q̄
les dits trespassours soiēt amesnes a
la prison du roy a le chaftel de Glouc
pur les dits trespalles, per les officerz
des dits forest & hundredes, ou per
comminalties dicelles, pour estre de-
mesnes en tiel cas, per le Roy en son
counsels, q̄ adōq̄ p cōsideratiō de le-
stat de Wincheſter (which is in Rob
bery.2) mis pour la robbery dascū per
son, dona vn actiō pur luy qui est rob
bes, encounter le hundred, deins q̄ le
meisme la robbery est fait, solonq̄ la
forme de meisme lestat, les dits cōmi
nalties, soyēt charges de meismes les
blees & marchandises, biēs & chateux
issint prises, ou de la verray value di
celles, a la party ensi greues pur eur
satisfier de lour damages, pour ñ le
prise. Et que les dits parties ensi en-

damages

Shireues & Bailifes

Forf.

Proclam

Restore

Not restore

Imprif.

Robbery Cōmalti= Charged

Accions

damages & greues, puissit auoir lour generalx accõe de det, enuers lez ditz comminaltes des ditz forest & hundredz de la summe del money & la q̃l la value des biens marchandisez, biez & chateux illint prises, sertend, ceo q̃ les ditz comminaltes ne solent comminaltes corporates nisi contributeantz ciaultez proces en tiels accions de det, per somõs attachemẽtes, et disstricome il est auoir en vn accõe de det a la cõmen ley, illint que si lez ditz cõminaltes facent defaut a le seconde dist̃ e tiels actions, q̃ adonq̃ le party qui suera est iudgemẽt de recouerer son det enuers lez ditz comminaltez, solonq̃ son suppolail de lour briefez, en la forme suisdit ouesq̃ ses reasonables damages, & expences, et quiq̃ issue triable p enquest en lez ditz forest & hundredes auenge apprendre en tiels actions que il soit trye per enquest del corps du dit county, hors de mesmes lez forest & hundredes. Et q̃ les biens & chateux de chescũ singuler psones des dites comminaltes pour lour temps estenuntes, soient vse, prises, et tenus en ley comune come les commens biens & chateux de mesmez lez comminaltes, touchant le return seruice et toutes executions des briefes proces, et iudgementes en et de les dites actions. Et que chescun singuler personne des dits forest, et comminaltes, eit power per authorite du dit parliament pur attacher & arrester les dits trespassours p lour corps, si bien deins la dit forest, come de hors, et pour eux enfy arrestes cõmitter a la dit prison. Et que le gardeine de mesme la prison, sur peyne de. xl li. pur estre leues de ces biens & chateux, terres et tenements al oeps de nostre seignior le roye, saluemẽt garde chescun person a sa gard illint commis, iesque al temps que le roye ou sõ conseil ad ordine & pursu lour

Pzoces

Det.

Jugement.

Triall

Goods.

Cõinaltie

Impriſ. Gallor. Fozſ.

deliuerance de recorder. Et si lez dit̃ ou chateux dascun singuler persone ou persones, des ditz forest & hundredes estreaunt rient coulpables de les ditz spoliacions auerignent pur estre mis en execution per cause dascũ tiels actions & iudgemẽtz que adonq̃ le dit person ou persons enfy rient coulpables estreando les biens & chateux q̃ queux enfye soient mis en execution, puisse ou punissent auoire lour espeyalx actions de det ou trespassoes pur recouerer lour damages sibi̇ pur le value des biens ou chateux illint mis en execution, cest pur lour dãmages & costages q̃ auerignent eũ e lus a cause de tiels accionz de det, etiamts, proceſſes en lez ditz actions de det, ou trespas, come il est auoire en lez dites actions de det, pur les dits persons siendamages & dispoil. Anno. 8 H. 6 cap. 17.

Goods

Accion Trespas

Execution

5 ¶ Les ditz lieges du roye purront auoir & enioier lour franke passage en le dit̃ ryuer (s. de Seuerne) ou flotes et drogges, et toutes manners de marchandises et auters biens et chateux a loute volunte, sauns disturbaunce de nulluy. Et si aſcun soyte disturbe de sa franke passage en le dit ryuer, eit la partye greue sa action solonque le course de la commen leye, 12. Anno nono Henrici sept̃i capitul. 7.

Seuerne

Accion

6 ¶ Nul pilgrim marchant, ne nul auter person ou persons chiualer, ou beast, forpris, souldeors marchãts ouc lour marchandises en lez maner & fourme auaunt recytes, de cy auãt preigñ ou preigñ lour passage au nul lyeu ou port deines le county de Kẽt mes soleũt al dit porte de la ville de Douer, fils sufficient passage et eskip son illeoque poient auoire, et aury q̃ nul pilgrime marchaunte ne nul autres personne ou personnes chiualer ou beaste, deigñ de Caleys en nul port

Merchants

Soldiours

Douer

Calleis

port ou auter lieu deyns le dit county de Kent forsque solement a la port de le dyt ville de Douer, forsprises soldeoures & marchauntes ove lour marchandises, saunz ceo que ils aiēt et monstrent commaundemente de Roye en escripte encye affaire, ou q̄ ils soient compelles et enchases al aſ cun auter lyeu ou porte per sodeyne tempest. Et que chescun persone de quel estat, degres, ou condicion que il soyte que voluntierment face le contrarye de cest acte, ou ordinaunce, forfayte pour chescun foits que il ensye facent cinque markes. Nostre seignioare le roye daner lun moitye ent destre employe sur la reparacion du chastell de Douere per le suruey del Constable ou son lyeutenaunte illeoque et quel persone ou persones de la dit vill ou chastell, estraunte fraunke home de la ville de Douer, que voet comenc̄ ou suer action ent encounter le dit offendour dauoyre lautr̄ moitye. En que chescun persō ou persones de la dit vill ou chastel franke homes del dit ville de Douer ou son proper nom̄ poet ou poient aū en apres enuers chescun person que voluntierment facent le contrarye de cest act ou ordinā̄ce general actiō de det de la dit sūme de v. mkz, & declarer specialmēt sur ī lact ou ordinā̄ce & que proces outlagary & touts autz processes & determinacions soyent e-wes en la dit action, come est ewe et vse en autres generalz actions de det & auri le maister de chescun niefe vel scan, que voluntierment en cōtrarie de cest act ou ordinance, cōuey al aſt lieur ou lieu ascun pilgrim merchāte ou auter person ou persons, chival ou beast, forfayte ensemblement a chesfoits que il ensy face vi markes, en la manner et fourme auauntdits. destr̄ sues, sives, recoueres, leues & emploies. An. quarto Edwardi quarti ca. 10.

7 ¶ Whatsoeuer persōne or persones of what estate, degree or condicion hee or they bee, that hereaftar take any imposicion of anye of ẏ kingz liege people for trowe, boate or anye other vessel for any goodes or other marchandises caried or conueyed in, and vpon the saide ryuer & water of Seuerne, or let, ber, or interupt any boats, trowes or other vessels, so passinge by the saide ryuer and water for any such imposicion or otherwise against youre lawes. Impositiō. Seuerne

That euery suche persōne or persones so doinge, and offendinge, shal forfaite to the kinge our soueraigne lorde for euerye suche offence xx. li. And for euery sache summe or summes so forfaite the partye greeued & other persōnes that will sue for the same forfeitur, shal haue and sue an actiō populer of det as wel to and for the vse of our soueraigne lord ẏ king as to the vse of him ẏ shal sue for it in his owne name. And that our soueraigne lorde the king haue two partz of the said summe so forfaited. And ẏ party that so shal sue the same, haue the thirde parte thereof. And the partye defendant in euerye suche action shal not be receiued to wage his law. And also be outed of delatories in the same action, as protections esloigne, & other. And if it fortune ẏ parties in any such actiō to defend or plead to any issue for any offences don or committed contrary to the pmisses tryable in the city of Worcester, or ẏ libertyes of the same, than the same issue to be tried by twelue men wīn ẏ coūty of Worcester, not dwellinge ne hauing any landes wīn the same city ne the suburbz of ẏ same. And if the partyes aforesaid in any such action defend & plead to an issue for any offence don or cōmitted cōtrary to ẏ pmisses tryable in ẏ shire of the towne

Forf. Forf. Forf. Castell of Douer Maister of shippe 3. parte Dilatories Triall

of

Glouceſter Triall

of Glouceſter, or in the Counte of Glouceſter, of the ſame iſſue to bee tried by twelue men, of or in ỹ county of Glouceſter thereto adioininge: not hauing anye landes ne dwelling within the ſame ſhire of the towne of Glouceſter.

Prouided alwaye that thys acte or anye thing in the ſame contained or ſpecified, in any wiſe extend not, nor be preiudicial or hurteful to any perſon or perſons hauinge anye landes or medes adioining to the ſaid ſtreame or water of Seuerne, to take of euery perſon or perſons, going vpon hys or theire ſaid landes and medes, and halinge or drawinge any ſuche trowe boate, or veſſel, reaſonable recõpence or ſatiſfactiõ for ſuch hurtes and offences, as hee or they hauinge ſuch lãdes or medes adioining to the ſaid ſtreame or water, ſhall ſuſtaine by reaſon of any ſuch goinge or drawinge of anye ſuche trowe boate or veſſell.

Prouided alway, that if any perſon or perſons, ſpiritual or temporal, or any body corporate come before the lordes of the hynges honorable counſill in the Sterre Chãbre at Weſtminſter at any time hereafter before the feaſt of the Aſſencion of our lorde that ſhalbee in the yere of our lorde God 1405. & there make any ſufficient proofe & lawful title of theire own offer, or by other meanes before ỹ ſaid feaſt to haue anie maner of duity or ſpolicion of & for anye maner boat trow or other veſſel aforeſaid, or for any other merchãdiſes or goods in any of ỹ ſãe caried & conueied in & vpon ỹ ſaid riuer & water of Seuerne, & ỹ ſame proofe & title by ỹ ſaid counſel admitted & decreed before the ſame feaſt to be good & auailable to ỹ pty or parties ỹ ſue for the ſãe. That thẽ from henceforth after ſuch proofe and title ſhewed & ſo by the ſaid counſel admitted & by them before the ſame feaſte decreed to be good thoſe perſons hauing ſuch lawful title may and ſhall haue from the time of ỹ decree made al maner ſuch duitye of euery of the kinges liege people ſo carying or conueyinge anye boat trow or veſſel in and vpon the ſaid water of Seuern accordinge to theire title and right ſo proued and decreed after the maner & fourme of the ſame tytle and decree. This preſent acte or any thing therin contained in any wiſe notwithſtandinge. an. 9. H. 7. ca. 18.

Sterre chamber.

Title.

Impoſic.

Title Decreed

Barge

Thamis Midway Barge Boates Graueſend Barge.

London.

viii.d.

ii.d.

4.s. Wherfore

ii.s.

Tidebote.

§ Where as by the laudable cuſtome and vſage within thys realme of Englãd, time out of mind vſed that euery of ỹ kings ſubiectes, & al other perſons paſſing by the riuer of Thamis or Midway, & reparig to ỹ ſame by water in Barge, or whirye boate that is to ſay, from Londõ to Grauel ende, and from Grauelende agayne to London one perſõe or mo. to haue a barge of the owners or occuppyers of the ſame to paſſe them ſelfe, wyth their males or fardels betwen ỹ ſaid places, for the ſumme of fower shyllings, or els euery perſon paſſinge in the ſaid barge to pay for him ſelfe, or him ſelfe, his male or fardel two pẽce ſo that the ſame ſumme of two pence of euery perſon amount to the ſume of fower ſhilinges. And a whirye boat betwen the ſaid places, for the ſume of two ſhillings hath been compelled to paſſe forth at euery tide, betwene ỹ ſaid places. And in likewiſe it hath ben vſed of like time, that euery of ỹ kings ſubiectes, & al other perſonnes paſſing or repairing by water in the tide boat or whirye boat, from Londõ to Erith, Grenehith, Grauſford or Purflete, or from any of the ſame places to London, one perſonne or mor, to haue a whirye boate of the

owners

owners or occupiers of the same boa
ts to passe themselues with their ma
les or fardels betweene euerye of the
sayde places, for the onely summe of
iij.d. or els euery glou passing in the
said boate or wherry to paye for hym
selfe, or for hym selfe, his male or far
del one peny, so that the summe of al
ne peny of euery persone amounte
to the summe of three pence, hathe
bene compelled to passe for the at e
uerye tyme betwene the saide places.
Also it hath ben vsed of like time
that euery of the kinges subiects, and
all other persones, passing, or repai
ringe by water in the type boate, or
wherry boate from London to Wool
wiche, or from Wollwiche to Lond̄,
one persone or more to haue a boate,
or wherrie of the owners or occupiers
of the same, to passe them selfe with
their males or fardels, betwene the
same places, for the onely summe of
eight pence, or els euery person pas
singe in the sayde boate or wherrie, to
paye for hym selfe, hys male or far
del ob. so that the summe of ob. of e
uerie persone amounte to the summe
of eight pence hath ben compelled to
passe for the at euery tyme betwen the
said places. And also it hath ben vsed
of like tyme that euerye the kynges
subiectes and all other persones pas
sing or repairing by water in boate
or wherrie from London to Greene
wiche, or from Greenewiche to Lon
don, one plone or more, to haue boat
or wherry of the owners or occupiers
of the same, to passe themselues with
their males and fardels, betwen the
same places, for the onely summe of
iiij.d. or els euery persone passing in
the sayde boate or wherrie to paye for
hym selfe, or for hym selfe, hys male
or fardel ob. so that the summe of ob.
of euery person amount to the sum
me of iiij.d. hathe bene compelled to
passe for the al tymes betwene the
same places. And that in like tyme it
hath ben vsed and accustomed, that
euery of the kynges subiectes, and all
other persones, passing or repairing
by water in Boate or wherye from
London Bridge, the olde Swanne,
the Crane, the Vintree, Powles
wharfe, or from saynt Marye Ouer
ries to Westminster or Lambhythe
or from Westminster or Lambhyth
to any of the said places, one persone
or more, to haue a boate or wherye of
the owners or occupiers of the same,
to passe them selues with their males
and fardelles betwene euerye of the
saide places, for the onely summe of
three pence, or els euery person pas
singe in the saide boate or wherry, to
paye for hym selfe, or for hym selfe
hys fardel a halfe peny, so y the sum
me of ob. of euery person amounte to
the summe of thre pence hath ben co
pelled to passe for the at all tymes be
twen the same places. And also it hath
ben vsed of like tyme, that euerye of
the kings subiectes, and all other per
sones passing, or repairing from the
black Friers, Bridewel, or from the
Temple, to Westminster or Lamb
hithe, or fro Westminster or Lamb
hithe to any of the said place one per
sone or more, to haue a boate or whe
rye of the owners or occupiers of the
same, to passe them selues with their
males and fardels, betwene euerye
of the same places for the onely sum
me of two pence, or els euery person
passing in the sayde boate or whyrye
to paye for him selfe, or for hym selfe
hys male or fardel ob. so that the sum
me of one halfe peny of euery person
amounte to the summe of two pence
hath ben compelled to passe for th at
all tymes betwene the said places.
And also it hathe bene vsed of like ti
me, that all maner of persons passing
or

or repayringe from Westminster to Lambhith, or from Lambeth to Westminster or from eyther of the said places ouerthwarte the water, one person or more to haue a boate or wherrie to passe betwene euery of the said places, in maner and fourme aboue said, or the onely summe of vi.d. the kynges or occupiers of boates beinge compelled to passe for the at all times betwene the same places for the same summe. And also it hath ben vsed of time out of mynde that euery of the kynges subiectes, and all other goinge, passing from London to Westhlake, or from Westhlake to London, one or more, to haue a boate or wherrie of the owners or occupiers of the same to passe the selfe with their males or fardelles betwene the saide places, for the onely summe of vi.d. or vis euery person passinge in the saide boate or wherry, to pay for him selfe, or for hym selfe hys male or fardell vi.d. so that the summe of .vi.d. of euery person amounte to the sayde summe of vi.d. All suche laudable customes and vsages notwithstanding the owners or occupiers of the sayde Barges, boates, and wherries nowe refuse, and will not passe with no manne for the saide summes excepte that they haue accordinge to their owne willes and desires to the greate let & vnquietnes of al the kynges subiectes & of al other y passe and repaire by the same, and contrary to the said auncient vsages and customes. For breakinge of which ordinance diuers and many assaultes and frayes daily been made, so that oftentimes therof manslaughter doth ensue. And ouer that the poore husbandmen, and other houseolders, dwellinge nighe about where such ferries ben vsed, can haue no seruants y wil serue by the yere, but only by the worke, at the wekes ende to do at their liberty to the intente that they may haue watermen for the same singuler and expresse iuste in that behalfe. Be it therfore ec. that the saide laudable custome and vsages, in maner and fourme aboue rehearsed, be obserued and kepte & duly put in execution to euery point And that all and euery the watermen rowing in greate barges with anye loade or loades or other persoune or persones, whatsoeuer they bee, take no more for his wages or laboure by the day then vi.d. without meate or drinke, except he rowe to Westlake or Brentwiche, and then to take viii.d. onely wythoute meat and drinke. And that if the kinges subiectes, or anye of them, or any other persone or persones from henceforthe require the owners or occupiers of any such barges, boates, or wherries, of anye of the said ferries, to passe with them offeringe them money for their fare or fares, in fourme as is aboue specified: or else if the said loade, or other, require the sayde watermene, to goe with them in their Barge or barge for the fore prefixed, and the sayde owners or occupiers, watermene or bargemenne refuse to passe forth with him or them for the same fare or wages, then the same owners or occupiers of suche barges, boates or wherries or the sayde watermenne or bargemenne refusinge and euery of them, for euerye such refusall, forfait the treble value of the fare, fares, or wages so refused: The one half of the sayde treble value of the said fare fares, or wages, to bee to the vse of the kinge, and the other halfe, to him that will sue in that behalfe, which shall sue the partye that in that case will sue to haue his suite by action of debt, information, or presentmente, the party defendāt there not to be admit-

West. Lambeth

Oh.

Westhlock

vi.d.

Refuse

Fraye

Ferries Seruant

Watermen

Obserued

Watermen Barges

vi.d.

Require

Forfait

Bailifes Constables

tes to iuge his lawe, ne to bee ellopned ne protectiõ for him to be allowed in the same. And ouer that bee pleasfull to the bailifes, constables, and other of the kinges officers, & euerye of them, in euery place next adioinãt where the said feries been exercised, vpon complaints to them or anye of them therof made by any of ỹ kings subiectes, or any other person or personnes, that finde them greeued in that behalfe, arest the saide offender or offendours, and to commit them to warde for theire misdemeanor, & to make fine for the same. And that the Iustices of peace of euerye shire where the said feries ben exercised ỹ Maire and Shirifes of London, and the Steward, in theire leets, & euery of them, haue auctority to enquire at euerye sessions and leetes, as well of the defaultes of the sayde owners, or occuppyers of such barges, boats, wherries watermen, and bargemen, as of the defaulte of the saide officers for lacke of punishement of euery such offenders. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 7.

Impris.

Iust. of p. Feries

Shirifes

Interupt

9 ¶ No personne or persones interrupte by any obstacle lette or otherwise any person or persones passing or repassing on & vpon euery of ỹ said pathes customed (s. a path of a foote & a halfe on euery side of the riuer of Seuerne) nor also alter, take or demaunde any toll called a draught or bottel of wine any other tare or imposicion of anye of the kinges subiectes there goinge in the saide pathes accustomed vpon euery side of ỹ riuer of Seuerne there hailig or drawinge thers boats, troughes or vessels vpon peine to forfeit for euery tyme that he or they so shal interupte any of the kinges subiectes, or aske or take any such tax imposicion by what name soeuer it be called p. s. Whereof halfe to the kinge and ỹ other halfe to the partye greeued that will sue for the same &c. in the which suite no essoigne &c. shalbe allowed. An. 23 H. 8. cap. 12.

Pathes

Toll

Seuerne

Foyl.

10 ¶ Euery persone or persons taking vpon him or them to haue and kepe anye of the sayde passages, or any other passages vpon Seuerne also or sayde, from henceforth do not conuey nother carry with any maner barge, boate, or other vessell, anye personne or personnes, with horses, mares, oxen, kine, or any other cattel nor no other personne or personnes, before the tyme of the sunne rysinge in the morninge, and after the tyme of the Sunne beinge gone downe at night, vpon peine of imprisonment, and fine to set on him that shal so conuey or carye ouer anye of the sayde passages of ỹ said riuer of Seuerne out of England into Wales, or the forest of Dene, or out of Wales, or ỹ said forest of Dene into England vnles the said passangers, and euery of them haue good knowledge of such personne and personnes, and of theire dwelling places, & vpon request to them made by anye personne or personnes to disclose the name and ỹ dwelling place of euery suche personne or personnes so by them conueied ouer the said water, to any such person or persons requiring the same, if suit be made for and after them vpõ any outcry, hue or crie made for felonie, robery murder, and manslaughter, cõmitted & done within the same. And ỹ the kinges iustices of peace within euery the sayde cõtties of Glouc. Somerset at their quarter sessions, shal haue ful power & authoritie to call before them all such persone or persones as hereafter shall kepe any of the saide passages, or any other ferry or passage ouer the said riuer into Wales or the saide forest of Wales or the said forest into England

Feries. Seuerne Carry

Time

Impris.

Seuerne

Knowledge

Names

Fresh suite

Iust. of p.

Feries

Sworne

Englande, and to bynde them with ſuffycient ſwerties with them in recognyſaunce, in ſuche ſommes of money as it ſhal ſeeme to the diſcretiõ of the ſaid iuſtices of peace, that they and euery of them being paſſengers and hyrers of ſuche boates and paſſages, as is aforeſaid, from hence forth ſhal not vſe the ſame boates by them vſed and appointed, conueye or carye, or cauſe to be conueyed or caried any maner of perſone or perſons, or any kynde of catteil, but ſuche perſones as they do knowe and will anſwer for, and knowe wher their abidings, dwellings, and habitations be, vpõ requeſte made to them or any of thẽ, as is aforeſaid, ſhal from tyme to tyme diſcloſe, as well the ſame perſone or perſones, as the goodes and cattales ſo paſſing the ſaid paſſages, vpon freſhe ſuite made, or hereafter to be made, vppon any felonie, murder, or roberie, committed and done in the borders of the counties aforeſaid, or any other places within thys realme or ſouth Wales. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 5.

Knowe

Diſcloſe

¶ There ſhalbe yerely appointed, choſen, and elected, by the Maior and court of Aldermen of the city of London, for the tyme being, the number of eight perſones, of the moſt wiſe diſcrete and beſte ſorte of water men, being houſholders, and occupying as watermen, vpon the ſaide ryuer betwixt Grauelende and Windeſore, whiche election ſhalbe yearely at the ſame court of Aldermen, to be holden within the ſayde City nexte after the firſte daye of Marche, and the ſame eight perſones to elected, ſhalbe named and called the ouerſeers and rulers of all wherymen and Watermen, that from & after the ſaide firſte daye of Marche, ſhall vſe, occupy, or exercyſe any rowing vpon the ſayde Riuer of Thamiſe, betwixte Grauelende and Windſore aforeſaide, whiche ſayde ouerſeers and rulers, ſhal kepe and maintayne good order and obedience amongeſt the ſaid watermen according to the true meaning of this preſent acte.

Elect London 8. perſons

Watermen.

Riuer.

Rulers

Riuer Thames

Order in W.

And alſo be it ꝛc. that after the feaſt of Pentecoſte nexte comming, no perſone or perſones where twoo watermen, and not aboue the number of twoo ſhal rowe together in one boat or wherry, in any place or places betwixte Grauelende and Windſore aforeſaide, ſhal preſume or enterpriſe to receiue or take any perſon or perſons into hys or theire boote or wherrie, to the intente to carye or conueye hym or thẽ therein, vnles one of the ſame two watermẽ, haue ben for the moſte parte exerciſed and vſed in rowing vpõ the ſaid riuer of Thamis, by the ſpace of .vi. whole yeres before the tyme. And that alſo one of the ſame two watermẽ at the leaſt be duely admitted and allowed by the ſame vii. ouerſeers and rulers, or the moſte parte of thẽ by writting vnder their knowen ſeale, to be a ſufficient & able watermã, vpõ paine that euery perſon and perſons preſuming or offending contrary to the true meaning of thys preſente acte, ſhal by the ſayd eight ouerſeers or rulers be committed to priſon in one of the Cõpters of the citie of London, there to remaine by the ſpace of one moneth or leſſe as the offence ſhal requyre.

Vſed

Allowed Ouerſeers

Impriſ.

No P

And alſo be it ꝛc. that no perſone or perſones, being ſingle men, not keeping houſhold and not retained, ſhal from and after the ſaide feaſte of Pentecoſte next comming, bee ſo exerciſed for hyre betwixte Grauelende and Windſore aforeſaide, vnleſſe he or they be prentice or prentices, or in ſeruice retained with a maſter by the whole yere at the leaſte, vpon paine of like

Single mẽ

Not

Seruice Retained

Maire London
Iust. of p.
Determine
At large
Reforme Rulers
Boats
Length. Wredth

of like imprisonmēt. And also be it &c. that the lord Maior of London and ỳ Aldermen of the same Citye, and the Justices of peace within ỳ shires next adioyning to ỳ said riuer of Thamise euery of them within their seuerall iurisdictions and authorities, shal haue full power and authoritye bye vertue of this present acte, vppon complaynt made to them or any of them by ỳ said ouerseers and rulers, or twoe of them or the maister or masters of anye suche seruantes not only to examine, heare & determine all complaintes & offences to be done or committed by anye such person or persons that shal offend contrary to the true meaning of this present acte, and to sett at large al and euery suche person and persons, as shal fortune to be imprisoned by the sayde ouerseers and rulers according to this act if iust cause shall appere vnto thē so to do. But also by theire good discretions and wise dome to punish, correct and reforme the saide ouerseers and rulers, & euery of them that shal iustlye, or without good cause or grounde punishe anye person or personnes, by colour of this present acte, or any thig therein contained. And be it &c. that yf any person or persons whatsoeuer, frō henceforth do or shal make any whirry or boate, to the entente commonlye to vse rowing and caryinge people vpon the saide riuer of Thamis, which shal not bee twoe and twentye foote and a halfe in lengthe, and foure foote and a halfe broade in the midshippe, or whiche shal not bee substancially and well hable and sufficient to cary twoe persones on euerye side tyghte, according to the olde quantitie, scantlyng, thicknesse of boorde goodnesse, & good proporcion, heretofore hadd and vsed: that then the same boate or boates, so being made contrary to the proporcion & sorte before expressed, shalbe takē as forfaite, and shalbe forfait, the one half thereof to the king and Quenes maiesties vse, & to the vse of the heirs and successours of the Quenes maiestye. And the other halfe to him or thē that wil sue &c. wherein no wager of lawe &c. shalbe allowed.

Forf.

And be it &c. that if any person or persōs whiche from and after the sayde feaste shall vse & exercise the occupacion of rowing betwirt Grauesend & Windsore aforesaid which in the tyme of the execution of anye commissiō of prestinge ỳ shalbe had for the seruice of the kinge and Quenes maiesties, & the heires and successors of the Quenes maiesty, in their affaires, shal wilingly, voluntarily and obstinatelye, withdraw hide, or conuey him or thē selues in the same time of prestling, into secrete places and out corners, and after when such time of prestling is ouerpassed shal retourne & come againe to the said Riuer of Thamise, to row betwirt Grauesend and Windsore aforesaide, and that duely pued by two indifferent witnesse, before the sayde maire and court of Aldermen or iustices of the peace, and twoe of the saide rulers, that then he or they so doinge & offendinge, shall suffer imprisonment by the space of two weekes and be banished any more to rowe from thence forth, vpon the said ryuer of Thamis, by the space of one whole yeare and a day, then next folowing. And bee it &c. that it shalbe lawfull to the saide. viij. rulers for the time beinge, and theire successors from time to time to cōuent & cal before them at some conuenyent place, by them to be appointed all and euery suche person & psōs, which from and after the saide feaste of pentecost shal occupy & vse the saide trade & occupacion of rowing betwyrte Grauesend and Windesore aforesaide & shall enter and regyster the name & names

Rowing
Prestling
withdraw
Pued
Imprisk.
Rulers Conuent
Regist.

of them, and euery of them that shalbe by them allowed or admitted for watermen, to rowe betwixte Graueſend & Windſore aforeſaid, in a booke to be made for the ſame intent and purpoſe and to take ſuch further order, & direction therein, with euery of the ſaid parties, by thauctority of this preſent acte, as it ſhal ſeme meete & neceſſary by ỳ diſcretiõ of the ſaide ouerſeers & rulers for the time beeinge. And alſo that the ſaide ouerſeers and rulers, ſhall and may by auctoritie of this acte, ouerſee, view and ſurvey at all & euerye tyme and times hereafter, al maner boates, and wheries, that ſhall from and after the ſaide feaſt be made, before the ſaid boat or boates, wherie or wheries be lanched out of the yard or ground wher in ỳ ſame boat or boatz, wherry or wherres, ſhall fortune to bee made, into the ſaide ryuer of Thamys, to the intente that they and euery of them maye bee made and prepared in ſuch maner and forme, & according to the goodneſſe proportion and quantitie in this preſent acte before limitted and expreſſed. And be it &c. that if any perſon or perſones, whiche at any time hereafter ſhalbee elected or choſen to be a ruler or ouerſeer, as before is expreſſed, do happen negligentlye to vſe and exerciſe, his or their rowme or place, or that wil obſtinately refuſe to take vppon him or the the rowme or rowmes, place or places of anye the ſaide ouerſeers or rulers: that then all and euery ſuche offender or offenders ſo offending, ſhal loſe and forfaite the ſumme of tyue pounides of lawful money of England. The one halfe thereof ſhalbe to our ſouereigne lorde and lady the kinge and Quenes maieſties vſe, and to thuſe of the heirs and ſucceſſours of the Queenes maieſties and thother halfe to him or them, that will ſue for the ſame in any of the king & Queenes maieſties courtz of re-

Direction

Hurvey Boates

Negligent

Refuſe

Forf.

corde by action of det, or by any other the ways or meanes aboue ſpecified wherin no wager of law, eſſoine protection, or iniunction, ſhalbe admitted or allowed, for the defendant or defendantz. And be it &c. that the ſaid maior & court of Aldermen of the ſaid citty of London, for the time being ſhal from tyme to time at their diſcrecions limyt, ſet & aſſeſſe the price & prices, & ſommes of money ỳ euery perſon or perſonz ſo authoriſed to rowe as is aforeſaid betwixt Graueſend & Windſore aforeſaid, ſhal take for his or their labor or fare from place to place particulerlye betwixt Graueſende & windſor aforeſaide & the ſame priſes & aſſeſſements to bee ſett, ſhall bringe or cauſe to bee brought to the priuie counſel of our ſouereigne lord & lady ỳ king & quene to be viewed & ſene by ſome of ỳ ſaide priuie counſel, & after that the ſaid aſſeſſements and priſes, ſhalbe ſigned & ſubſcribed with the handes of two of the ſaid priuie counſel at the leaſt, the ſaid Maior and court of aldermen for the time being ſhal cauſe ỳ ſaid priſes and aſſeſſements to be drawē and ſett vp in tables in the Guilde halle, in ỳ citie of London, Weſtminſter hall, & els where, where the ſaid Maior and courte of Aldermen ſhall think cõuenient. And euery perſon and perſens ỳ ſhal take for his or theire fare or labour aboue ỳ priſes ỳ ſhalbe aſſeſſed, vyewed, writtē & ſet vp in forme aforeſaide ſhal forfait for euery ſuche offēce forty ſhillinges, and alſo ſhal ſuffer impriſonmt by one halfe yere, ỳ one moitie of the ſaid forfaiture to be to ỳ king and Quenes maieſties, theire heires & ſucceſſours, and thother moitye ther of, to him or them that will ſue for the ſame in any of the kinges & Quenes maieſties courtes of recorde by action of dette or by anye other the waies or meanes aboue ſpecified, wherein no wager

London

Priſes

Fare.

Counſell

Tables

Forf. Imprſ.

wager of lawe, essoigne, protection, or iniunctiõ shalbe admitted or allowed for the defendant or defendants. And be it et. that no person nor persons occupying or vsing any westerñ barge shall retaine, take or receiue into hys or their seruice, any single person, not keping house or housholde, but onelye such as shalbee retained with hym or them by the whole yere, and no householder, but suche as he or they will & shal aunswer for, for his or their good behauiour, vpon pale of forfeiture for euerye suche offence foztye shillinges, the one moitye thereof to be to ỳ king and Queenes maiestyes, her heires and successours and the other moity thereof to him or them that will sue for the same in any of the king & Queenes courtes of recorde by action of det or by anye other the waies or meanes aboue specified, wherein no wager of law, essoigne, protection, or iniunctiõ shalbe admitted or allowed for the defendant or defendants. An. 2. & 3. Ỹ. & M. ca. 36.

Westerne barge
Single person.
Forf.

Se assise. 6 Hauks & riuers. 3
Come. 1. 4. 5. Lee. 1.
Fugitiues. 1. Tynne. 2.

¶ *Patens & patẽmakers.*

An. 4. Ỹ. 5. c. 3. an act was made ỳ patenmakers should make no patens nor clogges of Aspe vpon pai of C, s. so that fletchers might sel theire arrowes at more easi price.

Forf. Fletchers

2 ¶ An. 4. & 4. ca. 9. it was enacted ỳ patenmakers might make pattens of Aspe, that weare not sufficient for arrowes and patenmakers makinge patens or cloggs of Aspe sufficient for arrows shoulde forfeit. xl. s.

Forf.

¶ *Patentes*

Graunt

Quando dominus rex dat vel concedat alicui manerium vel tẽ cum pertinẽ. nisi faciat in charta sua vel scripto exp̃ssam mentionem de feod mil, aduocationibus eccl & dotibus, cum acciderint ad p̃fũ mañ vel terr̃ p̃rtiñ, tunc his dictus rex reseruat sibi eadem feoda, aduoc cum notibus licet inter alias personas non fuer obseruat. Prerogat reg. ca. 15.

Auowson
Prerog.

2 ¶ Toutes les annuities, & auters choses bones ou grants per nostr̃ seignioury le roy, ou per son piere, ou ỳ son aiel a quecunq; persons qui ces soit ouesque la clouse, quousq; p̃o statu suo durimus ordinandum, soient toutz voides & de nul force si meismes lez persõs ayent accepts apres auters choses du roy & de son piere, ou de son atel auãt dytes. Anno. 11. Richardi secundi Capitul. 9.

Grauntes
Quousque Voide

3 ¶ An. 11. R. 2. ca. 7. It was enacted that the kinges great officers might sell parcell of the forfaitures of thẽ ỳ weare forfeuged in that parliament. And after Ann. 1. Ỹ. 4. capit. 9. it was enacted that those graũts shoulde bee good notwtstãdige any other graũts & ỳ they ỳ woulde might haue cõfirmacion of thẽ.

Officers
Confirme

4 ¶ Touts ceux qui desore en auãt demaunderont de roy terres tenemẽtz rentz, offices, annuities, ou auts p̃fits quecunq;, facent exp̃sse mencion en lour peticions de le value & la chose enssi a demander. Et auxi de ceo que ilz ount eiwe de done le roy ou des auters ces p̃progenitours ou p̃decessours per deuaunt. Et en cas que ils ne facent tiel mencion en lour dytes peticions, et ceo duement p̃proue soyent les letters patents de roy ent faits nient vaillables, ne de nul force, nefcaes. mes de tout renokes, repelles & adnul ler pour toutes iours, au punissement de ceux que ensy ont fait tiel deceyt au Roye, come ceux q̃ ne sont pas dignez deuider leffecte et benefite dez letters patentz a eux graũts en tel party. An. 1. Ỹ. 4. ca. 6.

Lẽs pat.
Repelled

Pursue

5 ¶Toutes ceux qui deſore en auāt purſuerent a meſme noſtre ſeignior le roys pour auoire de luy aſcū grace ou don annuel, ou en fee, ou autrmēt, facient expreſſe mencion en lour peticiōs de quant que ils ont eiw de dō ou grant du noble roy. E. aiel noſtre ſeignior le roy, ou d Richard nadgaires roy ou de Edwarde nadgaires prince de Galles ou de John nadgaires duke de Lancaſtr pier noſtre dit ſeignior le roy ou de luy meſme, et de nul auter progenitour ou predeceſſour meſme nr ſeignior le roy. Et Celuy qui ne face tiel mencion en la petition que lr letters patentes a luy faites a ceſt tēps per noſtre dit ſeignior le roy ſoyent d nul force neffect. Et en outer quant a les parols. s. auters profits compriſez e lr dit eſtat (s. an. 1. H. 4. c. 6. deſore. 4.) meſme noſtre ſeigñ le roy ad declares e graūts, que de nuls profites dones biens ou chateux ou auters choſes ql cunque grauntes ou dones p meſme noſtre ſeignior le roy a aſcuns al value de C. li. ou dedeins, forſpriſes gardes e mariagez, des queux le roy doet que celuy qui enſys purſuer deūz luy, face expreſſe mencion en ſa petition e do le value dicelr nulluy encourge la peine contenue en le dit eſtature. Et neſt pas lētencion noſtre dit ſeignior le roy que pur aſcun cōfirmatiō ou licence fait a aſcuns per noſtre dit ſeignior le roy des aſcuns libertes, frāchiſes, annuities, ou auters choſes ql cunqz per aſcun de ces progenitours ou predeceſſours, ou autrſon quecunqz grants e nient eſpecifies en aſcun petition enſy a demander autrment q̄ deſuis eſt declares nulluy encourg la peine de leſtatute ſuiſdit. Et a les autres articles cōprizes ē meſme leſtatut noſtre dit ſeignior le roy doet que ils ſoyent fyrmente tenus e gardes et mis en tu execution. Anno. 2. Henrici 4. ca. 2.

Mention what

Moſde

Profits

Wardes

Value Liberties

6 ¶An. 4. H. 4. ca. 4. the kinge declared that he wouilde abſtaine from grauntes of reuennes, landz, e ward ſhips, but to ſuche as had deſerued, e they that aſked any ſuche ſhouide be puniſhed and ſhouide not haue the thinge.

Deſerued

7 ¶An. 6. H. 4. ca. 2. it was enacted that the Queene nor the kynges ſōne ſhouide not be reſtrained by ꝑ ſtatut of An. 1. H. 4. c. 6

K ſonne

8 ¶An. 7. H. 4. ca. 16. it was ēacted that they that had ꝑ elder letters patentes or grantes of annuities by H. 4. Ed. 3. or R. 2. ſhould be firſt paid at ꝑ Eſchequer. etc.

9 ¶Quicunqz garrant en aprez per meſme noſtre ſeignior l Roy ou ſes heires al Chauncellour Dengleterre pour le temps eſtant adreſſe, l iour de lieure dicelle al Chauncellour ſoyt entre de Recordz en le Chancellary Et que le Chancellour face faire letters patentes ſur meſme les garrantes, portantz date le iour du dit lieure en la Chancellarye et nemy deuaunt en nul maner. Et ſi aſcuns letters patents ſoiēt deſore faites al contrarye ſoient voides, irrites, e tenuz pur nul An. 18. H. 6 ca. 1.

Warrant

Chanceller.

Liuery Record.

Date

10 ¶Theſcun graunt, releaſe, confirmacion, et reſtitution faits e grantes per le roye en fee ſimpl, ou fee tail au aſcun perſon ou pſōs de puis l quart iour de Marche, lan de ſon reigne primier daſcun maner, ou manerz terrez ou tenementes, oue lour appurtenances es queux la dit perſon ou perſons deuaunt le temps de theſcū tiel grant releaſe, confirmacion, ou reſtitutiō a luy ou eux enſy fait, auoit ou auer̄ en ou a les meſme droit ou title, ſoyt et ſoyent dautyel force e effect cōe ils fuerent deuaunt le commencemēt du dit parlement, aſcun act fait ou affair̄ en meſme le parlement nyent cōtreſtreant. An. 7. E. 4. ca. 4.

Grant Confirme Reſtitue.

Force

11 ¶The

11 ¶ The kinges highnesse of his goodnesse calling to his remembrance that where his grace hathe graunted to dyuers of his seruantes (for theire seruice to his grace done) landes, tenementes, fees, offices, & other thinges to haue to them during his pleasure and after other personnes by their sundrye suites haue obtained of his highnesse other letters patents of ye same, not aduertisinge his grace of his former graunte, whereby the saide former patentes haue bene auoyded and putte from the aduantage of theyre saide former graunte and patentes contrarye to the entent and grāt of our soueraigne Lorde. Wherefore be it &c. that if any personne or personnes, from henceforthe doe make suite to ye kings highnesse for anye landes, tenementes, offices, or anye other thinges, so by his grace graunted, or hereafter to bee graunted to any personne or personnes during his pleasure, the said first patentee than being in lyfe, that hee do expresse in the sayd bill of peticion or patent the tenour of ye said former patente. And that the Kynge then hath determined hys pleasure against the saide first patent, or els the seconde letters patentes of any of the premisses to anye personne hereafter to bee graunted, be voide and of none effect. An. 6. H. 8. ca. 9.

Pleasure
Auoided
Pleasure
Life
Expresse
Voide

12 ¶ Where the kinges moste excellent highnesse, sithen the fourthe day of Februarye, in the xxtij. yere of hys maiesties raigne hathe obtained and pourchased, aswell by exchanges, as by giftes, bargaines, fynes feoffementes recoueries, dedes enrolled, and other wise, of diuers and sundry personnes manye sundrye and diuers honours, castelles, manours, lands tenements medowes, pastures, woodes, rentes reuersions, seruyces, and other hereditamentes, and hath not onlye paide dyuers and sundry greate summes of money for the same, but also hath geuen and graunted for and in consideracion thereof, vnto dyuers personns late owners thereof, dyuers and sundrye manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes and other recompences, in and for full satisfaction of all suche honours castels, manoures, landes tenementes, rents reuersions seruices and other hys hereditamēts by his highnesse obtained, pourchased or hadde, as is aboue sayde. Be it therfore &c. that our sayd soueraigne lorde the kynge, his heires and successours shall haue holde, possede and enioy all and singuler the same honoures, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, & other hereditaments, which his highnesse, sith the sayde fourth day of Februarye, in the xxtij. yeare aboue sayd hathe obtained and hadde, or at anye time during the spate of 7. years, next ensuing the making of this preset act, shall obtayne, pourchase, or haue by waye of exchange, bargaine purchase or other whatsoeuer meane or means according to the true meaninge and intent of hys highnesse bargaine, exchaunge or pourchase therein, misrecitall, mysnamynge or nonrecytall, or not nauning of any of the sayde honoures, castelles, manours, lands, tenementes, and other hereditamentes, or of the true names or certeinties of them or anye of them, comprised, or mencioned in the bargaines or wryttinges made betwene the kings highnesse and any other party or parties or of anye parte or parcell thereof, or of any of the townes or cōtties wher the sayd honours, castelles, manours lands, tenementes & hereditamentes lye and beene or anye other matter or cause what soeuer it bee, in any lyyse notwithstandinge. Sauing to all and euery personne and personnes and to

King
Enioy
vii. yeres
Misrecitall
Sauing

their heires, bodies politicke and cor-
porate, and to their successoures, & to
euery of them, other then suche person
and personnes and theire heires, and
theire wiues, and the wiues of euerye
of them, bodyes politike and corporat,
and theire successours, and euerye of
them, of whome the kynges highnesse
hath obtayned by exchange, gyft, bar-
gaine, fine, feoffement, recouery deede
enrolled, or otherwise, or at anye
time hereafter during the said .xxj. yeres
nexte comynge, shall obtaine, pour-
chase, or haue anye suche Honoures,
Castelles, manours, landes, tenements
and other hereditamentes, as is afore
saide, all suche right, title, vse, interest, Interest
possession, rentes charges, annuities
commodities, fees and other profyttes,
(rentes seruices, and rentes seckes
onely excepte) whiche they or anye of
them haue, mighte or ought to haue
hadd, in or to the premisses so obtay-
ned and had in or to any parcell there-
of, in as ample & large maner, forme,
and condicion, to al intentes, construc
cions and purposes, as if this acte had
neuer ben had ne made. This present
acte or anye thinge therein contained
to the contrarye notwythstandynge.
And where also our saide souereigne
Lorde the kinge, sithen the said fourth
daye of Februarye, in the sayde xxxij. King
yeare of his maiesties raigne, aswell
vppon dyuers and sundry good consy-
derations, his maiestye specially mo-
uyng, as also otherwise, hath bargai-
ned, solde, exchanged, geuen and gran Granted
ted by his graces seuerall letters, pa-
tentes, indentures, or other writinges
sealed vnder his highnesse great seale
of Englande the seale of his duchy of
Lancaster, and the seale of office of ye
courte of Augmentacions of the reue-
nues of his crowne or anye of them,
aswell to bodyes politike and corpo-
rate, as to dyuers and sundry other of

his louing and obedient subiectes, dy-
uers and sundrye honoures, castelles
manours, monasteries, abbathies, pri
ories, landes, tenementes, rentes, re
uersions, seruyces, personages appro- Lands
priated, aduowsions, tythes, oblacions,
pencions, portions, fraunchises, pry-
uyleges, liberties, offices, and other
hereditamentes, commodities and pro-
fits in fee simple fee tayle for terme of
lyue or lyues, or for terme of yeres, as
in the same seuerall letters patentes,
indentures and other writinges is men-
cioned and declared. And where also
the kinges maiestye heretofore sithen
the said xiij. day of Februarye, by hys se
uerall letters patentz, sealed vnder the
said greate seale of England or other
wise, of hys accustomable goodnesse, Erected.
hath newly erected, ordeined & made,
dyuers Bishopes, deanes and chapi- Bodies po-
ters, colleges and other bodies politik litikes
and corporate, and hathe by hys seue- corporate.
rall letters patentes sealed vnder the
saide great seale of Englande geeuen
and granted aswell vnto them, as to
dyuers other bodies politike and cor-
porate and to theire successours, by such
name or names as they then were, be
or nowe stand corporate diuers ma-
nors, landes tenemēts pfonages, ty- Landes
thes, pencions, portionz, aduowsōz no
minations, presentacions, and other
hereditamentes, and suche or like ly-
berties and iurisdictionz in ỳ same ma
nours landez and tenements mencio-
ned in any of the same letters patentz
as he to whome anye suche letters pa
tentz were or be made or graunted, or
his predecessours before had or enioy-
ed in the manors, landes, tenements,
and hereditamentes departed or ap-
pointed to the king, or such as any the
late abbot or priour of anye late mo-
nasteries or priories, or other persons
or personnes, what soeuer or anye of
them mencioned in any of ỳ sayde let-

ters

ters patents, lawfully had exercised, vsed or enioyed within the sayde castels, manours, landes, tenements and hereditamentes, mencioned in anye of the saide letters patentz in auoydinge, disturbinge, hurtinge, or hindringe of diuers of the saide seuerall letters patentz, indentures and other writinges and of the manors landz tenementes, hereditamentes and other thinges in them contcined, sundrye and manye ambiguities doubtes and questions, haue or might hereafter happen to bee moued obiected, alleged, inuented, procured or stirred, as wel for misnamig misrecitall, or non recital of any of the same honours castelles, manours monasteries, abbathies, priories, landz, tenementes and other the premisses, or anye parcell therof, or for lacke of syndinge of offices, or inquisicions of and in the premisses, whereby the title of the kinges highghnesse therin ought to haue bene founde, before the making of the same letters patentes, or other writinges, or for misrecital or non recitall, of leases thereof before made, as well of recorde as not of recorde, or for lacke of the certeintie, mysca[illegible]ting, rating or settinge forth of the yerely values & rates of the premisses or of the yerely rentes reserued of and for the premisses, or anye parcell therof mencioned or contained in any of the sayd letters patentes or other writinges or for that the premisses be, or any parte thereof is valued to a more or lesse value in the sayde letters patentes or writinges, then the sayde manoures, lands, tenementes, and other the premisses then were or shall bee in the yearely value: or for mysnamynge of the Townes, Hamlettes, Parysshes or counties, where the same Honours Castelles, manoures, Monasteryes, Abbathies, Priories, landes, tenementes, rentes, hereditamentes, and other the premisses, and euery parcell thereof, or anye parcell thereof, liuen or been: or for lacke of the true naminge of the natures, kyndes, sortes, or quantities of saide possessions, or hereditamentes, or for anye parcell thereof or for lacke of the true nampynge of the corporacion of the same: or for lacke of attornement, liuerye of seasen, or for misnaming of anye the late tenantes or fermours of the same so solde, geuen or exchanged. For remedy & reformacion wherof, be it &c. that aswell all & euerye the sayde letters patentes, indentures and other writinges and euery of them, sealed with or vnder the seale or seales aboue saide, or anye of them, made or granted by the kynges highnesse sithen the said xiij. day of Februarye in the saide xxvij. yeare of hys most noble raigne, as also all and singuler hys graces letters patentes, indentures and other writings hereafter durynge the space of seuen yeares nexte ensuinge the making of this present acte to bee hadde, made or graunted with or vnder any of the seales aboue sayde to any bodye politik, or corporate, or to anye other person or personnes of anye honours, castelles manors, monasteries, abbathies, priories nonries, colledges, hospitalles, houses of friers, or of other religious or ecclesiastical houses or places, sites, circuitz procinctes, landes tenementes, personages, tithes, pencions, porcions, aduowsons, nominacions, presentacionz fraunchises, liberties, & other hereditamentz, commodities, possessions & profitz, of what kinde, nature or qualytie so euer they or any of thē be, is or shall be, or by what soeuer name or names they or any of them be, is, or shall bee named knowen or reputed, shall stāde & be good, effectuall & auailable in the lawe to all intentes, respectz, constructions & purposes against his maiesty, &c. his

Auoyding
Doubtes
Mysnamig
Offices.
Leases
Certeintie
Value
Mysnamig
writinges.
7. yeres
Landes.
Good Auailable.

his heires & successours wout any confirmation, licence, dispensacion or tolleracion of the kinges highnesse, hys heires or successours, or of anye other person or persons whatsoeuer, any the cause or matters aboue mencioned, conteined or hereafter during the said vij. yeares, to be conteined in any such letters, patentes, indentures or other writtings to the contrary in anye wise notwithstandinge. Prouyded alway, & be it ec. that al and singuler such letters patents, whiche at any time here tofore sithen the xxvij. day of Aprill, in the xxvj. yere of our said souereigne lordes raigne haue bene graunted or made, or hereafter shalbe made by the kinges highnesse, to any person or persons, of anye office of keping of anye castell, blockehouse, pke, chase, forestte or keping of any manours or manciõ place, house or houses, with an annual fee or other yearelye profitz, for the exercising of the same, and after ẏ said castle, blocke house, manour, mansion place, house or houses, parke, chase, or forest happen to bee fallen downe, departed, disforested or destroied, so that the cause of the exercisig of such office is determined: that then the letterz patentes of grant of the same office and offices, with the fee and fees or other profits for the exercisinge of the same shalbe from thencefoorth clerely determined, and stand & remaine as voyde for euer: Any thinge in this act contained to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded also that this acte, or anye thing therin contained, shall not in anye wyse extende to repugne or make good anye letters patentes of ẏ grant of anye office or offices heertofore graunted or made by our saide souereigne Lorde the kynge, which now is or bee, or at anye tyme heertofore haue beene adnihillated, determyned, or made voyde, by authority of Parliament, iudgement, decree, or otherwise, anye thing in this acte contained to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaie, and be it ec. that al and singuler suche patentees, graunteez, and donees, as at any time from hẽcefoorthe duringe the saide seuen yeares nowe nexte commynge, shall fortũe to haue or obtaine anie castelles, manours, landes, tenementz, tithes, pencions, porcions or other hereditamẽtz: of the gyfte, graunt, seale or erchaũge of the kinges maiestie, or of the onlye gifte of the kinges maiestye, of hys moste liberal disposicion and not sold, whithe at the daye of the date of the letters patents, thereof made shall be of more or better yearelye value to the kynge in yearelye rents and ferme, then shall be conteined, mencioned or specified in anye suche letters patentez and particulers thereof made bye the auditoure or auditoures, and in suche bille, or billes as shall bee signed and sealed with the hand or hãdz of the patentee or patentees, therof, to bee exhibited to ẏ kinges maiestie or hys officers within whose surueye the said manours, landes, and tenementes, and other the premisses, or any part thereof shall be, or within any of thẽ, which bill shallbee signed, sealed, hadde and made as is aforesaide, before any bill shall be thereof signed by the kynges maiestie, that then euerye of the sayde patentees, graunteez, and donees, theire heires, executours, or administratours, within one yeare next after due prose and decre therof made and hadde in the courte, within whose surueye the same castelles, manours, landes, tenementes and other the premisses, or any parcel thereof then shal be, shall content and paye vnto the kyng for the same ouerplus and more value for the same manors, lands, tenemẽts tythes, pencions, porcions and other here-

Grantes

Landes

More vain

Keper

Destroide

Voide

Office

Voide

within one yere.

Ouerplus

hereditamentz to him solde or exchanged, after such rate as the other lands and tenementes, weare before to him solde or exchanged: And for the ouerplus and more value of suche landes and tenementes, as shal happen to be geuē by the kinges maiestie, and not solde as is abouesaide, the said patentee his heires, executoures or administratours shal content and paye to the king after the rate of twentye yeares purchase: so that the same proofe and decree ber had and made in fourme abouesaide, within ten yeares nexte after the date of the said letters patentz. Proufyded allwaies, that this act nor anye prouision, clause or article therin conteined shall not bee understand or interpreted to be hurtfull or preiudicial to any the kinges letters patentez, indentures or writinges heretofore made concerning anye bargaines, conuenantes, sales, grauntes, exchaunges, or giftes of any castels, maners landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes in fee simple, or in fee taile, sithen the fowerth day of Februarye, in the seuen and twenty yeare of his maiesties raign, and before the xxvij. day of Aprill, in the xxviij. yere of his said highnes raigne vnder any of ỳ seales aboue specified in this act: nor to any acte or statute heartofore made for the corporacion of anye suche letters pattētes indēture or writtinges. An. 34. H. 8. c. 21.

Proofe

Fee simple
Taile

13 ¶ Where the kynges moste excellent highnelle sithen the eight & twētye daye of January, in the firste yere of his maiestyes reygne, aswel vppon diuers and sundrie good consideracyons hys maiestye specially mouing as also otherwise, hath bargained, solde, exchaunged, geuen, restored & graunted by his graces seuerall letters patentes, indentures, or other writyngs sealed vnder his highnelle great seale of England, the seale of the Duchy of Lancaster, and the seale of the court of augmentacions and the reuennes of his crowne, or anye of them, aswell to bodies politike and corporate, as to diuers and sundrye of his loving and obedient subiectes, diuers and sundrye honourz castels, manoures, landes tenements, rentes, reuersions, seruyces personages appropriated, aduowsons tythes, oblations, pencions, portions fraunchises, priuileges, lybertes, and other hereditamentz, cōmodities and profits, in fee simple, fee tail, for terme of life or lyues, or for terme of yeares as in the same seuerall letters patents indenture, and other writinges is mēcioned and declared. In auoyding distourbinge, hurtyng or hindrynge of ỳ saide seuerall letters patentes, indendentures, and other writinges, and of the saide manours, lādz tenementz hereditaments, and other thinges in thē conteined, sundry and many ambiguities, doubtes and questions haue or might hereafter happen to be moued obiected, alleaged, inuented, procured or stirred, as well for misnaminge, misrecital, or non recitall of any of the same honours castels, manours lādes tenements and other the premisses, or anye parcell therof, or for lacke of fynding of offices or inquisitions, of and in the premisses, whereby the tytle of the kinges highnelle therin oughte to haue been found before the makinge of the same letters patentes, or other writinges, or for misrecitall or non recitall of leases therof before made as well of recorde as not of record, or for lacke of the certenty, miscastinge, ratyng or settyng foorth of the yerly values and rates of the premisses, or for the yerely rentes reserued, of and for the premisses, or anye parcell therof mencioned, or contained in any of the saide letters patentes, or other writ-

Landes.

Hurting

Doubtes

Misnaming
Misrecitall

Offices.

28. Jan. 1. E. 6.

Misrecitall or non recitall of leases
Certeintie
Miscasting

Solde
Granted

tings

tings, or for that the premisses bee or anye parte therof is valued to a more or lesse value in the saide letters patentes or writinges then the saide honours, manours, landes, tenementes and other the premisses then were or shalbee in verey value, or for misnaming of the townes, Hamlettes, parishes or countyes, where the same honours, castelles, manors, landes tenementes, rentes, hereditamentes, and other the premisses and euerye parcell therof, or anye parcell therof lyen or beene or for lacke of the true namyng of the natures, kyndes, sortes and quãtities of ỳ saide possessiõs, or hereditamentes or anye parcell therof, or for lacke of the true namig of the corporacion of the saide bodyes politike, or corporate, or for lacke of atturnement liuerye or seasen, or for misnamimge of anye of the late tenauntes or fermours of the same premisses so solde, geeuen, granted or exchanged, as for dyuers and sundrye other surgestions and surmyses not comprised in the saide letters patentes whiche hereafter myght happen to be moued, surmised, or procured, against the same letters patentes. For remedy and reformacion whereof, be it ec. that as well all and euerye the sayde letters patentes, indentures, and other writinges, and euery of them sealed, with or vnder ỳ seale or seales aboue named, or any of them made or graunted by the kinges highnes sithens the xxbij. day of January last past, as also all and singuler his graces letters patentes, indentures, and other writinges hereafter during his highnesse life (whiche our Lorde long continue) to bee hadd, made or granted with, or vnder any of the seales abouesaide to anye bodye politik or corporate, or to any other person or personnes of any honours, castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuersions, seruices, personages, tythes, pencions, portions, aduowsons, nominations, presentacions, franchises liberties & other hereditaments, commodities, possessions, and profites, of what kynde, nature or qualitie so euer they or any of them bee, is, or shalbe, or by what soeuer name or names they or any of thẽ be, is, or shalbe named, knowen or reputed, shall stand and bee taken, reputed & iudged good, sure, perfect, effectuall, & available in the lawe, duringe the states in them limitted & specified, to all intents, respectes, constructiõs and purposes against the kynge, hys heires and successours wythout anye confirmacion, licence, dispensacion, or tolleracion of the kinge, his heires or successours, any the causes or matters aboue mencioned, conteined, or here after during his saide highnes life to be conteined, had or made in any such letters patentes indentures, or other writings by the king our soueraigne Lord to the contrary, in any wise not withstanding. Prouyded alwaye that this acte, ne any thing therin contayned, shall not in anye wyse extend to reuyue, or make good any letters patentes made of anye office or offices to any comptroller, cullomer, alneger or searcher, ne to anye letters patentes of the graunt of any other office or offices, heretofore graunted or made by our saide soueraigne lorde the kynge whiche nowe is or be, or at any tyme heretofore haue bene adnichilated, determined or made voide by iudgemẽt by auctoritie of parlyament or decree nor to any patent to be made to anye person or persons for terme of yeares or during the minority of an heire, of or in any manours landes, or tenemẽtes, whereof anye trauers hereafter shalbe tendred wythin thre monethes after anye office founde and certified

Other valu

Misnamig.

Perfect

Against the kyng

Attornemt.

Suggestion

Not make good

Writting

Offices

For yeres

Minorities Trauers

lues

into anye of the kinges courtes of re-
Grantes cozde, ne to any leales oz grauntes of
any manours, landes, oz tenementes,
of our said soueraigne Lozdes here-
after to bee made vnder anye of the
Contrary seales of the courtes afozesaid, contra-
ry to the limitacion, ozdinance, pzoui
sion, establishement and auchozity of
the same courtes, anye thinge in thys
act contained to the contrarye notwi-
standing, Pzouided also and bee it ec.
that this acte, noz anye thinge therein
contained, shall not extende to make
Office any letters patents of anye office oz
offices to be of anye other effect, fozce
oz strength, then the same letters pat-
tents were oz should haue ben befoze
ỳ making of this act. Pzouided alway
and be it ec. that all and singuler suche
Grantes patentees, grauntees, donees, as any
time hereafter duringe the life of oure
saide soueraigne Lozd (which almigh
ty God long pzeserue) shall fozfune
to haue oz obtaine any Castels, manoz
landes, tenementez, tythes, pencions,
pozcions, oz other hereditaments of ỳ
gift, graunt, sale, oz exchaunge of the
kinges maiestie, oz of the only gifte of
the kings maiestie, of his moste liberal
disposition, and not sold, which at the
Not solde day of the date of the letters patentes
therof made, shalbe of moze oz better
Moze valu yearely value to the kynge in yerely
rent and ferme, then shall bee contay
ned mencioned, & specified in any such
letters patentes and perticulers there
of made by the pticuler surueiour oz
surueiours thereof, and in such bill oz
billes, as shalbee signed & sealed with
the hand and hands of the patente oz
patentees therof to be exhibited to the
kinges maiestye, oz his officer oz offy
cers, within whose surucy the said ma
nours, landes and tenementes, and o-
ther the premisses oz any parte therof
shalbes, oz within any of them, which
bill shalbee signed, sealed had & made
as is afozesaid befoze any bill shalbee
therof signed by the kings mayestye,
that then euery of the saide patentees
grauntes, and donees, theire heires,
executours and administratours, wi-
thin one yeare nexte after due pzoofe & Within one yere.
decrees therof made and hadd in the
court wythin whose surucy the same
castelles, manours, landes, tenemētz,
and other the pzemisses, oz any parcel
therof, befoze the saide giftes & grantz
were, shal contēt and pay to the king
foz the same ouerplus, and moze valu Ouerplus
of the same manours, lands tenemētz
tithes, pencions, pozcions, and other
hereditamentes, to him sold oz exchan
ged, after such rate, as other landes, Rate
and tenementes were befoze to hym
solde oz exchanged, and foz the ouer Solde
plus and moze value of such lands te
nements as shall happen to bee gee
uen by the kinges maiestye, and not
sold, as is abouesaide, the sayde paten
tee, his heires, executours, oz adminy
stratours shall content and paye to ỳ
kyng after the rate of twenty yeares Rate
purchase, so that the same pzoofe and
decree bee hadde and made in maner Within 2.
and fourme abouesayd, wythin tenn yeres.
yeres nexte after the date of the sayde
letters patētes. Anno. 1. Edwardi. 6.
capitul. 8.

14. ¶ Whereas in the session of the
parlement holden vpon pzozogacion
at Westminster the xxij. day of Janu
ary, in the xxxiij. yeare of the raign of 34. H. 8.
the late king of famouz memozy king ca. 11.
Henry the eight, and there continued
& kept vntil the xv. day of May in the
xxxvj. yere of the raigne of the sayd late
kyng, amongz diuerz and sundzy, and
many statutes, ther was then one sta-
tut made foz the confirmacion of let- Confirme
ters patentz notwithstanding anye
misaamiug, misprision oz misreherssal
oz any other default conteined, oz re-
hearsed in the same act: wherin it was

pzouyded

prouided, and enacted by the auctority of the same parlement, that all, and singuler such patentees, grauntees, & donees, as at any time from ỹ making of the same statute, duringe by. yeres then next folowing shoulde fortune to haue, or obtaine any Castelz, manors landes, tenements, tythes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditaments of ỹ gift, graunte, sale, exchaunge of the kinges maiesty, or of the onely gift of the kingz maiesty, of his most liberall disposicion, and not solde, which at the day of the date of the letters patentes therof made, shalbee of more or better yerely value to the king in yerely rẽt and ferme, then shalbe contained mẽcioned and specified in any suche letters patentes, and particulers thereof made by the auditour or auditours, & in suche bill or billes, as shoulde bee signed and sealed with the hande, or handes of the Patentee or Patentees thereof to be exhibited to the kynges maiestie, or his Officer or Officers within whose surueigh the sayde manours, landes and tenementes, and other the premisses or any parte therof shalbe or within anye of them, whiche bill shalbe signed, sealed, had & made as is aforsaid before anye bil shoulde be thereof signed by the kingz maiesty that then euery of the saide patentees grauntes, and donees, theire heires, executours, or administratours, within one yere next after due proofe and decrees therof hadde and made in the Court, within whose surney the same castels, manours, landes, tenements and other the premisses, or any parcell therof then should bee, shoulde cõtente and paye vnto the kinge for the same ouerplus, and more value for ỹ same manourcs, landes, tenementes, tythes, pencions, porcions, and other hereditamentes to hym solde or exchanged after suche rate, as the other Landes and Tenementes, were before to him solde, or exchaunged and for the ouerplus, and more value of suche landes and tenementes, as should happen to bee geeuen to the kynges maiestie, and not solde, as is aboue sayde: The sayd patentes, his heyres, executours or administratours should contente and paye to the kynge after the rate of twentye yeares pourchase So that the same proofe, and decree were hadde and made in fourme aboue saide within tenne yeares next after the daye of the saide letters patentes, as by the statute more at large yt doth and may appeare. And also wher as in the Parlement begun at Westminstre in the fourth daye of Nouember, in the firste yeare of the raigne of our moste dread soueraigne Lorde the kinge that now is, king Edward the firte, and from thence cõtinued to the xviij. daye of December then next ensuinge, that is to saye, that firste session of the same parlement, amõgst diuerz and sundrye statutes, there was then also one other statute made for the cõfirmacion of letters patents, notwithstanding any misnamynge, misrehersall, or anye other defaulte, contayned or rehearsed in the same acte: wherein it was also prouided and enacted by the auctority of the same parlement, that al and singuler such Patentees, grauntees, and donees, as at anye tyme after the saide Parlement, and duringe the life of oure saide soueraigne lorde kinge Edwarde the firte, should fortune to haue or obtaine anye Castelles, manours, landes, tenementes tithes, pencions, porcions, or other hereditamentes of the gifte, graunt, sale or exchange of the kynges maiestye, or of ỹ onelye gifte of the kinges maiestye of his moste liberal disposicion, and not solde, whiche at the daye of the date of the letters patents therof made,

vii yeres

More valu

Particulers Bills signed

1. yere Decree

Ouerplus.

5. yeres

Confirmac.

made, should be of more or better yeerelye value to the kynge in yeareliye rent, and ferme, then should bee contained, mencioned and specified in anye suche letters patentes, and particulares therof, made by the particuler surueighour or surueighours thereof And in suche bil or billes, as shoulde be signed, and sealed with the hande, or handes of the patentee or patentes thereof to be exhibited to the kynges maiestie or his officer or officers within whose surueigh the said manours landes and tenementes, and other ỳ premisses, or any parte therof should be or within any of them, whiche bill shoulde be signed, sealed, had & made, as is aforesaide, before any bil should be thereof signed by the kynges Maiestie: That then everye of the saide patentees, graunters, and donees, their heires, executores & administratours within one year next after due proue and decrees thereof made, and had in the courte, within whose surueyghte ỳ same Castelles, manoures, landes, tenementes, & other ỳ premisses, or anye parcell thereof before the sayde gifres and grauntes were, shoulde contente and paye to the kynge for ỳ same ouerplus, and more valu of the same manoures, landes, tenementes, tithes, pensions, porcions, or other hereditamentes, to him sold and exchanged, after suche rate as other landes, and tenementes were before to hym sold, or exchanged, & for the ouerplus and more value of suche landes & tenementes, as shoulde happē to be geuen by the kinges maiestie, and not solde as is above saide, the said patentee, his heires, executours or administratours shoulde content and pay to the king after the rate of twenty yeres purchase, so that the same proofe, & decree were had, and made, in maner & fourme aforesaid, within tenne yeres next after the date of the saide letters patentes, as by the same statute more at large it doth, and maye appeare. Sithens the making of which statute diuers of the said patentes, grantees, & donees, according to the rule, meaning and intent of the said statuts, & prouisions of the same, haue, by their billes seuerall, signed and sealed with the hands & seales of the said patētes, exhibited to ỳ kinges maiestie, or to his officer mencioned in the saide seuerall acts, & prouisions, before the same bill were signed by the saide late kyng, or by the kynges highnes that nowe is, which bylles so signed by the said patentees some tyme by ỳ negligence, of ỳ same officers, or their clerkes, sometymes by the death of the same officers, and sometyme by the alteration and chaunge of the saide officers, many of the saide billes so signed & sealed been now by negligēce imbeseled, and lost, and manye tymes there haue bene no suche bylles made, but omitted & forgotten, by reason whereof diuers questions, ambiguities and doubtes maye arise, aswell for the kinges suerties & satisfaccion, as for the patentes, their heires and assignes: For the auoiding of all which ambiguities, questions, and doubts. Be it ꝛc. that aswell all & singuler letters patents, made by the said late king, as by the kinges maiestiy that now is, sithens the makige of the said seuerall statutes and acts, or that hereafter shalbee made by oure saide soueraigne lord the king ỳ now is, during his life, (whose life god lōg preserue) shalbee good and effectuall, to all and every patente, their heirs assignes the lacke or want of any suche bill, or bylles, or whether the ꝑticuler or perticulers were had or made, or hereafter to be had or made by any of the kings auditour or auditours surueighour or surueighours in anye wise

Particulers Bilz signed

Bilz signed

1. yere

Ouer plus

Confirma-

Bill

2. yeres

wise notwithstanding.

¶ And that the same patentes, grãtees and doñees, their heires and assignes, and euery of them, shall from henceforth haue and take all and singuler suche profites, benefites, commodities and auantages mencioned in the said seuerall statutes, as thoughe the said billes hadde beene signed and sealed, and where ready to be shewed according to the true intente of ỳ saide statutes or any of them.

Ouerplus

¶ And to the intent the king shalbe truelye aunswered of the ouerplus of the yerelye value of the said manours Landes, Tenementes and hereditamentes conteined, or to bee conteined, in anye suche letters patentes as is aforesaide, according to the true meaninge of the saide acte or actes, and the puisions of ỳ same.

Bee it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that al ỳ singuler such Patẽtees, graunteez, and doneez, as at anye time from the makinge of the sayd seuerall statutes haue obtayned, or gotten, or herafter shal obtaine, or gette any Castelles, manoures, Lãds, Tenements, Tithes, pcions, porciõs, or other hereditamentes of the gifte, graunt, Sale, or exchange of the saide late kyng, or of the kynge that nowe is, or of the onelye gyfte of the sayde kynges, or of anye of them, of hys, or theyre moste lyberall disposition, or of anye of them, and not solde whiche at the date of the letters patentes thereof made, or hereafter to be made,

More vain

shalbee of more, or better yearelye value to the sayde late kynge, or to the kynge that nowe is, in yearely rente and ferme, then is, or shalbee contayned, mencioned, or spertified in any suche letters patentes, or particulers thereof made by the sayde auditour or auditoures, surueiour or surueighours or other officers, that thenceforth of or leases made in reuersion of anye

the sayde patentees, graunteez, and doneez, theyre Executoures, and assignes within one yeare nexte after due proofe and decree therof made and hadde in the Court, within whose surueygh the same castels, manours, landes, tenementes and other the premisses or anye parcell therof then were, or shalbee, shall contente and paye to the kynge for the same ouerplus, and more value of the same manoures, landes tenementes, tythes, pencions, portions, or other hereditamentes, to him or them solde, so exchanged or hereafter to be solde or exchanged, after suche rate as the other landes, and tenementes were beefore to hym sold, or exchãged, or that hereafter shalbe so sold or exchanged, and for the ouerplus & more value of suche landes and tenementes, as shoulde happen to bee geuen by the sayde late kynge or the kinges maiesty that nowe is, or that hereafter shalbee geuen by the kyng that nowe is and not solde as is above saide, the said patentee, and patentees, and hys and theire heires, executours, and assignes, shal content and paye to the king after the rate of of twenty yeres purchase, so ỳ the same proofe, & decree be or shalbee made, in fourme aforesaid, within xvi. 16. yeres yeares next after the date of such, and the same letters patentes made or to bee made in fourme aforesaide. Prouyded alwaies and bee it et. that thys acte or any prouision therein contayned shal not in anye wyse extende to confirme, ratifie or make good anye lease or leases made or hereafter to be Leases. made for terme of lyfe, lyues or yeres, whereupon the olde and accustomed rentes, or more, bee not, or hereafter shall not bee reserued and yerely payable, during the time and terme of the saide lease and leases nor to anye lease

part

Lancaster parte or parcell of any manours lāds, or tenementz, or hereditamentes parcell of the Duchye of Lancaster or within the surury of the same Duchye. Prouided also & be it ec. that this acte nor any thing therin contained shall extēd to confirme, ratifie or make good anye letters patēts heretofore made, or here after to be made of estate of inheritāce by any king or kinges of this realme, but to suche letters patentez as were made by the saide late king Henry the viij. since the said fourth day of Februarye in the sayde xxxij. yere of his raign or hath bene or hereafter shalbe made by the kings maiestye ỹ nowe is during his life (which god longe preserue) anything or matter conteined in this acte or any of the prouisiōs before rehersed to the contrarye thereof in anye wise notwithstanding. And where also the late king of famous memory Henrye the eight, and also our souereaign lorde the kinges maiestye that nowe is, as well by dyuers bargaines and sales for diuers great summes of mony as by giftes, exchaunges, or other wyse, haue giuen and granted by theire seuerall letters patentes, vnder the greate seale of Englande or vnder the greate seale of the Duchy of Lancaster, diuers manours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes withe the appurtenāces to dyuers and sundry their louing subiectz of anye estate of enheritāce to holde in Socage onely, & not in capite for all maner of seruices, & wout reseruation of any tenthes or rentes in the saide letters patētez, as by the same seuerall letters patentes may appeare.

Since 27. H. 8.

Socage Tenure.

And for asmuch as by certein statutes heretofore made, doubtes & ambyguites may rise vppon such letters patentes, for lack of tenure in Capite, or reservacions of tenthes or rentz which might be hereafter to the vnquierence of such patētes, theire heires & assignes or successours contrary to the intentz & myndes of the said late kinge, and of our saide souereigne lorde the kynges maiestye that nowe is for the auoiding of all doubtes and ambiguities, & for the quietnesse of the kynges louinge subiectes. Be it also enacted and established by the authoritie aforesayde that all letters patents sealed, or hereafter to be sealed with the greate seale of Englande or with the greate seale of the Duchye of Lancaster shall bee good, perfect, and auailable in the law to all intents and purposes according to the saide letters patentes, the nonage of our souereaigne lorde the kinges maiestie that nowe is, as Duke of Lancaster, albeit allwaies as kynge, he is of full age, or anye acte, statute, or lawes for or concerninge any tenures or reseruacions of rentes or tithes, to the contrarye notwithstandinge. Saueing to all and euery persones and persones bodies politike and corporate, theire heires, successours, executours, & assignes, and to euerye of them other then the kings maiestye, hys heires & successours as kynges of this realme, or as Dukes of Lancaster, al and euery suche rightes, titles, leases conditions, rents and interestes whatsoeuer as they or any of them should, ought, or might haue hadde, if this act had neuer bene had or made: this act or anye thing therin contayned to the cōtrary in anye wise notwithstandinge. An. 7. Ed. 6. capitul. 3.

Saueing

¶ Wherefore sithen the vij. day of July in ỹ first yere of ỹ Queenes maiesties raigne, diuers & sundry honours, castelles manours lāds tenemēties rēts reuersions seruices, & other hereditamentes haue been conueyed & assured to her highnesse, her heires and successors, by or from diuers, & sundry persons and bodies politike, aswell for the discharge and satisfaction of great debts

and

& summes of money, as for other good consideracions for the perfit assurance confirmacion and further suerty wher of &c. Be it enacted that al feoffementes fines, surrenders, assurances, conueyances & estates in any wise conueyed, had or made, to or for our sayde soueraigne lord & lady the king & queenes maiesties, or to or for our sayde soueraigne lady the Queene by or frō any such p̄son or p̄sons, bodies politik or corporate of any suche honors, castels, manors lōds tenemēts rentes reuercions seruices or other hereditamentz for any debt, summe or summes of money, or other consideracion whatsoeuer shall stand remaine & be good & auailable in the law to al intentes, cōstruccions purposes, according to the true meaning intent & purporte of ye same.

Hauing

Hauing to al and euery person & persons & to their heirs, bodies politike & corporate, & to their successours, and euery of them, other then such person or persons, and theire heirs & wiues & euery of them, bodies politike and corporate, and their successours and euery of them of or from whome ye kinge & Queenes highnesse, or the Queenes highnes only hath obtained or purchased the said p̄mises or any p̄cell therof by exchange gift, bargain fine feoffemēt recouery, deede inrolled, or otherwise al such right title interest vse possession rents reuercions remainderz offices fees commons p̄fitz and commodities whatsoeuer which they or any of thē haue might or ought to haue had of in or to ye p̄misses, or any part therof, in as large and ample maner, forme and condicion, to al intentz cōstructions and purposes, as if this acte had neuer ben had or made. Thys p̄sent act or any thing therin cōtayned to the cōtrary notwithstanding. And wher also wel our said soueraigne lorde and lady, as our said soueraigne lady the Queenez highnesse, sithen the said vij. day of July in the first yere of her maiesties raigne aswell for dyuers great summes of money, as also for dyuers and sundrye other consideracions, haue and hathe bargained, solde, geuen & graunted by their or her graces sundrye letters patentes, indentures or other writings, sealed vnder the greate Seale of Englande, or the seale of the Duchye of Lancaster, as wel to bodyes politike and corporat, as to dyuers and sundrie other theyre louynge & obedient subiectes dyuers and sundrye honours, castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, reuersions, seruices, and other hereditamentes in fee simple, fee taile, or for terme of life, lyues, or yeres, as in the same seuerall letters patentes, indentures and other writtinges is mencioned and declared. And to thintent the same letters patents, indentures, and other writings, shoulde be of good, auailable, and perfect force and effecte, to al and euery her highnesse louynge subiectes, according to the true meanyng and effect of the same: Be it enacted and established, that as well all and singuler letters patentes, endentures, and other writinges sealed vnder the greate seale of Englande, or vnder the seale of the Duchye of Lancaster, and heretofore made or graunted by our sayde Soueraigne Lorde and Lady the Kinge and Queene, or by our sayd soueraigne lady ye queene for anye summes of money, or for and vppon anye other consideracions, as all other letters patentes hereafter to bee made by our sayd soueraigne lord and lady for anye summe or summes of money during the space of vij. yeres next ensuinge the makinge of thys act to any body politike or corporat or to anye other p̄son or persons whatsoeuer of any honours, castels, manours,

Lres pat.

Seale of England Lancaster.

Lres pat.

Seale of England Lancaster

7. yeres

lordships,

lordeships, granges, meses, landes, tenementes medowes pastures rentes reuersions seruices woodes aduowsons nominations patronages annuities rightes interestes entres conditions leetes courtes liberties p̄uileges franchises or of any other hereditamtes with their appurtenaunces, or of any parte or parcell of them sealed with or vnder the greate seale of England, or vnder the seale of the duchy of Lancaster, of whatsoeuer kynde, nature or qualitie, they or anye of them be, or shalbe reputed knowen or taken with their appurtenaunces or anye part or parcell of them shalbe good perfit and effectuall in the lawe, and shal stande be taken, reputed, deemed & adiudged good perfect sure auailable and effectuall in the lawe, as well against the kyng & Queenes maiestie, as againſt the Queene her heires and successours according to the tenour of the said letters patentes, the same to bee expounded cõstrued demed and iudged moste beneficiall for the patentes and grantees of the same according to ỹ words and purporte of euery the saide letterz patentes without anye confirmacion, licence or tolleration of the Queene, her heires or successors any misnaming misrecitall or non recitall of anye the same honours castels manours landez tenementez and other the premisses, or any parcel therof, or anye lack of fyndyng of offices or inquisitions, of and in the premisses whereby the title of ỹ Queenes highnesse therein ought to haue bene founde before the making of the same letters patentes or other writinges, or anye misrecital or none recitall of leases therof before made as well of Record as not of Record, or anye lacke of the certein misca[illegible]ting or settyng forthe of the yerelye value and rate of the premisses, or of the yerely rentes reserued of and for the premisses or any parcel therof mencioned or conteined in anye the sayde letters patents or other writinges, or for the premisez be or any parcel therof is valued to a more or lesse valu in the saide letters patentes or writingez then the saide manoures landes tenementes and other the premisses, then were or shalbe in yerely value, or any naminge of the townes, hamletz, parishes, or counties where the same honoures castels, manours, lands tenementes, rentes hereditamentes, and other the premisses and euery parcell thereof, or anye parcel thereof lien or beene or any lacke of the true naminge of the landes tenementes or hereditaments, or of the natures, kindes, sortz or qualities, of the saide possessions or hereditamentes or any parcell thereof or anye lacke of the true naminge, or the corporation or anye lacke of attornement liuerie or seasen or anye misnaming of anie the late tenantz or fermours of the same so solde or greuen notwithstanding

Valuе.

Corporac. Liuerie

Prouided that this acte, nor anye thinge therin conteyned, shall not extende to make anye letters patentz of any office or offices, to be of any other effect, force, or strengthe then the same letters patentz were or shoulde haue bene before ỹ making of this act. Prouicted, ỹ all & singuler such patentees graunties and donees, & euery of thẽ, which at any time heretofore sithence the said vij. day of July haue obtained and gotten of our said soueraign lord and lady the kinge and Queene, or of any of them, or at any tyme hereafter during the space of seuen yeres shal obtaine and gett of our saide soueraigne lord and lady the kynge and Queene that now be, or of any of thẽ, by waye of exchange, or for any summe or summes of money, and letters patentes of any monasteries, abbathies, priories nunries

Offices

Monasteries

nunries,or other ecclesiastical possessi ons,or of any parcell of them,or of a- ny other manors landz tenementes or hereditamentz whatsoeuer, whiche at the date and making of anye the same letters patentz so made sithens ẏ said seuenth day of Iuly, or hereafter to be made during the space of seuen yeres as is aforesaid, were or shalbee of bet- ter & more yerely value to the kinge & Queenes highnesse or to any of them in yerely rent & ferme then was, is or shalbee conteined mencioned or specifi- fied in any such letterz patentez or in ẏ perticulers or rate therof made or to be made by any auditors, surueiour or surueiors, or other officer, ẏ then euery such patente, grantee & donee, their heires, executorz, or assignez & euery of them, wthin one yere nexte after office & other due proofe order & decree thereof made & had, or to be made & had wthin ẏ space and terme of tenne yeares nexte after this present plement in the court of the Eschecker, shall content and pay vnto the Queenes maiesty, her heires & successors, for the same ouerplus & more value of the same monasteries, abbathies, priories, nunries, manours landz, tenementes, and other hereditamentes what soeuer, with theire ap purtenances so sold geuen granted or exchanged as is aforesaid, after ẏ rate of twenty yeres purchase, & according to the yerely value & rate as the same manours, landz, tenementz, and other hereditamentez what so euer, were at the tyme of the making of anye suche letters patentz so made or to be made, in maner & forme aforesaid: any thing contained in any such letters patents to the contrary, in any wise notwyth- standing. Prouided that this act or a- ny prouiso therin contained, shall not in any wise extend to confirme ratifie or make good any lease or leasez made or to be made by our saide soueraigne

Moze valu

Ouerplus

xx. yeres Purchase

Leases

Lorde & Lady the kyng and Queene, or by any of thē for terme of life, lifez or for yeares, whereupon the olde and accustomed rentes or moze, bee not or hereafter shall not be reserued & yere- ly payable during the time and terme of euery suche lease, nor that this pre- sent acte shall in anye wise extend to reuiue or make good anye letters pa- tentez made of any office or offices to any controller, customer, alneger, ser- cher ne to anye letters patentez of the graunt of anye other office or offices heretofore graunted or made by the king and Queenes maiestie, or any of them whiche nowe be, or at any time hertofore haue beene adnihilated de- termined or made voide, by iudgemēt by auctoritie of Parliament, or by de- cree, nor to anye patent to be made to anye personne or personnes for terme of yeres, or during the minoritie of a- nye heire of anye manoures, landes, or tenements, whereof anye trauerse hereafter shalbe tenured within three monethes after anye office found and certified into anye of the kingz courtes of Recorde, ne to make good anye let- ters patentes made by our saide soue- raigne Lorde and Ladye or anye of them of any office or officez to be of a- ny other effect, force or strngth, then the same letters patentes were, or shoulde haue beene before the making of this acte. Prouided that this acte or any thinge therin contained shall not extende to any letters patentes which at anye time heretofore sithen the be- ginninge of the Queenes maiesties raigne haue beene or hereafter shalbe made by the king and Queenes high- nesse, or by the Queenes maiestie one- ly to any personne or persones of any manours, landes tenementes, rentes, reuersionz, seruices, or other hereditа- mentez, by force of anye informacion, suit, or suggestion made or to be made

Old rent

Offices

Trauers

to

to her highneſſe, that the ſame manours, landes, tenements, or other hereditaments ſo contained in any ſuche letterz patents were concealed landes, noz to any letters patentes heretofoze made by our ſaid ſoueraigne Lozde and Lady the kinge and Queenez maieſties, oz any of them to Rauſe Jackſon clerke nowe maſter of the hoſpitall of the Sauoy in the pariſhe of Saint Clementes Dacorum, without the Barrez of the new Tẽple in London, and to his bzethzen, being perpetuall Chaplanes of the ſame hoſpitall and to theire ſucceſſours but that the ſame letters patentes & euery of them ſhall ſtande remaine and bee in the ſame foze, ſtrength and effect, as they were befoze the makinge of this acte, anye thinge in this acte mencioned to the cõtrary notwithſtandinge. And where the manour of Southwell in ỹ countie of Notingeham, and alſo the ſyte & pzocinct of the Colledge of Southwel in the ſame County, togeather with diuers other landes tenements & hereditaments to the ſaid late colledg latelie belõging oz appertaininge, were conueied & aſſured by indenture, fine oz otherwiſe by oz from John Beamont Eſquire vnto our late ſoueraigne lozd king Edward the vi. and to his heires and ſucceſſozes, foz the diſcharge and ſatiſfaccion of diuers greate ſummes of money, wherin the ſame John Beamount was indetted to the ſaide late king. Be it enacted and eſtabliſhed by the auctozitie afozeſaid, that the ſaide conueiance and aſſurance ſhalbe perfecte, good, ſufficient and auailable againſt the ſaid Beamont & his heires to all intẽtes, conſtrucciõs and purpoſes, accordinge to the purporte, tenour and true meaning of the ſame conueiances and aſſurances. Sauing to all and euery perſon oz perſons & bodyes politik & corporate, theire heirz and ſucceſſoures, and euery of them, other then the ſaide John Beamount, hys wife and his heires, and al other claiming any eſtat oz intereſt, by oz from them oz any of them, ſithen the ſame conueiaunce and aſſuraunce al ſuche right, title, intereſt, poſſeſſion, eſtate, leaſes rentes, ſeruices, commons and al other profits and comodities whatſoeuer as they oz any of them ſhoulde oz might haue hadde if this act had neuer beene hadde ne made. Any thyng therin contained to the contrary not withſtandinge. Anno 4. & 5. P. & M. capitul. 1.

Concealed

Sauoy.

Southwel.

Beamont.

Leaſes

Saueing

De Aliens.6.
Aſſiſe.11.
Biſhops.6.9.
Caleis.2.
Clerke of the ſignet.1.
Collectours.3
Confirmacion 13.14.
Courtes.1.2.3.
Crowne.5
Cuſtos rotulorum.2.
Deedes and writings.2
Det to the king.6
Eſchetors.6.7
11.12.15
Eſtretez.2
Exemption.2.3
Fines.9.
Fraunchiſes.20.21
Firſt fruits.8.
Girdlers.1.
Graunſes.2.3
Lancaſter.5
Patrimony.1
Parchauntes 20.46.
Monalleries.9. 10.11.13
Officers.2.3.8. 10.11.12
Parliament.18
Pewterers 2.
Phiſitions.3
Priſon and priſoners.7.
Puruetours.34.
Queene.2
Religion.1
Repelle.8.9
Shiriffes.24.
Tenure.10.
Villenage.3.
Victuallers.12
Wales.32
Wardes.24.25
Warre.8
Writ.1.

¶ *Patron & patronage.*

De Anowſon.4.
Firſtfruites and tenthes.10
Hoſpitall.1.
Monalleries.11
Spiritual lawes.4.

¶ *Pauing.*

Strand crosse Charing crosse Holborne South-warke

An.24.H.8.cap.11. an acte is made for pauing of Strande crosse and Charing crosse.

2 ¶ An.25.H.8.cap.8. an acte is made for pauinge of Holborne and Southwarke.

3 ¶ An.32.H.8.ca.7. an act was made for pauing of diuers stretes & lanes in London.

London

4 ¶ In.34.H.8.ca.12. an act is made for pauing of diuers stretes & lanes in

London. London, & nere vnto London.

Calles

5 ¶ An.2.E.6.cap.37. an acte is made for the pauinge of Caleys, and for the couering of the houses there with tyle or slate.

6 ¶ Anñ.13.Eliz.cap.23. an acte was made for the pauing of certein stretes

Algate, London and lanes about Algate and Whyte chappell in the suburbes of London,

Justi. of p. and for clensing certeyne dyches there aboutes, and that Justices of peace of London & Middlesex to enquire thereof and to assesse kynes for the defaults to the Queenes vse.

De Cambridge.1. Ipswiche.1.

¶ *Peace.*

Q Vaunt a la garde de la peace en temps auenir, accorde est & establie que les estatutes faites en temps passe, ouesqz le statute de Winchester, (which is in Robbery.2.) soit tenus et gardes en toutz points: aioustie au dit estatut de Winchester, la ouste contenus en la fine que les Justices assignez eyent poar denquerre des defautez, et de reporter au roy en parlement dont home nad pas bie we issue, que les vits Justices eiem poar de punir les dysobeysance & contreuenignants. anno.2. E.3.cap.7.

Just. of p.

2 ¶ La peace deins son royalme Degleterre soit firmement tenus & gardz issint que toutz ses lotalx subiects puroient desore sauement & pesiblement aller, veign̄, & demurrer, solonque les leys & vsages de la Royalme, & q̄ bone Justice & ouelx droit soit fait a chescun an.1.R.2.ca.2.

Justice Right

3 ¶ Toutes ses lieges & subiects purront franchemēt & peasiblement, & en seruc & saue protection de luy, aler et venir a ses courtz, a pursuer lez leis ou les defendre, sans disturbāce ou impediment de nuliuy, & que plein iustice et droit soient faits, si bien as pours cōe as riches en ses courtz auant dits. añ.2 H.4.cap.1.

Justice Right

4. ¶ La peace deinz la roialme soit tenº et gardes, issint que touts lez loialx lieges & subiects meme nostr̄ seignior le roy purroyent desore en auant sauement & peasiblement, aler, venir & demurre, solonque les leis & vsages de ma le Royalme, & que bon Justice & oiwel droit soit fait a chescun, sauant a meme nostre seigniour le roy ses regalie & prerogatiue. añ.1.H.4.cap.1. & añ.7 H.4.cap.1.

Justice Right.

De Armour.1.4. Ercommengement.1.5. Fines.3. Franchises.20 Justice of peace in all. Kent. King.1 Monasteries.2 Myer & kminer.3 Robbery.1.2. Shtrike.6 Suggestion.

¶ *Pedlers & tinkers.*

Wety chapman wander.

NO person or persone, commonly called Pedler, Tinker, or petye Chapman, shal wander or go frō one town to another, or frō place to place oute of the towne, paryth, or villege where he the persons shall dwell, and sell pinnes, points, laces, gloues, knines, glasses, tapes, or anie suche kinde of wares whatsoeuer, or gather conyskinnes, or such like thing or vse, or exercise the trade or occupacion of a Tinker, but onely suche person or persons

as

but onely suche person or persones as shalbee therunto licenced. And that in suche circuit or compasse as shalbee to him or them assigned, by two Justices of peace or mo of the same Shire, wher he or they shal dwel, by writting vnder their handes and seales, vppon paine that euery person which shal offende contrary to the meaning of this acte, shall by any Justice of the Shire, wher the same offence shalbe committed, vpon complaint and due proofe had by witnes or otherwise be imprisoned by the space of xiij. dayes at the leaste. An. 5. E. 6. cap. 21.

Licensed

Justi. of p.

Imprisl.

De Vacabonds. 9

¶ *Peine hard and straight*

De Felony. 1.

¶ *Pelles*

De Marchants. 48. 49.

¶ *Pena talionis*

De Accusation. 5. 6.

1 ¶ *Pencions, porcions and corrodies.*

NO pencion shal hereafter be assigned by the ordynary, or by any other manner of agreement by collaterall suertie, or otherwise vpon any resignacion of any dignitie, benefice, or promocion spirituall, aboue the value of the third part of ỹ dignitye, benefice or promocion spiritual resigned. And if any pencion amountinge aboue the value of the thirde parte of the dignytie, benefice, or promocion spirituall heretofore resigned, be already limitted & made sure to anye spiritual ploñ or ploñs, by decree of the ordinary, or otherwise by anie collateral suerty, or hereafter shal happen to be assigned, and made sure to any persone or persons spiritual, or to any other to their vse, by decree of the ordinarie, or by anie other collateral suertie, vpon anie resignacion therof, yet nevertheless the incumbent charged with such pencion nor his suerties collaterall, shall not be compelled to pay any more pencion then the value of the third part of his dignitie, benefice, or promocion spirituall so resigned shall mounte vnto: but shall by authoritie of this acte, be clearelie acquited and discharged of so much of the saide pencion, as shall amounte aboue the value of the thirde parte of the dignitie or benefice resigned, any decree or assignemente of the ordinary, or any collaterall writtinges or suerties heretofore made or hereafter to bee had or made for the same, to the contrary therof notwithstanding. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 3. And it is further enacted that euery predecessour of abbottes or priours, hauing any pẽcion aboue the yearely value of xl. lib. shalbe defalked of the moity therof. And that euery abbot and all other charged for the payemẽt of such pencion aboue the yerely value of xl. li. shalbe discharged of the moitie therof.

Ordinarye

Resignac.

3. parte

Resignatiõ

Incumbẽt.

Not pay 3. parte.

Discharge

Predecess.

xl. li.

Abated Halfe

Discharge Halfe

Diuers other matters bee in this acte which I leaue out.

2 ¶ If any person or persons beinge fermour or occupyer of any manours landes, tenementes, personages, benefices, or other hereditamentes, of anye of the said late monasteries or ecclesiasticall houses or places, or belonginge to thẽ or any of thẽ, by the kings highnes gift, graũt, sale, exchãge, or otherwise, out of which premisses, any such pencionz, porcions, corrodies, indemnities, stinodies, or priories, or anye other profitz, haue been heretofore lawfully goinge out, annswered, or payde, to anie of the Archebishoppes, Bishopes, archedeacons, and other ecclesiasticall persons aboue saide doe, at any time after the first day of Aprill nert commig wilfully deny the payment therof, at the dates of payment heretofore accustomed, of any of the said pencionz, porcions, corrodies, indemnities, stinodies priories, or any other profites wherof,

Fermour

Graunt

Pencions

Denye.

the said archbishops, bishops, archedeacõs or other ecclesiasticall psons were in possession, at or within tenne yeres next before the time of the dissolucion of any such monasteries or other ecclesiasticall houses or places, that then it shalbe lefull for the same archbishops, bishops, archdeacons, or other ecclesiastical persons aforesaid, being so denied to be satisfied & paid thereof & having right to the same thing in demaũd, to make such processe, as well against euery such person and persons as shal so deny payment of the same pẽcions, porcions, corodies, prories, indemnities, stnodes, or anye other profites, whiche of right ought to be paid as is aforesaid as against the church or churches charged with the same, as heretofore they have lawfully don, and as by and according to the lawes & statutes of this Realme, they may now lawfully do, for the true paimẽt and recouery therof. And if the party defendant be lawfully convict in any suche suit, cause or matter according to the ecclesiastical lawes, then the party plaintif shal have and recouer agaynst the party defendant the thinge in demand, and the value therof in dãmages, with his costes for his suit. And be it &c. that if it fortune the cause or matter of variance betwene any of the said parties be determinable at the commõ lawe, that thẽ the party greved to sue for his recouery and remedy therin at the commõ law. And if the party defendant fortune to be by the course of the common law lawfully condemned to the party plentife, then the said party plentife, shall likewise have and recouer against the party defendant the thinge in demaund, and the valu therof in damages, with his costes for his suit.

Prouided alway and be it &c. that all and singuler suche of the said Archebishops, bishops, archedecons, and other ecclesiastical psons, which have right or title to claime, demaunde, or enioye any of the said pencions, porcions, corodies, indemnities, stnods, or prories against any person or persons, to whõ the king had made, or hereafter shall make in writing, under seal, any sale gift, graunt or lease for terme of lyfe, lives or yeares, of any of the sayde manours, lands, tenements, personages benefices, and other hereditamentes, charged or chargeable to or with anye of the saide pencions, porcions, corodies, indemnities, stnodes or prories, and also hath couenaunted, graunted promised, or agreed, or hereafter shall couenaunt, graunt, promise or agree, by ẏ said writing to acquite discharge, or saue harmeles the same person or persons of all pencions, porcions, corodies, indemnities, stnods and pries going out of the premisses or any parcel therof, as be or shalbee mencioned in the same writinges or any of them, shall sue for their remedie and recouery therof in ẏ court of thaugmẽtacõs of the reuenues of the kinges Crowne, and not els where. And that the party defendãt having any such discharge being conuented called or sued in any other courte or place, or before any other iudge, for anye the causes aboue saide shalbee discharged and dimised out of the same courte or place, wout any thing paying for the same, by the only shewinge forth anye of the sayde writtings sealed vnder any of ẏ kinges seales prouing or declaring the kynge to have couenanted promised or agreed to acquit, discharge or saue harmeles the said party defendant thereof, as ẏ aforesaide. Any thing conteined in this act to the contrary notwithstandyng.

Aũ. 34. H8. ca. 16

3 All and euery person and persons that at any time hertofore since ẏ first Sessions of the Parliament holden at Westñ

p. peres

Proces

Charged

Discharge

Conuict

Recouer

Discharge

Cõon lawe

Recouer

Bishops

Westm, in the first yere of the raigne of our said souereaigne Lord the kinge that now is, by any fraudulent or disceitfull waye or meanes, hath or haue gotten or obtained for money or otherwise, any gift, grant, bargaine, or promise, of anye pencioner or pencioners of his or their said patent or patentes concerning his or their saide pencion graunted or to be graũted or assigned out of any manours, lands, tenemẽts and other hereditamentes that did belong or appertaine to anye of the late monasteries, priories, religious houses colledges, chauntries, guildes, fraternities or other spirituall possessions, or by reason of the same, whiche came as well to the possession of our souereaigne lorde the king that nowe is, as to the late kinge of famous memorye king Henry the eight by reason of dissolution, attaindour or surrender, and before the last day of June next comming vppon a repayment or lawfull tender of the money or other thing taken for the same, by any suche pencioner, or pencioners, patentee or patentees made to him or them do not redelyuer to euery such pencioner and pencioners, patentee and patentes as well his or their said patent and patents as all other writinge or writinges made concerning ỹ same pencion: That thẽ the said gift, grant, bargaine and promise made of euery such pencion & patent and euery of them shalbe voyde. And also that then & from thencefoorth euery such pencioner & patentee shall haue & enioy the pencion by him so geuen, granted, bargained, sold or promised, as though no such gift grant, bargaine, sale, or promise, had ben made, of his or their said pencõ, fee or annuitie, notwithstanding anye writynges made, sealed or delyuered, betweene anye such parties concerninge the same. And for the more true & sure payment of all and euery maner of psonne and persons of and for their seuerall pencions, fees and annuities, due and to be due to them or to any of them out of ỹ premisses or any part or parcel thereof or by reason of the same: Be it ẽr. that if the receiuour or receiuours or any of them, their assignes, deputies, clerkes, or seruaunts, or the assignes, deputies clerkes or seruantes of anye of them hauing or which shal haue to do with the paiment of any such pencions, fees and annuities, or of any parte or parcell of them, doe not at all and euerye time and times before the tẽth daye of June, and the feast of the purification of our Lady nert immediatly ensuing euery day and feast specified in euery such graunt or patent, for the paiment of the said pencions, fees, and annuities, vpon a resonable request thereof made to the saide Receiuour, or Receiuours, theire assignes or deputies, assigne or deputye, or to his or theire clerkes or seruants abouesaide, by anye of the said pencioners or grantees, or their seuerall deputies, attorneis, or assignes, or by the seuerall deputy, attorney or assigne of any suche pencioner and grauntee, well and truly pay vnto the said grantees and pencioners their seuerall deputies, attorneis, or assignes, their pencions, fees, & yerely annuities to them graunted and hereafter to be graunted duringe theire seuerall lines or otherwise according to the tenoure and effect of their seuerall graunts to euery of them made and hereafter to be made, without any further delay not taking of the saide grãtees, pencioners, or of any of the theire deputies, attorneys, or assignes, for ỹ paiment of any of their said pencions, fees, or annuities, or for the more speedy payment thereof to them or anye of them to be made, or any other or more sum me or summes of money, or anye

Discett
Graunt
Monaster.
Repaiment
Redeliuer
Voide
Enioy.
Sure payment
Request
Receiuour
Pay.
K. June Purific.

other thing or profit, but only for euery pounde of euery suche pencion, fee, or annuitie to them paid iiij.ᵈ. and for the acquitance of euerye suche partye, truly paide of his saide pencion, fee, or annuitie, if the saide partie, his deputy or deputies, byeing and offer to deliuer none ready made iiij.ᵈ and not aboue that then euery such reciuer or receiuers, theire deputie & deputies, clerkes and seruantes as aforesaid, to whom anye suche reasonable request shalbee made for the payment of the same as is aforesaide, for euerye time that the saide officer or officers, or his or theire deputie or deputies, or his or theire clerke or clerkes, hauinge to doe wyth the offices or offices of suche Receiuour or officer as is aforesaide, shall delaye or cause to bee delayed anye the sayde grauntees or pencioners, of the payement of their pencions, fee, or annuyties, or of anye parte thereof after the x.day of June & ỹ feast of ỹ Purification of our Ladye, as is aforesaid shal forfait for euerye suche delaye C.s.

And that also if anye treasorer or treasourers, receiuer or receiuours, officer or officers, or his or theire deputie or deputies, or his or theire clerkes, or anye of them as is aforesaide, for euerye time that they or any of them do exacte and take of the said pencioners grantees, or any of them theire deputies attorneis, or assignes, or of the deputy, atturney, or assigne of anye of them aboue the rates before declared, shall lose and forfeit for euery tyme so exacting and takinge, ten times so muche as they or anye of them shall so exacte and take, or cause to bee exacted and taken: All whiche forfaiture shalbee to the partye that shall finde him selfe greeued if hee will sue and demaunde the same within seuen monethes next after the same forfaiture in anie of the kings maiesties courtes of his bench, common place or Eschequer by action of dett, by originall writt, bill, plainte or informacion: in which suit no essoin protection, nor wager of laile shalbee allowed or admitted for the defendãt. And be it ꝛc. that the kings iustices of assise, and of oyer and determiner in their seuerall circuites, and the Iustices of peace in euery countye within this realme of Englande and Wales at theire generall sessions, shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this acte to enquire, heare and determine all & all maner of offences hereafter to be done and committed contrarye to the tenour of this act, aswell by informacion, as by presentment of xij.men, & shall haue ful power & auctoritie to awarde proceste vpon euery presentment or informacion hadde before them or two of them, whereof the one to bee of the Quorum, of all and euerye offence and offences done and committed contrarye to the tenoure of this acte as in case vpon inditement of trespas. Prouided alwaye that if anie suche pencioner or grauntee, doe not make request in proper person for payment of his or theire saide pencion or annuitie as is aforesaide, but doth require the same by his deputye, attourney, or assigne, that then if suche deputie, atturney, or assigne do not bringe with him a letter subscribed with the handes of one Iustice of the peace of ỹ same shire where the same pencioner or grauntee is dwellinge, or els of the ruruetour of the same shire for ỹ tyme being, witnessing the same pencioner or grauntee to be then liuing, that the the saide receiuour and all other officer and officers, their deputies clerkes or seruaunts, to whome request by anye deputie, atturney, or assigne of anye suche pencioner or grauntee, shalbee made as is aforesaid shal not be bound to pay any suche summe of money, to anie

4.ᵈ. Acquitance

4.ᵈ.

Forf.

Officers

Exact.

Forf.

7. monthes

Iustices

Determine

Proces

Request

Deputie

Letter. Certificat

any deputie, atturney, or assigne, of any such pencioner or patentee by vertue of this act, nor for none payement therof, shal incurre the danger of any paine or forfeyture before mencioned. Any matter or thinge before expressed to the contrary in ante wise notwithstanding. Prouided alway, and bee it &c. that this acte nor any thing therein contained, shall not extend to restrain any such receiuour or receiuours, or other officer or officers as is aforesaid, but that they and euerye of them shall and may pay or cause to be paide to ame of the sayde pencioners patentees or grauntees, their said pencions, fees and annuitie, quarterly according to the tenour and effect of their patentes or grauntes as they haue heeretofore done, any thing therein to the contrarie thereof notwithstanding. Anno. 2. E. 6. cap. 7.

Officer

Quarterly.

Se Courte. 2. 3. Receiuours. 2.
Leales. 5. Richemonde. 1
Monalteries 9. 13 Saint Iohn. 1
Prohibicion. 3.

¶ Perdon.

Writen est enioluent que nul briefe ne isse de lonmes de la Chauncerye pur mort de home denquire si home de ceo auter per misauenture, ou loy defend, ou en auter maner saums felony mez cely soit en prison tiesq a la venue des iustic errauntz ou assigne a gaole deliuer et se mist en pais deuaunt eux de bien et male: e si soit troue per pais que il le fist loy defend ou per mysauenture dongs fra les iustices allauoire au roye e le roye luy ent fra sa grace si luy plest. Glos. ca. 9.

Writte

Misaduenture
Se defend.
Impris.
Iust. in eir.
Iust. of g.

2 ¶ In statut de tallagio non concedendo, the kinge pardoned diuers persounes.

3 ¶ By a statut made. an. 7. E. intytuled, ne quis occasionetur pro redditu Petri de Gauestou, a pardone was geuen to them that toke his part or e by an other statute made. an. 7. E. intituled statutum ne quis occasionetur pro morte Petri de Ganestō, a pardō was geuen, that none shoulde be impeched of his death.

Gauestou

4 ¶ An. 1. E. 3. cap. 1. the king pardoned all them that were wyth him and his mother in the pursuite against his father, and other for all actes done in ỳ pursuite.

5 ¶ Anno. 1. E. 3. sta. 2. cap. 3. the kyng pardoned diuers issues and amerciamentes.

6 ¶ Pur ceo que malfaisours oūt este ebaudes de ceo que charters de pardō ount este si legierment grants auaunt ces heures, des homicides, roberies, felonies et autres trespasses contre la peace, accord est e estable ỳ tielx charters ne soyent mes grants forsque en cas ou le roy le poet faire per son serement. 8. en cas ou home tue autre soye def. ou per infortune. an. 2 E. 3 capit. 2. apud North.

Charters

Se def. Infortune

7 ¶ An. 2. E. 3. cap. 11. the kinge pardoned al fines forfaited for writtes for a certain time.

Fines.

8 ¶ An. 4. E. 3. c. 8. the king pardoned diuers thinges.

9 ¶ Pur ceo que plusours charters de pardoun ont este grants des pardōz de felonies, robberies, e homicides, contre la fourme del estatute nadgaires fait a North, contenant que nul home ne auteroit tielx charters hors de parlement, per ont les malfaysours ount estes pluis ebaudes de malfaire: si est accord que desore en le statut soit garde e mantenus en touts points. anno. 4 E. 3. cap. 12.

Charters

Confirme

10 ¶ Pur ceo que robbers, murders, et auters felons sont grandement ebaudes de malfaire, de ceo que charters de pardon de homicides, roberies, felon, e auters trespasses cōtre le prez ont este

Felons

ey

ey legierment grants auant ces heurz si est accorde e estably per nostre sir le Roy et, que nulz tielx charters desorz soient grants per nre sir le roy contre la forme de lestat nadgaires fayties a North. lan de son reigne. 2. (ca. 2. desore. 6.) Et en cas que nostre sir le roy grant nulz tielx charters en tyme auenir, que deins les .iij. mois apres la confection diceulx, deignent ceux que auront les dits chartrez, e trouent deuãt les ditz viscontz et corroners des dytes counties ou les felonies sont faits au tiel mainprise, e en manes cest deuãt de lour bone porte, e soient les mainprise enseales e returnes en la chãcellarie deins les trois semaignes apres la fine des dits .iij. mois e si ceux q tielx chres auerõt pur temps auenir se voillent eidre per icelle, e nont mie trouez tielx mainprises, ou apres tielx mainprises trouez se pateront autrement cõtre la peas q ne deuer, soient tout dres tenus pur nulles come desuis est dyt. añ. 10. E. 3. cap. 2. & 3.

Charters

Mainprise.

Retorne

Voide

11 ¶ An. 14. E. 3. ca. 2. & 3. the king pardoned diuers forfaitures, and his debte due before a certain time &c.

12 ¶ Nul charter de perdon ne morte de houne ne dault felony ne soit desore en auant grants a nullup, forsque en cas ou le roy le poet faire, sauant le serement de la corone, si come il est cõtenus es les statutes auaunt ces heures faits, e si nul charter soit desore grant contre les dites estatutes que ele soyt tenus pur nulle. anno. 14. E. 3. ca. 15.

Deth Felony

13 ¶ An. 14. E. 3. ca. prelatorum cap. 3 the king pardoned diuers things.

14 ¶ Desore en chescun chartre de pardon de felony serra grant a suggestiõ de nullup, soit la dit suggestion, et le noun de celup qui fist la suggestion cõprys en mesme la chartre, e si apres soit troue la suggestion nient verytable, soit la chartre disalowe e tenu pur nul. Et enquergent les iustices deuãt queux tielx charters serront allegez de ũ la suggestiõ, e ceo auri dit des chartres deuant ces heures grantes, come de charters q̃ serront grantz en temps auenir ou ilz les trouuent nient veroies adonques disalowent les charts ilsint allegez, e ent facent outre ceo q̃ la ley ad. añ. 27. E. 3. cap. 2.

Suggestiõ.

Voide Iud. si d.

15 ¶ Anno. 31. E. 3. capit. 13. the kynge pardoned escapes, and goods of felonz and fugitiues.

Escapes

16 ¶ An. 36. E. 3. ca. 16. the king graũted a great pardon.

17 ¶ An. 42. E. 3. cap. 2. it is enacted q̃ the pardons that the king graunted in an. 36. E. 3 shoulde be holden.

18 ¶ Anno. 47. E. 3. the king pardoned offences in his forestes, except certain officers.

Forestes

19 ¶ Añ. 50 E. 3. cap. 3 the kynge by parlement gaue a generall pardon p̃ exceptionz.

Parlemt Exceptions

20 ¶ An. 1. R. 2. cap. 10. the king grãted that the generall pardonz q̃ E. 3. made in anno. 50 of his raygne shoulde bee allowed.

21 ¶ An. 4. R. 2. cap. 2. the king pardoned al escapes except certaine.

Escapes Except

22 ¶ An. 5. R. 2. ca. 5. & an. 6. R. 2. ca. 13 And añ. 6. R. 2. ca. 1. capit. 3. the kyng gaue a pardons of al offences done in the late insurrection.

Insurrec.

23 ¶ Nul chartre de pardone desore soit allowe deuant quecunque iustices pour murder, et mort de home occis p̃ agaite, assaut, ou malice prepẽce, treaso, ou rape de feme si ilz le murd, mort de home occis per agait, assaut, ou malice, purpẽce, treason, ou rape de feme ne soient especifies en mesme le charter. Et si charter de mort de home soyt allege deuant quecunque iustice en q̃l chartre ne soit especifies de celi de qui mort ascun tiel soit arraigne fuist mordres ou occis per agaite assaute, ou malice pourpensen, enquergent les iustices per bon enquisite del visne ou le morte

Murder

Trespas Rape

fuit

fuist occis, sil fuist murdre ou occis per agaite, assaute, ou malice purpence, et sil trouent que il fuist murdre ou occis per agait, assaut, ou malice pourpence soit la chartre dissalowe, et soyt fait auter solonque ceo que la ley demaunde. Anno. 13. R. 2. statut. 2. cap. 1. All this is enacted to be kept by añ. 16. R. 2. ca. 6. And it was further enacted in añi. 13. R. 2. sta. 2. capitu. 1. that his name that sueth for such a charter shold be indor sed by the chamberlaine or vnder chãberlain, & that no such chartre shoulde bee sealed by the Chauncellor, wyth out a warrãt from the priuy seale, and that hee that sueth for suche a charter, should forfait as there appeareth, but all this parte of this act concernynge the doinge and suinge and sealing of the chartre is repelled by. 16. R. 2. capitulo. 6.

Dissalowe Enquere

Fayl.

24 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. capit. 15. the king by parlement gaue a pardone for manie things, but this parlement was repelled by. 1. H. 4. cap. 15.

25 ¶ An. 1. H. 4. cap. 2. it was enacted, that none that came in aid of king H. the folwerth against king R. ẏ. 2. shold be molested.

26 ¶ An. 1. H. 4. cap. 20. the kinge by parlement pardoned diuers things.

27 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 13. the kyng by parlement gaue a pardon of diuerz officez And after. anñ. 2. H. 4. capit 13. it was enacted, that euery persone might enioy the benefit of the pardon, notwithstandinge that the parlement holden An. 21. R. 2. and all the statutes therein made, were repelled by an. 1. H. 4. capitulo. 3.

Offices

28 ¶ Pur ceo que pluisours comunz & notoires larronz endites de diuersez felonies, murdres, & rapes es diuerses pais, & sur icelles aurã bien deuant les iustices nostre seignour le Roye come deuaunt le roy meisme arrettes de ñs les felonies, et pour saluacion de lour vies ils deueignent prendours a tiel entent, que en le tẽps per brocage & grandes dones affairs as diuerses gentz de pursuer & auoir lour charks, & puiz apres lour deliueraunce ils deueignent pluis foits noroztes larons que ils ne furent per deuant. Ordines est & estabies que si aicun person de quel estate ou condicion que il soit home ou feme prie ou pursue, ou face pryer ou pursuer, deuoz enauaunt pur aicũ tiel larron illint attaint per sa conusaunce de meisne par aicun chre de poon auoir q̃ le noisme de celuy ou cel qui pursue tiel chre soit mis en ñ le chartr̃ faisaunte mencion q̃ ñ le chartr̃ est grant a son instance. Et si celuy a qui tiel chark est grantes apres sa deliuerance deueigñ laron q̃ celuy qui ensy pursuer̃ pur la chartre encourge la peine de C. li. a leuer al oeps nr̃e seignior le Roy. An. 5 H. 4. cap. 2.

Felonies

Prendours

Pardon

Fayl.

29 ¶ An. 5. H. 4. cap. 15. the king by parlemẽt gaue a general pardõ wt̃ diuers exceptions.

Exception

30 ¶ An. 7. H. 4. ca. 18 the king by parlemẽt pardoned al such as were wyth him or at his commaundement for punishment of riots or insurrections.

Insurrec.

31 ¶ An. 4. H. 5. cap. 8. the king by parlement pardoned diuers offences.

32 ¶ An. 27. H. 6. ca. 6. the king by parlemẽt pardoned all prieſtes of felonies of rape, and al stipendary prieſts of al forfaitures for taking of wages cõtrary to the statutes.

Prieſtes

Fayl.

33 ¶ It appeareth in the abridgement of statuts ẏ E. the folwerth gaue a pardon, but I cannot find it in any booke of statutes printed.

34 ¶ An. 2. H. 7. cap. 6. a pardon & discharge is geuen to thẽ that came with the king, or were with him in ẏ fielde against kinge Rycharde, for murder, spoile, or tresspas, done then or after to certain persons.

35 ¶ An. 5. H. 8. ca. 8. it is enacted that those

those that would sue for letters patẽts of general pardõ (which the king had graunted to all his subiectes) shoulde bee allowed wythoute wrytte of allowaunce.

36 ¶It appeareth in the abridgemẽt that H.8.añ.7.capit.8. and añ.8.H.8. statut per se, gaue pardones, but I can not finde any of these two statutes in any printed booke of statutes.

37 ¶Añ.21.H.8.ca.1. the king by parlement gaue a general pardone wyth many exceptions.

38 ¶Añ.22.H.8.ca.15. the king by parlement gaue a general pardone to the Clergy (with many exceptions and diuers persons there excepted) in consideracion of a subsidie graũted to him by the Clergie.

Temporall Premuntre

39 ¶Anno.22.H.8.capit.16. the kinge by parlement gaue a pardone to the temporaltie of all offences at premunire.

40 ¶Añ.23.H.8.cap.19. the kinge by parliament gaue a general pardon wt many exceptions.

41 ¶Añ.26.H.8.cap.18. the kynge by parlement gaue a general pardõ with many exceptions.

42 ¶An.23.H.8.ca.49. the kynge by parlement gaue a general pardõ with many exceptions.

43 ¶An.33.H.8.c.21. a pardon by parlement was made to them that spake, or did any thinge against Queene Katherine Hayward.

Queene Katherin

44 ¶An.35.H.8.cap.18. the kyng by parlement gaue a general pardone wt many exceptions.

45 ¶An.1.E.6.ca.15. the king by parlement gaue a general pardon wt many exceptions.

46 ¶An.2.E.6.ca.39. the king by parlement gaue a generall pardon with many exceptions.

47 ¶An.3.E.6.cap.24. the kynge by parlement gaue a generall pardon wt many exceptions.

48 ¶An.7.E.6.cap.14. the kynge by parlement gaue a general pardon, wt many exceptions. And the like graunted.5.El.

49 ¶The like graunted.8.Eliz. and the like graunted.13.Eliz.

Apparel.5
Crowne.4.
Exigent.1
Forest.22
Forfaiture.6.
Ireland.6
Matrimony.1.
Monasteries.11
Prouision.20,21
Repele.9.
Rome.26
Shiriffes.24
Tares.9
Treason.20

1 ¶Periury.

Anno.11.H.7.ca.25. an act was made to endure to the nexte parlement, for the punishment of periury by examinacion of the Chauncellour Treasurer &c. And after anno.12. Henrici septimi capitulo.2. the acte was continued to the next parlement, and then it expired.

Examinac. Chancelier

2 Wee it therefore enacted &c. that all and euerye suche persone and persones, whiche at anye time hereafter the tenthe daye of Aprill nexte commynge shall vnlawfully and corruptlye procure any witnesse or witnesses by letters rewardes, promyses, or by anye other sinister and vnlawfull labour or meanes whatsoeuer to commyt anie wilfull and corrupt periury in anye matter or cause whatsoeuer nowe dependinge, or whiche hereafter shall depende in suite in variaunce by anie writt, action, bill, complainte, or informacion, in anye wise touching or concerning anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamẽts, or anye goodes, cattels, debts, or dammages in any of the courts before mentioned, (s. in any of ỹ kings courts of ỹ Chauncery, ỹ starre chãber, ỹ white hall or elsewhere wtin any ỹ kings dominionz of Englãd or wales or the marches of ỹ same wher any

Procure witnesse

any persone or persones haue or from thencefoorth shal haue auctoritie by vertue of the kings cõmissiõ patẽt or writ to hold plea of land or to examin here & determine any title of lands or anie mater concerning the title, right or interest of any lands, tenements or hereditaments) or in any of the Queenes maiesties courtes of Recorde, or in anye leete, viewe of franke pledge, or lawe daye, auncient demeane, courte hundred, court Baron, or in the court or courtes of the Stannery, in the cõtties of Deuonshire and Cornewall, or shall likewise vnlawfully and corruptly procure, or suborne anye witnesse or witnesses, whiche shall from and after the saide tenth day of Aprill bee sworne to testifye in Perpetuã rei memoriam, that then euerye suche offendor or offendours shal for his, hers or theire saide offence beinge thereof lawfully conuicted or attainted, lose and forfait the summe of forty pound. And if it happen any suche offender or offenders, so beinge conuicted or attainted, as aforesaide not to haue anie goods or cattals, lands, or tenementz, to the value of forty pounde, that then euery suche person so beinge conuicted or attainted of any the offences aforesaide, shall for his or their offence, suffer imprisonment by the space of one halfe yere without baile or mainprise and to stand vpon the pillorye, by the space of one whole howre, in som market towne, nert adioyning to the place where the offence was committed, in opẽ market ther, or in ỹ market towne it selfe where the offence was cõmitted. And that no persone or personnes being so conuicted or attainted, to bee from thencefoorth receiued as a witnez to be deposed or sworne in any courte of record within any of the Queenes highnes dominions of England, Wales or ỹ marches of ỹ same, vntill such time as the iudgement geuẽ against ỹ said person or persons shalbe reuersed by attaint or otherwise, & that vppon euery such reuersal, the partiez greued to recouer his or their damagez, against al and euery such person and persons as did procure the said iudgemẽt so reuersed to be first geuẽ against them or any of them, by action or actions to be sued vpon his or their case or cases, according to the course of ỹ comon lawes of this realme. And be it further enacted that if any person or personz after the said tenth day of Aprill nerte coming either by the suborniatiõ vnlawful procurement, sinister perswasion, or means of any others or by their own act, consent or agreement, wilfully & corruptly commit anye maner of wilfull periury, by his or their disposicyon in any of the courts before mencioned or being examined (ad perpetuam rei memoriam) that then euery persone & persons so offending, and being there of duelye conuicted or attainted by the lawes of this realme, shall for hys or their said offence, lose & forfeit twenty pounds, and to haue imprisonment by the space of .vi. monethes without baile or mainprise, and the othe of such person or persons so offending, frõ thence forth not to be receiued in any courte of record within this realme of England or Wales, or the marches of the same, vntill suche time as the iudgement geuen against the saide persone or personnes, shalbee reuersed by attaynt or otherwise. And that vppon euery suche reuersall, the parties grieued to recouer his or theire damages against all and euerye suche personne and personnes as did procure the said iudgement so reuersed, to be geuen against them or anie of them by actyon or actions vpon his or theire case or cases, according to the course of the comon lawes of this Realme. And yf it

Dam

Prison
Baile
Pillorie

Reuerf.

Dam

Attainted

happen

happen the sayde offendoure or offendours so offendinge, not to haue anie goods or cattels to the value of twentie poundes, that then he or they to be sette on the Pillorie in some market place within the Shire, Citie or Borough, where the saide offence shalbe committed by the Shiriffe or his ministers, if it shall fortune to bee without any Citie or Towne corporate: And if it happen to bee within anye Citye or towne corporate then by the sayde heade officer or officers of such Citye or towne corporate, or by his or theire ministers, and there to haue bothe his eares nayled, and from thencefoorth to bee discredited and disabled for euer to be sworne in any of the courts of Recorde aforesaide, vntil such time as the iudgement shalbee reuersed, and ther vppon to recouer hys damages in maner and forme before mencioned. The one moitie of al suche summes of money, goodes, and cattelles, to bee forfeited in maner and fourme aforesaid to bee to the Queene our Soueraigne Ladye, her heires and successours, and the other moitie to such person or persones as shalibee grieued, hindred, or molested, by reason of anye of the offence or offences before mencioned, that will sue for the same by action of debte bill, plaint, information or otherwise, in any of ỹ Queenes maiesties courts of Recorde, in the whiche no wager of lawe, essoigne protection or iniunctiõ to be allowed.

Pillorie

Shiriffes

And be it also enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that aswell the Iudge and Iudges of euery suche of the said courtes where any such suite is or shal be, and where vpon any such periurye is or shall happen to be committed, as also the Iustices of Assises and Gaole deliuerie in theire seuerall Circuites, and the Iustices of the peace in euerie Countye wythin this Realme, or in Wales, at their quarter sessions, both within the libertie and without, shal haue full power and auctority by vertue hereof, to enquire of all and euery the defaults and offences perpetrated committed or done contrary to this act by inquisition, presentment, bylle, or information, before them exhibited, or otherwise lawfullye to heare and determine the same, and therevppon to geue iudgement award, proces & execution of the same, accordinge to the course of the lawes of this Realme.

Iust. of ass.

Iust. of p.

And be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the Iustices of assise, of euerye Circuite wythin thys Realme, and elsewhere within the Queenes dominions, shall in euerye Countie within their Circuites, twoo tymes in the yeare, that is to saye, in time of their sittings, make open proclamacion of this statute, or of the effecte thereof, to the intente no person or personnes shal be ignorant or myscognisante of the penalties herein contayned.

Iust. of ass.

Proclam.

Prouided also that this act nor anie thinge therein contayned, shall not extende to any spirituall or ecclesiasticall courte or courtes within this Realme of England or Wales, or the marches of the same: but that al and euery such offendour or offendours as shal offende in fourme aforesaid, shall and may be punished by suche vsual and ordinary lawes as heretofore hath ben and yet is vsed and frequented in the sayd Ecclesiasticall Courtes. Anye thinge in this present act conteined to ỹ contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding.

Eccleiiastical.

Prouided also, and bee it further enacted by thauctority aforesaid, that if any person or persons, vpon whō any proces out of any of ỹ courtz of recorde within this Realme, or Wales, shall bee serued, to testify or depose, concerning any cause or matter depending

Proces

in anye of the same courts, and hauig tendred vnto him or them, accordynge to his or their countenance or callyng such reasonable summes of money, for his or their costs and charges, as hauing regard to the distaūce of the places is necessary to bee allowed in that behalfe do not appeare according to ỹ tenour of the saide proces, hauing not a lawfull and reasonable let or impediment to the contrarie, that then the partie making default, to lose and forfait to euerye suche offence .x.li. & to yelde suche further recompence to the party grieued, as by the discretion of the Iudge of the court, out of the which ỹ said proces shalbe awarded, according to the losse & hinderance that the partye whiche procured the sayde proces shal sustaine, by reason of the none apparaunce of the saide witnes or witnesses, the said seuerall summes to bee recouered by the partie so greeued, against the offendour or offendoures, by action of det, bil, plaint, or information in anye of the Queenes maiesties courtes of Recorde, in whiche no wager of law, essoigne or protection to be allowed.

Appere

Forf.

Prouided alwais, that this acte, or anye thinge therin conteined, shal not extende in anye wise, to restrayne the power or auctoritie geuen by act of ỹlemēt, made in the time of king Hēry the vij. to the Lorde Chauncellour of Englād, and others of the kingz cousell for the time being, to examine & punish riots, routs, heinous periuries, & other offēces & misdemeaningz, which lord Chauncellour and others sithens the making of the said act, haue most cōmonly vsed to heare and determyne such matters in the courte at Westm̄ commonlye called the Starre chāber, nor to restrain the power or auctority of the lord president and counsel of the marches of Wales, or of the lord president and counsell in the North, nor of any other iudge hauig absolut power to punishe periury before the making of this statut: But that they & euerye of them shal & may proceede in the punishment of all offences heretofore punishable, in suche wise as they might haue done & vsed to do before the making of this act to al purposes, so that they set not vpon the offender or offenders lesse punishment then is cōteined in this act: This act to continue vnto the ende of the nert parliament. An. 5. El. cap. 9. This act is continued 13. El cap. 25. vntil the ende of the nerte parliament. & 14. El. ca. 11. like wise.

He Attaint in al — Maintenance. 7.

¶ Perour of profites.

Fines. 6. 8 — Vses. 1. 2.
Mortmain. 8. 9. — Wast. 9

¶ Person vicar & Personage.

Persons, vicars, and gardeins des chapels, & prouostes, gardeins, et chapelleins des chauntries perpetuelr eient lour briefs de brum, des terres et tenementes, rentez & possessions, anneres ou dones perpetuelment en almoign as vicariez, chapelz ou chāteriez & recouerer per autres brieues en lour cas, auri anant come persons des Esglises ou prouendres. Anno 14. E. 3. capitulo. 17.

Monasteries. Chappels Chauntries Juris vtrū

He Auowlō in all. — Residens. 1.
Appropriatiō I al. — Roylton. 1
Churchyardes. 1 — Monasteries
Dilapidacions. 1. 2 — 11. 13.
Incūbent in all. — Mortuaries. 1
Jurisdiction. 2 — Quod permittat. 1
Juris vtrū in all. — Spiritual lawes. 4.
Leases. 1. 2. 4. 5. 6. 7 — Tithes. 7

¶ Petition

He Ayde of the king. 4. — Eschetours. 15.
Rebellion. 3

¶ Pewterers

¶ *Pewterers.*

NO person nor persones vsing the saide craftes of pewterers & brasiers, from hencefoorth shal sel or chãge anie pewter or brasse newe or olde at anye place or places within this your Realme but oneiye in open faires or markettes, or in theire owne dwellig houses, but if thei be desired by the said buyers of such ware vpon paine of forfaiture to our soueraign lord the king for euery suche defaulte .x.li. also that it may bee &c. that no persone nor persons of what cõdicion or degre soeuer he or they bee, from hencefoorthe wyth in the said cities of London and Yorke or without, either cast or wooorke anye pewter, vessel, or brasse, at anye place or places wtin this your Realme, but that it be as good fine mettal as is the pewter and brasse cast and wrought after the perfyt goodnesse of the same within the Citie of London, and by ẏ statutes of the same owe to be, vppon paine of forfaiture of all such pewter and brasse so casse and wrought, or wooorse pewter and brasse then ought to be wrought in the same cities. The one halfe of euery such forfaiture to be to the vse of youre highnes, & thother halfe to the vse of the finders therof.

Prouided alway, ẏ this forfaiture in noe wise stretche ne extende to brasse or pewter being in the possession of anye person other then the workers of the same, or suche as haue the same to sell, or being of the crafts or misteries

Also that it may &c. that no maner of person or persons, of what degree or condicion soeuer he or they be frõ hẽce forth make no hollow warez of pewter, that is to say, salts & pots, that are made of pewter called lay mettal, but ẏ it may bee after the assise of pewter lay mettal, wrought wtin the Citye of London. And that the makers of such wares, shal marke the same wares wt several markes of their own to the entente that the makers of suche wares shal auow the same warez by them as is aboue said to be wrought. And ẏ all and euery such wares not sufficiently made and wrought, & not marked in fourm abouesaid found in ẏ possession of the same maker or seller to be forfated. And if the same ware be solde the said maker to forfaite the value of the same ware so vnlawfullye wrought & solde, the one halfe of the said ware or the value therof to be to ẏ vse of your highnes, and thother halfe to bee to the vse of the finder or finders or serchers therof. Also that it may &c. that if anye person or personz hereafter vsing, buying and selling of pewter or brasse, ẏ hereafter occupy any deceiuable or false beames or weights of the said wares, that euery such person or persons vsing or occupiyng such deceiuable or vntrue beamez or weightez to forfait xx.s. thone halfe to the kinge, and thother halfe to ẏ party that therfore shal sue by accõ of det. And that in the said action no protection, nor essoigne shal be allowed. And also the said party so offending shall forfaite his beame to him that shal sease it, and if the sayde offender or offenders be not sufficient to pay the saide summe or summes by them so forfaited, that then it shall bee lawful to the maires, bailifs, or other hed officer of such place or places wher any such offendours shal be founde, to put them in the stocks, and them so to kepe till the nexte market daye next ensuing. And in the market place to put thẽ on the pillory all the market time. And furthermore that it be lawful by the said auctority, that the maister and wardens of the saide craste, of pewterers within euery City, and Borough of this realme wher such wardens are and where no suche wardens are,

the

the head officers or gouernours of ỳ same citie, or borough, to appointe certein persõs most expert in knowledge of the same, to make serche Serch in the said cities or boroughs where they dwell. And ouer this the Justices of peace within euerye shiere at ỳ generall sessions, holden at Michelmas shal assigne and appointe twoo certain persons, hauinge experience to make searche in the premisses in euery parte of that shire, aswel within the fraunchise as without, sauing in cities or boroughs, wher searchers be appointed by the heads or gouernors of the same, & that of al such vnlawful pewter or brasse, as the sayde searchers shal finde, thone halfe to ỳ vse of your grace and the other halfe to the saide searcher, and that in the defaulte of the saide maisters & wardeins of the occupacions not searching in forme as is aforsaide, and whereby that any such vnlawful metall is cast or made, or vnlawful weightes vsed. That then it shalbe lawefull to any person or persons hauinge sufficient cunning and knowledge in the said occupacions by ouersighte of the Maiours, bailifs and head officers of the said cities and boroughs to serch al the said places, and to put the said auctoritie and act in execution in forme aforsaide.

Justices of peas. Serchers Unlawful Knowlege. Serch

Prouided alwaie, that this present act continue and endure to the nexte parliament, and no lenger. Anno 19 H.7.ca.6. This act is made perpetual in Anno 4. H.8.cap.7.

2 ¶ The saide acte (s.an.19.H.7.ca.6 before 19.) may endure for euer. And ouer that be it &c. that if any vntrue or discrymable mettal or workmanship of tinne or pewter bee founden either in platters, chargers, dishes, sawcers, potengers, trenchers, basõs flagons, bottels, pots, saltsellers, goblets, spones, cruetes or candelsticks or any other suche wares of tinne or pewter, whatsoeuer it be caste, made or wrought, within this realme, or without, and brought to be solde within the same realme, that then it shall be lawful to the Maiour of the citie of London, and the maister & wardens of the crafte of pewterers (of ỳ said citie for the time being) & theire deputies, to haue searche of the same within the citie of London, and the suburbs of the same. And that in all other cities, boroughes and townes, where any wardens be or shalbe, the Maiours, bailifes, or head officers & wardens to haue like auctoritie. And where no wardeins be, then the head officers or gouernours of the same cities, boroughs and townes, to appoint certain persons moste expert & cunning in knowledge of the same, to make serche within the said cities boroughes and townes, where they dwell. And if any suche newe warez wrought of tinne and pewter, as is aforsaid, be found defectiue, and being in the possession of the seller, that than the same person or persons that puttethe anye suche newe wares of pewter to sale, shal forfaite the same wares, the one halfe to the vse of our soueraigne lord the kinge, & thother halfe to the serchers or finders of the same. Prouided alwaye, that this act concerning the forfeiture be not preiudicial nor hurtful to any person or persons hauing graunt of our soueraigne lord the king, or of any of his noble progenitors by his letters patents of such forfeiture, but that they & euery of them shal haue and enioy the same according to theire former graunts and liberties. Anno 4. H.8. cap.7.

Maire wardens Serche. Hed officer wares. Forf. Lres pat.

3 ¶ That no person nor personnes hereafter at any time nowe inhabi-

ting for whiche hereafter shal inhabite within this realme, shal buy, or otherwise take by exchãge for other wares, any maner wares made, or hereafter to be made oute of this realme of tinne or mixte with tinne as Platters, dishes, saucers, pots, basons, ewers, flagons, goblets, salte, saltsellers, spones, or any other thig made of tinne or pewter, as is aforesaide, whatsoeuer it be, vppon paine of forfaiture of ỳ same ware & whose handes soeuer it may be found or taken, and also lawfull money currãt in this realme to the ful value therof thone halfe of the same forfaiture to be to the vse of the kings highnes, & the other halfe to be to the vse of the finderz of the same. And further more be it ec. that it shalbe lawful to ỳ master and wardens of the saide craft of Pewterers aswel within the citie of London as within euery other citye borough and towne of this realme, where such wardens bee, and where no such wardens be, to the head officer or gouernour, hed officers or gouernours of the same citie, borough, or towne for the time beinge, to appoint diuers persons most expert in knowledge of the same, to make searche and sealure, and to take into their hands and possessions al suche wares, as hereafter shalbe brought contrarie to the true entent & effecte of this presente acte, in whose soeuer hands or possessions any such shalbe founde. And also be it ec. that no persone nor personnes occupying the saide craft or occupacion of Pewterers within this realme, shal sett or worke, or retaine in his or their service anye person or personnes to bee his or their apprentice or iourneymã beinge straunger borne out of thys realme, vppon pain to forfait for euery such Apprentice & iourneyman x.li. sterling. And that no straunger borne oute of this realme, shal occupye, exercise or vse from the feaste of Pentecoste, next commynge, the said crafte of Pewterers, ne worke anye manner of vessel or other ware aforsaide to be made of tinne or pewter, within any place or places of this realme, vppon paine of forfeiture of x. li. sterling. And also vppon paine of forfeiture of the same pewter or tin so wrought, in whose hands soeuer it shalbe founde or taken.

And also be it ec. that no persons being borne within this realme, occupyinge or exercisinge the saide crafte of Pewterers shal at any time hereafter resort into any straunge regiõs and contreis there to vse, teache or exercise the saide crafte of pewterers, vpon pain to lose the priuiledge and benefite of an Englishman. And yf in case any of the kigs subiects at this present time being dwelling in anye straunge countrey or region & other occupying the saide crafte of pewterers, do not repaire into this realme within three monethes next after request and warnings to him to be geuen by writing sealed with the common seal of the wardens of the sayde crafte within the said citie of Londõ and here in this realme continually from henceforth dwell and inhabite that then and from thencefor the bee shalbee reputed and taken as none Englishman, but shal stand & be frõ thencefor the out of the kings protection. And forasmuch as sundry euil disposed persons, whiche commonly bene called hawkers, by auctoritie of the kings letters patentz or Placards do not onely go about from place to place within this realme, vsing, buying and selling of brasse and pewter, & by colour and pretence of the same licences or placardes vse vnlawful & deceiuable weights & beams, but al-

Buy Exchange Out of England

Forf.

Forf.

Out of England

Forf.

Master & wardens.

Hed officer

Serche. Sealure

No english man

Protection

Hawkers.

Apprentice Iourneymã Stranger

Licence

so do vse to sel both brasse and pewter, whiche is not goode nor truelye nor lawfully mixt nor wrought, to ỹ great deceipt of the kings liege people, contrary to the forme and effect of the saide good act and statut made in the said iiij. yere of the kings most noble raigne (8. cap. 7. before 2.)

Licence. Placarde

Be it therefore &c. that al such licences and placardes heretofore hadde, made or graunted to any such persō or persons contrary to the true meaning, forme and effect of this statute shalbe from henceforth by auctorite of this present parlemēt, clerely void and of none effect.

Voide.

And whereas in the said act of parlement cōcerning the crafte of Pewterers and brasiers made in the said iiij. yere (8. ca. 7. before 2.) for diuers causes and consideracions in ỹ same act conteined, amongst other things it is expressed, that no person or persons vsinge the saide crafte of pewterers or brasiers, should from thencefoorth sell or change anye pewter or brasse, newe or olde at anye place or places within this realme, but onely in open feares & markets, or in their owne dwelling houses, but if they were desired by the buyers of suche wares vppon paine of forfaiture for euery such default x.li. Forasmuche as the same forfeiture is to the onely vse of the kings highnes, and that any party searchinge or findig ỹ same is not entituled to haue any benefite thereby, it hath not bene knowen, ỹ any person or persons haue take anye peine to searche or make any inquiry thereof, by reason whereof diuers and many euil disposed persons vsing buyinge and sellinge bothe of brasse and pewter, and not regardig the saide goode acte neither the saide penalty, dayely go about from village to village, towne to towne, and from house to house, to sel such pewter and brasse, which is not good and also vse deceiuable weights & beams as they did before the making of the said act, to the great hurt and dereite of the kings true liege people & subiectes. Wherefore be it &c. that as well the moitie of the sayde forfeiture of x.li. limited in the sayd statut made in the saide iiij. yeare (8. cap. 7. before 2.) as also the moitie of all other forfeitures before expressed and euerie of them bee and shalbee to the vse of the kinges highnesse his heirs and successours, & the other moitie of the same forfeitures, and euerye of them to the vse of him or the that shal sease, finde, or present the saide forfaitures, or anye of them, or that shal sue for the same &c. wherein the defendaunt shal in no wise be admitted to wage his lawe &c. shal be alowable. This acte to endure to the laste daye of the nexte parlemente.

Brasse

Forf.

Moitie

Anno 25. H. 8. ca. 9. This acte is continued. Anno 28. H. 8. ca. 9. & a. 31. H. 8. c. And after añ 33. H. 8. c. 7. it is made ppetuall as here folowing appereth.

Perpetuall

Sell Exchange

Markets

Forf.

4 That al and euerye of the saide actes and statutes (8. an. 4. H. 8. cap. 7. before 2. and anno 25. H. 8. cap. 9. before 3.) and al and euerie article, sentence and clause cōprised in the same, may frombencefoorth stand and abyde in as full strength and effect for euermore from henceforth to endure, according to the purport, tenour, and effect of the same act & acts, as though the saide articles, sentences and clauses were specially limited, recited or declared in this present acte. And ỹ no personne ne persons from henceforth buy or take by exchāge or otherwise take into or with this realme to thintēt to sel any such thigs or ware above rehersed, made or to be made out of this realm, vpō pain of like for

Bye-Exchange

Out of England Forf.

Forf. forfeture and penalties, as are & were
expressed in the said seueral actes the
same penalties and forfeitures to be
leuied as is afore expressed. And that
it may be &c. that if any personne or
persons doe vnlawfully withstande
Let interrupt, disturbe or let the maister
and wardens or their deputies of the
said crafte of pewterers for the time
beinge or the head officer, or gouer-
nour head officers or gouernours of
cities, townes, or boroughes within
this realme, wherin no such maister
and wardeins are or shalbe, or anye
Serching Seising of them, in searching, seasing and ta-
king into their handes and possessiō
such wares as shall happen to bee
bought or brought into this realme
contrary to the purporte & effecte of ỹ
saide statute made in the saide xxb.
yere of the raigne of our saide soue-
raigne lorde (cap. 9. before 3.) that thē
euerye such person and persons so of-
fending in letting, disturbing or wō-
standing the said seisure, or takinge
of suche wares, as is aforsaide, shall
Forf. lose and forfeite for euerie time so
doinge the summe of v.li. sterling, ỹ
one halfe whereof shalbe to the kings
vse, and thother halfe to him or the
that wil or shall sue for the same by
action of det, writte, bill, plaint or in
formacion in any the kings courtes
of record. In which action or suit no
protection &c. shalbee alowed nor ad-
mitted. Anno 33. H. 8. ca. 4.

¶ *Physicions and Surgeons.*

London. Exercisch Approued NO person within the citie of Lō-
don nor wīn seuen miles of the
same, take vppon him to exercise and
occuppye as a Phisicion or Surgeon,
except he be firste examined, appro-
Bishop. Deane ued and admitted by the bishop of
London or by the deane of Poules,
for the time beinge, callinge to him
or theim iiij. doctours of Phisike, and
for surgery other expert persons in ỹ
faculty, and for the first examinaciō
such as they shall thinke conuenient
and afterward alwaye iiij. of them ỹ
haue bene so approued, vpon ỹ paine
of forfeiture for euerie moneth that Forf.
they do occuppy as Phisicions or sur-
geōs not admitted nor examined af-
ter the tenour of this act of v.li. to be
employed, the one halfe therof to the
vse of oure soueraigne lord the king
and the other halfe therof to any per
son that wil sue for it by action of det
in which no wager of lawe, nor pro-
tection shalbe alowed. And ouer this
that no person out of the saide citye &
precinct of vi. miles of the same ex-
cept he haue bene (as is aforsaid) ap-
proued in the same take vppon him Approued Exercise
to exercise and occuppe as a Phisiciō
or surgeon in any diocese within this
realme but if he be first examined &
approued by the Bishop of the same Bishop.
diocese or he beinge oute of the same
diocese by his vicar general either of Vicar.
them calling to them suche expert p-
sonnes in the saide faculties, as their
discretion shal thinke conuenient, &
geuinge their letters testimonials,
vnder their seal to him that they shal
so approue, vppon like paine to thē Forf.
that occuppe contrary to this acte (as
is aboue saide) to be leuied and em-
ployed after the forme before expres-
sed.

Prouided alwaie that this acte nor
any thinge therein contained be pre-
judiciall to the vniuersities of Ox- Vniuersitie
ford and Cambridge or either of thē
or to the Priuiledges graunted to
them. Anno tertio Henrici octaui ca-
pitul. ii.

2 ¶ From henceforth your said sup-
pliaunts (s. the wardens and felow-
ship of Surgeons in London) bee Constable
discharged and not chargeable of Cō
sta-

Watches Iurroz London Barbozs

stable ship, watch and al maner of office, bearing any armour and also of al enquests and iuries within the citie of London. And also that this act in al thinge do extend to al barbourz Surgeons, admitted and approued to exercise the said mystery of Surgeons accordinge to the fourme of ỳ statute lately made in that behalfe, so that they excede ne be at one time, aboue the nũber of xy. persons. Anñ 3 H.8.ca.6.

3 ¶ In their most humble wise sheweth vnto your highnes your true & faithful subiectz and liege men Jhon Chamber, Thomas Linacre, Fernandus de victoria, your Phisicions, and Nicholas Halswel, Jhon Frances & Robert Parley, & al other men of the same facultye within the citie London, & seuẽ miles about, ỳ where your highnes (by your most gracious letters patents bearinge date at Westminster the three and twentye daye of September the tenth yere of your most noble raigne) for the common wealth of this youre realme in due exercisinge and practising of the faculty of Phisike and the good ministration of medicines to be hadde, haue incorporate, and made of vs & of our companie aforsaide, one body and perpetual comminaltie or felowship of the facultie of phisike, and to haue perpetual succession and cõmon seal, & to chose yerely a president of the same felowship and comminalty to oversee, rule, & gouerne the sayde felowship & comminaltie, & al men of the same facultie withe diuers other liberties & priuileges by your highnes to vs graunted for the common wealthe of this youre realme, as in your saide moste gracious letters patents, more at large is specified and contained, the tenour whereof followeth in these wordes.

London

Incorpor

Phisick

President

HEnricus dei gracia, rex Anglie & Francie, & dominus Hibernie, omnibus ad quos presentes litere peruenerint salutem. Cum regij officij nostri munus arbitremur ditionis nostre hominum felicitati omni ratione consulere. Id autem vel imprimis fore si improborũ conatibus tempestiue occurramus, apprimis necessarium duximus, improborum quoq; hominum qui medicinam magis auaritie sue causa, quam vllius bone conscientie fiducia profitebuntur vnde rudi et credule plebi plurima incõmoda oriantur, audaciam compescere, itaque partim bene institutarum ciuitatum in Italia, & alijs multis nationibus exemplum imitati, partim grauium virorum doctorum Johannis Chambre, Thome Linacre, Fernandi de victoria medicorum nostrorum, Nicholai Halliwel, Johannis Francisci et Roberti Parley medicorum, ac precipue reuerendissimi in Christo patris, ac domini Thome tituli sancte ecclesie, trans Tiberim, sacrosancte Romane ecclesie presbyteri Cardinalis Eboracensis archiepiscopi, et regni nostri Anglie Cancellary charissimi precibus inclinati, collegium perpetuum dictorũ & grauium virorum qui medicinam in vrbe nostra Londino et suburbibus intraq; septem milia passuum ab ea vrbe quaqua versus publice exerceant, institui volumus atque imperemus. Quibus tum sui honoris, tum publice vtilitatis nomine cure vt speramus erit malitiosorum quorum meminimus insciciam temeritatemque, tam exemplo grauitateq; sua deterrere ỹper leges nostras nuper editas, ac p constitutiones per idem collegiũ condendas punire. Que quo facilius rite peragi possint memoratis doctoribus Johanni Chambre, Thome Linacre, Fernando de victoria medicinę

The lres patents

Phisick

Phisicions

Cardinall

Colledge

Institue.

Ccc iij nu-

nostris, Nicholao Halliwell, Johãni Francisco, & Roberto Parley medicis concessimus quod ipsi omnesq; homines eiusdem facultatis de et in ciuitate predicta sint in re & in nomine vnum corpus & communitas perpetua, siue collegium perpetuum. Et quod eadem communitas siue collegium singulis annis in perpetuũ eligere possint, & facere de communitate illa aliquem prouidum virum & in facultate medicine expertum in presidentem eiusdem collegij siue cõmunitatis ad superuidendum recognoscendum et gubernandum, p illo anñ collegium siue communitatem predictam, & omnes homines eiusdẽ facultatis, et negotia eorundem. Et q̃ idem presidens & collegium, siue cõmunitas habeãt successionem perpetuam, & commune sigillum, negotiũ dict̃ communitatis & presidentis in perpetuum seruaturum. Et quod ipsi & successores sui in perpetuum sint persone habiles & capaces ad perquirendum & possidendum in feodo & perpetuitate terras et tenementa, redditus et alias possessiones quascunque Concessimus etiam eis & successoribus suis pro nobis et heredibus nr̃is quod ipsi et successores sui possint perquirere sibi et successoribus suis, tam in dicta vrbe quam extra terras et tenementa quecunq; annuum valorẽ duodecim librarum nõ excedẽs statuto de alienatione ad manum mortuam non obstante. Et quod ipsi per nomina presidentis collegij seu communitatis facultatis medicine Londoñ placitari et implacitari possint coram quibuscunq; iudicibus in curijs & actionibus quibuscunq;. Et q̃ predict̃ presidens et collegium siue communitas et eor̃ successores congregationes licitas et honestas de seipsis ac statuta et ordinationes p salubri gubernations suppulsa & correctione collegij seu cõmunitatis predicte, & omnium hominum eandem facultatem in dicta ciuitate seu per septem miliaria in circuitu eiusdem ciuitatis exercen̄ secundum necessitatis exigentiã (quoties et quando opus fuerit) facere valeant licite et impune sine impedimento nostri heredũ vel successorũ nostrorum iusticiariorum escaetorũ vicecomitum, & aliorũ ballliuorũ, vel ministrorum nostrorũ heredũ vel successorum nostrorũ quorumcunq; Concessimus etiam eisdem presidẽti & collegio seu communitati & successoribus suis, quod nemo in dicta ciuitate, aut per septem miliaria in circuitu eiusdem exerceat dictam facultatẽ nisi ad hoc per dictum presidentem & communitatem, seu successores eorũ qui pro tempore fuerint admissus sit per eiusdem presidentis & collegij literas sigillo suo communi sigillatas sub pena centum solidorum pro quolibet mense, quo non admissus eandẽ facultatem exercuit, dimidium inde nobis & heredibus nostris, & dimidiũ dicto presidenti & collegio applicãdũ Preterea volumus et concedimus p nobis & successoribus nostris (quantũ in nobis est) quod per presidentem & collegium communitatis pro tempore existen̄ et eorum successores imperpetuum, quatuor singulis annis per ipsos eligantur, qui habent superuisum & scrutinium correctionem & gubernationem omnium et singulorũ dicte ciuitatis medicorum vtentiũ facultate medicine in eadem ciuitate, ac aliorum medicorum forinsecorum quorũque facultatem illã medicine aliquo modo frequentantium & vtentium infra eandem ciuitatẽ & suburbia eiusdẽ siue infra septem miliaria in circuitu eiusdem ciuitatis ac punitionem eorundem pro delictis suis in nõ bene exequendo faciendo & vtendo illa nec non superuisum & scrutinium omnino

Corporate. President Succession Seale Purchase Mill. li lande Implede Congregac Ordinãces Exercise. Admitted Fozl. Correction Serch. Punishment

nimodo medicinarum & eorum recep-
tionem, per dictos medicos seu aliquē
eorum huiusmodi ligeis nostris pro
eorum infirmitatibus curandis & sa-
nandis, tandis imponendis, & utendi
quoties, et quando opus fuerit, pro
commodo & utilitate eorundē ligeorū
nostrorum. Ita quod punitio huius-
modi medicorum utentium dicta fa-
cultate medicine, sic in premissis de-
linquentium per fines amerciamēta
imprisonamenta eorporum suorum &
per alias vias rationabiles, & congru
as exequatur. Volumus etiam & con-
cedimus pro nobis heredibus & succes
soribus nostris (quantū in nobis est)
quod nec presidens nec aliquis de col
legio predicto medicorum nec succes-
sores sui, nec eorum aliquis exercens
facultatem illam quoquo modo in fu
turū infra ciuitatem nostram predictā
& suburbia eiusdem, seu alibi summo
neantur, aut ponantur neque eorum
aliquis summoneatur aut ponatur in
aliquibus assisis, iuratis, inquestis in-
quisitionibus, attinctis & alijs recog-
nitionib⁹ infra dictam ciuitatē, & sub-
urbia eiusdem imposterum coram ma
iore ac vicecomite, seu coronatoribus
dicte ciuitatis nostre pro tempore exi
stēn capiendum, aut per aliquem offi
ciarium, seu ministrum suum vel of
ficiarios, siue ministros suos summo
nendi licet idem iurati inquisitiones
seu recognitiones summonite fuerint
super breui, vel brevibus nostris, vel
heredum nostrorum de recto, sed qđ
dicti magistri, siue gubernatores, ac
communitas facultatis antedicte & suc
cessores sui & eorum quilibet dictam
facultatem exercentes, versus nos,
heredes, et successores nostros, ac vi-
sus maiorem & vicecomites ciuitatis
nostre predicte (pro tempore existen-
te) & quoscunq; officiarios & ministros
suos sunt inde quieti, & penitus exo-
nerati imperpetuum per presentes.

Serche Medicins Receites

Punishment

Fines Imprisonm.

Inquest.

Prouiso quod littere nostre seu ali- Discharge
quid in eis contenū nō redent in pre-
iudicium ciuitatis nostre Londonen
seu libertatis eiusdem. Et hoc absq;
fine seu feodo pro premissis seu sigil-
latione presentium nobis facienda, London.
solvenda vel aliqualiter reddenda a- Fine
liquo statuto, ordinatione vel actu in Fee
contrarium ante hec tempora facto,
edito, ordinato, seu proviso in aliquo
non obstante. In cuius rei testimo-
nium has litteras nostras fieri feci-
mus patētes. Teste meipso apud west-
monasterium xxiij. die Septembris.
Anno regni nostri decimo. Per ipsū
regem & data predicta auctoritate p̄
liamenti.

Tunstal.

And for so much that the making Corporac.
of the saide corporation is meri-
torius & very good for the common
wealth of this your realme, it is ther
fore expedient and necessary to pro-
uide that no personne of the saide po-
litike bodye and comminalte afore-
saide, bee suffered to exercise phisike
but onely those personnes that bee
profounde, sad, and discret groundly
learned, & deepely studied in phisike.
In consideracion whereof, and for
the further auctorisinge of the same
letters patentes and also enlarging Lres pat.
of further articles for the saide com-
mon wealth to be had and made, ple-
seth it youre highnes &c. to enact &c.
that the said corporation of the sayde
comminaltye and felowshippe of the
facultye of phisike aforesayde, and al
and euerie graunt, article and other
thing conteined and specified in the
saide letters patentes bee approued,
graunted, ratified, and confyrmed Confirmed
in this present parliament and clere-

Cce.iij. ipse

ly auctorised & admitted by the same goode, lawful, and auailable to your said body corporate, and their successors for euer, in as ample and large maner as may be taken thought and construed by the same. And that it shal please your highnes &c. further-

2. persons

ly to enact &c. that the fire persons aforsaid, in your said moste graciouse letters patents named as principals and first named of the saide communaltye and felowship, choising to thē fiue or moe of the saide communalty, from hencefoorward be called and cle

Electes Presidents

ped elects. And that the same electes yerely chosen one of them to be presidēt of the said communaltie, and as ofte as any of the rowmes and place of the same elects shal fortune to bee void by death or otherwise, then the superuisours of the same elects (with in thirty or fowerty dayes nexte after the death of them or any of them) shall chose, name and admit one or moe as nede shal require of ẏ moste cunninge and expert men of and in the said facultie in London to supply

London

the said rowme and number of eight persons. So that he or they that shal be so chosen be first by the said superuisours streightly examined after a

Examined.

forme deuised by the said elects, and also by the same superuisours approued. And where that in the dioces of England out of Lōdon it is not light to find alwaie men able sufficiently to examine (after the statut) suche as shalbe admitted to exercise phisik in them, that it may be enacted in thys present parlemēt that no person frō hencefoorth bee suffered to exercise or

Practice.

practise in phisike throughe Englād vntil such time, that he be examined at London by the said president and

Examined.

three of the saide electes, and to haue from the saide president or elects letters testimonials of their approuing and examination except he be a graduat of Oxford or Cambridge which hath accomplished al thinge, for hys forme without any grace. an. 14. ẏ 8 cap. 5.

Graduate

4 ¶ In most humble wise sheweth vnto your maiestie, your true & faithful subiects and liege men, the president of the corporaciō of the communaltie and felowshyp of the science & facultie of phisike in your citie of Lō don, and the commons and felows of the same, that whereas diuers of them many times hauing in cure as wel some of the lords of youre moste honorable counsail and diuers timez many of the nobilitie of this realme as many other of your faithfull and liege people, cannot geue theire due attendance to them & other their pacientz with such diligence, as their dutie were & is to doe, by reason theye be many times compelled, aswel within the said citie of London & suburbs of the same, as in other townes & villages, to kepe watch & ward & be chosen to thoffice of Constable, & other offices within the said citie & suburbz of the same as in other places within this your realme, to their great fatigacion & vnquieting, & to ẏ perill of their pacients, by reason they cannot be cōueniently attended. It may therfor please your moste excellēt maiestie with thassent &c. to enact &c. ẏ the prēsidēt of the said communalty & felowship for the time being, & ẏ cōmons & felowes of the same, & euery felowe therof that now bee, or at anye time hereafter shall by theire successours and the successors of euery of them, at al time and times after the makinge of this present acte, shal be discharged to kepe anye watch or ward in your saide citie of London, or the suburbes of the same, or anye parte thereof

Corporac.

London

Watche Officers

President

Felowes

Discharge watche

therof. And that they or anie of them shalbe chose Constable or any other officer in the saide citie or suburbes. And that if at any time hereafter the saide president for the time being, or any of the saide commons or fellows for the time beeing, by any waies or meanes bee appointed or elected to anye watche or warde, office of Constable or any other office within the saide citye or suburbes, the same appointmente or election to be vtterly voide and of none effect, anie order, custome, or lawe to the contrary beefore this time vsed in ỳ saide city notwithstanding. And that it may please your most royal maiesty &c. for ỳ common wealth & suerty of your loving subiects of this your realme, in & for thadministracion of medicines to such of your saide subiectes as shal haue neede of the same that from hencefoorth the said p̄sident for ỳ time being, commons & felowes and theire successors may yerely at such time as they shal think most mete & conueniēt for the same, elect & chose iiij. persones of the said cōmōs & felowes of the best learned, wisest, and most discrete, such as they shal think conuenient, & haue experience in the saide faculty of phisik And that the said iiij. persons so elected & chose, after a corporal oth to thē ministred by the said president or hȝ deputy, shal and may by vertu of thȝ p̄sent act, haue ful auctority & power as often as they shal thinke meete & conueniēt to enter into the house or houses of al & euery poticary now or at any time herafter, vsing ỳ mistery or craft of a poticary win the sayd city onely to searche, viewe & see such poticary wares drugges & stuffe as the said poticaries or any of thē haue or at any time hereafter shal haue in theire house or houses. And al suche wares, druges & stuffes as the same sower persōs shal thē find defective corrupted, & not meete nor conuenyent to be ministred in any medicines for the helth of mans body, the same iiij. persones calling to them the wardens of the said mistery of poticaries within the saide city for the time being, or one of them, shal cause to bee brent or otherwise destroy the same as they shal think meete by their discretion. And if the saide poticaries or any of them at any time hereafter do obstinatly or willingly refuse or denye the said iiij. persones yerely elected and chosen as is aforesaid, to eter into their said house or houses for ỳ causes, intent & purpose beefore rehersed. That then they & euery of them so offending contrary to this act for euery time ỳ he or they do so offende to forfaite C.s. the one halfe to your maiesty & thother halfe to him ỳ will sue for the same by action of det, bill, plaint, or informacion in any of the kinges courts wherin no wager of law essoine, or ptection shalbe allowed. And if the said iiij. psons or any of them so elected & chosen as beefore is said, do refuse to be sworne, or after his saide oth to him or them administred do obstinately refuse to make ỳ said serche and view once in the yere at such times as they shal think most conuenient by theire discretions, hauing no lawful impediment by likenes or otherwise to ỳ contrary. That then for euery such willfull and obstinate default, euery of the saide iiij persons making default, to forfayte xl. shillinges. And for as muche as ỳ science of phisike doth comprehende include & containe the knowledge of surgery as a special member & parte of the same, therfore be it enacted ỳ anye of the saide companie or felowship of phisicions being able chosen & admitted by the saide p̄sident and felowship

Defective
Wardein
Burned Distroied
Refuse
Forf.
Elect 4
Refuse
Forf.
Surgery

shippe of phisicions may from tyme to time aswel within the city of London as elswhere within this realme practise and exercise the said sciẽce of phisike in al and euery his members and partes, anie act statut, or prouision made to the contrary notwithstãding an. 32. H. 8. ca. 40.

5. ¶ The king our soueraigne lorde by thaduise &c. duely ponderinge amonge other thinges necessarye for the common wealthe of this realme that it is verye expedient & nedefull to prouide for men expert in the science of phisike & surgery, for ỹ helth of mans bodye when infirmitie and sikenes shal happen for the due exercise and maintenante whereof good and necessary actes be already made and prouided. Yet neuertheles, for asmuch as within the citye of Londõ where men of greate experience as well in speculacions as in practise of the science and faculty of surgery, be abiding and inhabiting, & haue more commonly the daylie exercise and experience of the same science of surgery then is had or vsed within other parts of this realme, and by occasion therof many expert psõs be brought vp vnder them as theire seruants apprentices, and others, who by the exercise and diligente informacion of theire saide maisters, aswel nowe as hereafter shall exercise the said sciẽce within dyuers other parties of thys realme to the great relefe, comfort, and succour of muche people, & to the suer safegarde of their bodely health their limmes and liues. And for asmuch as within the said city of London, there be now two seuerall & distinct companies of surgeons occupting and exercising the said sciẽce and facultie of surgery, the one company being commonly called the barbors of London & the other company called the surgeons of Londõ. Which company of barbors be incorporated to sue & to be sued by ỹ name of maisters or gouernors of the misterye & cõmonaltie of the barbors of Londõ by vertue and auctority of the letters patentes vnder the great seale of the late king of famous memory kinge Ed. the 4. dated at westñ the 14. day of Feb. in the first yere of his raigne which afterwarde aswel by our nowe most dread soueraine lord as by the right noble and vertuous prince kig H. 7. father vnto the kinges most excellent highnes, nowe beinge, were & be confirmed, as by sundrie letters pattentes therof made among other thinges in the same conteined, more at large may appeare. And the other cõpanie called the surgeõs, be not incorporate nor haue any maner of corporation, which two seuerall & distinct companies of surgeons were necessary to be vnited & made one body incorporate, to thentent that by ther vnion and often assemble to gethers ỹ good & due order, exercise and knowledge of the saide sciẽce or facultye of surgery should be aswel in speculacio as in practise, both to thẽ selues & al other their said seruants & apprẽtices now & hereafter to be broughte vp vnder them, & by their lernings & diligent & ripe informacions, more pfect spedy & effectual remedy should be then it hath ben, or should be, if the said two companies of barbors & surgeons should continue seuered a sunder, & not ioined to gether as they before this time haue ben & vsed thẽ selues not medlinge together, wherfor in consideracion of the pmisses be yt &c. that the said two seuerall & distinct companies of surgeõs, that is to say both the barbours & the surgeon, and euery person of them being a fremã of either of the sayd companies after the

Surgeons Barbors

Confirmed

London

Surgerie

Surgeons no corpoꝛ

United

Barbors Surgeons.

London 2. Companies.

Barbors.

the custome of the saide citye of London & theire successours from hencesoyth immediatlye be united & made one entire & whole bodie corporat, & one cõminaltie ppetual, which at all times hereafter shalbe called by the name of maisters or gouernors of the misterye & comminaltie of barbors & surgeons of London for euermore & by none other name. And by ỳ same name to implead and be impleaded, before al maner of iusticez, in al courtes, in al maner of actiõs & suits. And also to purchase, enioye & take to the & to theire successors al maner of lãdes tenementes, rentes, & other possessions whatsoeuer they be, and also shal haue a common seal to serue for the busines of the saide company and corporation for euer. And by ỳ same name peasably quietly, indifferently, haue possession and enioy to them & to theire successors for euer al suche lands & tenementes, and other hereditamentes, whatsoeuer, whiche the saide company or comminalty of barbors, haue and enioy to the vse of the saide mistery and comminalti of barbours of London. And also shal peasably and quietly haue and enioy all and singuler benefitz, graunces, lyberties, priuileges, fraunchises & free customes and also al maner of other thinges at any time geuen and granted vnto the saide companies of barbours or surgeons by whatsoeuer name, or names they or any of them were called, & which they or anye of them now haue, or any of theire predecessours haue had by actes of perliamẽte letters patentes of the kings highnes or other his most noble progenitors or otherwise by any lawful meanes haue had at any time afore this present acte in as large & ample maner & forme as they or any of thẽ haue hadd, mighte or shoulde enioy the same, this vnion or coniunctiõ of the same companies together notwithstanding. And as largely to haue & enioy the premisses, as if ỳ same were and had ben specially and particulerly expressed and declared with ỳ best and moste clearest wordes & termes in the lawe, to al intentes and purposes. And that all persones of the said company nowe incorporate by this presente acte and theire successours, that shal be lawfully admitted and approued to occuppye surgerye, after the fourme of the statute in the case ordeined & prouided, shalbee exempte for bearing of armor or to bee put in anye watches or inquestes. And that they and theire successours shal haue the searche ouersight punishemente and correction, as wel of free men as as of forreins, for such offeces as they or any of them shall commit or do againste the good order of barbery or surgerye, as afore this time amonge the saide misterye and companie of barbours of London, hath been vsed and accustomed, according to ỳ good and politike rules and ordinances by them made and approued by the Lord Chauncellour Treasorer and two chiefe Iustices of either benche or any three of them after the forme of the statute in the case ordeined & prouided. And further be it &c. ỳ the sayde maisters and gouernors of the sayde misterye and comminaltye of barbors and surgeons of London, and their successors yerely for euer after their said discretions at their freelyberty and pleasure shal & may haue & take without contradiction fower psons condempned adiudged and put to death for felonye by the due order of the kings lawes of this realm, for anotomies, wout any further suit or labour to ber made to the kinges highnes his heires or successors for the

Vnited
1. corporat.
Name
Purchase
Land
Benefites.
Priuilege
To occupy
Exempt
Armour
watches
Inquestes
Serche
Ordinãces
4. persons
Anotomies

Incision

the same. And to make incision of ẏ same dead bodies or otherwise to or the same after theire said discretion at theire pleasures for their further & better knowledge instruction, insight, learning & experience in ẏ sayd science or faculty of surgery. Sauige vnto al persones their heires, & succes sours, al such right title interesse & demande, which they or any of them might lawfully claime or haue, in, or to any of the lands & tenemẽtes wᵗ the appurtenances, belonging vnto the said companie of barbors & surgeons or any of thē, at any time afore the making of this acte, in as ample maner & fourme as theye or anye of them had or ought to haue had heretofore. Any thing in this present acte compriſed to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding. And for as much as such persons vsing ẏ mistery or faculty of surgery oftētimes meddle & take into their cures & houses such sick & diseased persons as bē infected withe the pestilence greate pockes, & such other contagious infirmities, do vse or exercise barbery, as washinge or shauinge & other feates thereunto belonging, which is verye perilous for infecting the kigs liege people resorting to theire shoppes, & houses theire being washed or shauē Wherfore it is now enacted, ordeyned and prouided by auctority aforesaid, that noe maner of person with in the city of London, suburbs of the same, & one mile compasse of ẏ saide city of London, after the feaste of the natiuity of our lord god next cōming vsing any barberye or shauinge or ẏ hereafter shall vse anye barberye or shauing within the said City of London, suburbes or one mile circuyt of the same city of London, hee nor thei nor none other for them to hys or theire vse shal occuppe anye surgery

Sauing

Surgeons.

Sick Infected

Barbarie

Infecting

London

Barbarie

No surgery

letting of bloude, or any other thing belonginge to surgery, drawinge of teethe onely excepted. And furthermore in like maner whatsoeuer that vseth the mistery or craft of surgery wᵗin the circuit aforesaide as long as he shal fortune to vse the saide mistery or craft of surgery shal in no wise occuppe nor exercise the feat or craft of barberye or shauinge, neither by himselfe nor by none other for hym to his or theire vse. And more ouer that al manner of persones vsinge surgerye for the time beeing, as wel free men as foreins, aliens and strāgers within the saide Citye of London, the suburbs thereof, & one myle compasse of the same City of Londō beefore the feaste of Sainte Michael tharchaungell nexte comming, shal haue an open signe on the stretside where they shal fortune to dwel, that all the kinges liege people there passinge by, maye knowe at all times whether to resorte for theire remedies in time of necessity And further bee it &c. that noe manner of person after the saide feaste of Sainte Mychaell tharchaungel nexte commynge presume to kepe ante shoppe of barborie or shauinge within the citie of London, excepte hee bee a free man of the same corporacion and companye. And furthermore at such times heretofore accustomed there shalbee chosen by the same companye fower maisters or gouernours of the same corporacion or company of the which fower, two of them shallbee experte in surgerye, and thother two in barbarye whiche fower maisters and euerye of them, shal haue full power & auctoritie frō time to time, during their said office, to haue ẏ ouersight, searche punisheement and correcyon of al such defaultes & inconueniences as shalbe found amonge the said cōpany.

Surgery No barbary

Surgerie

Signe

Shop

Free men

4. gouernors

Serche Correccion

Toothe drawing

pany vsing barbary or surgerye, as well of free men as forreins aliens & straungers within the cytie of London and the circuit aforesaid, after their saide discretions. And if any person or personnes vsing anie barbery or surgery at anye time hereafter, offend in anye of these articles aforesayde, then for euery moneth the saide person offendinge shal lose, forfait & paye fyue pounde the one moitye thereof to the kinge our soueraigne lorde & the other moitye to anye personne ỳ will or shal sue therefore by action of det, bil plaint or informacion in any the kings courts wherein no wager of law essoigne or ptection shalbe admitted or allowed in the same. Prouided that the saide barbors & surgeons & euery of them, shal beare & pay lot & scot & such other charges as they & their predecessours haue ben accustomed to paye within the city of London. This act or anye thing therin contained to the contrary here of in any wise notwithstading. Prouided alway & be it &c. that it shalbe lefull to any of the kinges subiectes, not beyng barboure nor surgeon, to retaine haue & kepe in his house, as seruant any personne beinge a barbour or surgeon, which shal and may vse and exercise those artes and facultyes of barbery and surgery or either of them in hys maisters house, or els where by his maisters licence or commandement, any thing in this acte aboue written to the contrary beynge notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 2.

Offence

Fort.

Lot & scot

Retaine

Seruaunt

6 ¶ At al times from henceforthe it shalbe lefull to euery person beinge the kings subiect, hauing knowledge & experience of ỳ nature of herbes, rootes & waters, or of the operation of ỳ same, by speculation or practise wtin any part of the realme of England, or within any other the kinges domi-

Experience

nyons, to practise, vse & minister in & to any outward sore, vncome woūd, apostemacions, outwarde swellinge or desease, any herbe or herbes, ointment bathes, pultes, & implaisters, accordinge to theire cunning, experience and knowledge in any of ỳ deseases sores maladies beforesaid, and al other like to the same or drinkes for the stone strangury or agues, wtout suit, veracio, trouble, penaltie, or losse of their goods the foresaide stain the foresaid thirde pere of ỳ kings moste gracious raigne or anye other act, ordinaunce or statut to the contrarye herof heretofore made in anye wise notwithstanding. Anno. 34. H. 8. ca. 8.

Outward sore

Disease

7 ¶ The said statut or act of parlyament (s. 14. H. 5. ca. 5. before. 3.) wythe euery article, and clause therin contained shal from henceforth stande & continue stil, in full strength force and effect. Any acte, statute lawe custome or anye other thinge, made had or vsed to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstandinge. Be it &c. that whē soeuer the president of the colledge, or commonaltie of the facultye of phisicke of London, for the time beinge, or such as the said presidēt & colledge shal yerely accordinge to the tenour and meaning of the said acte, authorise to searche, examine, correct, and punishe al offendors & transgressors in the saide facultye, wtin the same citye & precinct, in the said act expressed shal sende or committ any such offender or offenders, for his or their offēces or disobedience contrary to anye article, or clause, contained in ỳ said grant or act, to any warde, gaole, or prison, wtin the same citye & precinct (the Tower of London except) that then from time to time, the wardein gailour or keeper, wardeines, gaylours, or keperz of the wardes gailez

President London

Serech Correct

Imprisl.

and

¶ prison within the City or precinct aforesaide, except before excepted shal receiue into his or theire prisō all and euery suche persone ¶ persones so offendinge as shalbee so sent or committed to him or them, as is aforesayde, and theire shal safelye keepe the persone or persones so committed in anye of theire prysone, at theire proper costes and charges of the saide persone or persons so committed without baile or mainprise, vntill suche time as suche offender or offenders, or disobedient bee discharged of the said imprisonment by the saide presidente and such persones as by the saide colledge shalbe there vnto authorised, vpon pain that all and euerie suche wardeine, gailour, or keper doinge the contrarye, shall lose and forfaite the double of suche fines and amerciamencs as suche offender and offenders, or disobedientes, shalbee assessed to pay by suche as the saide president and college, shal auctorise, as aforesaid, so that the same fine and amerciamēt, be not at any one time aboue ỳ summe of twenty pounde. The moitie thereof to bee employed to the vse of oure soueraigne Lady the Queen her heires, and successours thothere moitye vnto the saide president and colledge. All whiche forfaitures to be recouered by actiō &c. against anye suche wardeine gailoure or keper so offending. In which suite no &c. And be it &c. for the better execution of the searche, and viewe of the poticarye wares drugges and compostion according to the tenoure of a statute made in the two and thirtye yere of the raigne of the late kinge Henrye the eighte that it shalbee lawful for the wardeins of the Grocers, or one of them, to go withe the saide phisicions in their viewe and searche that if the saide wardeine or wardeins doe refuse, or delaye his or their cōming thereunto for the with and immediately when the saide president or fower of his colledge electe as is aforesaide doe call vpon him or them, that then the saide phisicions, maye and shal execute that searche and viewe, and the due punishement of the poty capies for anye theire euel, and faulte stande according to the statute last before mencioned without thassistaunce of anye of the saide wardenz. Any clause in the aforenamed statut to the contrarye hereof notwithstandinge. And euery suche persone or personnes, as wil, or shal resiste such searche, shal forfaite for euerye such resistaunce tenne pounde. The same penaltie to be recouered in fourme aforesaide without anie of the delayes aforesaide to be had in suite thereof, & further be it &c. that al Iustices, maires shiriffes, bailifes, constables and other ministers and officers, within the citye and precinctes aboue writē, vpon requeste to them made, shal helpe ayde and assiste the president of the saide colledge, and al personnes by them, from time to time, authorised for the due execution of the said actes or statutes, vpon paine for not geeuinge of such aide helpe, and assistāce, to runn in contempt of the Queenes maiestie her heirs and successors Anno primo Ph. & Ma. parliamento capitulo. 9.

Receiue.

Impriſ. Charged

Diſcharge

Forf.

Ph. & Ma.

32. H. 8. ca. 40

Warden of the grocers Search

Refuſe. Delay.

Serche

Aſſistence

Reſiſt Forf. x.li.

Iuſtices Maire

Ayde

See Apparel. 5. Artificers. 2.

¶ *Piers of the realme.*

See Accuſation. 1. Newes. 4.
Amerement. 13. Treaſon. 15.
Clergye. 21. 26. Trial in all.

¶ *Pillory.*

PAlloria ſine colleſtrigium habeat debite fortitudinis, ita quod delinquentes

quentes exequi possunt iudicium sine periculo corporum suorum statut de pistoribus. &c.

De Artificers 3. 2.5.
Bochers.1. Fuel.1.
Coniuracion.1. Newes.4.
Counterfaiting of letters.1. Periurie.2.
Draperie.52. Pelwterers.1.
Forger.2. Vacabondes.2.
Foretallers.1. Vsurye.4.
Forstallers.1. Weightes.5.7.9.

¶ *Pynnes.*

Anno 34. Henrici octaui capitulo sexto an acte was made for pynnes but it is repealed by 37. Henrie 8 cap.13.

¶ *Pipouders.*

De Feires.4.

¶ *Pyrates.*

De Tryall.2.

¶ *Piscarye.*

De Assise.6.

¶ *Placinge of Lordes and other high officers.*

De Lordes.1.

¶ *Playes and games.*

An. 12. R. 2. ca. 6. Anno. 11. H. 4. ca. 4 An. 17. Ed. 4. capit. 3. an. 11. H. 7. ca 2. & an. 19. H. 7. capit. 12. be actes made againste vnlawfull games, but all those bee repealed by 33. Henrici octauicapitulo none by a generall repeal of all statutes made against vnlawfull games, vt patet postea.

2 ¶ Euery man beinge the kinges subiecte, not lame decrepit nor maimed, nor hauinge anie other lawful or reasonable cause or impediment, beeinge within the age of three score yeres exceepte spiritual men Justices of the one bench and of the other, Justices of the assise, and barons of the Escheker, shall from the feaste of Hetecost nexte comminge vse and exercise shooting in longe bowes, & also haue bowes and arrowes reedy continually in his house to vse himselfe and to vse himselfe in shottinge. And also the father, gouernours and rulers of suche as be of tender age, doe teache and bringe vp them in knowledge of the same shotinge, And that euerye man hauinge a man chylde or men children in his house, shall prouide ordeine & haue in his house, for euerye manchilde beeinge of the age of seuen yeres and aboue, till hee shall come to the age of seuenteene yeres a bowe and two shaftes to enduce and learne them and bring thē vp in shoting, and shal deliuer al the same bows and arrowes to the same yonge men, to vse and occupie. And if the same yonge men be seruantes, that then theire maister shall abate the money that they shal pay for the same bowe and arrowes of their wages. And after al such yong men shal come to the age of xvij. yeres, euery of them shal prouide & haue a bowe & xij. arrows continually for himselfe at his proper costes and charges, or els of the gift or prouision of his frinds & vse and occupy the same in shoting as is afore rehearsed. And if the master suffer any of his seruants taking wages, being in his houshold, and vnder the age of xvij. yeres, or ỳ father suffer any of his sonnes, beig in his house holde, and vnder the age of xvij. yere to lake a bowe and two arrowes, contrary to the fourme of this statut by ỳ space of one moneth together then the master or father in whome such negligence shalbe, shal for euery suche defaulte forfaite fyue shillinges eight pence. And that euery seruant passing the age of seuenteen yeres, and vnder the age of three score yeares and takinge wages, whyche can or is able to shote and shal lacke a bowe and fower arrowes by the

space

60 yers Exception Justices Barons of the chek. Shoote. Bowes

Gouernors Teache

Children

7 yeres Bowe and 2. shaftes

Abate

xvij. yeres Bowe and 4. shaftes

Shoote

1. moneth

Forfl.

space of one monethe together, shall
Forf. for euery such default forfaite & lose
fyre shillinges eight pence. Be it ec. ỳ
noe man vnder the age of fower and
twentie yeres shal shote at any stan-
Pricks dinge prickes excepte it bee for a ro-
uer, where at he shall chaunge at e-
uery shote his marke, vpon paine for
euerye shote doinge the contrarye
fower pence. And that noe other per
sone aboue the said age of fower and
twenty yeres shal shot at any mark
xi. scores of a lesen score yardes or vnder with
anie pricke shafte or slight vnder the
Forf. peine to forfaite for euery shote fyre
shillinges eight pence. And that noe
Childe person vnder the age of vij. yeres
excepte he or his father or mother
haue lãds or tenements, to the yere-
lye value of xl. li. or be worthe in mo-
uables the summe of xl. markes ster-
ling shal shote in anie bowe of ewe
which shalbe bought for him after ỳ
feaste of the Purification of our La-
dy nexte cõming vnder the paine to
Forf. lose & forfaite vi. s. viij. d. And also
Buttes that buttes be made on this side the
feast of S. Michael the archãgel next
comming, in euery City, towne and
places, by the inhabitaunts of euery
such citie, towne and place, accor-
ding to the lawe of auncient tyme vsed. And
that the inhabitauntes and dwellers
in euery of them be compelled to ma
Forf. ke and continue suche buttes, vppon
paine to forfaite for euery three mo-
Exercise neths so lackinge. xx. s. And that the
said inhabitãts shall exercise the selfe
with longe bowes in shooting at the
same and elsewhere in holye dayes &
other tymes conuenient. And to ỳ in-
tent that euery pson may haue bowes
of meane price. Be it ec. ỳ euery bo-
wier dwelling oute of the citie & su-
burbes of London, shall after ỳ saide
feast of the Purificatiõ of our Ladie
next cõming, for euery bowe that hee
make the of ewe, make. iiij. other bo-
wes mete to shote in, of Elme, wich
hasel, Ashe, or other wood apte for ỳ
same, vnder the peine to lose and for-
fait for euery such bow so lackynge
Bowier. London. iij. s. iij. d. And euery bowier dwel-
ling within the said citie or suburbes
of London, shal after the said feast of
the Purification of our lady next cõ-
ming for euery bowe of ewe that he
shal make, shal also make two other
bowes apt for shoting of Ashe, Elme
Elme Witchehasill Ashe. Forf. witchehasel, or other woodde meete
for the same, vnder like peine & for-
faiture. And bee it ec. that no bowier
shall sell any bowe of ewe, for any p-
son, being betwene the age of vij. ye-
res and xiiij. yeres, aboue the price of
xij. d. And that the same bowiers shal
haue bowes of ewe of all prices, from
fyre. d. the piece to xij. d. the piece for
youth betwen the said ages of vij. ye-
res & xiiij. yeares. And likewise haue
bowes of ewe for youth, betwen the
age of xiiij. yeares & xxi. yeare, & shall
Sell Prices sell ỳ same at reasonable prices. And
more ouer that noe bowier shall sell,
or put to sale to anye the kynges sub-
Ewe iectes, anye bowe of ewe of the tare
called elke, aboue the price of. iij. s.
iij. d. vnder the paine to forfait. xx. s.
for euery bowe solde to the contrarie
aboue the same price of thre shillings Forf.
fower pence, as appearethe by a sta-
tute made in the. xxij. yeare of the rai
gne of kynge Edwarde the fowerth
Bowstaues ca. 4. And that bowstaues of ewe her-
after to bee broughte into thys Re-
alme, shalbee solde open and not in
Wandels bundels nor close, to the intente that
bupers of them maye haue parfite
knowledge of the goodnes of them,
and geeue the better price for them,
yf they bee so worth. And further-
more be it ec. that fletchers of Lon- Fletchers
don and the suburbes of the same
maye at their tyme fit sell season-
able

Timber

ble timbre to euery Fletcher of ỹ coũ-
trey, without fallinge into any penal
Ordinãces ty or danger to anye of the wardeins
for so doinge and that al ordinances &
other lawes made or to bee made, by
their wardeins or otherwise to the cõ-
Lloyde Bowyer trarye, shalbee from henceforth clere
lye frustrate and voide, And also be it
ec. that the bowiers fletchers, strin-
gers, and arrowheadmakers repairige
London and resorting vnto the said citie or the
suburbes of the same, and there ma-
king their dwellinge, or abyding not
Not free free men of ỹ said Citie, bearinge no-
ther scotte nor lotte within the sayde
City shal at all tymes by the appoint
ment of your graces moste honorable
counsaile, the Lorde Chauncellour of
Englande for the tyme beeing, lorde
Treasorer, or the Lorde Priuye seale,
as one of them, go and inhabite suche
Inhabite Townes. cytyes, borroughes and townes as bee
destytute of suche artificers, & there
to exercise occupy & practise their sayd
crafftes and faculties, for the maynte-
naunce of artillery and archerye. And
if any such person to whom warning
shalbe so geuen by the kings most ho
norable counsel, the lord Chauncellor
the lorde Treasorer, or the lord priue
seale, as is afore saide to departe vnto
other townes or places of the saide re-
alme of England from the said citie of
London, the suburbes, streetes, lanes
and places nere the same, refuse to ac
Refuse Forf. complish the same, that the he or they
so refusing shall forfait for euery day
that he shall make his abode contrarie
Out of England to this act. vi. s. Wee it also ec. that no
straunger borne out of the kings obei
sance, not being denizen, shall convey
or doo to bee conueied, geene sell or ex
change into anye parties oute of the
Bowes Arrowes Shaftes Licence Forf. kinges obeysance anye longe bowes,
arrowes or shaftes without the kings
speciall licence, vppon paine of forfey-
ture of the same wher soeuer they shal
be taken, or the value thereof, with in
the kinges power, and vpon peine of
imprisonment without baile or main
prise, vnto suche time hee or they so be
ing in warde, haue made a resonable
fine to the kinge for his or theire offē-
ces afore the Justices of peace or two
of them in theire sessions in the same
countye where he or they shalbe com-
mitted towarde, or find sufficient suer
tye for the payement of the same syne
And that noe manner of personne, not
beeinge borne within the kinges obei
sance not made denizen, vse within ỹ
kinges obeysance shooting with long
bowes, without the kinges licence, vp
pon paine of forfayture suche bowes,
arowes, and shaftes as they shall be
founden so shooting with, and euery
of the kinges subiects may haue auc-
thority to take and seyse the same for-
feitures to his owne vse. And ỹ iusty-
ces of assise of gaole delinery iustices
of peace and stewardes of fraunchises
leetes and lawdaies, haue power to
enquire of al the premisses in their ses
sions leetes and lawdaies, and heare
and determine the same, and also bye
theire discrecion, examine all persons,
lacking and not hauing bowes, shafte
tes and arrowes, according to ỹ forme
afore saithe. Wee it ec. that noe manner
of persone or persones, of what degre
qualitie or condicõ soeuer he or they
bee, from the feaste of the Natiuity of
saint John Baptiste nowe nert comin
inge by hym selfe, factoure deputye
seruante or other personne, shal for his
or theire gaine lucre or lyuinge, keepe
haue, halde, occupie, exercise, or mayn-
tain any common house alley or place
of bouling coyting clothe cattes, halfe
boule, tennys, dysinge, tables or carr
dinge or anye other manner of game
prohibite bye anye statute heretofore
made or anye vnlawfull new game
nowe inuented or made, or any other

Imprif. Mainprise Fine

Iust. of p.

Swertis

Stranger

Shoote Forf.

Iustices Stewards

Determine Examine

Playing Bowle Games

Forf. newe vnlawfull game hereafter to be inuented, founde had or made vppon paine to forfait and pate for euery day keepinge hauinge, or maintaining, or suffring anye suche game to be had, kepte, executed, plated or maintained within anye suche house, garocine, alley or other place contrary to ỳ forme & effect of this estatute. xl.s. And also euerie persoune vsinge and hantinge anye of the saide houses, & plates, and there playenge to forfaite forseuerye tyme so doinge, fiue shillinges eighte pence. And if any person hereafter sue for anye placard to haue common gaminge in his house contrarye to thys estatute, that then it shalbe contayned in the same placarde what game shall bee vsed in the same house, and what personnes shall play thereat, and euerye placarde graunted to the contrary to bee voyde, and also that the partye obtainynge anye suche placarde beefore he put the same in execution, shal bee bounde wyth sufficyente sucrtyes with him by recognisance in the chaūcerie in a certain summe, to be appoi nted by the discretion of the Lord Chaūcellour of Englande, that he shal not vse the said placarde contrarye to the fourme therof. Be it ꝛc. that it shalbe lawfull to all and euery the Justices of peace, in euery shire, mayers, shirifs bailliffes, and other head officers within euerye citye, towne, and borough, within this realme from tyme to time as well within liberties as wythout as need and cause shall require, to come, enter, and resort into all and euerye house, places and alleis where suche games shall be suspected to bee holden, exercised, vsed or occupied contrary to the forme of this estatute, and aswel the kepers of the same as also ỳ persons there haunting resorting, and playing, to take, arrest and imprisone and them so taken and arested to kepe in prison vnto such time as the kepers and maintainers of the saide plaies & games haue founde suerties to ỳ kinges vse, to be bound by recognisaunce or otherwise no longer to vse, kepe, or occuppe anye suche house, playe, game alley or place and also that the persōs there so founde bee in like case boundē by them selues or els with suerties by the discretion of the Justices, Maires, shirifes, baillifes or other hed officers no more to playe, haunt, exercise from thencefoorth, in at or to any of the saide places or at anye of the said games. Also be it ꝛc. that the maires shirifs bayliffes constables and other head officers within euery citye borough and towne within this Realme where anye such officers shall fortune to be aswel within the frāchises as without shal make due searche weekely or at the furthest at al times hereafter once euerye moneth in al places where any such houses alleyes plates or places shalbe suspeard to be had kept and maintained. And if ỳ said maires shirifs, bailifs, cōstables or other head officers within theire cities boroughes and townes, as wel within fraunchises as without do not make due serch at the furthest ōes euery moneth, if the case so require, according to the tenour of this acte, and do not execute the same in al thinges according to the purporte and force of the same that then euery suche Maior, shirifes, bayliffes, constable or other head officer, to paye and forfait for euery monethe, not making such serch nor executing the same forty shillinges. Be it also ꝛc. that no manner of artificer craftes man, of anye handye craft or occupacion, husbandman, apprentice, labourer, seruant at husbandrye, turney man or seruaunt of artificer, mariners, fishermen, watermē or anye seruing man, shall from the said feste of the Natiuytye of Saint Johñ Baptiste

Forf.
Vsinge Hauntinge
Forf.
Placard
What game What perfs
Voide
Recog.
Officers
Entrez
Kepers Plaiers Arrest Imprif.
Recogn
Not to play
Officers
Serche
Not serche
Forf.
xl.s.
Artificers
Seruants
Play

Baptiste playe at the tables, trunis, dice, cardes, bolwles, clashe, coiting, ioo gating, or any other vnlawfull game onte of Christmas, vnder the paine of twenty shillings to be forfaite for eue rie time, and in Christmas to playe at any of the said games in their masters houses, or in theire masters presence. And also that no maner of persō shall at any time playe at any bowle or bou les, in open places out of his gardein or orcharde, vnder the paine for euery time so offendinge to forfaite sire shyl lings eight pence. And that all iustices of peace, maires, baillifes, shirifes, & all other head officers, and euerye of them, findinge or knowinge anye ma ner person or persons vsing or exercy sing anye vnlefull games contrary to this present statute shall haue ful po wer and authoritie to commit euerye suche offendoure to warde, there to re maine without baile or mainprise, vn til such time that they so offending, be beunden by obligacion to the kinges vse, in suche summes of money as by the discrecion of ỳ saide iustices, maiors bailifes, or other head officers, shalbe thoughte resonable, that they or anye of them shal not from thencefoorth vse such vnlawfull games. Bee it ec. that all other statuts made for the restreint of vnlawful games, or for the mainte nance or artillerie as touching the pe nalties, or forfeitures of the same shal be from hencefoorth vtterly voide. And ỳ al informacions, plaints, actions or suits that shalbe takē or sued vpō any part of this statut, shalbe commenced wiin the yere after the offēce cōmitted & done, or otherwise no aduantage or suit therof to be taken. And wher any such forfaiturez shal happen to be foūd within the precinct of anye fraunchise lete, or lawday, then ỳ lord of ỳ same franchise, lete, or lawday, to haue the one moitie therof and the other moity therof to anye of the kinges subiectes ỳ will sue for the same ec. in whiche action or suite the defendaunt shal not bee admitted to wage his lawe ec. And wher such forfaiture shalbe foun den out of the precinct of anye fraūchise lete, or lawdaye, that the moitye of al suche forfaitures shalbee to the kinge our soueraigne lorde, & the other moi ty therof to anye the kinges subiectes that will sue ec. in which suite ec. And to the entent that euery person maye haue knowledge of this act, and auoid the daungers & penalties of the same be it ec. ỳ all maires, baillifs, shirifs, & al other hed officers, shal lower times in the yere, ỳ is to say euerye quarter once make open proclamacion of thys present act in euery market to bee hol den wiin theire seueral iurisdictions & authorities. And also that ỳ iustices of goole deliuerye, assises, and iustices of peace, doe cause the same to be pro claimed in their seueral circuits & sessi ons before them holden, & ỳ this sta tut shall begin to take his effect, cōcer ninge the penalties of the same, frō ỳ said feast of saint John Baptist nowe nert comminge & to continue & endure for euer. Prouyded alway & be it ec. ỳ if any psō or psōs, haue taken by lease whether it be by woord, writing or o ther wise, anye house, alley or place wher any such vnlawful gāe now is & at ỳ tie of such lease made was vsed ỳ thē euery such lease shal at ỳ liberty of him or thē to whō such lease is made their executors administrators or assig nes, frō ỳ said feast of ỳ Natiuitye of Sainte Jhon Baptist, be vtterly void except it be for breach of couenāts or a greemēts or paymēt of rēt due or to be due at ỳ said feaste, or any time before so ỳ then at the same feaste or wythin one monethe nexte after the same, the saide lesse geue knoledge to suche les sors or lessours, their heires or all gues

that he will no longer occuppe ȳ ſame and that then it ſhalbee lawfull to the inheritnoure, leſſoure or owner there of, or to his heires or aſſignes, in ȳ ſãe houſe, alley, or place to reenter. Prouyded alſo & be it ec. that it ſhalbe lawfull for euerye maſter to lycence his or their ſeruants to play at cardes dyce or tables with theire ſaide maſter, or with anye other gentleman repayringe to their ſaid maſter openlye in hys or theire houſe, or in his or theire preſẽce accordinge to his or theire diſcretion. And that it ſhall bee lawfull to euery ſuche ſeruant, for euery time ſo being commaunded or licenced by his ſayde maſter, as is aforeſayde, to playe at cardes, dyce or tables, with hys ſayde maſter or other gentleman, ſo to hym repayring any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithſtanding. Prouided alſo & be it ec. that it ſhalbe lawfull to euerye noble man and other, hauinge manours, landes, tenẽmẽtes, or other yerely pfit, for term of life in his owne right, or in his wiues right, to ȳ yeare ly value of a hundred poũde or aboue to cõmaund, appoint, or licence by his or theire diſcretion, his or theire ſeruaunts or familie of his or their houſe or houſes, for to playe within the pcincts of his theire houſes, gardeins or orchardes, at cardes, dyce, tables, bowles, or tennis as well amongeſt themſelues, as other repayringe to the ſame houſe or houſes. And that they ſo playinge by commaundement, appointement, or lycence as is aforeſayd, ſhall not incurre anye danger or penaltye contayned in thys acte for the ſame, this acte or anye thyng therin contayned to the contrarye thereof in anye wyſe notwythſtanding.

Prouyded all way and be it ec. that all informacions actions and ſuites nowe depẽdynge in anye of the kinges courtes, for or cõcernynge anye penaltye or forfeiture contayned in anye of the ſaid ſtatutes, by this acte repealed and nee iugement therein yet geuen, the ſame informacions, actions and ſuites ſhal be, remaine, and ſtand as good and effectuall in the law, to al intents, conſirmations and purpoſes, as if this acte had neuer been hadd ne made, anye thing in this act cõtayned to the contrarye thereof in anye wyſe notwithſtandinge. Anno. 33. H. 8. capitulo. 9.

Maſter
Licence
Seruant
Play

Nobleman.

Suites Depending

C. ii.

Play

Licence

Effectuall

3 ¶ That from and after the feaſte of the birthe of oure Lorde God nexte comminge, euerye licence, placarde or graunt, made to any perſonne or perſones, for the hauinge, maintenaunce or keping of any bowling alleiz diſſig houſes, or anye other vnlawfull games, prohibited by the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme ſhall bee from ȳ ſame feaſte vtterly voide and of none effect. Anno. 2. & 3. Philip & Mary capitulo. 9.

Licence

Games.

Voide

The Alehouſe. 2. Bowles. 8.
Vacabonds. 2.

¶ Plate.

The Bullion in all. 1. Gold and ſiluer. 7. 9. 10.
Cuſtome ec. 12. Money. 15.

¶ Pleding and pleders.

TOutes plees qui ſerront a plaiders en ces courtes quecunque, deuaunt quicunque ſes iuſtices, ou en ces auters places, ou deuaunt ſes auters miniſters quicunq, en courts & places dauters ſeignioures quicunques deins le roialme ſoient pledes, monſtres, & defendus reſpondus, abbatus, & adiudges en la lange engleis & que iz ſoient entres et enrolles, en latine. Et q̃ les leies et cuſtomes du dit roialm termes et

Engliſhe Entrees Recorde Latine Proces

Proces

e proces les ſolent tenuz e gardez come
ils ſont e ount eſte auant ces heurz. an
36. E. 3. ca. 15.
De Abiuracion. 5. Diſceit. 1.
Beauplever in all. Repele. 9.

¶ *Pledges.*

De Det to the king. 1. Leete. 1.
Mainprize. 1.
Diſtreſſe. 10. Recognisances. 2
Eſſoine. 12. Repleuin. 2
Fines. 5. Shirifes. 1.
Fozeſt. 10. 15. 21. Suertye in all.

¶ *Plees of the crowne.*

Conſtable Eſcheto3 Cozoner Bailife Crowne

NVllus vic conſtabularius, eſcaeto3, cozonato3, vel aly ballini noſtri teneát placita cozone noſtre. Magna charta. ca. 18.
De Eſcheker. 2. benches. 1.
Fozeſt. 16. Prohibicion. 6
Juſtice of bothe Wales. 32

¶ *Plenarty.*

De Anowſon. 1 Prouiſion. 12

¶ *Pleints in courtes & court barons.*

De Atturney. 8. Shirifes. 31.
Procurements. 1.

¶ *Plumſted marſhe.*

Ano. 22. H. 8. cap. 3. an acte is made fo3 the muyng e ſauing of Plumſtede marſhe, and fo3 the payemente e leuying the taxes and Scottes fo3 the ſame. And 14. El. the lyke but not in pzinte.

¶ *Pluralities.*

De deſpenſation 1. Reſidens. 2.

¶ *Poiſoning.*

De Clergy. 21. Treaſon. 10.
Felony. 21

¶ *Pondes.*

De Burnig of Horſes. 6.
cartes. 1.

¶ *Poole.*

An. 34. H. 8. cap. 25. an acte is made that thinhabitantes of the towne of Poole in Dozſettſhire may erecte a Windmill and a Conduit in a waſte grounde of the kinges.

¶ *Pope.*

De Confirmacion. 15. 12. 14. 22.
Repele. 10.
Diſpenſacions. 3. Rome in all.
Prouiſion. 2. 8

¶ *Poore people*

EVery poore perſonne o3 perſonnes whiche haue and hereafter ſhall haue cauſe of action o3 actionz againſt anye perſonne o3 perſons within this Realme, ſhall haue by the diſcretion of the Chauncellour of this Realme fo3 the time being writte o3 writtes originall, and writtez of the Sub pena accozding vnto the nature of their cauſes, therfo3e nothing payinge to your highneſſe fo3 the ſealez of the ſame no3 to any perſonne fo3 the writting of the ſame writte o3 writtes to be hereafter ſued, and that the ſaide Chauncellour fo3 the ſame time being, ſhall aſſigne ſuch of the clerkes whiche ſhal do and vſe the makinge and writinge of the ſame writtes, to write the ſame ready to be ſealed. And alſo learned counſel, and atturneis fo3 the ſame without any reiwarde taking therefo3. And af-

Chancellor writtes Sub pena Proces.

Attorney Fees

ter the saide writ or writes bee re-
tourned if it bee afore the kinge in his
Just.of b. benche, the iustices there shall assigne
Counsell to the same poore persone or persõs
councell learned by their discretions
which shall geeue theire counsels, no-
thing taking for the same, and in lyke
wise the Justices shall appoint attor-
ney and attourneis for the same poor
persone and persones and all other
officers requisite and necessarye to be
hadde for the speede of the saide suites
to be hadde and made, whiche shal do
their duities without any rewardes,
for their counsels helpe and business
in the same, and the same law and or-
Just.of b. der shalbee obserued and kepte in all
Eschekier suche suites to be made afore ỳ kinges
Courtes Justices of his common place and ba-
rons of his Eschequer, and all other
Justices in courtes of Recorde where
anye suche suites shalbe. Anno. 11. H. 7
capitul. 12.

See attaint. 6. Leases. 5
Dammages. 6. Vacabondes and
Forfeites. 21. beggers in all.
Yattes. 7

¶ *Preachers.*

See Bookes. 2. Spirituall lawe. 4
Monasteries. 13. Treason. 19.
Seruice and Sa- Vacabonds. 7.
craments. 3.

¶ *Portes.*

See Felony. 11. Fyue portes in all

¶ *Prebendes.*

See Auowson. 1. Leases. 4
Dilapidacions. 1. Monasteries. 5.
Fugitiues. 1.

¶ *Precipe in capite.*

See Right. 1.

¶ *Premunire.*

See Appelles to Crowne. 6. 8.
Rome. 1. Prouision in all.
Attorney. 4. Rome. 1. 2. 3

¶ *Prerogatiua regis*

PAr ceo que le roy ad fait cel chose (.s.
the statute in W. 1.) al honor d dieu
et seint Esgl̃ e peur le commen profit,
et pur le allegeance de ceux que ne sõt
greues il ne doet myse q̃ auterfoitz pu-
issent turner a preiudice de luy ne d̃ sa
corone mes que les droites que a luy
apperteigne luy sount saues in toutes
pointes. W. 1. ca. 49.

See Alienation Portoank. 1
wythout licẽce 1. 2. Partition e par-
Auowson. 2. teners. 1. 2
Citacion. 2. Patentes. 1
Corporacions. 2. Primer seisin. 1.
Eschete. 1. Prouision. 21.
Eschetours. 15. Menure. 2
Fooles. 1. 2. Wardes. 3. 13.
Forfeiture. 4. 5 14. 15.
Franchises. 20 Wemen. 2.
Intrusion. 1. Wreke. 2

¶ *Prescription.*

See Franchises. 4, 5. Limitaciõ. 3.

¶ *Presentment to benefices.*

An. 21. R. 2. ca. 8. it was enacted that
the king shoulde haue the presente
ments of the aduowsons which were
of certen attainted but this parlement
was repealed by 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

See Abilitie. 1. Paint. 1
Auowson in all. Prouision. 2. 11.
Fugitiues. 1. 12. 14. 12.
Incumbent in al. Spiritual lawe. 4
Ireland. 6.

¶ *Presentments in courtes.*

See Inditemẽts in all. Surueiors. 1

¶ *Presidents of the counsell.*

See of auctorite geuen to the presidẽt
of ỳ counsell. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 1.

¶ The presidẽt of ỳ kinge said moste
honorable counsell, for the tyme beinge
if he be then present may be at al times
hereafter associate w̃ ỳ Cauncellour,
Treasorer of Englãd e keeper of the
kings priue seale, for the time being.

al-

aſſiel at ỹ naming of ſhiriffes, ſetting
Shiriffes & wines. o priſes of wines as at all other actes
ſymitted & appointed by any eſtatut to
bee done by ỹ ſaid Chauncellour and
Treſozer, oz keeper of ỹ kingz priue
ſeale, foz ỹ time being. Any act ſtatut,
oz vſe heretofoze made oz vſed to ỹ cõ-
trary notwiſtandinge. Anno. 21. H. 8. c.
20.

De Aliens. 5. Labozers. 38.
Execucion of ſtatutes. 2. Wynes. 12.

¶ Prieſtes.

De Abilitie. 15. Mantlerids. 13.
Arreſtes. 2. Moztmaiñ. 5.
Biſhops. 10. 12. Moztuaries. 1.
Chapleins in all Pardon. 31.
Incontinency in all. Reſidens. 1. 2.
Mainprize. 1. Seruice & Sacra ments. 2.
Marſhally. 4. Spiritual laws. 4.

¶ Premier ſeiſon.

Juſtes

Homage Pzerogat

Ret habebit pzimam ſeiſinam poſt
moztem cozum qui de eo tenent in
capite de omnibus terris et tenemen-
tis de quibus ipſi fuerunt ſeiſiti in do-
minico ſuo vt de feodo, cuiuſcunq; eta-
tis heredes ipſozum fuerunt, capiendo
omnes exitus eozundem terrarum et
ten̄, donec fack fuerit inquiſitio, pzout
mozis eſt et reperit homagium huiuſ-
modi heredis. Pzerogatiua regis. cap. 3.

De Monaſteries. 1. Vſes 9
Lozdanceller. 1. Willes. 3.

¶ Principall & acceſſory.

De Appel. 2. Triall. 15.
Murder. 2.

¶ Priorite & poſteriorite.

De Eſtates. 13. 14.

¶ Priſon, priſoners, priſon fees.

Oute laws & Paloñs.

Pur eſchuir males, dammages et
deſtructions que ſeuent auenir oz
diſcons, gaolers, gardeins de priſons
deins franchiſe et de hoꝛs que ount
poair de priſoner, et per aut̄ male voy
deſtreitir les parties, a deuener appel-
lours e appellour gentis riens coulpa-
bles, pour auer rauncon de lyeir ap-
pelles, pour dont de priſoner du y auēt
ces, Juſtices d'eim banck ou d'auter
iuſtices aſſignes de prendre aſſises e
gaoles a deliuer enquergent pleine
de ceſt eſtatut de viel deſtreſſe, pontek,
e lour tormements, et eient les plei-
tifes de touts ceux q̄ pleindr ſoy doꝛrõt
en ceſty bill, et oyent et terminent ry-
en ceſty pleint auxi al ſuit du ptie come al
ſuit du roy. aſſ. 1. E. 3. ca. 8.

Juſt. of b. Juſt. of aſſ.

Endite

Remous

Baile

Endites

Impriſ.

Marſhall

Priſon.

Vagarantes

2 ¶ Pour ceo que les gents enditez dꝛ
felonies, robberies, e larrins eins ſes
heures ount faites venir lour endyte
mentes deuaunt le roy, e illeoꝛ ſeiſiõ
rendus, et per les mareſchalx du bank
le roy dunt maintenaunt eſte leſſes e
baile, et puis cunt faite pluſoꝛs mal-
e agaits de tuer e malfaire lour endy-
tours e aurit les appells des felonies
apres lerigend iſſue ſur ceux ſe ont ren
dus deuant le roy, et ount eſtes per ley
dits mareſchalleꝛ leſſez en baile. Dont
acteꝛ e eſtablie, que les dits endyteurs
et appels ſoient ſauement e ſurement
gardes e priſon come appit ſelonꝛ la
charge que les dits mareſchalx auerõt
des Juſtices.

Et ſi nul mareſchalx face autrement
a la pleint de celuy qui pleindr ſe vou
dra de iuſtice luy ſerra deꝛrenant le
terme e que en ſi fine des termes ſur
lour leuer, eſtoient les dits mareſchalx
deuaunt meſmes les iuſtices deuaunt
lour depart̄ des places en quel dylie
ils deindꝛont garder tiels priſoners a
lour peril, et en meſme la dilie aſſoi-
ent maſons pour la garde des pri-
ſoners a lour coſtages demeſne, et ſi
ceaques les gardent en priſon, et ne
ſuffrent nul part aler vagarantes ne
per baile, ne ſauns baile. Et ſi nul tiel

Priſoners

Vagarantes

FFf iij. priſoner

Walle

prisoner soit troue per baile, ou sauns baile, vagarant hors du prison, et ceo soit troue a la suyte le roy ou a la suyte de party, eient les mareschal que ù ceo serrount culpable troues la prison ù de my an, et oustre soient rentes a la volunte le roy, et facent les justicez ù ceo enquer tanq; ils serrount temps. Et quaunt a mareschal soit fait de le vge ceo que reason voudra. Et en cas q̄ les mareschalz suffrent per lour assent tyelx prisoners eschaper, soient a la ley come auaunt ses heures ount estestet nente nd pas le roy per cest estatute de prendre lescaū ou il is deuera auoir. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 8

Impriſ.

Escape

3 ¶ En droit des gaoles qui soloyent estre en garde de les viscountes et anteres as lour bailifes assent⁹ est e ac ord, que ils soient reiointes as counties e eient les viscontes le garde des dites gaoles come auaunt ces heures soloient auoir, e y mettent tielx gardeins pur queux ils voilent respondr. Et sils aueigne que gardein du prisō ou southe gardeine per trope graunde destresse de prison, dett per peine face nul prisoñ que il eit ensa gard deueigner appellour encounter son gree, e ù ceo soit attaint, eit iugement de vie et de membre. Et que Justices du roye deuaunt queux tiel cas auendra enquergent sur ceo la veritie, e sils trouēt per enquest sur ceo prise que nul gardein ou southgardeine leyt soit soit de ceo arraigne, et sil soyt troue coulpable eyt myse de vie e de membre, come de suis est dit. Ann. 14. Edward. 3. capitul. 10.

Gailes

Reioined Shirifes

Iappellour

Felony

4 ¶ Que les castels, et gaoles due roye qui soloient estre ioinctes al corps de counties, e soient ore disseuerez soient reiointes a meisme les coūties. Aū 13. R. 2. ca. 15.

Castels

5 ¶ Que nul soyt emprisoners per ascuns Justices de la peace, fynon en commen gaole, sauaunt as seignours et auters que ount gaoles lour franchises en ceo cas. Anno. 5. H. 4. ca. 10.

Impriſ. Inſt. of p.

6 ¶ The Justices of the kings bench (for the tyme being) haue ful power e auctho:itie by theire discretions to remaunde and send bowne as well the bodies of all felones and murderers, brought or remoued, or that shalbe remoued or brought before the kinge in his benche as theire inditements into the counties, where as the same murders or felonies haue bene committed and done. And to commaunde al iustices of gaole deliuery, iustices of peace and all other Justices and commyssioners, and euery of them, to proceede e determine vppon all the forsaide bodies and inditementes, so remoued after the course of the common lawe, in in such maner as the same Justicez of gaole deliuerye, iustices of peace and other Commissioners or any of them nought or should haue don, if the said prisoners or inditements hadd neuer bene brought into the said kingz bēch An. 6. H. 8. ca. 6.

Inſt. of b.

Remaund Bodies

Inditemēt

Justices Proceede

7 That euery shirife within in euery coūty win this realme of England haue the custody, rule keping e charge from the quindecim of Pask nerte cōming, of euery of the kinges common gaoles, prisons and prisoners in the same in euery of ꝑ said counties wher he is shirirfe during the tyme of hys office. Except al gaoles whereof anye person or personnes spirituall or temporall or bodie corporate haue the keeping of estate of inheritance or by succesiō. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 10

Shirife Keping

Inherite

And by that statut all patentes before made for lyfe or yeres of ꝑ keping of any gaoles or castels wherein is such common gaoles; be made void and repelled, e euerye such shirife to be charged with the saide gaoles and prisōerz therin. And in the saide statute be certeine seuerall fines sette for escapes to

Patent

Fines

cudure

endure to the nexte parlament. And
Lēs pat. that letters patentes before made for lyfe, of keping of castels, fortresses, & places and of other offices there recyted be made voide and repelled.

Provyded that the shirif of Surrey or
Shirifes Surrey. K. bench Marshall anye other shirife shall not haue ỳ gaoles of the kinges benche & marshallie, and dyuers persons that hadde letters patentes to be kepers &c. be excepted. And in the saide statute be certeine seuerall fines set for escapes, but
Escapes they were made to endure but to thēd of the next parlement.

§ The Justices of peace of euery of the shires of Esser, Suffolk, Dorset, Sussex, Surrey, Nottingham, Glouceste, Bedford, Bucke, Huntyngdon Middlesex, Kent, Warwik, Staffordde, Oxon, Barkshire, Leicester, Rutland Lincolne, Herefordde, Northampton, Salop, Norffolke, Cornwall, or the most parte of the saide Justices of peace, in euery of the saide shires within the limittes of their commission, shal haue
Cōmission. full power and auctoritie to limit and appoint at anye tyme within ỳ terme
1. yere of one yere from thend of this present parliament the Townes and places wherein they shall thinke moste necessary to haue a common Gaile new
New gaile ly edified and made.

And that also ỳ sayd Justices of peace in euerye of the said shires, or ỳ moste parte of the said Justices of peace wi the limittes of their commissiō, shall haue full power and auctoritie to cal before them at times & places by them to be appointed, all the high cōstables tythingmen, or borroughe holders of euery hundreth, lathe or wapentake i the shire, wherof they be iustices, and in theire presence and by their assētes and agrements, or in the presence and and by the assent of the moste parte of them shall conclude and agree vppon such tesurnient and certeine summes of money, as shalbee thought good by their discretions, and by examination of woorkemen to suffice for the making and perfecte finishing of a newe Jaile in the shire, whereof they be iustices of peace, & theruppon shall forth with by their assentes, agreementes, & discresion, taxe & sette euery such ꝑson and persons, as then shall bee resiaūt in the same shire, aswel within liberties as without, hauinge landes tenementes, rentes, or annuities of estate of inheritance, or for terms of life, to the clere yearelye value of xl. s. or'above, or beinge woorth in mouable substance the clere value of xx. li. or aboue to suche reasonable ayde and summes of money as shalbee thought conueniēt by their discrecions, to and for the full buylding, making and finishig of the said cōmon gaile of the shire, wher suche assessement shalbee made. And after suche taracion to name and appointe suche nomber of collectors for ỳ
Collectors leuying thereof, as shall seme beste by their discrecions. And ỳ the said collectors & euerye of thē shal haue powers & auctoritie to distrein euerye suche per-
Distrain son as shalbe set or tared by the sayde iustices of peace as is aforesayde in their landes or goodz, aswell within liberties as owt, and to sel the distresses by them taken by thapprisemente of iiij. honest persons for the paimēt of the said summes to be tared, if the person or persons tared refuse to pay the same within x. dayes nexte after such distresse takē, taking, vpō euery such sale, but onlye the money tared, wyth reasonable costes for takinge of the di
Ouerplus stresse: and the ouerplus of suche sales to be deliuered to the owner of ỳ saide distresse. And ỳ also the saide Justices of peace in euery of the said shires, or the most parte of them, within the limittes of their commission, shall haue power & auctoritie to name & appoint

two

two honeſt perſonnes inhabited in the ſaid Shire, wherein they bee Juſtices which two perſons ſhall ſurucy, ſee & Surueiors prouide, that the ſaid gaoles ſhalbee ſurelye and ſubſtantiallye made and finiſhed: to whose hands the ſaide collectours ſhall pay and deliuer the money by them collected of the kingz ſubiectes by the appointment & aſſignement of the ſaid iuſtices of peace, or. vi. of them at the leaſt. And that alwel euery of the ſaide collectours, as euery of ỳ ſaide vj. perſons to be named their heirs, executours and adminiſtratorz ſhall declare a true and a iuſte accõpt to the ſaide Juſtices of peace in euerye of the ſaid Shires, or to vi. of them at ỳ leaſt from time to time whẽ they ſhal bee required. And in caſe any of them refuſe to make accompte, or refuſe to Account. paye and employe ſuche ſumme of mony as ſhall come to theire handes, in ſuche wiſe as ſhalbee limitted and appointed by the ſaid iuſtices of peace, or vi. of them (as is aforeſaide) ỳ then the ſame iuſtices of peace or vi. of them in euery ſhire, where ſuch gaoles ſhalbe newe made, ſhal haue full power and authoritie, if the ſaid offenders be preſent, to cõmit thẽ to ward, and if they Imprit. Proces be abſent to make attachemẽtz vnder their ſeales by their diſcrecions, againſt euery ſuch collectour and perſonne, to whoſe handes anye of the ſaid ſũmes of money tared ſhall happen to come, theire heires, executorz, and adminiſtratorz, & euerye of them, into eurry ſhire and part of this Realme, as wel within liberties as wõout, to be retornable afore the ſaide Juſtices of peace at ſuch day and places as by thẽ ſhall bee appointed, and to be directed to the Shirife ſhirife or ſhirifes of the ſhire, wherein the party or parties againſt whõ ſuche attachement ſhalbe directed, ſhalbe reſident and abyding, if it be within the bailiwike of the Shirif, and if it bee without, then to be directed to ỳ bailiy of the liberty, wherin ſuche partye ſhal abyde. And that euery ſhirife and Bailife bailike of liberty to whoſe hands ſuch attachements ſhall come without fauoure or corruption ſhall attache the ſaid offenders, and perſonally bringe them before the ſaid iuſtices according to the tenour of attachement to them Retorne directed, or els declared by this retorn of the ſaide attachement ſome reaſonable cauſe why he cannot ſo do vpon paine for euerye default by them or anye of them committed cõtrary to thys Forf. C.s. act, to loſe and forfait C.s. to the king our ſoueraigne lord. And vpon the apparãce of euerye ſuche perſon ſo attached, the ſaide Juſtices or vi. of them ſhal haue ful power and auctority to cõmit them to priſon, there to remain Imprit. wythout bayle or mainprize tyll they Watle & haue truly accompted & paid all ſuche Mainprit. ſummes of money as come to theire handes by aſſignement of the ſayde Juſtices by auctoritie of this acte. And in caſe there happen to remaine anye ouerplus of mony after ỳ gaoles fully & wholye finyſhed, then yt ys ordered ỳ the ſame ouerplus ſhalbee im- Ouerplus Almes. ployed & beſtowed in almez to the priſoners, to bee committed to the ſayde gaole by the diſcrecions of the ſaid iuſtices of peace or the more part of them as long as it wil laſt. Prouided alwai that this act extende not to charg any perſon inhabited within anye citees, townes, or boroughs corporat, which Townes haue common gaoles for felons take in the ſame, and haue iuſtices of peace for deliuerance of ſuch felons, for anye tares or lots to the making of the ſaid common gaoles of anye the Shirez aboue named, but that euery ſuch inhabitant in any ſuch citye, towne, or borough corporate, ſhalbee vtterlye diſcharged therof. And be it further enacted that ſeuerall commiſſions vnder ỳ Commiſſ. kinge

kinges great seale, with this presente act therto affixed, shalbe directed to the Justices of peace of the shires afore named auctorising them to accõplishe and execute this present act according to the tenour therof in euery behalfe. And that the saide Justices of peace in euery of shires afore named, haue power and authority to lymitt to euery of the saide collectours and personnes by them to bee named, that shall take paines for leuying of the mony tared or for the surueying of the makinge of the said gaols, such reasonable sũmes for theire paines and labours for the collection of the saide money and surueying the making of the said gaoles And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie &c. that all murderers and felons shalbee imprisoned in the sayde commõ gaoles, and not els where. And that the shirifes shal haue the keepinge and charge of the same newe gaoles. And that euery shirife bee allowed vpon his accompt in the Escheker for all and euery suche summes of money as he shall herafter happen to expend in and about the necessary reparacions or amendment of the sayd gaoles, after they be once made from time to time as often as neede shal require. And ỳ the barons of the kinges Escheker haue power to allow euery shirife in euery suche case by their discrecions wythout any bil or warrant to be shewed from the kings highnes in that behalf. Prouided alwaies that this act be not in any wise hurtful or prejudicial to anye person or personnes hauing any common gaoles by inheritance for terme of lyfe or for yeres, but that they shal haue & enioye their said gaoles, and the profites, fees, and commodities of the same, as they had or might lawfully haue had before the making of this, and as if this act had neuer ben hadde ne made. Bee it &c. that like prouision in euery behalf be had for a newe gaole to bee made within the County of Derbye, in like fourme as is prouided for other shires aforesaide. Anno. 23. H. 8. cap. 2. And after anno. 28. H. 8. ca. 9. this act was continued to the last day of the nert Parlement. And after anno. 31. H. 8. capit. 7. this act was continued to the last day of the nert parlement. And after ann. 33. H. 8. capitul. 17. this acte was continued vnto the laste daye of the nerte Parlement. And after anno. 37. H. 8. capitul. 23. this acte was continued to the last day of the nerte parlement. And after anno. 1. Marie primo parliamento cap. 14. it was continued vntill the ende of tenne yeres next followinge that parlement.

¶ Where in the last parlement holden at Westm̃. anno. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 13. De this statute in Painprise.) amongest other thinges it was enacted that such Justices of the peace as haue auctority to bail any prisoner brought before them for any manslaughter or felony before anye bailment or painprise should take the examination of the saide prisoner and informacion of them that bringe him of the fact & circumstances therof, and the same or as much therof as shalbe material to the the felonye, shal putte in writinge before they make the same bailement, whiche said examination together wt the saide bailement, the saide Justices should certify at the nert general gail deliuerye, to be holden within the lymits of their commissiõ, as by ỳ same acte maye plainly is cõteined & may appere. And for almuche as the saide act doth not extende to suche prisoners, as shalbe brought before anye Justice of peace for manslaughter or felony, and by suche Justice shalbee committed to warde for the suspicion of such manslaughter or felony, and not bayled, in

whiche

Just. of p.

Wages

Impris.

Shirifes Allowance Account

Reparac.

Enheritãce

Derby

Just. of p. Bail

Felony Examin

Writing.

Certifie

Just. of p. Impris.

whiche caſe the examination of ſuch p;i
Examinac. ſoner and of ſuche as ſhal bring hym,
is as neceſſarye o; rather moze then
where ſuche p;iſoner ſhallbee lette to
baile o; mainp;iſe: Bee it therfoze en
acted by thauthoz;itye of this p;eſente
parlement, that from henceforth ſuch
iuſtices o; Juſtice before whome anye
perſon ſhalbe brought fo; manſlaugh
ter o; felonye, o; fo; ſuſpicion thereof
before he o; they ſhall commit o; ſede
ſuch p;iſoner to ward, ſhall take ther
amination of ſuch p;iſoner & infozma
cion of thoſe ẏ bring him of the facte &
circumſtance thereof, & the ſame o; as
muche thereof as ſhalibe materiall to
p;ue the felony, ſhall put in wzitig wi
Wzytting & Examinac. ẏ. dayes after the ſaid examination, & ẏ
Certifie ſame ſhal certifie in ſuch manner and
fozme & at ſuch time as they ſhould &
ought to do if ſuche p;iſoner ſo cõmit-
ted o; ſent to waꝛde, had beene bayled
Foꝛf. o; let to mainp;iſe vpon ſuch paie as
in the ſaid fozmer acte is limitted & ap
pointed fo; not taking, o; not certify-
ing ſuch examinacions as in ẏe ſaide
fozmer act is exp;eſſed. And be it fur-
ther enacted that the ſaid Juſtices ſhal
Recogn. Oblig. haue auctho;itie by this act to bynd all
ſuche by recogniſaunce o; obligacion
as do declare anye thing materiall to
p;oue the ſaid mãſlaughter o; felony
againſt ſuch p;iſoner as ſhalbee ſo cõ-
Appere Ga. delib mitted towarde, to appere at the nexte
generall gaole delinerye to be holden
within the county, citie o; towne corpo
rate, where the triall of the ſaid man
ſlaughter o; felony ſhalbe, then & ther
to geue euidence againſte the partye,
and ẏ the ſaid Juſtice ſhal certifie the
Certifie ſaid bondꝛ taken beefoze them in lyke
maner, as they ſhould & ought to cer-
tifie the bondes mencioned in the ſaid
fozmer act, vpon ẏ paine as in the ſaid
Foꝛf. fozmer act is mencioned fo; not certy-
fying ſuch bondes as by ẏ ſaid fozmer
act is limitted and appointed to be cer-
tifyed. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. c. 10

¶ Fo; aſmuch as the ſaid acte fo;
the making of Gaoles, made in ẏ ſaid
xxiij. yeare of the raigne of the ſaydo
late king Henry the eight (before. 8.)
is very good & p;ofitable, fo; the com-
mon wealth of this realme. Be it ther
foze enacted and eſtabliſhed by ẏ auc-
to;itie of this p;eſent parlyamẽt, that
the ſaide act fo; making of Gaoles, &
al clauſes, articles and p;ouiſions in
the ſame contained, ſhal continue and
endure in full foꝛce and effect, & be ob
ſerued and kept in all things, vnto the
ende and terme of tenne yeres nexte
enſuinge the laſte day of this p;eſent
parliament. And be it further enacted
by thauctho;itye afoꝛeſaid, that ẏ Juſ-
tices of peace in euery of the ſhires na
med and exp;eſſed in the ſaide acte, o;
the moſte parte of the ſaide iuſtices of
peace in euery of the ſaid ſhires, wyth
in the limittes of theire commiſſion,
ſhallhaue full power and auctho;itie
by vertue of this acte, at all tyme and
times within the ſayd terme of tenne
yeres, to do, make and execute, & cauſe
to be done, made and executed, all and
euery ſuche acte and actes, thinge and
things requiſite fo; the makinge and
buylding of the ſaide Gaoles, as they
o; any of them might o; ought at any
tyme haue done by vertue of the ſaide
act made in the ſaide xxiij. yere of the
ſaide late king Henry the eight.

P;ouyded alwaies, and be it enacted
by auctho;itie afoꝛeſaide, that the iuſti
ces of peace of the countyes of Pen-
broke, Glamoꝛgan, Cardigan, Rad-
noꝛ, and Youngomery in wales, o; the moſt parts of them, reſiant wyth
in euerye of the ſaide counties and al
ſuch Surueyours, Collectoures, and
other perſones to whome the execucõ
of ẏ ſaid firſt reeited Eſtatutes dothe
o; maye apertaine, ſhall haue ſuche
and like power and auctho;ity to doe

and

and execute all and every suche thinge and thinges, for and concerninge the buylding and newe making of Gaoles as the Justices of peace and other persons before mencioned of anye of the counties conteined in the said first recited statute have in that behalf. And that also the moste parte of the Justices of peace, resiant within any the counties specified in the saide firste recited Statute, shall and maye doe and execute all and every thinge and thinges mencioned in the said first recited statute, touching or concerning the saydo gaoles. Any doubt or ambiguitie here tofore had or moued, or hereafter to be had or moued notwithstādig.

Prouided also that thinhabitantes of anye of the counties specified in ỳ said first recyted act, or in anye of ỳ Counties of Wallies, shall not bye charged by force hereof, or of ỳ said first recited acte, to beare & sustaine anye costes or charges for the buildyng, repairing or newe makinge of anye gaile or gailes where any other person or personnes bodyes polytike or corporat ought by lawe, prescriptiō, or by anye other good or lawfull waies or meanes, to buyld make or repaire the same. Añ. 5. Eliz. ca. 24.

Wales

II ¶ Be it enacted that the saide actes (s. rrtif. H. 8. before 8. and 5. Eliz. cap. 24. before 10) shall extende to the sayd countye of Cambridge, and to and for the makinge and repairing of Gaoles in the same Countye, in all and every thinge and article, as fullye and in as ample maner and forme as the same actes and eyther of them do extende to the countyes and Gaoles in them, and eyther of them specialye mencioned, and as though ỳ said countie of Cambridge, and the Gaole in the same countye hadd beene in the same actes, and eyther of them specialye mencioned and that the saide actes & every clause

Cambridge

sentence and pvision in them & eyther of them contained shall continue and endure & be observed in all thinges aswell within ỳ said County of Cambridge as in other ỳ counties or shires in the same acts and in either of them specified for tenne whole yeare nexte ensuinge the ende and determination of the tenn yeres mencioned in ỳ sayd acte made in the saide fifth yere of the raigne of our Soueraigne Ladye the Quenes maiesty that nowe is. Añ. 13 Eliz. ca. 25.

Continue

10. yeres

Abiuration.	Deeles. tantum. 1.	
4. 5.	Dett. 4.	
Action populer. 1.	Discrit. 1.	
Accompt. 2. 4.	Drapery. 5. 11. 25	
Accusacion. 1. 4.	29. 51. 52.	
5. 7.	Egiptians. 1. 3.	
Alehouses. 2.	Eschange. 9.	
Aliens. 6	Eschape. 4.	
Apparell. 6	Escheker. 14.	
Appeles. 5. 7.	Eschetours. 4.	
Appryentice. 2	Excommunicato capiendo. 1. 10. 11.	
Armour. 4	Executors. 6	
Arrestes in all.	Exigent. 2	
Arrowheads. 1	Fees. 2.	
Artificers. 1. 3.	Felonye. 1. 2	
Assise. 3. 6. 9. 12.	Fines. 8	
Attaint. 13	Fishe. 1. 5 9. 12. 17.	
Auoyion. 1.	Forcible entre. 1. 2.	
Banckruptes. 1.	Forest. 10. 17. 18. 21	
Breakers of leagues. 1.	21. 24. 27	
Champertie. 4	Forger. 2.	
Cirographer. 1.	Forstallers 3. 5	
Clergy. 1. 5. 6. 7. 9	Golde & siluer &c. 1	
14. 15.	Hauens. 2.	
Conjuracion. 1	Hawkes. 1. 3	
Corpus cū causa. 1	Hielwaies. 4.	
Conspiracie. 3	Horses. 1. 8.	
Counterfaiting of letters. 1.	Hunters 1. 2	
Courtes. 2	Husbandry. 5	
Crossebowes. 3.	Incontinency. 1. 2	
Custome &c. 15.	Inditewētz. 1	
	Jurrour. 5. 8	

Justice of p.3
Labourers.1.2.5.8.13.
15.18.19.23.24.25.
28.31.32.35.37.38.
Lete.1.
Limitacion.3.
Liueries.1.5.9.
Mainprise.2.7.
Marches.1.
Mariners.1
Marshalsy.6.
Masons.1
Marchants.2.14
25.40.
Monasteries.2
Money.1.2.6.
50.
Murther.2
News.1.2.4.
Offices.5
Ordour.1
Parlement.13
Passages.2.8.
Peolers and tynkers.1.
Pardon.1
Perjury.1
Phisitions.3.7
Plates.2.
Prophecies.2
Protection.2.6.
Prouision.2.3.13
Purueiours.3.4
7.8.9.11.15.16.33.36
Rape.1.2.
Retoght.2
Redificiu.1.2
Repleder.1.
Reteut.2.
Retourne of Shiriffes.1.
Riots.2.4.5.7.9.
Robberies.1.4
Sanctuaries.2
Seruice and Sacraments.3
Shippes.13
Shicils.9.13.25.27.
Staple.2.3.8.
Tindale.3.
Tithes.5.6.8
Tolle.1.
Townes.1.
Treason.19.
20.23
Triall.11.
Vacabonds.2.9
Villenage.3.
Vitailes.15
Vniuersitiez.1
Vsury.4.6.
Wales.11.12.18.22
24.25.32.
Wardes.4.12.25
Weighes.7.12.15
19.22.25.26.
Wildfoule.1.
Wines.12.
Wolles.4.
Wreke.1

¶ *Priuiledge.*

De Acrompt.5
Canterbury.1
Chester.6
Citacion.1.
Escheatours.11.
Merchantes.39
Rome.3
Stillyard.1
Vniuersities.2
Wines.23.

¶ *Priuyseale.*

De Constable & marshall.1
Justyce and
right.1.
Seales.1.
Seizers.8.

¶ *Probate of testament.*

COme les ministers des euesque et Ordinaries
cauters ordinaries de saint Esglise
preignent del people outrageouses et Fine Testaments
geneuses fines pour la prone du testamentes, et pur les acquitances ent
faite le roye ad charge larcheuesq de
Cauntorbury & les autres Quelq que
ilz ent mettent amendement. Et si ils
ne facent accord ell que le roy serra en
querre per ses iustices des tielx oppressions & extorcions, et de les oyer & terminer, sibien a la suite le roye come de
la preye, come autrement ad estre
vse. An. 31. E. 3. ca. 7. Extorcion.

2 ¶ An. 3. H. 7. ca. 8. it was enacted to
endure to the nexte parlement, what
ordinaries shoulde take for probate of
testaments.

3 ¶ From the firste day of Aprill, in
the yere of out Lord M.D.xxx. that no
thinge shalbe demanded, receiued nor Ordinaries
taken by any bysshop, ordinary, archa
deacon, chauncellour, commissary, officiall, nor any other maner of person
or persons whatsoeuer they be, which
now haue or whiche at any time here
after shall haue auctority or power to
take, or receiue probation, insinuation
or approbation of testament or testamentes, by him selfe or them selfe, nor
by his or their registers, scribes, prayers, summoners, apparatours, or by Register
any other of their ministers, for the p
bation, insinuacion and approbation
of any testament or testaments, or for
writting, sealing, praising, registring
fines, making of inuentories, and geuing of acquitances or for anye other
maner or cause concerninge the same,
where the goods of the testatour of ỹ
said testament or person so doing, doe
not amount clerely ouer and aboue ỹ
value of C.s. sterling except onely to C.s. Fees
the scribe, to haue for writinge of the
probate of testament of him deceased,
whose good shal not be aboue ỹ same
clere

clere value of C.s. vi.d. and for the cō
mission of ministration of the goodes
of any man dissetting intestate not be
ing above like value of C.s. clere vi.
d. and that neuertheles the Bishopp
ordinary or other person or personnes
hauinge power or auctority to take or
receiue the probation or approbation
of testamentes refuse not to approue
anye suche testament being lawfully
tended or offred to them to bee proued
or approued, wherof the goodes of the
testateur or person so dyinge amount
not above the value of C.s. sterlinge,
so that the same testamēt be exhibited
to him or them in writing, with ware
therunto affixed readye to be sealed, e
that the same testament be lawfullye
proued before the same ordinary, (be-
fore the sealinge) to be the true, whole
e laste testament of the same testator,
in such forme as hath bene commonly
accustomed in that behalfe. And when
the goods of the testatour doe amount
ouer and above the clere value of C.s
and do not exceede the summe of xl. li.
sterling, that then no bishop, ordinary
nor other maner of person or persons
whatsoeuer he or they be, now hauinge
or whiche hereafter shall haue auctō-
ritie to take probate or approbation of
anye testament or testamentes, as is
afore said, by them selfe or any of their
said registers, scribes, pactors, sum-
moners, apparators, nor to any other
their ministers for the probation, insi-
nuation and approbation of anye testa-
ment or testaments, or for the regis-
tringe, sealinge, writeing, packing, ma
kinge of inuentories, getting of acquit-
taunces, fines, or anye other thinge per-
teyninge to the same, shall take or receiue
of any person or persons, but
only .iij.s.vi.d. and not aboue, wherof
so he to the said Bishop, ordinarie, or
other person or persons hauing pow-
er or auctority to take the probation
or approbation of any testament or testa-
ments for him and his ministers. vj.s.
vi.d. and not aboue, and xij.d. residue
of the said iij.s.vi.d. to bee to the scribe
for the registrig of the same. And where
the goodes of the testator or person or
persons so dying, do amount ouer and
aboue the clere value of xl.li. sterling,
that then the bishop nor ordinary, nor
other person or persons, now hauing
or which hereafter shall haue auctho-
ritie or power to take probate of testa
ment as is afore said, by him or them
self, nor any of his or their said regi-
sters, scribes, packers, summoners, ap
parators, or any other their ministers,
for the probation, insinuation, and ap
probation of anye testament or testa-
mentes, or for the registring, sealing,
writing, packing, making of inuento
ries, fines, geuing of acquitances, or a
nye thinge concerninge the same pro-
bate of testament, shall from the sayd
firste daye of April, take, or cause to be
taken of anye person or persones, but
only .v.s. and not aboue, wherof to be
to the saide Bishop, Ordinarie, or o-
ther person, hauing power to take the
probation of suche testament or testa-
mentes for him and his ministers. iij.
s.vi.d. and not aboue, and v.s.vi.d. re
sidue of the said v.s. to bee to the scribe
for registring of ỹ same, or elȝ the same
scribe to bee at his liberte to refuse
those v.s.vi.d. and to demaund e haue
for writinge of euerye x. lines of the
same testamente, where of euerye line
to conteine in length .vi. inches, .vi.d. And
that euery such bishop or ordinarye, e
other person or persons so hauing, or
which hereafter shall haue auctority
or power to take or receiue the proba-
tion or approbation of any testament
or testamentes, as is abouesaid, their
registers, scribes, and ministers shall
approue, insinuate, seale, and registre
from time to time the said testaments

and

bi.d. Administration

C.s. vi.d.

Refuse not.

Exhibited writing

Proued

xl.li. Ordinarie

Registers

Probate

iii.s.vi.d.

ij.s.vi.d. xii.d.

xl.li. Ordinarie

Probate

v.s.

x. lines vi.d Ordinarie

and deliuer the same Sealed with the seale of their office to the executour or executours named in any suche testaments, for the said summe or summes aboue saide in maner & forme as is aboue rehersed to deliuer it wt conuenyent spede, wythout any fruſtratory delaye. And in case anye person dye intestate, or that the executors named in any such testaments refuse to proue ye said testament: Than the said ordinary or other person or persons, hauinge authoritye to take probat of testamentes as is aboue saide, shall graunt the administracions of the goods of the testatour or psons deceased to the widoe of the same persone deceased, or to the next of his kin, or to both, as by the discrecion of the same ordinarye shalbee thought good, taking suerty of him or them, to whom shalbe made such commission, for true administracio of the goods, cattals and dettes, which he or they shalbe so authorised to minister. And in case where diuers persons clais the administracion as next of kinne whith bee egall in degree of kinred to the testatour or persone deceased, and where any persone onely desireth the administracion as next of kine, where in de diuers persons be in equalitye of kynred, as is aforesaid: Than in euery such case ye ordinary to bee at his election & liberty to accept any on or mo making request wher diuers do require ye administracion. Or where but one or moze of the. ii. not all beinge in equalitie of degree do make request, than ye ordinary to admyte the (widowe) him or them onely making requeſt or any one of them at his pleasure, takinge no thinge for the same but alle the goodes of the person so deceased, amoũt aboue the value of fyue li. And in case ye goodes of the person so deceased amoũt aboue the value of. C. li. & not aboue the value of fyue hundreth li. than the said

Intestate Exec. Refuse

Administer Widow

Kin

Suertie

Diuers

Ordinarye. Election

Kin Widow

Nothing

bishopp, ordinarye or other person or ye sons so hauinge auctority to take proue of testamentes, as is aforesayde theire ministers and officers, shal take only vi. s. viii. d. sterlinge & not aboue and that the executour and executours named by the testatour or persons so deceased, or suche other person or persons to whome suche administracion shalbee committed, wher any person dyeth intestate or by way of intestate calling or taking to him or them such persons or persons ye, at the leaste, to whome the saide person so dying was indetted, or made any legacy, & vpon their refusel or absence, two other honest persons beinge nerte of kine to ye person so dyeng, and in their defaulte or absence two other honest persons and in theire place, and by their discretions shal make or cause to be made a true and perfite inuentory of all the goods, cattals, wares, merchandizes as wel mouable & not mouable, what soeuer that were of the saide person so deceased, and the same shall cause to bee indented, wherof the one part shal be by the saide executour or executors administratour or administratoures, vpon hys or theire othe or othes to bee taken before the said bishops, ordinaries, their officials, or commissaries or other persons hauinge power to take probate of testaments, vpon the holye Euangelist, to bee good and true, and the same one parte endented shal present and deliuer into the kepinge of the saide Bishop, ordinarie or ordinaries or other person hauing power to take probate of testamentes, and the other parte therof to remaine with ye saide executour or executours, administratour or administratoures, and that ye bishop, ordinarie, or other what soeuer person hauing auctoritie to take probate of testamente or testamentes, in the aboue saide, byndeth himself by his

1.s.6.d. Executors

Administer

Dettes Legacie Kin

Inuentorie

Indented

Othe

True

Deliuer Ordinarie.

statute

Refuse

tatut hereafter contained, refuse to take anye such inuentorie or inuentories to him or them presented or tendred to be deliuered as is aforsaide.

Will Landes Money

Prouided alwaies that if the persone so deceased, will by his testament or last will any lands, tenements or hereditaments, to be solde, that the money thereof comming, nor the profits of the said lands, for any time to bee taken, shal not be accompted as anye of the goodes or cattels of the said person so deceased, and that the same bishop, ordinarie or other person or persons hauing auctoritie to take probat of testament or testaments as is afor said vpon the deliuerie of the seal and signe of the testatour, doe cause the same seale to be defaced, and therupō incontinent redeliuer the same seale vnto the sayde executour or executors without claime or challenge thereunto to be made. And in case any persone or persons at any time hereafter require a copie or coppyes of ỳ said testamentes so proued, or of the saide inuentory so made, ỳ then ỳ saide ordinarie or ordinaries, & ỳ other pſons hauinge auctoritie to take probate of testamentes, or their ministers, shall frō time to time wᵗ conuenient speede without any frustratorie delay, deliuer or cause to be deliuered a true copie or copies of the same, to the sayde persone or persones so demāding them or any of them, takinge for the searche and for the making of the copy or either of the saide testament or inuentorie, but onely such fees as is before rehersed for the registringe of the saide testament, or els the scribe or register to be at his election and liberte to demande haue and take for euerie tenne lines thereof being of ỳ proportion before rehersed i d. Prouided alwaies that wher any person or persons hauing power or auctoritie to take probate of testamēts haue vsed to take lesse summes of moneye then is abouesaide for the probate of testaments or commissions or administrations or other cause concernig the same shal take and receiue suche summe or summes of money for the probate of testamments and commissions of the administrations, & other causes concerning the same, as theye before the making of this act haue vsed to take and not aboue. And it is enacted, that euery bysshop, ordinary, archedeacon, chancellour, commissary, official, and other persone & persones hauinge or the whiche hereafter shal haue auctoritie to take probate of testaments, theire registers, scribes, praisers, summoners, apparitours and al other theire ministers, whatsoeuer they be that shal do or attempt or cause to be done and attempted against this acte or ordinance in any thing, shal forfeit and lose for euery time offending to the partie greued in that behalfe so muche moneye as any such person abouesaide, shall take contrary to this present act. And ouer that shal lose and forfait tenne pound sterling whereof the one moitie shalbee to the kinge, and the other moitie to the partie greued in that behalfe, that wil sue &c. in any of ỳ kings courtz for the recouery of the same in which action no essoine shalbe admitted or alowed. And that euerie of the same bishops & other persons whiche shal hereafter incurre or fall into the danger of such penalty or forfeiture, shalbe charged onely for himselfe & none of them to be chargeable to that penaltie for others offence. Prouided alwaie that this present acte be not ỳdicial to any ordinarie or other person whiche nowe haue or hereafter shal haue auctoritie for probate of testamentz but that euery of them shal

Deliuerie Seale Defaced

Coppy

Deliuer

Search Copy Fee

5. lynes. i. d.

Lesse

Ordinary

Against Forf.

Charged

Ordinaries

Conuent

Executors.

& maye conuent before them al, and euerye person or persons made and named executour or executours of any testament to the intente to proue or refuse the testament or testaments of theire testatour or testatours, and to bringe in inuentories, & to do euery other thing concerning the same, as they might do before the makinge of this act, so that alwaies any suche ordinary or other person or persons hauing such auctoritie by them selfe, their commissaries, scribes, registers, or other ministers aforesaid, shal not in any wise take for the same aboue the fees limited by this act, ne in any wise attempt any thinge contrary to any parte of the same act. Anno 21. H. 8. cap. 5.

See Citation 2. Richmond. 1.
Forger 2.

¶ Procedendo.

See Aide of the king 1. 2. 3. Assise. 11. Voucher 3.

¶ Proces.

Summes Attach xv. daies

Iust. in eir.

Trespas

Felonies

Iustices Oier & ter.

Det Detinue Actiarie

Forger of deedes Proces

Enditement Appele

Capias

ES summōs & en attachements en plee de terre, de formes cōteignū les summōs ou lattachē le terme de xv. iours a tout le meins solonq la comun ley, sil ne soit en attachemēt des pleez deuāt iustic en eire, duraūt iceir Articuli sup cartas cap. 15.

2 ¶ Autiel proces soit fait de trespas fait en temps le roy E. pier le roy q̄ ore est, come de trespas fait en temps le roy que ore est. Anno 2. E. 3. capitulo 14.

3 ¶ Come auaunt ces heures ascunz appelez ou enditez de diuses felonies en vn countie ou vtlagez en mesme le countie, ount este demurrants ou receptz en aut countie per ount lez felōz enditez et vtlagez ont este couertz en lour malueisti de q̄ ils ne poiēt estre attachez en aut countie, cy est accord et establie que les iustices assignez de oyer et terminer tielx felonies, facēt lour briefe par toutz les counties Dengleterre ou mestier serra apprendre tielx endites. Anno quinto Ed. tertij, cap. ii.

4 ¶ Autiel proces soit fait en briefe de det & de detinue des chateux & emprīs des auks p̄ bre de Capias & p̄cres derigend̄ p̄ returne de viscont cōe ore est vse en briefe daccompt. An. 25. E. 3. ca. 17.

5 ¶ In breuibus versus cos q̄ fabricant seu faciunt cartas siue muniment̄a minus vera, & ea proclamāt & legi faciunt perquirend̄, fiat processus cōsimilis per capias & erigend̄ vt in breuibus de transgressione. Anno 7. H. 6 cap. 2.

6 ¶ An. 6. H. 6. ca. 1. an act was made to endure at the kinges pleasure for proces vpon enditements before the erigende.

7 ¶ Sur chescun enditement ou appele per lequel ascuns des ditz liegez demurrants en aut counties, que la ou tiel enditement ou appele soit ou serra prīs, de treason felony & trespas apprend̄ en āps iustic̄ du peace, ou deuaunt ascūn autre cyaunt poiar de tielx enditements ou appeles prender, ou auters commissionerz ou iustic̄ en aut countie, franchise ou liberty Dengle deuaunt ascun erigent agarde sur ascun enditement ou appele en la forme auauntdit apprendē, que maintenāt apres le premier briefe de capias sur chescun tiel enditement ou appele agard̄ et returne, que vn aut briefe de Capias soit agarde direct al viscount del countie, dōt celuy qui est enst endite est ou fuit suppose destre couerfant per tiel enditement retournable deuaunt mesmes les iustices ou commissioners deuant queux il est endite ou appele a vn certein iour cōteignāt

lespace

3. monethes

lespace de troꝭ mois de la date du dit darreine bꝛe ou les counties sont tenuz de mois en mois. Et la ou les coũties sont tenuz de sixe semaines en sixe semaignes, eyt la space de iiij moys, tanꝯ al iour de returne de mesme la bꝛiefe per quel bꝛiefe de secounde capias soit continue & commaunde a mr le viscount de pꝛendꝛe celuy qui est ensi endite ou appele per son coꝛpꝯ sil pact estre troue deins sa bailie. Et sil ne poet myd estre troue deins sa bailie

Proclam.

que le viscount face pꝛoclamacion en deux counties deuaunt le returne d mesme le bꝛiefe, que celuy qui est ensi endite ou appele appiergе deuant leꝯ dits iustices ou commissioners en le countie libertie ou franchise ou il est endite ou appele, al iour contenue en le dit datrain bꝛ et de capias a respõd a mre dit seignour le roy au la partie de la felonie, treason ou tresꝑas dont il est ensi endite ou appele. Apꝛes quel second bꝛiefe de Capias ensi serue et returne, si celuy qui est ensi endit ou appele ne veigne al iour de mesme le bꝛief de capias returne soit exigẽ a garder enuers tielx endites ou appeles & chescun deux. Et sil sacun exigend

Exigent

en apꝛes soit agard sur ascun tiel enditement ou appele, rountre fourme auãntdit, ou ascun vtlagarie sur teo pꝛonouncie: soit sibien celuy exigend ensi agard, come la vtlagarie sur teo pꝛonouncie, et chescũ deux tenus pur nul et voide. Et que le partie, sur

Vtlary.

Lloyde

que tiel exigent encounter la fourme auauntdit soit agarde, ou vtlagarie pꝛonouncie, ne soit endammage, ne nuis a parde de ses biens, ou chateux, terres ou tenementes, ne de sa vie.

Pourueu touts foits que le statut fait en le darein parlement des pꝛocesse affaires en tiel case deuaunt le roy en son banke esteise en la loꝛe. Et en outre mesme nostre seignour le roy adgraunte par auctoꝛitie suis-

An. 6. H. 6 cap. 1

Loꝛd.

dit, que chescun endite ou appele en la fourme auauntdit de cy en auaunt apꝛes ceo que il soit per verdite duement acquitte, il eit bꝛeue et action s son tas enuers chescun procurour de tielx enditements ou appeles. Et soit autiel pꝛoces sur ẽ en mesme le bꝛief comme en bꝛiefe de tresꝑas faite ouefezze et armis. Et si tiel procurour soit attaint en cel partie que le plaintif recouer ses dammages au treble. Pourueu touts foits que cest ozdinãce ne se ertende my as enditements ou appellez pꝛises ou appꝛendꝛez deins le countie de Chester. Pourueu auxi que si ascun des ditez lieges, ou ascun de lour heires soit auser appele ou endite de felony ou treason et al temps de mesme le felony ou treaõ suppose est ou fuit conuersaunt deins le countie deuant lenditement ou appele fait mencion, que autiel pꝛoces soit faite vers tielx endite ou appele comme ad este vse de tout temps deuãt ces heures. Anno octauo Henrici sexti, capitulo 10.

Endite
Appelle
Accion sur le case
Pꝛocuroꝛ
Cõspiracy
3. Dam
Chester
Cõuersant

8 ¶ Le dit estatut (s of 8. H. 6. ca. 10. beforꝛe 7) soit tenuz et gardez & mis en due execution en touts pointz: adioustant a icelle que si aseuns tielx endytements pꝛises ou appꝛendꝛez, deuãt ascun des Justices du pees, ou deuant ascun auter eyant poair de pꝛendꝛe tielx enditements ou appeles ou auters Justices ou Commissioners en ascun counties, fraunchise ou libertie Dengleterre, soient remouez deuaunt le roy en son banke, ou ailours, per certiorare, ou autrement, que adonques apꝛes tiel remouement deuaunt ascun exigend agard sur ascun tiel enditement ou appeles, en la fourme auauntdit pꝛis ou appendꝛe que maintenaunt apꝛes le primer bꝛe de Capias sur chescun tiel enditement ou appele agarde & returne vn autre bꝛief de Capias soit agarde direct al

Execution
Indictũs
Appeles.
Remoue

biscount del countie dount cesty qui
est ensi endite, du appelle, est ou suit
suppose dester conuersant par mesñ
lenditement ou appele, retournable
deuant le roy en sen bank a vn cer-
taine iour conteignant lespace de iij.
mois du quater del date del dit dar-
raine briefe de Capias solonq; le ma-
ner et forme que les Justices du peax
et autres en le dit primier estatut cõ
tenus deussent auoir fait auaunt tiel
remouement, puis la faisance du dit
primier estatut. Et si ascun tiel eri-
gend soit agarde en apres sur ascun
tiel enditement ou appele apres tiel
remouement encounter la forme a-
nauntdit, ou ascun vtlagarie sur ceo
pronouncie, soit sibien cel erigēd ensi
agarde, comme le vtlagarie sur ceo a
pronouncer, et chescun dcux tenus
pour nul & voide, solonq; ceo que en
la dit premier estatute est contenus
pluis au pleine. Anno decimo H. ser-
ti, cap 6.

Exigent

Vtlarie

Voide

9 Like proces to be had hereafter
in action vpon the case aswel sued as
to be ded in any of the said courts (s.
the kinges benche and cõmon place)
as in actions of trespas or dets. An. 19
H. 7. ca 9.

Accion vpõ the case

10 Like proces be had hereafter
in euerie action from hencefoxth to
be brought vpon the saide estatute (s.
Anno 5. R. 2. cap. 7. which is in foxci-
ble entre) as in a common action of
trespas of the common lawe, and the
like proces to be had in euerie writte
of annuitie and couenaunt hereafter
to be sued as in an action of det. An.
23. H. 8. cap. 14.

Action vpõ the statut

Couenant

11 Be it ec. that when and as ofte
as any person or persons after ỹ first
day of January next commynge shall
sue foxth or by anye meanes cause or
procure to be sued foxthe of the saide
court commonlye called the kinges
Benche, any of the writtes or proces
before mencioned (Latitat, Alias, &
pluries capias, against anye person
or persons which vpon the same writ
or writes shal happen to be arrested,
or whiche shal appeare vpon the re-
tourne of anye the saide writs or pro
ces, and shal put in his or their baile
or bailes, to aunswere such as shalbe
obiected against him according to the
common order of the court: that then
in euerie such case, if the partie or pa-
ties, at whose suite meanes or procu
rement the same writ or writs or p
ces was obtained or sued foxthe, doe
not within thre dayes next after such
baile hadde and taken, putte into the
same court his or their declaration a-
gainste the same partie or parties, a-
gainst whome suche writ or procesle
hath bene or shalbee sued, or if after
declaracion hadde and putte into the
same Courte, the plaintife in suche
case shal not prosecute the same with
effect, but shal willingly and appa-
rantly to the same courte, suffer hys
or their saide suit to be delaied or shal
after declaration so hadde, suffer the
same suite to be discontinued or other
wise, shalbe nonsuit in the same: that
then in enery suche case, the Judges
of the saide court for the time beinge
shal by their discrecions, from time
to time as they shal see or pceaue any
suche default to be in the partie or pa-
ties at whose suite, meanes or procu-
ment suche writs or proces was sued
foxth, award and iudge to enery such
personne and personnes, so arrested,
vered, molested, or troubled by such
writtes or suite, his and their costes,
damages & charges by anye meanes
sustened by occasion of anye suche
writtes, procesle, arrestes, or suites,
taken, sued or hadde against him to
be paied by such personne or persons
that so doth, or shal cause or procure
any suche writes or proces to be sued
foxth

Latitat

3 daies

Not declare

Costes

forth as is aforsaide.

¶ And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforsaide, that if any persō or persons, shal after the first day of Januarij, cause or procure any other personne or persons, to be attached, or arrested, to aunswere to anye bill plaint, actiō or suite, in the said court of Marshalseye, or in anye court within the said citie of London or in any citie, borroughe, towne corporate, or other place or places, where any libertie or priuiledge is vsed to holde plee in any action or actiōs personall and do not in al courts hauing theire continuance *de die in diem* within three dates next after suche time as the pty defendaunt or defendauntes shalbee bailed, or otherwise appeare in court by force of anye arrest or attachemēt had and returned, & in al other courtz at the next session or court to be holdē after such arrests or attachements & apparaunce of the party defendaunt or defendaunts, whereas the sayde partye def. or defendaunts shalbe cōpelled, or ought to appeare, vnlesse a further daye shal be especially geuē by the discrecion of the courte, from whence any precepte, proces, or attachement shalbe awarded, put & exhibite his bil or declaracio against such personne or persons as so by his suit and meanes shalbe attached or arrested into suche courte, where the party by such attachements or arrest, is compelled or oughte to appeare, or yf any such person or persons, at whose suite or meanes any suche attachemēt or arrest of any person or psonz shall be so hadde or made, after his declaracio̅, bil or plaint exhibited, do not frō thencefurth prosecut the same his suit with effect, or shal suffer the same to be discontinued or shal after be nonsuit in the same, or willingly and apparantly to the same court, shall for

3. dayes

Discont. Nonsuite

beration of the defendant in such suit delay the same suite: That then in euery such case, the Iudge or Iudges of euery such courte, before whome any person or persons shal so be sued molested, or troubled, by occasion, or meane of anye suche attachement or arrest, or by such suite or suites, shall forthwith, by his or their discretion frō time to time, as hee or they shall see or perceaue any such default or delaye, in the party that caused or procured any such attachemēt or arrest to be had, award & iudge to euery suche person or persons, which after ẏ said first daye of January, shal so be attached, arrested, molested, vexed, or troubled, his costs, dammages & charges, by any meanes sustained by occasion of any such attachement, arrest, and suite so had and taken against him to bee paide by such person or persons, that so doth, or shal cause or procure any such attachement or arrest to be so had or made.

And if any person or personz at any time after the first daye of January, shal by any waie or meane, maliciously, or for veration and trouble, cause or pcure any other personne or persons, to be arrested or attached, to answere in any ẏ courts or places aforsaid, at ẏ suite or in ẏ name of any pson or persons, where in deede there is no such person or persons knowen or wout the assent, consent, or agreemēt of such person or psons, at whose suite, or in whose name such arreste or attachement is or shalbee so had, & procured, that then euerye such pson or persons, that shal so cause or pcure any such arrest or attachement of any other person or persons, to be had or made for veration or trouble, as is aforsaid, and shal therof be conuicted or lawfullye accused by enditement, presentment, or by the testimonye of

two sufficient witnesses, or mo, or other due proofe, shal for euerye suche offence by him or them committed, done or procured, haue & suffer imprisonment of his or their body or bodies by the space of fyue moneths without bayle or mainprise. And before hee or they shalbe delyuered out of the prison shal paie vnto the partie or parties so arrested or attached by his or theire meanes or procurement, treble the costes, charges, damages & expences that hee or they shalbee put vnto, by reason or occasion of such attachemēt so had, & shal also forfaite & paie vnto such person or persons in whose name or at whose suite he or they shal procure such arrest or attachement to be had or made, if then there shalbe any such person knowen the summe of x. li. for euery such offence.

And be it further enacted by ye auctoritie aforsaide, that euery personne & persons to whome any costs, charges damages, forfaiture or paiment of any summe or summes of money, by auctoritie of this act shalbe awarded, iudged or forfaited, shal and may at al times hereafter haue his or theire remedy for the recouery therof by actiō of det, bil or plaint, in any court of record against such person or plōs their heirs executours, or administratours, as should or ought to paie the same by vertue or force of this act. In which action, bil or plaint no essoine, protectiō or wager of lawe shalbe admitted or alowed to any the defendāt or defendaunts in the same. Anno 8. Eliz. ca. 2.

Accion popular 1.
Accompt 1.2.
Acculation 4.
Admeasurement of dower 1.
Admeasurement of pasture 1.
Aliens 1.
Amendement 1.2.3
Apparel 6.
Appeles 5.7.
Assise 9.
Attaint 2.13.15.
Bankrupts 2.
Bishops 9.
Breakers of leages 1.
Bridges 1.
Castel 5.
Chester 2.3.
Confirmation 13.
Counterfaiting of letters 1.
Courts 2.
Custome 2.
Dates in bank 5.
Damages 6.
Dette 5.
Det to the king 3.
Disconk of proces 2.
Distres 3.
Drapery 28.
Escheker 4.
Eschetours 4.10.
Estretes 1.
Excommunicato capiendo 1.
Execution 3.
Execucion of statutes 3.
Executors 4.
Exigent 6.7.
Forcible entre 3.
Forstallers 5.
Franchises 20,21.
Herhamshire 1.
Horsebread 1.
Horses 3.7. 28.32.
Husbandry 4.5.
Inditements 3.
Iurrour 12.19.
Iustice in eire 3.
Laborers 29.
Lancaster 4.
Liuerie of companie 9.10.
London 2.
Marshalsye 1.
Marchants 9.
Mesne 1.
Monasteries 2.
Parlement 15.16.
Pencions 2.3.
Pleading 1.
Poore people 2.
Prison 8.
Proclamation 4.
Prouision 9.14.
Purueiors 31.
Quare imp 1.
Recogn 2.7.
Repl 2.
Returne 1.
Riots 3.4.5.6.
Sewers 8.
Shepe 2.
Shirifes 2.5.31.33. 34.
Staple 8.
Sute 1.
Tindale 1.2.3.
Tithes 1.8
Treason 10.12.19.
Trial 1.8.10.11.
Vacabonds 1.
Villenage 3.
Voucher 1.3.
Vsury 5.
Wales 25. 28.32.
Wardes 7.12.24.
Wast. 5.
Weights 33.
Wines 1.
Wolles 33.35.

¶ *Prochein amy.*

SI gardein ou chiefe seignour emfeffe nul homme de la terre que est del

Gardein Enfant

del heritage del enfaunte (qui eſt deins age et en ſa garde) a le diſheritaunce del heire. Pourueu eſt que le heire eit maintenaunt ſon recouere p briefe de nouel diſſeiſin vers ſon gardein, e vers le tenaunt. Et ſoit la ſeiſin baile par iuſtices ſi ele ſoit recouere, al prochein amy lenfant a que le heritage ne purra my deſcend, pur appꝛouer al oeps lenfant e a reſpond des iſſues al heire, quant il viendꝛa a ſon pleine age. Et le gardein parder a tout ſa vie la gard de meſme la choſe recouer et tout la rem del heritage que il tient en noſme del heire. Et ſi auter gardein que chiefe ſeignour le face, perde le garde de tout cel choſe, et ſoit en griefe paine enuers le roy. Et ſi lenfant ſoit aloigne ou diſturbe par le gardein ou par le feffe, ou p auter, per que il ne puiſſe ſa aſſiſe ſuer, ſue pour iuy vn de ſes pcheins amys que voudꝛa, e ſoit a ceo reſceu. W. 1. capitulo 48.

Aſſiſe

Account

Gardein Roſe.

Eſſoine

2 ¶ In omni caſu quo minoꝛes infra etatem implacitari poſſunt, conceſſum eſt quod ſi huiuſmodi minoꝛes elongati ſint, quo minus perſonaliter ſequi poſſint pꝛopinquioꝛes amici admittantur ad ſequend̄ pꝛo eis. W. 2. ca. 16.

Infants.

Se Eſchetour 4. Wardas 17.

¶ Proclamacions.

POur ceo que multes miſſeiſours ſont en la terre pluis que ne ſolēt e roberies, arecons, e homicides faitz ſans nombꝛe, e la peace meins biens garde, pur ceo que leſtatut que le roy fiſt faire nadgairs paſſe a Wincheſtre dad pas eſte tenus. Voet le roy q̄ cel eſtatute ſoit de nouel enuoye en cheſcun countie, e ſoit lieue e publie quatre foits par an ouri bien comme les deux grauid charters, et firmement gardez en cheſcun point, ſ les paines que la eins ſount aſſeſſes. Et a cel eſtatut garder e mainteiner ſoient chargez les chiualers que ſont aſſignez par my les coūties pour adꝛeſſer les choſes faites encounter les graund charters, e de ceo eient garranty. Articuli ſuper chartas capitulo 17.

Robberies

Statut of Wincheſter.

Knightes

2 ¶ Pour les greuous miſchieſes et complaintes que aucignent de iour en auter des roberies, larcenes, homicides arſures des maiſons e cheuauches en routs e grandes compaignies en cheſcun party de roialt, oꝛdine eſt et aſſentu, que le ſtatut de Wincheſter (dount le tenour eſt enuoy par noſtre ſeignieur le Roy, en lan pꝛochein paſſe en cheſcun county Dengl̄ pur y eſtre pꝛoclaime) ſoit tenus et gardez en touts points e mys en bon et haſtiue execucion, al plaiſt et purſuit de cheſcun que ſoy ſentera greue encounter le tenour dicelle, et a fin que homme ne pourra deſoꝛe ſe excuſer par ignoꝛaunce de meſme le ſtatute, eſt aurint aſſentu que cheſcu viſcount Dengleterre ſoit tenus de cy en auaunt en pꝛoꝛe perſon de faire pꝛoclamacion de meſme le ſtatute quatre foits par an en cheſcun hundꝛede ſa bailie, et per ſes bailifes en cheſcun marche, ſi bene deins fraunchiſe comme dehoꝛs. Anno ſeptimo R. 2. capitulo 6.

Felonies

Stat. de Wincheſter.

Sheriffs

3 ¶ Euerie Juſtice of peace within euerie ſhire within this his ſaide realme within the ſhire where he is Juſtice of peace do cauſe openly e ſolēply to be pꝛoclaimed yerely foure times in a yere, in foure pꝛincipal ſeſſions the tenour of this pꝛoclamatiō to thiꝛbil annered, and that euery Juſtice of peas being pꝛeſent at any of the ſaid ſeſſions if they cauſe not the ſaide pꝛclamatiō to be made in fourme abone ſaid, ſhal ſoꝛfait to oure ſaid ſouerainꝛgne loꝛd at euerie time xl. s.

Juſt. of p.

Fort.

¶ *The proclamacion.*

HEnricus dei gracia ꝛc. The king our Soueraigne lord considereth howe daily within this realme, his coine is traiterously counterfaited, murders, robberies, felonies ben greuously committed and done, also vnlawful retainers, idlenesse, vnlawful plaies, extorcions, misdemenings of sherifs, eschetors and many other enormities & vnlawful demeanings daylye growed more & more within this his realme, to the great displeasure of God, hurt & empouerishinge of his subiects, and to the subuersion of the policy and good gouernaunce of this his realme: and by these saide enormities and mischiefes his peace is broke, his subiects troubled, inquieted, and impouerished, the husbandry of this land decaied, wherby ẏ church of Englande is vpholden, the seruice of God continued, euery man thereby hath sustenaunce, euery inheritor his rent for his land: for repressing & auoiding of the said mischiefs, sufficiẽt lawes and ordinances be made by auctorite of many and diuers parlemẽts holde within this realme, to ẏ great costs of the kinge, his lords and commons of the same, & lacketh nothing but that the saide lawes be not put in due execucion. Which lawes ought to be put in due execucion by the Iustice of peace in euerye shire of this realme, to whome his grace hathe putte and geuen full auctority so to do sith the beginning of his raigne. And now it is commen to his knowledge that his subiects bee litle eased of the saide mischiefs by the saide Iustices, but by many of thẽ, rather hurt then helped. And if his subiects cõplaine to these Iustices of peace, of anye wrongs done to them, they haue therby no remedy, and the said mischiefs do encrease and not subdued. The kings grace considereth that a great parte of the wealth and prosperity of this Lande standeth in that, that hys subiectes maye lyue in suertye vnder his peace in their bodies and goods & that the husbandry of this lande may encrease and be vpholde, which must be had by due execucion of the sayde lawes and ordinances, chargeth and commaundeth the Iustices of peace of this his shire to endeuour them to do & execute the tenour of their commission, the said lawes and ordinances ordeined for subduing of ẏ prmisses as they wil stand in loue & fauor of his grace, and in auoidinge of the paines that be ordeined if they do the contrary. And ouer that he chargethe and commandeth that euery manne, what degre or condition that he be of that let them, in word or deede, to execute their saide auctorite in any maner forme aboue saide, that they shew it to his grace. And if they do it not & it coñ to his knowledge by other thẽ by them they shal not stande in hys fauoure, but be taken as men out of credence, & be put out of commission for euer. And ouer this he chargeth & commaundeth al manner of men, as wel the poore as the riche, whiche bee to him al one in due mintstration of Iustice, that is hurt or greued in any thinge, that the saide Iustice of peas maye hear, determine, or execute in any wise, that he so greued make his complaint to the iustice of the peace, that nert dwelleth vnto him, or to any of his felowes, and desire a remedy. And if he then haue no remedy, if it be nighe suche time as his iustices of Assises come into that shire, that then he so greued, shewe his cõplaint to the same iustices. And if hee then haue no remedy, or if the complainte be made longe before the comminge

Coyne
Murder
Felony
Retainers.
Extorcions
Shirifes
Eschetors
Husbandrie
Iust. of p.
Execute
Let
Execution
Iust. of p.
Complaint
Remedy
Iust. of all.

of

of the Justices of Assise, thē he so greued come to the kinges highnesse, or to his Chauncellour for the time being, and shewe his griefe, & his saide highnesse then shal send for the said Justices to know the cause why hys saide subiectes bee not eased, and hys lawes executed, wherupon if he find any of them in defaute of executinge of his lawes, in the premisses, according to his highnesse commandemēt he shal do him so offending to be put out of the commission, & furthermore to be punished according to his demerites. And ouer that his said highnes shall not let for any fauor, affection, cost, charge, nor any other cause, but that he shal see his laws to haue plain and true execution, and his subiectes to liue in suertye of their landes, bodies, and goodes, according to hys saide lawes, and the saide mischieles to be auoyded, that his subiectes may encrease in wealthe and prosperitye to the pleasure of God. Anno. 4. H. 7. cap. 12

Chancelor

Lawes Execution

4 ¶ An. 13. H. 6. ca. 1. an act was made to endure for hy yeres, that writtes with proclaim should be made against them, that disobey the kinges writts or priue Seales, & certain forfaiture & punishment against them.

Proces

5 ¶ An. 31. H. 8. ca. 8. an act was made, þ proclamations made by the kig with the aduise of certeine of his cōcel named in that acte should be obeied & kept as though they were made by act of parliament. And after an. 34 H. 8. ca. 23. an other acte was made cōcerning the offenders of the said former act, but bothe these acts were repelled by. 1. E. 6. cap. 12.

De Admesurement of dower. 1.
Aliens. 6.
Assautes. 1. 2.
Attaint. 15.
Bankrupts. 1. 2.
Bastardy. 2.
Breakers of leages. 1. 2.
Tailes. 6.
Chester. 5.
Confirm. 2. 3.
Courtes. 2.
Crossebowes. 2.
Dett. 5.
Distresses. 11.
Drapry. 1.
Eschange. 9.
Eschecker. 2.
Excommunicato capiendo. 1.
Executors. 6.
Exigent & vtlary. 5. 6. 7.
Feires. 1. 4.
Fines. 1. 6. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12.
Franchises. 5.
Fugitiues. 1.
G.
Haukes. 1.
Inkeepers. 1.
Justice in eire. 3.
L.
Labozers. 26. 29. 31. 32. 35.
L.
Maintenance. 7.
Marshalsy. 6.
Marchants. 7.
Meane. 1.
Money. 2. 20. 27. 40.
Neiues. 4.
Parliament. 7. 15.
Passages. 4.
Periury. 2.
Playes. 2.
Proces. 7.
Prouision. 9.
Purueiours. 30. 31. 32.
M.
Repele. 9.
Riot 3. 5. 6.
Sanctuaries 5.
Scotland. 1. 3.
Ships. 10. 13.
Shiriles. 5.
Tithes. 6.
Townes. 1. 2. 4.
Treason. 19.
Vitailers. 14.
Wales. 28. 32.
Wardes. 7. 12.
Weightes. 18. 26. 29. 32.
Wines. 4. 19. 20.
Wolles. 5. 37. 43.
Women. 3.

I ¶ *Procurements.*

Lordes. Stewardes

Suites Pleintes

QUia domini cur, et alij qui cur te nent et seneschalli volentes grauare subditos suos, cum non habeant legalem viam eos grauandi vo curant alios mouere querelas versus eos, et dare vadium, et offerre plegium, vel impetrare brcula, et ad sectas huiusmodi querentium compellant eos sequi com, hundred, wapentachium, et cur, quousque finem fecerint cum ipsis pro voluntate sua, statutum

Complaint Replege. futum est, quod hoc de cetero non fiat. Et si aliquis per huiusmodi falsas querimonias fuerit attachiatus, replegiet districtionem suam sic captam, et ponat loquelā coram iustic coram quibus si vic vel alius ballius, vel dominus, postquam sic districtus fecerit querimoniam suam, aduocauerit iustam districtionē, ratione huiusmodi querimoniarum coram eis factarum et replicetur qđ huiusmodi querimonie, mouebantur versus eos malitiose ad instantiam seu procuration vic aut aliorum, aut aliorum ballinorum aut dominorum admittatur illa replicatio. Et si super hoc conuicti fuerint versus dominum regem redimantur, et nihilominus huiusmodi sic grauatus damna in triplū restituantus. West. 2 ca. 37.

Remoue Recordes

Auowrie

Shirifes

Watlikes Lordes

Se Appeale. 5.

1 ¶ *Prohibicion & consultacion.*

3. Dam. Worthwarie

Money

Iñ decimis oblationibus, obuentionibus, mortuar quando sub illis nominibus proponuntur, prohibitioni Regie non est locus, etiam si propter detentionem illorum diuturnam ad estimationem eorundem pecuniariam veniatur. Sed si clericus vel religiosus decimas suas in horreo suo congregatas vel alibi existentes vēdiderit alicui p pecunia, si peat pecunia coram iudice ecclesiastico locū habet regia phibitio, quia per venditionem res spirituales fiunt temporales, et transeunt decima in cattalla. Item si sit contentio de iure decimarum, origiñ habens de iure patronatus, et earundem decimarum quantitas excedat quartam partem bonorum Ecclesie, locum habeat Regia prohibitio, si hec causa coram iudice Ecclesiastico ventilatur.

Item si prelat imponat penam pecuniariam alicui pro peccato et rep etat illam, regia prohibicio locum habet. Veruntamen si prelati imponant penitentias corporales, et sic puniti velint huiusmodi penitentias per pecuniam redimere sponte, non habet locum Regia prohibicio, si coram prelatis pecunia ab eis erigatur. Insuper si aliquis violentes manus iniecerit in clericum, pro violentia facta debet emenda fieri coram Rege. Pro excommunicatione vero coram prelato, vbi imponatur penitentia corporalis, quam si reus velit sponte p pecuniam redimere dando prelato vel leso potest repeti coram prelato, nec in talibus regia prohibitio locum habet. In diffamationibus etiam corrigant prelati supradicto modo regia prohibitione non obstante, primo injungendo penam corporalem quam si reus velit redimere libere percipiat prelatus pecuniam, licet Regia prohibicio prorigatur. Articuli cleri capitul. 1

Money Redeeme

Waterie

Excōmunic

Slander

Redeeme

2 ¶ Item si aliquis in fundo suo molendinum erexit de nouo, et postea a retro loci erigatur decima de eodē exhibetur regia prohibicio sub hac forma, Quia de tali molendino hactenus decime non fuerunt solut, prohibemus &c. et sententiam excommunicationis, si quam hac occasione promulgaueritis reuocetis omnino. Responsio. In casu tali nunquam exiuit Regia prohibicio de principis voluntate, qui decernit talem perpetuo non erire. Articuli cleri. capitulo secundo.

Millers

Tithes

3 ¶ Rex talibus iudicibus salutem. Circumspecte agatis de negotijs tangentib Episcopum Norwic et eius clerum non puniendo eos si placitū tenuerint in curia christianitatis de his q mere sunt spiritualis, videlicet de correctionibus, quas prelati faciunt p mortali peccato videlicet p fornicatione

Bishop

Spiritual

Indwelder 4. part

tione adulterio, et huiusmodi pro quibus aliquando infligitur pena corporalis, aliquando pecuniaria, maxime si conuictus fuerit de huiusmodi liber homo. Item si prelatum puniat pro cemiterio non clauso, ecclesia discooperta, vel non decenter ornata, in quibus casibus alia pena nō potest infligi quam pecuniaria. Item si rector petat versus parochianes oblaciones et decimas debitas vel consuetas, vel si rector contra rectorem de decima maiore vel minori dummodo non petatur quarta pars valoris Ecclesie. Item si rector petat mortuarium in partibus vbi mortuarium dari consuevit. Item si prelat⁹ alicuius ecclesie, vel aduocatus petat a rectore pensionem sibi debitam. Omnes huiusmodi petitiones sunt faciendō in foro Ecclesiastico. De violentia manuum iniectione in clericum, et in causa diffamacionis concessum fuit a lias, quod placitum inde teneatur in curia christianitatis, cum non petatur pecunia sed agatur ad correctionem peccati & similiter pro fidei lesione. In omnibus predict⁹ casibus habet iudex ecclesiasticus cognoscere regia prohibitione non obstante. Statutum de circumspecte agatis editum. An. 13. E. 1.

Churche

Tithes

Mortuaū

Pencion

Waterie Slaunder

4. ¶ Cum iudices ecclesiastici ad prosequendū in causis coram ipsis agitatis, per prohibicionem domini Reg⁹ sepius supersedeant in casibus vbi remedium conquerentibus ad curiam domini Regis per breue de Cancellaria sua fieri non possint propter quod querentes illi in vtraque curia tam Regis quam ecclesiastica a iure suo & remedio sunt elongati, ad graue dānum ipsorum, prout dominus Rex ex graui querela quorundā intellexit: Dominus Rex vult & percepit, quod cum iudices ecclesiastici per prohibicionem regiam sibi porrectā supersedeant in casibus predictis, quod Cancellar vel capit iustic ipsius domini Regis qui pro tempore fuerit, viso libello illius cause ad instantiam querētis si viderint quod p breue de Cācellaria querenti remediū in suo casu prestare non posset, sed ad curiam ecclesiasticam ptineat causam illā determinare, scribant iudicibus coram quibus causa illa prius fuerit agitata qō in casu illo procedant, non obstante phibicione regis prius sibi inde directa. Stat de Consultacione edito. An. 14. E. 1.

Spiritual iudges

Let passe

Chancellor Chief iust

Chancerie

Procede

6 ¶ Edwardus &c. Prelatis, Archidiak officiis & alijs ministris Ecclesiasticis per dioces. Norw. cōstitut salutē. Cum cognitiones placitorum super feodalibus & libertatibus feodalium, districtionibus, officijs ministrorum executionibus contra pacem nostrā factis felonum negationibus consuetudinibus secularibus, attachiamentis, vbi laici, malefactoribus rectatis roberijs, arestationibus, manerijs, aduocationibus ecclesiarum, conuentionibus sufficientibus assisis, iurat⁹ recognicionibus, laicum feodum cōtingentibus, et rebus alijs, ac causis pecuniarum, et de alijs cattallis & debitis que non de testamento vel matrimonio, ad coronam & dignitatem nostram pertineant. eidem regno de cōsuetudine eiusdem regni approbata, & hactenus obseruatā. Et pceres seu magnates, aut alij de eodem regno temporibus nostrorum predecessorū regnum Anglie seu nostro, auctoritate alicuius nō consueuerunt cōtra cōsuetudinem illam super huiusmodi rebus in causa trahi vel compelli ad cōparendum coram quocumq; iudice ecclesiastico: Nosque & progenitores nostri & consuetudine predicta p nobis & alijs de ipso regno vbi fuerimus, seper libertatibus huiusmodi tāquam pertinentibus ad regiam dignitat⁹

Norwich Pleas

Money

gnitatem nostram. Ac vos et ministri vestri de communitate commitatuū nostrorum Nost. et Suff. qui pro huiusmodi rebus per vices pro voluntatibus vestris trahitis coram vobis vobis in curia Christianitatis sūt er relatu fide dignorum pro certo accepimus vobis prohibemus, ne placitum illud teneatis in curia christianitatis, marime cum huiusmodi placita ad nos et non ad alium pertinēt in eodem regno. Ac nos super his Spirituall Court. & aliis, quorum cognicio ad nos pertinet, parati sumus quibuscunque vos et ministros nostros in curia nostra plenam et celerem iusticiam exhiberi. Mandamus autem dilecto & fideli nostro R. & vicē nostro com̄ predictorum, quod premissa vobis & aliis in partibus illis & alia consimilia in p̄iudicium dignitatis nostre regie acceptātib⁹ firmiter inhibeant er parte nostra Et quod si q̄ vestri huiusmodi placita teneant, vel si qui ea sequantur coram vobis in curia christianitatis, contra prohibitionem nostram p̄dictam diē vīc vos & alios huiusmodi placita tenentes, vel sequētes portant per vadios et saluos plegios, quod sitis vel sint coram Justiciarys nostris apud Westminster ad certū diem ad respondē coram eis super premissis, et ad faciend̄ vlterius, quod hactenus in huiusmodi casibus, & cāsimilibus fieri consuevit. Et quod nō permittant quod aliqui laici in ballia sua in aliquibus locis conueniant ad aliquas recognitiones per sacramēta sua faē nisi in causis matrimonialibus, & testamentar. Et ne super huiusmodi feodis, debitis, & catallis, & coram vobis, & aliis iudicibus ecclesiasticis, in prejudiciū iurisdictionis nostre regie, ad coronam & dignitatē nostram spectantibus subite presumant. Et quod quid vos in hac parte de his feceritis, redd̄ nos ad plenum certiorez In cuius rei testimonium &c. Teste &c. Prohibitio formata sup articulis cleri.

7 ¶ They that purchace a prohibitiō and attachement against the ordinaries of a thing that belongeth not to the lay courte, shal yelde damages to the ordinaries, by the awarde of the Justices &c. In nouis ordinationib⁹. Anno. 5. Ed. 2. But it is repelled. An. 15. Ed. 2. I finde not thys but in the Abridgement. Attach. vpō prohib. Ordinaries Dam.

8 ¶ Plusoures gentes sount greuement pleints qui quant diuerses gētz auri bien Clerkes come lays ont este endites deuaunt viscount en lour turnes, & puis per enquestes procures soyent deliueres deuant Justice, & apres lour deliuerance suent en court Christiē deuers les enditours, en surmettant as eur, queur lour ont diffame, au grand damage des dits enditours, per quoy plusoures gents des Counties se doutent plus dendit les malueises, le Roye dort que en tyel cas chescun qui se sente greue, eit sur ceo prohibition fourme en la Chauncellarie sur son cas. Anno. 1. Ed. 3. capitulo. 11. Turnes & Deliuered Indited Counties

9 ¶ Nulle prohibition isse hors de la chauncellary, si non en cas que nous auerons la conusance & denōs auoit de droit. An. 18. E. 3. pro clero. cap. 5.

10 ¶ A la plainte des dits graundes et commens, monstraunt per loure petition, que come ils bendent loure gros boys dage de veynte ans, ou le greinder age as merchaunts, a lour profite demesne, ou en eyde du Roye en sa guerre, persons, vicars de seint Esglise, les dites marchauntes empledent & trauaillent en court Christien pour les disme des dits boys, en nouin de cest parole Sine cedule, pour quoy ils ne pount vendre loure boys a verrey value, a grād damage deur & du royalme, ordeine est & esta- Woodes Tithes

blis

blie que prohibicion en ceo cas soyte graunt sur attachement come ad este vse auaunt cez heures. Anno. 45. Ed. 3. cap. 3.

Consultac. ¶ Per la ou consultacio est vn foy tes duement grant sur prohibicion fait a iuge d eglise, q̄ meme le iuge puisse procede en la cause per vertu d meme la consultacion, non obstaunt ascun auter phibicion sur ceo de luy baile, purueu que la matter en la libelle du dit cause ne soit engrosse en large, ou en auter maner changes. An. 50. E. 3. ca. 4.

See Churchyard. 1. Tithes. 5. 10. Citation. 1. Wast. 5. Matrimony. 2.

¶ Prophesies

ANno. 3. Ed. 6. ca. 15. was an Acte made againste prophesies to endure to the ende of the nexte parliament, and after An. 7. E. 6. capitulo. 11. it was continued to endure to the laste day of the next parlement, and than it expired.

2 ¶ Be it ordeyned &c. that if anye persone or personnes after the firste daye of Maye nexte comminge, doe aduisedlye and directely, aduaunce, publishe, and setforthe by writting, printinge, singinge, or anye other open speache or deede, to any persone or personnes anye fonde fantastical, or false prophesie, vppon or by the occasion of anye armes, slides, bestes, badges, or suche like thinges accustomed in armes, cognisaunces, or signets, or vpon or by reason of anye time, yere, or day, name, bloudshed, or warre, to thintent therby to make anye rebellion, insurrection, dissention, losse of life, or other disturbance within this realme and other the kinges dominions, that then euery such person beinge thereof lawfully conuicted, according to the due course of the laws of this realme, for euery suche offence shal suffer imprisonmt of his bodye by the space of one yere wout baile or mainprise, and shal forfaite for euery such offence the sume of tenne pounds. And if any such offendor do after suche conuiction offsones offend in any of the premisses, and be thereof lawfully conuicted as is aforesaid, that then euery such offender shal for his seconde offence & conuiction as is aforesaid suffer imprisonmēt of his body wout bail or mainprise during his life, and shal forfait all his goods and cattales reals & personales. The moities of euerye whiche forfaitures shalbe to ye Quenes highnes, her heires and successors, and ye other moity therof, to him ye shall or wil sue for the same in any of ye Quenes courtes of recorde, by action, bil, plainte, or information, in whiche case no essoigne, wager of lawe, or protection shalbe allowed or admitted. Forf. Imprisō.

And be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaide, that al and euerye Justice of Assise, Justices of Oyer & determiner, Justices of Peace, shall haue full power and authoritie by vertue hereof, to enquire here and determine, all and euerye offence or offences abouesaid committed or don within the limittes of their commission, contrary to the tenour and meaninge of this acte. Prouided alwaies and bee it enacted by the authoritye aforesaid, that no persone or personz shall at anye time hereafter be empeched for anye offence hereafter to bee committed or done, contrarye to this acte, vnlesse he bee therefore empeched or accused within fiue monethes next ensuinge any suche offence by him or them committed or done. An. 5. El. cap. 15. Justt. of assi. Justi. of p.

See Felonye. 18.

¶ Property

¶ *Property.*

De Feirs & markets. 6.

1 ¶ *Protection.*

EDwardus per la grace de Dieu &c. a touts ses foyalx & loyalx salute. Pur ceo que mults des gentz purchasont la protection nostre seignioz le roy, affirmant que ilz fuerent hozz de la terre en la seruice le Roy. Purueu est, que si lour aduersarye voille challenger la protection, et maintenant quãt il est mise auant ẽ la court voille auerter, que ilz fuerent deines les iiij. meeres, & hozs de seruice le roy en certeine lieu, illint qui poient bien auer venus scits lour challenge entre en rolle, et soyt le parrole mis sans iour solonque le nature de la protection, quant il serra resuñ & il vẽt en courte, il demaundza iugement et dira le prozcelle et tendza dauerrer sõ challeng, si son aduersary voil atten dze, & si le pais die encounter luy que pozta le protection, il serra tourne en budek aute sil soyt tenant, & sil soyte demaundant, il perdza son bzicke, et serra en le mercye le roye, done a Westminster le xxviij. iour de November, lan du raigne le roy E. fits le Roy H. 3 Stat de protectionibus editum An. 23. E. 1.

Challenge Amerceñt.

Auerre

Resum.

Countie

Det. Demaund. Sozits

2 ¶ Rex omnibus &c. *Reciting the statut of anno 3. E. 1. &c.* cõcedimus & precipimus pzo nobis et heredibus nostris quod nulli vic' aut alii ministri nostri, vel heredum nostrozum seu alij quicunque blada aliqua triturare, et ea vel aliquã alia victualia vel bona aut etiam eques bones, plaustra, carectas, naues, seu batellos prelatozum, religiosozum, rectozum ecclesiazum, vel aliozum de clero sub coloze emptionis, vel alio modo in villis mercatozijs, aut alibi contra voluntatem illozum quozum fuerit, vel custodiam rozundem capere, asportare vel abducere, aut etiam occasione illa extorcionem aliquam ab aliquo facere presumat, sub omnibus & singulis penis supradict. Et quod omnes et singuli, contra premissa venientes, absque excusatione quacunque penis subiacẽt antedictis, quodque omnes et singuli ministri nostri et heredum nostrozum, quilibet videlicet ipsozum quatenus ad ipsum ratione poterit pertinere in hujusmodi contra venientes penas exercent antedictas. Et quod illi ques prisone ea occasione committi contigerit ab eadem non deliberentur sine nostro & heredum nostrozum mandato speciali. In cujus rei testimonium &c. T. me ipso apud Ebor xxiiij. die Novembzis, anno regni nostri decimo. Littera patens super prisis bonozum clerc.

Shirife

Clergie Church

Take

Extoztion

Imprisõ.

De Pyrueiours. 6.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que nostre Seignoure le roy eit fait deuant ses heures diuerses pzotections as diuerses gents que a luy estoisent tenus en aseũ maner de dett, que ilz ne serroyt mie empledes des dettes queux ils deuoient as autres tanque ilz eussent faitz gree a nostre seignioure le roye, de ẽ que a luy estoit due per eux, per reasõ de sa pzerogatiue, & illint durantes tielx pzotection nul home ad cyer de denpleader tielx dettoures: accozde est et assentus que nicunt contristeant tielx pzotections les parties q̃ ot actions a lour dettoz soyent respondus en la court le roy p lour dettoz & si iugemẽt soit sur ceo rend pour le pl' ou demandãt, soit le execution & cell iudgement mis en suspence tanq; gre soit fait au roy de son det. Et si lez creanceoz voillãt empzendze pur la det le roy, soit ilz a ceo receux, & outr' eient execution deuerz lez dettoures de det a eux due, & auint recouerent de

Det to the king

King

Accions Vnknowe

Execution

uers

uers eux tant come ilz paierent au roy pur eux. Anno. 25. Edwardi tercy ca. 19.

Victuelles

4 ¶ Deforz nulle protectiõ ou clause de volumus soit allowe deuant aſcun inges pur vitails praſes ou achates ſur la viage ou ſeruice dont la protection fait mention nauront en pleez de treſpaſſes ou dautre contract fait ou perpetres puis la date de meſme la protect. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 8.

Prolecture

5 ¶ Nul protection ou clause de prolecture ne ſoyte allowe en nul plee dont la ſuite ſoit commmence deuãt le date de tielx protection, ſi ceo ne ſoit en viage en quel le roy meſm̃ paſſe ou auter viage royal ou es meſſages du roy pour beſoigñ du roialme: mez facent tielx empledes lour atturnes pur reſpondr̃ pur eux en tielx plees, ou demourgent meſmez ſilz voillent. Mez neſt paſſe lentention de ceſt eſtatut mes qui protection oue clause, da mozatur ſoite allowe en toutz caſes, come ad eſte fait deuant ces heurez.

King

Tarry

Quia mozatur.

Et ſi aſcun demourge en pais ſanz aler a lour ſeruice pur quel il ſoite retenue noſtre temps couenable apres que il eit aſcun protection, ou repair̃ de meſme le ſeruice, & le chaunceller ſoyt ent duement enfourme face repeller tielx protectionz cõe ad eſte fait deuant ces heures. Anno. 13. Rich. 2. ca. 16.

Tary

Repeler

Cõdẽpned

6 ¶ Pur ceo que quant diuerſes gẽtes deitors ſont condẽpnez a lour creditorz p due proceſs de ley & commis a priſon. s. as gaoles de Marſhalſey, ou bank du roy, Fleete, & aillours ou auters priſõs en diũſes cities, billez, & burges, deins le roialm̃, les gardeiz de gaoles & priſons, ſuiſoits de lour p pre authority leſſent les dettours aler alarge a lour volunte, & la ou per eſtat (an. 1. R. 2. ca. 12. which is in dett 4) eſt ordeine q̃ ſi aſcun gaoler leſſoit tiel priſoñ aler alarge p maiprij ou ẽ baile que adonques la perſonne enuers qui le dit priſoner eſtoite condempne aueroite ſa action & recouerer enuers le gaoler meſmes y ceux gardeins pourchaſſent a eux proceſſi ons du roy per enſy, que lez creditorz ſuiſditez per vertus protections ſont delaies & taries de lour duite & droyture ilz recouerer ſibiens enuers les dites gardens des gaoles cõe les priſoners ſuiſditz a treſgraund p̃iudice & dammage du comñ people, & derogacion de la commen ley, ordeigñ eſt & eſtables que nul protection ſoite vaileable ne allowable ne aſcunm̃t allowe en tel cas. Ann. 7. H. 4 ca. 14.

Dettorz. At large

Action.

Protection

7 ¶ An. 9. H. 5. ca. 3. & an. 4. H. 6. ca. 2. & An. 8. H. 6 ca. 13. & Anno. 14. E. 4. ca. 1. fower acts were made to endure for certaine yeres concerning protections of them that ſhoulde go ouer the ſea withe the king.

8 ¶ No protection bee hereafter allowable ne allowed in the courte before the maire, conſtables and felowſhippe of marchauntes of the Staple of Calleys, ne in the courte before the maire and his brethen of ỹ ſame towne of Caleys, nor in any courte or courtes within the ſame towns or marches theire, in anye actyon ſued, or hereafter to bee ſued by anye of ỹ ſaide marchauntes, theire factorz, ſeruants or atturneis, againſt any of ỹ ſaid marchants, their factorz, ſeruãtz or atturneis. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 1.

Callets

9 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 4. proiections of p ſecture & mozatur were graunted to al them that were or ſhould be in the kinges wages in Britaine

10 ¶ An. 7. H. 7. ca. 12. protections of p ſecture & mozatur were graũted to al them that ſhoulde ſerue the kinge in h's warres (beyond the ſea or on ỹ ſea) which the kinge then entended to make.

11 ¶ An. 3. H. 8. ca. 4. protections of p-

ſecture

fecture and moratur was graunted to al thē that should serue the kinge in his warres (beyonde the sea or on this side) which the king then intended to make.

Bishops Monasteries.

12 ¶ Se puruetors 12. that al goodes and things of bishoppes and monasteries were taken into the kinges protection, that they shoulde not be take for the kinge &c.

13 ¶ Where protection is put out in any action, see in euery such title, as any suche action is spoken of

Se Attaint. 4. 15.	Pewterers, 3.
Bankrupts. 1.	Prouision. 1. 3. 4.
Chester. 6.	Puruetors. 1. 2.
Drapery. 4.	Staple. 13.
Eschetors. 9. 15.	Treason. 1.
Jewes. 1.	Victaile. 6.
Portmain. 4.	Warre. 6.

1 ¶ *Prouision & premunire.*

PAr ceo que ascuns purchassent en la courte de Rome prouisions dauoir abbeis et priories en Engleterre, en destruction du Royalme et de seinte Religion, accorde est que chescun q̄ purchase tielx prouisionz des abbeis ou priories que luy et ses executoures, et procuratour que suent et font execution des tielx prouisionz soient hors de la protectiō nostre sr̄ le Roy. Et que home puisse faire de

Protection Enemy

eux come des ennemiez nostre dit sr̄ le Roy et de son royalme, et celluy q̄ face contre tielx prouisors en corps ou en biens, ou en auters possessionz soit excuse deuers toutes gents, & per tāt ne soit iammis empesche ne grieue ne empesche a la suit de nully. An. 25 E. 3. ca. 22.

2 ¶ Come iadis en parlement de bone memorie E. Roy Dengleterr̄ aiel nostre seignior le Roy q̄ ore est lan d̄ son reigne xxx. tenus a Carduile oye le petition mis deuant le dit ayel et son counseile en le dit parlement per la comminalty de son royalme, contenant qui come seinte Esglise Dengleterre, estoit fonde en estat de prelacy deins le Royalme Dengleterre per la dit ayel, et ces progenitors, et Counties, Barons, et nobles de son dit Royalme, et lour auncestres, pur eux, et le people de la ley de Dieu, et pur faire hospitalities almoignes, et auterz ouerages de charity es lieux ou Esglises fuerent foundus pur les almes des foundors, lour heires, et toutz Christiens, & certeines possessions tant en fees, tres, rentez, come d̄ auowsonz qui se extendont a graund value, per lez dits foundors fuerent assignes as prelates & auters gentes de seinte Esglise du dit Roialm pur cel charge susteigne, & nosmemēt des possessions qui furent assignes as Archeuesque, Euesque, abbez, Priorz Religiouses, et auters gents de seint Esglise per les Roys du dit Roialm Countyes, Barons, et auters grandez de son royalme, meismez les roys, Countes, Barons, et nobles, come Seignoures et aduowes eussent, et auoir deussent la garde des tielx voidāces, et les presentementes et collations des benefices estrauntes des tielx prelacies et les dits Roys en tempz passe soloīt auoir la greinde party de lour counseile pur la saluacion du roialme, quant ils ont mistier de tielx prelates et clerkes issinte auances, le Pape de Rome accrechāt a luy les seignozies des tielx possessions & benefices meismez lez benefices dona & granta as aliens qui vnques ne demurrōt en engleterr̄ et as Cardinalx qui y demurrer ne purront, & as auters si bien aliens come denizis auxi come il euist este patron ou aduowe dez dits dignities et benefices come il ne fuist de droit solonc̄ la ley dengle-

Church Estate of prelacy

Possession

Presentcōt Collation

Pope Rome

Benefices Aliens

dengleterr̃, p les queux donez & grantz fiz fusent foeffers au prine demurront aſcun b̃nefice en poye de temps en le dit roialme que il ne ſerroit es mainez daliens & foreins per vertue des tielx prouiſions countre la bone volunte et diſpoſicions des foundorz des meſmez les benefices, & illint les elections des Eleccion erchevesque, evesques, & auters religi ouses fandroient, et les almoignez hoſ pitalitiez, & auters oevrez de charitye queux ſerroient faits es les dits lyeux, ſerroient ſuſtreits, le dit apel, & auterz layes patrons en tempz des tielx voy- Presentm̃ dauncez parderoyente loure preſente- ment, le dyt counſayle pertroyt & bi- ens ſauns numbre ſerroyent emporz hors du roialme, en adnullacion del eſ tate de ſaint eſgliſe dengleterre & den- heritaunce de dit ſiel & des counts ba- rons, & auters noblez du dit roialme & en offence & deſtruction dez loyez & droi turez de ſon roialme, & au graund da- mage de ſon people & en ſubuerſion de tout leſtat de ſon roialme ſuiſdit, & en cont̃ le bone diſpoſicion & volunte des primierz foundourz del aſſent &c. fuiſt ordeign̄ q̃ lez ditz oppreſſions greuãce & damages en cñ le royalme des adon ques ne ſerront ſeoueres en aſcũ mañ Et la mõſtre ſoit a noſtre ſeignour le roy en ceſt preſent parliament tenus a weſtmoñ a les oeptauez de la purificat noſtr̃ dame, lan de ſon reigne dengle- terre. xvb. & de france. xij. p lez greuon- ſes pleintz de tout ſa comen de ſoy roi- alme, que lez greuances & miſchiefz ſu- iſoits ſabundent de tempz en tempz au pluis grand dañ & deſtruct de tout ſõ roialme plus que vnques ne fuerẽt de nanils que ore de nouel noſtre ſayne piere le pape p procurement dociertes & autiment ad reſerue & reſerue de tour en auter a ſa collacion generalment et Collation eſpecialment ſibien archiueſchiez, euel- ques, abbeys, & priories, come toutes autrs dignities & autr̃ benefices en en- gleterre queux ſont de lauoloyr dez gẽ tes de ſaint eſgliſe, & les done auribũ as alienz come denizeyns, & prente dez toutes tielx benefices les primiers frui- First fruits tes, & auterz pluſourz profitez, & grand partie de treaſour de roialme ſi eſt em port, & deſpenduz hors du roialme par les purchaceurs dez tielx graunteż, et auri p tiel reſeruacion priuez pluſourz clerkz auancez en ceſt roialme p lourz verroy patrons qui ont tenus loure a- uancementes peaſiblement par longe tempz ſont ſodeinment ouſtez ſur quoi la dit comen ad prie nr̃ dit ſeignour le roy qui de ſi come le droit de ſa corone Dengleterre & la ley du ſon dit roialm̃ ſoit tiel que ſur miſchiefz & damagez q̃ ſi aueignoyent a ſon royalme il doit et eſt tenus perſon ſerement del accord de ſon dit people en ſon parlement ent faire remedye & ley en ouſtant lez miſ- chiefez & damages qui enſi deignent, q̃ luy pleaſe de ceo ordeygner remedy Noſtre ſeignour le roy veiant lez miſ chiefes & damages ſuiſnomes, & eyent regarde au dit eſtatut fait en tempz de ſon dit aiel, & as les cauſes contenuz en ycelle, le quel eſtatut tient lourz lours ſa force, et ne fuit vnques defaite ne anuil en nul point, et per tant il eſt te- nus par ſon ſerement de le faire garde come la ley de ſon roialm, coment que par negligence et ſoefferãce ad eſte de puis attempt au contrary, & auri eient regarde as lez greuouſez pleints a luy faits per ſon people en ſez diuerſez par liaments ceo en arrere tenus voillent les grandes damages & miſchiefz q̃r ſont auenus & aueignõt de lour en au ter al Eſgliſe Dengleterre per la dite cauſe ent remedie ordeign̄, per aſſent des toutes les graundes, & la commi- naltie de ſon dit roialme, al honour de Dieu, & profite de la dit Eſgliſe Den- gleterre, & de tout ſon roialme, ad or- deigne & eſtablie que les frankes elec- tions Eleccions Derchevesques, Evelques, et

toutes auters dignities et benefices e-
lectiuez en Engliterre le teignent de-
ſoze en maner come ils fuerent graun-
tez per les pzogenitoures nře dit ſñr le
roy, & per les anceſters dauters ſeig-
nours foundours. Et que toutes pzela
tes & auters gents de ſeinte Eſglíſe q
Auowſons ount auowſonz dez quecunq; benefícez
dez dons noſtre ſeignour le Roy & de
ſes pzogenitourz ou dauterz ſeignourz
& donours, pour faire deuines ſeruicez
et auterz chargez ent ozdines, etēt lour
Collecciouz collacions et pzeſentment fraunche-
ment en maner come ils eſtoyent feoſ-
fees per lour donoures. Et en cas que
dalcun ercheueſchie, eueſchie dignitie.
Pzouiſion on quecunque benefice ſoit reſeruaciō,
collacion ou pzouiſiō fait per la court
de Rome, en diſtourbance dez frankez
elections, collacions ou pzeſentacions
ſuiſnomes, que a ſñ le temps de voidā
ce que tielr reſeruacions, collaciouz, et
pzouiſions duiſſent pzendze effectes,
qui a meſme la voidance noſtre ſñr le
Kinges roy & ſes heirs eyent pur cel temps les
collacions as archeueſchies, eueſchies
& auters dignities electiuez queur ſont
de ſa auowzie autielr come ſes pzoge-
nitours auoient auant que franke elec
tion fuiſt grante de ſi come les electiōs
fuerent pzimes grauntes per les pzoge
nitours le Roy ſur certeine fourme et
Conge d'eſlier condition, come a demaunder le Roye
Aſſent conge deſlier, & puis apzes la elction
dauoir ſon aſſent roial, & nemy en au-
ter maner, les queur condicions nient
gardes le choſe doite per reaſon reſoz-
Religious houſes ter a ſa pzimer nature. Et que ſi daſcñ
maiſon de religion del auowſon le roy
King ſoit tiel reſeruacion, pzouiſion, ou cola
cion fait en diſturbance de franke elec
tion eit noſtre ſeignour le roy & ſez hei
res a celle foitz la collacion, a doner cel
le dignitie a perſon conuable. Et en
Rome Benefice cas que reſeruacion, collacion, ou pzo-
uiſion ſoit faite a la court de Rome ỹ
nul eſglíſe pzoendze, ou auters bene-
fices que ſont de la auowzie des gentz
de ſeint eſglíſe, dount le roy eſt adwoin King
beramont immediate, que a meſme le
temps de voydance a quel temps la re
ſeruacion, collacion, ou pzouiſion deuſ
ſent pzendze effecte come deſuis eſt dit
le roy & ſes heirs de ceo eient le pzeſēt
ments ou collacion acelle foites, & iſ-
ſint du temps en temps, as toutes les
foites que tielr gentes de ſeinct Eſgli-
ſe ſerrount deſtourbes de lour pzeſente
te.nents ou collacions per tielr re ſerua-
cions, collaciōs, ou pzouiſions eſ-
me deſuis eſt dit. Saluc a eur le dzoite Kinding
de lour auowſons, & loures pzeſente-
mentes, quant nul collacion ne pzoui
ſion de la courte de Rome ent ne ſoyt
Pzouiſion ſait, ou que les dits gents de ſeinct Eſ-
glíſe duiſſent ou voilent as meſmez lez
benefices pzeſenter ou collacion faire,
et lour pzeſentes puiſſent leffecte des
lour collacions ou pzeſentmentes en-
ioier. Et en meſme le maner eit cheſcū
auter ſeignour, de quel cōdicion que il
Pzeſentmz ſoit, les pzeſentments ou collacions as
les maiſonz de religion ỹur ſount de ſa
auowzie, & as benefícez de ſeint eſglíſe
ỹur ſont appurtenantz as ſñz les may
ſons. Et ſi tielr auowez ne pzeſentent
point as tielr benefícez deinez le demie
an apzez tielr voidances, ne leueſq del
Half pere Laps lieu ne les don pez lapz de temps deinz
vn mois apzes le demy an, que adon-
ques le roy ent eit les pzeſentmentz & col
King lactiōz, come il ad dauterz de ſa voiwzie
demeſne, & en cas que les pzeſentes le
roye, ou ſez pzeſentz dauterz patronz ỹ
ſeint Eſglíſe, ou des lours auowez, ou
ceur as queur le roy ou tiel patronz ou
auowes auiſoits aueront dones benefi
ces apurtenauntz as lourz pzeſentmē-
King tes ou collacions, ſoyent diſturbez per Diſturb
tielr pzouiſours, iſſint que ils ne puiſ-
ſent auoir poſſeſſion dez tielr benifices
per vertue des pzeſentmentz ou colla-
cions iſſint a eur faits, ou que ceux qui
ſont en poſſeſſion des tielr benefices

ſoyent

soyent empesches sur lour dits possessions per tielx prouisours, auonquez soient lez ditz prouisours lour procuratours, executours & notoirez misez hors del protection le roy, et attachez p lour corps, et mesnes en response. Et sils soient cõuicts, demourgent en prison sanz estre lessez a mainprise en bail ou autrement deliuerz tanqz que ils eient fait fine & redemption au roy a son volunte & grce a la party que sentera soy greue. Et nient meins auant que ils soyent deliueres facent plein derenunciation, & trouent sufficient suertie que ils natempteront tielx choses en tempes aueignir, ne nul proces sueront p eux ne per auters deuers nullup en la dit court de Rome, ne nul part aillorz pur nulles tielx emprisonments ou renunciacions, ne nul auter chose dependent deux. Et en cas que tielx prouisors procuratours executours et notaries ne soyent troues, que le prigend courge deuers eux per due proces, et que brenes issint depprendre lour corps en quels pties que ils soyent trouez, auribien a la suit le Roy come departy. Et qui en le mean temps le Roy eit le profitz dez tielx benefices issint occupies per tielx prouisours, forsprises abbeis, prioriez, & auters maisons qui ont colledges ou couentz. Et en tielx maisons eyent les colledges & couents les profitz sauaut touts foits a nre sire le roye, & as touts auter seignioz lour auncient droit. Et eit cest estatut lieu auxi bien des reseruations, collations, & prouisions faitez & grãtz en tempz passe deuers toutes ceux que ne sont vncore adeptz corpozel possession des benefices as eux grantes per mesmes les reseruations collations, prouisiõs come deuers toutes auters en tempz aueigner. Et doit cest estatut tenir lieu commenceant az les ceptaues auauntditz, An. 25. Ed. 3. estatuz de prouisoribus.

¶ Pur ceo que monstre estes nostre seignior le roye per greuouses et clamouses pleintz dez grandes des commens auanditz, come plusours gents sont et ont este tractes hors de Royalme arendr̃ des choses dont la conisanz appertient a la court le Roy, & auxint qui les iudgements rendus en mesme la court sont empesches en auter court en prejudice & dishereson nostre sire le Roy & de sa corone, & de tout le peuple de son dit Royalme, et en desesance et anientissement de la commen ley de la Royalme vsee de toute temps: sur quoy en bon deliberacion ouz les grãdes et auters du dit counseil assentus est &c. que touts gents de ligẽce le roy de que condicion que ils soyent, queux trahent nul hors de Royalme en plee dont la comisãce appertyent a la court le roy, ou des choses dont iudgements soit rendus en la court le Roy, ou quy suent en auter courte a defaire ou empescher les iudgementes rendus en la court le roy, eient lour conteignant le space de deux mois par garnisment a faire as eux en le lieu ou les possessiõs sont que sont en debate, ou aillorz ou ils aueront terres ou auters possessiõs per les visconts ou auters ministers le roy destre deuant le Roye & son counsetle, ou en sa chancellary, ou deuãt lez iustice de lun Banke ou de lauter, ou deuãt auters Justices les Roy qui serront a ceo deputies, a rendre en lours propres persons au Roy de contempt fait a cel party. Et sils ne veignent mye au dit iour en lour propre person de estre a le ley soyent ils lours procuratours, atturnes, executors, notairs et maintenours de cel iour en auaunt mis hors de la protection le Roye, et lour terres, benes & chateux, forfeites au roy, et soyent lour corps ou que ils soyent troues prises et imprisones, et remts a la volunte le Roy. Et sur ceo soit brefe fayt de les prendre per lour corps, & de seiser lours terres biens et

Arrest Prison Maunprif.

Suertie

Exigent

Ringes

Sued out

Iugemt Empeches

Tomõ ley

Sue out

Other court Iudgemt

Out of protectiõ Forf. Imprit.

possessions en la main le Roye. Et si
Ultarie returne soit que ils ne sont my troues
soyent mises en erigende et vtlages:
Purueu touts foites que a quel heure
que ilz veignent deuaunt que ilz soient
vtlages & voillent soy rendre a la pri-
son le Roy desire Justicez per la ley, &
receiuer ceo que la court le Roy agar-
dera en cel partye que ils soyent a ceo
receuz, la forfayture des terres, biens,
et Chateux demurrant en sa force, si
ne se rendant deins les ditz deux moys
come deuant est dit. Anno. 27. E. 3. ca.
pitulo. 1.

4 ¶ Pur turrer amour, peas et con-
corde enter seint Esglise et le Royal-
me, et empeyser & faire cesser lez gran-
des et males perils et importables da-
mage et greuants que ount este faitez
et euenus en temps passe & auiendrent
Citacions en apres si le chose soit soeffre passer en
auaunt per cause dez personelx citaciõz
& auters procez que ont passez auaunt
Rome. ces heures et passent communment ẽ
tour en auter hoz de la court ẽ Rome
par my feints & faux suggestions & pro
posicions deceiuauntez le seint piere le
pape, ententre tout plein dez seignorz
du royalme sur causes dont la conisã
ce & final discussion, appertient a nostr̃
sũr le roy & a sa court roial, & autermẽt
des impetracionz & prouisiõs faites en
ñ la Court de Rome des benefices et
offices des esglise appertenãts a la do
nison, presentacion ou disposicion nre
dit sũr le roy, & dez auterz patronz l-
ez deins son royalme, come des esglises
chapelz & auters benefices appropriez
as esglisez, cathedrair, collegiair, abbe
is, priorez, chaũteries, hospitair, & au-
terz poures maisons, & dez auterz dig-
nities, offices & benefices, occupies en
temps passe & presentez per diuerses et
notables psons du dit roialm̃, pur les
ẽlles causes et dependãts dicelles
les bones & auncienz leyes, vsagez cu-
stõs et franchises du dit roialm̃ ount
este et sont grandement empeires, ble
misses & cõfunds, la corone nostre sũr
le Roye, abbes, & sa person molt durs
ment et faurement diffame, les auoirs
et richesses emports, les marchants et
subgets dicelle empoures et troubles,
lez benefices de saint Esglise gastez et
destruites, diuines seruises, hospitalli-
ties, almoignes & auterz oueres de cha
ritie sustretz et interlesez, les grandez
et commons du dit Roialme trauailes
et en biens et en corps endammages,
nostre seignor le Roye suisdit a son p-
lemẽt tenus a Westminster en lez oc-
taues de saint Hillarie, lan de son rei-
gne xrvbij. eiant regard a la quiet de
son people, le quel il desire soueraigne
ment a susteine en tranquilite, peas, &
repos, et gouerner solonque les leyez,
vsages et franchises de sa terre, & (si co
me tenus est per son serement fait a sa
coronacion) en eid et confort du pape Pope
qui molt souẽt ad este trouble per tielx
et semblables importunes clamoures
et impetracions, et aurint que il mitte
roit volentiers couenable remedy si sa
Sanctitie estoit sur cestes choses en-
forme empallants par my les voiez de
ses nobles progenitors les queux pour
le temps lors curraunt fierent certai-
nes bones puruciaunces et ordinaun-
ces encounter les anaundites greuan
ces et perilz, lez queux ordinaunces pur
ueyaunces, et toutes les auters faites
en son temps, et per especiall en lã de
son reigne. xrb. & xrbij. (whiche be bree-
fore. 1. 2 & 3.) Nre sũr le roy del assent &
expresse volunte & concorde des Dus
kes, counts, barons, & commons de sõ
royalme & des toutes auters queux les
choses touchent per bon, & meure deli-
beracio et auisemẽt ad approue accept
& affirme: sauue lestate des prelatez et
dauterz seignourz du royalme touchãt Affirme
la liberty de lour corpz si que par force
de cest estatut lour corps ne soit p̃ pris
aioustant a icelle, ad purueu & ordin̄ q̃
touts

Sue Citacions. toutez ceux que sont impetres purchaſes ou pursues, tielx person elx citaciõz auters en aſcun temps passe, ou impetreront, purchaseront, ou pursuerent sembles en tempz auenir encontre lui ou aſcun de ses subgites. Et auxynt toutes ceux qui ount impetrees, ou impetreront en la dit court Deanes, archideanes, prouostes & auters dignyties, et offices, Chappels, ou auterz benefices de seinte Eglyse quicunques, appurtenaunts a collacion, donizons, Benefices. Presentmẽt. presentacion ou disposicion nostre dyt Seignioure le roy ou dauter laye patron de son dit Royalme, & aurint toutes semblables personnes impetrourz des Eglyse Chappelles, offices, ou benefices de seint eglise, Pensions ou rents amortyses et appropryes as eglises Cathedralx, ou Collegialx, Abbeys, prioryes, chauntries, hospitalx, ou auters poures maisones, auant ceo que lieux appropriations, & amortysementz soient casses & adnulles per due proces ensemble oue toutes ceux quy ount impetres en mesme la court, dignitie doffice, Hospitalx ou benefice quecunque des Esglises qui sont occuppez au present per tiel reasonable per aſcuns persons du dit Royalme, si lieux impetracions ne soient la pleinement executes, ou empetreront en apres semblables benefice per quoye preiudice, dammage, ou empechement ad este, ou pourra estre faite en apres a luy, ou a ses dits subiects ou persons heritages, possessions, droytures ou biens quicunques, ou a les leyez, biagez, customes, franchises de son dit Royalme et de sa dit coxone ensemble oue toutes Counceller. lour mainteinours, Counsellers, ou Abbettours, & auters eydantes & fautorz scientmẽt, taunt a la suit le roy, come de party ou dauter quecunq; de Suertie. Royalme trouants pledges et suertye de pursuer counter eux, en ceo cas soyent touts les dits persons diffames et suspecte, et que de lieux impetracions, pursuites, ou greuaunces per suspection soient arrestus & pris per discoũts des lieux et iustices en lour Sessions, Deputies, Baillifs, & auterz ministerz le Roy per bon & sufficiant mainprise, repleuissement mis en Baile ou auter plegery, a plus brief que faire se purr soyent ils presentes au Roye et a son Counsaile, pour y demurrer. & estre a droite, et a receiuer ceo que la ley lour dirra. Et sils soient attaintes ou conuictes daſcuns des dites choses, eyent la penaunce compris en lestatute fayt lan de nostre dit Seignioure le Roye. rrb. qui commence au parlemente somons a Westminster &c. Et si aſcunz persons diffames ou suspectes dez dits impetracions prosecucions ou greuances ou enterprises, soient ilz hors de dit roialme ou dedeinez, & ne purront este arrestes ne attachez en lour proprez yssonz, et ne se presentent deuant le roye ou son coũseil dedeins deux mois prochein, apres ceo que ils soient sur ceo garnis en lour lieux si aſcun duement warned en aſcuns des courts le Roy, ou en lez counties, ou deuant les Justicez le roy en lour Sessions, ou autrement sufficientment pour rendre au roy et a la party, et demurrer et estre a la leye en ceo cas deuant le Roy et son counseil soient punits per forme & maner coun pris en lestatute fait lan. rrbij. nre sr le roye (cap. 1. before. 3. qui commence. Nostre seignior le roy del assẽt &c. Et autrement sicome affait semblera au roy & a son counsail sans faire a aſcun deux per nostre sr le roy aſcun grace perdonacion ou remission sanz volũte & assent del partie que se prouera este greeue, & sauns faire a luy du satisfaction en ceo caz. Anno 38. Ed. 3. statut. 2. cap. 1.

5 ¶ Est ordine que nul auter subiectz du dit roialx gard & sustenant cestez ordinaunncez nencourge aſcun forfaiture Forf.

de vie & de member & dez terrez heritages ne des bienz deuers le roy nauter person quecunquez ne perū estat ou fauor per causes de les suisditz choisez ozdiñ ne luy ne ses heirz ne purront ne deueront estre repzouez diffamez nenpeshes per aſcuns de dites choſes en temps aueigſi Anno.38.Edwardi tertij ſta.2.ca.2

6 ¶Et ſi aſcun person de quicunque estat ou condicion que il ſoit per queū que maner que ceo ſoit attempt ou fait aſcun choſe counter les dits ozdinaunces ou daſcun choſe compzis en icelles, ſoit la dit persone meine en respons en maner come deſuis eſt dyt. Et ſil ſerra ſur ceo attaint ou conuict, ſoit mis hozs de la pzotection le roy & puny per forfaiture del dit eſtat del añ.27.añ.38.E.3. ſtat 2.ca.3.

7 ¶Et ſi aſcun person face malicioulment ou fauxement aſcun purſuit encount quecunqz person de dit royalme per cauſe compzis en ceſtes ozdinaūce & de ceo ſoit ducment atteint, ſoit tyel plaintife ducment punis a lozdinance le roy ou de ſon counſeil & nient meinz face gree & amendes a la party que ad eſte greue per la pourſuit. Et auxy auſſi que les ditz ozdinance & chelcun article, dicel, pour eaſe & quietment de la comē ſoyent le meux ſuſtenus executz & gardes, & que touts ceux que ont miſ pzis en meſpzendzont encountre ceſte ozdinaunces per pzoſecucions accuſacions, denunciations, citacions ou autres pzocelles faitz ou affaires hozs du roialme ou dedeins ou autrement contre quecunqz person du dit roialme ſoient le pluis couenablement & pzomptment meſnes en reſpons pur recepuer dzoit ſolonqz lour deſert le roy pzelatez dukes countez barronz nobles & autres comens clerks & laies ſoient tenuz per ceſti pzeſent ozdinaunce a eyder comfozcer & counſeller lun & lauk tant ſoient come beſoignera et per toutes les maſſours maners qui fait ſe purra de parol & de fait pur empeſcher lieur meſfaiſours & reſiſter lour faits & lour empzises & ſanz les ſuffrer habiter demurr ne paſſer p lour ſeignioztes poſſeſſionz terres iuriſdictions ou lieux & ſount tenus de garder et defende lun & lauter de tout dam villeny ou repzise ſiche ils ferront lour ppzes persons & pur lour fait & beſoigne come lieux pſecutions ou pzocelles fuiſſent faits ou attemps encounter eux en eſpecial generall ou commen Añi.38.Edwardi tertij ſtat 2.c.4.

8 ¶An.2.R.2.c.7. it was agreed that Vrban was duriye elected Pope and ought to be obeied as hed of ꝑ churche and that al beneficces and poſſeſſours of Cardinalles rebels & other the kinges enemies ſhould be ſeiſed. And yt was enacted that if anye purchaſed by pzoviſiō any benefice oz grace by anie other named Pope then of Pope Vrban oz be obedient to anie other perſon as Pope hee ſhoulde be out of the kinges pzotectyon and hys gooddes ſeyſed.

9 ¶Nul home des lieges le roy nauter person quicunqz de quel eſtate ou condicion ql ſoit ne pzeign ne receiue deis le dyt royalme dengleterre pzocuracie letter datturne ne ferme ne auter adminiſtracion per endenture nen autr maner quecunque de nul perſonne de mond aſcū benefice deinz le dit roialm forſqz tant ſolement des lieges noſtr ſeignioz le roy meſme le royalme ſās eſpecial grace, & erpzeſſe conge de noſtre dit ſeignioz le roy p lauuis de ſ cōſeill Et ſi aſcunz deuant cez heurez eient acrepts daſcūs aliens lieux pzocuracies, fermes ou adminiſtracions, que ils les leſſent outerment deins .xl. iourz apzez la publicacion de ceſt ozdinance. Et q nul des dits lieges, nauter qui pourra eſtre troue en dyt roialme nen maſide p vertu de tiel pzocuracy, ferm, ou adminiſtracion

Empeche.

Answer

Pzotection
Pzemunire

Pope

Enemies

Benefice

Pzotection

Pzocuracy
Fermour

Aliens

Ayde

Send ob

Gold. Siluer Eschange

ministracion ore argent, nauk treasor ne commoditie hors du dit roialiñ par letter deschange, per marchãdise nen auter mañ q̃cunq; au profit dez ditz aliens, sans semblable conge le roy p lad mis de son dit counseil. Et si ask face le contrarie en ascun pointe conteign̄ en cest ordinance, encourge la pein et punishment conten' en lestatut dez prouisours fait en temps le dit aiel Ian de son raigne. xrvij. per meisme le proces Proces compris en le dit estatut, & per garnissment assatt̄ a eux en lour benefices ou auters lour possessions deins meiñ le roialme, & ils soient per dehors le dyt roialme & neient benefices ne possessions deins meisme le roialiñ ou ils purront este garnis, adonques soit briefe fait en la chauncellary foũdue sur cest ordinance as viscount de Londres, ou al viscoũt de coũte, en quel ilz fuerent nees al suite le roy, returnable en lun banke ou en auter, per quel briefe soit Proclam̄ commañde proclamacion estre fayt ouertment que ilz soient deuant les iustices en le banke ou le briefe est returnable a certain iour compris en meiñ le briefe conteignant le space de demy an pur responder sur iez maters cõprises en le dit briefe, & cel briefe returne de lour precedent les Justices enuers eux solonque la fourme deuis ordine. Et ask defendus per le roy en le dit graciement del assent auantdit, que nul euel que nauk pson de saint eglise per mie. le roialme ne se meddle per voy de sequestracion nen auters maner quicunque des fruites des tielz benefices domes ou a domers as dites alienz au prosit de meismez les alienz, sur le peril qui appent. Anno 3. Richardi secundi capitulo. 3.

Sequestra.

10 ¶ Meisme lestatute (s. ok anñ. 3. R. 2 ca. 3. before. 9.) teigne sa force & vertue en touts pointz. Et oustr ceo est auxint assentu, q̃ si ascũ alien eit purchase ou desore purchace ascũ benefice de saint Aliens Benefice eglise, dignity ou auter chose, & en p̃ per person preigne possessiõ dicel ou le occupy de fait deins meisme le roialiñ soit il a son propr̄ oeps ou al oeps dautr sans especial cõge de roy soit il cõprise en meisme lestatute, & ousk ceo ẽcourge en touts points, tieux peynes & forfaitur̄ez come desuis est ordeign̄ p vn auk estatute fait en lan. xrvj. le noble Roy. E. tierce ayel nostre s̃ũr le roy (before 1. ẽ. 2.) qui est conter ceux que purchacerent prouisions dabbais ou priories & ẽn auter au fine que tieux licencez ne se facent desore enauaunt, le roys voet et commaund as touts les lieges & autres que ils lour abstinent de cye enauaunt de luy prier dascun tyel lycence dones. Et si voet le roy luy meismez abstreine de doner ascun tyel licence durauntes les guerres horspris a Cardinal de Naples, ou a auter especial person a que le roy soit per especiall cause tenus. aũ. 7. R. 2. cã. 12. Forf. Licences

11 ¶ Nul liege du roy, de quel estat ou condicion que il soit, greinõ ou mainõ passe le meer, nenuoy hors du roialme dengleterre par licence ou sans licẽce, sans especial conge du roy meisme pur soye prouider ou purchacer ascun benefice de saint eglise ouz cure ou sans cure en le dit royalme. Et si ascun le face, et per vertue de tiel prouision accept per luy ou per auter ascũ benefic̄ du meisme le roialme, que a cel temps meisme le prouisour soit hors ỹ protectiõ du Roy & meisme le benefic̄ voidi si qui byen lise a patron de meiñ le benefice, sibien spirituel come temporell presenter a ycel vn clarke able a sa volunte. Anno. 12. Richardi secundi Capitulo. 15. Licence Voyde Presentm̄t

12 ¶ Come le noble roy E. aiel nostr̄ seignour le roy qui ore est a son parliament tenus a westm̄ a les octaues de la Purification de nostre dame Ian de son reigne vint & quint (before. 3) fuist recepter lestatut fait a cardoil en temps

son aiel le roy. E. fitez au roye Henrye touchant le estate de sainte esglise Dengleterr̃ le dit aiel nostre dit seignyor le roy qui oze est de lassent des graundez de son roialm̃ en meisme le parlement tenus le dyt an vint & quint esteaunt a honoz de dieu & de saint esglise & tout son roialme ozdeign̄ & stablist que trã kes elections des ercheueschies, eueschies & touts auters dignities & benefices eleatiues en Engleterre se tyendzoient de lours en manner come elez fuerent grauntez per sez progenitourz & per les auncestres dez auters seignyorsfoundours, & que toutez prelatez et auters gentes de saint esglise qui auoient auoidsonz de quecunque benefices de doncle roy, ou de sez progenitorz ou dauters seignours & donours eussent franchement lour collacions ou presentments, & sur ceo certaine punissement estoit ordeygne en meisme le statut pur ceux qui acceptant ascun dignitie ou benefice au contrarie du dit estatute fait a westminster le dit an vint & quint, come auant est dit le quel estatut nostre seignour le roy ad fait recyter en cest preset parleim̃t a la request de la commune en meis̃ le parlemẽt, le tenoz de quel estatut est tiel come cy ensuit. Come iadez en le parlement de bone memozy sir Edward roye Dengleterre ayel nostre seignour le Roie qui oze est lan de son reigne &c. Rectando totum statum de anno vicesimo quinto regis Edwardi tertij vsque in finem videlicet as iez optaues auãt dits Et tunc sic. Et oultre ceo nostre dyt seignour le roye qui oze est de assent &c. ad ordeign̄ &c. que de toutz ercheueschyes, eueschyez & auters dignyties & benefices eleatiuez, & auterz benefices de saint esglise quecũque qui commencerent este voides de fayte le. xxix. iour de Januer lan du reigne nostr̃ dit seignour le roye Richarde. xij. ou puis ou quise voidereut en temps auenir deinz le royalme Dengleterre, le dyt estat fait le dyt an xxb. soyt firmement tenus pour toutez iourez, & mis en due execucion de tẽps en tẽps en toutz points. Et si ascun face ascun acceptation dascun benefice de sainte esglise a contrarye de cest estatute, & ceo duement proue, & soit deperdela, demurge exyle & bannye hors du royalme pour toutez iours ses terres & tenementes biens et chateux forfaites au roy, & si soit deins le roialme soite il auxi exile & bannye come desuis est dit et encourge meisme la forfayture & preign̄ la champyn illint que il soit hors de roialme deinz sis semaignes procheyne apres tiel acceptacion. Et si ascuns recept ascun tiel bannyy beignaunt de perdela ou esteaunt deyns le royalme apres les sis semaignes anauntdits conysaunt de ceo soyte auxi exile & bannye & encourge autyel forfayture come deuaunt est dit, & que lour procuratours notairez executours & sommonerz eient la forfaitur̄ & pain suysdites. Pourueu ne pour quaunt le toutes yceux as queux nostre saint per̃ le pape ou ces predecessours ount purueu ascun ercheueschye, eueschie ou auter dygnytye ou auters benefices de saynte esglise del patronage des gentes de saynte Esglyse a cause de voydaunce deuaunt le dit. xxix. iour de Januer & ent fuerent en corporal possession deuaunt meisme le. xxix. iour eyent et enioyent loure dytes ercheueschyes eueschies dignitiez & benefices, pesibliment pour lour vies nient cõtrestãts les estatutez & ordinances auauntdits. Et si le roye enuoy per letre ou en auter maner a la court de Rome, al excitacion dascun person ou si ascun auter enuoy ou prise a meisme la court perõt que la contrary de cest estatut soit fayt touchaunt ascun archeueschye eueschye dignity ou auter benefice de saint esgl̃ deinez le dit roialm̃, si celuy qui fait tiel excitacio ou tiel prier soit prelate de

saint

Anowlons

Elections

Anowlons.

Presentm̃t.

Bishops

Execution

Accept

Exiled

Forf.

Pope

Dignities

Send Rome

Forf. saint esglise, paye au roye le value de ses temporalties dun an. Et sil soit seignour temporel pay au roy le value de ses terrez et possessionz nient monables de vn an, & sil soit auter personne estate pluis bas, pay au roye le value de benefice pur quel tiel prier soit fait, et eit la prison dun an. Et est lentency on de cest estatute que de touts dignyties & benefices de saint esglise qui estoient voidez de fait le dit .xxix. iour de Januer queux sont donez ou az queux soit pursuen par lappostel, deuaunt meisme xxix. iour que ceux az queux tielx donez ou prouisions soient faits puissent prẽ chemẽt dez tielx donez & prouisonz su et executions sans offence de cest estatut. Purueu toutz foitz que de nul dignitie ou benefice que estoit plein de dit xxix. iour de Januer nul acause dascun done collatiõ, reseruacion & prouision ou dauter grace dappostel, quecunque ipsent executz deuant le dit .xxix. iour ne sue ent execution sur les peynes et forfaitures contenus en cest presente estatute. Anno. 13. Richard. 2. stat. 2. capitulo. 2.

Benefices

Execution.

Benefice tenerrie

13 Item ordaine est &c. que si ascun home port ou enuoye deins le royalme ou la poyar nostre dit seignour le roy ascuns summons, sentence ou excommengement enuerz ascun persone de quel condicion que il soyte, a cause de la mocion saylaunce allent ou execucion du dit estatut des prouisourz, soit il pris & arrestus & mis en prison, & forface touts ses terres & tenementes byens & chateux pour toutes iournes, & en courge la pein de vie & de membre. Et si ascun prelate face execucion des tiel sommonz sentences ou excommengementes que les temporalties soyent pris & deliuergent as mains nostre dit seignour le roye tanque ou redrez & correcciõ ent soit fait. Et si ascun person de meindre estate que prelate de quel condicion que il soit face tiel execucion soit pris & arestus & mis en prison & eitemprisõment et face fyne et raunceon solonque la discreciõ du coũsell nostre dit seignyoure le roye. Anno. 13. Richardi secundi statut. 2. Capit. 3.

Summons Excõunic.

Arrest Forf.

Felony

Temporaltie

Imprif.

14. ¶ Come les comens du royalme en cest present parlement eient monstres a nostre treshoudout seignour le roy gre noulement complaignantes que par la ou meisme nostre seignour le roye et toutes ses liteges deuoient de droyte et soloyent de tout temps puisner en la court meisme nostre seignour le Roy pour recouer lour presentmentes as esglises, prebends & auters benefices desaint esglise as queux ils ont droyte a presenter appertyent soulement au court nostre seignour le roy dañcien droit de la corõne dengleterr & approue en tẽps de touts ses progenitorz royes dengleterre. Et quant iugement soit rendu en meisme la court sur tiel plee & poursuit les ercheuesquez, cuesquez & auterz persons espirituelx que ount institucyon de tielx benefices deins lour iurisdictions sount tenus & ount fayt execucion des tieux iudgementez per maundementes des roies de tout le temps auaunt dit sauuz interruption quar auter laye person ne poyet tiel execucion faire & aurint sount tenus de droyte de faire execucion de pluisourz auters mãdements nostre dit seignour le roy de quel droit la corone dengleterr ad ces possibilitat seisie, sibien en temps nre dit seignour le roye come en tempz de touz ses progenitorz tanq encea. Pez ore tarde ore processes sont faits per le saint pier le pape & censurez excõmengementz sur certaine Euesque de Engleterre, sur ceo que ils ont faites execucion de tieux mandementz en ouerte disheritance de la dit corone, & destruction del regalty nostr dit seignior le roy sa ley, & tout son roial si remedy ne sait mitz. Et aurint dit est come clamour y

Execution

Jmprif.

Sute

Presentmẽt

Proces

ad que le dit pier la pape ad ordiñ & pur
pose le translater aſcunz prelatez de ñr
le roialme aſcunz hors du roialme & aſ
cunz dun eueſchie a auter deinz meſme
le roialme, ſauns aſſent & cõgiſſaunce
noſtre ſeignior le roy, & ſanz aſſentez
prelates que ensy ſerrount translates
queux prelatez ſont moit profitables &
neceſſariez a noſtre dit ſeignior le roy
& tout ſon roialme, per queux transla-
cions ſis fuiſſent ſoffers les eſtatutes
de roialme ſerront defaites & anientes
& les ſages lieges de ſon counſel ſauns
ſon aſſent, & encounter ſa volunte ſub-
tretes et eſloignes hors du ſon roialme
& lauoir & treaſure de roialme ſerroyte
emport & ensy meſme le roialme deſti-
tute ſibien de counſel come dauoir, a ſi
nal deſtruction de meſme le roialme, &
ensy la corone dengleterre que ad eſte
ſi franke de toute temps que el naden
nul terre en ſouereignẽ, mes immediat
ſubgit a dieu en touts choſes touchan
tes la regalie de meſme la corõn et a
nul auter ſerroite ſubmit a pape & les
leis & eſtatuis du roialme, per luy de-
faits & anients a ſa volunte, en perpe-
tuel deſtruction de la ſouereignẽ noſtre
ſeignior le roy, ſa corõn ſa regaly, & de
tout ſon roialme que dieu defend, & dit
ſoient oultre les communs auantdites
que les dits choſes ensy attemps ſount
ouertment encounter la corone noſtre
ſeignior le roy & ſa regaly diſ & ap pue
de temps de touts ſes progenitors, per
quoy ils et touts les lieges ſeignz d ñr
le roialme voillent eſtr ouesqs noſtr dit
ſeignior le roy & ſa dit corone & ſa rega
ly en les caſez auantditz & en touts au-
ters caſes attempa encounk luy ſa co-
ron, & ſa regaly en touts poinz a diuer
& moltr, & prierent ouk a noſtr ſeignior
le roy & luy requiſterent per voy de iuſ
tice que il verroit examiner touts ley ſe
ignioraz en parleñt ſibien eſpirituelx
come temporelx ſeueralment, & toutes
lez eſtatz du parlement coment loure
ſemble de caſes auantdits qui ſont eye
ouert coment encontr la corone noſtre
ſeignior le roye, et en derogation de ſa
regaly & coment ils voillent eſtr en ñ
lez caſez ouesqs noſtr ſeignior le roy en
ſuſtenaunce de les droitz de ſez corone
& regaly ſur quoy les ſeignioraz tempo-
relx ensy demandes ont reſpõnie chef
cun per ſoy meſmop les caſes auaunte
dits ſont ouertment en derogation de
la corone noſtr dit ſeignior le roie & de
ſa regaly come notoirmẽt eſt et ad eſte
dis de tout temps coms, & que ilz voil
lent eſtre ouesques meſmez le corõn et
regaly en meſmes ceſtez caſez en eſpe-
cial & en touts auters caſes qui ſourõt
attempts encontr meſmez lez corone &
regaly en touts points ouc tout loure
poar, & en outer ceo demandez eſloite
des ſeignioraz eſpirituelx illeoques eſſe
ant & des procuratorz des auterz abſẽt
de lour eſtre aduis & volonte en toutes
ceux caſes queux ſeignioraz eſtaſſauoit
eſcheneſẽz ensy & auters prelatz eſte-
antz en le parlement ſeueralment exa-
mines faiſants protſtacions quel neſt
paz lour entẽtion de denier ne afferm
que noſtre ſaint pier le pape ne poit ex-
cõmenger ouesqz ne que il poet faire
tranſlacion dez prelatez ſolonñ la leye
de ſaynt eſgliſe, repoignãt, & dient que
ſi aſcunz executionz dez procẽſſez faitez
en la court de roy come deuañt ſoient
faits per aſcun, & ſenſures des excom-
mengement ſoient faitez enconk aſcun
ouesqs dengleterre ou aſcun autr liege
du roy, pour ceo que ils ount faites ex-
ecuter des lieur maundements & que
ſi aſcuns execution des lieux tranſla-
cionz ſoient fayten daſcunz prelatos de
meſme le roialme queux prelatz ſount
moultes profitables & neceſſariez a noſ
tre dit ſeignior le roy, & a ſon roialme
ſuiſdit ou que ſes ſages lieges de ſon
counſel ſauns ſon aſſent & enconter ſa
volunte ſoient ſuſtretez & eſloignz hors
du royalme ſi qui lauoirs & treaſoure

du

Free Regalitie

Examine Lords

Pope Excõmunic. Translate

Against thē king

dut royalme pourroient estre destruyt que deo est encounter le roye & sa coron̄ il come contenus est en le potycyon auant nosme & semblablement les dyts procurat chescun per soye examine sur les dites matters ount respondus & dit en nosme & pour lours seygnyoures come les dites euesques ount dit & respondus. Et que les dites seignioures espirituels voillent et deuant estr̄ ouel que le roye nostre seigniox en ceux cases loyalment en sustenance de sa coxone & en toutes autes cases touchauntz sa coxone & sa regalye, come ils sont tenus pour lour ligeance, sur quoy nostre dit seigniox le roy del assent &c. ad ordine &c. Si ascun purchace ou pursue ou face purchaser ou pursuer en la courte de Rome ou ailleur ascuns tyels translatcons processes & sentences dexcommengementes, bulles, instrumentes, ou autes choses quiconques qui touch le roye nostre seignieur encounter lup sa coxone, & sa regalye, ou son royalme come deuant est dit, & ceux qui poxtent deinz le royalme ou lez receiuent ou facent ent notification, ou auter execucion quiconque deins mesme le roialme ou de hoxs soient lis. lour notoires, procuratours, mainteynoxs, abbettoures, fautours, & counsellox̄s, mis hox̄s de la protection nostre dit seignieur le Roy, & lour terres et tenementz bienz & chateux forfaits a roye nostre seignieur, et que ils soient attaches per lour corps silz pourrount estre trouez et ameinez deuant le roy et son counsil pour y respondre en cause auantdita ou quelxoxelle soit fait deuerz eux per premunire facias en manner come est ordeins en autes estatutes des prouisours & autrez qui sueut en auant ioure en derogat de la regalye n̄ sur le roye. Anno. R. 2. cap. 3.

25 Item ascun prouision soit per nostre saint piere le pape a ascū persone de religion, ou auter persone quelcūq; desir exempt de obedience regular ou obedience ordinary ou dauoir ascun office p petuel deins meason de religyon, ou a tant come vn regular person religious ou deux ou plusours ont en icell, que si tielx prouisours de soxe enauant accept ent ou enioient ascun tiel prouision, q̄ ilz encourgent les peines compxises en lestatute de prouisoures faite lan. xvj. le roye Richarde le. 2. Anno. 2. R. 2. ca pit. 3. Exempt.

16 ¶ An. 2. H. 4. ca. 4, it was enacted, that the religions of the order of Cistertienf. that had purchased buls to be discharged to pay tithes, should bee in the state that they were before. Monastes. Tithes.

17 ¶ Et bien ceux de dit ordē, come toutes autes religiouses & seculers, de q̄l estate ou condicion que ilz soyent, quy mettent lez ditz bullez en execucion ou deloxs enauant purchasēt autes tielx bulles de nouel, ou per colour de mesmez lez bulles pourchaces ou pourchacers prexignent auantage en ascun manner que proces soit faite deuers eux, et chescun deux moiz per garnishmēt de deux mois per brief de premunire facias. Et silz facent defaut, ou soyent attaints q̄ ils encourgent lez peynez et forfaitures compxises en le statut de prouisoxs fait lan. xvij. le roy Richard suisdit. an. 2. H. 4. ca. 4. Bulles. Fozt.

18 ¶ Pur la grevous complaint faite a nostre seignieur le roy per sa comen a son parlement tenus a Couentry le vi. iour October lan de son raign vi. de horrible, malvais, et damnable custome que est introduct de nouel en la courte de Rome, que nul persone able nature auera prouision dascun erchevesche, evesche que se voudra, iesques a tant que il est compose ouesque chārche lappostell de pater grādz & troꝑ excessives summes de money, tant que les premiers fruites dicel erchevesche ou evesche, come por autez meinderz seruicez en la dit courte, & que mesmes Rome Excessive fruites.

les

Double

les summes en la plus grand partie dicel soient payes deuant la mayn que les summes passēt le treble, ou la dub bie ou meins de ceo que estuit accustōe dauncyent temps destre paye a la dyt chamber & autrement a cause de tiele prouision, pelont grand party de tre soute de Royalme ad este ayesmes et empoyrs a la dit courte, & pur ceo serē en temps auenir, a tres grand empouerisl sement de les erchevesches, evesches deins meisme le Royalme & ayllours deins les seignyories de roy per de hors si sur ceo couenable remedy ne soit pur wu. Nostre seignour le roy al honour de Dieu, si bien pur eschuer le damage de son Royalme come les perilz des almes de ceux qui deuilent estre auāces as ascūs erchevesches, evesches deins les Royalme de Engleterre & ayllours deines les seignyouries meisme nostre seignour le roy per de hors meisme le royalme, de droit et ad oyr deignes ceo que ceux et chescun deux qui payent ou pay a la dit chamber ou autrement pur tiels fruites & services greinders summes de money qui nōt este accustomez destre payes dauncien temps passe, ils et chescun deux encourgent & encourge la peine de forfaiture de quant que ils purrōt forfaire enuers la nostre sūr le Roy. An. 6. H. 4. cap. 1.

Wilshops

Pay.

Great summes

Forf.

19 ¶ Nul person religious ou lecular de quel estate ou condition que il soit p colour dascuns bulles conteignātz tiel priuilege destre quites des dismes appurteignants as Esglises parochyels prebendes, hospitalx ou vicarez deuant lan du reigne le roy Ric̄ seconde puys le conquest premier ou de puis purchaces nyent executez, mette en execucion ascuns tiels bulles en ly purchaces, ou ascuns tiels bulles & poinctz faces ou temps auenir. Et si deboyt nul tiel person religious ou lecular, de quel estate ou condition que il soit per colour de tiels bulles desturbe ascuns persones de seint Esglise, prebenders, gardeins des hospitalx ou vicarz per enly que ils ne parroun prendre ne enleyer les dismes a eux dues ou regardants de lour dits benefices, & tiel disturb encourge autiel proces, & peyne come est ordeignes per estatute fait vers ceux del oyrdre de Cistertions. Le nostre seignour le roy qui oyr est beseche.

Bulles

Tithes

Disturbe

Anno 7. H. 4. cap. 8.

20 ¶ Pour eschuer pluisors dissencions discordes, & debates, & diuerses autres myschyefes verisemblables a sourdre & venir a cause des pluisoures prouisionz faitez & affaitez per lappostel, & a cause des licences sur ceo graunts per le roy nostre soueraigne seignour ordinez est et establie que nul tiel licence ou pardon enly graunt deuant ces heurez, ne a graunter en tēps auenir, ne soit veillable a ascun benefice plein dascun incumbent a loure de la date de tiel licēce ou pardon grantian. 7. H. 4. cap. 8.

Licence

Pardon

Benefice

21 ¶ Toutes les estatutes & ordinances faits encounter prouisours, translacions des Erchevesches & evesches loure executours, procuratorz, notoirz fautours, mainteinours & receptours, si bien en le tēps sir Edward nadgaires Roy Dengleterr. & en le temps de Roye Richarde darraine Roye Dengleterre, come en le temps nostre dit Seignour qui ore est, oue touts lez peines & addicions a iceux soyente deforze en auaunt fermement tenus & gardez en touts poinctz la moderacion de lestatutes auantdītz a nostre dit seignior le roy nuant ces heures faitz non obstāt. Et que deforze en auant toutez lez elections des touts erchevesches evesches abbeis prioiries dignities electifes quelconque soient pesoē enhāt franchy sanz estre enquis ne desturbs per lappostel auantdit, ou p malidemeyn de nostre dit seignior le roy. Pourueu toutes foitz que nostre dit seignior le roy et ayt ses franchemēt les

Kept.

Elections

Free

Liberties Pzerog. ces liberties & pzerogatiues come ascũ de sez noblez pzogenitourz ad ewe deuant ces heures ou come luy mesmes ad a ceste tempz de faisance de cest estatut. Et oultre ceo, mesme nostre seignour le roy ad pardone as toutes yceux qui ont purchaces, pzouisionz, ou translationz des erchevesches, ou evesches purchalez & executes ou nient executes deuaunt cest pzemier iour de Decembre, & toutz les pzocuratours notozies fautours, & executozs toutes manoirez des trespasses, contempts, fozfaitures mispzision per eux ou ascun deux faites entour la dit purchace, ensy que ilz purront en apzes lour grace mettre en execuciõ sibien per eux mesmez come per lour pzocuratours notoirz & executozs auantditz. Anno nono Henrici quarti cap. 8.

Pardon

22 ¶Come bien en temps le roye H. 4. pier a nostre trescheraigne seignyour que dieu assoile ian de son raygne vij. (ca. 8. befoze. 20) pour eschuer plusours discozds et debates et dyuerses auters mischiefs verisembles pur iour dze et auenir a cause dez plusourz pzouisions adonques faits ou affairez per lappostell & aury des licences sur ceo graunts per le dit nadgairz roy, enter auters choses ozdine estoit & establie q̃ nul tiel licence ou pardon ensy graunt per deuaunt mesure lozdinaunce, ne a graunter en apzes serroyt bailliable a ascun benefice plein dascun incumbẽt al iour de la dat ou tiel licence ou pardone graunt, nient meins diuerses persones eyantz pzouisionz de lappostell de diuerses benefices en Engleterre & aylours & licencez roials pur executer lez dites pzouisions ount per colour dicelles pzouisions licences & acceptations des diuerses benefices subtilment oustes diuerses persons de lour benefices es queux ils ount este incumbents per longe temps de la collation des verraies patrõs espirituels & eux faitz du ement a lour entent a final destruction & enervacion des estates dicelx incumbentes. Le roy voillant oustre tiel mischiefe si ad ozdine &c. que touts les encumbentes de quecunque benefice du seint esglise del patronage collatiõ ou presentacion des patrõs espirituels pussent peasiblement & quietment enioier & enioient lour ditez benefices sans ẽ̃ inquietes, molestes, ou greues ascunment per ascun colour des tielx pzouisions, licences & acceptations quecũque. Et que toutes les licences et pardons sur & par tielx pzouisions faitz en ascun maner soient voides & de nul value. Et si ascun se sente greeue, molest ou inquiet ascunment dezore enauant per ascunz ou ascũ, per colour dez tielx pzouisions, licentes pardonz ou acceptacions, que mesmez les grenours molestours, & inquietours, & chescun deux eyent & encourgent, eit & encourge les peyne & punyshments en les estatuts & ordinaunces des pzouisours auaunt ces heures faytes contenus, & ceo per pzoces de pzemunire facias fozme sur la cas. Et que la partye qui suera per mesme le brieke recouera ses dammages au treble, si les defendaunts en ñ le brieke nosme ou ascuns dicelz soient ou soyte conuicles ou conuicte en cest partie Anno tertio Henrici quinti capitulo. 4.

Pzesentmẽt

Enioy.

Licence

Voide

Fozf.

Pzemunire

3 Dam.

De Atturney. 4
Calnes. 4.
Crowne. 7
Felony. 23
Husbandry. 5
De Clergy. 1. 9. 14. 15. 21
Richemond. 1
Rome. 4. 5. 6
Treason. 27
Usury. 8.

¶ *Purgacion.*

¶ *Purpresture.*

Pope

Licence

Incumbent

DE purpzesturis, seu occupationib⁹ quibuscunq; factis super regem siue in libertatibus, siue in alijs, con-

cedat

cordak est, quod tempore regis H. dissimile erat & concordat, quod ubi occupatores superstites fuerint, rex de plano resumat rem taliter occupatā ꝺ manibus occupantium quod etiam de cetero in regno obseruetur. Et si aliquis de huiusmodi reluptionibus conquerat, & prout iustum erit audiatur. Stat de bigamis cap. 4.

Resumpc.

De Fozell. 4. 21. Lete. 1.

¶ *Purueiours.*

Nullus vic̄ vel ballimus noster vel aliquis alius capiat equos vel carretas alicuius pro cariagio faciendo, nisi reddat liberationem antiquit⁹ statutam, sez pro carreta ad duos equos de tem ꝺenarios per diem & pro carreta ad tres equos. xiiij. denarios ꝑ diem. Nulla carreta dominica alicui⁹ persone ecclesie vel militis, vel alicuius domini, per ballinos nostros capiatur, nec nos nec ballini nostri, nec alij capiem⁹ boues cum alienam ad carretā vel ad alia agenda nostra nisi per voluntatem illi⁹ cuius boetus ille fuerit Magna carta ca. 22. Se a like statut in cattel. 1.

Dhirite
Wanlikes
Horses
Cariage
Protectiō

Cart

Warlike wood

2 ¶ Des prisez deconstablez, ou chastleins faits des autres gentes que de la vill' ou le chastell' est assis. Pourueu est que nul constable ne chastelein de sormez nul man de prise ne fait, ne auter home qui de la vill' ou son chastell' est assis & en soit pay ou gree fait deinz xl. iours, si ceo ne soit auncien prise du au roy, ou a chastell, ou a seignior de chastell'. M. 1. ca. 8.

Constable
Protection

Take

Pay

3 ¶ De ceux queux pernount bytaill' ou nul riens al oeps le roy a creaunce, ou a garrison du chastell', ou aillours, & quant ils ont resceu le paiment al eschecker ou en garderobe ou ayllourz deteignount le paiment des creancers a graund damage de eux et en esclander de roy. Pourueu est de ceux queux ount terres ou teneilli⁹ que maintenant soit

Vitaille

Paiment

ceo leue de lour terres ou de lour chateur, et paies as creances, cue lez dam queur ilz aurront eiwe, et soyent reintz pour le tresspas & ils neient terres ne tenements soient en la prison a la volunte le roy. De ceux qui pernoūt part des dit le roy ou auters lours paroūnt des creancours le roy pur faire le paiment de mesm celles dets. Pourueu est que ilz rendent le double & soyent puis greuement a la volunte le roy. Et de ceux queux pernoūt chiualr ou charets a faire le cariage le Roy puyz qui mestier serroit, et pernount lourz pour lesser les chiualz ou les charietz. Pourueu est que si nul de la courte le face si serra greuement chastice per les mareschalles, et si ceo soyt fayt hors de la courte ou per auter que de la court & il soit attaint si rend le treble et serra en la prison le roy per xl. iours. Westm. 1 cap. 32.

Leuye
Pay
Dets

Impris.

Det to the king

2 Dam

Cariage

3. Dam. Take

4 ¶ Null ne preygh prises per mye le royalme, mes lez que les purueiors pour lostel le roy & des prises ꝺ ils ferront per mie le pais de maunger ou de boier & auters mannes necessariez pur lostell' que ils facent le paye ou gree a ceux dez queux les choses serront prisez Et qui touts parnors le roy & pernors ou achators eyent de cy en auant lour garrant ouesp eux de graunde seal ou del petit seal le roy conteignant loure potar, et les choses, dont ils ferrōt prises ou puruciance le quel garrant ils monstrāt a ceux, des ꝺnt ilz ferront les prises auant ceo quilz preignont ryens Et que ceux parneurs, purueiours ou achators le roy ne preignent plus ꝺ be soign̄ou mestier isit pur le roy, et sān hostiel, et de ces infantes. Et qui riens ne preigne pur ceux queux sont as gagez ne pur nul autr. Et qui ilz respoignent en lostleir en le garderobe plemment de touz lour prises sans fait ault lour largesses ou luceries des choses q̄ pur le roy serra prise. Et si nul purueiez

Warrant Seale Shewe

Nesdefaut

Wages Answers

pur lostiel le roy per garrant qui il eiet face prises ou liueries en auter manor qui deuis nest dit, per pleint fait a seneschall et au treasorer del hostyel le roye, soit la verity inquise. Et si de ceo soit attaint, soit gree fait maintenant au pleintifes, et soit ouste del seruice le roy pour toutes iours, & demourge en prison a la volunte le Roye. Et si nul face prises sans garr, & lenport encontr la volunte de celuy a qui les biēs sōt, soit maintenant arrestus per la ville, ou le prise serra fait, et meine a le pcheine gaole. Et si de ceo soit attaint, soit la fait de luy cōe de laron si la quā titie de les bienz le demaund statut de prisis.

Inquire Amendes

Imprif. warrant

Arrest

Felony

5 ¶ Note that in the statut of articuli super cartas capit. 2. is the laste statute (before. 4.) almoste woorde for woorde with more which followeth here nert Et quaunt as prises faire en faires, et en bones villes & emports par la grād garderobe le roy eyent les parnoures lour commen garrant par le graunde seale. Et des choses que ils prendront eyent du tesmoign du seal du gardein de la garderobe, & des choses illint per eur prises de nomber, de quantity & de valme soit fait diuidend enter les parnours & les gardeins des faires maires ou chiefe bailes des villes & portes per la viewde marchaunts de queur les biens serront illint prises. Et rienz ne luy soit suffert de plus prendre, que il ne mette en deuidende. Et cel deuidēd soit port en garderobe soubs le seale le gardein, maire ou chiefe baillif auant dites, & la demourge tanques sur lacōpt de garderobe le roy. Et si trone que nul eit autrement prise que fait ne deuerott, soit punye sur lacompt par le gardeine de la garderobe le roye solōp sa desert. Et si nul face tiel prises sauns garraunty, & sur ceo soit attaint soit fait de luy come de ceur qui fount prises pur lostiel le roy sans garrant, come desuis est dit. Et nentende my le roy ne son counsell, que cest statut rien decresse au roy de son droit des auncient prises dues & accustomes cōe des vines & auks biās, mesq en touts poits plainement luy soit saue. Articuli sup cartas cap. 2.

Feises

Wars

Number Deuided

Punish

Withont warr

Wines

6 ¶ Nullus minister noster, vel heredū nostrorum capiat blada, coreas aut aliqua alia bona cuiuscunq; sine voluntate & assensu illius, cuius fuerint bona. Stat de tallagio non concedēdo. Se a like statut Protection. 2.

7 ¶ Nul grand ne petit, de quel estat ou condicion que il soit forspris les pernours & les purueiours pur lostyls du roy & de roigne sa compaign & de lour enfaunts ne preigne bices, ne litter ne feiū, ne bestail, vitailes nauters biens ne chateux de nuliuy, ne cariage face, encounter la volunte de ceux as queux tielx biens & cariage serront. Et q̄ les pernours & purueiours pour les dites hostiels les preignent y meisures rase solonq; ceo que home vse por my le roy alme. Et que touts les bices, seyne, et litter, & bestaile & touts auters vitailez & choses quecunq; que sount appendāt pur meismes lostiels, soiēt desores prises al verray valme per Constables, & auters bones gents des villes ou tielx prises se ferront, sauns ceo que par malice ou pureste soient les prisors chases a mettre auter pris q̄ lour sureint ne voet. Et que de touts choses q̄ serront prises pur meismes les hostielx de roy, & de roigne sa compaign & de lour enfaunts payment soit fayt auaunt ceo que le roy passera hors de la berge. Et auxint est accorde q̄ larticule contenue en vn estatut fait en tēps le roy E. ael nostre seignior le roy qui ore è cest assauoir lan de son reign. xxviij. touchaunt tielx prises, soit garde & maintenus en touts pointes la forme de q̄l article ensuit en les parols south scriptes. Et primer dicre pour ceo que vn

Cozne Hey Butter Cattell Cariage

Rase

Valme Constable

Paiment

graund

graūd greuance ell en ell roialm & dā
mages sans nomber de ceo que le roye
& ses ministers de sa meigne auxybien
les aliens come denizens sont lour pri
ses la ou ils passent par my le royal &
pernente les biens dez gentz des clar-
kes & de leyes sauns riens paier ou bi
en meinz q̄ la verray value. Ordeygn̄
ell que de cy enauaunt nul ne preygne
pris per my le roialme, forsque lez per
nours le roy & purueiors pour chastell
le roy & que tielx pernours et purvey-
ours pour son hostiel ne preigne ryens
forsque pour meisme lostiel. Et des pri
ses que ils serrent per myc la pays de
maunger & beuer ou auter meisnes ne
cessaries pour le dit hostiel q̄ ils facent
la pay ou gree a ceur des queur lez cho
ses serront prises & q̄ toutes ceux par-
nors le roy pourueiours ou achatours
Comissiō warr. eient de cy en auaunt lour garraūt o-
nes en ceux du grand seal ou de petit seal
le roy contenant lour poiar, & les cho-
ses dont ilz serront lour prise ou pour-
ueiance, la quel garraunt ils monstre-
rent a cux dez queur ilz serrent lour pri
ses auaunt ceo que ilz prendzent riens
Et que ceux parnours purueiours ou
achatourz le roy ne preignent pluis q̄
besoign̄ & mestier soit pour le roye son
hostiel & ses enfauntes, & que riens ne
preignent pour ceux qui sont az gagez
ne par nul auter & que ils se respoignēt
en lostiel, & en le garderobe pleinment
de touts lour prises, sauns fayze ayl-
lours lour larges ou lūles dez choses
que pour le roye soient prises. Et si al-
cun nul parnour del hostiel le roy, per
garraunt que il ell face prises ou lyue-
riez en auter maner que de suis ell dyt
per pleint fait al seneschal ou al treaso-
rer del hostiel le roy soit veritie enquis
& si de ceo soit attesnte, soit gree fayte
maintenaunt a partye pleintife, & soit
ouste de serue ce le roy pur toutes lourz
Imprif. & demurge en prison al volunte le roy.
Et si nul face prise sans garraūt & le-

poyt countre la volunte de celuy a que
les biens sont, soit maintenāt arrestez
per la ville ou la prise serra fayte, et
mesne al prochein gaole, & si de ceo
soit attaint soit faite de luy come de la- Felony
ron, si la quantitie des biez la vij an. 4.
E. 3. cap. 3.

§ ¶ Les prises & pourueiaunces se fa-
cent pour les dites hostielx per prises
faites per constables et quatre prez Constable
homes des villes ou tielx prises & pur-
ueyaunces serront a ceo iurez & sauns
manace sicome es les dites statutz ell Sworne
contenus & que entre les purueyours
& ceux des queux les bienz serront pri-
ses en la presence des constables & prei-
sours soient tailes faits & ensealez des Tailes
sealx des purueiours des choses illynt
prises per les queux tailes gree soyte
fayte as ceux des queux les choses ser-
ront illynt prises. Et si nul parnour
ou purueyoure pour les dites hostielx
les faites per auter maner soit mayn-
tenaunt arrestuz per la ville ou la prise Arrest
serk fait en mesne a la prochein gaole. Imprif.
Et si de ceo soit attaint soyt fait de luy
come laron si la quantitie des byenz la Felony
demaunde. Et desore soit contenus en
les commissions des tielx parnours et Cōmissions
purueiours en sealz south le petit seal
ou southe le graunde Seale la fourme
& le peyne contenus en ell estatute.
Anno quinto Edwardi tertij Capitu-
lo. 2.

§ ¶ Ell accord pur la malice restreist
des purueiours des hostielx le Roy, la
Roigne & de lour enfants & des auterz
durelles per faits au dit people p̄ lour
outrageoules prises pour tielx lostielx &
en auel maner que en larticle contenuz
en une estatute fait a Westm. lan du
reigne le Roye qui ore ell, quinte. ca. 2
(desore. 8) en la forme qui ensuit soit
rechiefe publie, gard et tenus en touts
poyntes come in le seconde chappytre
de dit estatute, lan quint pluis pleine-
ment ell contenus. & come en le statute

fait

fait a Westñ au parliament sũmõs illeoques apres le feste de saint Katherin lan du reigne le roy q̃ore est, quart enter auters choses illeoq̃s accordez & estables soit contenuz ꝑ les greuances pur les purueyours pour lostiels le roy le roigne & lour enfãtz au people fesoient en outragious mesure des bledes, & aurint en voluntriue taile de feiñ, litt̃ &c. purueur per les dites purueiours & parnours des blees pour les ditz hostiels le roy & le roigne les preignẽt par mesure rase solonq̃s ceo que home vse per my le roialme, & que toutz les blees, leine, litt̃ & bestials, & touts auters vitails & choses queconque que sont apprendrez pur mesmes les hostiels soyent prises a la verray value par Constables & auters bons gents des villes ou tiels prises se ferront, sauns ceo q̃ per manace ou duresse soient les prisours chases a mettre autre pris que lour serement ne voet. Et en mesme cel estatut soit reherce vn article qui fuit fait en temps de bone memorie le roy Iaiel le roy qui ore est, oue certains peins sount contenuz contre ceux qui non duement fesoient purueiaunces pur tiels hostiels, pur les queux peines les purueiours les ditz hostiels nont pas lesses a faire outrageouses & non dues prises counter le tenure des dits estatutes, al honoure de Dieu & profit nostre seignioure le Roy, & pour quiet & peas de son people, & pur refrein, & punir le malueist de ceux qui tiel outrages ont faits en lesclãd du roy, la roigne sa cõpaigne, & lour enfants. Accord est &c. que les prises & pourueyances se facent pour les dits hostiels p prises faits per les cõstables & quatre prodes homes des villes, ou tiels prises & purueiances se ferrõt lurres & sans manace, si come des ditz estatut est contenus, et que enter les purueiours & ceux des queux les biens ferrount prises en la presence des constable & prisours soient tailes faits, ensealez del sealx des parnours des choses issint prises per les queux tailes gree soit fait as ceux des queux les choses serrount issint prisez. Et si nul parnour ou purueiour pour les ditz hostiels les face par auter mener, soit maintenant arrest̃ par la ville ou la pris serra faite, et mesne al prochein gaole, & si de ẽ soit attaint, la soit fait de luy come de laron, si la quantitie des biens la ode. Et desore soit contenuz en les cõmissions des tiels parnours & purueiorz soient eux south le petite seale, ou le graund seale, le forme & le paine cõtenus en cest estatut. Anno 10. E. 3. cap. 1. De prouisoribus.

10 Pourueiaunces desore affaires pur les dits chiualx, tanq̃ come ilz soiorne en nul part se face desore forsque per viscount des Counties ou les dits Chiuals fueroũt issint setourne, & nemye per auters. Et que les commissions auãt ces heures faits a tiels gardeins, soyent desore de nul value & de tout repeale. Et que les pourueyaunces affaires per les dits viscountes, soyent en ceo cas liueres as dits gardeines per endẽtures. Et certeins gents serrount assignes doyer & terminer toutes les trespasses faits per les dits gardeines, auri bien al suit le Roye come partye. Anno 10. E. 3. capitulo 4. & 5.

11 Les puruciances que ser erront pur lostiels le roy, & la roigne per la ou ilz demurrant & passent per paies soient faits p garraunt & poiar done a ceux qui ferront les puruciaunces en quel soit expressement contenus que ils ne preignent nachatent riens si ceo ne soit per accord fait enter les achetours & vẽdours, & per bone gree des vendours. Et si ascun voile riens prender per colour de sa commissiõ,

Mesure

Corne

Mesure

Value Constable.

Prif.

Constable 4. men.

Tailes Sealed

Imprif. Felony

Comission

Shiriffes Horses.

Oier & ter.

Warrant Comission

counter cest establishement, ne soyt nul tenuz de obeir a luy pluis auant que il ne bit nul commission, & de ĩ qui serr ensy achatez & puruieu, soyt Payment paiement fait a bendour auaunt ceo que le roy passe hors de la berge. Et des grandes puruiaunces affaires, come des chares, pellonz, & auters bi tails pur les guerres le roy, & pur lez Warr chatelz & villes bitailler en Escoce, Merchãts. Engleterre, & aillour soient certain marchaunts ou bones gentes deputes par le treasourer a faire les ditez pourueyaunces sauns commissions, & sauns poiar du roy ou dauter, ensy que le people ou aicun deur ne soyt mis a bendre riens contre lour gree & bolunte. Et que nul commissiõ soit Comission Hozies fait as gardeins des chiualr le roy, per le roy ne per biscount ne per auter de faire puruiance pour les chiualr le roy mes soit solement mande au biscount que il face puruiaunce, per luy & per les siens des issues d la baile et le numbre des chiualr, pour queur il ferra tielr puruiances soit contenus en son dit mandement. Et que nul puruepance soit fait outtre cel nombre saue que chicke gardeine eit bn hackney, & que il preigne garõ que le pays ne soit my charge de pl⁹ que garde les chiualr forsq; pur chescun chival bne garcion, sauns mesner feme, pages, ou chienz ouesque eur. Et il plusours soient trouez demurrants en charge du pays soient mesmes a la prisõ, a demurrer illeoq Imprisl. tanq; le roy maunde sa bolunte. En Shyrifes mesme le maner soit maunde as bi conts que ilz facent les puruiances pur les cheines le roy des issues de lour bailies par la ou ilz demurront Et que tielr puruiances se facent p nul auter forsque per biscounts, et soit contenus en son maundement l nomber des chienz pur queur il ferra Nomber puruepance outtre quel nombre nul puruiaunce ne soit fait, issint q ilz biuẽt de lour certaine sans charge le pays. Et si nul ne sent greue countre cest establishement que il eit son recouer deuers le biscount des tielr greuances a luy faits. An. 14. E. 3. capitul. 19.

12 ¶ Nul de per nous ne de per aut per commission de grand seale ne de petit ne sans commission ne preigne riens des bledes, seines bestes, carias ges, nauters biens des archeuesque, Bishops eueſque, abbes, priours, abbelles, pri orelles, persons, bicars, ou des auks gentz de saint esglise deins lour mea son, manours, graunges, nauters lieur deins le fee de saint esglise ne d hors, countre le gree & la bolunte de ceur des queur le biendr serront et defendons que desore nulz tielr com mission desouth le graunde seale ne petit en nul maner ne issue a nul tiel apres faire, car nous parnours les dits prelates & clergy, lours possessi ons, biens & chateur en especial pro tection et defence de nous et de nous Protection heires. Et aurint grantons pur no⁹ & nous heires que nous ne charge rons desore enauaunt nul des pre lates ne del clergy ne lour maisons de receiuer hostages ne sciournants Hostages de Escote, ne dauter pays, ne nous Soiornãt chiualr ne chiens, faulcons, nauter Hozies oyscaulr de nous ne dauter counter lour gree & bolunte, sauãt toutz foits a nous les seruices que a nous sont dues de droit des ceur qui nous deiuent les seruices de sustreigner & receiuer, chiens, chiualr ou oiseaulr. Anno decimoquarto Edwardi tertij p clero ca. 1.

13 ¶ Les estatutz faits sur les puruei ances affaires par lesticlr le roy le roigne & de lour enfaunts en les q̃r il est contenus que ilz ne achatent ne preignent riens si il ne soit per le bõ gree les bendours, et per soer fait en

tre

tre les achatoꝛs & vẽdourz. Et aurit que les ſtatuts faitz del eſtate de Meneſchalk & matter del hoſtiel le roy & queux pleez ilz tiendꝛont & termine-
Marſhalſey. ront deuãt eux en la marrſchalk, ſoient tenꝰ et gardez en toutz lour poitz
Confirme. An.18.E.3.ca.7.

14 ¶Les ſtatutz touchantz les purueiancez de nous & de noꝰ ſitz en tẽps paſſe per nous et per nous pꝛogenitours pur gents de ſaint eſgliſe ſoiẽt tenus en touts points. Et que en lez commiſſions affaires ſur tielx pourueyances ſoient foꝛſpꝛiſes lez fees de ſaint eſgliſe en quecunqz lieu que ilz ſoient trouez Añ.18.E.3.p clero ca.4.

Cozne Meaſure. 15 ¶Les pardourz dez bledez pour les dits hoſtielx les pꝛeignent p meſure raſee, ſolonqz ceo que home vſe p my la terre & qui tielx bledes, ſeinlik, beſtial & toutes auterz vitailes & choſes quecunqz que ſont appꝛendꝛez pur meſme loſtielx ſoient pꝛiſez per
Conſtables berrate value per conſtablez auters bons gentz des villez ou tielx pꝛiſes ſerront faitz, ſans ceo que par manaces ou par dureſſes ſoient les pꝛeſoꝛz chaſez a mettre auter pꝛiz que lour ſerement ne voet, & come courte comment en lez pꝛocheinz marchez & que entre lez puruetourz & ceux dez q̃r lez bienz ſerrount pꝛiſez en pꝛeſence
Taxes. des conſtablez & pꝛeiſourz ſoient taxez tantoſt faitz ſanz ceo que gentz dez queux les bienz ſerrount iſſint pꝛiſez, ſoient aillourz tretz ou trauaillez. Et meſmez lez tailz enſealez dez ſealz dez parnourz dez choſez iſſint pꝛiſez p lez queux tailz gree ſoit fait az ceux des queux lez choſez ſerront iſſint pꝛiſez. Et ſi nul pernour ou puruetour pur lez dits hoſtielx face per auter maner ſoit maintenant arreſtu pur la vill̃ ou le pꝛiz ſerra fait, et meſne al pꝛocheine gaole, & ſi de ceo ſoit attaint
Arreſt Impriſ. ſoit la fait de luy come de laron ſi la
Felony quantitie dez bienz la demãde, ſoiñ

ceo que eſt cõtenuz en vn eſtatut fait en temps meſme noſtre ſeignour le roy Ian de ſon reigne quint & en vn auk eſtatut fait en temps layel noſtr̃ ſeignour le roy ſur tielx pꝛiſes eſt cõtenuz pluis au plein. Et que deſoꝛe ſoit contenuz en les commiſſions dez
Cõmiſſion tielx pernours & puruetours lentent & la peine contenuz en ceſt eſtatut, &
Cõmiſſion q̃ nul commiſſion ſoit fait foꝛſoleñt toutz le graund ſeal ou pꝛiuie ſeal le roy. Ne que nul home ne ſoit tenuz dobeier a nulz commiſſiõs auterz ou en auter maner que eſt dit en auant Et que meſme leſtat pꝛeigne lieu en toutz pointz deuers cheſcun pernoz, & puruetoꝛ de cheſcũ maner de vitail en cheſcun partie de la royalme, de quel condition que il ſoit. An.25.E.3. ca.1.

Trees 16 ¶Nul pernour de bouche ne de merciſme al oeps noſtre ſeignour le roy pur oueraigñ ne pur anter choſe faire coup̃ nabate les arbꝛes de nul-luy creſſauntz entour ou dedeins la maiſon. Et ſi nul au contrary face ſi fera gree al partie del dammage au treble & cit la pꝛiſon dũ an, & ſoit foꝛ-
3. Matth Impriſ. ſudge de ſon office. An.25.E.3.ca.6.

Ship 17 ¶Nul tiel pernour, puruetour ne achatour ne pꝛeigne nulz berbytes deuãt le ſealon de tonndeſon, foꝛſque etanz qui purroit ſuffer reaſonablement tanqz a le temps de la tondeſon & apꝛes ſel tempz pꝛeignent a tauntz des berbits tonduz, & ne my auters q̃ purroient ſuffre reaſonablemẽt pur le temps aueigner. Et ſi nul parnoz puruetour ou achatour de royalt̃ faĉ a rencounter de ceo ſoit attainte a la
Felony ſuit le roy ou de party ſoit fait de luy come de laron ou de robbour & ſoyt la peine contenue en cheſcun cõmiſſion des tielx puruetoꝛs. Anno 25.E.3 ca.15.

18 ¶Touts puruei㊒cez que ſont ou ſeri faitz a ſon oeps ou al oeps dautĩ

Tailes

deins la ſumme de vint ſoutz, payement ent ſoit fait maintenant ſur lez purueiances faits ſans taile bailer, ou tour ꝛ lieur ent aillours aſſignez. Et que dautres purueiances faits de la ſomme de veinte ſoultz, et outre, paiment ſoit fait deins le quarter del an prochein enſuiuãt apres les pur-

Punith

ueiances faits as certeine tour ꝛ lieu ſolõqꝫ ceo que ilz puiſſent eſtre pluis eaſes a meindre trauaile du people. Anno vigeſimo octauo Edwardi tertij, cap. 12.

19 ¶ Priſes deſore ne ſoient faits p auter que par les purueiours le roy, la roigne, ꝛ le Prince lour eiſne fits ꝛ que ſi purueyours dauters facent tielx priſes, ſoit fait de eux come gets qui ſount ſans garraunte, ꝛ lour fait adiudge come choſe fait encounter la paiz et la ley de la terre, ꝛ ſoiẽt tielx qui ne ſont en la maner ſuiſdit duement punits. Anno 34. Edwardi tertij capitulo 2.

20 ¶ Des purueyances faitz al oeps la roigne, et du Prince de roialx et des auters meſnes choſes ſoit paiemẽt fait en poigne ſur la priſe, ꝛ dauters groſſes pourueiaunces deins le mois ou ſiz ſemaines es counties ou ilz ſerront priſes. Et que le nomber des tielx purueyours ſoit abbrige en tant come bonement purra, pur aide ꝛ quiet de common people. An. 34. E. 3. capitulo 3.

Paiment

Nomber

21 ¶ Que deſore nul hõe de ſon royalme ait pris forſolement luy meſm ꝛ la roigne ſa compaigne. Et ouſter de laſſent auãtdit eſt ordeigne ꝛ eſtablie que ſur tielx purueiances deſore affaires pur hoſtiel le roy ꝛ la roigne ſoit preſt paiement fait en poigne. s. le priſe pur le quel tielx vitails ſount venduz communement en marches enuiron, ꝛ que les ſeignours noun d les purueiours ſoit change, ꝛ noſme achatour. Et ſi lachator ne purra bonement accorder oue le vendour de ꝛ que il beſoignera, adonqꝫ les priſes q̃ ſe ferrõt pour les ditz deux hoſtielx ſoient faitz per viewe ꝛ teſmoigne et appreciation des ſeignours, ou lour bailifes, conſtables ou quatre prode hommes de cheſcun ville, ꝛ ceo p endenture a faire, entre les achatours ꝛ les ditz ſeignours ou baillifes ꝛ iiij. prodehomes conteignantes la quantitie de lour priſes, ꝛ le priſe, ꝛ des queux perſonnes. Et que les priſes ſoient faitz en conuenable ꝛ eaſie maner, ſãs dureſſe, roidure, manace ou auter villeine. Et q̃ les priſes ꝛ achates ſoient faites en licux ꝛ places ou greindre pleinty y ad, ꝛ ceo en tempz couenable. Et que pluis ne ſoit priſ que il ne beſoigne en ſa ſeaſon pour les ditz deux hoſtielx. Et que le nombre des tielx achatours ſoit amenuſe entaunt, come home bonnemẽt purra, et que tielx ſoient achatours, qui ſoient ſuffiſantz de reſpondre au roy ꝛ au people. Et que nul deux eit Deputie, ꝛ que les commiſſiõs de les achatorꝫ ſoient enſealez du grãd ſeale ꝛ cheſcũ demy an reſtitutez en la chãcellary, ꝛ auters nouels faitz. Et que en les dits commiſſions ſoit compris tout la matter, ꝛ le maner de lour priſes ꝛ achates. Et que meſmes les commiſſionz ſoient fait ſur le fine du dit parlemẽt, et adonques toutes les auters commiſſions des ditz purueyours deuaunt faitz de tout ſoient repelles. Et que nul home ſoit tenus d obeyer as achatours dauters ſeigñz countre lour gree et volunte, ne a lez achatours des dits deux hoſtielx ſils ne facent preſt paiement en poigne come deuant eſt dit. Ne que nul hõe ſoit mis en contempt per cauſe de diſ obeiſſance fait en icel ptie. Et q̃ les priſes des touts maners des bladez ꝛ bres pur les ditz deux hoſtielx ſoient meſures p meſur accordt a leſtãderd raſe,

Paiment

Name

Priſe

Nombr

Deputie
Cõmiſſion

Lordes.

Corne

Meaſure

rase, & nient comble. Et q̄ pur les cariages des dits blees, & bzees & pour touts auters maners des pzises & achates affaires par les dits deux hostielr soit pleinit paeint fait en poigne en mⁿ le maner come pur les prises & achates auantdits. Et que pluiz de cariage ne soit pzie q̄ besoigne ou soit necessary en cel party. Et si nul achatoz aps les nouelz commissions faitz face asc̄ pzise ou asc̄ achatour ou parnoz de cariage en auter maner q̄ nest cōpzis en lour dits commissiōs eyt punishemēt de vie et membze, cōe en auters estatutes est ozdeigne des purueiours. Anno 36. Edwardi tertij, cap. 2.

Payment

Cariage

22 ¶ Nul achatoz des vitailz ne parnour de cariage pzeignēt ne resceiue de nulluy done ou auter biē fait pur despozt fait, ne charge ne greue nul home per cause des tielx pzises achates et cariages pour hauoir enuie, male volunte, ou pzocurement, et si l face, & de ē soit attaint al sute de ptye renū au party ces damages au trebl & eit la pzison de deux anz & outr̄ soit reinte a la volūte le Roy, & puis sozture la court. Et si la pty ne voulozra suer, eit celuy q̄ voudza suer pour le roy le tierce denier de ceo que serra recouere pour son trauaile, & nient meins eit lachatour & parnour la penance come deuant est dit en mesm̄ cest article. Et q̄ chesc̄ achatoz sur sō accompt declare et distingue seueralment toutes les pzises & achates de chesc̄ countie vill' & person. Aū 36. E. 3. ca. 3.

3 Dam.

Accompt

23 ¶ Pur restreindr le malice & faurime de les dits achatours des vitails & parnours des cariages soient commissions faitz as deux bons gents et loialx de chesc̄ countie, & le tierce soit de hostiel le roy nosū en mesmes lez commissionz ilint que si asc̄ des troiz ne veigne q̄ les deux aillent auaunt denquer de pozte & des faitz des dits achatozs & pnozs. Et cōe dit mesmez les achatozs ont pzis & achat, & come bien de cariage des dits pernozs ont pzis seueralment de chesc̄ vill' ou singulers persons, & doier & termiñ les contēpts, outrages & trespasses faits en cel partie si bien al suite le roy cōe de chesc̄ qui se voudza deux pleindr̄ & pour enfozmation faire des dits Justices des cholez suildits soy assemble ront les seneschalx, Tresourer & cōtrollers de chescun des dits deux hostielx, & appellaunt deuant eux touts les clerkz & auks officerz quicunqz de chesc̄ office des mesmes les deux hostielx, & vient les receipts des pcell' purueur en pais & despēduz, & lez dits deux hostielx, & a chesc̄ quarter ou demy an certifient en la chācellary lez parcell' pzises en chesc̄ vill' & de chesc̄ person. Et que le chanceller face māder as les Justices illint assignez cel certification. Et si soit troue en payz per euidence des lour enditours ou en auter maner que ils ount pzis pl⁹ que ilz nount liuerez a les dits deux hostielx, & que ilz nount paitz pur ceo que ilz ount pzis a la sute de partye, ou a la sute le roy eit la penaunce de vie & de membr̄ cōe deuaunt est dit, & que cest ordinance se extende & teign̄ lieu si bien deuers les purucioz̄s pur les grāds chiualx de les dits deux hostielx, cōe deuers les achatozs & pnozs auantdits. Anno 36. E. 3. ca. 4.

Officers

Certifie

Enditozs

Enditozs

Hozles.

Cōmission

Enquere

24 ¶ Nul home des dits deux hostielx teigne pluis des chiualx en sa liuere ou les hostielx serrount que lestatut del hostiel le roy ne voet. Et si nul face autrement des chiualx troues outr̄ le numbr̄ de luy attitle y le estatut soit fait cōe lestatut voet. Et q̄ nul hōe des dits deux hostielx de quel estate ou condition que il soit, eit pur ueioz ou sozgeoz de fair̄ nul purueyance ne pzise, mes que eux ou lours

Jiiij. gentz

Paiment

gentz achatent ceo q̄ lour beſoygne, deux qui voilent de lour bon gree dē dr̄, & paient preſtement en maine ſolonc̄ ceo que ilz purrōt accorder oue le vendour. Et ūlz facent en auk maner ſoit fait deux tiel puniſſemēt, cōe deſuis eſt dit des achatourz. Et q̄ venourz, faukonerz, ſeriantz darmes, & toutz auterz qui ſont as gages ou ap purteignantes a les ditz hoſtielr eiēt meſme la penaunce, ſilz veignent a lencounter. Anno 36. Edwardi 3. capitulo 5.

Hunters Faukners. Wages

Lordes

25 ¶ Nul ſeignour dengleterre, ne nul auter du dit royalme, de q̄l eſtat ou conditiō que il ſoit forſpris le roy & la roigne ſa compaigne face priſe p luy ne per nul de ſes gentz en aſcun maner de nul maner de vitaile, mes achatent ceo q̄ lour beſoigne de ceux qui le voilent vendr̄ de lour bon gre Et pur ē payent preſtemēt en poign̄ ſolonc̄ ceo q̄ ilz purront accord̄ oue l vendour. Et ſi les miniſters des ſeignourz, ou de auterz facent en auter maner, & de ēſoiēt atteintz, ſoit fait d̄ eux tiel puniſſemēt de vie & de membre come ordeigne eſt des achatourz An. 36. E. 3. ca. 6.

Paiment

Felony

26 ¶ Les eſtatutz nadgaires faites en temps le noble roy Edward aiel noſtre ſeignour le roy qui ore eſt des purueiors & achatourz ſoient firmement tenuz & gardez en toutz poyntz adiouſtāt a icel, que pur ceo que prelates & clerkz ne purroient ent fayre lour ſuitz enuerz nulluy par voye de crime come les ditz eſtatuts demandaunt que toutz prelatz et clerkz ent eyēt deſore lour actiōs enuerz toutz tielr purueiourz & achatourz p voye de treſpas & y recouerent lour dammages au treble. An. 1. R. 2. ca. 2.

Keepe

Clergie.

Treſpas 3. Dam.

27 ¶ Statuta de proviſorib⁹ victualium & cariagij p hoſpitio dñi regis in omnibus ſuis articulis firmiter cuſtodiant & executioni debite demandentur. Anno 2. R. 2. ca. 2.

Confirme Execution.

28. ¶ Leſtatuts des purueiourz faits auant ſes heures ſoient firmemēt tenuz & gardez & myz en bon & due execucion adiouſte a icelle que ſi les ſeruauntz dauters ſeignourz ou dames qui ne ſont cōpriſes en ditz eſtatutz preignent deſore aſcū parte deinz le royalme vitails ou cariages al oeps de lour ſeignours & dames autermēt que ilz nient purront accorder oueſque les poſſeſſorz, & vendours de celles par paiment ent faire preſtemēt en poigne que meſmes celles ſeruātz encourgent la peine en toutz choſes compriſes es ditz eſtatutz des purueyorz & nient meinz eit la partie per ſecur ſeruauntz endammage ſil vorra ſa ſuit a la common ley. An. 7. R. 2. ca. 7.

Execution

Paymens

29 ¶ Les eſtatutz des purueiorz faitz deuaunt ſes heures ſoient tenuz et gardez & myz en due execution adiuſtez a icel de qui deſore enauant nul purueyour nachatour face aſcun purueiance ou achate pour loſtiel du roy daſcun choſe a le value de xl. s ou deinz, ſil ne face preſt paiement en maine ſur peine de pardre ſon office & de paier a tāt a la party greue. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 14.

Execution

Fozl.

30 ¶ Toutz les eſtatutz & ordinances faitz des purueiourz & achatours & nient repellez ſoient gardez & executez en toutz poyntz & auri proclaymez en toutz counties per my le royalme per mandemēt du roy. Et que cheſcun viſcount du royalme Dengleterre aprez ceo que il ad reſceu les ditz eſtatutz pur ent faire proclamacion per tiel maundement les face p claimer cheſcun an quatre foits per my ſa bail̄ ſur peine de paier au roy a cheſcū foits que il ent faile. C. s. Et que ſur meſme le peine cheſt des ditz viſcontz fate deliverance du dit mādement a ſon ſucceſſor immediate p

Proclam̄ Shirile

Fozl.

Fozl.

Deliuer

ende-

endentures enter eux affaires perõt il poit faire semblable p̄clamacion pur le tẽp̄ q̄ il estoise en son dit office pur leale & suerty de le people. Et q̄ chesc̄ tiel successor ap̄rez cel mandm̄t p̄ luy resceu face autiel p̄clamacion̄ quater foitz p̄ an & autiel deliuerãce du dit mandement ferra a son succes sour, cõe desuis sur la paine auãtdit

Proclam̄

An. 1. H. 6. ca. 2.

Statut

Execution.

3. ¶ Les statutz deuãt ses heures faitz des puruetourz & achatourz soit̄ ten̄ & gardez & mis en due exec̄. Et en caz que ascun puruetour, achator, ou p̄nour voille p̄reigner, faire puruetãc ou achate dasc̄ chose & value de xl.s. ou deseins dasc̄ person, & ne face p̄t paym̄t en poigne, q̄ adonques bien lise a chesc̄ des lieges de roy lour biens & chateux reteigner et tiel̄ puruciors, achators resister, et en nul maner eux suffer de fair̄ tiel̄ puruei ances, achates ou p̄ises. Et pour la peace miex a esse garde, que chescũ constable, tithingmã ou chief pledge de chesc̄ ville ou hamlet, ou tiel̄ p̄ises ou puruetances se ferrõt, soit eidant ou assistant al possessour ou vẽdour de tiel̄ choses, enconk la forme dicest ordinance ap̄rendrez, de faire resistence en la fourme suisdit, en cas que tiel̄ constables, tythingmẽ, ou chiefe pledge a ceo faire soit reqs sur peine de rendre al party ensi grieue le value des choses issint p̄iz, oue ses dammages a double, & q̄ nul des lieges du roy soit mis en perõ fine raunceon, cõtẽpt, ou en dãmage p̄ le roy ou ascun officer pur tiel̄ reteignances resistences ou nõ sufferãces. Et q̄ nul officer le roy face arrester berer ou emplee en la court del marshalsie ou ailours asc̄ des lieges pur tiel̄ reteignours ou non sufferãces affaire sur peine de rr.li a perder, lũ moitie de ceo al roy, & lauter moitie a celuy q̄ voet en tiel caz suer, & que les Justices de la peace en chesc̄ coũtie eiant poair per auctorite de cest ordinance denquerer, oyer & termin̄ bien al sute du roy, come de celuy q̄ voit suer dascun chose fait enconter cest ordinance, & ent faire due punissement & execucion et garder dammages a la party pleintife quaunt as cun defendaunt ent soit duement cõ uict. Et que en ascun actiõ sur cẽ ordinance ap̄rendre chescune partye defendaunt soit a ceo mis a respondr̄ sans eide du roy, & que en tiel̄ actiõz ap̄rendrez soit p̄roces fait, come en brief de trespaz fait encounter le peaz Et que en chescun commission des puruciours, achatours ou parnours affaire, soit cest ordinance contenue & expresse. Et en ouster que cest ordinance enter auters estatuts des puruciours, achatours ou parnours deuaunt ses heures fait soient, demandez en chesc̄ countie Dengleterre as viscountz de ceux per p̄claimer & deliueres les ditz ordinances & estatutz en les fourme en maner cõtenus en lestatut des puruciorz & achatorz fait lan du reigne nostre dit seignour le roy p̄mier, sur peine contenue en mesme lestat. Et ouster c̄ le roy voit & commaunde, que lestatut fait lan rrrbi. du roy E. iadis roy Dengleterre tierce ap̄rez le cõquest, touchant puruciors dauters personnez que de roy soit mis en due execuciõ. An. 20. H. 6.

Iust. of p.

Determins

Aide

P̄roces

Cõmission

Aide

P̄roclam̄.

Execution

cap. 8.

32. ¶ Les ditz estatutz (s. of anno 36. E. 3.) desore en avant soient duemẽt gardez & mis en execution. Et ouster ceo ad ordeign̄ par mesme lauctority, que chesc̄ puruciors & achatour deuãt que ilz eyent asc̄ commission, feront ferement en la chauncellary q̄ il ne p̄rendra riens du people au contrary des ditz ordinances. Et ouster c̄ pur cest que les poueres gents ne sont ỏ poier ne oisent de fair̄ resistence en-

Execution

Oths.

Iuiij. uers

uers lez purueiozs & achatozs ne eux
suer par la ley, coment que les font
a contrary as ditz estatutz, ad ozdei-
gne par mesme lauctozitie que lez ap
pzisours & aurint tout la ville ou vill
adioignantz si besoigne soit soiēt te-
nus de faire lour deuoir & power de
Resist resistter lez achatourz et purueiozs af
faire au contrarie de les ditz estatutz
& entants come en eux est derecuter
les dits estatuts sur mesmes lez pur-
ueyourz silz soient requis. Et que ce-
luy qui est greue de ses biens pzisez
a contrary der ditz ozdinances & esta
tuts, purra esliet dauoir accion ū det
Accion enuers les dits appzesours, ville ou
villes, & chescun de eux qui ne fount
lour deuoir en resistens des ditz pur
ueiourz ou achatozz en la fozm auāt-
dit quant silz sont requiz ou autermēt
enuerz les ditz purueiozz & chescun ū
eux a recouerer le treble valne de sez
3. valne biens illint pzisez, & outre ceo ses co-
3. Dam. stages et ses damages as treble. Et
si ascun purueioz ou auter officer nō-
stre seignour le roy face trouble ou
Mer. verer en la marshalsie ou aillourz as
cun dez liegez nostre dit seignour le
roy per ascuns malueis suggestion,
cause feint imagiñ ou colour sur eux
a cause derecution des ditz ozdinan-
ces encourge la peiñ de xx.li.a paier
Fozf. a la partie greue oustres ses dama-
ges & costages en cel partie sustenuz
& que si auera sur ceo briefe de det, &
Trials que chesc̄ issue triable en cest action
serra trie en le countie ou le pzis dez
ditz biens soy fist. Et que les defen-
dauntz en toutz ces ditz cases ne soy-
ent admis de gager lour ley, & soiēt
mis a respons sans fozcher, & que es-
soine, aide de roy ne pzotection a eux
Aide Sergeant soit allowe. Et que le sergeant de la
chauncery satisiera toutz les damma
ges, dets, et execucōs ū eux serroiēt
recouere vers chescun purueiours &
achatour desouth luy en toutz les ca-
ses suisditz. Et en caz que le dit pur-
ueioz ou achatour ne soit sufficient
de satisfier, eit la partie pleignaunt Scire fac. dauoir execucion vers les
ditz sergeantz en ceo cas, & ū cē ozdi-
nances & estatutz soit miz a les iustic̄ Just. of p. de la peace en chesc̄ countie deux pzo Proclam clamer chesc̄ an, & dent enfozmer le
people. An. 23. H. 8. ca. 1.

31 ¶ Si ascū achatour ou auter offi-
cer de le duke de Glouceſter, ou dal
cun auk seignoz ou person de ūl estak
degree ou condicion que il soit, psu-
ma sur luy de pzendze ou auterment
Take pzeigne ascun vitails, graines, seine
cariages ou ask auter chose qui cunqz
il soit de ascun des lieges du roy en
ascun maner encounter lour volun-
Against thy will te sauns loial bargaine parenter les
ditz achatozz ou officers, & le dit liege
people de c̄ dettre fait al vse du dyt
duke ou auter seignoz pour lour ho-
stielr, sinon tantsolement pur le roy
& la roigne & lour hostielr que adon-
ques si notice ou request soit fait a le
Maire maioz, viscont, bailise, constable, offi
cers, ou auter des ministers du roy
des cities & burges ou autrz coūtiez
ou lieux ou tiel pzise aueigne dettre
que adonques le dit Maioz, viscount,
constable, officer & ministter, a ū tiel
Officers notice & request serra fait maintenāt
pzendza & arrestera toutz tielr acha-
tourz & officers illint fesaunt ou tref
Arrest passaunts, & eux mittent a la pzochei
pzison du roy, illeoquez a demurrer
Impzis. & nient dettre lesse a baile ne main-
pzise tanqz al temps que ilz ount re-
bailez touts les ditz vitails cariages,
& auters choses illint pzises ou le ve-
ray value dicelles. Et si les dits ma
iour, viscounts, bailifes, cōstables et
officers auauntditz facent le contra-
Fozf. ry de ceo, que adonques ilz fozfairōt
xx.li dont le roy auera lun moitie, &
la pty de qui tielr choses sont pzises,
lauter moitie, sil voet suer par vne

action

accion de dett, en la quel le defendãt ne serra sa ley. Et sil ne boet suer, celuy qui boet suer pour le roye et luy mesme lun moitye de ceo, et le roye lauter moitie. Et si aſcun des ditz achatours auters que le roy & la Roigne soit duemente connicte de tiel maines loyal prise, come deuante est recite al suit de tielx parties come serront enuers eux en tel party, q̃ adonques ilz renderont al party que illint sua le treble value des vitailes ou auters choses illint prises, et les costages de lour suites doublz & par le dit trespas de faire fine & reuunceon au roy, et que touts tielx actions ou suitz auauntdits en la protection du roye ne serra pas allowe ne auaylable pur le defendaunt, & cest ordinance de cõmencer & prendre effect a le feaste de pasque, qui serra en lan de nostre seignour. 1456. Pourueu tout temps q̃ per cest act, le punissemẽt ordine enuers les purueyours du Roy en nul maner soit restreint. An. 23. H. 6. cap. 14.

Connict

3. value

Fines

Lres pat.

34 CToutes tielx letters patentes, (s. to take horses and cartes for the kynges and Queenes cariage) grãts a aſcun person ou persons tenaunts aſcuns hostries, bralerie ou meason de retaile ou vitaile serront voides & de nul value ou effecte, & si aſcun tiel graunt soit graunt a aſcun tiel persõ ou persons dey en ayes que chescũs tielx patentz ainsi grauntes soyẽt voides & de nul effecte, & que nul person ne persones preigne ne preignent chinal ou charet en aſcun lieu deins cest royalme mes per deliueräce du mair viscount, bailife, ou conſtable ou tiel preignance serroit ewe, & si aſcun tiel pſon ou persons preigne ou preignẽt aſcun chinal ou charet daſcun person ou persons saunz agreement fait a la poſſeſſour pur ceo, & per la deliueräce du maire, viſcounte, bailife, ou conſtable ou tielx preignauntes serront ewes, que lors il ou ils de qui ou de queur chinalx ou charet sount ou est enſi pſises, & il ou ils de qui ou queur tielx fines ou paiments come est deuant reherſes sount pſises eit cu eyant action de treſpas al commen leye par tielx preignances, & que il ou ilz qui enſi soy ſent ou ſentent greues en tiel actiõ recouera treble dãmage encounter luy et ceux q̃ einſy preignõ ou preignent aſcuns chinalx ou charet fines ou paiementz en contrary de reſt ordinaunce. Sauant touts tours au Roy ſes prerogatiue & preminẽce de & en lez premiſſes. Anno. 28. Hen. 6 ca. 2.

Hostries Vitaillers Loyde

Takers

Trespas

3. Dam

Saving

35 CAn. 2. E. 6. cap. 3. a ſtatute was made againſt purueiors & takers & for prices of horſes & cartes take for the king, to endure for 3. yeres

Cõmiſſion

36 CAfter the feaſte of the birthe of our lord next enſuing, euery ſuch cõmiſſion as ſhalbe made, graunted & directed to anye perſone or perſons, whatſoeuer, whereby the ſame perſone or perſones, or theire deputies ſhall haue authoritye to take anye beeſes, wethers, lambes, calues, or anye kind of ſaltfiſhe, or anye kinde or kinds of grayne, or any butter in barels or other veſſelz, cheeſe, bacon, connies, pigges, geeſe, capons, or hennes, that the ſame cõmiſſion or commiſſions ſhal not extend or continue aboue ỹ ſpace of vi. monethez at the fartheſt next enſuing the date of any of the ſaide commiſſions. And after the ende of the ſaid vi. moneths euery of the ſaid commiſſions to bee voide & of no force nor effecte, what ſoeuer woorꝛes matter or ſentences ſhalbe conteined or expreſſed in any of the ſame cõmiſſions. And be it &c. ỹ in all and euery ſuch commiſſion or commiſſions to bee graunted after

Vitaile

6. month

Voide

Cõmiſſion

the

the said feaste of the birth of our lord shalbee plainly aswel conteined and expressed such county or counties as any of the said bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, hogges or swine, or any kinde of saltfishe, or anye kynde or kindes of graine, butter, cheese, bacõ connies, pigges, geese, capõs, or henz or any of them is to be levied, purueied, or taken in, by any of the person or psons or theire deputy or deputies so auctorised by vertue of the said cõmission or commissions, as also the iuste, true, & full proporcion, & numbber of al and euery such bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, swine, any kid of saltfishe, or any kinde or kindes of graine, butter in barels, or other vessels, cheese, bacou, connies, pigges, geese, capons, and hennes, or any of them, as the saide person or persones theire deputie or deputies, or any of them, shalbe by force and vertue of ỳ said commission or commissions auctho̅rised to leuy, take or puruey with in any of the said county or counties And bee it &c. that to euery such commission or commissions after ỳ sayde bi̅the of our lorde to bee made, granted and directed as is aforesaid, shalbee a̅nexed so many blankez in parchmente as theire shall bee seueral coũtyes expressed, named and conteyned within the sayde commission or commissions or any of them, in the whyche blankes shalbee faire and legeably written all and euery such bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, swine, anye kinde of saltefishe, or anye kinde or kindes of graine, butter, cheese, bacone, connies, pigges, geese, capons and hennes, withe the true and seuerall prises of the same, and euery of them as shalbee levyed gathered and purueied, by anye personne or persones, theire deputye or deputyes or any of them, as shalbee thereunto auctho̅rised by any such cõmissions aforesaide, within any particuler towne, parishe or hamlet, sett, lyenge, and beeing within any those countye or counties, as shalbee named, contayned and expressed within the saide commission or commissions or any of them whereunto shalbee subscribed the name or signe manuel of all and euery suche high constable or constables, petye Constable or Constablez, headborough, or head boroughes as shalbee by any precept to him or them ygrected, by any person or persons their deputy or deputies or any of them, auctho̅rised thereunto by such commission or cõmissiõz to be graunted, as is aforesaid priuy or knowledging to the deliuery of ỳ saide bieues, wetherz, lambes, caluez any kinde of saltefishe or any kinde or kindes, of graine, butter, cheese, bacon, connies, pigges, geese, capõs and hennes, or any of them. And bee it &c. that euerye persoñe or persõs, theire deputye or deputies, or anye of them whiche shalbee by commission or commissions, hereafter to bee graunted as is aforesayde, auctho̅rised to leuye, take or puruey, any bieues, wethers, lambes, calues, swine, saltefishe, or any kinde or kyndes of graine, butter in barrelz or other vessels, cheese, bacone, connies, pigges, geese, capons and hennes, or anye of them as is beefore sayde shall make a docket or bricke in writtinge, subscribed withe his or theire name or namez, conteininge all & euery such bieuez, wethers, lambs, calues, swine, kynde of saltefishe, kynde or kyndes of graine, butter in barrels or other vessels, cheese, bacon, connies, piggz, geese, capons, and hennes or anye of them, as hee or they shall by vertue of the sayde commission or commissions, leuye, take or puruey wythein any

Counties

Proporcion Number

Cõmission

Blankes

Counties

Written

Victailes Prises

Purueide

Particules towne

Subscribe

Officers

Victailes

Docket Bricke

Leuie

any particuler tolone, parishe or hā-
lett, sett, lyinge or beinge within a-
nye suche countye or countyes as
shallbee named, contayned and er-
pressed within the saide commission
or commissions or any of them, and
the same dokett or doketes, breefe or
breefes, faire and legeablye written
and subscribed as is aforesayde, shall
Deliuer Officer well and truelye deliuer to the sayde
highe constable, petye constable, or
head borough or one of them, at such
present time as the sayde kieues, we-
thers, lambes, calues, swine, saltfish
kinde or kindes of grayne, butter,
cheese, bacon, connies, pigges, geese,
capons, and hennes, or anye of them
For. shalbe deliuered to them or anye of
the vpon paine of forfaiture of a hun
Imprif. dred markes of lawfull money and
one yeres imprisonment as often as
he shal so offende. Thone moitye of
whiche forfaiture to bee to the kinge
and Queenes maiesties, and the o-
ther moitye to him that will sue ther
fore in any of the kinge or Queenes
courte of Record &c. wherein no wa-
ger of law &c. to be allowed all which
Docket. dockets or briefs the saide highe Cō-
stable or Constables, petye constable
or constables, headborroughe or head-
boroughs, shal deliuer ouer to the iu
Iust. of p. stices of peace, at the nexte generall
Sessions to be holden, within any of
the said Counties And that the same
Iustices or two of them may & shall
Certifie from time to tyme certifie the whole
number and content of all and euery
the sayd dockettes and brieues, to the
L. steward Lord steward of the kyng & Quee-
nes moste honorable houshold, for
the tyme being, or to the treasorer or
Comptroller of the same, or anye of
them, or to the Treasorer and Cōp-
troller of the kyng & Quenes shipes,
if prouisions of any the things afore
mentioned bee prouided or taken for
the victualling of the nauy, or any of
the kynge or Queenes maiesties
shippes, whereby the seruinge of a-
nye of the foresaide commission and
true aunswering of the same shal fal
lye appeare.

Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that
it shall not bee lawfull to any person
or persons, their deputie or deputies,
or anye of them, which shalbe auto-
rised by such commission or commissi
ons hereafter to be graunted as is a-
foresaide, to leuy, take or puruey any Leuie
kieues, wethers, lambes, calues, any
kinde of saltfishe, kinde or kindes of
graine, butter in barels, or other ves
sels, cheese, bacon, connies, pigges,
geese, capons, and hennes, or any of
them otherwise or in any other sorte
and maner, then is in seuerall estatu- Otherwise Statut.
tes heretofore for purueiors made Under
ordeined, prouided, appointed, limit takers.
ted & expressed, vpon such pain & pai- Paines
nes as in the saide seuerall estatutes
is conteined & expressed. And for as
much as the good & necessary lawes
heretofore made & prouided against
the abuses & euil doinges of purue
ors are not taken to extend to the vn
dertakers deputies and seruantes of
anye suche purueioures, by whome Under takers
therefore the people of this realme,
be often times very vncharitably &
vnlawfully vsed & oppressed. Bee it
therefore &c. that & euery such lawes,
statutes and prouisions as heretofore
haue ben made and ordeined against Statutes
purueiours, and al & euery the paynes,
penalties, forfaiture and losse, con-
teined, mentioned, or appointed, in
anye of the same lawes or statutes a
gainste purueiours and takers or a-
nye of them shall also bee extended &
executed vpon euery of theire vnder Extende Under takers
takers, deputies and seruantes, and
all other whiche by coloure shall af-
ter the first day of January next cō-
ming,

ming, take any victual or any other thing, by vertue or force of any such commission, from any the kinge and Queenes maiesties subiectes contrary to the tenour and effecte of any of the said lawes or statutes, in like maner and fourme to all ententes and purposes, as the same lawes and estatutes, or anye of them, and the paines and forfeitures theirein contained, shoulde might or ought to bee executed and extended againste purueyours and takers them selues or anye of them. And as strongly and amply as if the saide vnder takers deputies and servauntes were specially and particularly recited and named in euery of the same estatutes.

Writ to the Bishops

Prouided alwayes and be it et. for the better execution of this acte and all other actes concerninge purueyoures that all and euerye commission and commissions that from hence forth shallbee made and graunted vnto anye purueioure or purueiours shalbee written and sett forth from time to time in the Englyshe tongue and not otherwise. Anno. secundo et tertio Phillipi & Mar capitulo. xxv. to.

Commission

English

See Confirmacion.	10.	Monasteries. 2.
Cordiners.	22.	Protection. 2.
Corne.	7.	Shipps. 13.
Fraunchise.	20.	Vniuersities. 1. 2.
		Weightes. 14. 18. 22.

¶ *Quare impedit.*

ET in placito Quare impedit si ad primum diem ad quem summonitus fuerit non venerit, nec essoñ miserit impeditor, tunc attachietur ad alium diem: quo die si non venerit, nec essoñ mittat, distringatur per magnam districtionem superius datam. Et si tunc non venerit, per eius defaltam scribatur episcopo illi⁹ loci, qñ reclamacio impeditoris illa vice conquerenti non obstat: salvo impeditori alias iure suo, cum inde loqui voluerit. Eadem ler de attachiamentis faciendis in omnibus breuibus, vbi attachiamentum iacent de ceteroque ad districciones faciendum firmiter obseruetur: Ita quod secundō attachiamentum fiat per meliores plegios, & postmodum vltima districtio. Mar. cap. 13.

Writ to the Bishops

Prooces Attach

See Anowson. 1. 2. Justice in eire. 3. 5. 6. Limitation. 4. Bishops. 4. Nisi prius. 1. 3. 6. Dayes. 3. 5. Recoueries. 1.

¶ *Quarentine.*

See Dower. 1. Women. 1.

¶ *Quarter of corne.*

See Weightes. 9. 11. 14. 33.

¶ *Queene.*

BE it et. that the lawe of thys realme is, & euer hathe beene & oughte to bee vnderstande, that the kynglye or regall office of the realme, and all dignities, prerogatiue, royal power preheminences, priuileges, authority, and iurisdictions thereunto annexed, vnited, or belonginge, being inuested either in male or female, ar and bee, and ought to be, as fullye, wholly, absolutely and entirely deemed iudged, accepted, inuested and taken, in the one as in the other, so that what or whensoeuer statute or lawe doth limitt and appointe, that ye king of this realme may or shal haue execute and doe any thing as kinge, or doothe gene any profite or commoditie to the kinge, or dothe limitte or appointe anye paines or punishemēt for the correction of offendoures or transgressours againste the regalty and dignitye of the kinge, or of the crowne: The same the Queene (being

Regall power & Auctoritie

Inuested

Statute Lawe King

Lawe

(being supreme gouernesse, possessor & inheritour to the imperial crowne of this realme, as our said soueraine Lady the Queene most iustly plenly is) may by the same authority and power likewise haue, exercise, execute punishe correct & doe, to all intentes, constructions, and purposes, wout dout, ābiguity, scruple or question. Any custome, vse, or scruple, or any other thing, whatsoeuer, to bee made to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 1. M. park. 2. ca. 1

Mariage

2 ¶ An. 1. M. park. 2. ca. 2. was one act made cōcerning the mariage of king P. and Queene Mary which is determined, ond An. 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 1 was one other acte made repelling one article in that fourmer statute concerninge signinge of patentes &c. by the Queene.

Repell

Se Accusacion. Crowne. 7.
10. Furst fruites. 10.
Castels. 4. Newes. 4.
Courte. 3. Treason. 22, 23, 27

Quinzime.

Se Disines in all.

¶ *Quod ei deforceat.*

Se Dower. 3.

¶ *Quod permittat.*

Person Commen

EOdem modo sicut persona alicuius eccleſie recuperare potest cōmuneam pasturē per breue no. dis. Eodē modo de cetero recuperet successor suus disseisitorē vel eius heredem p breue quod permittat, licet huiusmodi breue prius in Cancellar non fuerit concessum. W. 2. ca. 25.

Ill.

¶ *Quo warranto.*

Se Franchises. 4, 5, 6.

¶ *Rationabile parte bonorum;*

Se Dette to the king. 2.

¶ *Rape.*

ET le roy defend qui nul ne rauise ne preigne a force damsel deins age ne per son gree, ne sans son gree ne dame ne damsel de age, ne auter feme mauger le soen: & si nul le face, a la suit celuy qui sue a deins les rl. iours, le roy luy fra comen droitur. Et si nul commence la suit deins le rl. iours, le roy suer, & ceux qui il trouera culpables si auerōt la prisonmt de vj. ans, & puis serront reintz a la volunt le roy & sils neient dōt estre reitz a la volunte le roy soient punis p plr longe prisonmt, solōq; ceo q̄ le trespas demande. W. 1. ca. 14.

Impris.

2 ¶ Purueu est qui si home rauisse femme espouse, damsell, ou auter fee deformes per la ou ele ne soit assentes, ne auaunte ne apres, eit iudgement de vie et member. Et ensemēt per la ou home rauist femme, dame espouse, damsell, ou auter femme a force toute soite que ele soye assent apres eit tiel iudgement come deuant est ditt, sil soyte attainte a la suite le roye, et la eit le roye sa suite. De mulieribus abduct cum bonis virorum suorum habeat rex sectam de bonis sic asportatis. Et bror si spōte reliquerit virum suum & abierit, et morretur cum adultero suo omittat imppetuū actionem petendi dotem suam, que ei competere posset de teñ viri sui, si super hoc conuincatur, nisi vir suus spōte & absque cohertione ecclesiastica, eam reconciliet, et secum cohabitar p mittat in quo casu restituatur ei actio Qui monialem e domo sua abducat, licet monialis consentiat, puniatur p prisonam trium annorum, & satisfaciat domui a qua abducta fuerit competenter, & nihilominus redimatur ad voluntatem Regis. Westm. secundo Cap. 35.

Felonie
Assent Felony
Soite
Adulterie
Dower
Reconsile
Nonne Assent. Impris.

3 ¶ Contra malefactores & raptores dominarum & filiarum nobilium, aliarumque mulierū violentius & plus solito his diebus quasi in omni parte regni predicti inualescentes, ordina

tum

tum est et statutum, quod dicunq; et quandocunq; huiusmodi domini filie et alie mulieres predicte de cetero rapiantur, et post huiusmodi raptum huiusmodi raptoribus consenserint, quod tam raptores siue rapientes ꝙ rapte et eorum quilibet de cetero inhabilitent et inhabiles sint ipso facto ad omnem hereditatem, dotem siue continuum feoffamentum post mortem virorum et antecessorum suorũ habendũ vel vendicandũ, et quod statim in hoc casu proximus de sanguine eorundem rapientum et raptarum, cui hereditas, dos, seu continunctum feoffamentum descendere, reuerti remanere vel accidere deberet, post mortẽ rapientis, vel rapte habeat titulum immediate, statim post raptũ intrandi super rapientem vel raptum ac eorum assignatos et terre tenẽtes in eisdem hereditate, dote seu continucto feoffamento, et alia hereditarie tenendũ: et quod viri huiusmodi mulierũ si viros habuerit, vel si viros nõ habuerint superstites, quod tũc patres vel alij de sanguine eorum proximquiores de cetero habeant sectam ꝙ sequendi, et sequi poterunt versus eosdem malefactores et raptores in hac parte, et illos inde quamuis eadem mulieres post huiusmodi raptum dictis raptoribus consenserint de vita et membro conuincendi. Et vlterius concordatum est quod defendens in hoc casu ad duell vadiandũ minime recipiatur. Immo rei veritas inde per inquisicionem patrie trietur. Saluis semper domino regi et ceteris dominis regni predicti de raptoribus illis si forisfactis inde conuincantur in omnibus escaetis suis. Anno .6. R. 2 cap. 6.

Manish

Disabled

Next of blood

Entre

Mute

Death Battel

¶ *Rauishement of warde.*

See Limitacion. 4.

¶ *Rebellion.*

ANno .9. H. 6. capit. 2. it is enacted that al inditements, proces, iudgementes and statutes made againste Owen Glendor and his adherents, that made an insurrection againste Henry the fowerth shoulde be effectuall. &c. Inditements

2 ¶ Anno. 29. Hen. 6. ca. 1. John Cade for his insurrection is conuicted of Treason and his goodes and landes forfaited. John Cade

3 ¶ Ann. 31. H. 6. cap. 1. it was enacted that Jhon Cade shoulde be a traitor, and all his tirranous acts voide, and all enditements vnder ꝙ tirany betũ and no bloude to be corrupted there by, and that all inditementes after ꝙ in like case vnder the power of tirranye, rebellion, and commocion, to be voide, and all petitions delyuered to kinge Henry the vi. in the xxix. yere of his raigne, and not agreed by him shoulde be voide. Inditements

Petitions

De Aton extinct. 1.	Riotes et rowtes in all.
Deeds. 1.	Treason. 2.
Dures. 4.	Wales. 20.
Fithe. 6.	Wardes. 7.
Fewes. 4.	Warre. 4.

¶ *Receiuours.*

SE courtes how receiuors ꝙ pay pẽsions, fees or rentes, shall make their accquitaunces, et what they shal take for those acquitances. and for ꝙ money that they shal pay. Acquitances

2 ¶ Euery high collector of any tb. subsidie or other tare or lone, and all et euery other the kings said pticuler et generall receiuours of any ꝙ saide summes of money, et other duties belonging to the kinge, from et after ꝙ firste day of July next cõming, shall within Collector. Taxed Det to the king 3 monthes.

De Corroners. 2. 3.	Pardon. 23.
Leete. 1.	Sanctuaries. 4.
	Women. 4.

within the space of iij. monethes next after suche daies and times, as anye the saide fiftenes, subsidies, rentes, summes of money, or other yerelye profites, shallbee due and payable to the kinge, his heires or successoures, by any statute ordinaunce or other meane, and by the said collectours or generall receiuour, or any of them retayned or gathered, truelye contente, deliuer and paye the same to the kinges vse, at suche place or places, and to suche persone or personez as be or shalbe named, appointed & limitted for the same vpō paine to forfait to the king, his heirs & successors for euery pounde so being receiued, & after that reteined, kepte or laid out for gaine, and not payd within three monethes to the kings vse as is afore saide iij.s. for euery moneth, that the same money shalbe so retained, kept or laid out for gaine, as is afore said, and also shall lose and forfait hys or their said office concerning the same & al profits therunto belonging. And ẏ the kig shal at his pleasure charge the said collector, perticuler or general receiuour vpon his or their accōptes, wᵗ the penalty and forfeiture aboue rehearsed, or els at his pleasure demaund aske & recouer the same by actiō, bill, plaint or suit of det against the same collectour or collectors, pticuler or general receiuor, their heirz executors, or administratoures. In whiche accion, bil, plaint, or suit noe protection &c. shalbe allowed nor admitted. Prouided alway, that if any of the said collectoures, particuler or generall receiuours, tender paimēt of all suche money by them receiued to the kinges vse within the said iij. monethes, in suche place, and vnto suche persone or persones as bee or shalbe charged with the recept of the same, and do as muche as in him or them is or shall be for to make true payment therof and cannot bee thereunto admitted by reasone of impostunate business, or other lawfull impediment or cause in him or them that should accept or receiue ẏ same: that in euery suche case, the same collector, particuler or general receiuor or receiuourz, as shal so make tender of al suche money by him or them receiued or gathered to the kings vse, as is afore saide, and can not be therunto admitted for anye the causes aboue saide shall not be charged with, or incurre anye daunger or penalty contained in this act: This acte or anye thinge therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies and bee it &c. that the heir or heires of any collector or receiuor afore said shal not be charged or chargeable by reason of this acte, but onely for and in such landes, tenemētes, or hereditaments, which the said heire or heires haue or shall haue by discēt in fee simple or fee taile, or by gifte or els by any other assurance had or made to any such heire or heirz only by couin frō the saide collector or receiuor, or any of them, or anye their assignes. And ẏ i all & euery such case & cases, the kings maiesties, his heirs & successors, to haue execution onely of & in such landes, tenements, or hereditaments, descended, geuen or otherwise assured as is afore said, vntil such time as his maiesty his heirz & successors be fully satisfied & payde of all & euery suche summe & summez of mony, due or to be due by any such collector or receiuour. And it is further &c. that the executor or executors administrator or administrators, of euery such collector or receiuor, shall not be otherwise charged or chargeable by this act, but as executors & administratours, he or should be charged

Paiment Not admitted

Not charged

Heires Landes

Couin

Landes

Heires

Executors

Gather Pay

Forf.

Officer

Account Forf.

Dett

Tender

ged

ged and chargeable by the order of ỳ common lawes of this realm, in actions of dett, bled and commensed against them, as executors or administratours. Prouided also and bee it further enacted that where the heyre or heyres of anye the kinges receyuoures or collectoures, or debitors, is or shall bee charged of and for his fathers or auncestoures detts or duties whose heire hee is, whereby the landes descended or geuen to him by couyn to defraude the kinges execution of suche lande vnto him or them from the saide father or auncestoure is put in execution, that then suche heire or heires shall and maye haue his or theire action of dett against the executors or administratours of his saide father or auncestor, ⁊ shal haue execution of the goods and cattelles of the saide father or auncestour, being in the handes of the saide executors or administrators, at the time of the sayd action brought. In whiche saide action none essoigne, protection, nor wager of law shalbe admitted or allowed. Prouided alway, ỳ this acte shall not extende to the collectors of ỳ kings custome, ⁊ of the subsidie of tonnage ⁊ pondage, which be accomptable yerely in the kings maiesties Escheker. Prouided alwaye, that this act or anye thing therein contained shal not extende or be preiudiciall to any the saide generall or particuler receiuor or receiuors, for or for the paymentes of any pencions, fees, annuities, rētz or other allowances by thē or any of them payde or to be paide, to any pson or psons, according to such allowance, order or decree, as be, or hereafter shalbe allowed, ordered or decreed in any of the said courts, any thig in this act to the cōtrary notwithstanding. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 2.

Heires

Executors

Custome Tonnage

Escheker

Pencion Allowance

Treasorer

3 ¶ Euery treasorer, ⁊ generall and particuler receiuor, collector, ⁊ bailif and other minister accomptāt, which nowe is charged, or chargeable with or for the receipt of any of the kings maiesties money, rents or reuennes whatsoeuer not beinge bounde with suertie or suerties, by obligations recognisaunce, or otherwise to oure late soueraigne lorde the king, or to our soueraigne lord the king ỳ nowis, for or concerninge their office or offices before the xx. daye of December next cōming, or at any time or times before the same xx. day of December if they or any of them be reasonably required, shal vppon paine of forfeiture of his office be bound to the kigz maiestie by sufficient writting obligatorie in reasonable sume or sumez of money, the same writting obligatorie to be made with or vpon condition, that the persone whiche so shalbe bounden, his heires, executors, administratoures, deputie or deputies, or one of thē, from time to tyme shal yelde a perfecte and true accompte of all sumes of money, and other thigez that the same treasourer and generall and particuler receiuoure, collectoure, bailifes, or other minister accomptant shall, maye, or reasonably might bee charged wythe, concerninge or by reason of his or their office or officez. And also shal make paimentes of the same summes of money, at suche dayes and times, and in suche maner and fourme as hereafter in this acte is expressed ⁊ declared. And be it &c. that all and euery ỳ sone and persones hereafter to be named, assigned, or appointed to be treasourer, or generall or particuler, receiuour, collector or bailiffe, or minister accomptāt of our said Soueraine Lorde the king, shall before any their entrie, executinge, vsinge or exercisinge of his or theire office or offices, wher-

Collectoz

Forf.

Oblig.

Executors

Paiment

Waitte Account

whereunto hee or they shalbe so nomi-
nated or appointed together wt suerty
or suerties, acknowlege & make suffi-
cient and lawfull bond or bonds to the
kings maiesty, in such court of record,
where the same officer or officers is or
shalbe accomptable & chargeable, that
they, their heires, executours adminis-
tratours assignes, or deputies, shall
truely accompt & pay al suche summes
of money, as shall come to their handes
or shall maye or reasonablye myghte
be charged wyth, concerninge hys or
theire Office or Offices, to the kinges
vse within the circuit of their seuerall
receiptes and collections, at suche or
like dates and times, and in such ma-
ner and fourme as is aboue said, to be
conteined in the conditions of euerye
of the said bonds vppon paine of losse
and forfeiture of his and their office or
offices, and of his or theire letters pa-
tentes of ỳ same office or offices. Bee
it ec that euery receiuor of the kinges
maiesties honours, manours, landes
possessions, rentes, and reuenues for
the time being, or his deputy or depu-
ties, shall yearlye make his seuerall
preceptes to all and singuler the Col-
lectours, ministers and Bailyffes ac-
comptaunt within the circuite of his
office, chargynge and commaundinge
them on the kinges maiesties behalfe
by the same precepte, to appeare bee-
fore them personally, or by theire suffici
ent deputye or deputies, for whō they
will answer within the county where
the same offices, Bayliwike, receipts
or collection do light at a certeine daye
and place in the same precept to be ly-
mitted, and to pay to the kinges maie
sties vse suche summes of money as they
ought to do by reason of any of theire
saide offices, being due to our saide so-
ueraigne lorde the king, at or before ỳ
feaste of Easter which they haue, or
maye by anye lawfull or due meane
leuye or receiue within or by reason of
theire said offices or collections. And
that the same preceptes shalbe so seue
rallye deliuered to euery of the sayde
officers, ministers and Bailliffes ac-
comptaunt, or to their deputy or de-
puties, or els be left at their dwelling
houses, or at the manour, lorde shippe, xii.
or place where theire receipte or Col-
lection is or ought to be, twelue days
at the least before the day of apparāce
to them geuen, and pfixed in the same Collectors
precepte or preceptes. And if a-
nye of saide ministers, Collectoures
or Bailliffes accomptante vppon or
after anye suche precepte or preceptes
at anye time hereafter made by anye
suche receiuour, and beinge deliuered
or left in fourme aforesayde, do make
defaulte at the same daye, and place,
assigned and appoynted in, and by the
sayde precepte or preceptes that then
the same collectour mynister or bay-
lyffe accomptaunt so makynge de-
faulte, and not appearinge as is a-
foresaide, and beynge thereof duelye
and lawfullye conuicted in the Court
where the reuenue is, or shalbee aun-
swered, shall for the fyrst offence lose Forf.
and forfeit to the king our soueraigne
Lorde hys whole fee for that yeare,
wherein hee shall so make defaulte or
the value therof. And for none paye-
ment of the saide money, due and pay
able at, or before the sayde feaste of
Easter, vnto our saide soueraign lord
the kinge within or by reason of hys
aboue sayde office, collection or bayly-
wike, shal lose and forfait for the firste Forf.
offence of none paiement vi. d. of the vi.d.
pound, in the name of a peyne for eue-
rye moneth after the saide daye of ap-
parance vntill the same money shall
be by hym or his deputie, paide to the
handes of the saide receyuoure, to the
kynges maiesties vse. And after the
firste defaulte of apparance made bye

Bond

Account
Pay

Forf.

Precepts
Collectors.

any of the saide officers, and another like precepte by the saide receiuour bee made and deliuered, or leste in forme aforesaid, then the saide officer or officers makinge againe default, and beinge therof lawfully conuicte, as is aforesaid for the second default and offence of none apparance, shal lose and forfeit to the kinge our soueraigne lorde his office and fee. And for the saide seconde offence in the none payement of the saide money due and payable within, and by reason of his office, collection, or bailiwike, at or before the saide feaste of Easter, shal lose and forfaite twelue pence of euerye pound in the name of a peine for euerye moneth after the saide laste daye of apparaunce and defaulte made, as is aforesayde vntil the same money shalbee by him or his deputie payde to the handes of the saide receyuour, to the vse of oure Soueraigne Lorde the kynge. And further bee it enacted that all & everye Auditoure and Auditoures of oure sayde Soueraigne Lorde the Kinge, of hys maiesties honours, manours, landes, possession, rentes, and reuenues for ye tyme beinge, or his, or theire sufficyent deputye or deputies, shall haue full power and auctorite, by vertue of this acte, yearelye to make theyre precept or preceptes to all ministers, Collectoures and Baylyfs accomptaunte, commaunding them in the behalfe of our saide Soueraigne Lorde the Kynge to appeare and accompte before him or them personallye, or els by their sufficient deputye or deputyes at a place certeine within the Countye where the same landes and possessions do lye, at the kinges Maiesties Audyte, to bee holden there yearelye betweene the feaste of Sainte Michaell the Archaungell, and the Natiuity of our lorde God, of, and for all rentes reuenues, and profites, due and payable within, or by reason of their said offices, collectios, or baylywikes, at or before the feaste of Sainte Michaell the archaungell nexte before the saide Audyte, expressynge in the same precepte or precepts, the tyme and place, when and where the same ministers, Collectors and Baylyffes accomptable, or theire sufficient Deputye or Deputyes, for whome they will aunswere, shall appeare, the same precepts to bee deliuered to the same ministers, collectoures or Baylyffes accomptaunt, or their Deputye or Deputyes, or leste at theire dwelling houses, or at the manour, Lordshippe, or place, where theire receptes or collections is, or ought to be twelue dai as at the leaste before the day of apparance, to hym or them dyrected in the same precepte or preceptes.

xii. daies.

And if any minister, Collectour, or Baylyff accomptant do not appeare before the sayde Auditoure or Audytoures, or his or theire deputye or deputies, at the sayde Audite, accordyng to the saide precept, or els if hee do appeare, and refuse to accoumpt for hys said receipte, collection or baylywike, before the saide Auditour or Auditors or his or theire deputie or deputies. That then the saide ministers, collector or bailiffe accomptant so makige default and not appearinge, or so refusinge to accompte as is aforsayde, and beinge therof duelye and lawfullye conuicted in the courte where the reuenue is, or shall bee aunswerable, shall for his fyrste offence lose and forfait to our soueraigne Lorde the kyng his whole fee for that yere, wherin he shall so make defaulte, or the value thereof. And for the non payement of the saide money due and payable within his collection, office, or bayliwike, at or before the same feaste of Saint Michaell

Forf.

Forf.

Precept

Forf.

Auditors

Precept Collectors.

rhaell the Archangell, shall lose and forfait to the kinge oure Soueraigne Lord for his saide firste offence, fire pence of euery pounde, in the name of a paine, for euery moneth after ȳ said daye of apparaunce, and default made as is aforesaide, vntill he or his sufficient deputye or deputies, shall accõpt before the said Auditour or Auditours or hys or their deputye or deputies for his saide Collection, receipt, or Bailywike. And also paye vnto the handes of the said receiuor or receiuours, all and euerye suche summe and summes of money, as shalbe iustly founde due by the saide accountaunt, before the said audytour or audytours, or his or their deputie or deputies, to the kiges maiestly, vppon the foote and determination of his accoumpt. And after the firste defaulte of apparaunce made before the sayde audytour or auditours, or his or theire deputie or deputies by anye of the said Officers accomptant beinge so warned as is aforesaid.

And after an other lyke precept made and deliuered, or left in feurme aforesaid: that then the said Officer or Officers that so shall make agayne default of apparaunce, for the sayde seconnde offence in makinge defaulte in hys apparaunce as is aforesayde, and beinge therof duelye and lawfullye conuicted in the Court, wher the reuenue of his saide Office is or shalbee answerable, shall loose and forfait to the kinge our soueraigne Lord, his office and fee. And the second offence in the non payement of the saide money due and payable with and by reason of hys receipt, Collection or Baylywike, at, or before the saide feast of saint Michaell the Archangell, shall lose and forfait to our soueraigne Lorde the kinge xij. pence of euery pounde, in ȳ name of a peine, for euerye moneth after the saide laste daye of apparaunce, and default made as is aforesaide, vntyll hee or his sufficient deputye or deputies shall accompt before the saide audytour or audytoures, or hys or theyre deputye or deputies, for the sayde receipt, collection, or bailywike, and also pay vnto the handes of the saide receiuour or receiuours, or his or theire deputie or deputies to the kinges vse, al such summes of money, as shalbe iustlye founde due by the sayde accountaunt vppon the foote and determination of his saide accoumpte. And further bee it &c. that all and euery receiuour and receiuours of the kings maiesties, honoures, manoures, landes, possessions, rentes, or reuenues, shall make readye and full payment yerely to the treasorer, or general receyuour of the Courte, where the said reuenue is, or shalbee answerable, or otherwise, as hee or they are or shalbee appointed and alligned by sufficiẽt warraunte of all suche summes of money as he or they shall knowe to bee due to our Soueraigne Lorde the Kinge and can by any lawful or due meane obtaine, gett, haue or receiue of ȳ trẽs or reuenues of oure saide soueraigne Lorde the kinge, win or by reason of their offices beinge due at or before the feast of Easter by the twenty daye of June then nexte folowinge at the farthest. And also shal make lyke payemente yearely of all theyre lyke receiptes of the rentes and Reuenues of our saide Soueraigne lorde the king that shalbee due at, or before the feast of Saincte Michaell the Archaungell by the twenty daye of Januarye then next folowinge at the farthest, vppon paine of lose & forfeiture, for euery default at any time of ȳ saide dates, two pence of euery pounde for euery day ȳ the saide money so by them or anye of the shalbee vnpaide. And also it is &c. ȳ all & euerye of the saide receyuours

and receyuours, or theire deputye or deputies, for whom they wil answer shall enter into theire accompte yerelye in the Terme of Sainct Hillarye and fully and clerely finishe the same accõpt before the tenth day of Marche then nexte followinge, and make full and redy payment of the money that shall appeare to be due vpon the foote and determination of the same accõpte before the twenty day of the said moneth of Marche, vpon paine of forfaiture to our saide soueraigne Lorde the kinge their offices and fees, and foure pence of the pounde for euery day that they shall deteine, and wythholde the saide money, wythout makinge anye payement therof as is aforesayd. And farther be it ec. that all and euerye receyuours, collectours, and Bailifes of any the kinges honoures, manoures landes, tenementes, rentes, or reuennes, for lacke of payment & leuying of their saide rentes, issues, and reuennes, within their offices and charges shall and maye haue power and authoritie from henceforth by vertue of this acte, to distraine for the same, and to sle and order the same distresse in suche sorte and fourme as any officer or officers of the kinges courte of the Escheker for leuying and lack of payment of the kinges rents and reuenues answerable in the same courte, herefore haue lawfullye done, and maye lawfully sle to doe, deliueringe to the partie distreigned, the surplusage and ouerplus of the value of euerye suche distresse, if any shalbe, the kings dets and duties beinge firste payde, the distreignant answered of reasonable costes, and that the heade chiefe officers or officers of euerye of the kynges courts of reuennes, being of record, or that shalbe of recorde, shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertue of this act, to sett and assesse reasonable fines and amerciaments vpon anye subyrdis or shirifes, for not retournynge or misretournynge of anye writte to them directed, and delyuered out of anye of the same Courtes, touchyng or concerninge the leuyinge, or answeryng of anye of the saide issues, rents, or reuenues, or of any dett due to our sayde Soueraigne Lorde the king, in such sorte, and after suche manner and forme as now is or herefore hath be lawfully vsed in the lyke & such other cases in the kinges highnesse courte of the Escheker. Be it ec. that al treasorers and chamberlaines, and general receiuours of anye of the kings gracious Courtes of reuenue, for the tyme beinge, and all Customers and collectours of Customes, or certaine, and stalled subsidies within any porte, hauen, or creke, of this the kynges realm of England, that nowe bee or hereafter shalbe, within tenne days next after notice to him or them geuen from the king or vi. of his most honourable priuie counsel in writting, signed with theire handes, shall by them selues, or theire sufficiẽt deputye or deputies, for whom they will answere, declare in writting, what sũmes of money then being due vnto our saide Soueraigne Lorde the king, be at that tyme in hys or their handes, or custodye, and shall make readye and full payement of all the saide summes of money, as than shall remaine in his or their hands or custody ouer and aboue the ordinarye payments and summes of money contained and expressed in sufficient warrante or warrauntes, or relling and remaininge in his or their office or offices, and beinge in theire full force, strength, and effecte, and not lawfully countermanded, nor reuoked to their knowlege to the vse of our soueraigne Lorde the kyng, at suche time, and in suche sorte, as he or they shalbe commaunded,

Account

Forfat.

Collectors.

Distraine

Ouerplus

Chiefe Officer

Fines

Amercemt. Retorne

Treasorers Chamberl.

Customers Collectors

Declarac.

Paiment

maunded, and appointed by sufficient warraunt vpon paine of forfeiture of his or theire office or offices, And bee it &c. that the same treasorers, chaumberlaines, and general receyuours by them solues, or by theire deputie, or deputyes, for whome they will answer shall yerlye before the twentye daye of June, make a perfect accompte of all suche money, or treasure as hathe comen to theire handes, to the kynges vse, yearelye, at or before the twentye daye of March thenne next before sayde twentye daye of June, and shall make a perfect and whole declaracõ in writinge, of the money remaining in euery of theire handes, to the kinge maiestye, or to his prime counsaile yearelye before the saide daye of June then next followinge, and make payemẽt of the same at suche time, and in suche sorte, as hee or they shall be summaunded, or appointed by sufficient warraunt, vpon paine of forfeiture of his or their office or offices. And be it enacted &c. that if anye treasorer, receiuour, or minister accomptaunt, or theire deputie or deputies, do take or receiue of anye personne or personnes, any summe or summes of money, or other profite, of, and for the payement of anye fees, annuities, pensions, duties, or warrantes, more, or otherwise then he or they maye lawefullye doe by forreyne lawes and statutes theirin prouyded, that the saide treasorer, receiuor, and minister so offendinge, shall forfait a losse for euery penny or penny worth so to be taken or receyued vi. shillings eight pence to the party greeued, to be recouered in any &c. in which saide &c. And be it also &c. that if anie auditour or auditours, or his or theire deputie or deputies, whiche ought to take the accompt of any treasourer, chamberlaine, receiuour or other officer, accomptable before him or them, doe refuse, or wittingly protracte, and delay the takinge of the same accompte, in suche wise, as it cannot be finished wi̇thin the time or times limitted and appointed by this acte, for the takinge and fynishing thereof, that then euerye auditour so refusinge, or protractinge and delayinge as is aforesaide, and beinge thereof duelye and lawfully conuicted in the Chaũt before ỳ̇ tresorer, or chaũge of the same accompt is, or shalbe auoidable as the kynge, shall encurre, forfait, and lose suche like paine, losse, and forfeiture, as the treasourer, chamberlaine, receiuor, or other officer accomptable shall and ought to doe by this acte, for not accomptinge of, and for their charges and office or offices. And thereby the same treasorer chamberlaine, receiuour, and other officer that should accompt, and shalbe refused, or shalbe protracted and delayed as is aforesaide, shalbe discharged of anye paine, losse, or forfeiture, for not accomptinge as is aboue saide. And be it &c. that the duplicate, or copy of euery accompt that shalbe made by any treasorer, or receiuour, or by theire deputie or deputies, in fourme aforesaid within conuenient time after the finishinge of the same accompt, and at the reasonable request and costes of suche accomptaunt shalbe deliuered to them or any of them subscribed wi̇th the hande of the auditour or auditours that shall take the same accompt, or of his or theire deputie or deputies, for whome hee or they will answere, vppon paine that the same auditour or auditoures shall lose and forfait to the kinges maiestye tenne pounde for euery suche default. Prouyded alwaies, and bee it &c. that this acte nor any thinge theirin contained, shal in any wise extend to charge any archebishops or bishoppes of this Realme, or of any other the kinge ma iesties dominions, or anye of them, at

Fozf. Chamberl. Account Declarac. Paiment Fozf. Fozfit Fozf. vi.s.viii.d. Auditozs Delay Accounte. Fozf. Discharge Copy Deliuerie Fozf. Bishops

Wondes Accompe Paiment Tenthes

anye time hereafter to make any maner of bondes, or to make their accōpt and payment of the tenthes, arylinge and growing within any of their diocese, due or to be due to our saide Soueraigne Lorde the kinge, otherwise or in anye other manner and fourme then they or anye of them heretofore haue beene charged, or accomptables chargeable by the lawes and statutes of this realme, anye thing in this act to the contrary notwithstandinge. Prouided alwaies y^t this acte or anything therein contained, shall not extend to causes the rentes, pfytes, and reuenue rising and growing to the kinges maiestie within the towne or marches of Calleys, to bee answered or paide otherwise, or at anye other dates or tymes then heretofore hath beene vsed & accustomed, anye thing in this acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Callice

Prouided alwaies and bee it ac. that this act nor anything therein contayned, shall in anye wise extend to touche or charge any Shiriffe, escheto^r, or collecto^r, of any dismes, quindisme, benevolences, contributions or subsidies (subsidies of tonnage and poundage only except) but that they and euery of them, shall and maye doe and exercise their said seuerall offices, and paye suche summes of money, as they or any of them be, or hereafter shalbe charged withall by theyre saide seuerall offices in suche and lyke sorte, maner and fourme, as they and euerye of them haue vsually donne, or ought or ought to doe, if this acte hadde neuer bene hadde or made. This acte or anything therein contained in anye wise to y^e contrary notwithstanding. An. 7. E. 6. ca. 1.

Shiriffes Dismes Quindisme. Taxes

He Courtes. 1. Pencions. 5
Det to the king. 3 Reuennes. 1
Franchises. 21. Wardes. 24
Officers. 13.

Recognisance and statut marchaunt

Marchant Dett

Marchant qui doet estre sure en son dett, face venire soꝰ dettour deuāt le Maire de Lamdres, ou de Euerwike, ou de Bristol, ou deuant le maire & un clerke, que le roy a ceo attournera, conuse la dette, et le iour de payement soit la reconuis. enter en rolle de la maire le dit clerke, que serr conue. Dultr ceo le dit clerke face de sa maine la lettre obligatory, a quel escripture soyte mise le seale le dettour, one le seale le roy, q̄ a ceo soit purueu, & q̄l seale demurre en la garde del maire & l'clerk auaunt dit. Et si le dettour ne luy rende al iour que luy est assis, si deigne le creansour al Maire e al Clerke ouir la letter obligat, et ils trouent per rolle & per letter, que la dette fuit conue, et que le iour assis est passe, le maire per pzodes homes maintenant face vendr les moebles du dettour come attaints de la dette, si come Chateux, Burgagis deuisables, tesques a la summe de la dette, & les deniers soyent payes al creansour. Et si le Maire ne troue achatour face per reasonable pzice liuerr les moebles a creansour, tesque a le sume de la dette. Et a la vende et liuere dez burgages deuisables ferra mis le Seale le Roye auant ditte en perdurable tesmoigne. Et si le dettour neit moebls en le poiar le Maire dont le dette purr estre leue, ceins eyt ailours en le Royalme, donques mande le maire de southe le Seale le Roye auant dit al Chauncellour la conusance fait deuaunt luy & lauaunt dit Clerke. Et le Chauncellour maunde briefe al Viscounte, en que bayle il anera moebles, pie Viscounte face faire gre al creansour per mesme la fourme q̄ le Maire le ferroit, si les moebles les dettour fuissent en son poiar. Et bien

Seales

Bier

Deliuer

Seale

Certificat. Execution

soy

Praylons

Relle

Capias

Wread & water

Aliens Costes

Suertie

Execution Queridas

ley garpent ceux qui ount prise les
biens moebles pur liuer al creansour
que ils mettent reasonable prise que
si ils les mettent trop haute en fauour
del dettour al damage del creansour
la chose prise soient a eux liuere pour
le prise que ils en ount mis, e main
tenaunt respoigne al creansours de
sa dette. Et si le dettour voille dire q̃
les biens moebles fuerent vendus ou
liueres pur meins que ils ne vaillent,
de ceo ne purra il nye remedy auoir,
per quoy que le maire ou le viscounte
ayent loyalment les biens moebles a
celuy qui plus offert vendu, car il pur
ra retter a luy meisme que auaunt le
iour de la suit porte ses biens moebles
auer vendu, et par ses mains les deni-
ers auoir leue, et ne voilier. Et si le det
tour nel moebles, dount la det purra
estre leue, donques soit son corps prise
ou que il serra troue, et en prison tenu
iusques a taunt que il eyt fait gree, ou
ses amys pour luy. Et si nad dount
il poet estre sustenus en prison, le creã
sour luy troue peyne et eive que il ne
moerge en prisõ p defaute, lez gur cos
tages le dettour luy tende que l'dettã
auaunt que il issera del prison. Et si le
creansour soit marchant estraunge, il
demurra al costages le dettour tout le
temps que il demaunte pur suit sa dett
leues, iesque al heure que les biẽs moe
bles al dettour soient pendus ou a luy
liueres. Et si le creansour ne ceo paya
pas de la suertye saluer l'dettour p
que pledges luy soient trouues ou mai
pernours, si les mainpernours ou les
pledges beigne deuãt le maire e l'dit
clerke, e soy obligent per escriptures
et recognisi si coment est dit del dettour.
En meisme le maner si le det ne soyt
paye al iour assis soit faite lexecuciõ
sur les pledges e mainpernours, co
me auaunte est dit del dettours, issint
ne pur quant que tanque come le dette
pussie estre pleinement leue des biẽs
moebles al dettour ou la tourne a
uant dit, les mainpernours ou les
pledges ne eyent damage, mes en de-
faute des biens moebles du dettour,
eit le creansour recognisaunce sur les
mainpernours, ou sur les pledges en
le fourme que auant dit del dettour.

Merchant

Dett

Remedy

Shirifes

Delayy

Execution

Dett Maire.

Ceo fut ordeigne e establi par Actõ Burnel, viscounte de Salop, Maire de Londres, Iohan Adrian, Richard Lions, Iohan Blount, Iohan Wade, Iohan Gisors, Iohan Wolfe, Iohan Hammond, Iohan Walworth, Nicholl Brembre, Iohan Philpot, Iohan Barnet, Iohan Hadley, Iohan Fresh, Iohan Lofam, Iohan Hende, Iohan Shadworth, Iohan Ware, Iohan Lee, Iohan Wroth, Iohan Lake, Iohan Hatherley, Iohan Loueyn, Iohan Warner, Iohan Bernes, Iohan Hadley, Iohan Fresh, Iohan Lofam, Iohan Hende, Iohan Shadworth, Iohan Ware, Iohan Lee, Iohan Wroth, Iohan Lake, Iohan Hatherley, Iohan Loueyn, Iohan Warner, Iohan Bernes, Iohan Hadley, Iohan Fresh, Iohan Lofam, Iohan Hende, Iohan Shadworth, Iohan Ware, Iohan Lee, Iohan Wroth, Iohan Lake, Iohan Hatherley, Iohan Loueyn, Iohan Warner, Iohan Bernes,

auter prodes hōes acco eſtues e iurez, quant le maire ou chiefe gardeyne ne poient a ceo entender, e deuant vn des Clerk. clercles qui le Roye a ceo aſſignera, quant am biedeux ne poyent a ceo entēder coment la dette, e le iour d la paiement, ſoit le recouil. enrolle de le maire vun des mayndres clerkes qui ſerra conu, e le roule ſerra double dount lun demoerge vers le maire ou chiefe gardein, e lauter vers les clerkes qui a ceo ſerra primes nōme. Et ouſter ceo vn des auauntdits clerkes, de ſa main face le eſcripture del oblig. a quel eſcript ſoit miſe le ſeale de dettour, vne le ſeale le roy que a ceo eſt purueu, le dit ſeale ſerra de deux pieces, dont la greindre piece demurre en la garde le maire ou le chiefe gardeine, et lauter piece en le main les auauntdits clerks. Et tout tout ne rendra le dit marchaunt que a luy eſt aſſis, il deigne le marchant ou maire et Clerke ouſ la lettre del oblig. Et il troue ſoyte per roulle ou per teſtes, q̄ la dette fuiſt conu, et le iour aſſis paſſe cy face le maire ou chiefe gardeine p̄dit le corpes le dettour il ſoit luy, quel heure que il ſoit trouue en loure poar, e Execution Impriſ. liuere al priſon de la ville, il priſon y ſoit, e la demurge a les coſtages p̄pres reliques a tant que il face grēe d̄ dett. Et commande eſt, que le gardeine de la priſon de la ville, le reteign̄ y le liuere di maire ou le chiefe gardein. Et ſi ne luy vaille receiue, e reſpeigne maintenant le gardeine de la priſon de le dett, il ne de quoy. Et ſi nad de quoy, il reſpeigne tanq̄ a la primes luy baile a garder. Et ſi le dettour ne puiſt eſtre troue en le poyar le maire ou le chiefe gardeine, dōques maūde le maire ou chiefe gardein de lour le Seale del Roye auauntdit al Chaun- celour la retournant vaile d la dett. Et le Chauncellour enuoira briefe al Cap Miſcounte en qui baill le dettour ſera troue, que il preigne ſon corps, il ſoyt laye, e en ſaue priſe luy garde, ieſque a tant que il ad fait grēe de la dette. Et debeins vn quarter del an apres q̄ que il ſerra priſe eyt ſes terres deiue- res, iſſint que per les ſoyent puiſſe le- uer et paier la dette. Et bien luy lyſt deins cel quartier terres et tenemen- tes vendre pur ſes dettes acquiter, et ſa vende ſerra ferme et eſtablie Et ſi ne face grēe deins le quarter apres le quarter paſſe, ſoyent liueres al mar- chant touts les biens del dettour, et toutes les terres per reſonable extent, a tenir reliques a tant que le det ſerra leue pluine mein. Et la le plus tarde l corps demourge en priſon come de- maunde eſt dit. Et le marchaunte luy troua peine e owe, e eſt le marchaunte en ceux tenementes liueries a luy ſon aſſigne tiel ſeiſine, que il puiſ poze briefe de moiel diſſeiſin, ſi ſoyte en- gette, et reuiſſin aurt come de frank tenement, a tener a luy e a ſes aſſignz tanque le dette ſoite paye. Et apres la dette leue et paye ſoit le corpes le det- toure deliuere ouſ ſa terre. Et en l briefes que le Chauncellour enuoia ſoite mencion ſayte que le Miſcounte certifye a les Juſtices de lun Banke, ou de lauter, coment il auera perfour- me le commaunde le Roye a vn cer- teine iour, a quel iour le marchaunte ſi ſon grēe ne ſoit fait, ſus deuaunte les Juſtices. Et ſi les diſcontes ne re- tournie nul biens, ou returne que le biens ſont trop feble, ou quels ount maunde, as Viſcounte des franchiſes, il facent les garnies ſolonque ceo que eſt contenue en le ſtatute de Weſtminſter. Et il puiſſe le Miſcounte maunde, que le dettour nelt pas tro- ue en ſon foyer Clerke, ty eyt le Chau- celour briefes a toutes les Miſcountes ou il auera terre quils prendront toutes les Chateux, et toutes les tenemen- tes al dettour per reſonable extende, a tener a luy et a les aſſignes en la

Clerk.
Knoledge Enroll
Oblig. Seale
Execution
Impriſ.
Gailozs.
Receyue Deliuere
Certifie
Cap
Lands
Dell
Goods Landes
Impriſ. Bread & Water
Aſſiſe
Reddiſſ.
Writtes
Retorne
Franchiſes
Toaliſhip

ſourme

Cas Gaiour Det

Landes

Dett.

Dam. Costes

Pledges.

Landes

Feoffem̃t

Pledges Dit

Heires Landes

Seale Faire Clerke

London

sourme que est auaunt ditt, et sauue-meines eyt briefe, a quel Viscounte que il voudra, de prendre son corpes sil soyte laye, et a tener en la sourme auandite. Et bien soy garde le gardeine del prisone, que luy contendra responder del corpes ou de le dette. Et apres ceo qat les Terres le dettour sbe liueres al Marchaunte, bien purra le dettour la Terre vendre, issint que le Marchaunte neyt damage de les approwements. Et sanes soyent toutes iours al Marchaunts damages et toutes costages necessaries & reasonablez trauailes, suytes, delayes, et despensez. Et si le dettour trouua pleges, apres le iour passe, soyte fait de les pledges en toutes choses come deuaunt est dit de le principall dettoure quaunt a corpes prendre, et terres liueres, & auterz choses. Et quant les Terres les dettours soyent liueres au Marchauntes, si eyt seysine de toutes terres queux fuerõt en le mayne le dettoure le iour de la recognisaunce fait en que mains que eles serrount apres deuenuz, ou p feffement ou per auter maner, et apres la dett pay, les terres, & issuers des terres des dettours per feoffemẽt retournent auri bien arrere al feoffes, come lez auters terres as dettours. Et si le dettour ou pledges mourge ne eyt le marchaunte popar de prendre le corpz del heire, mes eyt ses terres, come auaunt est dit si est vage, ou quaunt il serra de pleine age, iesques a tant que il adieue des terres le auountaines si le det. Et soit pũtes vn auter Seale qui serruera a faires, et icel seale serra ennoy a chescun faire defourth le seale le Roye per vn clerke sour, ou pelion gardeyne de la faire, et per le comunaltye des merchaunts de la cite de Londres soient eleus deus marchantes, queux facent le serement, & deuãt eux soyt le seale ouert, & lun piece soyt baille a les auauntdits marchaunts, et lauter demourge vers le clercke, & deuaunt eux lun des marchaunts, si ambideux ne potent atteind, soient les conisaunce faites si come deuaunt ẽ dit. Et auaunte ceo quil reconis. soyte enrolle, soyte la paine del estatut aperte ment lieu deuaunt le dettour issint ql ne puisse auterfoites dire, que vne luy mittre a aut peine qui a cel, a quel il soy obligie. Et a sufreigne les costagez de lauauntdit clerk, si prendra le Roy de chescun li. i. õ. en chescun ville, ou le Seale serra forspris faire, ou il prẽdra trois mailes de la li. Cest ordeigneñt & establishñt voit le roye, q̃ desormes soient ten⁹ p tout son royalme Dẽgleterre & Wirlãd, entre q̃i gẽts ỽ ceo soyt q̃ de lour eigñ degree celles recognis. voudrõt faire forspris Jeues as queux cest establishmẽt ne le extient, & ycelt estatut ne soit briefe de dett abat⁹. Et ne soyt le Chancellour, barõs del Escheker Justices ỽ lũ & de lauk bãke, ne Justices errants forclos de prendre reconis. des dets deuant eux faits & com⁹ mes execuc de reconis. deuãt eux faits ne soyent pas faits per la forme auant dit, mes per la ley & lusage auaunt vses et pursuer ailours en auter estature.

Fees

Ireland

Jewes

Chanceller Just. of b. Just. in eire Escheker

Execution

¶ Rex dil. salutem. Quia coram tali maiore vel custode talis ville, vel corã custode sigilli nostri ỽ mercatorib⁹ in mundinis de tali loco et tali clerico nostro, recognouit A debere B. tantũ, quod soluille debuit talidie & tali anno quod idem B. nondum soluit vt dicit. Vidi precipimus, quod corpus predicti A. si laicus sit capias, et in prisona nostra salue custodiri facias, quousque de predicto debito sattisfecerit. Et qualiter hoc preceptum nostrum fueris executus, scire facias, Justiciarys nostris apud Westm̃ per litteras tuas sigillatas. Et habeas ibi hoc breue. Teste &c. Statuto de mercatoribus edito. Anno 13. Ed.

Soyt

Execution

¶ Chescun

Clerk of the sta. marchant

3 ¶ Chescun Clerk qui serra deputy a resceiuer les conisances en Cities & en Burghes solonque lestatute marchant demourge en proper person pur fair loffice solonque ceo qui est cõten⁹ en lestatut de Acton Burnel, & que il crit terres sufficiantes en meisme le coũtie dount il purra respondre as toutes fits mesprisne, et si nul auter soite en tiel office soit remoue, et auter conuenable mis en son lieu. Anno. 14. E. 3. cap. 11.

4 ¶ Ad querimoniam dicte communitatis factam domino Regi in parliamento de eo quod magna exheredatio retroactis temporibus de populo facta existit et fieri poterit per falsam intrationem placitorum et rasuras rotulorum et mutationem heredicatorum, cõcordatum est et statutum, quod si aliquis iuder vel clericꝰ de huiusmodi defectu dummodo per defectum illumier heredacio alterius partium subsequatur et sufficienter conuincatur coram Rege & consilio suo per modum & formam quos idem dominus Rex et cõsilium suum viderint fore rationabiles & infra duos annos post defectũ huiusmodi factum, si pars grauata sit plene etatis, et si infra etatem fuerit tunc infra duos annos, postquam ad plenam etatem peruenerit puniatur per finem et redemptionem ad voluntatem Regis & satisfaciat parti, & quoad restitutionem hereditatis per predictam communitatẽ petitam sequatur pars grauata per breue de errore vel alias iuxta legem si sibi viderit expedire. An. 5. R. 2. ca. 4.

Record

Fine

Erroz

5 ¶ Quaunt aleun Estatute marchaunte soyte certifye en la Chancelarye, et sur ceo briefe agarde al Visconte, & retourne en le comen banke le statute illeoques en soits monstre, pryne bien que le proces sur celle monstrance soit discontinue, que a ql heur que le party sue de recontinuer le proces, et dauoir execution del estatut marchaunt que les Justices del banke en que le statute fuit en soits monstrez puissent sur ceo recorde faire, et agarde pleine execution del estatute marchaunt auantoit sans auoir de ceo auk soites vieus ou demonstraunce en apres. ¶ Et que cest estatute teigne lieu de toutes estatutes marchantes a cest soits nient plainement executez. An. 5 H. 4. ca. 12.

Certifie. Dte. sichar

Discontin.

Execution

9 ¶ Pur ceo que diuerses plons deis cest royalme deuant ces heures souent soits ount este pris & arestus per diuerses viscountez et auters ministers du roye per briefe issaint si bien hors dechauncery du roy come de ses progenitours, pur execution auoir des diuersez recognisaunces faites deuant les maires de lestaples de diuerses sommes, des queux sommes icelles persones a queux la duty apartient nount remedy conenable, anter que les dites execucles queux persons ainsy prisez et arrestus pour lexecuc. de mesmes les recognisaunces sount souent soits venuz y diuerses briefes de Corpus cum causa deuaunt le roy en sa Chauncery hors des prisones as queux ils sont illint detenus a cause de tiel execuc. et illeoques suent en monstrants diuerses endentares & auters choses en defaisance de tielr recognisances, empriaunts briefes de Scire facias de gardiner le pcie ou les parties aqui pursuite ilz sõt prises et arrestes a respondre sur icelles, et sur ceo par suertie trouue au roy en sa Chaucery ont este deliuerez hors de prison, nient obstant lour dit areste pur les execuc. de tielr recognisances come desuis est dit, mal suertie trouues as reconises as queux ils sont illint obliges de eux satisfier de lour dutes en cas que les maters comprises deis les dits briefes de Scire fac. ne soyent trouues ne auinges, pour les recognisours estre obliges parant les dits reconisaunt

Arrest.

Execution

Corpus cũ causa

Scire fac.

Deliuered.

Execution

ont aſcun foits graundement eſſe de-
lates de lour execuc. Et aſcũ foitz lour
execution tout outrement parduz, e en
temps auenir verray ſemblablement
a perdre, a cauſe que nul auantage ou
auail ent purra venir eſtre ou accreſt.
as dits reconiſes az queux tielx perſõz
ſont illint obliges per le dit ſuerty ẽſy
trowes au roys, pour ceo que meſmes
les plõs illint obliges p pardõ du roye
purrõt eſtre quits e diſcharges pour
toutes iours, Noſtre ſeignour le Roye
conſiderant q̃ les dites reconiſes az q̃-
ux perſons ſont obligez ſouent foites
sõt ſanz remedy ſi ẽſy ſoit que meſmes
lez reconiſours ne voillẽt mie purſuer
auant lours dytes briefez de Scire fac
oue effecte, ou auterment que la mat-
ter de lour dits briefes de Scire facias
ſoyte trowe ou adiuge counter eux, et
ſur ceo ils ſoy retraihent as leur p-
uileges ou eux aloygnent hors du roy-
alme ou auterment que ils nemy ap-
piergent illint q̃ lour corps ne puiſſẽt
eſtre mis en execuciõ al treſgrande ar
reriſſement e amentiſemẽt de tielx re
coniſes en temps auenir. Et auri pur
ceo que le roy eſt enheritez del p-ſile ỹ
tielx ſuerties a luy meſme per le cour-
ſe de ſa Chauncerie, le Roye voet que
tielx ſuerties deſore en auant ſoyente
faits ſeueralment, ſi bien au Roye co-
me au partie. An. 11. H. 6. ca. 10.

7 Cforaſmuche as the Maires of ỹ
ſtaple in diuers places of this realme
wher anye ſtaple is kept in the preſẽce
of the conſtables of the ſame ſtaple be
fore this time haue and might lawfui
ly take recogniſance or knowlege for
dets: only concerninge and touchinge
the marchandiſe of the ſame ſtaple, be
twixte marchaunte and marchaũt of
the ſame Staple, accordinge to diuers
laudable eſtatuts and prouiſions be-
fore thiz time had, ordeined, and made
which maires and conſtables, many
and ſundry times ſince the making of
the ſame eſtatute haue taken diuers
recogniſãces and knowlegez of diuers
of the kings ſubiects for dettes, ſurmi-
ſinge the ſame knowlidge or recogni
ſaunce to bee made for ſuerty of paye
ment of ſummes of mony for ſuch wa
res as were or ben bought in the ſame
ſtaple: wherof trouth the ſame recog
niſanes did not in any wiſe touch or cõ
cerne the marchandiſe of the ſame, ne
alſo the parties, that is to ſaie the cog-
niſor ne the cognile, that did knowlege
and take the ſame recogniſãces, were
marchaunts of the ſame ſtaple: which
recogniſances e knowledgez taken in
forme aforeſaid are not onely clere cõ
trary to the true meanige and intente
of the ſame former eſtatutes, but alſo
theirby diuers great and ſundry incon
uenientes, dammages and decrits, da
daylye riſe and growe to diuerz of the
ſubiectes of oure Soueraigne Lorde
the king, by reaſon of the miſuſing of
the ſame.

¶And foraſmuche as the kigz high
nes of his moſt highe wiſedome, pcey
ueth the miſuſing and execuciõ of the
ſame to be contrary to the fourme of ỹ
ſaid former eſtatutes. Therefore hys
pleaſure is, that ſome true, lawfull, e
reaſonable bonde for ſuertie of paiñt
of the ſayde dets, of his ſubiects ſhall
be made and deuiſed by treiwe e iuſt
meanes, which in it ſelfe maye ſhal
purporte righte and equitie, and alſo
conſonant to reaſon. In conſideracion
whereof, by the aſſente et. it is et. that
from the firſte day of Aprill nert com
minge the chief Juſtice of the kynges
bench and the chiefe Juſtice of ỹ com-
mon place, whiche nowe be, or at any
time herafter ſhalbe, and euerye of thẽ
by himſelfe, and in theyr abſence oute
of the terme, the maire of the ſtaple at
Weſtminſter, and the Recorder of ỹ
Citie of London for the time beinge,
iointly togethers by his diſcretion ſhal
haue

Dcire fac.

Duertie

Staple

Maire. Conſtable

Wares

Chiefe iuſt.

Maire Recorder of London

haue full power and auctoritie to take recognisances or knowledges of euery of the kyngs subiects for the paiment of dets, according to such formes as hereafter ensueth.

The recogs

Nouerint vniuersi per presentes me A.B & C.D. armig. teneri et firmiter obligari Johanni at Wode in C.li. sterling. soluendi eidem Johanni aut suo certo attornato hoc scriptum ostensi here vel executoribus suis i tali festo exportune futuro post datū presentium. Et si defecero vel defecerimus in solucione debit predict volo et concedo, vel sic, volumus & concedimus, q tunc cerrat sup me, heredes & executores meos vel super nos & quemlibet nostrum heredes et executores nostros, pena in statuto stapule de debitis pro marchandisis in eadem emptis recuperādi ordinatis & prouis. Dato tali die. An. Regni Regis &c.

Inrolled Indented

Clerke

London Fort.

Oblig.

¶ And that euery obligatiō that shal be made, as is aforesaid, & knowleged before anye of the saide chefe Justices or the said Paire and Recorder according to this act, shalbe sealed with the seale of the partye or parties, that shal recognise or knowledge the same, and also with such seale as the kings highnes shal ordeigne and appointe for the same, and with the seale of one such of the saide Justices, or with the sealez of the saide Paire & Recorder and with his or their name or names subscribed that so shal take the same recognisāce or knowledge: And that euery of the sayd two Justices, and the said Paire and Recorder shall haue the custodye of one such seale by the kings highnes to be appointed, wherof one to the print scripture and fashion, which shal generally remaine with them to thentent aboue reherced. And further be it &c. ý suche an honest and discreete person as shal be assigned by the kings highnesse, or the sufficient deputie or deputies of ý same ysom so to be assigned, shal make and write al such obligations, as shall be knowleged and recognised by auctoritie of this acte, and shal cause the same obligations recognised & knowledged in fourme as is aboue saide, to be enrolled in two seuerall rolles indented, whereof one shal remain with suche of the saide Justices, or with ý said Paire and Recorder, that so shall take the same recognisaunce in fourme aforesaide, and the other rolle with ý writer thereof, appointed for the same. And that the said person by the kings highnesse to be apointed for makynge writing & enrolling such obligations or hys sufficiente deputie or deputies shalbe dwelling or abiding in the said Citye of London, vppon paine to forfait for euerye time that he and diputy shalbe absent by the space of two dais tynne poūde. And further it is &c. that the saide person so to be assigned by ý kinges highnesse to write, make, and enrolle suche obligations, or his sufficient deputie or deputies, at ý request of the creditours, their executors or administrators, shall certify suche obligations, as shall bee taken and recognised by auctoritie of this act into the kinges court of Chaunterye, vnder ý seale of the said person so to be appointed for writtinge, making, and enrollinge such obligatiōs. And that euery personōs and personōs, to whom any such obligation shalbe made, acknowleged and enrolled, as is aforesaid, their executors & administratoures, and the executours & administratours, of euery of them for defaulte of paymēt of the debtes contayned in such obligacions, shal haue in euerye pointe vigor and condition, against the said recognisour, and recognisours, and euery of them, their heires, executours, and administratoures, and the heires executours and administrators of euerye of them

Clerke

Certifie

Seale

Executors

them, lyke proceſſe, execution, commo
ditie, and aduantage in euery behalfe
as hath been vſed and accuſtomed be-
fore this tyme, to bee haade, done, or
made, of and vppon any obligacion of
the Statute of the Staple, and vnder
ſuche maner and fourme as is for the
ſame ſtatute of the Staple prouyded,
paying for ſuch proceſſe and execuciõ
Execution. Fees to be had, ſuche like fees as is accuſto-
med for proces and execuciõ to be had
vppon obligacions of the ſame ſtatut
Staple of the ſtaple and not aboue. And that
euery ſuche perſon & perſonz that ſhal
be bouñden or otherwiſe greued by ver
tue of anie obligacion to bee made by
authoritie of this act ſhall haue theyr
Remedies like remedi by Audita querela, and al
other remedies in the lawe, that they
mought haue had in caſe they had ben
bounden by obligation of the ſtatut of
the ſtaple. And that euery ſuch perſon
Proces and perſõs that ſhal haue proceſſe for
execucion to be had, by reaſon of anye
ſuch obligacion to be made and know
ledged accoꝛding to this act, ſhal paye
to the kings highnes his heires or ſuc
ceſſours at the time of enſealing of the
Fees Fine Proces proces for execucion to be had one half
peny for euery pound that ſhalbe con-
tained in the obligation wherof execu-
tion ſhalbe required & not aboue. And
that euery ſuch perſon & perſones that
Executiõ. ſhall happen to haue any execucion of
any lands tenements or hereditamẽtz
by reaſon of any ſuch obligationz to be
made and knowledged az iz aboueſaid
theire executoꝛs adminiſtratourz or aſ
ſignes and the executourz adminiſtra
tours and aſſignes of euery of them, if
they or any of them ben put out or diſ-
Remedy ſeyſed, ſhal haue like remedy in euery
point and condicion as perſons hauiꝛg
execucion in and vpon any ſtatut of ỹ
ſtaple after execuciõ of them had, may
or might haue by vertu of the ſaid wri
ting obligatoꝛie of the ſtatut of the ſta
ple, and execuciõ of the ſame. And fur Justices
ther be it &c. that euery of the ſaid iuſ-
tices & the ſaid Maire & Recoꝛder bee
foꝛe whom any ſuch obligatiõz ſhalbe
recogniſed ſhal take foꝛ euery knowe-
ledge of euery one ſuche recogniſance Fees
thꝛe ſhilliꝛz foꝛer pence & not aboue
And the clerke that ſhall wꝛit, make &
inroll the ſame obligacions thꝛe ſhil-
lings foꝛer pence. And foꝛ the certifi
cate of euerie one ſuch obligaciõ. xx. d Fees Clerkes Maire
And if any of the ſaid Juſtices Mayre
Recoꝛder or Clerke take of any of the
Kinges ſubiectes, aboue the ſumme or
ſummes to them limitted by this eſta
tute, that then the ſaid Juſticez Maire
Recoꝛder, or Clerke, that ſo ſhall take
contrarye to ỹ forme aforeſaid, ſhall
foꝛfait foꝛ euery time ſo offending foꝛ-
ty poundz. And further it is &c. ỹ from
the ſaid firſt daye of Apꝛill, no Maire
or conſtable of the ſtaple, foꝛ ỹ paimẽt
of any ſũme or ſummez of money take
any knowledge or recogniſance of ỹ
ſaid ſtatut of the ſtaple, of anye of the Forf.
kings ſubiects, vpon paine to foꝛfaite
foꝛ euery time ſo offẽding foꝛtie poũde
thone moitie of all and ſinguler ỹ ſaid
penalties to be to the kinges highnes,
and the other moity to the party that
will ſue foꝛ the ſame. Foꝛ the recouery
whereof, the partye that will pourſue
ſhal haue his remedy by infoꝛmacion,
action of det, bill, or plaint, in anie of
the kings courtes in which no eſſoine
pꝛotection, noꝛ wager of law ſhalbee
admitted. Pꝛouided alwaye that thys
acte noꝛ any thing therein contayned
be in any wiſe pꝛeiudiciall or hurtfull
to anye Maire and Conſtables of the Wond
ſtaple foꝛ any bonde or wꝛiting of the
ſtatute of the Staple to be taken or re
ceiued betwene marchants being free
of the ſame Staple foꝛ merchandiſe of
the ſame Staple betwene them lawe
fully bought & ſolde.

Pꝛouided alſo and be it further en-

acted

ted that all recognisances before thys time taken before the Maire and constables of any of the said staples wher of the summes nowe bee not payd, or otherwise contēted, lawfully auoided or discharged by the lawe, shall bee as good and effectual as thoughe theye had beene verely made for marchandyse of the same Staple and betwene marchant and marchaunt of the same Staple, and as theye should haue ben yf this act hadde never been hadde ne made. Anno. 23. Henrici octaui Capitulo. 6.

Good

Se Alehouses & tipling houses. 2.
Chester. 8
Clergy. 14. 17
Come. 7
Courtes. 12
Crossebowes. 2.
Deedes. 2.
Escheker. 12.
Execution. 2. 3
Executors. 6
Husbandry. 5.
Iust. of peace. 11
Mainprise. 7.
Plaies & gamez. 2.
Poison and priners. 9.
Staple. 8. 25. 35.
Tindale. 3.
Tithes. 5.
Vses. 9.
Vsury. 6.
Wales. 24. 28. 32
Wardes 25

¶ *Recordari.*

Se Repleuin of catel. 2.
Staple. 8. 25.

¶ *Recordes.*

Iust. of all. Iust. of g. Oyer & ter.

Escheker

Treasorie

Estreate

IUstic as assises prendre gasles deliuerer, & doier & kminer assignez toutes lour recordes & processes termines & mandes en execution mādent al Escheker a le S. Michel chescun vn foits a liuerer illeoq̄. Et les treasorer & chāberleins qui pur la tēps serrōt deuers les commissiōs des dits iustic mesmes les recordes & pcelles receiuent des dites iustices, ou de south lour sealx, & les gardent en treasory, come l' maner est assint touts foitz q̄ les iustices primes preignent hors l' streates des dites recordes & processes deuers eux pur mādes al escheker, come deuant soloient Aū. 9. E. 3. ca. 5.

Se Admeasurement of pasture. 1.
Alehouses & tipling houses. 2.
Amendment in all.
Apparance. 2.
Assise. 6.
Breakers of leages. 1.
Certificat. 1
Escheker. 10
Eschetours. 15.
Exception. 1.
Exigents. 1. 6
False iudgement. 2.
Felony. 24.
Fines. 7.
Fraunchises. 4
Husbandry. 5.
Inrolements. 2
Iudgements 1
Iust. of assise. 7.
Nisi prius. 1. 6
Patents. 9.
Pleding & pleders. 1
Recogn. 4. 7.
Recoueries. 5.
Riots and rowtes. 3.
Voucher. 7.
Wales. 24.
Warde. 24.

¶ *Recoueries.*

WHeras diuers, as well noble men as other the kinges subiectes haue suffred recoueries against them of diuers theire manoures, Lordships, landes and tenements, for the performance of theire willes, or for the suertie of their wiues iointours, or for the iointour of sonnes & heires apparāte and their wiues, or for any other person or persons, according to theire couenants and agrementes, and those psones that so haue recouered the saide manour, by the course of the common lawe had no remedie nor may haue to compel the ferme re holders, and tenaunt, whiche holde of the same manours by the rents seruices, or customes to attorne to them, nor coulde by the order of the lawe attaine to the rētes seruices or customes, (if they were denied) by distresse or action, without they could once attaine to the possessiō of the same rentes, seruices, and customes, by payinge or doinge the said rētes, seruices, or customs by the sāe re holders, fermours and tenātes which to doe diuers and many of them haue often times refused, and yet doe, to the great offence and charge of their conscience,

Recoueries

Compell

Attorney

Distresse
Accion
Possession

Refused

science, not onely to the disheritance of the said recoueries, but also in breakig of the laste willes of them, againſt whō such recouerye is hadd, and also to the disheritance of the said husbād, wiues and other, to whose vse the same recouery was so had. Also if ther were any aduowson appendaunt to anye of the saide manours, the same aduowsō had fallen voide, and a straunger had pre-sented the said recouerers, nor they to whose vse the same recoueries were hadde, hadde no remedye for the same disturbaunce, and sometime ther by they haue been disherited. Be it there-fore &c. that the recoueries in all suche recoueries their heirs and all assignes may from henceforth distraine for the foresaide rents, seruices and customes so being du & vnpaid, & make auowry or iustifie the same, as those persons a-gainſte whō ỹ said recouery is, should haue done if the said recouery had not ben had, and also haue like remedy for the recouering of the sayde rēte, seruices & cusiōs by auowry. And also quare impedit for the said auowson, if any disturbaunce be made, as those persōs against whō the said recoueries were had might or shoulde haue had by the course of the common lawe, afore the saide recouerie, if anye such rentes, ser-uices or customes hyd been denied thē or any suche disturbance had ben had in theire tymes. And also that euerye auowāt, and euery other person or p-sons that make the auowry comīsāce or knowlege, or iustifie, as bailife to any other person or plons in any replegia-rie second deliuerance for anye rente, custome or seruice, if their auowry co-nisaunce or iustificacion be foūde for them or the plaintifes in the said ac-ciōs or otherwise barred, shal recouer theire dammages & costes that they haue sustayned, as the plaintif should haue don, if they had recouered in the said replenins. An. 7. H. 8. ca. 4.

Auowson

Distraine

Auowrie

Rents

Auowson

Quare impedit

Rents

Auowant

Dam Costes

2 Where afore this time dyuers plons haue made leases of theire ma-nors, lands, tenemēts, & other hereditā-ments, some time by their indentures, and some time without writing, to o-ther plons for terme of yeres, taking of them great fines for the incomes of the same leases, and after the same les-sours, their heirs or assignes haue cau-sed & suffred recoueries to be had a-gainſt thē in the court of our souerain lord the king, and in other lordes cour-tes vpon fayned and vntrue tytle, by craft and couine, to put the saide ter-mers from their said termes. And af-ter such recoueries had, the same reco-uerers by reason of such recoueries & iudgemēts, haue entred into ỹ said ma-nours, lāds, tenements, and other he-reditamentes, so to ferme leten & ther of haue expulsed the said fermers, con-trarye to there said leases couenantes & agrements, And bicause it was dou-ted to some persons whether the sayde termes might falsify such recoueries or not. Be it &c. that all such termers, shal and may falsify for his terme one-ly, suche recoueries as well hertofore had, as hereafter to be had in such wise and forme as a tenant of a freeholde, shal & may do by course of the com-mon law, wher such tenant of freehold was neither prime nor party to ỹ sāe recouery. And that the same termers, their executors and assignes notwith-standig such recoueries so had, shal re-taine, holde & enioye their said termes accordyng to their saide leases against all suche recoueries their heires & assig-nes, after suche recouery so had, shall haue like remedy against the said ter-mers, their executors and assignes, by auowry or action of det, for the rentes and seruices reserued vpon the same leases being du after the same recou-eries, and also like actionz against thē for

Leases

Entresse

Expulsed

Termours.

Falsitie

Holde

Remedy

Auowrie Det &c.

Wast. for wast done after ỳ same recoueries so had, in like maner and forme as the saide lessours shoulde or might haue had, if the same recouery had neuer be had. And also be it &c. that no maner of statut of the Staple, statut marchant nor execution by elegit, be herafter auoyded, or in any wise made frustrate by meanes of any such fained recouery but that all persõs hauing any lãds tenementz, or other hereditaments, in execuciõ, or being intituled to haue execution of any manors landes or tenements by any such meanes, shall haue by force of this estatute like remedy to auoide and falsify the same recoueries as before is ordeined and prouided for the lesse for terme of yeares. Anno. 21. H. 8. ca. 15.

Sta. sta. Elegit Execution.

Falsifyinge of recordes

3 ¶ A statute made. 32. H. 8. ca. 31. for thauoidinge of recoueries by collusion against tenants for lyfe, out of ỳ meanynge whereof because there were sundry euasions, an other statut more strict was made Anno. 14. Eliz. cap. 8. which is after. 5. and this repealed.

4 ¶ Wher diuers of the kings most noble progenitours, and specially the king our soueraigne lord, most liberally aboue all other hath giuen & graunted or otherwise prouided to his & theire louing and good seruaunts & subiects aswel nobles as other, mansours, meases, lands, tenements, rents, seruices, & hereditaments, to thẽ and to theyre heires males of their bodyes, or to the heyres of their bodies lawefully begotten, minding at ỳ time of such giftes not onely to preferre and aduãce presently the donees, but also their heires in blood of their bodies according to the lymitation of the sayd giftes: to the intent that the recompence for the seruice of such donees, should not only be a benefite for their own persons but a continual profit and commodity to & for their heires comming of theire bodies, wherby such heirs should haue in especiall memory and daily remembrance, the profit that they haue & take by the seruice of their ancestours done to the kinges of this realme, & therby be the better encouraged to do like seruice to their soueraign lord as to their duties or allegiance appertaineth. And for asmuche as sundrye suche donees in taile and their heires haue suffred & daylye suffer by theire consentes vntrue and fained recoueries to be had against them ỳ comon voucher or otherwise of mansours, meases, landes tenements, or hereditamentz so giuen graũted or prouided in tail by the kingz maiestye, or his noble progenitors, as is aforesaid, to the intent by fraude & couin and vndue meanes not onlye to binde & defete their heires inheritable by ỳ limitatiõ of such giftes, but also ỳ king of his progatiue, wardship, prymer seasen, & other his rightz, where by questiõs & diuersities of oppinion haue risẽ & yet be, whether such fained and vntrue recoueries against such tenants in taile, by theire owne cõsents of landes, tenementes or hereditamẽ whereof the reuersion or remaindre is in the kynge at the tyme of suche recouery or recoueryes hadd, shoulde after ỳ death of ỳ tenant in taile bynd the heirs in tayle or not. For plein declaracion wherof, and to auoid & exclud from hencefoyth diuersities of opiniõ in such cases. Be it &c. that no such fained recouery, hereafter to be hadd by assente of parties against any such tenaunt or tenants in taile of any landz tenements or hereditaments, wherof the reuersion or remainder at the tie of suche recouery had shalbe in ỳ king shall bynde or conclude the heyres in taile whether anye common voucher be had in any such fained recouery or not, but that after the death of euerye such tenãt in taile, against whom any suche

Landes.

Donees.

Donees

Voucher

Collusion

Question

Heires

Feined recouerie

Reuersion to the king Heires.

Entre Falsifying of recoueries.

such recouery shalbe had, the heires in taile may enter, haue and enioye the lands, tenementz, and hereditaments, so recouered accordinge to ỹ fourme of the gift of entaile: the said recouery or any other thig or things hereafter to be had, done or suffered by or against any such tenãt in taile to the contrarye notwithstandinge. And be it &c. that the heires of euery such tenant in taile against whome any such fained recouery shalbe had shal take none aduauntage, for anye recompẽce in value against the voucher nor his heires. Prouided alwaiz that this act nor any thing therin cõteined be in any wise prejudiciall or hurtfull to the lesse or lesses of anye such tenaunt in taile made or to bee made by wrytinge indented of anye manors, lands, tenements or herediamẽts for terme of xxi. yeres, thze liues or vnder, wherevpon the accustomable rent or rents or more is or shalbe reserued yerely during ỹ said terme or termes, but the same lesse or lesses shal and may haue & enioy his or their termes and terme therin against the heire and heires of euery such tenant in taile accordyng to the tenour, purport & effect of the statute made in the xxxij. yere of the raigne of our soueraigne lord kinge Henry the eight. (s. ca. 28. before leafe 2.) anything in this act conteined, to the contrary thereof notwithstandinge An. 34. H. 8. ca. 20.

5 Where diuers persons beinge seised or that had ben seised of lands, tenementz & hereditamẽts as tenãts by the curtesie of England, tenants in taile after possibilitie of issue extinct, or other wise, onelye for terme of life or liues, or of estates determinable vpon life or liues haue heretofore permitted & suffered other ps̃os by agrement or couine betwene the had to recouer the same lands & tenements, & other hereditamẽts, against the same particuler tenaunts, in the Quenes maiesties court, or haue permitted & suffered them selues to bee vouched by other persons, by agreement or couine betweene the had in recoueries suffered of the same lands, tenements, and other hereditamẽts, in the Queenes maiesties court, to the great ꝓiudice of thos to whome the reuersion or remainder thereof hath appertayned, or ought to appartaine.

For remedy whereof be it enacted that al suche recouries hereafter to be had or prosecuted by agrement of the parties, or by couine, as is afore saide, against any such particuler tenant of any lands, tenements or hereditaments, whereof the same particuler tenaunt is or hereafter shalbe seised of any such particuler estate as is afore saide, or against anye other with voucher ouer of any such particuler tenaunt, or of any hauinge, or that had right or title to any such particuler estate or tenauncie, as is afore saide, shal from henceforth, as against such person or persons to whome any reuersion or remainder therof by force of any conueiance or deuise before that time had or made, shall, ought or lawfully may appartaine, & against their heires and successours be clerely & vtterly void and of none effect any law or vsage herefore had to ỹ cõtrary thereof in any wise not withstanding.

Prouided alway that this acte nor any thinge therein conteined, shall extend or be prejudicial to any person or persons, that shal hereafter by goode title recouer any lands, tenements, or hereditamentes, without fraude or couine, by reason of anye former right or tytle, but that all & euery

Mouched

Reuersion. Remainder

Mecõpence in paine

Lesses

Perticuler tenants

Voucher

Reuersion Remainder

Voide.

Tenant by the curtesie Taile &c.

For lyfe

Good tytle

Agrement. Couin

euery ſuch recouery, and recoueries ſo to be had or proſecuted vpon former rights or titles ſhal ſtande and be in like force, ſtregth and effect, as they were before the making of this acte: any thing herein conteined to the cõtrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Prouided alſo, that al & euery ſuche recouery and recoueries, to be had, or proſecuted of any lands, tenemẽts or hereditaments, as aforeſaide, by the aſſent and agreement of any perſonne or perſonnes, to whome anye reuertion or remainder therof, then ſhal or ought to appartaine (ſo that the ſame aſſent & agreement doe appeare of record in any court of oure ſoueraigne Lady the Quenes maieſtie, her heires or ſucceſſours) ſhall ſtand and be in like force, ſtrength & of like effect, againſt ſuche perſon & perſons that ſhal ſo aſſent and agree their heires and ſucceſſours, as they were before the making of this acte: any thing herein conteined to the cõtrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Aſſent. Reuerſion. Rem. Record

Be it further enacted by the auctority aforeſaide, that one act made in ỹ xxij. yere of our late ſoueraigne lord king Henry the eight, entituled. An act for the auoiding of recoueries by colluſions by tenaunts for terme of lyfe (s. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 31. before 3.) ſhal be from the firſt daye of July nexte enſuing, (s. añ domini 1572.) repealed and ſhal no longer ſtand in force. añ 14. Eliz. ca. 8.

De Action popular 1.		Of eſtate 1.	
		Dower 3.	
Appropriement 1.		Execution 2. 10.	
Aſſiſe 14.		Fees 2.	
Attaint 13.		Fines 9.	
Auowſon 1. 6.		Fraudulent gift	
Bankrupts 1.		&c. 1.	
Confirmation 13.		Fugitiues 1.	
Courts 2.		Inrolments 3.	
Diſcont. of right		Monaſter 9. 13.	
Pencions 2.		Vſury 6.	
Sute 1.		Wales 32.	
Vſes 4.		Wardes 6.	

¶ *Recuſaunce.*

De Furſt Fruits 2.		Vacabondz 9.	

¶ *Rediſſeiſin.*

SI quis fuerit diſſeiſitus de libero tenemento ſuo & coram Juſtic itinerantib⁹ ſeiſinã ſuam recuperauit paſſiſam nouæ diſſeiſine, vel ỹ recognitionem eorum qui fecerint diſſeiſinam, & ipſe diſſeiſitus p vic ſeiſinam ſeiſinam ſuam habuerit, ſi ydem diſſeiſitores poſtea poſt iter Juſtic vel infra de eodem teñ iterum eundem cõquerentem diſſeiſiuerint et inde conuicti fuerint ſtatim capiantur, & in priſona domini regis detineant quouſque per dominum regem per redẽptionem vel aliquo alio modo deliberentur. Et hec eſt forma qualiter tales conuicti puniri debeant: videlicet cum querentes ad curiam veniant, habeant breue domini regis vic dirꝛectum in quo contineatur eorum narratio vel diſſeiſina facta ſup diſſeiſit. Et ideo mandet vic qđ aſſumptis ſecum cuſtodibus placitorũ corone dñi regis & alijs legalibus militibus in propria perſona ſua accedat ad teñ illud, vel ad paſturam illam, de quibus facta fuerit querela, & coram eis per primos iuratores, & per alios vicinos & legales homines diligentem inde faciat inquiſitionem. Et ſi ipſũ iterũ inuenerint diſſeiſitum ſicut prędictũ eſt, tunc faciant ſecundũ prouiſionẽ pred, ſin autem, ſit conquerẽs in miſericordia domini regis & alius quietus recedat nec debet vicẽ ſine ſpeciali precepto dñi regis huiuſmodi loquelam proſequi. Eod modo fiat d illis qui ſeiſinam recuperauerint per aſſiſ̃ mortis anteceſſor̃ & de oibus tr

Juſt. in eire

Aſſ.

Impriſ.

Writ

Mord.

et teñ

Impriſ. Deliuer. Fine

Shtrifes Amerc.

2. Dam. Irreplig.

Deft.

Lozdes

Erle. C.li. Baron C.marke Knight C.s.

Determine

Lres pat.

Sett forth

Beleued Obeied

e teñt recuperatis per turat in curia dñi regis ſi poſtea diſſeiſiti fuerint a pziozib⁹ de foztiatozib⁹, verſus quos recuperauerint per turat quoquo modo. Perton Cap. 3.

2 ¶Illi qui pzo iterata diſſeiſina capti fuerint detenti, non deliberent ſine ſpeciali pzecepto domini regis e hoc per finem cum domino rege inde faciend, pzo huiuſmodi tranſgr ſua. Et ſi compertum fuerit qđ dic aliter eos deliberauerit: pzopter hoc grauiter amerciet̃ur: e nihilominus illi q per dict fine pzecepto dñi regis ſic deliberantur pzo ſua tranſgr grauit puniant. Mart cap. 9.

3 ¶In bzeuibus de rediſſeiſina adiudicentur de cetero dampna in duplo, e ſint rediſſeiſitozes de cetero irreplegiabiles per commune bre. Et ſicut in ſtatuto de Perton, pzouiſum fuit illud bzeue de his qui diſſeiſiti fuerint poſtquam recuperauerint p aſſiſam noue diſſeiſine mozt is anteceſſozis aut per alias iuratas biterius de cetero habeat illud bzeue locum in illis qui recuperauerint per defaltam redditionem aut alio modo ſine recognitione aſſiſarum vel iuratarum. Wl 2cta. 17.

See Admeaſure- ment of paſture 1. Execution 2. Recogniſance 2. Eſtretes 2.

¶Reding.

See Drapery 52.

¶Regratours.

See Foꝛſtallers 1. in all Wolles 16. Vitail and bitail-

¶Releaſes.

See Action popu- ler 1. Diſcontinuance of right 1. Execution 3. Monaſteries 11. Patents 10. Trial 2. Uſes 49.

¶Relief.

SI quis com vel baroñ noſtroꝝ ſiue aliorum tenentium de nobis in capite per ſeruiciũ militare moꝛiuꝰ fuerit, e cum deceſſerit heres ei⁹ plene etatis fuerit et releuium nobis debeat: habeat hereditatem ſuam p antiquum releuium, ſcilicet heres vel heredes comitis de com integro per centum libꝛas, heres vel heredes baronis de baronia integra per centũ marcas heres vel heredes militis de feodo militis integro per centũ ſolid ad plus. Et qui minus habuerit minus vel ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem feodoꝝ ſui. Magna charta cap. 3.

Eſtretes 2. Uſes 79. Fraudulent gift 1. Wardes 2. Riots 9. Willes 23. Tenure 2.

¶Religion.

ALl and euery determinations, declarations, decrees, diffinitions, reſolutions and oꝛdinãces, as accoꝛding to Goddes woꝛde and Chꝛiſtes goſpel by his Maieſties aduiſe e confirmation by his letters patents vnder his graces great ſeale ſhal at any time hereafter be made, ſetfoꝛth, declared, decreed, diffined, reſolued, e oꝛdeined by ẏ ſaide Archebiſhops, Biſhops e doctour anᵈ by appointed, oꝛ other pſons hereafꝛ to be appoited by his roial maieſtie, oꝛ els by the whole clergie of England, in e vpon the matter of Chꝛiſtes religion: the Chꝛiſtian faith: the lawful rites ceremonies, e obſeruatiõs of the ſame ſhalbe in al and euery point, limitacion and circumſtance thereof, by al his graces ſubiects e other reſiants and inhabitants within this his graces realme, e other his graces dominions, fully beleued, obeyed, obſerued e perfourmed, to al purpoſes in

tents, constructions, and interpreta
cions vpon the paines and penalties
therin to be compriſed, as if the ſame
determinacions, declaracios decrees
diſtinctions, reſolutions and ordinā-
ces and euery of them, with the pai-
nes and penalties therein compriſed
had bene, were, or ſhoulde be by ex-
preſſe wordes, termes and ſentences
plainly and fully made, ſet forth, de-
clared, reherſed, and conteigned in
this preſent act: Any vſe, cuſtome or
ſtatut heretofore vſed, obſerued or ac
cuſtomed, to the contrary thereof in
any wiſe notwithſtandinge. Proui-
ded alwais that nothing ſhalbe done
ordeined, diſſined, or prouided by au
thoritie of this act, which ſhalbe repu
gnant or contrary to the lawes and
ſtatuts of this realme: anye thinge
in this acte conteined to the contra-
ry therof notwithſtanding. An. 32. H
8. cap. 6.

Repugnant

Se Age 1. Seruice & ſa-
Hereſy 8. craments
Holy daies. Spiual lawes 4.

¶ *Religious houſes.*

Se conditions 1. in all.
Monaſteries Prouiſion 1.

¶ *Religious lands.*

Se Monaſteries in al.
Saint Johns chantries.

¶ *Religious perſons.*

Se Abilitie 5. 7. 8. Firſt fruits 9.
Annexement 1. Ireland 4.
Appropriacion 3. Monaſter in al
Attorney 9. 11. Saint Johns. 1.
Countie 2. Shiriſes 4.
Diſtreſſes 10.

¶ *Remainders.*

Se Reuerſions.

¶ *Remouer of records*

Se certifi in al Procurements 1.
Eſſoigne. 1. Repleuin of cat-
Exigent 1. tel 2.

¶ *Rents.*

SE Monaſteries 10. that vpon let-
ters patents made of lands of mo
naſteries, there muſt be reſerued to
the king the tenth part of the value.
2 ¶ Foraſmuch as by the order of ỹ
common lawe, the executors or ad- Executors
miniſtrators of tenāts in fee ſimple
tenants in fee taile, and tenants for
terme of life, of rents, ſeruices, rent
charges, rent ſeckes, and fee termes,
haue no remedy to recouer ſuch ar- Arrerage.
rerages of the ſaide rents, or fee ter
mes, as were due vnto theire teſta-
tours in their lines, nor yet the heirs
of ſuch teſtator nor any perſonne ha Heires'
uinge, the reuerſion of his eſtate af- Reuerſion
ter his decreaſe, may diſtrain, or haue
any laweful action to leuy any ſuche
arrerages of rēts or fee termes, due
vnto him in his life, as is aforeſaide,
by reaſon whereof the tenants of the Tenants
demeane of ſuche lands tenements,
or hereditaments, oute of the whiche
ſuch rēts were due and paiable, who
of right aught to paye theire rents &
termes at ſuch daies and termes as
theye were due, do many times kepe
holde and retaine ſuch arrerages in
their owne handes, ſo that the execu Retaine
tors and adminiſtratours of the per Executors
ſons to whome ſuch rents or fee ter-
mes were due, cannot haue or come Not haue
by the ſaid arrerages of the ſame to-
wards the paiements of the debts, &
perfourmaunce of the wil of the ſaid
teſtators. For remedy whereof be it
ec. that the executours and adminiſ- Executors
tratours of euery ſuche perſonne or Adminiſt.
perſonnes, vnto whom any ſuch rēt
or fee terme is or ſhalbe due and not
paide at the time of his deathe ſhal &

maye

Dett Arrerages

may haue an action of det for al such arrerages against the tenant or tenantz that ought to haue paide ẏ said the said rent or fee ferme so beinge behinde in the life of theire testator, or against the executours and administratours of the said tenants. And also furthermore it shalbe lawful to

Executors

euery such executor and administratour of anye suche person or persons vnto whome suche rent or fee ferme is or shalbee due, & not paide at the time of his death, as is aforsaid to di-

Distrain Arrerages

straine for the arrerages of al suche rents & fee fermes, vpon the lãdz, tenements and other hereditaments, which were charged with the payement of such rentes or fee fermes, & chargeable to the distres of the saide testatour, so longe as the said lands, tenements or hereditaments continue, remaine and be in the seyson or possessiõ of ẏ said tenaunt demeane who ought immediatly to haue paid the saide rent or fee ferme so beinge behinde to the saide testatour in his life or in the seison or possession of any other person or personz claiming the said lands, tenements and

Tenant.

hereditamẽts, onely by and from ẏ same tenaunt by purchase, gift or discent, in like maner and forme as their said testator moughte or ought to haue donne in his liue time. And the saide executors and administrators shal for the same distresse lawefully

Auowrie

make auowry vpon their matter aforsaid. Prouided alway that this act nor any therin cõteined, shal not extend to any such maner lordeship or dominion in Wales, or in the Marches of the same whereof the inhabitants haue vsed time out of ẏ minde of man, to paie vnto euery lorde and

Wales

owner of such lordship, manour or dominion, at his or their firste entre into ẏ same, any summe or summes of moneye for the redemption & discharge of al duties, forfeitures and penalties wherewith the said inhabitantz were chargeable to any of the said lords auncestors or predecessors before this said entre. And further be it &c. that if any man, whiche now hath or hereafter shall haue in the right of his wife, anye estate in fee simple, fee taile, or for terme of life, of, or in any rents or fee fermes & the same rents or fee fermes now be or hereafter shalbe due, behinde & vnpaide in the saide wiues life: than the saide husband after the deathe of his said wife, his executors and administrators, shal haue an action of det for the said arrerages against ẏ tenaunt of the demeane ẏ ought to haue paide the same, his executorz or administrators. And also the said husband after the death of his said wife may distraine for the said arrerages in like maner & forme as he mought haue done yf his saide wife had bene then liuinge, and make auowry vpõ his matter as is aforesaide. And like wise it is &c. that if any person or persons, which now hath, or hereafter shal haue any rentz or fee fermez for terme of life or lifes of any other yson or persons & the saide rent or fee ferme, nowe be or hereafter shalbee due, behinde and vnpaide in the life of suche person or persons for whose life or liuez the estate of the said rent or fee ferme did depend or continue. And after the said person or persons doth dye: than hee vnto whome the said rt or fee ferme was due in forme aforsaid his executors and administrators shal & may haue an action of det against the tenant in demean that ought to haue paide ẏ same whẽ it first was due, his executors & administrators and also distraine for ẏ same arrerages vpon suche landes &

Redemptiõ

Wifes right

Behynd Husband

Det

Distrein

Auowrie

Life

Behind

Dis

Execut. Det

Distraine

All. if. tene-

tenements, out of the which the said rentz or fes fermes were issuing and paiable, in such like maner & fourme as he ought or mighte haue done yf such person or plons by whose death the aforsaide estate in the said rents and fee fermes was determined and expired had beene in ful life and not dead: And the auowtie for the takig of the same distres to be made in maner and fourme aforsaide. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 37.

Auowtie

Assise 10.	Monasteries 9.
Courts 2.	10. 13.
Crossebowes 2.	Recoueries 1.
Dower 3.	Tenure 8.
Eschetours 15.	Treason 23.
First fruits 9.	Vses 9.
Husbandry 5.	Wales 32.
Leases 2.	Wardes 24.
Limitation 3.	Weights &c. 18.
London 1.	Willes 3.
Maintenance 7.	

¶ Repeale.

ANno 1. E. 3. ca. 2. the repele ẏ was made for the exile of the Spẽcers was adnulled, & that exile to stande in his force &c.

2 ¶ An. 15. E. 3. a statut was made cõ teigning sixe articles, but it was repeled by an other parliament holden in that yere.

3 ¶ Quant a ceo que ordeigne fuist au darrain parlement des viuers et dapparel, & que nul marchaunt Engleys ne vseroit que vn marchandise est accorde que touts gents soient si franks come estoient auncientment deuaunt les ditz ordinances, & nomement come estoit en temps de iayel nostre seignour le roy & de ses auts bons progenitours an. 33. E. 3. ca. 2.

Vttaille Apparell Merchantz

4 ¶ An 21. R. 2. ca. 13. it was enacted ẏ the iudgement geuen against the Earle of Suff. in 10. R. 2 shold be repealed, and his heires restored, but this parlement of anno 21. R. 2. was repealed by 1. H. 4. cap. 3.

Attcinder

5 ¶ By An. 1. H. 4. ca. 3. the parlemt holden in Anno. 21. R. 2. and al the circumstances and dependances thereof be repealed.

6 ¶ Anno 39. H. 6. cap. 1. the parlemẽt holden at Couentre in An. 38. H. 6. & al statuts made in the same parlemt were repelled.

Parlement

7 ¶ Le dit pretence parlemẽt (s. holden an. 9. E. 4. & an. 49. H. 6. & an. 1. of his redoption) ouesqz toutz continuãces et circumstances sur ceo dependaunts soient voides & de nul effect. Et que toutz actz, statutz, ordinances creates, communications, conuencions & ouertures en le dit pretence parlement, creates communiques, accordez, ouuerts eues ou par lauctoritie de mesme le parlement enactes & ordeignez, en touts exemplificatiõz faites sur le mesme en ascun part dicelle, & chescun deux soient reuerses, cancelles, casses, irrites, repelles, reuokes, & de nul force ne effect Anno 17. E. 4. ca. 7.

Parlement

Repelled

8 ¶ If the Imperial Crown of this realme after the decease of the kingz most roial maiestie, whose life oure Lorde long preserue, discende, come or remaine to the heires of oure said soueraigne lorde or to any personne to be limited by his highnesse, as of very right it must & oughte to do according to the lawes of this realme established for the same, the sayd heires or such person beinge within the age of fower and twenty yeres, and that then any acte or actez of parlement shal hapen to be made and established in any parlemente that then shalbee holden before suche heire or heires personne or personnes, then being in possession of the said crown shalbe of their ful ages of fower and twen

Succession

twenty yeres that then euery suche heire or heires of our said soueraign lord or such person so possessed of the crowne & being within the same age of xxiiii. yere and twenty yeres shal haue ful power auctoritie at al times after they shal come to their saide ful ages of xxiiii. yeres by theire letters patētz vnder the great seale of Englande, to reuoke, adnulle and repele al and singuler such actes made and establi-shed by their royal assents in any p-lement duringe the time that theye were within their said age of xxiiii. yeres and twenty yeres, their royal assēts had to the same, duringe the time ẏ they weare within the said age of fo wer & twenty yeares, or any acte or acts hereafter to be made to the con-trary thereof notwithstanding. And be it ꝛc. that euerye such repeale ad-nullation and reuercion of any acte or actes that shalbee made & establi-shed in any parlemēt, holden before that time that such heires or persons possessed of the crowne, shalbe of the saide age of fower and twenty yers shalbe as good and effectual to al in-tents and purposes as though it had ben done by auctoritie of parlement. Anno 28. H. 8. cap. 17. This act is re-peled by 1. E. 6. ca. 11. as heare next folowing appeareth.

xxiiii. yere

Lres pat. Reuoke

Statutes Donatiac.

Effectuall.

9 ¶ The said act of parlement abone recited, made in the said xxiiii. yeare of the raigne of the said late king (ca. 17. before. 8.) and euery worde, artick clause, matter, sentence, & thing ther in specified & conteined, shal by auc-ritie of this present parlement, be to al intents constructions and purpo-ses, vtterly void adnulled, repealed, and of none effect, & as thoughe the same had neuer bene habde ne made. Neuertheless to thintent the kings maiestie our soueraigne lorde maye haue power auctoritie preminence & prerogatiue at his full age of xxiiii. yeres, or at any time after at his li-bertie and pleasure, to repeale al sta-tutes and actes of parlement, aswell made in this present parlement, as hereafter in any other parlement to be holden before hee shal accomplish the saide age of fower and twentye yeares to be made or ordeined accor-ding to the true intent and meaning of the makers of the said former sta-tute. Be it further ꝛc. that oure saide soueraigne lorde the kinge that now is at his ful age of fower and twen-tye yeares or at any times after and al and euerye heire and heires of the said late kinge, and other person and and personnes to whome the Empe riall crowne of this realme shal her-after discende, come, or remaine by thappointement of the said late king in that case prouided and made then beinge within the age of fower and twentye yeares, shal haue ful power and auctoritie by vertue of this pre-sent act at al times after hee or theye shal come to his or their ful age of fo wer and twentye yeares, by hys or theire letters patentes, vnder the great seal of Englande, to repeale al and singuler acte and actes, or a-ny of them, as bee or shalbee made or established by his or theire royall assentes in anye parlement holden, or to be holden during the time that hee or theye was, weare or shalbee within the saide age of fower and twenty yeares, other then this pre-sent acte of parlemēt, and other then al pardons graunted and to be gran-ted within the saide seuerall ages of fower and twenty yeres by auctori-ty of parlement, so that the same re peale be made and vsed in maner & fourme hereafter folowinge, that is to say ẏ euery such letters patents of repeale shal contrine al such actes as

Power

At xxiiii yeres

King

xxiiii yeres

Pardons

Forme Lres pat.

Nil-ity. shal-

shalbe repealed and shalbe solemply and openly proclaimed in the kings courte of Chauncerye betweene the howers of nine and ten before noone at three seuerall daies in euery of two of the fower vsual termes to be holden at Westminster or els where w̄in this realme of England, and also one time in euerie countie of this realme, and in Wales, at the seuerall assises to be holden in the same seuerall counties betwixte like howers, & that then after fowerty dayes nerte after such proclamacion in al and euery place and countie abouesaide so had & made the saide letters patents of repeale to take their force strēgth & effect, and not before, or from anye other time or seasō nor in any other maner or forme. And that al & euery such act and acts alwel made in this parlement, as hereafter to be made, w̄in the said age of xviij. yers of our soueraigne lord the kinges maiestie that now is as in the time of anye of the saide heire or heires or other the saide person or personz then being in possession of the imperiall crowne of this realme, and vnder thage of fower and twenty yeres shalbe goode effectual to al intents, construcion, and purposes vntil the saide letters patents of repeale, proclamacions & fowertie daies shalbe so had, made, run, and past, and that al and euerye act and actes, thinge & thinges vsed, had, committed, done suffered or executed by auctoritie of the saide acte or actes or any of them within anye of the saide ages of fower and twenty yere, according to the purport tenor & effect of the said acte or acts or anye of them shal bee goode and effectuall for euer the said repeal so to be made in any wise notwithstanding, and y al and euery person and persons, bodies politike and corporate, shal and may by thauctoritie of this pṡent act, from time to time, alwel after y said repeal as before, plede or alledge for his or their defence excuse, indempnity, profit, benefit, or aduantage, al and euery such act or acts or anye of them so reuoked adnulled or repealed, or to be reuoked, adnulled, repealed, for, or concerninge, nor in anye wise touching any thinge or things had, vsed, graunted suffered, possessed, committed, done or agreed by y auctoritie sufferaunce, or force of y said act & acts, or any of them, before the reuocation adnullation or repealinge of the same in such and as ample maner and forme as if the said act or acts so to be reuoked, adnulled or repealed, and euery of them had stād in his and their ful strength, force, and effect, & as if the said act or actes had neuer ben reuoked, adnulled or repealed, any thing in suche repeale conteined notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies & be it ec. that no kinge or kings of this realme shal haue auctoritie, power and prerogatiue to repeale any act of parlement or statut, that shalbe made in the time of anye kinge before the saide age of fower & twenty yeres, other then such as bee or shalbe made in his own time. Any thing aboue mēcioned to y cōtrary i any wise notwithstādig. An. 1. E. 6. c. 11. ¶ Al clauses, sentēces, articles of euery other statut or acte of plement made since y said xx. yere of y raigne of king Henry y eight against y supreme auctoritie of y popes holines, or sea apostolik of Rome or cōteinig any other mater of y same effect onely y is repealed in any of the statuts aforsaid shalbe also by auctority here of frō henceforth vtterly voide, frustrate & of none effect. añ 1. & 2. P & M ca. 8. Se this in Rome 4. & see there what statutz be repealed expressely.

Proclam

After 40 daies

Force

Actes

Within 24

After 40. daies

Effectuall.

Pleade

Kinges

Own time

Pope

Voyde

Be Apparel.5.
Aduowson.5.
Capteins.1.
Challeng.4.
Crosbowes.1
Crowne.4.
Draperye.52.
Execution of ſta.4
Felony almoſt in all.
Hats & caps.3.
Hereſy all.
Incumbents.2.
Juſtice of h.2.
Juſtice of peace.3.
Matrimony.5.
Marchaunts. 7.17.
Ordinaries.2.
Patents.4.
Plaies.2.
Protection.5.
Preſuption in al.
Queene.2.
Riots.9.
Rome.4.
Sanctuaryes.5.
Seruice & ſak.2.
Tithes.1.
Treaſon almoſt in al.
Vacabonds.4.
Vitailers.6.
Vſury.6.7.
Wales.28.
Wines.8.
Wolles.43.

¶ Repleder.

FRom henceforthe if any iſſue bee tried by the oth of twelue or more indifferent men, for the party plaintife or demandant, or for the party of the tenant or defendant, in any maner of action or ſuit at the common law of this realme in any of ỳ kings courtes of record, ỳ then the iuſtice & iuſtices by whō iudgement thereof ought to bee geuen ſhall proceede & geue iudgement in the ſame, anye miſpledinge lacke of colour inſufficiente pleadinge or ieofaile, any miſcontinuance or diſcōtinuance or miſconueyinge of protes, miſioyninge of the iſſue, lacke of warrant of attorney for the party againſt whom the ſame iſſue ſhal happen to be tried or anie other default or neglygence of any of the parties their counſaillors or attorneis, had or made to the contrary notwithſtandinge. And ỳ ſaide iudgementes therof ſo to be had and geuen ſhall ſtande in full ſtrength & force to all intentes and purpoſes according to the ſaid verdit without anye reuerſell or vndoing of the ſame by writ of errour or of falſe iudgemente in like maner and fourme as though noe ſuche default or negligence had neuer been had or committed.

Iſſue tried

Judgemt Colour Inſuffic. Ieofaile Miſcont. Diſcont. Miſioining Want of attorney Negligence

Foꝛce

Prouided alway and be it &c. in auoiding of errour and other great incōueniences that daily do fortune to riſe and grow in the kinges courtes of record at Weſtminſter thorough the negligence of attorneis, becauſe they deliuer not their warrants of attourney, in ſuch action & ſuits where in they be named attourney, according to the lawes of this realme ỳ all and euerye ſuche perſon and perſonnes whiche ſhal fortun hereafter to be attourney, to or for any other perſonne or perſones beinge demandant or pleintife, tenant or defendāt in any actiō or ſuit at any time hereafter commenſed or taken in any of the kings ſaid courtes, and pleade to an iſſue in the ſame action or ſuite, ỳ then the ſame attorneis & euerye of them from time to time ſhal deliuer or cauſe to be deliuered his or theire ſufficient & lawful warrant of attorney to be entred of record for euery of the ſaid actions or ſuites wherein they be named attorneys to the officer or his deputy ordeied for ỳ receit & entring therof in the ſame tearme, whē the ſaid iſſue is entred of record in the ſaid courte, or afore, vpon paine of forfaitinge vnto our ſaid ſouerain lorde ten pounde ſterlinge for euery default for nō delyuering of ỳ ſaide warrāt of atturney. And alſo further to ſuffer ſuch impriſonmēt as by the diſcretion of the Juſtic of the courte for the time beig, wher any ſuch default ſhal fortune to be had or made ſhalbe thought conuenient. This preſent acte vnto the proviſo, to endure to the laſte day of the next parliement.

Deliuer

warrant

Terme

Forf.

Impriſ.

An.

An.3°.H.8.ca.30. This act is cõtinued. An.33.H 8 ca.17.& an.37.H.8.ca.23 And after an.2.E.6.ca.22. it is made perpetual.

¶ *Repleuin of cattel.*

Distres Shirife

SI aueria alicui, capiãtur & iniuste detineant, viĕ post querimoniam inde sibi factam, ea sine impedimẽto vel contradictione eius que dicta auer ria ceperit deliberaĕ possint si extra li bertates capta fuerint huiusmodi a- ueria, & balliui libertatis ea delibera re noluerint, tunc viĕ p defectu ipsoꝝ balliuoꝝum ea faciat deliberari (Par. ca.22.

Deliuer Franchise. Baily

Lordes Distraine

2 ¶ Quia domini feodoꝝum distringentes tenentes suos pro seruicijs et consuetudinibus sibi debitis multoti ens grauantur per hoc, quod tenentes sui districtionem suam per breue vel sine breue replegiauerunt, ac ipsi domini cum ad querimoniam tenentium suoꝝum ad cõm, vel ad aliam curiam habentem potestatem placitandi placita de vetito nameo per attachiam̃ venerint et rationabilem et iustam districtionem aduocauerint p hoc quod tenentes disaduocant nihil tenere, nec clamant tenere de eo qui districtionem fecit, aduocauit, remaneat ille qui distrinxit in misericordia & tenentes sui quieti, quibus pro illa disaduocatione p recordum cõm siue aliarum curiarum, que recordũ non habent pena infligi non potest. De cetero prouisũ est & statutum qd cũ huiusmodi domini in cõm vel huiusmodi cur̃ iusticiam de huiusmodi tenentibus suis consequi non possint quã cito attachiati fuerint ad sectã tenentium suoꝝum concedat eis breue ad ponendam loq̃lam corã iustic corã q bus, & non alibi iustitia huiusmodi dominis exhiberi poterit, & inseratur causa in breui, qa talis distrinxit in feod suo p seruic & cõs sibi debitis, nec per istud statutũ derogat legi communi vsitate, q̃ non permisit aliquod placitum poni coram iustic ad petitionem defendentis, quia licet prima facie videat tenẽs actor, et dominꝰ defendens, habito tamen respectu ad hoc, quod dominus distrinxit & sequit pro seruicys & consi sibi a retro critien re alit apparebit potius actor siue q̃rens quã defendens. Et vt sciant iustic de qua recenti seisin poterint domini ad uocare rationabilẽ districtionẽ super tenẽtes suos de cetero concordatũ est qd rationabilis districtio poterit ad- uocare de seisina antecessoꝝum vel p decessoꝝum suoꝝũ a tempore quo bre ue noue disseisin curit. Et quia aliqñ contingit qd cum tenens postquã re- plegiauerit aueria sua, aueria illa vĕ dit, vel elongat, quo minꝰ retornũ possit fieri domino distringenti, si ad iudicetur. Prouisum est quod viĕ vel balliui de cetero non recipiant a con- querentibus solummodo plegios de prosequendo antequã deliberationi faciant de auerys, sed etiã de auerys retornãdis, adiudicetur retornũ. Et si quis alio modo plegios ceperit, respondeat ipse de precio auerioꝝ. Et habeat dominus distringens recupe- rare per breue quod reddat ei tot catalla. Et si non habeat ballius vnde reddat, reddat superior suus. Et quia aliquando contingit, quod postquam adiudicatum fuerit distringẽti retor- num auerioꝝum, & sic districtus, post quam auer̃ia sic retornata, ea iterũ replegiauerit cum viderint distrin- gentem comparentem in curia para tum sibi respondere, defaltã fecerit, ob quã iterum readiudicabil distrin- genti retornum, & sic bis vel ter & in finitũ replegiabunt auer̃ia nec habe- unt iudicia cur̃ regis in hoc casu effec tũ, cuꝑ quo nõ fuit prius remediũ pur- sũ. Ordinatũ est in hoc casu talis proces sus qd quã cito adiudicatũ fuerit re-

Comẽ law

Auowrie Limitac.

Shirifes Bailifes Pledges

Retorne

Price worthes.

Retorne

Def.

Retorne

Auow. Disclaim.

Lordes

Recordat Proces Remoue of record Cause

tor-

toznum auerioꝛum diſtringenti per
bꝛeue de iudicio mandet vic̃ quod re-
Suit tournum habere faciat diſtringẽti de
auerijs i quo bꝛeui inſerat, qꝰ vic̃ ea
non deliberet, ſine bꝛeui, in quo fiat
mentio de iudicio per iuſtic̃ reddit qꝰ
fieri non poterit, niſi ꝑ bꝛeue quod ex
eat de rotulis iuſtic̃, coꝛã quibus de-
duct̃ fuerit loquela. Cum igitur adie
rit iuſtic̃ & peterit auer̃ia ſua iterum
ſibi replegiari, fiat ei bꝛeue de iudicio
Repl. quod vic̃ capta ſecuritate de ꝓſequẽ
do, & etiam de auerijs ſuis ſeu catta-
ti. deffiance lis returnand, vel coꝛum ꝓcia ſi ad
Pzifes iudicetur retoꝛnum, deliberaret & a
uerria vel cattalla ꝓius retoꝛnata et
attachiet ille qui diſtrinxit, ad veniẽ-
dum ad certum diem coꝛam iuſtic̃ co
ram quibus placitum deducatur in ꝑ
ſentia partium. Et ſi iterato ille q re
Def. plegiauerit, fecerit defaltam vel alia
occaſione adiudicet retournũ diſtricti
Reple onis iam bis replegiatur remaneat
diſtrictio illa irreplegiabilis ſed ſi de
nouo & noua cauſa fiat diſtrictio, de
noua diſtrictione ſeruetur ꝓcceſſus
ſupꝛadictus Ⅶ eſtñ ſecundo capitu
lo 3.

De Auowry in al. Pꝛocurements. 1.
Diſtreſſe in all. Suite. 2.
Fozeſt. 24.

¶ *Repleuin of fraunchiſes & liberties.*

De Fraunchiſes. 5.

¶ *Repleuin of men.*

De Mainpꝛiſe in all. Shirifes. 1.
Odio & atia. 1.

¶ *Reſceit.*

London PArueu eſt enſement que ſi home
bailt en la citie de Londꝛes ſon te-
nement a terme des ans, & celuy a q̃
Colluſion le franketenement eſt ſe face empleð
per colluſion, & face def. apꝛes def. ou
Leaſe veigne en court, & la voille rẽdre pur
faire le termour pardre ſon terme, et
le demaunde eſt querelle, iſſint qui le
termer puiſſe auer recouere per bꝛe ũ
couenant, le maire & les baillifs puiſ- Baillie
ſent enquire per bon viſne en la ꝓce-
ſence del termour & del demaunt, le q̃l
le demaundaunt muoſt ſon plee per
bon dꝛoit quil auoit, ou per colluſiõ &
per fraude pour faire le termour par- Falſifying
dre ſon terme. Et ſi troue ſoit per en- of recouries
queſt, qui le demaundaunt moeſt ſon
plee per bon dꝛoit quil auoit, ſi ſoit le
iugement per lourme maintenaunt.
Et ſi troue ſoit per inqueſt, que il luy
empleda per fraude, pur toller le ter-
mour ſon terme, ſi demourge le ter-
mour en ſon terme, & lexecution del
iudgement pour le demaundant ſoit
ſuſpend, ieſques apꝛes le terme paſſe.
Et en meſme le maner ſoit fait de e-
quitie en tiel cas deuant iuſtices, ſi le
termour le challenge deuant iugemẽt Termour
rendus. Glouc̃ cap. 11.

2 ¶ Cum quis per bꝛeue domini re-
gis impetret aliquod verſus tenentẽ
per legem Anglie, vel feodum tallia
tũ vel ſub nomine dotis, vel alio mod̃ Particules,
ad terminũ vite vel annoꝛũ, & petẽs tenant
tantum fuerit ꝓſecutus, qꝰ teñ ſunt
quaſi admittẽd ſup hoc venerit ali⁹
ante iudicium reddit a latere, dicens
ſe habere feod̃ & ius in teñ illo, & cũ
ſupplicauerit, quod er quo ante iudici
um venerit, teñ ſua defendere, et pa-
rat inde petent reſpondere, ad hoc ad
mittat ratione cuiuſdam ſtatuti do-
mini regis nunc inter cetera vltima
ſtatuta weſtmoñ edit (s. Ⅶ. 2. cap. 4
whiche is in Cui in vit.) ꝑ qꝰ ſtatut̃
tam nullum ius habentes quam illi
q ius habẽt multocies in caſu ꝓdict̃
falſo & in deceptionẽ curie ſuperuene
runt, & petierunt ſe admitti reſpõſur̃
vt per admiſſionẽ ſuã poſſent petentẽ
elongare de iudicio & ſeiſinã dõe ſue
habend̃ & ad faciendum eõdem petẽ- Delay
tes de nouo placitare, & ſic petentes
in caſu ꝓdicto in cur̃ regis in ſepi-

tus

us elongata a iure suo per maliciam supradictam, tam de salutate de predicto statuto superueniente, quam ex iusta causa rationabili et hoc coram iustic multociens contingit et inuenitur, propter quod, dominus rex ad maliciam predictam in predicto casu destruend remedium volens apponere in pleno parliamento suo ex communi consilio suo statuit et firmiter de cetero vj die iunc proximo post festum Purificationis beate Marie virginis anno regni sui xx. precepit obseruari quod cum aliquis a late re ante iudicium in casu predicto superuenerit et petierit se admitti, antequ admittatur, inueniet sufficientem securitatem, prout curi visum fuerit ad respondend petenti de valore erituu ten sic admittendorum a die quod recipitur respons usque ad diem quo iudicium finale fiet super petitionem petentis. Et si ille petens demanda suam recuperet, grauit amerciet̃, si habeat vnde. Et si non habeat vnd committatur gaole ad volũtatem regis. Et si verificare poterit ius suum esse tale, quale illud asserit, quando petit ipsum admitti, tunc sit quietus sta. de defensione turis edit. Anno. 20 E. I.

Duertie

Amerced

Imprit.

3 ¶ Si alcun tiel tenant soit impled e celuy en la reuersion deign r court e prie dest resceu a defendre sõ droit al iour q̃ le tenant plede al action ou deuant, soit resceu a pled en chiefe, al action sans alcun delay prender per voucher, eide pter, nonage, ou autr delay quecũq, issint q̃ apres tiel receit il neit nul maner delay per protection esloigne du seruice le roy, commune esloigne, nautr delay quecũq, mes soit la desoign hastie en tãt cõe puisse estre y la leye, et que iours de grace puissent estre dones per discretion des iudges entre le demandant e celuy qui est resceu en tiel cas, sanz doner common iour en plee de terr, si le dit ne voit attenter, au fine q̃ les demandes ne soyent trop delayes, p cause q̃ les coulent pled ou deux aduersaries. ¶ Et en droit des plees q̃ sõt dze pendants, en tiel cas soyent ceux en la reuersiõ resceux, en maner cõe deuant est dit, a prein iour que les parties ont en court, tout eiõt mesñs les parties pledes en chiefe denãt ces heures. Pruen touts foits que ceux en reuersion qui prient destre receux come deuaunt est dit, trouent suerte des issues des tenements demaũdes pour le temps que les demandaunts soyent delayes apres le plee termine enter les demaundants e les tenãts, si iugement passe pour le demaundãt renuerz ceux en reuersion auauntdit, si bien la ou la receit soit counterplee come la ou cele soit graunte. Anno. 13. R. 2. cap. 17.

Reuersion

Reserue

Delay

Dayes

Suertie

Se Attaint. 7. Wales. 32. Cui in vita. 1.

¶ Residence.

PLacet dño regi vt clerici suis obsequijs intendentes, si delinquant, per ordinarios vt ceteri corrigantur, sed tempore quo occupãtur circa factum ad residentiam in suis faciend ecclesijs nõ tentantur. Hic additur sic de nouo p consiliũ domini regis. Rex e antecessores sui a tempore cui9 contrary memoria non existit, vsi sunt q̃ clerici suis immorant obsequijs dum obsequijs illis intendẽt, ad residẽtiã in suis beneficijs faciend minime cõpellant nec debet dici tendere in piudiciũ ecclesiastice libertatis, quod pro Rege et republica necessaria inueniantur. Art. cle. ca. 5.

Prest

Correct

Resident

Spiritual person

2 ¶ What no spiritual person, seculer or reguler, of what degree soeuer he or they be, shal frõ henceforthe take to ferme to himselfe, or to any pson or psons to his vse, of the lease or graũt

Spiritual person

Ferme. Lease

of

of the kinge our soueraine lord, nor of any other personne or personnes by letters patents, indentures, writtinges by wordes or otherwise, by any ys maner of meanes, any manors, landes, tenemts, or other hereditamentes for tearme of life, for terme of yeres, or at will, vpon paine to forfaitte tenne pounde for euery moneth that he or any other to his vse shal occuppye any suche ferme by reasone of any suche lease or graunte hereafter to be made. Whone halfe of whiche forfaiture to be to the king, & the other halfe thereof to euery such pson as will sue &c. in anye of the kinges courts. In whiche action & suite nor wager of law shalbe admitted for ẏ defendant &c. And be it &c. that all & euery such spiritual person or persõs which now haue or occupy in ferme by themselfe, or by any other to their vse, any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, of the lease or graunte of the kinge our soueraigne lord, or any other person or personez for tearme of life, or for yeres, or at will, by any writting or otherwise, or that now haue any annual rentes or other annual aduantage or pfite by occasion or color of any such lease or ferme, shal clerely bargaine, sell, geeue or grant away on this side the feast of saint Michaell tharchangell nert comming to any suche lay pson or persons, as they wil at their owne nominacions and appointmente all such lease, terme, interest, & pfite, as any such spiritual pson or anye other to his vse now hath or haue, in or by reason of anye suche ferme, so that in noe wise anye suche Spirituall personne or personnes at any tyme after the same feaste, by them selfe or anye other to theire vse by anye manner of meanes, fraude or male engin shal haue vse occupie in ferm̃ any manours, landez, tenemẽts, or hereditamentes, of the demise, lesse or graunt of any persone or persõs here tofore made or hereafter to be made to themselfe or to any other to their vses, nor frõ the saide feast shal take any annual rent, or other annual aduantage or pfite by occasion or color of anye suche lease or ferme by anye manner of meancz, vpon paine to forfait for euery monethe so occuppying any suche ferme at anye time after ẏ said feast contrary to this present acten pound, and vpon paine to forfait ten tymes so muche as any spiritual persone, or any other to his vse, shal take in any annual rent, aduantage or profite, by occasiõ or colour of any suche lesse at any time after the saide feast. The one halfe of which forfaitur̃ to be to the king &c. & ẏ other halfe to him that wil sue &c. in any of the kinges courtes, in which action and suite no wager of law shalbe admitted &c. And be it &c. that al such lesses made or hereafter to bee made vnto anye suche spiritual person or persons, or to anye other to their vse for tearme of life, terme of yerez or at wil, of any manors landes tenementes or hereditamentes, wherof they or anye of them shall take any profite or medlinge by themselfe or by any other to their vse, after the said feast of S. Michaell, by color of anye suche lesse or graunt, & not by them bargayned, graunted & sold away before the said feast, as is before limitted, shal from thencefoorth be vtterlye voyde, and of none effecte, as well againste the lessoure or lessours, grauntour or grauntours, their heires and assignes, and againste euery of them, as agaynste the lesse or lesses, and their executors and assignes, and euerye of them. Prouided alwaye that this presente acte shall not extende to any spiri-

tual

Landes

Forf.

Spiritual person

Lease

Annuall profite Lease

Lay pson.

Lease. Interest

Vse lesse

Annuel pfit Lease

Forf.

Lease Spiritual person

Voide

Tẽporalt. Vacations.

Trauers

Spiritual

Wargain to sell

Cattels Goods

Fork.

Voide

Horses

To occupy.

Occupying

Wilfike

Put away

Abbots

Gouernor

S.c. markes

Fermes

Houseld

tuall persone or persones in, and for taking to ferme any temporalties during ỹ time of vacatiõs, of any archbishoprickes, bishoprickes, abbeis, priories, or other collegiate cathedral or conuentual churches, nor to anye spiritual ylon or ylõs, ỹ shal tend or make any trauers vpon any offices or office, cõcerning his or their freehold. And be it ẽ ỹ no spiritual ylon or ylõs secular or reguler, of what estate or degre so euer they be shal frõ henceforth by him selfe, nor by any other for him, nor to his vse, bargaine & buie to sel again for any lucre gaie or profite, in any markets, faires, or other places, anye manner cattels, cornes, leade, tin, hides, leather, tallow, fishe, woll, woad or any maner of vitaile, or marchãdise, what kinde so euer they be of, vpon paine to forfait treble the value of euery thinge by thẽ or by anye other to their vse, bargened & bought to sel again contrary to this ỹsent act. And ỹ euerye such bargai & cõtract, hereafter to be made by them or by any to their vse cõtrary to thẽ act, shalbe vtterly void & of no effect. And the one halfe of euery such forfaiture to be to ỹ kinge our soueraign lord, & the other halfe to him that will sue for the same by original writ of det, bil, plaint, or information in any of the kings courts In which action or suit, no wager of law for the defendant shalbe admitted, nor any essoigne nor ỹtection allowed. Prouided alway, that if anye such spiritual perso or ylons shal happen hereafter wout fraud or couin to buy any horses, mares, or mewles to the only intent to occupy for himself or his seruantes to ride to & fro, vpõ his necessary busines, or anye other cattales or goods to ỹ only intẽt and purpose at the buyig ther of, to be employed & put in, & about his necessarye apparell of his owne house or of his ỹ sone and seruantes, or in, for, & about the onely occupying, manuringe or tillage of his own glebe or demeane lands annexed to his churche, or for the necessarye expences of his owne housholde kepig. And after ỹ buyinge of any such horses cattels or goods or exercise of them or any of them, happeneth to misliye anye of them, that they should not be good ỹfitable, nor conuenient for any of the purposes aboue saide, for the which they were bought, that then euery such spirituall persone or persones may lawfully bargaine and put awaie such thinges so by him bought, without fraud or couin for any of ỹ purposes aboue saide, at his pleasure and aduantage. This act or any thing therein cõtayned to the contrary notwithstandig. Prouided allwaies that all abbotes, prioures, abbesses, priorsses, puoss presidentes, maisters of colledges, and hospitales, & all other spirituall gouernours and gouernesses of any spiritual monasteries or howses of religion, by what name or names so euer they bee called, hauing manors landes, and tenementes, hereditamentes, and other perely profites in the right of their monasteryes or houses, of the yerelye value of viij. C markes or other and not aboue, may vse and occupye as much and as many of their demeane lãds, for fermes to their moste aduantage, commodite, and profite, to and for the onlye maintenaunce of their housholdes & hospitalitie, in as ample & as large maner as they or any of thẽ or their predecessoures, or the predecessours of anye of them, at anys time by the space of one hundrede yeare laste passe, before the makinge of this act haue doone, vsed, and occuppyed. Any thynge in thys presente acte to the

con-

contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded also that euery spiritual persone and persones not hauing glebe or demeane landes in their owne handes in the right of their churches monasteries, & houses for pasturage of cattailes, or for increase of cornes to & for the only expences of their houlholdes, or for the cariages & iourneis may take in ferme other landz, & buy and sell corne and cattel for the only manurance, tillage and pasturage of suche fermes, so that the encrease therof, be alwaies employed and put to, and for the only expences in their houlholdez, & hospitalities and not in any wise to buy & sel again for any other commodity, lucre, or aduantage anie corne or cattel, renewynge, cōming, or growing, in and vpon any such ferme or otherwise, but only the remeane & ouerplus aboue their expences of their houshold, if any suche shal hapen to the bread, and encrease therof without fraud or couin. Anye thing in this present act to the cōtrary hereof notwithstanding.

Spirituall person

Ferme Bye & sell

Houlholds

Sel againe

¶ And bee it further enacted that if anye persoune or persones hauinge one benefice with cure of soul, being of the yerely value of eighte poundes or aboue, accept and take any other with cure of soule and be instituted and inducted in possession of the same that then and immediatly after such possession hadde therof, the firste benefice shalbee iudged in the lawe to bee voyde. And that it shalbee lawfull to euerye patron, hauinge the aduowsone thereof, to presente an other, and the presente to haue the benefite of the same, in suche like maner and fourme as though the incūbent hadde dyed or resygned. Anye licence vnion, or other dyspensacion to the contrary hereof obtained notwithstanding. And that euery such licence, vnion, or dispensacion had or made hereafter to bee obtained, contrarye to this presente acte, of what name or names, quality or qualities soeuer they bee shalbe vtterly void & of none effecte. And if any person or persones at any time after ỳ firste day of Aprill, in the yere of our lord God ꝑ M. and rrr. contrarye to thys present acte, procure and obtaine all the courte of Rome or els where, anye licence or licences, vnion, tolleration or dispensacion to receiue & take any mo benefices wt̄ cure, thē is aboue limitted or els at any time after the said day, put in execution any such licence, tolleration or dispēsaciō before ỳ obtained cōtrary to this act, that then euery such person or psons, so after the saide day suinge for him selfe, or receiuing or taking such benefice by force of such licence or licences, vnion tolleration or dispensatyō that is to say, the same person or persons onelie and none other shall for euery such defaute incurre the daunger paine and penaltye of twentye pound sterling and also lose ỳ whole profites of euery such benefice or benefices, as he receiueth or taketh by force of any suche lycence or licences vnion tolleration or dispēsaciō. The one halfe of whiche forfaiture to bee to the kinge &c. and the other halfe thereof to him that will sue for the same &c. In whiche suit no wager of lawe &c. shalbee admitted or allowed Prouided alwayes that this acte concerninge the not kepinge of moe benefices withe cure of soule then one extend nc bee preiudicial to any person or persones, whiche at any time before the said firste daye of Aprill, in the yere of our lorde God a thousande fiue hundred and thirtye, shalbee really entituled or possessed of any such benefices with cure of soule as

Dispensac.

Voide.

Rome Dispensac.

Forf.

Mo then 1

as concerninge or touchinge anye of the same benefices, wherof they shal then bee already really entituled or Possessed possessed before the saide daye, to or vnder the number of fower and not aboue, and if anye suche spirituall p-sone or persones so beeing intituled or possessed of moe benefices wythe cure of soule then fower doe not by the said firste daye of Aprill clerelye and without yerely pension, resigne Resigne or otherwise geue vp all and euerye such benefice and benefices as he shal be so intituled and possessed of aboue the said number, that then it shalbee lawfull for euery patron hauing the aduowson of any such benefice, ouer the number aforesaide, to present an other, and the presentee to haue the benefite of the same in like maner & fourme as though it had ben void by death or resignation of the incúbent, Dispensac. any licence, vnion, or other dispensation to the contrary hereof obtained notwithstandinge.

And thys clause of presentation to Present bee taken and vnderstanden, and of suche benefices with cure of soule as weare geeuen to anye such spirituall persone after the saide number of .4. 4 benefice benefices with cure finished and fulfilled.

Prouided also, that all spiritual men now being or whiche hereafter shalbee of the kings counsaile may pur- Counsell chase licence or dispensacion and take receiue, and kepe three parsonages or benefices withe cure of soule, and that al other beeinge the kinges cha- Chaplens pleins and not sworne of his cõsail, and chaplies of the Queene, Prince, or princesse, or of any the kings chil-dren brethren, sisters, vncles, or aũts may semblably purchase licence, or dispensacion, & receiue & kepe two p-sonages or benefices wt cure of soule And in likewise ỳ euery archbishope & duke may haue .vi. chapleis wherof euery one shal & may purchase licẽce or dispensacion, & take receiue & kepe two parsonages or benefices wt cure of soule, & that euerye Marques and Earle may haue .v. chapleins, wherof euerye one maye purchase lycence or dispẽsation & take receiue & keepe 5.chaplens two psonages or benefices wt cure of soule. And ỳ euery biscõt & other bi-shop may haue 4. chapleins whereof euery one may purchase licence, & re- 4.chaplens ceiue haue and kepe two psonages or benefices wt cure of soule, as is afore said. And ỳ the chaunceller of Eng-lande for the time beinge, & euery ba-ron & knight of the garter, may haue thre chapleis, wherof euery on & shal 3.chaplens now purchase licence or dispẽsaciõ, & receiue haue & kepe two psonages or benefices with cure of soule. And ỳ e-uery Duchez, Marques, cõtes, and barones, being widowes, may haue two chapleins, wherof euery one of them may purchase licence or dispẽsa 2.chaplens cion to receiue, haue and kepe two be-nefices with cure of soule, and that ỳ treasorer & controller of the kinges house, the kings secretary, & deane of his chapel, the kings Almener, & the maister of the rolles may haue euery of them two chapleins and the chiefe 2.chaplens. Justice of the kinges benche one cha- 1.chaplein. plein, & the warden of the fiue portes for ỳ time being, one chaplein wher-of euery one may purchase licence, & receiue haue & kepe two psonages or Lordes benefices with cure of soule. And ỳ ỳ sonne. brethern and sonnes of all temporal lordes, which are borne in wedlocke may euery of them purchase licence or dispensacion & receiue haue and kepe as many persones or benefi-ces withe cure, as the chapleins of a duke or an archbishop. And likewise ỳ brethern & sons borne in wedlock Knightes of euery knight may euery of them sonne

purchase

purchace licence or dispensacion, and receiue take and kepe two personagez or benefices w̄ cure of soule.

Prouided alwaies that the said chappleyns so purchasinge takinge, receyning and keeping benefices with cure of soule as is aforesaide, shalbe bound to haue and exhibit wher nede shall be, letters vnder the signe and seale of the kinge or other theire lord and master testifiyng whose chapleinz they be and els not to enioie anie suche pluralitie of benefices by suche chapeleyne. Any thinge in this acte notwithstanding. Bee it also prouided that al doctours and bachelers of diuinitie, doctoures of lawe and bachelers of lawe Canon, and euerie of them, whych shal be admitted to any of the saide degrees, by any of ỹ vniuersitiez of this realme and not by grace onelye, maye purchace licence, and take haue and kepe two personages or benefices w̄ cure of soules so that alwaies the said liberty by any of the prouisions before said geuen to anie of the saide counsellours, chapleins, and other personz before specified to purchace licence or dispensacion, and take receiue and keepe moe benefices then one, after the manner and fourme aforesayde, be taken and vnderstandē to extend in number to no moe benefices with cure of soule then is aboue limitted, accompting in the same and as parcel therof such benefices with cure of soule, as any of ỹ saide personnes shall haue in realtie or in theire possession, at the sayde first day of April in the yeare of oure lord God. M.D.xxx.

Prouided also that euerie Archbishop because he must occupy. viij. chaplens at sondrie tymes of bishops. And euerie bishop because he must occupy. viij. chapleines at geuing of ordres and consecracion of churches, may euery of thē haue two chapleins ouer and aboue ỹ nūber aboue limited vnto them wher of euerie one may purchace licence of dispensacion, & take receiue and kepe as many personagez or benefices with cure of soule, as is before assygned to such chapleins. Prouyded also and bee it ec. that no person or personz, to whō any number of chapleins, or any chapleyne by any of the prouisions afore-saide is limitted, shall in anie wise by coloure of any of the same prouisions, aduaunce any spiritual person or persons, aboue the number of them appointed to receiue or kepe anie benefices with cure of soule, than ys aboue limitted by this act. Any thinge specified in the saide prouisions notw̄standing, and if theye doe, then euery suche spiritual person or persons, so aduaunced aboue the saide number, to incurre the pein and penaltie conteined in this acte. Bee it also enacted that as wel euerie spiritual person now beig promoted to anie archdeaconry deanrye or dignitie in any monastery or cathedrall church, or other church conuētual or collegiall, or being benefyced with anie personage or vicarage as al and euery spiritual persone or personz which hereafter shal bee promoted to anie of the said dignities or benefyces with any personage or vicarage, from the feast of saint Michel the archāgel nert comming shal bee personally resident and abiding in at and vpon his saide dignitie, prebend or benefyce, or at one of them at the least. And in case anie suche spirituall personne at anye time after the saide feaste, keepe not residence at one of his saide dignities prebendes or benefices, as is aforesaide, but absente hymselfe wilfullye by the space of one monethe together, or by the space of twoo moneths, to bee accompted at seuerall tymes in anie one yeare, and make his residence and abyding in anye other places, by

Les test.

Doctours. Bachelers.

No then. 1

No moe

Resident

Archeb. Bishops 8. chapl. 7. chapl.

Chaplens

1 moneth ii. monethes

Forf. such time, that than hee shall forfait of euerye such default tenne pounde sterling. The one halfe thereof to the kinge &c. and the other halfe of the same to the partye that will sue &c. In which action and suite the defendaunt shall not wage his law &c. And if any persone or persons procure or obtain at the court of Rome, or els wher, any maner of licence or dispensation to be non resident at their said dignities, prebende or benefices, contrary to this act that then euery such person or persons putting in execution any such dispensation or licence for himselfe, from the saide first day of Aprill, in the yeare of our lord God. M.D.xxx. shal renue & incurre in the penaltie, damage & pein of xx. li. sterling for euery time so doing to be forfeited & recouered as is aboue saide and such licence or dispensation so procured, or to bee put in execution, to bee voide and of none effect. Prouided alwayes that this act of non residēce shall not in any wise extende ne be preiudicial to any such spiritual persone as shall chaunce to be in ỹ kynges seruice beyonde the Sea, nor to anye persone or persons going to anye pilgrimage or holy place beyond ỹ sea duringe the time that they shall so be in the kings seruice, or in their pilgrimages going and retourninge home, nor to any scoler or scolers beeing cōuersant and abidinge for studye, without fraude or couin at any vniuersity, within this realme or without, nor to anye of the chapleins of the kynge or queenes dayly or quarterly attendinge and abiding in the kinges or Queenes most honorable houshold. nor to any of the chapleins of the price or princes or anye of the kings or Queenes children, brethren, or sisterne, attendinge dayly in their honorable houshoulde during so long as they shall attend in any of their saide housholdes, Nor to any chapleine of anye archbyshoppe, or byshoppe, or spirituall or temporall Lordes of the Parliament daylie attending, abiding, and remaining in any of their honorable housholde, Nor to any chapleine of anye Duches, marques, countelle, viscōtesse, or baronesse attendinge dayly and abidinge in anye their honorable houshoides. Nor to any chaplein of the lorde Chauncellour or treasorer of England, ỹ kynges chamberlaine or stewarde of his housholde for the time being, the treasorer and comptroller of the kings most honorable housholde, for the time being, attēding daily in any their honorable houshoides. Nor any chapleine of any of the knights of the honorable order of the garter, or of the chiefe iustice of the kings benche, Iwardeyne of the ports, or also of ỹ maister of the rolles. Nor to any chaplein of the kynges Secretary & deane of the chappell or Almoner for the time being, daily attēdinge & dwelling in any theire houshoulde during the time that any such chaplein or chapleines shall abide and dwelle, without fraud or couin, in anye of the said honorable houshoides. Nor to the maister of the Rolles, or Deane of the arches. Nor to any chauncellour or commissary of any Archebishop or bishop. Nor to many of the twelue maisters of the chaunecry, and xij. aduocates of the Archez, as bee or hereafter shalbee spiritual men, during so long tyme as they shal occupy theire saide rowmes and offices. Nor to any such spiritnall personz, as shal happē by iniunctiō of the Lord Chauncellour, or the kynges counsaile to be bound to any dayly apperaunce and attendaunce to answer to the law, during the time of such iniūction. Prouided also, that it shalbee lefull to euery spirituall person or persons, being chapleins to the kyng our soueraigne Lord, to whō it shal please his

Reme Dispensac.

Forf.

Voide

K. seruice.

Pilgrimag

Chaplein.

Attending

Remaining

Attending

Knights of the garter

Iustice.

Iwarden of the ports

Attending

Master of the rolles Chancellor

12. Masters

xii. aduocatz

Iniunction Chancellor

Chaplens

Number Pluralitie

his highnes to geeue anie benefices or promotions spirituall, to what number so euer it be, to accept and take the same without incurringe the daunger penalitie and forfaiture in this estatute comprised. And that also it shalbee lefull to the kings highnes to geeue lycence to euerye of his owne chapleins for non residence vpon theire benefices. Any thing in this present act conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

Licence Non resid

And be it &c. that no spiritual persone, seculer or reguler, beneficed with cure as is afore rehersed, from the feaste of saint Michael the archāgel next comming by auctority of anye mannes licence, dispensacion, or otherwise, shal take anye particuler stipend or salarye to sing for any soule nor haue occuppe by himself or by any other to his vse anye personage or vicarie in ferme, of the lesse or graunt of any person or personnes, nor take any profit or rent out of anye suche ferme, vpon paine to forfayte forfrye shillinges for euerye such weeke that hee or anye to his vse shall occuppe or haue anye suche stipend or ferme contrarye to this presente acte. And vppon paine to lose tenne tymes the value of such profite or rent as hee shall take oute of anye suche ferme after the saide fealtie. The one halfe of which forfaiture to bee to the king &c. and the other moytie to him that wyll sue &c. in any of the kynges courts, in which suit &c. no wager of law shalbe admitted &c. Prouided allway that no deanry Archdeconry, Chauncelershyp Treasorershyp. Chauntershyp, or prebende, in anye cathedrall or collegial churche, nor personage that hath a vycare indued, nor anye benefice perpetually appropriat, be taken or comprehended vnder the name of benefice, hauing cure of soule in any article afore specified. Prouided also and be it &c. that no spiritual person or persons, reguler or seculer, of what estate, degree or condicion soeuer hee or they bee, from the first day of Apryl next comming, haue vse or keepe, by him or themselfe, or by any person or persons to his or theyre vse or commoditie any manner of tanhouse or tanhouses to be vsed, or occupied to his or theire owne vse commoditi, or behose, nor from the saide first day of Aprill next comming, shal haue vse, or keepe any maner of brewehouse or brewhouses to any other vse, intent or behoue, than onely to be spent and occupied in his or theire owne houses, vpon paine to forfait for euery moneth so vsing and occuppying any of the said misteries or occupacions tenne pounds. The one mortie therof to the king &c. and the other moiti to him that wil sue &c. in anye of the kyngs courtes, in whiche action & suit no wager of lawe shalbee admitted &c.

Tanhouse

Brwthouse

Forf.

Dispensac. Stipend

Ferme

Profit

Forf.

Deanry

Vicar

Prouided alwayes, that euery Duchelles, Marquelles. Countelle, Baronelle, widous, whiche haue taken, or that herafter shall take any housbāds vnder the degree of a Baron, may take suche number of chapleines as is aboue limitted to them being widowes and that euerye suche chapleyne maye purchase licence to haue and take such nūber of benefices with cure of soule and haue like libertye of none residence, in maner and forme as they might haue done if they said Ladyes & maistresses hadde kepte thiselfe widowes Anye thinge in this present acte cōteined to the contrarye notwithstādinge.

Women

Chapleins

Prouided alwayes that euery spiritual person or persone hauyng landes tenementes or other possessyons in the right of theire houses aboue the yerely value of viij. C. markes, maye keepe & retain in their occupacīō & manurāce, as muche of theire sayde landes and tenements & other possessions, as shall be necessary & sufficient for pasturage

8. C. marke

Hym. ij. of

of their cattelz and for tillage of corne to be employed and spent for the onely maintenance, sustentacō and keping of his or their household & hospitalities without fraud or couin. Any thinge in this present act to the contrarie therof not withstanding. Prouided alway, ỳ it may be lefull to euery spiritual person and persons, to take in ferme any meses, mansions or dwelling houses, hauing but only orchards or gardeins in anye Citie borough be or towne, for theire owne habitacion or dwellinge. Any thing in this act to the contrarye notwithstandinge. So that no person spiritual other then be aboue prouided for, for theire non residence haue anye liberty of non residence by coulour of this prouiso an. 21. H. 8. ca. 13. De Rome 5. byuers Articles of thys acte repealed.

Houshold

Ferme
House
Orchardes

3 ¶ Alweil euerye Judge of the sayde high courtes (*s. of the commonplace and kynges bench*) and euery of the Chauncellour and chiefe Baron of the sayde Escheker, the kinges general attourney and general solicitour which for ỳ time is, be or shalbe, shall & may from henceforth at his libertie, reteine and haue singulerlye to euerye of them in his house or attendant his person, one chaplcyne to haue one benefice wyth cure of soules, whiche may be absent from his sayde benefice, & not residente vpon the same. The said statute made in the sayde xxi. yeare. cap. 13. (before. 2) or anye other statut, act or ordinance made to the contrarye, in anye wyse not withstanding. Anno. 25. Henrici. 8 cap. 16.

Chancellor
Just. of b.
Chief barō
Attorney.
Solicitor

1. Chaplien

4 ¶ All and singuler spiritual person and psons, which now be or hereafter shalbe to any benefice or benefices promoted as is aforesaid, being aboue the age of. xl. yeres. The Chauncelour, vicēcellour, commissary of the said vniuersities, or any of them, wardēs, deanes, prouostes, presidentes, rectoures, maisters, principalz, and other hed rulers of coleges, halles & other houses or places corporat within the said vniuersities or any of them doctours of ỳ chaire, readers of diuinitie in the common scholes of diuinity, in anye of the said vniuersities only excepted, shalbe resident and abiding at and vpon one of their said benefices, according to the entent and true meaninge of the saide former act, vpon such pain and penalties as be conteined in the said former act, made and appointed for such beneficed persons for theire non residence. And ỳ none of the saide beneficed persons being aboue the age aforesaid, except before excepted, shall from henceforth be excused of their non residence vpō the saide benefices, for that they be students or resiant within the said vniuersities or any of them, anye prouiso or anye other clause or sentēce specified or cōtained in the said former act of nō residence, or any other thing or things to the cōtrary hereof, in any wise not withstanding. And ouer this be it &c. that al and singuler suche beneficed psons, being vnder the age of. xl. yeares resiant and abidinge within the saide vniuersities or any of thē, shal not enioy the priuilege and libertie of non residēce cōtained in the prouiso of ỳ said former acte, made for the scolerz & students of the said vniuersities or any of thē, vnlesse he or they be present at the ordinary lecture and lectures, as well at home in theire house as in the common schole or scholes, and in their propre persons, kepe sophemes, problems disputacions and other exercises of lerning, be opponent and respōdent in ỳ same, according to the ordināces & statutes of either of the said vniuersitiez, where he or they shalbe so abiding or resiant, any thing conteined in ỳ sayd prouiso or former acte to the contrary

Benefices

40 yeres
Except

Resident

Forf.

Not excused.

Vnder xl.
yeres

Vniuersities

Lectures

Disputs

notwithstāding

notwithstanding. Prouided alwaie, ꝑ this act shall begin to take effect at ꝑ feast of S. Michael tharchangel nerte comming and not before. Prouided alway that this acte, nor any thing ther in contained, shall extēd to any pson or personz which nowe is or hereafter shalbe readerz of any publik or commō lecture in diuinitie, law ciuile, philyke philosophy, humanity, or of any of the liberal sciences or publique or commō interpretors or teachers of the Hebrue tong, Caldeye or Greeke, in whatsoeuer colege or place of any of the said vniuersities the said persons for ꝑ time being, shall read the same common or publique lecturs. Nor yet to any pson or pions which after or about the age of.xl. years, which shal resort to any of the said vniuersities to procede doctorz in diuinitie, law ciuile or philick for ꝑ time of their procedings & execution of such sermon disputacionz or lectors which they be bound in the statuts of ꝑ vniuersities ther to do for the saide degrees so obtained. an. 28. H. 8. ca. 13.

Reder

Procede

¶ That the Chauncellor of the saide court of the duchy of Lācaster the chācellour of your highnes court of Augmentacōs, the Chauncellour of youre graces court of first fruitz & tenthz, the master of your highnes wards, & iueries, & euery of youre graces generall surueiors of your highnes lands ꝑ treasorer of your graces chamber, the treasorer of your highnes court of augmētactions and the groome of your graces stoole, & euery of them for the tyme being shall & may receiue singulerly to euerye of them in his house or attēdāt vnto his person one chaplein hauyng one benefice with cure of soulz, which may be absēt from his said benefice & not resident vpon the same, the said estatut made in ꝑ .xxi. yere of your most gracious raign. c. 13. before. 1. or any other estatut, act or ordinaūce made to ꝑ contrary in any wise notwithstāding. Prouided alway & beit &c. ꝑ euery of ꝑ said chapleins so being beneficed as is aforesaid, & dwelling with anye of the officers afore named, shall personalle repaire two timez in euery yere at the least to hiz saide benefice & cure, & there tary & abide by ꝑ space of eight dayz at euery such time at the leaft to visit & instruct hiz said cure, vpon the paine to forfait for euery time so failing. xl. s. ꝑ one moitie therof to the king &c. the other to such as wil sue &c. in anye of ꝑ kings courts of record, in whiche suite no essoigne &c. shalbe alowed. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 28.

Lancaster Augmentations

First fruitz wardes Surueiors Treasorers.

Groome of the stole

1. chaplein 1. Benefice.

Chaplens

Repaire 2. times

8. daies. Visit

Fort.

See Execut of stat. 3. Leases. 5 Labourers. 29. Officers. 5

¶ *Resomons.*

See Protection. 1 Warranty. 1. Wardes. 12

¶ *Reasonable ayde.*

PUr ceo que auaunt ceux heures ne fuit vnque resonable aide a faire fitz chiualr, ne a fitz marier mise en certein, ne quant deueroit estr prise, ne q̄l heure, pur quoy les vnes leuerent outrageous aide, pluis tost q̄ ne sembleit meistre, doūt la people se sentit greue Purueu est q̄ desormez de fee de chiualr entire solement soient dones. xx. s. Et de. xx. li. de terre tenuz per socage. xx. s. de plus, plus, et de meins meins solonque lafferant. Et que nul ne puisse leuer tyel ayde affaire son fites chinalor tanque qui son fites soit del age de. xv. ans, ne a sa file marier tanque qui ele soit del age de. viij. ans. Et de ceo serra fait mention en le brief leroy fourme sur ceo, quaunt home le voile demaunder. Et si aueign̄ que le pier quaunt il auera tyell ayde leue de ses tenaunts mourge auaunt quil eyte sa file marie les executors le pier soient tenus a la file en tauntcome le pier auera resceu

Knightes seruice

Knights fee

Socage

Knightes

Marie

Writs

Executors

pur cest aide. Et si les biens le pier ne sufficient son heire soit de ceo ten⁹ a la file. W.1.ca.36.

Felony Robbe

2 ¶ Reasonable eyde pur feire leisne fits le roye chiualer, & sa eisne file marier soit dõ, & leue solonq; la forme del estatut ent fait, & nemy en aut mañ. s. de chest fee de chiual tenuz du roy sãz mesñ. rr. s. & nient pluz de chest rr. li. de fre tenus de roy sans mesñ en socage rr. s. & nient pluis an. 25. E. 3. ca. 11.

¶ *Restitucion.*

A St. 1. H. 4. c. 5. it was enacted that they ỳ were forfeuged by the parlent holden. An. 21. R. 2. of their heirez, should be restored to their landes, & to such of theire goods as the king was not answered of.

Robbe

2 ¶ If anye felon or felons hereafter do rob or take awai ani money, goodz or cattels, from any of the kinges subiects from theire persone or otherwise within this realme, & thereof the saide felon or felonz be indited, & after arrained of the same felony, & found giltye therof, or otherwise attainted by reso of euidence geuen by the party so robbed, or owner of the said money, goodz or cattels, or by ante other by their procuremẽt, that then the partye so robbed, or owner shalbee restored to his said money, goods & cattals, & that as well the Justices of Gaole deliuri as other Justices afore whom anye such felon or felons shalbee founde gyltie or otherwise attainted by reason of euidence geuen by the partye so robbed or owner, or by any other by their procurement, haue powre by this present acte to award from time to time writtes of restitucion for the said money goods and cattels in like maner as though ante such felon or felonnez, wear attainted at the suit of the partie in appeale. Anno. 21. Henrici octaui cap. vi.

Felony Attainted Euidence

Party Restored.

writs of restitue.

¶ *Resumption.*

He Aliens. 1
Assise. 6.
Attainder. 7 8.
Attaint. 7. 15
Egiptians. 1
England. 2
Eschetours. 15
Forcible entre. 3
Franchises. 6
Parlement. 6
Patents. 10
Robbery. 2.
Willes. 3.

¶ *Resumption.*

A St. 1. R. 3. cap. 15. an acte was made wherby al letters patents, statuts confirmacion, & actes of parlement of any hereditamentes made to Quene Elizabeth, wife to king E. ỳ folwerth were made void and al ment to be discharged of the profites and trespalles thereof.

3 ¶ Anno. 28. H. 6. an acte was made whereby al lands tenements graunts annuities rents & fees, granted by the king since the first daye of his reygne were resumed. And after an. 31. H. 6. ca 8. that resumption was repeled cõcerning the fees, wages, rewards & pfits of ỳ officers, which were ỳ first day of his reigne or before.

See Calice. 2
Exemption. 3
Office. 11. 12.
Patents in all.
Purpresture. 1

¶ *Retainours.*

See Liueries of companye and retainours in all.

¶ *Retourne of shirifes & baylifes.*

Writ

Seale

Shirifes

ILli qui timẽt maliciam vic̃ liberẽt breuia sua originalia & iudicialia in pleno cõi vel in retro cõi, vbi sit collatio denar̃ domini regis, et capiatur billettum de vic̃ presente vel subuic̃ in quo billetto contineantur nomina petentium et tenenc̃ in breui nominator̃ & ad requisitionẽ illius qui breue liberauit apponatur billetto sigillum vic̃ vel subuic̃ in testimoñ et fiat mentio de die liberationis breuis. Et si vic̃ vel subuic̃ huiusmodi billetto sigillum suum apponere noluerit capiatur testimoñ

Shirife.

Complaint

Just of all. Enquere

Dam.

Tarde

Baslys

Shirifes

Nõ omitas.

Scire fac.

mõn milite aliorum fid dignorum qui
p̃sentes fuerint, qui sigilla sua huius
mod̃ billetto apponãt. Et si vic̃ bzeuia
sibi liberata non returnauerit, & super
hoc ad iusticiarios peruenial querimo
nia, mandetur p̃ bzeue de iudicio iustic̃
ad assisas capiendas assigñ, quod in-
quirent per eos qui p̃sentes fuerint,
quando bzeue vic̃ liberatum fuit, si sci-
uerint de illa deliberatione, et inquisi-
tio returnetur. Et si compertum fue-
rit per inquisitionem, quod bzeue fuit
ei liberatum, adiudicent, querenti vel
petenti damna, habito respectu ad qua
litatem et quantitatem actionis, & ad
periculum, quod ei euenire posset per
dilationem, quam patiebatur. Et per
istam viam fiat remedium quando vic̃
respõdet, quod bzeue adeo tarde venit
quod p̃ceptum regis exequi non po-
tuit. Multotiens etiam capiũt placita
dilationes per hoc quod vic̃ respondet
quod p̃cepit balliuo alicuius libertatis
qui nichil inde fecerint, et nominet li-
bertates, qui nunquam returnum bze-
uium habuerunt. Propter quod ozdi-
nauit dominus rex, quod thesaurarius
& baroñ de Scaccario liberet in rotulo
omnes libertates, in quibuscunq; com̃
qui habent returnum bzeuium. Et si
vic̃ respõdet, quod returnum fecit bal-
liuo alterius libertatis quam alicuius
contenti in p̃dicto rotulo, statim pu-
niatur vic̃ tanquam exheredator regis
& corone sue. Et si forte respondeat,
quod returnauit balliuo alicuius liber-
tatis, qui veraciter returnum habet,
mandetur vic̃ quod non omittat p̃p-
ter aliquam libertatem p̃dict̃, quin
exequatur p̃ceptum domini regis, et
quod scire faciat ballieis, quibus fecit
returnum, quod sint ad diem in bzeui
contentum, ad respondendum, quare
de p̃cepto domini Regis executioñ
nõ fecerint. Et si ad diem venerint, &
se acquietent, quod returnum bzeuis
non fuit sic factum, statim condemp-
netur vic̃ domino illius libertatis, et
similiter parti lese per dilationem in re-
stitutionem dampnorum. Et si ad diem
non venerint balliui, et supradicto mo-
do se non acquietauerint in quolibet
bzeui de iudic̃, quamdiu durat placi-
tum, p̃cipiatur vic̃ quod non omittat
p̃pter libertatem &c. Multotiens eti-
am vic̃ falsum dant responsum quod
ad illum articulum quod de exitibus
&c. mandantes aliquando & mentien-
tes, quod multi sunt exitus aliquando
quod parui sunt exitus, cum de maio-
ribus respondere possint, aliquando
non facientes mentionem de exit̃.
Propter quod ozdinat est, et concozdat
quod si querens petat auditum respõ-
sionis vic̃ concedatur ei. Et si offerat
verificare, quod vic̃ de maioribus exi-
tibus Regi respondere potuit, fiat et
bzeue de iudicio ad iustic̃ ad assisas ca-
piendas assignatos quod inquirant in
p̃sentia vic̃ si interesse voluerit, de
quibus et quantis exit̃ vic̃ respondere
potuit a die impetrationis bzeuis us-
que ad diem in bzeui contentum. & cũ
inquisitio returnata fuerit si de ple-
no p̃ius non responderit, oneretur de
superplusagio per extractas iustic̃ libe-
ratas ad scaccariũ, & nihilominus gra
uiter amercietur p̃o concelamento.
Et sciat vic̃ quod reddit blada in gran
gia, et omnia mobilia p̃ter equitatu-
ram, indumenta, utensilia domuz con-
tinentur sub nomine exitũ. Et p̃ce-
pit dominus rex, quod vic̃ p̃o huius-
modi falsis responsionibus semel et
iterum, si sit necesse, per iustic̃ castigẽ
tur. Et si tertio delinquerint, alius
non apponãt manum quam dominus
rex. Multotiens etiam falsam dant re-
sponsum, mandando quod non potu-
erunt p̃sequi p̃ceptum regis p̃p-
ter resistentiam potestatis alicuius
magnatis, de quo caueat vic̃ de cete-
ro, quia huiusmodi responsio multum
redundat in dedecus domini regis et

Dam.

Nõ omittas

Issues

Tuerñt

Just. of all.

Surplusage

Shirifes.

Issues, Falle.

Resistence

cozone sue. Et quam cito subbalini sui testificentur quod inuenerunt huiusmodi resistentiam, statim omnibus omnibus assumpto secum posse com sui eat in propria persona sua ad faciendam execucionem. Et si inueniat subballinos suos mendaces, puniat eos p prisonam, ita quod alij per eozum penam castigentur, & si inueniat res beraces castiget resistentes p prisonam, a qua non deliberent sine speciali precepto domini regis. Et si forte vic cum venerit resistentiam inuenerit, certificet cur de nominibus resistentiu, auxiliantium, consentientium, precipientium, et fautozum & per breue de iudic attachient per cozpora ad veniendum ad cur regis. Et si de huiusmodi resistentia conuincantur, puniantur secundum quod domino regi placuerit. Nec intromittat se aliquis minister domini regis de pena huiusmodi infligenda, quia dominus rex hoc sibi specialiter reseruat pro eo quod huiusmodi resistentes tenentur pacis sue & regni perturbatozes. W. 2. ca. 40.

Inpptl. Resistence

Certifie

Pzoces

2 ¶ Quia transgressionis, punitio pro cuiuscunque merito persone delinquentis debet infligi, et plures vicecomites de regno de toto laici existunt nullam habentes cognitionem de returnis breuium que huc vsque cur regis returnantur, quidam quandoque literati existunt, de factis tamen clericozum suozum tantam fiduciam gerentes, qd de breuibus eis directis superuidendis & examinandis aliqualiter se intromittere non affectant ac semper retroactis temporibus tam in scaccario quam alibi in curijs Regis fuerit vsitatum quod pro breuibus executitis indebite vicecomites, quibus illa directa fuerit amerciati fuerint, et clerici sui qui responciones falsas fictas, et friuolas ad eadem breuia composuerint & fecerint, negenam, per quod presumitur & virum esse dinoscitur ipsos clerici cos malozem audaciam sumpsisse deliquendi, venerabiles patres W. de Hothom Archiepiscopus Dublin. W. de Luda Elten'sis W. de Graueseude Londonien'sis W. de Langtong Conentrien'sis, & Lichfieldens Episcopus Thesaurius regis, & Johannes de Langton Cancellarius Angl', Johñ de Cobham & socij sui Barones Scaccarij predict necnon iusticiarij de vtroque banco, & alij plures de consilio regis conuocati ad idem Scaccarium apud Westmonasterij die Jouis in festo sancti Valentini anno regni regis E. xxvi. consulentes super remedio apponendo in casu pred, ne de cetero clerici vicecomitum falsas dantes responsiones ad breuia regis suas huiusmodi malitias sentiant transire impunitas prout hactenus fecerint, nec vicecomites pro factis ipsozum clericozum in casu illo punitiones recipiant, sicut prius frequenter fecerint concordatum et prouiderunt quod coram Thesaurario et baronibus de Scaccario domini regis, & alibi in curijs ipsius regis, coram iusticiarijs suis quibuscunque respondeant de falso, returno, et tam clerici quam ipsi vicecomites puniantur. Ita quod si defectus returni in persona clerici inueniatur, et non in persona vicecomitis satisfaciat clericus ille parti lese de dampno quod pars illa legittime ostendere possit se sustinuisse ob defect returni predicti: & nichilominus erga regem puniatur, iuxta discretionem iusticiariozum, coram quibus conuictus fuerit, habito respectu ad quantitatem delicti. Et vicecomites tunc in casu illo sint quieti, dum tamen clerici sui sufficiant ad satisfaciendum, vt est dictum. Ad quod si non fuerint, ob defectum eozum, respondeant et satisfaciant vicecomites sub quib' clerici illi huiusmodi officio intendunt. Et sciendum est quod ista prouisio & die cõfectionis eiusdem habet

Clerke.

Clerici.

Shirife

Clerke of the shirife

Amerce

Punish

Shirife Clerke Dam.

Shirifes

bet

Shirifs

bet obſeruat de vic̃ & clericis ſuis in London et middleſex, quia p̃monit̃i ſunt de eadem &c. Et quo ad cet vic̃ regũ & clericos ſuos locum tenebit p̃miſſo memorata in craſtino clauſe Paſc̃ p̃or, futur̃, et nõ antea quia tũc ſuper p̃fectum ſuum p̃munientur.

Et poſtea in craſtiñ clauſe paſc̃ anno regni regis Edward̃ 28. expoſit fuit in Scaccario ſingulis vic̃ Anglie p̃uiſio memorata & concordatum fuit tũc per conſilium Regis quod clerici vice

Juriſwer comitum falſas dantes reſponſiones ad ſummonitiones ſcaccarij ſup com-

Account potum vicecom̃ puniãtur, ſi ſuper hoc conuincantur, in forma qua ſuperius p̃uiſum eſt ipſos puniri p̃o breuib⁹ falſo executis. Tractatus contra vicecomitem & clericos.

Execution

3 ¶ Et pour ceo que ſouent plaint ad eſte fait en la court le roye, que les retournes queux bailifes des fraunchiſes queux ount plaine retourne del briefe le roy ount liueres as biſcounts, apres ount eſte changes, & en auter maner retornez en la court del roy a dam̃ des aſcuns del party & en deletance de droiture. Accord eſt que des retornes. q̃r deſore ſe ferrount as biſcountes per bailifes de tielx fraunchiſe, ſoit fait in-

Franchiſes denture plein enter le bailife del fran-

Indenture chiſe noſme per ſon proper noſme & le biſcont, noſme per ſon proper noſme.

Shirife Change Et ſi le vic̃ chaunge le retour̃ iſſint liuere a luy per endenture, et de ceo ſoit attaynt al ſuite del ſeignioure du fraunchiſe dont il ad tiel retourne reſceu, ſi le ſeignioure auera dam̃ encurru ou ſa fraunchiſe ſoit emblemye & a la ſuit del partie qui auera dam̃ encurru per tiel eſchete ſon ſoit punye deuers le roye come de faux retourne, et

2. Dam̃ rend al ſeignioure et a le partie dam̃ au double. Auxint eſt accord̃, que deſore les vic̃ ou auters bailf. queux re-

Name ceyuount briefe le roye retourne en la court, mettent lour p̃yzes ſur les retournes, iſſint que la court puiſſ ſauer a que ils p̃zendzount eyeir retournes ſi meſt ſoit. Et ſi aſcun biſcõt ou auter bailife en ſes retournes enterleſſa ſon noſme ſoit il greuouſmẽt amercy al oꝛps del roy. ſtat Ebozum coit. An. 12. E. 2

Shirifes Bailife

4 ¶ Soit fait de ceux que ſount faux returnes des briefs la maundement le roy, par quoy droiture eſt delay. Auxy come oꝛdeigne eſt en la ſecond eſtatut de weſtm̃ oue la paine. Articuli ſuper cartas cap. 16.

5 ¶ Deſoꝛe enauant contre faux retourne des bailifes des franchiſes que ount pleine retourne des briefes eyt home auerrement & recouerye auxy come deuers le biſcont, auribñ de trop petites iſſues returnes come en auks caſez, iſſint que il ne chiet en p̃iudice des ſeignioꝛs, ne emblemiſement de lour franchiſes et que leſtate de ſeynt Egliſe ſoit touts tours ſaue, et oue tout le puniſchment ſoulement chie ſ les bailifes per puniſchment de lour coꝛps, ſilz neient de quoy a reſponder. An. 1. E. 3. ca. 6.

Bailifes

Auerment Shirife

6 ¶ La ou oꝛdeine eſt per leſtatute de W. 1. que ceux que liuer voyk lour bꝛe as vic̃ les liuerent en plein coñ ou en rieꝛ cem̃. Et que le biſcount ou ſouthe biſcont facent ſur ceo bill: accoꝛd eſt et eſtablie que a quel heuꝛ ou a quel lieu deins le coũt home liuere as biſcount & ſouthe biſcount bꝛiefes qui ilz les receiuent, et face bill̃ en la fourme continue en le dit eſtak & ceo ſauns ryen p̃zendze, et ſils refuſent de faire bylle mettent auters lour ſealx que ſoiẽt p̃ſentes. Et ſi le biſcont ou le ſouthbiſcount ne retourne nye en les bꝛiefes ſoient puniis ſolonque la fourme contenue en le dit eſtatute, et ſademeynes

Shirife

writtes

Juſt. of aſſ. ẽpent les Juſtices as aſſiſes p̃zend̃ aſſignes poyar denquer̃ de ceo a cheſcũ pleint & de garde dam̃ ciant regard̃ au delaye, et as les pardes et parles

que

Sue purra aueigne. Anno. 2. Edward. 3. Capitul. 5.

Shirike 7 Anno. 4. H. 6. capitul. 1. an acte was made to endure to the nexte parlement concernynge the retourne of Shirikes.

De Assise. 15.	Liueries of companies. 10
Attaint. 13	Nisi prius. 1. 6
Chester. 3. 6	Panel. 1. 4.
Dales in bank. 5	Parlement. 7. 8
Distresses. 7	13. 16.
Escheatours. 11.	Perdon. 10
Excōmunicato capiendo. 1.	Prison. 8
Execution of statutes. 1. 3.	Receiuour. 3
Exigent. 5. 6. 7.	Recogñ. 2
Forfeiture. 9	Robbery. 4.
Franchises. 21	Sheriffes. 1. 2.
Inditements. 4	25. 29. 30
Iurrours. 10. 15	Treason. 15
17. 19.	Triall. 11
Labourers. 15.	Wales. 32
	Wardes. 17

¶ *Retourne of cattell.*

De Repleuin of Cattell. 2.

¶ *Reuenues.*

Acquitance Receiuor An. 3. H. 8. cap. 3. an acte was made that acquittaunces made by John Heyron the kinges generall receiuor or anye other appointed to the office shalbee a good discharge againste the king, to endure to the nexte parlement.

Joh Heron To other Officers Charged And that the same John Heyron, and euerye other personne that shall haue the said or like office of receite, be chargeable and charged to euery personne and personnes, spirituall and temporall, nowe hauinge or that hereafter shall haue anye interest in anye parte of his or their receites by title of inheritaunce, or succession, or by graunt assignement, acte of parlement or otherwise. And that euerye of them haue like remedye againste the saide John and euerye other personne that shall haue the saide or like office of receite, as they haue had or ought to haue had againste anye other person that haue receiued of anye of the premisses, this present act notwithstandinge. And y euery suche personne spirituall or temporall for none payment of all suche summes of money as they or anye of them ought to haue of the said receits by title of inheritance, or succession, or by graunt assignement acte of parlement, or otherwise haue their actions and remedies in euerye of the kynges courtes againste the saide John, and euery other personne, hauing the same or like office of receite for their recouery and paiment of all summes that shall bee so due vnto them or anye of them after the firste daye of this present parlement. Anno. 1. Henrici. 8. capitul. 3.

Remedy

Actions.

See Acquitaunces	Franchises. 21
Commission. 4.	Monasteries. 13.
Courtes. 1. 3.	Mortmain. 9

¶ *Reuersion & remainders.*

De Assise. 14.	Officer. 11.
Attaint. 7	Recoueries. 6
Auowson. 1.	Rents. 2
Condicions. 1. 2.	Receit. 3
Leases. 7.	Willes. 2.

¶ *Rideſdale.*

See Tyndale in all.

¶ *Rie and winchelſey.*

An. 2. E. 6. ca. 30. is an acte made againste ballast to bee cast into the Chamber. See the statute.

¶ *Richemond.*

From the feaste of S. Marke the Euangelist nexte comyng, no manner of spirituall personne or others nowe hauinge, or that from the saide feaste shall haue anye maner of benefice, or other spirituall promocion within the saide Archdeaconrie of Richemounde

Archdeacon of Richmō

in Yorkeshire) shall in no wise aske, leuye, demaund or take, after the decease of anye personne or personnes any such porcions or pencions, nor anye other demaunde or duitye, in the name or lieu of the same, vppon paine to incurre such daungers, forfeytures and penalties, as bee conteined in the statute of prouisours, made in the xxv. yere of the raigne of your moste noble progenitour king Edward the third. But that al and euery the kings subiectes of the said archedeaconrye, and their executours and administrators, from henceforth shalbe ordred, entreted and vsed, for their goodes and catteles after their decease, in like maner forme, order, and condicion, as is continued in the statute made in the xxi. yere of youre moste noble and victorious reigne for probate of testaments, and none otherwise, any vse, custom, bull, composicion, prescription or ordinance heretofore had, obtained or vsed to the contrarye, within the foresayde archedeaconrye, in anye wise notwithstanding. Añ. 26. H. 8. ca. 15. Ne Molles. 43.

Porcion
Pencion
Premunir.

An. 25. E 3. ste. de puisoribus

21. H. 8. c. 5 Probate of testam

¶ Right.

Breue quod vocat̃ precipe in capite de cetero non fiat alicui de aliquo libero ten̄ vnde liber homo pdat curiã suam. Magna carta. ca. 25.

Precipe in cap Courtes

Ne aide of the king. 4.	Furst fruits. 9
Auowson. 1	Incontinency of prestes. 3
Battel. 1.	Justice & right l. 3.
Castelz. 5.	Limitation. 2
Champerty. 3.	Monasteries 9. n.
Cui in vita. 1.	Peace. 2. 3. 4.
Customes and vsages. 1.	Power. 3. 6.
Essoine. 9.	Rome. 4
	Voucher. 10.

¶ Riots, routes, vnlawfull assemblies and rebellions.

Anno. 2. R. 2. ca. 6. an act was made concerning Routes, but añ. 2. R. 2 statut. 2. that act was repealed.

2 ¶ Le roye en ceſt present parlement ad defendu a touts les lieges, sibñ seignour come auters, de quicunq; estate que ils soient que nul face tielx assembles, riot ou rumour, enconter le peas en nul maner. Et si ascun tiel assemble soit commencement a pluis tost q̄ biscountes & auters ministers le roye poient ent auoire conisaunce, oue la force du coũty & pais ou tiel cas aucign̄ mettent desturbaunce enconnter tyel malice oue tout lour poyar, et prygnent tielx meskaisoures, & les mettent en prison, tanque due execucion de ley soit fait de eux. Et que toutes auters lieges du royalme soient attendantz & aidentez de tout loure force & poiar as biscounts & ministers auantdits. Añ. 17. R. 2. cap. 8.

Shirifes. Force Imprisl.

3 ¶ Si ascun riot, assemble, ou rout, des gents enconter ley se face en ascun partie de roialm̄, q̄ les iusticez du peaz trois, ou deux de eux au meins, & le biscount ou southuiscoũt del countye ou tiel riot, assemble ou rout se ferra en aprez veignent oue la poiar du county si besoigne serra pour eux arrester, et eux arrestent, & eient meismes lez iusticez & biscounts ou southuiscountz poiar de recorder ceo que ils trouent en sy fait en lour presence encoũter la ley & que per le recorde du meismes les iustices et biscount ou southuiscont soient tyeir trespassours & meskaisours cõuicts en le maner et fourme come il est contenus en lestatute de forcible entrees. Et sil aueigne qui tiels trespassourez & meskaisours soient deparle deuaunt le venus des dites Justic̄ biscount et southuiscountes, que meismes les iustices trois, ou deux de eux, enquergent diligentment deins vn mois aprez tiel riot

Iust. of p. Shirife. Power Arrest Record Depart Enquere

riot, assemble ou rout des gentes ensy faultes, et ent oyent et terminent solonque la ley du terre. Et si la veritie ne poit estre troue en maner come de suis est dit, adonques deins vn moies lour proscheine ensuaunt certifient lez dits Justices trois ou deux de eux, et le viscount ou southeviscount suisdit, devaunt le roye et son counsell toute le fait et circumstaunces dicel quel certificat soit dauntiel force come la presentment de ry. Sur quel certificat soient les dits trespassours & meskaysours mys a responce. Et ceux qui serront troues culpables soyent punis solonque la discretion du roy & de son counsel. Et si tielx trespassours & meskaisours trauersent la matter ensy certifie, soyent cel certificate et trauerse maundes en banke le roye pur y estre tryes & termines, come la ley demãde. Et si mesmes les trespassours & meskaisours ne veignent mye devaunt le Roye al premier maundement, adonques soyt fait vne auter maundement direct a viscount de countye de prendre les dites trespassours & meskaysourz silz purroyent estre troues, & eux amesner a certeine iour devaunt le roy et son dit counsell ou en banke le Roy et silz ne purroyent estre troues que le viscount ou southviscount face Proclamation en pleine countye prochein ensuaunt la liuere de secunde maundement, que ils veignent devaunt le roy & son dit counsaile, ou en le bank nostre seignour le roye, ou en la chauncellarye en temps de vacation deins trois semaigns lours procheines ensuantes. Et en cas que mesmes les trespassours & malefaisours ne veignent come devaunt est dit, & la proclamacion fait & retourne, soient il conuictes & attaints de les riot, assemble ou rout desuisdit, non obstaunt aslun article ou ordinaunce fait a contrary. Et en outer que les iustices de la peez demurrauntes le pluis procheynes en chescun coũ ou tiel riot, assemble ou routs des gentes se ferra en apres en semblement ou viscount ou southeviscount du mesme le countye & aury les iustices des assises pour le temps que ilz serrount illecques en lour sessions en cas que aslcun tiel riot, assemble, ou rout se ferra en lour presence facent execution du cest estatute, chescun sur peine de C.li. a paiers a Roy a taunt des foites que ils serrount troues en defaulte del execution de mesme lestatute. Anno. 13. H. 4. ca. 7.

4. ¶ Si defaut soit troue en les dites deux Justices de la peace, ou Justyces dassises. (s. named in the statut of. 13. Henrik. 4. capitul 7. before. 3.) & le viscount, ou southviscount del county ou tiel rpout, assẽble, ou rout se ferr̃, touchaunt lexecution que ils dotent faire per vertue del dyt estatute et bount mesme lestatute fait mention que adonquez al instance de la partye greue ilera commission de roye de south son graunde seale denquerer sibien de la veritie del cas et de matter originall pour la partye complainaunt come le defaute ou defaultes des dits Justices viscount ou southeviscount en cel party supposes & addzesser as sufficiaunts personz indifferentes al nomination & adoups de le chauncellour du royalme Dengleterr. Et que les dits commissioner maintenaunt enuoyent en la chauncellarye les enquestes & matterz deuaunt eux en cel partye prises & troues. Et en outre ceo que les cozoners de mesme le county pour le temps esteants, en le quel countye tiel riot assemble ou rout se ferra, ferrount les panels sur la dit commission retournables pour le temps que le viscount ilsint en defaulte suppose estoise en son office, les quex cozoners retournerẽt nuls persons mes soulement tielx que ount trotes tenementes, ou rentes a

Shirife Just. of ass.
Execution Fozt.
Just. of p. Just. of ass.
Cõmission
Cozoners
Panels

la value de .x.li. per an au meines. Et aurint que meſmes les Cozoners retournerent ſur cheſcun des dytes perſons empaneiers al primier iour quãt Iſſues iſſues ſount perdzes .xx.s. au meyns, & al ſeconde iour xl. s. au meynes et al tierce iour C.s. au meines & a cheſcun iour apzes le double au meins les ſur iſſues iſſint retournez per cauſe de non apparaunce des tyeir empaneir, ſerrount adiudges coſtz ſozfaites au roye & ſon oeps leuables. Et ſi defaut ſoit Defaut Cozoners troue en les dites cozoners touchaunt le retourne dez tielz gents & empaneiers, ou touchants le retourne dautieir Shirife iſſuez come deuaunt eſt dit, que cheſcun deuir payera al oeps du roy .xl.li. Et ſi aueigne que le dyt viſcount enſy rette en default ſoit dyſcharge de ſon offyce a temps que tiel cõmiſſion iſſera hozs del chauncellarye, que adonquez le nouel viſcount de meſme le countye, ſon ſucceſſour immediate ou mediat pour le temps eſteaunte, et nyent lez cozoners de meſme le countie ſerra le panel ſur cel commiſſion retournable en le maner & fourme come les dits cozoners ſerount en temps quaunt le viſcount iſſint rette en defaulte eſſoyt en ſon offyce. Et que meſme le nouell viſcount encourgera autyel payne de Foyl. xl.li. enuers le roye ſi aſcun default en luy ſoit troue, touchaunt le retourne dauterz perſonz per luy a empanellerz qui nount terres, tenementes ou rentes a le value de .x.li. per an, ou de retourne dautieir iſſues come les dites cozoners ſount ſuiſcharges de retourner, ſicome les dites cozoners ſount a perdr vers le roy en ceſt party. Et que Chancellor le Chauncelier Dengleterre pour le temps eſteaunt, ſitoſt come il purra auoir conuſaunce dautiel ryot, aſſemble ou route, il face enueire briefe le roy as Juſtices de la peace, et al vyſcount ou ſouthviſcount del countye ou ilz ſoũt iſſint faitez que ilz mettent iel- Writte Juſt. of p. tatute ent fait en execution, & la peine contenus en yceir. Et coment que iel brieſe ne deyne mye as dites Juſtices viſcount, ou ſouthviſcount, eux ne ſerrount pas excuſes de la peine auaunt dit ſiz ne facent mye execution del eſtatute ſuiſdit. Parueu que les Juſtyces & auters officers ſuiſdits ſerrount lour officers ſuiſdits as coſtages du roy en aiant demurraunt, & retournaunt Coſtes en ſeyſauntes lour dites offyces per payement en faire per le viſcount de meſme le countye pour le temps eſteauntes per endenture entre le viſcont et les dits Juſtices & auters officerz ſuiſdits affaires de la payment ſuyſdyt dount le dit viſcount ſur ſon accompt Account Allowance en leſchecker pur auoir du allowance. Et que tyeir ryotoures attaintes des graundes & heynouſes riots eyent enpriſonment dune an entier al meines Impriſ. ſauns eſtre leſſes hozs du pryſon per bail, mainpriſe ou en auter maner du raunt lan ſuiſdit. Et que les ryotours attaintes des petites ryotes eyant em priſonment coſt ſemble mieux au roy ou a ſon counſaile. Et que les fines de Fine tieir riotours attaintes ſoient per les dits Juſtices encreſes et mis en grein dzes cõmes que ils ne ſoloiẽt eſtre mis en tieir caſes deuaunt ſes heures, en ayde & ſuppoztaũt de les coſtages dez Coſtes Juſtices et auters officers ſuiſdits en cel partye. Et que les leges du Roye eſteaunte ſufficiaunte pour trauailer en le countye ou tyeir routs aſſemblies, ou riots ſount, ſoient aſſiſtences Aſſiſtance as iuſtices, commiſſioners, viſcount ou ſouthviſcount de meſme le countye, quant ilz ſerront reaſonablement garnis pur chiuacher oueſque les dity Juſtices cõmiſſioners, & viſcont ou ſouth viſcount en aide et reſiſtence des tyeir ryots, routes, et aſſemblies ſur peine denpriſonment & de faire fine & raunceon au Roye. Et que les baillifes des Impriſ. Bailife Franchiſes franchiſes du roy facent empanellier ſufficiaunts

Fozt. sufficiauntes gentes, come deſuis, ſur paine de pardē ap roye. rl. li. en cas q̄ tielx perſons ſufficiantes purront eſtr̄ troues deins ūtz les fraunchiſes. Et q̄ ſemblables ordinantes e paines, teignent lieu e force en cities, bourghes, et auters lieux et villes enfraunchyſes, queux ount Juſtices de la peace deyns les cities, bourghes, villes, et auters lieux ſuiſdits. Et que ceſt eſtatute commencer a tenir lieu maintenaunt ap̄s la proclamacion ent fait. Anno. 2. H. 5 capitul' 8.

§ ¶ Pour ceo que graunde e grevous complaint ad eſte fait au roy nr̄e ſouveraigne ſeignour per le comens en ceſt preſent parlement des diverſes murders, homicides, robberies, bateries, aſſembles des gentz en graunde nombre per maner de inſurrection, de oyneries auter rebellions e riots e ap̄z tielx malefaytes des dites felonyes et malefaysoures ſeſuent et retrahont as diverſes bois, e lieux couertes, e diſſonus, et ayllours, al entent et purpoſe de boyder le execucion de la comen ley, et que ils ne ſerroient ameſne a reſpons. Sur quoye noſtre ſouveraigne ſeignour le roy, conſiderant la ſuiſoit complaint per avuis &c. ad ordeigne q̄ ſi a ſeun en temps auenir beignes en l' chancellary, et face compleint ducūt que aſcun tiel felon ou malefaiſour, come auaunt eſt dit, ſen eſt fue ou retreat a aſcun tiel lieu ou ailours a lentent ſuiſdit, ſoit ſur tiel complaint vn bill ſufficientment fait pour le roy, et eit le chaunceller Dengleterre pur le temps eſteant ap̄z tielx baille a loyliuere (ſil poet eſtre enſourme dueſūt tiel bille conteigne verytie) poiar de faire ſelonq̄ ſa diſcrecion vn brieſe de capias a la ſuit de roy direct a biſcoūt de countye ou counties ou lez dītz murdres, homicides, robberies, bateries, e auter malefaites ſount ſuppoſes per la dit bille eſtre faits et parpetres, retournable en la dit chauncellary a certein iour. Et ſi les perſons en le dit brē contenus ſoient p̄ſes per le dit biſcōt ou ſoy rendent en meſne le Chauncellarie, que adonques ſoyent tielx perſons mys en garde, ou a maynp̄z, ſolonque la diſcrecion del chaunceller, et ouſter eo ſoite maunde denquerrer des tielx malefaits, et ſur ceo ſoit fait come la ley demaunde. Et ſi le biſcont retourne al iour de capias retournable que les perſons en icell compris y aſcun de les cauſes ſuiſditz ne purront eſtre per luy p̄ſes ne meſmes les perſons ne ſoyrendent en la dit chancellary, que adonques face le dit chancellor faire brieſe de proclamacion dyrect al dit biſcount retournable en bank le roye a certeine iour, que il face proclamacion en deux countyes que les perſones en le dit brieſe noſmes beignent al dit iour en le ſuiſoit bank pur y reſponder a la matter compris deines le dit bill' ſur peine deſtre conuics de la matter compris en la dit bille. Et que en chefcun tiel brieſe de proclamacion ſoit contenue la ſubſtaunce de la matter compris deins la dit bille et ſils ne beignent al iour de tiel proclamacion retourne ſoient adonquez tenus e adiudges pour conuics et attaints come deſuis eſt dit. Et ſilz beignent a la proclamacion ſoit deux enquiſ e fait en le maner come deſuis eſt dit. Pourueu q̄ le ſuggeſtions des tielx ryots ſoīt teſmoignes a la chaunceller Dengleterr̄ per letters enſeales deſouthe les ſealx des deux Juſtices du peas au meins e le biſcount du county ou tielx ryots ſerrount deuaunt que le brief de capias ſoit graunt en quel brieſe de capias ſoit ey bē la matt' exp̄reſſe quel eſt cōp̄ris deins meſme la bille come en le brieſe de proclamacion ent affaire. Et ſi tiel caſe aneygne en le countye palantine de Lancaſter ou ayllours en fraunchiſe, ou il p̄d chancellor e ſeale

Taken

Not taken

Proclam

Not appere

Attainez Appere

Teſtified

Lancaſter

Foyl.

Murders Robberies Rebellions

Cōplaint

Bill

Baille

Capias Shirife

que

que adonques le Chauncellier dengle terre face escripre ou enuoier per brief du roy a chauncellier de tiel Countye ou fraunchise tout la suggestion en la dit bill compris, commaundaunt a luy de faire tiel execucyon come en le dyt article est compris, issint toutes foyes que brefe de roye hors de la chauncellarye Dengleterre ne courge en tyel countie ou fraunchise, autrement que nad este vse en temps passe. Et que cest ordinaunce estoise en sa force tanque au fine del prochayne parlement. Anno 1. H. 5. cap. 9. This act is made perpetuall, as appeareth heare nexte following.

Franchis.

6 ¶ Le dit estatz estat (s. of an. 2. H. 5. ca. 9. before,) soyt tenus & fermement garde pour estatute en tout tiepz auenir, sibien de murders, homicides robberies, bateries, assemblies des gits en graunde nombre en maner de surrections, et diuerses autres rebellions & ryots faits, et parpetres deuaunt le commencement de cest present parlement come en temps auenir. Purueu toutes foits que testmoigne soit p deux Justices de peace des counties ou tyel riotes serrount suposes, que commen same & voyee courte en mesmes les counties de icels riots, deuant ceo que le brefe de capias serr agard. Purueu aurt qui si ascun tiel cas aueigne en le dit Countye Palantine de Lancaster ou ailloors en lieu enfraunchise la ou il y ad Chauncellier et seale, que adonques le dit chauncellier de tiel countye ou lieu enfraunchise pur le temps este ant apres compleint a luy ducist fayt en testmoigne per Justyces ou lieutenaunt de Justice & vsont de tyel countye palantyne ou lieu enfraunchyse pour le temps estaunt on la fourme suisoit, eyt semblable poyer de garr capias & brefe de proclamation auant dites come le dit Chauncellour Dengleterre pur la temps estaunt auoit.

Murder Roberie

Just. of p.

Cap.

Lancaster Franchises

Shirife

Cap. Proclam

H. 6. cap. 14.

7 ¶ The sayde acte made the sayde xiij. yere of kinge Henry the sowerth (ca. 7. before. 3) concerning riots, assembles or routes of people, and all and euerye article and articles compryled in the same. And also al other estatuts before this time made concerning the punyshement of ryotours at the time of the makinge of thys acte beynge in force from henceforth stande in theire forces, and be duely putte in execution after the tenours and purports of the same. And for as muche as in the sayd statute made in the said. xiij. yere, it is not expressed of what sufficience the iurrors empanelled should be, or what issues they should lose if they appere not, nor ne mencion therein made of anye punishement of the maintenors and embracers of the Iurrours that shal so bee empanelled, shoulde haue for their misdemeanour if any bee: It is therefore &c. that yf anye ryot, rout or vnlawfull assembly bee committed and done at anye tyme after the firste daye of Maye nexte comminge within this realme of Englande, that the shirife hauinge a precept directe to hym, shall returne. xxiij. persones dwelling within the shire, where such ryot route, or vnlawfull assemblye shalbee so committed and done, whereof euery of them shall haue landes and tenementes within the same shiere, to the yerely value of xx. s. of Charter holde or of free holde, or xxvi. s. viij. d. of copy holde, or of bothe ouer and aboue all charges for to enquire of the said riot, route, or vnlawfull assemblye. And he shall returne vppon euerie person by him empaneled in issue at the firste day. xx. s. And at the seconde daye. xl. s. if that they appere not and be sworne to enquire of the premisses at the firste daye. And if default bee founde in the Shirife or vnder shirife for returning of

Allia.

Cõfirmed

Iurrors

Maintefis Embracer

Riot' Rout Assemble

Shirifes Iurrors

xx. s. xxvi. s. viij. d

Issues

Shiriefs

of other personnez not beeinge of the saide sufficiencie, or returne not issuez in fourme aforesayde, that then the Forf. said Shiriffe shall forfeite to our soueraigne Lorde the kinge for either rr. pounde. And if the saide ryott, route, or vnlawfull assembly bee not founde by the sayde Jurye, by reason of anye Maint. maintenance or embracery of the sayd Embrac. Jurrours than the same Justices and the Shirife, or vnder Shiriffe ouer e aboue al such certificat that they must and bee bounde to make accroding to the saide statute made the saide xiij. (capitul 7. before) yere shall in the Certifie same certificate certifie the names al the maintey nours and embracours in that behalfe if any bee with their mis demeanourz that they knowe, vppon Forf. paine of euery of the said Justices and Shiriffe, or vnder Shiriffe to forfeyte twentye pounder if the same Justicez and Shiriffe and vnder Shiriff haue Certifie no reasonable excuse, for none certifying of the same: whiche certificat so made shal bee of like force and effecte in the lawe, as if the matter conteyned in the same were duelye found by the verdit of the twelue menne. And euery personne duely prouided to be a Maint. mainteinour or embracour in ỳ same Embrac. shall forfeit to our said soueraign lord twentye pounde. And aswell ỳ same maintainours as the embracours shal Impris. be cõmitted to ward, there to remaine by the discretion of the Justices. Anno 19. H. 7. ca. 13.

8 ¶ Anno. 3. E. 6. cap. 5. a greate acte was made againste rebellion and vnlawfull assemblies and rysinge of the kinges people to continue to the ende of the nexte parlemẽt. and after An 7 E. 6. ca. 11. it was continued to endure to the last day of the next parliament. And after Anno. 1. M. 1. parliamento capitul 12. it was repeled as hereafter followeth.

2 ¶ If any persons to the number of twelue or aboue, being assembled to- xii. gether at any time, after the 11. day of December next comming, shal intende go about, practise or putt in vre with force of armes vnlawfully, e of their owne authoritie, to alter or chaunge Alter lawes any lawes made or established for re- Religion ligion, by auctoritie of parlemẽt, which shall stand in force after the said twenty daye of December, or anye other lawes or statutes of this Realme, or anye of them, the same nownber of twelue, or aboue being commaunded or enquired by the Shiriffe of ỳ Shire or by any Justice of peace of the same Shire or by the Maire, Shiriffe, Justices of peace, or Bailiffes of any Citye, Borough, or Towne corporate where anye such assembles shalbee vnlawfully hadde or made by procla- mation of the Queenes name, to re- Proclam Retire. tire and repaire to their owne houses, habitations, or places frõ whence they came, and they or anye of them notwithstanding suche proclamation shall remaine and make their abode Remaine or continue togeather by the space of 1. howre one whole houre after such comaũdement or request made by proclamacion, or after that shall willingly in- forcible and riotous manner attempt to do, or put in vre anye thinge aboue specified: that then as well euery such abode or continuing to gether as euerye suche acte or offence, that after suche commaundement or requeste by proclamation, hadde or made, shalbee Attempted attempted, to bee doone practised, or putte in vre by anye personnes, beynge of the nomber aforesaide, shalbee iudged felonye in all and singuler those Felony personnes, that so shall make theyre abode, or continue togeather or shall attempt, or committe anye such acte, and the offendours therin to bee adiudged felons, and shall suffer onelye

execution

execucion of death as in case of felony
And furthermore it is enacted, ordey-
ned, & established &c. that if any per-
xii. sonz to the saide number of twelue oz
aboue, after the saide twenty daye of
December shal intende, goe aboute,
practise, oz put in vze in maner and
Wzeake forme afozsaide, to ouerthzowe, cut,
wzeake, caste down oz digge vppe the
pales, hedges, dyches, oz other incle-
Inclosure sure, oz any parkes, parke, oz other
grounds oz grounde inclosed, oz the
Bankes bankes of any fisheponde, oz poole,
Conduites oz any conduites foz water, conduite
heades, oz conduite pypes, hauinge
course of water to the intente that ỹ
same oz any of them frō thencefoꝛth
should remaine open, not enclosed,
oz void oz vnlawefully to haue com-
mon, oz waye in the saide parke, oz
Cōen way. parkes, oz other ground oz groundes
inclosed oz in anye of them, oz to de-
stroye in maner and forme afozesaid
Deere the Deare in anye maner of parkes
Parke oz parke, oz any Warrens oz War-
warren ren of Conies oz any Douehouses,
Douehouse oz any fishe in any fish pōde, oz poole
Ponde oz to pul oz cutte downe any houses,
Houses Barnes, milles oz bayes, oz to burne
anye stackes of Cozne oz Graine, oz
Cozne so abate defaulke, oz diminishe the
Abate. rents oz perely value af any manozs
Rent landes oz tenementes, oz the pzice of
Pzises any victual, cozne oz graine, oz anye
other thinge vsuall foz the sustenāce
of menne, and beinge requyred oz cō-
maunded by any Justice of the peace
oz by the Shirise of the countie oz by
the Maiour, Bailiffe oz Bailiffes oz
other heade officers of anye citie, oz
towne cozpozate, where suche assem-
bly shalbe hadde by pzoclamacion to
be made in the Quenes name to re-
tyze oz returne in peacible maner to
their habitacions, places and houses,
from whence they came, and they oz
any of them notwithstandinge such
pzoclamacion shal remaine, oz make
their abode oz continue together by
the space of one whole howꝛ, after
suche commaundement, oz requeste
made by pzoclamacion, oz after that
shal in fozcible manner doe, oz putte
in vze any of the things laste befoze
mencioned, that then aswell euerye
such abode oz continuinge together,
as euerye suche acte, that after suche
commaundement oz requeste, by pzo
clamacion had oz made shalbe donne
practised oz putte in vze, by any per-
sonnes, beinge aboue the number of
xij. shalbe adiudged felonye, and the Felony
offendours therein to bee adiudged
felons, and shal suffer onely therecu-
cion of deathe, as in case of felonye.
And also it is &c. that if any personne
oz personnes, after the saide xx daye
of December vnlawfully and with-
out auctozitie by ringing of any bels
soundinge of any trompette, dzōme,
hozne oz other instrumente, whatso- Welles Dzome
euer oz by fieringe of anye beacons,
oz malicious speakinge oz vtteringe
of anye wozdes, oz makinge of anye Beacon. wozdes
outecrye, oz by setting vp, oz calling Cries
of any bils, bill, oz wzyting, whatso- Billes.
euer, oz by anye other decde oz acte,
shal raise oz cause to be raised oz asse-
bled any personnes to the number of Assemble
twelue oz aboue to the intent that the xii.
same personnes shoulde do, committ
oz put in vze any of the acts oz thingz
aboue mencioned, and that the per-
sons to the nūber of twelue oz aboue
so raised and assembled after requeste Requeste
oz commaundement hadde oz geuen
in fozme afozesaide shal make theire
abode oz continue together as is afoz Abide
saide, oz vnlawefullye, & in fozcible
maner, perpetrate doe committe, oz
putte in vze anye of the actes oz thigz
aboue said, that then al and singuler
personnes by whose speakinge dede,
acte, oz anye other the meanes aboue

specified, any persons to the number of twelue or aboue, shalbee raised or assembled for the doing, committing or puttinge in vre any of the acts or thinges aboue mencioned, shalbe aduiged for his so speaking or doyng, a felone, and shall suffer execucion of deathe, as in case of felony.

Felony

Wife

And also it is &c. that if anye wife, or seruaunt of any the same persons or any other personne, whatsoeuer shal willingly and without compulsion bringe, send, deliuer or conueye any money, harnesse, artillery, weapon, meat, bread, drinke or other victuall to anye personne or personnes so being assembled, as is aforsaid, during such time as he or they shal so be assembled, or be to gether as is aforsaide: that then euery wife, seruaunt or other personne, so bringinge, sending deliuering or conueying any money harnesse, artillerye, weapon, meate, bread, drinke, or victuall to the same personnes so beinge assembled together in forcible maner, or to anye of them, and not departinge to theyre house or dwellinge places, vppon request or commaundement made vnto them as is aforsaid shalbe aduiged a felon, and shall suffer execucion of deathe, as in case of felony.

Seruant
Retiete

Aide
Harnes

Felony

And furthermore it is &c. that if any personnes aboue the number of two and vnder the number of twelue, beinge assembled together at any time after the said xx. daye of October shal intēd, go about, practise or put in vre with force of armes vnlawfully, and of their owne auctorite, to murder, kill or slea any of the Quenes maiesties subiects, or to ouer throwe, rutt, breake or cast downe or digge vp the pales, hedges, diches, wal or other closure of any parkes, parke, or other ground enclosed, or the banks of any fish ponde or poole, to thentent that the same or any of them, frō thence forth should remaine open not enclosed or voide, or to haue comō or way in the same parke or parks, or other groūds or ground inclosed or in any of them or to destroy any maner of parkes, or park or fish ponde or poole, or any warrens or warren of connies, or any douehouses or to pull or cut down any house, barne, mill, or to burne any stacks of corne or graine, or alter defalke or abate the rentes or yerely value of any manours, lands or tenements of any the Quenes subiectes, or the price of anye victuall, corne, or graine, or any other thinge vsual for the sustenaunce or apparel of men, being required or commaunded by any iustice of the peace, or the shirife of the countie, or by anye Maiours, bailifes or bailike, or other head officer of any citie or towne corporate, where suche assembly shalbe had, by proclamatiō to be made in ye quenes name, to retire or returne to their habitations, place or houses, and theye so required by such proclamatiō, shal not so doe, but after that shal in forcible maner, in fourme aforsaide, attempte to doe, or putte in vre anye of the things laste aboue mencioned: ye then euerie of the same personnes, being aboue the number of two, and vnder the number of twelue shal suffer imprisonment of his or theire bodies, by the space of one yere, without baile or mainprise. And also that if any personne or persons at any time after the saide xx. daye of December, shalbe damnified or hurted by the doinge, committinge, or putting in vre of any vnlaweful act, or thing aboue mencioned, that then al and singuler personnes so dampnified, & hurte shal recouer and haue damages with the costes of their suite susteined in ye behalfe, trebled against the offen-

Cōmō way

Ponde.
warren

Houses

Abate
Rent

Prices

Proclam.

Attempted

Imprisō.

Mainpr.

Dam

dor

doꝛs therein. And foꝛ aſmuch as ſuch euill diſpoſed perſonnes, which of late time made commocions and rebellió in certeine places within this realm beinge but fewe in nomber, at ſuche time as they did beginne the ſame cō
Cōmocion. mocion, were not in ſhoꝛt time after the beginninge therof ſuppꝛeſſed by ſtrenght, foꝛ that the loving ſubiects at that time, foꝛ feare to incurre in daunger of the lawes of this realme, durſt not take vppon them ſo to doe, a great number of euil diſpoſed perſons did come, and ioyne them ſelues
Increcling. to the ſaid ſmal number, wherby the ſame euill diſpoſed perſonnes tooke vpon them ſuche boldnes that theye wolde not be reduced to obedience wō oute muche bloudeſheddinge, to the great daunger of the perſonne of the Pꝛince, wher if the ſaid ſubiects durſt haue taken vppon them to haue ſuppꝛeſſed them at the beginninge, ſuch inconuenience and bloudſhed ſhould not haue folowed.

Therfoꝛe it is enacted &c. that if any perſonnes aboue the number of two that at any time after the ſaid xx. day of December, ſhalbe vnlawfully and of theire owne auctoꝛitie aſſembled to gether, to the intent with foꝛce & armes to do, pꝛactiſe oꝛ put in vꝛe any of the thinges aboue mencioned, that then it ſhalbe lawefull to euery Juſtice of peace, and to euery Shirif in anye countye, beynge within the Quenes dominiōs, and to euery Maiour, bailife and other head officer of
Juſt. of p. Shirife Maiꝛ. Hed offic. any citie oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate, foꝛ the time he ſhalbe in office, oꝛ any other
Cōmiſſion perſonne oꝛ perſonnes, hauinge the Quenes commiſſion, oꝛ letters frō her highnes, aſwell to raiſe and aſſe-
Cōmiſſion ble the Queenes louinge ſubiects, in maner of warre to be arraied in ſuch great number, as hee oꝛ theye then ſhall thinke meete oꝛ hable, to the intent by violence and ſtrength to ſuppꝛeſſe, appꝛehende and take the ſaid perſonnes that ſo ſhalbe vnlawfully aſſembled. And that if ỳ ſaid perſons ſo vnlawfully aſſembled, after ſuche commaundement oꝛ requeſt by pꝛoclamacion made ſhal continue toge- Retorne ther, and not endeuoure themſelues to returne towardes their habitatiōs houſes oꝛ places, from whence theye came in ſuch ſhoꝛt time as they may conueniētly, that then it ſhalbe lefull to euery ſuch Juſtice of peace ſhirife and alſo euery Maiour, bailife, and other hed officer of any citie oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate and to euery other perſon, hauing auctoꝛitie, as is afoꝛſaide, after ſuch commaundement oꝛ requeſt by pꝛoclamacion made, and to ſuche perſonnes as ſhalbe aſſembled with any Juſtice of peace, oꝛ ſhirife, oꝛ wō any Maiour, bailife oꝛ other head officer of any citie oꝛ towne coꝛpoꝛate and with euerie other perſon hauing auctoꝛitie, as is afoꝛſaid, to ſuppꝛeſſe appꝛehende, and take thoſe perſons, Apꝛehend ſo vnlawfully aſſembled, which after ſuche pꝛoclamacion made ſhal cō tinue together, and not endeuoure them to returne towarde their habitacions oꝛ places from whence they came, and that if the ſaide perſons ſo vnlawfully aſſembled together, oꝛ any of them ſhal foꝛtune to be killed Killed hurt. ſlaine, maimed, oꝛ hurte, in, oꝛ about the ſuppꝛeſſinge oꝛ takinge of them, that then euerie ſuche Juſtice of peaꝛ Shiriffe, Maiour, Bailiffe and other head officer and euerye other perſon hauinge auctoꝛitie, as is afoꝛeſaide, and al and ſinguler perſons by him oꝛ them aſſembled ſhalbe free, diſ- Diſcharged charged and vnpuniſhable, as wel againſt the Quene, as againſt al and euery other perſonne and perſonnes

of, for, or concerninge the killinge, slayinge, mayminge and hurting of any persone or persones, so vnlawfully assembled, that shal fortune to be killed, slaine, maimed or hurte, about or by occasion of suppressing or takinge of them. And furthermore be it &c. that al and euery copiholder, or customary holder, beinge yoman, artificer, husbandmanne, or laborer, and being of the age of xviij. yeres or more and vnder the age of three score yeares, not sicke, impotent, lame, maimed, ne hauing any other iust or reasonable excuse or cause to the contrary, and beinge required by the Shirife, Justice of peace, or other hauing auctoritie by this acte, or by commission or letters as is aboue said, in that behalfe, theye declaringe their said auctoritie, or beinge required by the immediate Lord or Lordes, of whom suche copyholdes or customary holdes then shalbe holden to serue ỳ Quenes maiestie, for any the causes aboue rehearsed and refuse so to doo, shal only duringe the lyfe of suche persone or persones, so refusinge, forfaite, & loose to his or theire lorde or lordes, of whome suche coppe or customary holdes then shalbe immediately holden and shoulde be holden, duringe the lyfe of such persone or persons, so refusinge, and in case hee or theye hadde not so refused al theire coppeholdes, and customary holdes. And that it shalbe lawefull to euery suche Lorde or Lordes, their heires or assignes of whome suche coppeholds or customary holdes shalbe immediately holden and shoulde haue bene holden, in case that suche person or personnes hadde not so refused by vertue of this present acte, to enter, and take into his or theire handes or possession al such coppeholdes and customary holdes, so holden of them, or any of them immediatelye, and to retaine the same duringe onely the lyfe of euery such offendour or offendors in such maner and fourme, as hee or they shoulo haue hadde the rents or seruice of suche coppeholde and customarye holde, in case suche persone or persone so refusing, hadde not refused. And that all and euerye fermour beinge a yoman, husbandman artificer or labourer, and beinge of the age of eighteene yeres or more, and vnder the age of three score yeares, not sike, impotēt, lame, maimed, ne hauinge any other iuste reasonable excuse, or cause to the contrary, beinge required by the Shirike, Justice or Justices of the peace or other hauinge auctoritie by this acte, or by commission or letters, as is afore said in that behalfe, they declaring theire said auctoritie or beinge required by their landlord or landelordes for the time beinge, to whome the rentes of such fermes shalbe then rysing, commyng or growing to serue the Quenes maiesty for any the causes aboue rehearsed, and refuse so to doone, shall during onely the lyfe of suche fermor or fermours, so refusinge, forfeit and loose to suche landlord and landlordes as shoulde haue hadde the rente of suche fermours duringe the lyfe and lyues of suche persone and persons, so refusinge al theire saide fermes, & that it shalbe lawfull to euerye suche landlorde & landlordes, theire heires and assignes to whome the rentes of suche fermes shoulde haue bene due duringe the life of suche persone or personnes so refusinge, in case suche personnes had not so refused by vertue of this preſente acte to enter and take into his or their handes or possession, al suche fermes, and to re-

teigne

Copyhold. 18. yeres Shirikes Justice Cōmissiō Lord Refuse Forf. Copyhold Lorde. Enter

During life Fermour 18. yeres Shirike Justice Cōmissions Landlord Refuse Forf. During life Fermes Landlord Entre

During life. teigne the same duringe onely ẏ life of euery such offendour or offẽdors. Prouided alwayes and bee it &c. that after the deathe, expiracion, or determination of the interest or terme of yeares of euery suche copiholder, customaryholder or fermour, as so shall offende and forfeyte any of the saide copyholdes, customaryholdes, or fermes, as is aforesaide, that thẽ all and euery such personne and personnes, as shoulde or oughte to haue hadde the saide copyholdes, customary holdes, or fermes, after or by the death, expiracion, or determinacion of the interest or terme of yeares, of such copy holder, customary holder, or fermour, in case suche copyholder customaryeholder, or fermour had not so offended ne forfeited, shal and maye haue the same copye holdes, customarye holdes and fermes, by entry, action, admissiõ, or otherwise in lyke maner, fourme and condiciõ and by suche waies and meanes as they and euery of thẽ, should, might or ought to haue had, if no suche forfeiture or offence had ben had, done or committed.

Death Expiracõ

Entre Action

And also be it &c. that if any person or personnes, which at any tyme after the saide twenty daye of December, shalbee spoken vnto, moued, or stirred to make any commocion, insurrection, or vnlaweful assemblye, for any of the entents aboue mencioned, and doe not within fower and twenty howres, nexte after hee or theye shal bee spoken vnto, moued, or stirred, vnlesse hee haue a goode reasonable cause of excuse, declare the same to one Justice of the peace, or shiriffe of the saide countye, or to the Maiour, shiriffes, bailliffes, or other heade officers of anye citie or towne corporate, where such speakinge, mocion or stirring shalbe hard shal suffer imprisonment by ẏ space of three monethes withoute bail or mainprise, vnlesse he shalbe discharged by three Justices of peace of the same shiere, where the offenee shall bee, whereof one of the saide Justices shalbee of the Quorum. And it is &c. that if any personne or persons being aboue the age of xviij. yeres, and vnder the age of three score yeares, being able to serue and not sicke lame or impotẽt, shalbe required by any iustice of the peas or any shirife of any countie, wher any such assemblye shalbee, or by any Maiour, bailiffe, or other heade officer of anye citie, borough or towne corporate, or by any other by the commaundement of anye suche Justice of peace, shirife, Maiour, bailiffe, or other heade officer, to goe with him or them, to suppresse the personnes vnlawfully assembled, in maner and fourme aforsaide that then euerye personne whiche so beinge able, and required doth willingly and obstinatly refuse so to doo, shall suffer imprisonment of his bodye for one yeare withoute baile or mainprise. Prouided alwais and bee it &c. that if the Quenes highnesse, shall by her letters patentes make any lieutenaunt in anye countie or counties of this realme, for ẏ suppression of any commocion, rebellion, or vnlawfull assembly, that thẽ as well al Justices of peas, of euery suche countie, and the shiriffe and Shiriffes of the same, as all Maiours, bailifes, and other heade officers and all inhabitantes and subiects of anye countie, citie, borough or towne corporate, within euerye suche countie, shal vpon the declaracion of the saide letters patents, and request made be bound to geue attẽdaunce vppon the same lieutenaunt to suppresse anye commocion rebellion,

18. yeres

Iust. of p. Shiriffes Maire

Refuse Imprit.

Mainprise

Geue attendance

Mainprit.

Moued.

24. howres

Iust. of p. Shirife Maire

Imprit.

lion, or vnlawful assemblye, vnlesse he or theye beinge so required haue any reasonable excuse for his not attendaunce vppon paine of imprisonment for one whole yeare. Imprisl.

And be it &c. ẏ order and fourme of the proclamacions that shalbe made by thauctoritie of this acte, shalbe as hereafter followeth, or with the lyke order and wordes in effect, that is to saye the iustices or other person auctorised by this acte to make the saide proclamacion, shal make or cause to be made an Dies, and after that shal openly pronoūce, or cause to be pronoūced these wordes or like in effect Dyes The Procl.

The Quene oure soueraigne ladye charged & commaunded al persons, being assembled, immediately to dispers themselues, & peaceably to departe to their habitations, or to their lawful busines, vpon the paines cōteined in the acte lately made against vnlawful and rebellious assemblies And God saue the Quene.

Prouided alwaies and be it enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, that if any person or persons do or shal molest, let, hinder or hurt any person or persones that shal proclaime or go to proclaime, according to the proclamacion and order made in the statut aforsaide, whereby suche proclamacion shal not be made: that then al & euerie such person and personnes so molesting, letting, hindering or hurtinge, and hauing knowledge of his message shal incurre and be in suche daunger, and suffer suche paine or paines and forfeitures, as the persōs assembled, to whom the proclamacīō shoulde haue beene made, should by this act incurre for not obeing the proclamacion if it had ben made, or for doing after the proclamacion of any the thinges before in this act expressed. And also al and euery such person and personnes being assēbled to the number aforesaide to attempt or do any of the things aforsaide, to whom proclamacīō should or ought to haue bene made, if the same hadde not bene let as is aforsaide, shal likewise in case they do afterwarde committe, put in vre and do any things aforsaide, that hauinge anye manner waies, knowledge of the let so made or by any meanes procuring ẏ same let, incurre and be in like daunger, & suffer like paine or paines & forfeiture aforsaide in euery their degrees as though the proclamacion had ben made. Any clause, article, or sentēce heretofore in this act included, made to the contrary notwithstandinge. Molest Hurt Proclaim Paines Forf. After cōmit Paines Forf.

And be it &c. that this act, or the effect therof shalbe openly read, published or declared at euery quarter sessionz and at euerie lete and lawe daye. Published Sessions Leete

Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that al and euery the heire and heires of al and euery the offendour or offendours in any the cases aforsaide, and al and euery personne and persons, bodies politike and corporate, theire heires, successors, and executors and euery of them, other then such p̄son and persons onely as shalbe attainted, conuicted or outlawed of any the aforesaide offences of felonye, shall haue, holde, and enioy al such right, title, entre, interest, leases, possessiōz rents, conditions, profites, commodities and aduantages, as they or any of them haue or hereafter shal haue, or of right ought to haue, in, or to any honours, castell, manours, landz tenements, woods, rents, reuersiōs, seruices or hereditaments, whatsoeuer, in, or to any part or parcel ther of, in as large and ample maner and fourme, to al intents, constructions and purposes, as if such attaindour had neuer bene hadde ne made. Any Heires Felony

thinge

thing in this acte to the contrary in anye wise notwithstandinge. Sauinge to al and euery personne and persons bodies politike and corporat and their successours, their liberties and fraunchises, in such maner and fourme, as if this acte had neuer ben hadde ne made. And bee it &c. that if any personne or personnes, after the said twentye daye of December doo moue, stirre, or procure, any person or persons, to commit or do any of ý offences in this present act, specified that then euery such person whiche shal so procure, stirre, or moue anye person or persons so to offende, shall suffer suche paine and punishement by imprisonment, without baile or mainprise, as is before expressed in this present acte, against counsailors of suche offences. And that if any .xl. persons, to the number of xl. or mo, after the saide xx. daye of Decēber shal assemble together in forcible maner vnlawefully and of theire owne auctoritie, to the intent to do, exercise, or put in vre any of the thinges aboue specified, or to do other felonious or rebellious acte or actes & so shal cōtinue together by the space of thre howers after proclamacion shalbe made or nighe the place where they shal so be assembled, or in some market towne therunto nerte adioining, and after notice thereof to them geuen, ý then euery person so willinglye assembled in forcible maner, and so continuing together by the space of iij. howres after suche proclamacion shalbe made and notice therof geuen, shalbe adiudged a felon, & shal suffer death as in case of felonye. And be it &c. ý no lieutenant or lieutenaunts, that shal bee appointed or made by auctoritie or colour of this acte, or for to execute thys acte, shall in anye wise make put, or constitut vnder him or thē or in his or their place any deputy or deputies, nor shal call, cōuent, or appoit to appere before him or thē by ý onely auctoritie of lieutenancy, or of commission of lieutenancy any persone or persons, for any cause or matter whatsoeuer, saue only for the causes and matters expressed in this pñt act, & for none other. And ý no pson or persōs shalbe put to any losse forfeiture, paine, or punishement of life, lande or goodes as accessary to any person or persons that shal committe any of the offences conteined in this present act for receiuinge cōforting, or aiding of any such offendor after such act committed or done. And that no attainder or conuiction of any person of persons for any offence or offences herein conteined, shalbe any manner of corruption of blood betwene the offendor and any of his ancestors, or such pson & psons as should haue bene heire to such offendor, if no such attainder or conuiction had ben had, sauing to al & euery pson & persons, body & bodies politike and incorporate, & their successors, their liberties & fraunchises, in such maner and fourme as if this act had neuer ben had ne made. And bee it &c. that one act of parlement made in the session of the parlement holde vpon prorogatiō at Westminster ý xxviij. daye of Nouēber, in ý third yere of the raigne of king Edward ý vi. & there continued and kept to ý firste day of Februarye in the fourthe yere of the raigne of the said kinge, intituled by the name of an acte for ý punishment of vnlawful assemblies & rysing of the kings subiects, & al & euerie braunch, clause, sentence and article therein conteined shalbe frō the twenty day of December nexte cōming, vtterly void & of no force to al intents, constructions and purpo-

Nnn.iiij. ses,

Hauing

Liberties

Procure

Impris.

xl. persons

3 houres Proclam.

Notice

Felonies

Lieutenāt.

Deputie

What matter

Accessaries

Corruptiō of blood

Liberties

3. E. 6. c. 9

Repeale.

ses. And this act onely to be putte in
execucion, for and concerninge the
offences mencioned in the saide for-
mer acte. This act to continue vnto
the ende of the next parlement. An-
no primo Marie 1. parliamento cap.
duodecimo. And after anno primo
Marie, 2. parliamēto cap. duodecimo
thiz acte is continued to the laste day
of the nert parlement. And after an
primo & tertio Phil' & Marie cap. 16. it
is continued to the laste days of the
nert parlement. And after anno se-
cundo et tertio Phil' & Marie cap. 21.
it is continued to the laste daye of ỹ
nert parlement. And after anno 4.
& 5. P. & M. it is continued to the laste
day of the nert parlement. And it is
continued Anno primo Elizab. capi-
tulo 17.

10 ¶ The saide acte and statute (s. of
1. M. 1. parliamento capitulo duodeci-
mo before 9) & euery braunch, clause
and article therein conteined, shall
stande remaine, continue and bee in
full force and strength, to al ententz
and purposes, for and duringe the
natural life of the Quenes maste ex
cellent maiestie that nowe is (which
almightye God longe preserue and
continue) and to thende of the nexte
parlement then nert following. And
that the said act and statute, and the
wordes and sentences mencioned &
conteined in the saide acte, shall ex-
tende and be to the Quenes highnez
that nowe is, as fully and amply as
euer the same did extende to the said
late quene Mary. Anno primo Eliz.
cap. 17.

11 ¶ Anno 11. H. 7. cap. 7. an acte was
made against riots and rowtes, to
endure to the nert parlement.

See Courts 2.	Forest 4.
Execucion of Sta-	Forcible entre
tuts 1.	in al
Exigent 3.	Iustice of peace
39.	Rebellion in all
Passage 4.	Treason 2.

¶ *Rivers.*

See Chester 9.	Setherne 1.
Hauen in all.	

¶ *Robberies.*

ET pur ceo que le peace de la terre
ad este feblement garde auant ses
heures pur defaut de bon suyt faire Peace
sur les felons, solonz due maner, et
en noſmement per encheson des frā
chiſes ou les felōs sont resceuz. Pur- Felony Franchises
veu est qui toutz communalment soi
ent prestez & apparailz au commaun-
dement, & a les sommons des viscōtz
& au crie de paiz de suer & arrester lez Arrest
felons, quant mestier serra, auxi bie
deins franchiſes come dehorz & ceux
qui ceo ne serrount, & de ceo soient
attaintes le roy prendre a eur greue
ment. Et ſi le defaute soit troue
en le seignior de fraunchiſe le roy Franchises
le prendra a meſme le fraunchiſe. Fozf.
Et ſi le defaut soit en bailiffe, eit len-
prisonment dun an, & puis soit gre- Bailife
uement reinte, & ſi neit de quoy, eyt
lenprisonment de 2. ans. & ſi viſcont Imprif.
cononer ou auter bailife deins fran- Shirife
chiſe ou dehorz per lour ou per prier Cononer
ou per nul maner daſſuntie concelēt Conceale
consentent, ou procurent, de conce-
ler les felonies faitez en lour bailiez
ou auterment se teignont attacher
ou arrester les meſſaiſantes par la
ou ilz purront, ou autrement se fei-
guount de faire lour office oue nul
maner de fauour des meſſaiſantes, &
de ceo soient atteint quilz eient len-
prisonment dun an, et puis soiēt gre Imprif.
uement reintes. Et ſilz neiēt de quoy
deſtre reintes eyent lenprisonment Imprif.
de trois ans W. 1. ca. 10.

And after añ 23. H. 6. ca. 5. it is ena-
cted that this ſtatut ſhalbe put in ex-
cu ion.

2 ¶ Pur ceo que de iour en iour roberies, homicides, arsons, & larcenies plus souent sont faits, que auant ne soient, & felonz ne poient estre attaitz per serement des iourourz queur pl⁹ volentiers suffrēt felonies estē faits as estraungers gents, & passer sauns peine que enditer les missaisoures, dont graund partye sont gentes de mesme le pays, ou a meins si les mesfaisours soient de auter pais les receitours sont des visne. Et ceo sonte ils pur taunt que serement neste pas ore done a iourourz ne en pais ou lez felonies sueront faitz, & quant a restitucion des damages, peine auant ne suist purueu pur lour cōcelemēt & lour lachates. Nostre sirle Roy pur abat le potar des felons cy ad estable pein en ceo caz, issint qui pur peur de la payne plus que pour pture de serement a nullay desormes ne esperent ne nulz felonies cōcelent desormez, & soit la crie fait en touts Counties, hū dredes, marches, fairs, & toutz autz lieux, ou solemente assemble des gētz serra, issint qui nulle per ignorance soy poet excuser qui chescun pays desormes soit issint garde qui maintenant apres roberies & felonies sayts soit faite freshsuit de ville en ville de pais en pais. Et ensement enquestz soient faits si mestier soite en ville y celuy qui souereine est de la ville et puis en hundreds, & en franchise, et en Countye, et ascun foits en deux, trois, ou quatre Cōūties, en cas quāt felonies serront faits en marchez ōs Counties, issint qui mesfaisors purrount estre attaintes, & si le pais de corps de tielx mesfaisors ne respoignē la peine serra tiel qui chesē pays, s. gents en pais demurrantz respoine des robberies faits et damages, issit qui tout le hū dred ou le robbery serē fait, ou les fraunchises que sonte deins le precincte de mesme le hundredes respoigne pur roberies faits. Et si la roberie soit fait en deuises de deux hundreds, cy respoigne ambideux les hundredes ensemblemente oue les fraunchises que dedeins les precinctes iount & plus longe terme nauer le pais apres la roberye & felonie faites que demye an, deins quel demy an couiendra quilz facent gree de la robery ou del mesfaits, ou quils respoigne del corps des mesfaisours. Et pur ceo que le roye ne voit pas q gentes soiente sodaynement empoueres de cel paine qui sembleit dure a ascun gentes, graunte le Roy, qui ele ne soit mie maintenaunt en ozue mes preigne la peine respite tesques al Pasche prochein ensuant, et deinz celle terme verra le Roy comente le pays se portera, & cesseront tielx felonies & robberyes, apres quel terme toutes soiente certayns, que lauantditte paine curra generalmente, cest assauoir, gens en pais demurrantez respoigne des robberies et felonyes faites en lour pais. Et a pluis suerty del payes le Roye ad commaunde qui en les graundes villes queur sōt closes les portes soiente fermes de soleyl recouchante iesques al soleyl leuaunt. Et que nul home herberge en suburbe en sozeyne chiefe de la ville, si de heure non vncor de iour, si le hoste ne voille respondre pur luy. Et les bailifes des villes chescun semaie ou a meines chescun quinzein, facēt inquestes des gentes herberges en suburbes ou en sozayne chyefe des villes. Et sils trouent nulles herbergeoures, queur rescepuent gentes estraunges en auter manner, qui gentes dount suspition sotte, quilz soient gentes encounter la peace, cy en facent les Bayliffes droite Et commaunde est desormez per le Roy qui ille sopente gardes issint come auncientment soyente estre sayes cest

Felony Attaint — Both — Half yere — Paine — Restitue. — Felons — Conceis — Answer. — Townes Gates — Freth suit — Hostes. — Enquire — Answer Bailifes — Felony — Enquestes — Attaint — Hostes — Answer Hundred Franchis. — Towne Kept

Watch

Strangers Arrest

Suspicion. Shyrife

Huy

Fresh suite

Arrest.

Waient

Enlarge

Woodes

CC. feet

Cutt

Answer

Woodes

ceſt aſſauoir, del iour de Laſcenſion, ieſques le iour de ſainte Michael en cheſcun City ſire homes a cheſ̄ port en cheſcun Burghe per douze homez en cheſcun ville enter per vi. homes ou iiij. ou ſolōque le number dez gēts queux inhabitent in la ville, et garde le ville continuelmente per toute la nuicte del ſoleil recoucheant ieſque al ſoleyll leuant. Et ſi nul eſtraunge paſſa per eur ſoit areſtus ieſque al matine. Et ſi nul ſuſpectiō ſoit troue ſi aillent quits. Et ſi le meſme troue ſuſpections maintenaunte ſoit liuer̄ al Viſcount; et le viſcounte ſans dam mage luy reſceiue, et ſaluement luy garde, ieſque a tante que en due maner ſoite deliuere. Et ſi ceux ne ſoeſfrent pas eſtre areſtus, ſoyte hue et crie leue ſur eux. Et ceux queux gardent la ville les ſuent oue tout la ville oue les villes viſconts, oue huy et crie de ville en ville, ieſque a tant q̄ ils ſoient pꝛiſes, et liueres al viſcōt, come eſt auant dit. Et per areſtemēts de tielx eſtraunges nul ne ſoit enche ſon. Et commaund eſt enſement que les hautes chemins dez villes marchandez as auters villes marchādes ſoient deſozmes en large, la ou il y ad boys et hais ou ſolles, iſſint que il neyt ſolle ſubbois ou buiſſons, ou home poet eſchaper pour maleſayre pꝛes de Chemin de C C. pees de lun parte et C C. pees de lauter, iſſinte q̄ ceſt eſtatute nertend pas as keinz ne as graundes ſuyts, per quoy que ceo ſoit clere de ſouthe. Et ſi per defaulte del ſeignioure que ne voudr̄ ſolle ſouth bois ou buſhons en la ſourme auantdit abat̄ et roberies ſoyēt ē eux faits reſpoigne le ſeigniour de la robery, et ſil eit murdr̄, ſoit le ſeigñ reit a la volunt del roy, et ſi le ſeignoure ne ſuffiſt de ſouth bois abater ſi ayde le pais luy a ceo faire, et le roy voite que en ſes demeſnes terres et boys deins ſoreſt et de hors, ſoient les chemins enlarges come auant eſt ditt. Et ſi per cas park ſoite pꝛis de haut chemin cy contendza que le ſeignioze amenuſe ſon park ieſque a le largis de C C. pees pꝛez del haute chemyne come eſt auant dit, ou quil face tyel mure, ſolley ou hay que meſkeiſours ne puiſſent paſſer ne retourū poure male faire. Et commaunde eſt enſement que cheſcū home eit en ſa meſ. armur̄ pur le peas garder ſolonque launcien aſſiſe. s. cheſ̄ home entr̄ quize ans et quarante ans ſoit aſſeſe et iur̄ as armez ſolonque le quātitie de lour Terres et de lour chateux, ceſt aſſauoir a rb. liuer̄ de terr̄ et chateux de. 40 marces hauberk, chaple de ferre eſpe cuttelk, et chiualk, a r. liueres de terre et chateux de 20. marces hauberke, chaple de ferre, eſpeez, et cutelk a C. s de terre de purpoines chaple de terre eſpee, et cutelk de 40. s. de terre et de plus ieſque a C. s. de terk, eſpee, arke ſetes, et cotelz, et que meines, a que rl s. de terre ſoite iure a faux giſarmes cotelz et auter meynes armes, et que meins ad que rr. marces de chateux eſpeez, cottelz et auterz meins armes et toutes les auters queux auer poiēt eient arkez et ſettez hozs de ſozeſt, et ē l̄ ſozeſt arkez et iles. (Se plais et gāez 2. part of this laſt article altered.) Et qui vieu de armis ſoit faite per cheſ̄ an deux ſoites. Et en cheſcune hundzed et fraūchiſes ſoient eſlues deux Conſtablez a faire le vieu des armes et les conſtables auantdits pꝛeſentemente deuaunt les Juſtices aſſignes quaunt les viendza en pais les deſautes, queux ils aueront troues des armures, et des ſoits de ville, et dz chemins, et pꝛeſentment auri les gentes queux herbergent gents eſtranges en villes de vyland pur queux ils ne voillent reſpōd. Et les inſtic aſſign ē cheſ̄ pleint pꝛeſentent au Roy ls de-

Wales Forest Enlarge England

Armour Peace

Swozne Jurts

Vieu

Constable. Present

Present

Shirife Bailife

saules queux aueronte troue, et le Roye sur ceo serra remedye. Et bien soy garde deſormes Viſcounts, Bailliffes, deins fraunchiſes et dehors, greinders ou meinders, queux bailly ou forestrie eient en fee ou en auter maner que ilz suent leue et crie oue l' pais. Et solonque ces que ils sonte tient chiuals et armure a ceo faire, et si nullup soite, qui ne le face, soiente les defautes presentes per les Constables as Justicez alligñ, et puis aps per eux au Roye come est auauntdit, et le Roye fera remedye. Et commã de le Roy et defend qui faire ne marches deſormes ne soient tenus ẽ Cemetery, pour le honoure de Saynte Eſglise, Done a Winchester, le viij. ioure de Octobre, lan due raigne le Roy E.3. statuto Wint. edit. An. 13. E. 1.

Presens

Feires Church yarde

3 ¶ Modus inquirendi de stat Wintoñ, quando obseruatur et quãdo nõ et qui ea in statuto voluerint obseruare aut qui ea obseruari non permiserunt. De felonijs et robertys factis post pascha, anno Regni Regis E. 3. et qualiter de roberys fack, vbi et per quos fiunt et eorũ facta p inqſitiones secundũ tenorẽ statutorũ postmodũ inde factorum,

Felony Robberies.

Et si de corpore huiusmodi malefactor vit̃ hucusque responderũt vel nõ Itẽ si porte ciuitatum aut magnorũ burgorum clause sint ab occasu solis vsque ad ortũ eiusdẽ. Et si aliq extranei hospitati fuerint in suburbio, vel in forinseca parte vill' nisi de die prius quibus hospites voluerint respõdere Et etiam qualiter ballui et alij ministri villarum fecerint inde inquisicionem. Et si vigilie fact fuerint secundum quod continetur in predicto statuto vel non. Et quo modo vigilatores fecerint vigiliam. Et si regales vie de villis mercatorijs vsq villas mercatorias elargiate sint, tã in villis dominicis domini regis quã alibi, put statuit. Et si nõ sint elargiate, q̃ vie et vbi sint, et q̃ eas elargialle debuerũt. Et q̃ elargationẽ impediunt tã in parcis quã in alys boscis. Itẽ si õnes intra xb. annos, et lx. sint turati ad cõseruationẽ pacis. Itẽ si habeant arma in domib⁹ suis secũdũ quãtitatẽ terr̃ et catallor̃ suorũ p. cõseruatione pacis put statuitur.

Bodies

Gates

Strangers

Bailifes watche

Swoorne Armour

Waies

Item si cõstabularij fecerit debito modo visũ armor̃ et aliorũ, q̃ spectant ad eorũ officiũ necne. Itẽ si vi. hundredarij, ballini libertatũ, et forestarij ad huteſiũ leuatũ venerint, et prosecuti fuerint p pace domini regis cõseruãda secundũ statutũ necne. Articuli inquisitionũ sup statutũ wint edit tẽpore E. 1.

Constable

Shirife Hup

4 ¶ Come en le statute fait a Winchester en temps meſme le Roy laiel soit contenus, que si nul estraunge passe per pais de noite, de que home eit suſpection soit maintenant arrestus, et liuere au Viſcont, et demurge en garde, tanque il soit duemẽt deliuere, et diuerses homicidez, roberyez, et felõies, ont estre faits eins ces heures, per gents que sount appelle Roberdesmen, waſtours, drazghlaches, Si est accorde et establie, que si home eit suſpection de male de nul tielx, soit il de iour, soit il de noit, que maintenant soit arrestus per lez Constables des villes, et silz soient arrestus en franchiſes, soient liuerez as bailez dez franchiſes, et si en gildable soient liueres as viſcontes et gardes en prison, tanque a la venu des Justicez assignes a deliuer les gaoles et endementiers facent les Viſcountes, ou les Bailifes des franchiſes enquerr̃ des tielx arrestus, et a le venue dez Justices retournent deuaunt eux de ceo lour enqueſtes, et ceo que ilz aueront troues, et les causes des priſes oue le corps, et outre ailent lez iuſtices

Suſpect Arrest Impriſ.

Drawlach Suſpect

Shirife Imprif. Juſti. of E. Indite

Bailife Retorne

ces a la deliuerance dez tielx arrestuz solonque la ley. Et en case que lez visicounts ou bailifes des franchises nacieront pas enquis des tielx arestus soient amercyes, & nient meins facēt les Justices enquere, et oultre aillēt a la deliuerance come desuis est ditt. An. 5. E. 3. ca. 14.

Amerce

Merchant

Robbed

Aliens

Remedie

Crie

Fresh suit Enquest

5 ¶ Pur ceo que graund clamour et greuouses pleintes sont faits si bene p aliēs, come p denizēs, que marchāt, & auters passantz p my la royalm dēgleterre oue lour marchandises & autres biens, sount tues, et disrobbes, mesmement ore plus qui ne soloyēt, dount remedye nad este faite as cōplainants. Nostre seigniour le roye conūderant le prouffite qui purra auiēn au dit roialt per venue et demurr des marchauntes aliens en mesme le roialt, & des dam et mischieues qui a eux et auters sont faits de iour en auter per tielx homicides & roberies, & voillent puruoir a la suerty & indēnitie des merchaunts, & auters suisdits ad ordeine &c. au fine que marchantes aliens eient greindre volūte & courge de veignir en le dit roialme Dengl' que remedy soit faite desore hastiuement as tielx marchants & autres illint desrobes, solonque la forīn contenus en lestatut nadgaires fayt a Winē. que crie soit fait solement en touts counties hūdredes, marchez faires & toutz autres lieux ou solēne assemble serr̄ des gentes illint q̄ null per ignorance se puisse excuser, que chescun payes illinte desormes soite garde que maintenāt apres roberies & felonies faite, soit faite freshsuit de ville en ville, et de pays en pays, & soient enquestes auri (si mestier soyt) prises en villes pour celuy qui est soueraigne del ville, & puis en hūdredz franchisez, et en counties, & alcūz soitz en deux, ou trois, ou quatre counties en cas quante felonies serront faits en marches des counties, issint que meskaisors puissent estre attaintes, & si le pais de tielx manners des meskeysoures ne respoigne, la peyne serra tiel que chescun pais s. gentes en pais demurr antes respoignente des robberyes faits et des damages, issit que toute le hundred ou la robberye serra faite, oue les franchises qui sōt deins la precinte des mesmes lez hūdredz, respoignent de la robery fait. Et si la robery suisdit soite fayte en deuise des les deux hūdreds respoignent ambideux les hūdredes ensemblement, oue les franchises. Et plus longe tearme naura le pais apres le robberye fait ou felonye que xl. iourz deins les queux il couient que ils facent gree de la robberye ou des meskaites, ou q̄ ils respoignent dez corps des meskaysoures. Anno. 28. E. 3. capitul. 11.

Answer

Se Aliens. 1.		Marchant. 12.	
Assise. 3. 12.		Oier and terminer. 3.	
Breakers of leages. 1.		Passage. 4.	
Clergy. 14. 16. 19. 21. 23. 26.		Proclamations. 1.	
Egiptians. 1.		Restitution. 2.	
Forest. 18.		Riots. 5. 6.	
Forfaiture. 17.		Sanctuaries. 4.	
Justi. of peace. 3.		Tindale. 1.	
		Wales. 27.	

I ¶ Rochester.

TOutes les brieues per les gardeynes de le nouelle point de Rochester, & lour successors, a purchasers, soient maintenus et sustenū p la ley Dengleterre. Et combie que les ditz gardeins ou ascū deux soit ou soient amoues ou expulsez de lour dit office ou deux ou deuient pendantes les dites brieues, nient meines mesm̄ les brieues estoient & soient bonez & effectuelx

Bridges

Writ abate

tuely en la ley pur touts iours. An. 9. H. 6. ca. 12.

Se Townes. 4.

¶ *Rozes.*

Se vacabondes. 9.

¶ *Roiſton.*

Where the Towne of Roiſton, was in fyue ſeuerall Parithes, after by An. 31. H. 8. cap. 44. the churche of the late priorie in Roiſton, is made ỹ parithe Church of Roiſton and a vicar perpetual made for the ſame Parithe, and the king made patron of ỹ vicarage, and the vicarage made vnder the Diocelle of the Bithoppe of London, and the tithes of the Corne Hey, wol, Lambe, and Calfe, appointed to the ſons of the fiue parithes, as before this act, & the vicar of Royſton to haue the other tithes, offerings oblacions, obuẽtions, & other eccleſiaſticall duities and rightes, & the fiue parſons to haue like remedy for their tithes of Corne, the woll, & lambe, & calfe, as before this ſtatute.

Church
Vicar
Tithes

¶ *Rome.*

Where the kings humble and obedient ſubiects, the Clergy of this Realme of England, haue not only knowledge, according to the trueth, that the cõuocations of the ſame clergie, is alwaies, hathe bene, & ought to bee aſſembled onely by the kinges writte, but alſo ſubmittinge theſelues to the kinges maieſtye, hath promiſed *In verbo ſacerdotii*, ỹ theye will neuer from hereforth preſume to attempt, alledge, claime, or put in vre, or enact, promulge, or execute, anye new canons, conſtitutions, ordinãces prouinciall, or other, or by whatſoeuer other name they ſhalbe called in the conuocation, vnles the kinges moſt Roial aſſent & licẽce maye to the be had, to make, promulge, & execute ỹ ſame, and that his maieſtye do giue his moſte royal aſſent and auctority in that behalfe. And where diuers cõſtitucions, ordinances, and cannons prouinciall or Sinodall, which heretofore hath ben enacted, & be thought not onlye to bee muche preiudiciall to the kinges prerogatiue royall and repugnant to the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme, but alſo ouer much onerous to his highnes and his ſubiects, ỹ ſaid Clergye hath moſt humblye beſought the kinges highneſſe, that the ſaid conſtitutions & cannons may be committed to the examinacion and iudgement of his highneſſe & of two and thirtye perſonnes of the kinges ſubiectes, wherof ſixteene to bee of the vpper and nether houſe of the parlement, of the temporaltye, & other ſixteene to bee of the clergye of this realme: And all the ſaide two and thirty perſones to be choſen and appointed by the Kinges maieſtye. And that ſuche of the ſaide conſtitutions and cãnons as ſhalbe thought and determined by the ſaid two and thirtye perſones, or the more part of the worthy to be abrogated and annulled, ſhalbee aboliſhed and made of no value accordinglye. And ſuch other of the ſame conſtitutions and cannons, as by the ſaide xxxij. or the more parte of them ſhalbe approued to ſtande with the lawes of God, & cõſonãt to the lawes of this realm, ſhal ſtande in their full ſtrength & power the kinges moſt roial aſſent firſt had & obtained to ỹ ſame. Be it therfore now enacted, by auctoritye of this ỹſent parlement, according to the ſaid ſubmiſſion and petition of the ſayde clergy that they nor any of them frõ hencefoorth ſhall preſume to attempt allege, claime or put in vre anye conſtitutions, or ordinances prouincial or Sinodals, or anye other canons: Nor ſhal enact, promulge, or execute

Canons

any

anye such cannons, constitutions, or ordinaunce prouincial, by whatsoeuer name or names they maye be
Conuocac. called in their conuocations in time comming, which allwaye shalbe assembled by auctority of the kinges writt: Unlesse the same clergie maye haue the kinges most royal assent & licence to make, promulge & execute such cannons constitucions & ordinances prouincial or Synodal vpon paine of euerye one of the said clergy, doing contrary to this act, & being therof conuicte to suffer imprisonment and make fine at the kinges will. And for asmuche as such cannons, constitucions, & ordinãce as heretofore hath ben made by the clergye of this realme cannot now at the session of this present parliament, by reason of shortnes of time be viewed, examined & determined by ye kigs highnes & xxxij. psons to be chosen & appointed, according to ye peticiõ of the said clergy, in fourm aboue rehearsed: Be it therfore enacted by auctoritye aforesaide, that the kinges highnes shall haue power and auctoritye to nominate and assigne at hys pleasure the saide two and thirty persones of his subiectes wherof xiij tene to be of the clergie and xiij teen to bee of the temporaltye of the vpper and nether house of the parlement. And if any of the said xxxij. persons so chosen, shal happe to die before their full determination: then his highnes to nominate other from time to time of the saide two houses of the parlement, to supply the number of the said. xxxij. And ye same thirtye and twoe by his highnes so to be named shal haue power and auctority to viewe, search and examin the said canons constitucyons and ordinaunce prouinciall and Synodall heretofore made & such of them, as the kinges highnes and the said xxxij. or the more part of thẽ shall deme and iudge worthye to be continued, kepte and obeied, shall be from thencefurth kept, obeied, & executed within this realme, so that the kinges most royal assente vnder hys great seale be firste had to the same. And ye residue of the saide canons, constitucions, & ordinances prouinciall, which the king & the said xxxij. psons or the more parte of them shall not approue, or deme & iudge worthy to bee abolite, abrogate, & made frustrate, shal from hencefurth be void & of none effecte, & neuer bee put in execution within this realme.

Prouided allwaye, that no cannons constitutions or ordinance, shalbee made or putt in execution wythin this realme by auctoritye of the conuocation of the Clergye, which shalbee contrariante or repugnaunte to the kinges prerogatiue roiall, or the customes lawes or statutes of this realme: Anye thinge conteined in this act to the contrary hereof notwithstandinge. And be it further enacted by auctority aforesaid, that from the feast of Easter, which shalbe in the of our lorde God 1534. no maner of appeales shalbe had prouoked, or made out of this realme, or out of anye the kinges dominions to the bishoppe of Rome, nor to ye see of Rome in anye causes or matters happninge to be in contention, and hauing their commencemente and beginninge in any of the courts within this Realm or within any the kinges dominions of what nature condicion, or quality soeuer they bee of, but that al maner of appeles, of what nature, or condicion soeuer they be of, or what cause or matters soeuer they concerne, shall-
Appeles
be made and had by the partyes grieued, or hauinge cause of appele, after such maner, fourme and condicion as is limitted for appeles to be had and

pro

ꝓsecuted within this Realme in causes of matrimony, tithes, oblacions, & obuentions, by a statut therof made & established sithen the beginning of this ꝓsent parlement, & according to the ſame & effect of the said statut any vsage, custome, ꝓscription, or any thing or thinges to the contrary hereof notwithstanding.

And for lack of Justice at or in any the courts of the Archbishops of this Realme, or in anye the kinges dominions: it shalbee lawfull to the parties grieued to appele to the kynges courte of chaunterye. And that vpon euery such appele, a commission shal bee directed vnder the great Seale to suche personnes as shalbee named by the kinges highnesse, his heires or successours, like as in case of appele from the admirall courte to beare, and diffinitiuely determine such appeles, and the causes concerning the same. Whiche commissioners, so by the kynges highnesse hys heires or successours to bee named or appoynted, shall haue power and auchority to heare, and diffinitiuely determine euerye suche appele, withe the causes and all circumstances concerninge the same. And that suche iudgement and sentence, as the sayde commissioners shall make and decree in and vppon anye such appele, shalbe good and effectuall, and also diffinitiue. And no further appeles to be had or made from the said comissioners for ꝑ same. And if any ꝑson or persons, at anye time after the sayde feaste of Easter ꝓuoke or sue anye maner of appeles, of what nature or condicion soeuer they bee of, to the sayde bishoppe of Rome, or to the see of Rome, or doe procure or execute any maner of proces from the see of Rome, or by auchoritye therof, to the derogation or lett of the due execution of this act, or contrarye to the same: that then euerye suche persone or personnes so doinge, their aidours counsailours and abbettoures, shall incurre and run into the daungers peines and penalties conteined and limitted in the acte of ꝓuision and ꝓmunire, made in the ryme of the kinges moste noble progenitour, king Richarde the seconde, againste such as sue to the courte of Rome, againste the kinges crowne & prerogatiue royal. ꝓmunire

Prouided always, that al maner ꝓuocations and appeles hereafter to be had, made or taken, from the iurisdictions of any abbotes, priorz, or other heads, any gouernors, of monasteries, abbeis priories, & other houses & places exempte in such cases as they were wont or mought afore the making of this act by reason of grātz or liberties of suche places exempte, to haue or make immediatly any appele or ꝓuocations frō the bishope of Rome, otherwise called the Pope, or to the See of Rome, that in all these cases euery ꝑson or persons hauing cause of appeale or prouocation, shal & may take & make their appeles and ꝓuocations immediatlye to the kings maiestie of this Realme into ỹ court of chaūcery, i like maū & forꝛm as they vsed afore to do to the See of Rome: which appeles and prouocations so made, shalbe diffinitiuely determined by auctoritye of the kinges commission, in suche maner & fourme as in this acte is aboue mencioned. So that no archbishoppe nor bishope of this Realme, shall entermitte or medel with anye such appeles, otherwise or in anye other manner, then mighte haue done before the making of this acte, anye thynge in this acte to the contrarye therof notwithstandinge. Place exempt

Prouided also, that suche cannons, constitutions, ordinances, and sinodals, prouincial, being already made which be not contrariant nor repugnant to the lawes, and customes of this realme, nor to the damages or hurte of the kinges prerogatiue Roiall, shall now still be vsed and executed as they were afore the makynge of this acte, till such time as they bee vewed, searched or otherwise ordered or determined by the said xxxij psones, or the more parte of them, according to the tenour, fourme and effecte of this present act. Anno. 25. H. 8. cap. 19. This act is repelled by 1. & 2. P. & M. and reuiued by Anno. 1. Eliz. cap. 1.

2 ¶ Where lithen the beginning of this presente Parlement for repelle of the exaction of annates and firste fruites of archebishoprickes and bishoprickes of this Realme, wrongfully taken by the bishop of Rome: otherwise called the Pope and the See of Rome: It is ordeined and established by an acte, amonges other thinges, that the paiments of the annats of the firste fruites, and all maner contributions for the same, for any such archbishoprick or bishoprick or for any bulles to be obtained from the see of Rome, to or for the said purpose or intent, should vtterly cesse, & no such to be paid for any archbishopricke or bishoprick within this realme otherwise then in ỳ same act is expressed.

And that no manner of pson or persons to be named, elected, presented, or postulated to any Archbishoprick or bishoprick wthin this Realm should pay the said annats or firste fruites, nor any other man of some or somes of money, pensions, or annuities for ỳ same, or for any other like exaction or cause vpō paine to forfait to our soueraine Lorde the king, his heires & successors, al maner his goods & catteis for euer, & al the temporal lands and possessions of the said Archbishoprick or bishoprick, duringe the time that he or they that should offend cōtrary to the said act, should haue, possesse, and enioy the said Archebishoprick or bishoprick.

And it was further enacted, ỳ if any person named or presented to ỳ See of Rome by the kings highnes or his heires or successors to bee bishop of any see or dioces within this realme should happen to be letted delaied or deferred at the see of Rome from any such bishoprick wherunto he should be so presented by meane of restraite of bulles of the said bishope of Rome otherwise called the Pope, and other thinges requisite to the same, or should be demed at the see of Rome, vpō cōuenient suit made for any bulles requisite for any suche cause: that then euery person so presented mought or shoulde be consecrated here in Englande by the archbishop, in whose prouince the said bishoprick shalbe: so alwaies that the same persō should be named and presented by the kynge for the time being, to the said archbishop. And if any persō being named and presented as is aforesaid, to any Archbishoprick of this Realme, making conuenient suit as is aforsaide should happen to be letted, delayed, deferred, or otherwise disturbed frō the said Archbishoprick, for lacke of palle, bul or other thinges to him requisite to be obtained at the see of Rome that thē euery such person so named & presented to be Archbishop, mought and shoulde bee consecrated and inuested after presentacion made as is aforesayd, by any other two bishops within this realme, whom ỳ kinges highnes, or anye hys heyres or successoures

ceſſours kinges of Englande woulde appoint and aſſigne for ỳ ſame, accordinge, and after like maner as diuers Archebiſhops and Biſhops haue bene heretofore in auncient time, by ſuche the kinges moſt noble progenitoures made, conſecrated and inueſted within this realme.

And it was further enacted by the ſaid acte, that euery Archebiſhop and biſhop being named and preſented by the kings highnes, his heirs and ſucceſſors kings of England, & being cõſecrated & inueſted as is aforeſaid ſhall be inſtalled accordigly, and ſhould bee accepted, taken & reputed, vſed & obeyed, as an archbiſhop or biſhop of ỳ dignitie, ſee, or place, whereunto he ſhalbe ſo named, preſented and conſecrated, & as other like prelates of the ꝓuince, ſee, or dioces haue bene vſed, accepted take, and obeied, which haue had and obtained compleetely their buls and other thigs requiſite in that behalf frõ the ſee of Rome, and alſo ſhoulde fully & entierly haue and enioy all ỳ ſpiritualties and temporalties of the ſaid archebiſhoprick or biſhoprik, in as large, ample, and beneficiall maner, as any of his or their predeceſſors hadd or enioyed i ỳ ſaid archbiſhoprick or biſhoprike ſatisfyng and yelding vnto ỳ kinges highneſſe, & to his heirs and ſucceſſors all ſuche duities, rights and inueſts, as before time hath ben accuſtomed to be paide for anye ſuche Archebiſhoprick or biſhoprick according to the auncient lawes and cuſtomes of this Realme, and the kinges ꝓrogatiue Royal, as in the ſaide acte amongs other things is more at large mencioned. And albeit the ſaide biſhop of Rome, otherwiſe called the Pope, hathe bene informed and certified of the effectual contents of the ſaide acte to the intente that by ſome gentle waie the ſaide exactions might haue beene reꝛdreſſed & reformed: yet neuertheleſſe, ỳ ſaid biſhop of Rome hitherto, hathe made none anſwere of his minde therin to the kynges highenes nor deuiſed or required anye reaſonable waies to and with our ſaid ſoueraigne lord for ỳ ſãe. Wherfore hit moſt excellẽt goodnes, for the welth and profit of this hit realme, and ſubiects of the ſame, hath not onely put his moſte gracious and Roial aſſent to the foreſaide acte, but alſo hath ratified and confirmed the ſame, and euerye clauſe and article therin conteined as by his letters patents vnder his great ſeale enrolled in ỳ pliament rolle of this preſent parliamẽt more at large is conteined. And for as much as in the ſayd acte is not plainly and certainly expreſſed, in what manner and faſhion archbiſhops & biſhops ſhalbe elected, preſented, inueſted, and conſecrated within this realme, and in all other the kings dominions.

Be it nowe therfore enacted by the kyng our ſouerain Lord, by thaſſẽt of the Lords ſpirituall and temporall, & the commons in this preſent parliamẽt aſſembled, and by authoritie of ỳ ſame, that the ſaid act, and euery thinge therein contayned, ſhalbee and ſtand in ſtrengthe, vertue and effecte, except onely that no perſon or perſones hereafter ſhalbee preſented, nominated or commended to the ſayde Biſhoppe of Rome, otherwiſe called ỳ pope, or to the See of Rome, to or for ỳ dignitie or office of any Archebiſhop or biſhop within this Realme, or in anye other the kinges dominions, nor ſhal ſende nor procure therfore anye manner of bulles, breues, palles or other thinges requiſite for an archebiſhop or biſhoppe nor ſhal pay any ſummes or mony for annates, firſt fruites, or otherwiſe for expeditiõ of any ſuch bulles, breues, or pales: but that by thauctoritye of thys act, ſuch preſenting, nominating or cõ-

Rome

Bulles

Biſhops

mending to the saide Bishope of Rome, or to the See of Roome, and suche bulles, breues, palles, annates, firste fruits, and euery other summes of money heretofore limitted, accustomed or vsed to be paide at the said See of Rome, for procuration or expedicion of anye suche bulles, breues, or palles, or other thing concerning the same, shal vtterly cease, and no longer bee vsed within this realme, or within any the kynges dominions, any thing conteined in the said act afore mencioned, or any vse, custome, or prescription to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

Annates

And furthermore bee it ordeyned & establisshed by the auctority aforesaid, that at euery ordinance of anye Archebishoprycke or bishoprycke within this Realme, or in anye other the kynges dominions: the kynge oure soueraign Lorde, his heires and successors maye graunte the prior and conent, or the Deane and chapiter of the Cathedral Churches or Monasteries, where the See of such Archbishoprycke or bishoprycke shal happen to be voide a licence vnder the greate Seale, as of olde tyme hath ben accustomed, to procede to election of any Archebishop or bishop of the see so being voide, with a letter missiue, conteyning the name of the person whiche they shall elecete and chose By vertue of which licence the sayde deane and chapiter, or prior & conente to whom any such licence and letters missiues shalbe directed, shall with al speed and celeritie in due forme, elect, and chose the said persō named in the said letters missiues to the dignitye & office of the Archebishoprike so beinge void and none other. And if they do or differre or delaie the election aboue .xii. dates nexte after such licence and letters missiues to them delyuered, that then for euery such defaute the kings highnesse, his heires and successoures

Licence

Letter

Fyrst dates

at theire libertie and pleasure, shal nominate and present by their letters patents vnder their great seale suche person to the saide office and dignitie, so beinge voide, as they shal thinke able and conuenient for the same. And that euery suche nomination and presentemēt to be made by the kings highnes his heirs and successours, if it be to the office and dignitie of Bishop, shalbee made to the archebishope and Metropolitaine of the prouince wher the see of the same bishoprick is voyde, if the see of the said archebishop be then ful and not voide: and if it be voide, then to be made to suche archebishop or Metropolitane within this Realme, or in anye the kinges dominions, as shall please the kinges highnesse, his heirs, or successors. And if any such nomination or presentmēt shall happen to bee made for defaulte of suche elections to the dignity or office of any archbishop then the kinges highnesse, his heires, and successoures, by his letters patēts vnder his greate seale shal nominate and present suche persone as they wil depose to haue the saide office and dignitie of the archbishoprick being void to one such Archebishop, and two such bishops, or els to fower such bishopps in this realme, or in anye the kings dominiōs as shalbe assigned by our said soueraigne Lorde, his heires or successours. And be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that when soeuer any such presentment or nomination shall bee made by the kinges highnesse, his heirs or successors, by vertue and auctoritie of this acte, & accordinge to the tenour of the same, that thenne euery archbishop and bishop, to whose hāds any such presentment and nominaciō shalbee directed, shal with all speede & celeritie, inuest and consecrate the persone nompnate and presented by the kinges highnes his heirez or successors

Nominate

Inuest

to

to the office and dignitie that such per-
son shalbe so presented vnto, and gene
and vse to him pall and all other bene
dictions, ceremonies and thinges requi
site for the same, without suing, procu
ring or obteining hereafter any bulles
or other things at the see of Rome, for
any suche office or dignitie in any be-
halfe. And if the saide deane and chap-
ter, or priour and couente, after such
licence and letters missiue to them di-
rected withi the said twelue dates, do
elect and chose the saide person menci
oned in the said letters missiues, accor
dinge to the requeste of the kings high-
nesse his heires and successours, therof
to bee made by the letters missiues in
that behalfe: thē theire election shall
stand good and effectual to al intents
and that the person so elected after cer
tificacion made of the same electiō vn-
der the commen and couent seale of ȳ
electours, to the kinges highnesse, his
heires or successours, shallbee reputed
and taken by the name of lord elected
of the said dignitie and office, that hee
shalbe elected vnto. And then maxige
such othe and fealtye onely to the kin-
ges maiestie, his heires and successors
as shalbee appointed for the same the
kinges highnes by his letters patents
vnder his greate seale shal signifie the
said election, if it bee to the dignitie of
a bishop, to the archebishoppe, and Me
tropolitane of the Province wher the
see of the said bishoprike was voide if
the see of the said archbishop bee full e
not voide and if it bee voide, then to a
nye other Archebishoppe within thys
realme, or in any other the kinges do-
minios requiringe e commaundinge
suche archebishoppe, to whome anye
suche signification shalbe made, to cō-
firme the saide election, and to inuest
and consecrate the saide person so elec
ted to the office and dignitie that he is
elected vnto and to gyue and vse to

Othe

him all such benedictions, ceremonies
and other things requisit for the same
without anye suinge procuringe, and
obteininge anye bulles, letters, or o-
ther things from the see of Rome for
the same in anye behalfe. And yf the
personne bee elected to the office and
dignitie of an archbishoppe, accordige
to the tenoure of this acte, then after
such electiō certifyed to the kinges high
nes in forme aforesaide, the same per
son so elected to the office and dignyt
tie of an archbishoppe, shalbe reputed
and taken lord electe to the said office
and dignitie of archbishop, where un- Lord elect
to hee shalbe so elected. And then after
hee hath made suche othe and fealtye
only to the kinges maiestie his heires
and successours, as shalbe ymitted for
the same, the kynges highnes by his let
ters patety vnder his great seale, shal
signify the saide election to one arche
bishoppe and ij. other bishoppes or elz
to iij. bishops within this Realme, or
wythin any other the kinges domini-
ons, to be assigned to the kings highe
nes his heires or successours requirig
e commanding the said archebishoppe
and bishoppes with al spede and cele
ritie to confirme the said election, and
to inuest and consecrate the saide per-
son so elected to the office and dignitie,
that he is elected vnto and to give and
vse to him suche palle, benedictions
ceremonies, and all other thinges re-
quisite for the same, without suing, p-
curing, or obeyinge, any bullez briefez
or other things at ȳ said see of Rome,
or by the auctoritie therof in anye
behalfe. And bee it further enacted by
auctoritye aforesaide, that euerye per-
son and persons being hereafter cho-
sen, elected, nominate, presented, inue
sted, and consecrated, to the dignity or
office of any Archebishop, or Bishop,
within this Realme, or within any o-
ther the kynges dominions according

to the ferme, tenure and effect, of thys
p̄sente acte, and fainge their tempo-
ralties out of the kings hāds his heirs
or successours, as hath ben accustomed
and making a corporall othe to ẏ kigz
highnes, and to none other, in fourme
as is afore rehersed, shal and may frō
Installed hēceforth be tronomised or installed as
the case shal require, and shall haue e
take their onely restitution, out of the
kynges handes, of all the possessionz e
p̄fites spiritual and tempozall belon
ginge to the sayd Archebishopzicke or
bishopzicke, whereunto they shalbe so
elected or p̄sented, and shalbe obeied
in all maner of thinges, accordinge to
the name, title, degre, and dignitye ẏ
they shalbe so chosen or p̄seted vnto
and do and execute in euery thing and
thinges touchinge the same, as any ar
chebishop, or Bishop of this Realme,
without offending of the p̄rogatiue
Crowne Royall of the Crowne, and the lawes
and customes of this Realm, mought
at any time heretofore do.

And be it further enacted by the auc
thoritie afore said, that if the Pryour e
couente of anye monasterie, or Dean
and chapiter of any Cathedzal church,
where the See of any Archebishoppe
or bishoppe is, within anye the kings
dominions, after such licence as is a-
Election fore rehersed shalbe delinered to them
p̄cede not to electiō, and signify the
xx. daies same accordinge to the tenour of this
acte, within the space of twenty daies
nert after suche licence shall come to
their handes, or els if any archbishopp
or bishopp within any the kings domi
nions, after anye suche election, nomi
nacion or p̄sentaciō shalbe signified
vnto them by the kynges letters patetz
shal refuse and do not cōfirme, inuest
e consecrat with all due circumstance
as is afore saide, euery such persone as
shall be so elected nominate or p̄sen-
ted, vnto them signified, as is above
mencioned, within xx. daiez next after
the kings letters patents or such signi
fication or p̄sentacion shall come to
theire handes, or els if any of them or
anye other person or psons, admitte,
maintein, allow, obey, doe, or execute
any censures, excommunication, inter Censures
dictions, inhibitions or any other p̄ce-
ces or act, of what nature name or qua
litie, soeuer it be to the cōtrary or lette
of due execution of this acte, that then
euery p̄lor and perticuler persone of
hys couente, and euery deane and par
ticuler persone of the chapter and e-
uery Archebishopp and bishop, and al
other personez so offending and doige
contrary to this acte or any part there
of, and their auditours, counsaillours
and abbettours, shall run in the daun
gers p̄ines and penalties of the esta
tut of the p̄uisiō e p̄munire made Pzemunire
in the fiue and twenty yere of the reig
ne of kinge Edwarde the thirde, and
in the fiftene yeare of kinge Richarde
the seconde. Ann. 25. H. 8. capitulo. 25.
This acte was repelled by Anno. 1. & 2
P. et M, and renued by, 1. Eli. capitulo
p̄imo.

3 That no persone or personnes
of this your Realme, or of anye other
your dominions shal from henceforth
paye any pencion, censes, porcion, pe-
ter pence, or anye other impositionz, to Peter pence
the vse of the said Bishoppe of the see
of Rome, like as heretofore they haue Rome
vsed by vsurpacion of the said Bishop
of Rome and his p̄decessours, e suf
feraunce of youre highnesse and your
most noble p̄progenitors so do, but that
all suche pencions, censes, porcions, e
peterpence, which the saide bishopp of
Rome, otherwise called the pope, hath
heretofore taken and perceiued, or ca-
used to be taken and perceiued to his v-
se, and his chaumbers whiche hee cal-
leth Apostolike, by vsurpacion e suf-
fraunce, as is aboue saide within this

your

your Realme, or any other dominiõs shall from hencefoꝛth clerely surcesse, and neuer moꝛe be leuied, takẽ, receiued noꝛ payd, to anye person oꝛ psons, in anye maner of wise, anye constitution, vse, pꝛescription, oꝛ custome to ẏ contrary therof notwithstanding.

And bee it further enacted by the authoꝛitie afoꝛesayde, that neyther your highnes, your heires, noꝛ successoures Kings of this realme, noꝛ of any your subiectes of this Realme, noꝛ of anye other your dominions, shal from hẽce foꝛth sue to the saids bishoppe of Rome called the Pope, oꝛ to ẏ see of Rome, oꝛ to any person oꝛ persõs, hauig, oꝛ pꝛetending any authoꝛitie by ẏ same, foꝛ licences, dispensacions, impositiõs, faculties, grants, rescripts, delegacies, oꝛ any other instrumẽts, oꝛ wꝛitings, of what kinde, name, nature, oꝛ qualitie soeuer they bee of, foꝛ anye cause oꝛ matter, foꝛ the whiche any licence, dispensacion, compositiõ, faculty, graũte, rescript, delegacy, instrumẽt oꝛ other wꝛiting, heretofoꝛe hath ben vsed and accustomed to be had and obtained at the sea of Rome, oꝛ by auctoꝛitie therof, oꝛ of anye pꝛelate of this realme, noꝛ foꝛ any maner of other licẽces, dispẽsatiõs, cõpositiõs, faculties grantes, rescriptes, delegates, oꝛ any other instrumentz oꝛ wꝛitigz ẏ in causes of necessity may lawfully be granted without offẽdig of holy scripture & lawes of God: But that from hence foꝛth euery such licẽce, dispensatiõ, cõposition, faculti, grant, rescript, delegacie, instrument, and other wꝛiting afoꝛe named and mẽtioned, necessarye foꝛ your highnes, your heirs oꝛ successoꝛ, and youre and theire people & subiects, vpon ẏ due examination of ẏ causes and qualities of the persons pꝛocuringe such dispensatiõs, licences, compositions, faculties, graunts, rescriptz delegacies, instrumentes oꝛ other wꝛitinges shalbe graunted, hadd, and obteined from tyme to time, within this your Realme, and other your dominions, and not elz wher in maner & foꝛme folowing and non otherwise: that is to saye, the archebishoppe of Caunterburye foꝛ the time beinge, and hys successours, shal haue powꝛ & auctoꝛitye from time to time by their discretions, to geue, graũt, & dispose, by an instrument vnder the seale of the sayd archebishop vnto your maiesty, and to your heirs and successoꝛs, kings of thiꝛ realme, aswel al maner suche licẽces, dispensacions, compositions, faculties graunts, rescriptes, delegacies instruments and all other wꝛitings, foꝛ causes not being contrarye noꝛ repugnãt to the holy scripture and lawes of god as heretofoꝛe hath been vsed & accustomed to bee had and obteined by your highnez oꝛ any your most noble pꝛegenitoures oꝛ any of yours oꝛ their subiects at the see of Rome oꝛ any person oꝛ persons by auctoꝛitie of the same: & all other licences, dispensacions, faculties compositionz, graũtz, rescripts delegacies, instrumentes, & other wꝛitings, in, foꝛ and vpon al such causes & matters as shalbe conuenient and necessarie to be had, foꝛ the honoꝛ & suertye of your highnelle, your heirez and successours, and the wealth and pꝛofit of this your realme: So that the saide archebishop, oꝛ anie his successours, in no maner wise shall graunt any dispẽsation, licence, rescripte, oꝛ anye other wꝛiting afoꝛe rehearsed, foꝛ any cause oꝛ matter repugnant to the law of al mighty god. Be it allso enacted by auctoꝛitie afoꝛsaid that ẏ said archbishop and his successours after good and due examinacion by them had, of the causes and qualities of the persons pꝛocuring foꝛ licences dispensationz compositiõs faculties delegacies rescriptz instrumẽtz oꝛ other wꝛittingz shal haue

Licence Dispensacions

full power and auctozitie by thē selfe
oz by their sufficient and substanciall
cōissarie oz deputie by their discretiōs
from time to time to graunt & dispose
by an instrument vnder the name and
seale of the said archbishop, as wel to
any of your subiects, as to the subiects
of your heirs and succesloz, all maner
licēces dispensacions, facultiz, compo
sicions, delegaciez, rescriptz, instrumētz
oz other writings for any suche cause
oz matter, whereof hertofoze suche ly-
cences, dispensacions, composicionz, fa
culties, delegacies rescriptz, instrumē-
tes, oz writings, haue ben accustomed
to be had at the sea of Rome, oz by auc
thozitie therof, oz of anie prelat of this
realme. And that the saide Archbishop
and hys commissarie shall not graūte
any other licence, dispensaciō, compo-
sicion, facultie, writinge oz instrumēte
in causes vnwont and not accustomed
to be had oz obtained at the Courte of
Rome, noz by auctozitie therof, noz by
any prelate of this realme, vntil your
grace, youre heires, oz succesloures, oz
your oz their counsaile shall first be ad
uertised thereof, and determine whe-
ther suche licences, dispensacions, com
posicions, facultie, oz other writings,
in such cause vnwont and not accusto
med to bee dispensed withal, oz obtey-
ned shall commonly passe as other dis
pensaciōs, facultie, oz other writigs,
shal oz no: vpon paine that the graun-
ters of euery suche lycence, dispensaci-
on oz writinge in such causes vnwont
cōtrary to this act, shal make fine at ý
will and pleasure of your grace, youre
heirz & succeslourz. And if it be thought
and determined by your grace, youre
heirz oz succesloures, oz youre oz theire
coūsaile ý dispensacions, facultie, licē
ces oz other writingz in any such cause
vnwounte, shall passe: then the sayde
Archebishoppe oz his commissary, ha-
uing licence of your highnes, your hei
res oz succesloure for the same by your
s oz their bil assigned, shall dispence wō
them accozdingly. Prouided alwaies
that no manner of dispensacions, ly-
cences, facultyes, oz other rescriptes,
oz writtinges, hereafter to be graun-
ted to anie person oz personez by ver-
tue oz auctozity of this act by the said
Archebishoppe oz his commissarie, be
ynge of suche impoztaunce, that the
tare for the expediciō therof at Roome
extended to the summe of fower poun
des oz aboue, shall in any wise bee put
in execucion, tyll the same licence, dis-
pensacion, facultye, rescripte, oz other
writinge, of what name oz nature so-
euer it be of, be first confirmed by your
highnesse, your heires oz succesloures,
kinges of this realme vnder the great
seale and inrolled in your Chauncery
in a rolle by a clerke to bee appointed
for the same. And that this act shalbee
sufficient warrantie to the Chācellor
of England for the time beeing, oz to
him whome your grace, youre heires,
oz succesloz shall depute to the keeper
of the great seale to confirme in youre
name, youre heirs, oz sucessours, the
forsaide writinges, passed vnder the
saide Archebishoppes seale, by letters
patēts in due forme therof to be made
vnder your great seale, remitting as-
well the said writinge vnder the arch
bishops seale, as the said confirmacion
vnder the greate seale, to the partyes
from time to time, procurynge for the
same. And that all such licences dispen
sacions, facultie, and other rescriptes
and writinges for the expediciō of the
whiche, the saide tares to bee paide at
Rome, was vnder fower poūd which
bee matters of no greate impoztaunce
shall passe onlye by the archebishopps
seale, and shall not of anie necessitie
beconfirmed by the great seale, vnles
the procurers of suche lycence, faculty
oz dispensacion, desire to haue them so

Confirme

Great seal

con-

confirmed: In whiche case they shall
Great seale paye for the saide greate Seale to the
vse of youre highnesse, youre heires, &
successours fiue shillings sterling, and
not aboue: ouer and beside such tare as
shallbee hereafter limited for the ma-
kinge writinge, registring confirmig
and inrollinge of suche licence, confir-
macions, and writtings, vnder ỹ said
tare of fower pounds. And that euery
suche licence, dispensacion, compositiō
facultie, rescript, and writing, of what
name or nature so euer it bee, for such
causes as the tare was wont to be itj
it, or aboue so graunted by the archebi
shop, and confirmed vnder the greate
seale, and al other licences, dispensaci-
ons faculties, rescripts, and writinges
hereafter to be graunted by the arche-
bishop by vertue and auctoritie of this
acte, whereunto the great seale is not
lymitted of necessytie to be put too by
reason that the tare of them is vnder
fower pound shallbe accepted, appro-
ued, allowed & admitted good & effectu
al, in the lawe, in al places, courtes, &
iurisdictions, aswel spirituall as tem-
porall within this realme, & els wher
within your dominions, and as bene-
ficial to the persons obteyning ỹ same
as they shoulde haue been, if they had
ben obteined with al things requisite
of the see of Roome, or of anie other
person by authoritie thereof wyth
out anye reuocacion or repeale hereaf
ter to be had of anye such licences, dis
pensatiōs, faculties, rescripts, or writ-
tings, of what nature so euer they be:
Childzen And that al childzen procreated after
solempnisaciō of any mariages to be
had or done by vertue of suche licences
or dispensacions, shalbe admitted, re-
puted, and taken legitimate i al cour
tes, as well spirituall as temporal, &
in all other places, and inherite the in
heritaunce of their parentes and aun-
cestours within this your realme, and
all other your dominions, according
to the lawes and customes of the same
and al actes to be done, hadde, or execu
ted according to the tenour of suche li-
cences dispensacions, faculties, writ-
tings, or other instrumētz to be made
or granted by auctority of this act shall
be firme permanent, & remaie in force
any forcine lawes, constitucions, de-
crees, canons, decretalles, inhibicions
vse, custome, prescription or any other
thing hadde, or hereafter to bee made
to the contrary notwithstanding.
And bee it further enacted, ỹ the sayde
archebishoppe and his successors shal
haue power and auctority to ordeigne
make and constitute a clerke, whiche
shall write and register euerye suche
licence, dispensacion, facultie, writig Register
or other instrumente to be granted by
the sayde archebishop, and shal synde
parchement, ware, and siluer laces cō
uenient for the same and shall take
for his paines suche summes of mony
as shallbe hereafter in this present act
to him limitted in that behalfe for the
same. And that likewise youre grace,
your heires and successors shal by your
letters patents vnder your great seal
ordeine depute and constitute one suf-
ficiēt clerk being learned in the course
of the Chauncery which alwais shall Clerke
bee attendaunt vppon the lorde Chan
cellour or the lord Keeper of the great
seal, for the time being and shal make
write, and enrolle the confirmacyons
of all suche licences dispensacions, in
strumentes and other writinges, as
shalbee thither brought vnder ỹ arch-
bishoppes seale there to be confirmed
and enrolled. And shal also entitle in
his bookes and enrolle of recorde such
other writingz as thither shalbe brou-
ght vnder the archebishoppes seal not
to be confirmed, takinge for his paine
suche reasonable summes of moneye
as hereafter by this acte to hym shall-

be limitted for the same. And that as well the saide Clerke appointed by ỹ the saide Archebishoppes, as the sayde clerke to be appointed by youre highnesse your heires or successoures shall subscribe theire name to euerye suche lycence, dispensacion, faculty, or other writtinge that shal come to their hãds to be writen, made, graunted, sealed, confyrmed, registred, and enrolled by aucthoritye of this acte, in forme as is before rehersed. And for almuch as the charges of obteininge the sayde lycences, dispensacions, faculties and other rescriptes or writinges afore named at the courte of Roome, by the losses and exchanges, and in conductinge of curroures, and wageynge solicitourz to sue for anye suche licences, dispensacions, faculties, instrumentes, and other rescriptes or writinges, haue beene greuous and excessiue to youre people and manye times greater summes haue ben demaunded for the spedie expedicion in the courte of Roome, then be expressed in the olde tare, lymitted to be paid for the saide expedycions, whereby your people hath been brought to an incertaintie vpon the paiment for expedicionz of such thingz and by reasõ thereof haue beene constrained to paie more then they were wont to do, to the gret impouerishyng of his Realme as is aforesayde. And some time the spendinge of suche dyspensacions, faculties, lycences, and other writinges at Roome, haue beene so longe differred, that the parties labourynge for the same haue suffered great incommodities & losse for lacke of quicke speade which hearafter may bee had wythin this youre realme, to the greate comodytye of your people. Wherby the charges of makinge exchaunges, conductinge of curroures and solicitoures for the said dyspensacions, shal bee abated, and youre people so muche relieued and eased to the entente that al ambiguitie and incertaintye of paymẽtes for dispensacyons, faculties, licences, and other rescriptes, and writinges maie be taken awaye, that noe fraude nor exactyon shall bee exercised vppon youre people by such officers as shall bee appoynted bye this acte, to take paines in spedinge suche dispensacions, faculyes, and licẽces, but that your people may bee sure and certaine what they be appointed to paye for the same. Bee it enacted by this present parlement, and bye auctho̅itye of the same, that ther shall be two bookes drawne & made of one tenoure, in whiche shall be conteined the tares of al customable dispensacyons, faculties lycences, and other writinges, wonte to be spedde at Roome, whiche bookes and euerye leafe of those bookes and both sides of euery leafe: shalbee subscribed by the archebishop of Caunterbury, the lord Chauncellour of England the lorde Treasorer of Englande, and the two chiefe Justices of bothe benches for ỹ time beinge, to the whiche bookes all suters for dispensacions, faculties, licẽces and other writinges, afore rehearsed shall haue recourse, if they require it. And one of the saide bookes shall remaine in the handes of him, whiche shallbee appointed to bee register and scribe of the said dispensaciõ, faculties, and licences vnder the sayde archebyshope of Caunterbury, in fourme as is beforesaide: And that other booke shall remaine withe the clerke of the Chauncerye whiche bye youre grace, youre heires or successoures shalbe appointed as is before rehersed. Whiche clerke of the Chauncerie shall also intitle and note particularly and dailye in his booke, ordeined for that purpose the number and qualitie of the dispensacions, faculties, licences, and other

Tares.

rescriptes,

reſcriptes, & writtinges, whiche ſhall bee ſealed onely with the ſeale of the ſaide Archbiſhop, and alſo which ſhal bee ſealed with the ſaid ſeale and confirmed with the greate ſeale, in ſorme as is beforeſaide, that all fraude and Concelemt concealement in this behalfe may bee auoyded. And bee it enacted by thys preſent parlement, and by thauctority of the ſame that no man ſuing for diſpenſacions, faculties, licẽces, or other eſcript or writings which were wont to be ſpedde at Rome, ſhall paye anye more for theire diſpenſacions, licences or reſcripts then ſhall bee conteyned tared, and limitted in the ſaide duplycate bookes of tares, onlye compoſycons excepted, of whiche beinge arbytrary no tare cã be made. Wherefore the tare thereof ſhalbee ſett and limit Cõpoſic. by the diſcrecion of the ſayde Archbiſhoppe of Caunterburye, and the lord Chaūcellour of Englande or the lord Keeper of the greate ſeale for the tiꝛe beeinge. And that ſuche as ſhall exacte or receiue of anye ſuyter more for anye diſpenſacion, faculye, or licẽce then ſhall bee conteined in the ſayde booke of tares, ſhall forfait tenne tymes ſo muche, as hee ſhall ſo extorcyouſlie exacte & receiue: The one halfe of the whiche forfaiture to bee to ẏ vſe of your grace, your heires or ſucceſſorꝛ and the other halfe therof to be to ſuch of your ſubiectes as wil ſue for the lãe by action, byll, or plainte in anye of youre graces courtes wherein the defendant ſhall haue none eſſoygne nor pꝛotection allowed, neyther ſhall bee admitted to wage hys law. Canterburye

Be it alſo enacted by thys parliamt & auctoꝛitie of the ſame, that the tare or ſumme appointed to bee payde for enerye ſuch diſpenſacion, licence, faculye, inſtrument, reſcripte, or other writinge to bee graunted bye auchoꝛitye of this acte, ſhall bee employed, and ordred, as heareafter enſuethe that is to ſaye: If the tare extende to lower pounde or aboue, bye reaſon whereof the diſpenſacion, licence, facuity, reſcripte or writinge whiche ſhall paſſe by the ſaid Archebiſhoppes ſeal, muſt bee confirmed bye thappencion of the greate ſeale, thenne the ſaide tare ſo extendynge to lower pound or aboue ſhalbe deuided into thꝛee partꝛ wher of two ſhalbe receiued by ẏ ſaid clerk of the Chauncerye, to bee appointed as is aforeſaid, to the vſe of your highneſſe, youre heires & ſucceſſoures, and to the vſe of ẏ lord chauncellour or the keper of the great ſeale for the time being, & to the vſe of the ſaid clerk in ſuch wiſe as hereafter ſhalbe declared, and that the thirde part ſhalbe taken by ẏ ſaid clerke of the archebiſhop, to ẏ vſe of the ſame archbiſhop & his commiſſaries and his ſaid clerk & regiſter in ſuch wiſe as hereafter ſhalbee ordered and limitted by this act, that is to ſay. The ſaid two partes ſhalibee deuided in ſower partes, of which thꝛee partꝛ ſhal be taken to the onely vſe of your highneſſe, our heires & ſucceſſours & the foweꝛth part ſhalbe deuided in thꝛe partes, wherof the Chauncellor of Englande, or lord Keper of the great ſeale for the time being, ſhall haue two partes & the ſaide clerke of ẏ Chauncerye the thirde part for his paineꝛ, trauaile & labours, that he is limitted to write & do by vertue of this act. And ẏ ſayde third parte of the whole tare appoited to the ſaid archbiſhop and hys officers (as is aforeſaid) ſhallbe deuided into thꝛes partes, wherof the archbiſhoppꝛ ſhall haue to his vſe, two partꝛ, & hys officers ſhall haue the third part therof, of which thirde parte to be deuided into two ptes, ẏ ſaid clerk or regiſter which ſhal finde parchement, ware, & ſilk, and ſhal deuiſe and writ the ſaid diſpenſacions, licences, faculties, reſcripts,

ceiptes or other writings & regester the same, shal haue for his said labor, & for receiuing & repayinge of the summes of money, that shall come to his handz for dispensations faculties, licences, & other receiptes aforesaid, the one moitie therof, & the commissary of the said archebishop, appointed to seale ỳ said dispensations, faculties, licences and other receipts, shal haue the other part And if the tax be vnder .xiij.li. & not vnder .xl.s. then the said taxe shalbe deuided into three partes, as is aforesayde whereof the kings highnes his heires & successours shal haue two partz ther of, abating .iij.s.iiij.d. which shalbe to the said clerk of the Chancery for subscribing entitlinge and enrolling the said dispensations, licences, faculties receipts, & other writinges aforesaid & receiuing of the kigs money so taxed And the archbishop & his officers shall haue the thirde parte, whiche thyrde parte shalbee deuided into two ptes whereof the archebishoppe shal haue the one entierlye to himselfe, hiz scribe and commissarie shall haue the other parte thereof, egallye to bee deuyded amongst them for theire costes & paynes in that behalfe. And if the taxe bee vnder forty shillinges, and not vnder fiue and twenty shillings eight pence the same taxe shall bee deuided into twoo partes, whereof the one parte shall bee to youre grace, youre heires, and successours, deductinge thereof twoce shillinges for the Clerke of the Chauncery for his paines as is afore saide: And the other parte shall bee to the sayde Archebishoppe and hys officers. Whiche other parte shall be deuided into two partes whereof the archbishop shall haue the one, and his commissary and scribe shall haue the other parte egallye deuided amongā them. And if the taxe be vnder fiue & twentie shillinges eighte pence and not vnder twentie shillinges the same shall be deuided into twoo partes whereof your grace, your heires and successours, shal haue the one parte entierlye abating two shillingz therof to ỳ saide clerke of the Chauncery and the archebishop and his officers shall haue the other parte and the same other parte shalbe deuided into three partes wher of the archebishop shall haue one, hys commissarie the second, and his scribe or register the thirde. And in case the taxe be vnder twenty shillingz ỳ same shalbe perteined to the vse of the said cōmissarie clerk of the said archbishop & clerke of the Chauncery to be egally deuided amongst them for theire paiez and laboures by them to be susteined by auctority of this act, as is aforesaid.

Prouided alwaies that this act shall not be preiudicial to the archbishop of Yorke Yorke or to anye bishop or plat of this realme but ỳ they may lawfully (notwithstāding this act) dispēce in al cases, in which they were wont to dispence by the common law or custome of thiz realme afore the making of thys acte.

Prouided also and be it enacted by auctho|itie aforesayde, that yf it happen the See of the archbishopzik of Caunterbury to be voide, that then al suche maner licences, dispensatiōs, faculties instruments, rescripts, and other writings which may be graunted by vertue and auctho|itie of this act, shal (during the vacation of the same See) be had done & graūted vnder the name Gardian of spirituait. and seale of the gardian of the spiritualties of the said archbishopzick for ỳ time being, accoz|ding to the tenoure & fo|me of this acte, and shall be of like fo|ce, value and effect, as if they hadd be granted vnder the name and seale of archbishop for the time beeinge.

And be it further enacted, that if the aforsaide archebishop of Caunterbury for the time beeing or the said gardiā

Refuse

of the spiritualities for ỳ time beeinge hereafter refuse or denie to grant any licences dispensacions, faculties instruments, or other writings, which they be auctorised to do by vertu and auctoritie of this act, in such maner & forme as is afore remembred, to any persone or persons, that oughte of a good iuste and reasonable cause to haue the same by reason whereof this present act by theirs wilfulnes, negligēce or default should take none effect, then the chaūcellour of Englande, or the lorde Keper of the greate seale for the time being vpon any complaint therof made shall direct the kings writte to ỳ saide archebishop or gardian, denying or refusing to grant suche licēces, dispensacions, faculties, or other writinges enioining him by the saide writ, vpon a certaine paine therin to be limitted by the discretion of the saide Chancellor or Keper of the greate seale, that hee shall in due fourme graunt suche licence, dispensacion, faculte, or other writinge accordinge to the request of the procurers of the same, or els signify vnto youre highnes, your heires or successoures in the courte of chauncery, at a certaine day for what occasion or cause he refused and denied to grāt suche licences, faculties, or dispensacions. And if it shall appere to the saide Chauncellour, or Lorde keeper of the great seale, vppon suche certificat that the cause of refusall or deniall of grantinge such licences, faculte, or dispensacion, was reasonable iuste & good, that then so being proued by due serch and examinacion of the said Chaūcellour, or Lorde keeper of the great seal to be admitted and allowed. And yf it shall appere vppon the saide certificat that the saide archebishop or gardian of the spiritualities for the time being, of wilfulnes in contempning the due execucion of this act without a iuste & reasonable cause, refused or denyed to graunt suche licence, facultie, or dispēsaciō, that then your highnesse, youre heires and successoures, being therof informed, after due examinaciō had that suche licences, faculties, or dispensacions may be granted wythout offēding the holy Scriptures, & lawes of god shal haue auctoritie in euery such case, for ỳ default, negligēce & wilfulnesse of ỳ said archebishop, or gardian to send your writ of Iniunction, vnder your great seal, out of your said court of Chauncery, commanding the archebishopp or gardian, that so shall deny or refuse to graunt suche licence, faculte, or dispensacion to make sufficient graunt therof, according to the tenor and effect of this act, by a certaine day and vnder a certaine paine in the said writ to bee conteined, and to be limitted by your highnesse, your heirs and successoures, kinges of this Realme. And if the said archebishop or gardiā after the receit of the saide writ, refuse or denie to graunt suche licences, faculties, or dispensacions as shalbee ēioyned him, by vertue of the said writ and shewe and proue before your maiestie, your heirz, or successours no iuste or reasonable cause whye they should so doe, then the saide archebishoppe or gardian that so shal refuse to put this acte in execucion according to the said writte of Iniunction, shall suffer losse, and forfaite to your highnes your heires and successoures, suche paine and penaltie as shalbe limitted and expressed in the said writ of Iniunction. And ouer that it shalbe lawefull to youre highnes, your heires and successourez, for euery such default and wylfulnes of the said archebishop or gardian, for the time being, to geue power and auctoritie by cōmission, vnder your great seale to suche two spiritual prelatez or persones to bee named by your highnes

nes, your heires or succeſſours as wil do and graunt ſuch licences, faculties and diſpenſacion, refuſed ordeined to be graunted by the ſaid archebiſhop or gardaine, in contempt of this act. And bee it further enacted by the auctority aforeſaid, that ỳ ſaid two ſpirituall prelates, or perſons, to whom in ſuch caſes, any ſuche commiſſion ſhalbee directed, ſhal haue power & auctorite to graunt euery ſuche licence, faculty diſpenſacion, inſtrumente, and other writings ſo refuſed to be graunted by the ſaid archebiſhop or gardian for ỳ time beeing, by an inſtrument vnder the ſeales taking like fees & charges for the ſame, as is afore rehearſed & not aboue vnder the paines afore remembred. And that euery ſuche licence, faculty and diſpenſacion ſo graũted for any caſes or matters, whereunto any confirmacion vnder the kings greate ſeale is appoited by this act, to be had in maner and forme aboue declared, ſhall be had and obteined accordigly And ſuche licences, and confirmacions ſhalbe hadd for like fees and charges, as they are aboue ſpecified, and not aboue, vnder the paines aboue mencioned. And that euerye ſuche licence, faculty, diſpenſation and other writige to bee graunted by the ſaid prelates or perſons to be aſſigned by the kings highnes, his heires and ſucceſſours as is aforeſaide, ſhalbe of as good value ſtrength, and effecte, and as beneficiall and profitable to the pſons pcuring the ſame, as if theye hadde been made granted and obteined vnder the name and ſeale of the ſaide archbiſhop. Pꝛouided alwaies that this acte nor anye thing or things therin conteined ſhal be heareafter enterpreted or expoũded that your grace, your nobles, and ſubiectes entend by the ſame to decline or varye from the congregacõ of Chriſtes churche in anie thinges concernig the very articles of Catholike faythe of Chriſtendome, or in any other thinges declared by holy ſcripture and the worde of God neceſſarie for youre & theire ſaluacions, but onely to make an ordinance by polities neceſſarye & conuenięte to expreſſe vice, & for good conſeruacion of this Realme in peace vnity, and trąquility from rauin and ſpoile, inſewing much the old ancient cuſtomes of this realme in that behalf Not minding to ſeeke for anie reliefs, ſuccours, or remidies for any worldly thinges and humaine lawes, in anye cauſe of neceſſitie, but within this realme, at the handes of your highneſſe, your heires and ſucceſſours kings of this realme, which haue and ought to haue an imperial power and auctority in ỳ ſame, & not obliged in any worldly cauſes to anye other ſuperiour. Catholike faith

¶ Pꝛouided alway that ỳ ſaid archebyſhop of Caunterbury, or any other perſon or perſõs, ſhal haue no power or auctorite by reaſon of this act, to viſite or vere any monaſteries, abbeis, pꝛiories, colleges, hoſpitalz, houſes, or other places religious, which be or were erẽpt before the making of thys acte any thing in this act to the contrarye therof not lõſtãding but that re dreſſe, viſitacion, & confirmacion ſhall be hadde by the kinges highneſſe, hys heires and ſucceſſors, by commiſſion vnder the great ſeale, to be directed to ſuch perſons, as ſhalbe appointed requiſite for the ſame, in ſuche monaſteries, colleges, hoſpitalles, pꝛiories, houſes, and places religious exempte. So that no viſitacion nor cõfirmacõ ſhal from hẽceforth be had nor made, in or at any ſuch monaſteries, colledges, hoſpitalles, pꝛiories, houſes, and places religious exempte by the ſaid biſhop of Rome, nor by any of hys auctority, nor by any out of the kings dominõs Nor that any perſõ religious or other Militie Hoſpitalles

reſiant

resiant in anye the kinges dominions shall from hence forthe departe oute of the kings dominions, to or for any visitacion, congregacion, or assemble for religion, but that all suche visitacions congregacion and assembles shallbee within ỳ kinges dominions.

Pluralitie

Prouided also that this presente acte or any thing therein conteined, or any licence or dispensacion herafter to bee made by vertue and auctoritie therof shall not extend to the repeale or derogation of the late acte made sith the beginninge of this presente parliamente for reformacion of pluralities of benefices, and for non residence of Spirituall personnes vppon their dignities or benefices, nor to anye things cõtained or mentioned in the said acte. Nor that this acte, nor anye thinge to bee doone by auctoritie thereof, shall not be taken, expounded, nor enterpreted, to geue licence to any person or psons to haue any more nũber of benefices then is limitted in the saide acte. And that the same acte for pluralitves and non residentes of benefices, and euery thinge therein conteined, shall stande good and effectuall to all intents according to the true meaning therof anye thinge in this present act, or any licence or dispẽsacion to be had by auctoritie therof in any wise notwithstãding. And be it further enacted by auctoritie aforesaid, that if any person or persons, subiect or resseant within this Realme, or vnder any the kingz dominions, at any time hereafter sue to the courte of Rome or ỳ se of Rome, or to any person claiming to haue his auctority by the same, for any licẽce, faculty, dispensacion, or other thing or thinges contrary to this act, or put in execution, any licence, faculty, or dispensacion, or any other thinge or things hereafter to be obteined from Rome or the see of Rome, or from any claimig auctoritie by the same, for any of the causes aboue mencioned in this act, or for any other causes that may be graũted by auctority of this act, or attempt or doe any thinge or things contrarye to this act, or maintaine, allowe, admit, or obey any maner of censures, excõmunications, interdictions, or any other proceese from Rome, of what nãe or nature soeuer it be, to the derogacõ or lette of the execution of this act, or of anye thinge or thinges to be doone by reason of the saide acte, that then euery such person or persons so doinge offendig, and being thereof conuicte, their aydours, councellours, & abbettours, shall incurre and runne into ỳ paine, losse and penaltye comprised & specified in the act of prouision and pmunire, made in ỳ xiiith yere of our moste noble progenitoure kinge Rychard the second against such as sue to the court of Rome against your crowne and dignity royal. Prouided allwaye, that this act or any thing therin cõteined shall not herafter be taken nor expounded to the derogation or takinge away of any grants or cõfirmacõs of any liberties, priuileges, or iurisdictiõ of any monasteries, abbeis, pryories, or other houses or places exẽpt, which heretofore ỳ making of this act hathe ben obteined at the see of Rome, or by auctoritie therof, but that euery such graunt and confirmacion shallbee of the same value, force & effect as they were afore the making of this act and as this act had neuer ben made. Prouided allwaies that the abbots, priors and other chiefe rulers & gouernors of such monasteries abbeis, and other houses & places exempt, shall not herafter pay any pencion, porciõ, or other sense to the See of Rome, nor admitt or accept any visitation nor any confirmacion frõ or by the said see of Rome or by auctoritie therof, or for any p-

Premunir

Derogac.

Priuilege

Gouernors

Priors

Admitt
Visitac.
Cõfirmac.

son

ſon to be electe, and named or preſented to be heddes of any ſuch monaſteries, abbeis, priories, places or houſes exempt nor ſhal make any corporal othe to ỳ biſhop of Rome, otherwiſe called the Pope, vpõ ỳ peins limitted in this act. But that euery ſuch viſitatiõ and confirmation of ſuch heds elect in any ſuch monaſteries, abbeis, priories, houſes or places exempt, where after their election they were bounden to haue & obtaine any confirmation of theire election, or of the parſon named, preſented or elect, ſhalbe from hẽceforth had, made and done within this realme, at & within euery ſuch abbeis, monaſteries, priories, & other houſes & places exempt by ſuch perſon & perſonnes as ſhal be appointed by authority of the kings commiſſion from tyme to time as the caſe ſhal require, & not by ỳ ſee of Rome, nor by auctorite therof, any thing in this nert prouiſo aboue ſpecyfied to the contrary therof notwithſtãding. Prouyded alwaies, that in ſuche monaſteries, abbeis, priories, & houſes exempt where after election, preſẽtacion, or nominacion of there heads, no ſuch confirmacion is requiſit to be had, nor hath ben vſed to be taken by reaſõ of ſuch priuileges as they haue concernig the ſame, that in euery ſuche monaſteries, abbeis, priories, and places exempt, they ſhall not be bounden to obtain, haue, or take anye confirmacion for the ſame within this Realme by auctorite of this acte, but vſe their priuileges therin as they haue done before the making of this act, any thige in this acte, or any the prouiſes nerte aboue rehearſed, to the contrary therof notwithſtandinge. Prouided alſo and bee it enacted, that this acte, or anye thinge or thinges, woorde or woordes therin, or in the ꝑamble therof mencioned or conteined, is not intended or ment, or ſhall bee expounded nor interpete, that any diſpenſacions, licences or confirmacions for marages graunted to any the kinges ſubiectes, borne vnder his obeiſaunce, at anye tyme before the twelfe day of March in ỳ yere of our Lorde God. M.D.xxx.& iij. ſhal be appared or of any leſſe value, ſtrẽgth force, or effecte then they were at the ſayde.xij. daye of March. Nor that this act, or any thinge therein conteined, ſhall not extend, to the derogacyõ apparinge, or annullacion of anye lycences, diſpenſacions, confyrmaciõs facultes, or indulgences, at any time before the ſaid.xx. day of March, in the yeare of our Lorde God. M.D. xxiij. had or obteined at the See of Rome, or by auctho̅itie therof to or for anie ſubiects borne in this realm or in any the kinges dominiõs, or to or for ỳ hoſpitall of the prior of ſaint Jones Jeruſalem in England, or any commaundries or members therof, or to or for anie other cathedrall churches, hoſpitalles, monaſteries, abbeis, priories, colleges conuentuall churches, parochyall churches, chappelles, fraternities, brotherheds, or bodies politike wiñ thys realme or in anye other the kings dominions, but that euery ſuche licence, diſpenſacion, confirmacion, faculiye, & indulgence, granted before the ſaide xij. day of Marche to anye ſuch ſubiect or to the ſaide hoſpitall of the prior of ſaint Jones Jeruſalem in Englande and commaundries or members therof, or to any other Cathedrall churche hoſpitall, monaſtery, abbey, priory, colledge, churche conuentuall, parochial churches, chappel, fraternitie, brotherhed, or body politike, or to theire predeceſſoures or auncceſtores within this realme, or in any other the kinges dominions, ſhall bee of the ſame force, ſtrength, value & effect, & may be from time to time put in execution at all tymes hereafter by ỳ to whom ỳ will per-

S. Johns Jeruſalem England Church

and haue the same, as theye mought haue ben before the making of this act and as if this acte had neuer been had ne made any thing in the saide act to ꝑ contrary hereof not withstanding. Prouyded alwaies, that suche licẽces dispẽsatiõs, cõfirmacions of facultiez heretofore obteined at the see of Rome or by auctoritie therof, contrary to the expresse prouisionz of the lawes & statutes of this realme heretofore made, shal not at any time hereafter be vsed or put in execucion in anye case to the derogation or cõtrary to the said lawz and statutz of this realme, & the prouisions of the same, anye thing in this prouiso to the cõtrary therof not withstanding. And be it enacted by auctority of this present parlement, that the kinge our soueraigne lord by thadwise of his honorable counsaile shall haue power & auctoritie from time to time for the ordring, redresse, and reformacion of al maner of Indulgencez & pryuileges thereof within this realme, or within any the kings dominionz heretofore obteined at the See of Rome, or by auctoritie therof, and & of the abuses of such Indulgences & priuileges therof, as shal see good, holsõme, & reasonable for the honor of God & weale of this people. And that such order & redresse as shalbe taken by his highnes i that behalfe, shalbe obserued & firmely kept vpon the peins limitted in thiz act for the offending of the contents of ꝑ same. An. 25. H. 8. c. 21. This act was repelled by. 1. ꝑ. 2. P. & M. & reuiued by 1. Eli. ca. 1.

Indulgẽces.

4. ¶ Anno. 28. H. 8. c. 10. an acte was made againſt thauctoritie of the see of Rome, wherein some offences weare made offences of premunire and some made treason & others appointed to be geuen against the see of Rome to iudges & officers & diuers other degrees. But it is repelled by. 1. & 2. P. & M.

Premunire
Treson
Othe

Repell

capit. 8.

5 ¶ Wherein the parlemẽt begonne & holden at westm in the. xxi. yeare of the raigne of the late king of moſt famous memory king Henry the eighte (ca. 13. which is in Residens. 2.) one act was thẽ & there made, againſt pluralities of benefices, for taking of ferms by spiritual men, & for non residẽce in the which act amongſt other things it was ordeined & enacted, ꝑ if anye person or persõs, at any time after ꝑ firſt day of Aprill, i the yere of our lord god 1530. contrarie to the same act, shoulde procure & obtain at the court of Rome or elsewhere, anie licence or licencez, vnion, tolleracõ dispẽsacõ to receiue & take anye more benefices with cure then was limitted & appointed by the same acte, or els at anie time after the sayde day, shoulde put in execucõ any suche licence, tolleracion, or dispensacion before that time obteined, cõtrarye to the said act, that thẽ euery suche person or persons so after the said day, suing for himself, or receiuing and takig suche benefice by force of such licence, or licences, vnion, tolleracõz or dispẽsacion that is to say, the same persone or persons only, & no other, should for euery such defaut incurre the danger paine and penaltie of. xx. li. sterling, & should also lose the whole profitz of euery such benefyce or benefices as he receiueth or taketh by force of any suche licẽce, or licẽces, vnio tolleratio or dispensacion. And where also in the saide act it was ordeined & enacted, that if any person or persons did procure or obtein at the court of Rome, or elsewher any maner of licence or dispensacion to be non resident at theire dignities, prebend or benefices contrarye to the sayd act, that then euery suche persone or personez putting in execucion anye such dispensacio or licence for himselfe from the said firſt day of Aprill, in the

Plurelities
Ferms.
Residents

Dispensac.

Foyl.

Dispensac.
Non resid.

said yeare of our lorde God. M.D.xxx. should run and incurre in the penalty damage and paine of.xx.li.sterling for euery time so doing, to bee forfaited & recouered, as by ỳ said act is declared. And yet suche licence or dispensacō so procured or to bee put in execution, to be voide and of none effecte, as by the same act more plainly it doth & maye appere. Be it &c. that asmuch onlye of the said act as cōcerneth the articles & clauses aforesaid, & al & euery ỳ wordz and sētencez, conteined in the said acte concerning the said articles and clauses, and euery of them shal from hēce forth bee repelled, annulled, reuoked annihilated and vtterly made void for euer. Anything in the saide act to the contrarie in any wise notwtstāding.

And wher also at the session of ỳ same parliament, holden vpon prorogacyon in the three and twenty yere of the raigne of the said late kyng henry the eight.ca.6(whiche is in citatiō. 2)one act entituled the act that no persō shal be cited out of the dioces where he or she dwelleth, excepte in certaine cases And where also at the said parlement in the session holden at westm vppon prorpgacion in the fower and twenty yeare of the raigne of the said late kig Henry the eighte, one actz was made that appeales in such cases as hath bē vsed to be pursued to the See of Rōe shoulde not from thencefoorthe be had nor vsed but within thys realme.

And where also at the said parlement holden at westm in the xxi. yere of the raigne of the saide late king Henry ỳ eight, and ther continued by diuers progations vntil the.xiij.day of Aprill in the.xxvj. yere of his raigne, an acte was made concerning restreintes of paiments of annates and first fruitz of Archbishoprikes & bishoprickes to ỳ see of rome. And wher at a sessiō of ỳ said parliament holden in the.xxv. yere of the raigne of ỳ saide late king, there was also made one acte entituled, the submission of the clergy to the kinges maiestie, and one other acte entituled on act restraining the said paymentes of annates or first fruitez to the bishop of Rome, and of the electinge and consecratinge of the archebishops and bishoprz within this realme. And one other act was then and there made entituled, an act concerning the exoneracion of the kings subiects from exactions, and impositions before ỳ tyme paide to the sea of Rome, and for hauyng licence, and dispensations, wyth in this Realme, without fuinge further for the same. Be it &c. that the said seuerall actes made for the restraintez of the paiments of the saide annates & firste fruites, and all other the sayde actes made in the said fower & twenty and fiue & twentye yeres of ỳ raigne of the said late king, & euery of them, and al and euery braunch, article, matter & sentence in them & euery of them conteined, shal be by thauthoritie of this present parliamēt from hēce forth vtterly voide and frustrate, and repealed, to al intēts constructionz and purposes. And be it further &c. that all & eurrye these actes folowing, that is to say, one act made at the session of the saide parliament holden vpō prorogacion at Westminster in the fire & twētie yeare of the raygne of the saide late King Henry the eight (ca.1.) entituled an act concerning the kings highnes to be supreme head of the Churche of England, and to haue auctority to reforme and redresse al errours heresiez & abusez in ỳ same. And one other act made in ỳ same session of the same parliament) s.an.26. ỳ.8.c.14.) entituled an act for nomination and consecracions of suffragans within this realme And one other acte made in the seuen & twenty yere of the raigne of the said late

Submiss.

Dispensāt

Annates First fruits

Frō hence forth repealed

Supreme heade

Heresies

Suffragās

late king Henry the eight (ca. 15. entituled an acte; whereby the kinge
32. persons shold haue powe to nominate xxxij persons of his clergie and laye fee, for making of Ecclesiastical lawes. And also one other acte made at the parlement holden at Westminster in ỹ xxvij. yere of ỹ raigne of ỹ said late king Henry the eight (ca. 10) entituled, an act extinguishing the auctoritie of the bishop of Roome. And
Pope one other acte made in the same parlement (s. anno 28. H. 8. ca. 16.) entituled an act for the releasse of such as
Dispensac. then had obtained, pretended licences, and dispensations from the See of Roome. And also all that parte of the act made in ỹ said xxvij. yere of the saide kinge (cap. 7.) entituled,
Successiō an acte for the establishement of the succession of the imperiall Crowne of the realme that concerneth a prohibitiō, to marye within the degrees expressed in the said acte.

And also one other act made at the parlement holden at Westminster in the xxxi. yere of the raigne of the saide late kinge Henry the eighte, (cap. 9.) entituled an acte auctorising
Bishops the kings highnesse to make bishops by his letters patēts. And one other acte made in the session of the same parlemēt begun in the said one and thirty yere holden vpon prorogatiō the said xxxij. yeare of the raigne of the said king Henry the eighte (cap. 38.) entituled an act concerning pre-contractes of mariages and touchig
Degrees degrees of consanguinity. And one other act made in the parlement holden at Westminster in ỹ xxxv yere of the raigne of the saide late kynge Hen. ỹ eighte (capitulo 3.) entituled, an acte for the ratification of the
Stile Repeale kings maiesties stile, shal frō hence forth be repealed, made, frustrate, void, and of none effecte. And where also at the saide parlement holdē at Westmynster in the xxxv. yere of ỹ raigne of the sayd late kinge Henry the eighte (capitulo 1.) one other acte was made, entituled an acte concerninge the establishement of the succession of the saide kinge in the imperiall crowne of this realme. In ỹ which act there is a fourme of a corporal othe deuised and setforthe, that euery subiect of this realme shoulde be bounde to take against the power auctority and iurisdiction of the See of Roome.

Be it &c. that so muche of the sayde act as toucheth the saide oth against the Supremacy, and al othes thereupon hadde, made and geuen, shall be from henceforth vtterly voide, repeled, and of none effect. And where also one other acte was made in the xxxvij. yere of the raigne of the saide late kinge Henry the eight (cap. 17.) entituled an acte that doctours of ciuill lawe being maried, might exercise ecclesiastical iurisdiction.

Be it &c. ỹ the said act last before mēcioned, & al & euery branch, article, sentence & matter conteined in the same shal from henceforth be repealed & vtterly made voide, & of none effect. And where one other act was made at the first session of ỹ plemēt holden at Westminster in the firste yere of the raigne of king Ed. ỹ first (ca. 12.) entituled an act for ỹ repeale of certaine statuts concerning treasons felonies &c. In the whiche acte amongst other thinges there is conteined certeine prouisions, paines, penalties & forfeiture, for, & againste such as shonld by open preachinges expresse wordes, sayings, wrytinge printinge ouert dede or acte, affirme or set forthe that the king of this realme for ỹ time beig is not or ought not to be supreme head in earth of ỹ

Succession
Othe
Supmacie
Voide
Doctors
Repelled
Treason Felony
Supreme hed

Churches of England & Ireland ne of any of them, or that the bishop of Rome, or any other person or persõ other then the king of England for the time being, is or ought to be supreme head of the same churches or any of them, as in the same act laste before reherſed, more at large is cõteined, and may appeare. Be it &c. ỳ these clauses before reherſed & other of the said act concerning the supremacy, & al & euerie braunch, article, wordes, & sentence in the same sounding or tendinge to the derogation of ỳ supremacy of the Popes holinez or of the see of Rome, and al paines penalties & forfeitures made againſt them, that should by any means set forth or ertol ỳ said supremacy, shal be from henceforth vtterly void & of none effect. And be it &c. that al clauses sentences, and articles of euerye other statute, or act of parlemt made sithens the said &c. yere of the raigne of king Henry the eight againſt the supreme auctoritie of the popes holines or see apostolike of Rome or cõteining any other matter of ỳ same effect onely, that is repealed in anye of the statuts aforesaide, shalbe also by auctority hereof from henceforth vtterly void, frustrate & of none effect. And where we your moſte humble subiects, the lords spirituall & temporal, and commons in this present parlement assembled, haue exhibited to your maiesties one other supplication in fourme following. And conformably hereunto, the bishops and clergy of the prouince of Caunterbury haue presented to youre maiesties a supplication, in this tenor ỳ followeth.

¶ For asmuch as the said moſte reuerent Father the Lord Legate, at the intercession of youre maiesties, hath by ỳ auctority of ỳ see apostolik

Popes supremacie.

Other stat.

Voide.

sufficientlye dispensed in ỳ matters specified in the said seueral supplications, as in his said letters of dispẽsatiõ is cõteined more at large. The tenour whereof ensueth.

¶ We the said lords spiritual & temporal, and commons in this present parlement assembled, rẽdring, moſt humble thankes to your maiesties, by whose intercession and meanes we haue obtained the said dispensacions of the popes holines by the saide moſt reuerend father in God, his legate moſt humbly beseecheth ỳ same that it may be ordeined as followeth And it is &c. that al and singuler articles and clauses cõteined in ỳ said dispensation, alwel touching ỳ establishement of bishoprickes & cathedral churches, as also the confirmacion of mariages in degree, prohibited by the Canons of the churche, ỳ legitimacion of children and ratificacion of proces, and of sentences, in matters ecclesiastical touchinge the inualidity of them, for want of iurisdiction, and the institutions & destitutions of and in benefices & promotions, ecclesiasticall dispensations, & graces geuen by suche order, as the publike lawes of the realme then approued, and al other thinges before conteined in the said letters of dispẽsation, shall remaine & be reputed & taken, to al intents and constructiõs in the lawes of this realme, lawful, good and effectual to be alleged and pleded in al courtes ecclesiastieall & temporall for good & sufficient matter, either for the plaintife or defendaunt wõut any allegation or obiection to be made againſt the validity of them, by pretence of any general counsaile, canon or decree to the contrary made or to be made in that behalfe. And whereas diuers & sundry late monasteries, priories, cõmaundries.

Thankes

Dispensac. Bishoprick Erections Mariages

Ligittimac. Sentences

Institut.

Dispensac.

Effectuall Plede Sufficient

Monaster.

dzies, nõries, deanries, prebẽds, colle-
ges, hospitalles, & houses of friers,
chantries, & other religious & eccleſi-
aſticall houses and places and ẏ ma-
nours, graunges, meſuages, landes,
tenements, rectozies, tithes, pencionz
pozcionz, vicarages, churches, chap-
pels, aduowsõs, nominations, patro
nages, annuities, rents, reuerſions,
ſeruices, and their poſſeſſions, & here
ditaments to the ſaide late monaſte-
ries, pzioziés, nonneries, commaun-
dzies, deanries, chantries, prebendz
houſes of friers, colleges, hoſpitallz
and other religious and eccleſiaſti-
cal houſes, & places, and to ſundzy ar
chebiſhopzicks & biſhopzicks within
this realme late appartayninge & be-
longinge, came aſwel to the hands &
poſſeſſion of the ſaid king of famous
memozy Henry the eight father vn-
to your maieſtie our ſaid ſouereigne
Lady, by diſſolution, gift, grant, ſur-
rẽder, attainder oz otherwiſe, as alſo
to the handes & poſſeſſion of diuers &
ſundzy other perſonnes, bodies poli-
tike and cozpozate by ſundzy means
conueiances and aſſurannces, accoz-
dinge to the ozder of the lawes & ſta-
tutes of this realme.

Colleges Chantries

Landes.

Heredita-
ments

Biſhopzikz

And wher alſo diuers manozs, lãdz
tenemẽts, and hereditaments, parcel
of the poſſeſſions of archebiſhopzicks
& biſhopzikes, and many and ſundzy
late deanries, colledges, chauntries
rectozies, prebends, free chappelles,
guildes and fraternities, manours,
granges, lãds, tenements, rents, ſer-
uices and other eccleſiaſtical poſſeſſi-
ons and hereditaments goods & cat-
tel to the ſaid archebiſhopzickes, bi-
ſhopzickes, deanries, colleges, chan-
tries, free chappels, rectozies, guilds
and fraternities, late appartayninge
and belonging oz appoynted to & foz
the finding of prieſts, abites lightes
oz other like purpoſe, came aſwel to
the handes and poſſeſſion of the late
noble king Edward the firſt bzother
vnto your maieſtie, ſouereigne lady
by vertue of an act of parlement ther
of made oz otherwiſe, as alſo to the
hãdes and poſſeſſion of diuers & ſun-
dzy other perſons and bodies politik
and cozpozate by ſundzy meanes con
ueiances and aſſurances accozdinge
to the ozder of the law of this realm
a great number of whiche ſaide late
monaſteries, pzioziés, nonries, com
maundzies, deanries, colleges, hoſpi
talles, prebendes, chauntries, fre cha
pels, guildes and fraternities, and ẏ
manours, granges, meſuages, lands
tenemẽts, rentz, reuerſionz, ſeruices
tithes, pencions, pozcions, vicarages
churches, chapels, aduowſons, nomi
nacions, patronages, annuities, and
hereditaments goods and cattals to
the ſaid monaſteries, pzioziés, non-
ries, commaundzies, deanries, colle-
ges, hoſpitals, chantries, fre chapels
guilds, fraternities and other eccle-
ſiaſtical houſes, archebiſhopzickes &
biſhopzickes belonginge as well foz
greate ſũmes of money, as foz other
good and reaſonable cauſes & conſi-
derations haue ben conueyed & aſſu-
red to diuers the ſubiectz and bodies
politike of this realme, as wel by the
ſaide kinge Henry the eighte the ſaid
king Edwarde the firſt, and by your
highnes our ſouereigne lady, & ioint
ly by bothe your maieſties as alſo by
diuers the owners of ẏ ſaid eccleſia-
ſtical poſſeſſiõs, which ſaid cõueian-
ces and aſſurances by theire ſundzye
letters patents and other wzitinges
moze plainly doo and maye appeare.
Foz aſmuche as the ſaid moſt reue-
rend father hath alſo by the ſaide diſ-
penſation remoued and taken awaie
al matter of empechement, trouble &

Landes Heredita-ments. Biſhopzikz Colleges Chantries.

Aſſured

Lres pat.

Rectozies Guyldes Pzieſtes Lightes

Diſpenſac
Trouble

daunger which by occasion of any ge neral counsel, cannon or decree eccle siasticall might touche & disquiet the possessions of such goodes, mouables, landes, tenements, possessions, & here ditaments, as were of late belonging to any of the saide archebishoprickes, bishoprickes, monasteries, priories, nonries, commandries, deanries, col leges, chantries, prebendes, rectories hospitalles, houses of friers, or other religious and ecclesiastical houses, & places, of what nature, name, kind, or quality soeuer they be of. Yet for that the title of al landes, possessions & he reditaments in this your maiesties realmes and dominions is grounted in the lawes, statuts and customes of the same, and by your high iurisdictiõ auctoritie royall and crowne imperi all, and in your courtes onelye to bee empleded, ordered, tried and iudged and none otherwise, and vnderstan dinge that the whole, full, and moste gracious intent, minde and determi nation of your moste excellent maie sties be, that all and euery person and personnes, bodies politike and corpo rate, their heires, successours and assi gnes, and euerye of them shall haue, keepe, retaine and enioy all & euery their estates, rightes, possessions and interestes, that they and euery of thẽ nowe hath, or hereafter shal haue of, and in all and euerie the manours, granges, messuages, lands, tenemẽts tithes, pensions, porcions, aduowsõs nominations, patronages, aunuities, rents, reuersions, seruices, hundreds wapitakes, liberties, franchises, and other the possessions, and hereditamẽts, of the saide monasteries, ab beyes, priories, nonneries, comman dries, deanries, colleges, prebendes, hospitalles, houses of friers, chauntries, rectories, vicarages, churthes, chapels, archebishoprickes, & bishop rikes and other religious and eccle siastical houses and places, or of any of them within this realme or the do minions of the same by suche lawes statutes, as were in force before the first daye of this present parlement, and by other lawefull conueyaunces to them thereof made.

That it maye bee therefore enacted by the auctoritie of this &c. ỹ aswell youre maiestie oure soueraigne lady your heires and successours, as also al and euerye other person and per sonnes, bodies politike and corporat their heires, successours and assig nes nowe hauinge, or that hereafter shal haue, holde, and enioye any of the sites, of the saide late monasteries and other the religious or ecclesiasti call houses or places and al the saide manours, granges, messuages, landz tenements, tithes, pencions, porcionz glebe landes, aduowsons, nominaci ons, patronages annuities, rents, re uersions, seruices, hundredes, wepi takes, liberties, fraunchises, profits, commodities, and other the possessi ons and hereditaments of the sayde late monasteries, abbeys, priories, nonries, commaundries, deanries, colleges, prebendes, hospitalles, and houses of friers, rectories, vicarages chauntries, churches, chapels, arche bishoprickes, bishoprickes, & other re ligious and ecclesiasticall houses and places, or any of thẽ, of what name, nature or kinde soeuer they bee, shal haue, holde, possede, retaine, keepe & enioye, al and euery the saide sites, manours, granges, messuages, lãds, tenements, possessions, profites, com modities and other hereditaments, according to suche interesse and e states, as theye, and euerye of them now haue or holde, or hereafter shall haue or holde, of and in the same by the due order & course of the lawes & statutes

Ecclesiast. houses
Title
Crowne Impiede
Enioy
Landes
Hereditam.
The quene
Other ploxz
Ecclesiast. houses
Landes
Hereditam
Enioy
Interestes
Lawes

statutes of this realme, which nowe be or were standing in force before ỳ first day of this present parlement in maner and fourme, as theye shoulde haue done, if this act had neuer bene hadde ne made. This acte or any thig therein conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Sauing to you oure saide soueraigne Lady, your heires and successours, and euery of them, and to al and euery other person and persons subiectz of this realme and bodies politike & corporate & to their heires and successours, and to the heires and successours of all & euery of them other then such whose right, title or interest is bounde or taken away, vndone or extinct by any act of parlement heretofore made or otherwise al such right, title, claime, possession, interest, rentes, annuities commodities, commons, offices, fees leases, liueries, lyuinges, pensions, porcions, dets, duties, and other profites, which they or any of them lawfully haue or of right oughte to haue or might to haue had, in of, or to any of the premisses or in, of, or to anye parte or parcell thereof, in suche like maner forme and condition, to al intents respects, constructions and purposes, as if this acte had neuer beene had ne made. And that it may be further enacted by auctoritie aforesaide, that al and euery article, clause, sentence and prouiso contained or specified in any acte or actes of parlement concerning or touching the assurãce or conueyance of any the saide monasteries, priories, nonneries, commandries, deanries, prebendes, colleges, chantries, hospitals, houses of friers rectories, vicarages, churches, chappels, archebishoprickes, and bishoprickes & other religious and ecclesiasticall houses & places, or any of thẽ, or in any wise concerninge any manours, landz, tenementz, profites, cõmodities, hereditamentz, or other thingz before specified to the said kig Henry the eight or kinge Edward ỳ firte or either of them, or anye other person or persons or bodies politike or corporate and euery of them, and all and euery writing, dede and instrument concerninge the assurance of any of the same shal stand, remain & be in as good force, effect & strẽgth and shalbe pleded & taken aduantage of to al intents, constructions & purposes, as ỳ same shoulde, mighte, or could haue ben by the laws & statuts of this realme in case this present act had neuer bene had ne made. And ỳ al feoffements, fines, surrẽders, forfeitures, assurances, conueyances, estates, & interests, in anye wise conueyed, had or made to oure saide late soueraigne lorde king Henry the eight, or to oure said late soueraigne lorde kinge Edward the firte, or either of them, or to any other person or persons bodies politike or corporate, or to any of them by dede or dedes, acte or acts of parlement or therwise of any the site, manours, lands, tenements, possessions, profites, cõmodities or hereditaments of any ỳ saide archebishoprickes, bishoprickes, late monasteries, priories, nonneries, cõmandries, deanries, houses of friers colleges, chantries, hospitalz prebẽdsfre chappels or of any manours, ladz tenements, reuersions, services, tithes, pencions, porcions, annuities, or of any other hereditaments, of by or from any ecclesiastical or spiritual person or personz, or by or from any spiritual or ecclesiastical corporatiõ, or bodie politike, shalbe as good and auailable in the laive, to al intentes, constructiõz & purposes, as they were by the laiwes and statutes of this realme standing in force before ỳ firste

Sauing
Writinges
Effectuall
Feoffemẽts Assurance
Rightes Interest Leases Pensions
Actes
Assurance
Landes
Landes Hereditam̃
Spiritual person Corporac.
Auailable

daye of this present parlement. And that the same may and shalbe pleded alleged, and taken aduauntage of, in such sorte and to suche effect, as they shoulde, could or might haue bene by the lawes and statuts of this realme standing in force before the said first day of this present parlement. And that all and euerye clause and article of sauing conteined in al and euerye the saide actes and statutes, shal stād remaine and be in such force, strēgth and effect, as they were before ỹ said first the daye of this present parlement. Any thing conteined in this present act to the contrarye in any wise notstanding. And that it may be ꝛc. that whosoeuer shal by anye processe obtained out of any ecclesiastical court, within this realme, or without, or by pretence of any spiritual iurisdiction or otherwise contrary to the lawes of this realme, inquiet or molest anye persone or persones, or body politike for any of the said manors, lāds tenements, hereditaments or things aboue specified cōtrary to the wordes sentences & meaning of this act, shal incurre the daunger of the act of premunire made in ỹ xvi. yeare of king Richarde the second (cap. 5. which is in Prouision 14.) and shal suffer and incurre the forfeitures and paines cōteined in the same.

Plead

Sauing

Priors. Ecclesiast. court

Molest

Landes

Premun. An. 16. Ri. 2.

Prouided allway that it shal & may be lefull for anye person or persons, body politike and corporate, to sue in any competent ecclesiastical or spiritual court within this realme, for tithes, rights, and dueties that they or any of them shal pretende to haue, of or out of any the said manours, landz tenements and other the premisses & to haue full and perfit remedy for ỹ same in suche maner and fourme as they or any of them might or ought to haue done or had by the lawes and statuts of this realme before the making of this act, and as thoughe this act had neuer ben had or made. And that it may be ꝛc. that albeit the title or stile of supremacy or supreme hed of the Churche of Englande and of Irelād, or either of them neuer was ne coulde be iustly or lawefully attributed or knowleged to any kinge or soueraigne gouernour of this realme nor in any wise could or might rightfully, iustly, or lawefully by any kig or soueraign gouernour of the same realme, be claimed, challenged or vsed. Yet forasmuch as the saide title & stile sithens the third day of Nouēber in the xxv. and twenty yere of the raigne of the saide kinge Henry the eight hath bene vsed, and is mencioned and conteined in diuers and sundry writes, letters patents, recordes exemplifications, courte rolles, charters, deedes, instruments, euidences bookes and writings. It shalbe lawful, aswel to and for your maiesties and your soueraigne ladies heires & successours, as to and for euery other persone and persones, and bodies politike and corporate at al time and times hereafter to haue, retaine and keepe the said writes, letters patits recordes, exemplifications, court rolles, charters, dedes, instrumentz, euidences, bookes and writings, & them to shewe, exhibite, vse, allege & plead in al times & places requisit or nedeful without anye daunger, penaltie, losse, forfeiture, trouble, vexation, or impechemēt for the same. Any thing in this act or in any other act or actes to the contrarye therof in anye wise notwithstandinge. And where your highnes our soueraigne Lady, since your comming to the crowne of this realme of a good and Christen conscience, omitted to write the said stile of supremacye, specified in one acte made

Suprmacy

Stile

Writting

Retaine

Writtinges Shewe. Plead.

Cōscience Omitted Supremacy

Tithes Dueties

made in ỳ parlemẽt holden at Westminster by pꝛoꝛogation, in the xxv. yere of the raigne of your late father kinge Henry the eight cap. 3. aswel in gifts, graunts, letters patents, as in commissions & other writings, & also other haue in their writings done ỳ same, aswel in youre time as before. And forasmuch as notwithstanding in any lawe concerninge ỳ said stile of supꝛemacy it was in the fre choice libertie, and pleasure of the kinge of this realme and of youre highnesse, whether ye would expꝛesse the same in the said stile oꝛ not. Be it therfoꝛe &c. that al grauntes letters patentes, commissions, inditements, recoꝛdes & writtings made in your our soueraigne Ladies name, oꝛ in the names of your our soueraigne loꝛde and laby, oꝛ any other, wherein the saide stile of supꝛemacy is omitted, is and shalbe to al intents and purposes as good & effectual, as if the same hadde ben therein expꝛessed, and may be detained, kept pleded and alleged without any daunger, paine, penaltie, oꝛ foꝛfeiture to ensue to anye person oꝛ persons, oꝛ body politike foꝛ oꝛ concerning the omission of the same stile oꝛ any parte thereof, in any such writinges, and that no personne ne personnes, shalbe impeched, molested oꝛ dampnified, foꝛ oꝛ by reason of anye suche omission. And where in an acte of parlement made since the said xx. yeare of kinge Henry the eighte (s. anno 23. H. 8. ca. 16) al bulles, dispensations, and writinges, whiche were beforе that time obteined from ỳ see of Rome should be voide abolished & extinguished, with a clause neuerthelesse, that the matter of them by reason of letters patents from the kinge then beinge, should and might be allegede pleded and alowed, as if the same hadde not bene so abolished, oꝛ extinguished. Foꝛasmuch as the said act is here beforе amongst other repealed and made voide. Be it therefoꝛe enacted &c. that al bulles, dispensations and pꝛiuiledges obtained beforе the saide xx. yeres, oꝛ at any time sithens, oꝛ whiche shall hereafter bee obtained of the see of Rome, not conteining matter contrary oꝛ pꝛeiudiciall to the emperiall dignitie oꝛ pꝛeeminence roial oꝛ imperial of the realme, oꝛ to the lawes of this realme now being in foꝛce & not in this parlement repealed, may be put in execution, vsed and alleged in any courte within this realme oꝛ els wher, whether the same remaine yet whole, oꝛ can appeare to haue ben cancelled, in as bailable and effectuall maner to all intentes and purposes, as if the saide acte had neuer ben had ne made Anye objection by pꝛetence of extinguishement, oꝛ cancelling of the said bulles, dispensations, oꝛ pꝛiuileges, oꝛ of any other matter oꝛ cause, by ỳ pꝛetence of the lawes of this realme, what soeuer in any wise notwithstãding. And whereas by dissolution of monasteries and other religious houses, certein parish churches & chapels whiche were beforе exempt from the iurisdiction of the Archebishop, and bishop of the diocese and by speciall exemption and pꝛiuilege frõ Rome, weare vnder the gouernement, and oꝛder of the abbottes and pꝛiours of those Religiouse houses, which saide Churches, by coloure of the said exemptions be now of special graunte from king Henry and king Edward vnder the rule and gouernemente, and iurisdiction of tempoꝛal and lay menne, who canne no moꝛe enioye the supꝛemacy ouer those particuler churches, then the kinge might ouer the whole Realme. Bee it therefoꝛe &c. that all Archebishoppes and

At pleasure

Grantes Lẽs pat. Recoꝛdes writing

Supꝛmacye Omitted Effectuall. Pleaded

Omitted

Molested

Bulles Dispensac.

Execution Vsed

Cancelled

Dissolution.

Churches Chappels. Exempt.

Lay men

Bishops

bishops in their diocese and al other spiritual person and persons hauing iurisdiction and their ministers & officers & no lay person or persons in euery churche & place within the precinct of the same beinge exempte, or not exempt, may freely and without impediment execute theire spirituall iurisdiction in al points & articles, as though no suche exemption or grant had neuer bin made. Prouided alway and be it &c. that this act extende not to take awaye or diminishe the priuilege of the vniuersities of Oxford & Cambridge, the priuileges or prerogatiues graunted heretofore to the Churches of Westminster, and Windsor ne ẏ tower of London, ne preiudicial to suche temporal Lordes & possessions in this realme, as by auncient custome haue enioyed probate of testaments, of their tenauntes or other. And forasmuche as after this reconciliation, and vnitie of this noble realme, to the boope of Christes churche it is to be trusted ẏ by ẏ abõdance of Gods mercy & grace, deuocion shal encrease & growe in ẏ hartz of many subiects of th's realme with desire to geue & bestowe their worldly possessions for the resuscitating of almes praier and example of goode lyke in th s realme, to thintent suche godly motions and purposes shoulde be aduaunced. Be it therefore &c. that it shalbe lawefull to such as shalbe seised of any manours, lands tenemẽts personages, tithes, pencions, porciõs or other hereditaments whatsoeuer in fee simple in possession, reuersion or remainder in their owne rightes, not beinge copyholde, maye thereof make feoffements, graunts or anye other assurances, or by his laste will and testament in writinge, may bequeth & geue in fee simple al & euery the said manours, landes, tenementz

Not lay.

Iurisdicc.

Priuilege Vniuersity

Westm Windsor. Tower of London Lordes Probate of testam

Deuocion

Landes

Hereditaments

Copyhold Grantes

personages, tithes, pencions, porciõs or other hereditaments to any spiritual body politike or corporat in thiz realme or dominiõz of the same nowe erected or founded, or hereafter to bee erected or founded without anye licence of mortmaine therein to be obtained, or any writte of Ad qđ dampnum, to be sued out of the same, the actes de terris ad manum mortuã nõ ponendis, or any other act or statute heretofore had or made in anye wise notwithstanding.

Corporac.

Mortm Ad quod dampnum

Hauing to the lordz of the fee, al rẽtz seruices, due or goinge out of any of the saide lands, tenements, or hereditaments so to be amortised, as is aforesaide. Prouided alwaie that this clause of this act for geuing the liberty of, or for the amortisinge of lãds or tenements shal continue for & duringe the space of twenty years next and immediately folowinge, & no lõger. And forasmuche as wee your maiestyes humble and obedient subiects, the lordz spiritual and temporall, and commons in this present parlement assembled, neither by the makinge or delyueringe of either the supplications aforesaide, nor by any clause article or sentence therof or of any other clause, article, or sentẽce of this or any other statut of any of ẏ preambles of the same, made, or agreede vppon in this session of thys present parlement by any maner of interpretation, construction implication or otherwise intend to derogate empaire or diminishe any of the prerogatiues, liberties, fraunchises, preeminences, or iurisdictions of youre crowne imperiall of this realme and other the dominions to the same beloging we do most humbly beseech your maiestie that it maye be declared and ordeined, and be it &c. that neyther the makynge, exhibytinge, or inser-

Hauing

xx. yeres

Supplicz.

Interpret

Derogate. Empaire

Crowns

tinge

ting in this p̄sent statute or in the p̄ambles of the same, of the supplications or p̄mise aforesayde or either of them, nor anye other thing or thinges wordes, sentences, clauses or articles in the p̄ambles or body of the acte aforesaid, shalbee construed vnderstanded or exponnded to derogat, diminisshe or take away anye the liberties p̄uiledges, p̄rogatiues, p̄eeminences auctorities or iurisdictions or anye parte or parcel therof which were in your ꝑiall crowne of this realme or did belonge to your saide imperial crowne the xx. yere of the raign of your the Queenes maiesties most noble father or any other your most noble p̄progenitours, before the said xx. yeres. And the Popes holynesse, and the sea apostolike to bee restored and to haue and enioye such auctorite p̄eeminence and iurisdiction, as his holinesse vsed and exercised or might lawfully haue vsed & exercised by thauctorite of his supmacy, the saide twenty yere of the raigne of the king your father wyth in this your realme of England and other your dominiõs without diminution, or enlargement of the same and none other. And the Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction of the Archbishopes, Bysshopes, and ordinaries, to be in the same state for p̄cesse of suits, punishemente of crimes and execution of censures of the church with knowlege of causes belonging to the same and as large, in these pointes as the said iurisdiction was the said xx. yere

Clause

Exponnd Diminish

Iurisdict.

Crowne Before xx H. 8.

Pope Restored

Iurisdict. State

Gift Mortm.

Tenure

P̄vouided alwayes and be it ꝛc. that in and vpon euery such giftes and deuises to be made to such spirituall corporations or persones as is aforesaide the honoure feoffour or deuisoure therof may reserue to hym and to his heyres for euer a tenure in franke almoigne, or a tenure by dyuine seruice: And to haue al remedies and actions for and vpon the saide giftes or deuyses and tenures in like maner and forme as was vsed before the statut of Quia emptores terrarum commouly called *Quia emptores terrarum*. The said statute or any other lawe or custome now beeinge to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding.

Remedy

P̄vouided alwaies and bee it ꝛc. that all and euery person and persõs, and bodies politick & corporat which now haue or herafter shal haue any estate of inheritance free holde, terme or interest of, in or to any porcion, pentiõ, tithes, glebelandes, or other ecclesiasticall or spiritual p̄fite which by this acte and the letters of dispensation rehearsed in the same be permitted and suffred to remayne and continue in laye mens possessions shal & may haue like remedye, for the recoueries of the same and euery parte thereof as they & euery of thẽ might haue hadde before the firste daye of thys p̄sente parlamente. Any thig in this acte conteined to the contrary in anye wise notwithstanding. An. 1 & 2. P. & M. cap. 8. This acte is for the moste part repelled by 1. of Queene Elizabethe capitul. 1. whiche is in crowne. 5.

Interest Tithes Glebelands Spirituall p̄fits

Recouerie

6 Be it enacted that if anye ꝑsone or persones after the firste day of July nexte comming, shal vse or putt in vre in any place within this realme, or in anye the Quenes dominions, any such bul, writting, or instrumẽt written or p̄inted, of absolution, or reconciliation at any time hereto fore obtained & gotte, or at any time hereafter to be obtained or gotten frõ the said Bishop of Rome or any his successors, or from any other persone or persõs auctorised, or clayminge auctorite by or from the saide Bishope

Bulles

of

of Rome, his predecessours or successours, or sea of Rome: Or if any persone or personnes after the laide firste daye of July, shall take vpon him or them by colour of any such bull, writing, instrument, or auctority to absolue or reconsile anye personne or personnes, or to graunte or promise to any persone or personnes within this realme or anye other the Queenes maiesties dominions, any suche absolution or reconciliation, by anye speache, preaching, teaching, writtig or anye other open deede, Or if anye personne or personnes wythin thys Realme, or anye the Queenes dominions, after the laide firste daye of Julye, shall willingly receaue and take anye suche absolution or reconciliation: Or els if anye personne or personnes haue obtayned or gotten since the last day of the Parliamente holden in the firste yere of the Queenes maiesties raigne, or after ỳ laide firste daye of Julye, shall obtaine or gett from the laide Bishop of Rome, or any his successors or sea of Rome any maner of bull, writing or instrument, written or printed, containig any thing, matter, or cause, whatsoeuer: or shal publishe, or by any waies or meanes put in vre anye such bull, writting or instrumente. That then all and euerye suche acte and actes, offence and offences, shalbee deemed and adiudged by the auctority of thys acte to bee high treason, and the offendour and offendoures therin, theire procurers, abbettoures, and counselloures to the facte and committinge of the laide offence or offences, shalbe deemed and adiudged high traitors to the Queene and the Realme: and being therof lawfully indicted & attainted, according to the course of the lawes of this realme, shal suffer paines of death, and

Treason

Abettours.

also lose and forfait al their lands, tenementes, hereditaments, goodes, & cattels, as in cases of high treason by the lawes of this realme ought to be lost & forfeited.

And bee it further enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that all and euerye aydours, comforters, or maintayners of anye the laide offendoure or offendours, after the committinge of anye the sayde actes or offences, to the intente to set forthe, vpholde or allowe the doinge or execution of the sayde vsurped power, iurisdiction or auchoritye, touchinge or concerninge the premisses, or anye parte thereof, shall incurre the paines & penalties conteined in the statute of premunire, made in the xvi. yere of the raigne of Kinge Richarde the seconde, capitul. 5. Prouision & Premunire. 14.

Accessory.

Prouision

Prouided alwayes, and be it further enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide that if anye persone or personnes to whom any suche absolution, reconciliation, bull, writtinge, or instrumēt as is aforesaide, shall after the sayde firste daye of Julye, bee offered, moued or perswaded to bee vsed, put in vre, or executed, shall conceale the same offer, motion, or perswasion, & not disclose and signifie the same by writtinge, or otherwise, within sixe weekes then nexte folowing, to some of ỳ Queenes maiesties priuye counsel, or els to the president or vicepresident of the Queenes Maiesties coūsell established in ỳ Northe partes or in the Marches of Walles, for the time beinge: that then the same personne or persons so concealinge, and not disclosinge or not signifiyng the saide offer, motion or perswasion shall incurre the losse, daunger, penalty, and forfeiture of misprision of high treason. And that no persone or

Conceale

Misprit.

persons

persones shall at any time hereafter be ipeached, molested, or troubled, in or for misprision of treason, for anye offence or offences made treason by this act, other then such as by this act are before declared to bee in case of misprision of high treason.

And bee it further enacted by the authoritye aforesaide, that if any p-sonne or personnes shal at any time after the saide firste daye of Julye, bringe into this realme of England or anye the dominions of the same, anye token or tokens things or thig called or named by the name of an *Agnus dei*, or anye crosses, pictures, beades or suche like vaine and superstitious thinges, from the Bishoppe or sea of Rome, or from anye person or persõ authorised, or claiming auctoritie by or from the saide Bishope or sea of Rome, to consecrate or hallowe the same: Whiche said *Agnus dei*, is used to bee specially halowed & consecrated, as it is termed, by the saide Bishoppe in his owne persone and the sayd crosses pictures, beades and suche like superstitious thinges, beene also halowed either by ẏ same Bishope, or by others hauing power or pretending to haue power for the same, by or from him, or his said sea, and byuers perdones, immunitves, and exemptions graunted by the auctoritye of the saide sea, to such as shal receaue and vse the same: and that if the same personne or personnes so bringinge in, as is aforesaide suche *Agnus dei*, and other lyke thinges as beene before specified, shal deliuer or cause, or offer to bee delinered the same or anye of them, to anye subiecte of this realme, or of any dominions of the same, to be worne or used in any wise: ẏ then all well the same p sone and persones so doinge, as also al and euery other person or personz

Agnus dei. Crosses Beades

which shal receiue and take the same to the intent to vse or weare ẏ same beinge therof lawfullye conuicted & attainted by the order of the commõ lawes of this realme, shal incurre into the daungers, penalties, paines & forfeitures, ordeined and prouyded by the statute of premunire and p- Prouision uision, made in the sixteenthe yeare of the raygne of kynge Rycharde the second. ca. 5. prouision and premunire. 14.

Prouided neuertheless, and bee it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that if any persone or personz to whom anye suche *Agnus dei*, or other the thinges aforesaide, shalbee tendred and offered to be deliuered, shal apprehend the partye so offering the same, and bringe him to the next Justice of peace of that shire whes suche Iust. of p. tendre shalbee made, if he shalbee of power and able so to do, or for lacke of such abilitye, shal within the space of three dayes nexte after suche offer made as is aforesaide, dysclose the name and names of such persone or persons as so shal make the same offer, and the dwellinge place, or place of resorte of the same persone or persones (whiche he shal endeuour him selue to knowe by all the waies and meanes he can) to the Ordinarye of that diocesse, or to anye Justice of Ordinary peace of that shire, wher such person or personnes to whom suche offer shal bee made, as is aforesayde, shalbee resyaunte: and also if suche persone or personnes to whom suche offer shalbe made, shal happen to receaue any suche *Agnus dei*, or other thinge aboue remembred, and shal wõ the space of one day nert after suche receipt, deliuer the same to any Justice of peace wõ the same Shire where the party so receiuing shalbe then resiant, or shal happen to be: that then

euery

euery suche personne or personnes doynge anye the actes or thinges in this prouiso aboue mentioned, in fourme aboue declared, shall not by force of this statute, incurre any daũger or penaltie appointed by this statute, or any other paine or penaltye: this act or any thing therein conteyned to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding.

Pardon

And bee it further enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that all & euerie person and persons, whiche at anye time since the beginninge of ỳ firste yere of the Queenes maiesties raine that now is, haue brought or caused to be brought into this realme, anye such bulles, writtings, or instrumẽtz of reconsiliation, onely as are aboue mẽcioned, and now haue any of the same bulles, writtinges or instrumẽtes in his or their handes or custodye and shal and doe within the space of three moneths next after the ende of anye session or dissolution of this presente Parleument, bringe and deliuer al suche bulles, writtinges, and instrumentes whiche they or anye of them nowe haue in his or theire custodie, to the Bishoppe of the diocesse where suche absolution hath ben geuen and receaued, to the intente that the same bulles, writtings, or instrumentes may bee cancelled and defaced: and shal openly, & publikely before suche Bishoppe confesse and acknowledge his or theire offence therin, and humblye desyre to bee receaued, restored, and admitted to the Churche of Englande, shall stande and be clerelye pardoned and discharged of al and euery offence and offẽces don or committed in anye matter or cause concerning any of the sayde bulles, writtinges, or instrumentez, for or touchinge suche absolutiõ or reẽciliacion only. And ỳ al and euery

Bulles

Bishops

Pardon

persone and persones, whiche haue receaued or taken any absolutiõ frõ the saide Bishoppe of Rome, or hys sayde sea of Rome, of any reconciliation vnto the said Bishop of Rome or to the said sea of Rome, sithen the the sayde firste yere of the raigne of our saide soueraine Lady the Queene, and shall within the saide space of thzee monethes nexte after any session or dissolution of this present Parliamente, come before the bishope of the diocesse of such place where suche absolution or reconciliation was had or made, and shall publykely and openly before the same Bishoppe confesse and acknowledge his or theyre offence therin, and humbly desyre to bee receiued, restored, and admitted to the Churche of Englande, shall likewise stande and bee clerely pardoned and discharged of all and euerye offence and offences, done or cõmitted in anye matter or cause concerninge the saide bulles, writtinges or instrumentes, for or touchinge onlye receauing of such absolution or reconciliation, and for and concerninge all absolucyon or reconciliation hadde or receaued by colour of any of the said bulles, writtinges, or instrumentes only.

Bishops

Prouided also, and bee it further enacted by the authoritye aforesaid, that if anye Justyce of peace, to whõ anye matter or offence beefore mentyoned, shal bee vttered, shewed or declared, as is aforesayde, doe not wythin the space of fourteene dayes nexte after it shal bee to him shewed or vttered, signifye or declare the same to some one of ỳ Queenes maiesties priuye Counsell: that then the same iustice of peace shal incurre the danager, payne and forfeyture prouided by the said statut made in the saide fifteenth yere of kinge

Justi. of p.

Conceale

Richard

Rychard the seconde. ca. 5. Prouisiõ & Premunire. 14.

Prouided also & be it further enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that if any noble man beinge a pere of thys Realme, shal at any time hereafter happen to be indited for any the offẽce or offences aforesaid: that then euerye suche noble man and peere of this Realme, shall haue his triall by his peeres, as in cases of high treasõ and misprision of treason hath heretofore ben accustomed or vsed. Lordes Triall

Sauinge to al and euery persone and persones, bodies politicke and corporate, their heires and successors and the heires and successours of euerye of them, other then the said offendours and their heires, claiminge only as heyre or heirs to any suche offendours, and suche persone and persons as claime to anye their vse, all suche rightes, titles, interestes, possessions, leases, rentes, reuersiõs, remainders, offices, fees, and all other profites, commodityes, and hereditamentes, as they or anye of thẽ shall haue at the daye of the committinge of suche offence or offences, or any time before, in as large and ample maner to all intentes and purposes, as if this acte hadde neuer beene had nor made: any thing herein contained to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge. Anno. 13. Elizabeth capitul. 2.

De Confirmation. 15.
Crowne. 5.6.7.8.
Dispensation 1.2.
Eschaunge. 4.
Othes. 3.
Prouision. 2.4.12. 14.18.
Residence. 2.
Tythes. 4.
Treason. 18.

¶ *Ropes.*

De Cables and Ropes in all.

¶ *Rother beastes.*

See horses. ff. 2.

¶ *Ruffelers.*

De Vacabondes in all.

¶ *Rumors.*

De Newes in all.

¶ *Safe condites.*

VOet et ad commaunde per lauctorite suisdites a les gardeynes de ses graunde et priuye sealx, que ils ne soeffrent pas tiel clause, *Vidimus*, estre mis en safeconduite a graũter de cy en auant, sil ne sillint soyte que ascun graunde ou notable cause ou matter moue mesme nostre seignioure le roye pur ceo tielment graũter. Et voet aury que en toutes safeconduites de cy enauaunte a graunter a ascun persone ou persones, les nounes de yceux de les nieles et de les maisters et le nomber de les mariners ouesque le portage dez nieles soient expresses. Anno. 15. H. 6. capitul. 3. Vidimus Name Number

2 ¶ Les dites marchauntes alyens a lour volunt purra charger tielx nielz & vesselx de spayne, & dauters partiez aduersaries, et enemies du roy, si lez maisters, pollesors ou marchants de tielx vesselx et nieles eient letters patentes de roy de son safeconduit, suertie ou safegarde pour tielx nieles ou vesselx & marchandises faisaunt mẽcion de noun des nieles ou vesselx, & de noun de mestier dicelx niefs & vesselx sicome le maner est. Et si ascunz tielx nieles ou vesselx charges oue aucũ marchãdises de tielx marchantes auantdits soient prises sur le mere y lez lieges du roy, non eient les letterz patentes du Roy, come auant est dit dedeins le bozũ de tielx nieles ou vesselx a iour de la prise ne que tielx letters patentes le iour de la prise soiẽt en la chauncelx du roy enrolles de record, que adonques lez pernourz possessors de les biens & marchandises Aliens. Merchantz Shipping Enemies Inrolled

Enioy

ensy prises purront enioier & tenir, aſcun eſtatute ou ordinance fait en l' contrary non obſtante. Anno. 18. H. 6 cap. 8.

Enemies

Enrolled

3 ¶ Toutes lettters de ſafeconduitez a graunter a les enemyes aduerſaries due Roye ou auters gentes quecunque ſoient enrolles en la Chauncellarye noſtre ſeigniour le roye, de record auaunt que tielx letters ſoiēt en aſcun manner deliueres as eux a queux meſmes les terres ſerrount grauntes. et que toutez tielx letters de ſafeconduite en apres a graunter nient enrolles de record en la dit chauncellarye auaunte la liuere a eux a faire en la maner come eſt ditt ſoyent voides et de nulle force ne effecte, et en ouster ſi en apres aſcuns biens au marchaundiſez ſoient priſez per les ditz ſubgitez de noſtre ſeignor le roy ſur le mere, ou les coſtes dicel charges en aſcun nieſe ou auter veſſel qui eſt appurtenaunt a les enemyes ou aduerſaries noſtre ſeignyour le roye pur le tempez eſteauntez, nient eiantes letters de ſafeconduyt ſuffiſauntes en la fourme ſuiſdit enrollez, que ceux qui meſmes les biens et marchaundiſes enſi prendzounte, les enioient ſans aſcun reſtitution ent affaire en aſcun maner, a quicun que perſonne meſmes les biens et marchaundiſes enſye priſez al tempz del priſe dicell' ou deuant fucront appurtenauntes. Purueu touts foytes que ſi les ſubgites noſtre ſeignior le roye preignauntes tielx nieſes charges oue marchandiſes nient eiauntz ne monſtraunts tielx letters de ſafe conduite deins meſmes lez nieſes al tempz del dit priſe, les ameſnent per force a vne certeyne porte ou lyeu deins le dit roialt ne ſoient endam̃ē lour perſon ne biens pur tiel priſone ſilz ſoient preſtes faire pleine reſtitution de meſmez lez nieſs et marchā diſes deſeins temps reaſonable apres ceo q̃ plein notice eſt fait a eux de letters de ſafeconduite ſuffiſantes pour meſmez les nieſes & marchaundiſes enrolles en la dit chauncellary de record deuaunt lez priſes dicelx. Purueu auxy que ceſt ordinance cōmēce a tener ſa force a le feaſte de S. Machaell larchangel prochein auen̄. An. 20. H. 6. ca. 2.

Envy

Se Aliens. 1. Marchantes. 1. 5.
Breakers of leagues in all. 9. 17. 19.
Draper. 4. Victailes. 6.

¶ *Sacramentes.*

Se Seruice and Sacraments in all.

¶ *Sacramentum clericorum cancellarii.*

Se Clarke of the Chauncerye. 1.

¶ *Sacramentum inſticiariorum*

Anno. 8. Ric. 2. ca. 3. an othe is for the Iuſtices, but it is repealed. an 11. R. 2. ca. 11.

Se Iuſtices. 2. peace. 6.
Iuſtices of

¶ *Sacramentum Regis Epiſcoporum & conſiliariorum eſtactorum Maiorum & balliuorum.*

Se Othe. 1.

¶ *Sadlers.*

Se Cordiners. 22.

¶ *Sale of lande by Executors*

Se Executors. 7.

¶ *Salte.*

Se Forſtallers. 5. Shippes. 13.

¶ *Saincte Iohns.*

Anno. 32. H. 8. cap. 24. an acte was made whereby the corporation of S. Johns Ieruſalem in Englande, & Ireland was diſſolued and that none of the Priours and confreres ſhould were

Diſſolue Priours

Marke were the marke &c. And that ỳ kinge
Landes shoulde haue theire houses, churches
landes, goodes, cattals and dets, and
Pencions all other things of theires. And ther
bee diuers seuerall pencions appoin
ted seuerally to the Priorz, chapleinz
and confreres of the Religion. And
Discharge. ỳ al of the ozder to bee discharged of
their obedience foz their Religion
Religious persons and to be enabled to sue and take &
haue liberty as other religious psons
were enabled by the acte made An. 31
H.8. cap. 6.

Sãctuaries And their places of Sanctuaryes to
bee voide sauinge the common priui
ledge of Churches and Churchyardz
and the landes to bee in the suruey
Augmẽtac. of the augmentacions, and the con-
freres out of Englande to retourne
befoze Pentecost 1541. oz els to leese
theire pensions appoynted to them.
An. 31. H.8. ca. 24. See Templers. 1.
concerning the beginning of the oz-
der of saint Johns.

Sainct Osithes.

See Honours. 1.

Sanctuaries.

NOne offendour in any kindez of
high treason what soeuer theye
Treason be their ayders, consenters, counsel-
lers, noz abbettours shalbe admitted
to haue the benefyte oz priuiledge of
any manor of sanctuary considering
ỳ maters of treasõ toucheth so nighe
both the suertie of the kinge our soue
raigne lozds pson & his heires & suc-
cessoz. An. 26. H.8. ca. 13.

2 All and singuler persone oz per
sons which now bee, oz at anye time
hereafter shalbe priuileged in anye
Sãctuarie sanctuarie within anye of the kingez
person dominions, foz murder oz felony frõ
the firste day of May nert comminge
shal daily, whensoeuer he oz they be
wout ỳ house oz mansiõ wherin they
haue theire lodginge wear a badge
oz conisance, by the gouernour of e-
uerye sanctuarie to bee assigned and
appointed openly vpon their vpper
garmente of the compasse in length
and bredth of 7. ynches, vpon payne
that they and euerye of them when-
soeuer and as often as anye of them
beinge out of the saide house oz man
sion, wherin he hathe his saide lod-
ging, shalbe founden & taken wyth-
out the same badg oz conisance, clere
ly to lose & forfait his oz their priuy-
ledge and aduantage of sanctuarye.
And that it shalbe lawfull to all & sin
guler the kinges subiectes to appre-
hẽd & take euery such offender oz of-
fenders, beeinge wout his badge oz
conisaunce, as afozesaid and him to
bring out of the Sanctuary into the
nert Gaole, there to remaine vnto ỳ
nerte gaole deliuery, and then to bee
tried accozdinge to the true course &
ozder of the lawe, as though he had
neuer ben priuileged in any such sãc
tuary. And also be it &c. ỳ no maner
of the said priuileged pson, at anye
time hereafter, bere, occupy oz were
vpon thẽ any manor of swozd, knife
oz other weapon, other then theyr
meate knyfes and the same meate
knyfes, but at theyre meales onelye
vppon payne as is aboue rehearsed.

Furthermoze be it &c ỳ if any of ỳ
said priuileged personns at any time
after the said firste May day, fortune
to be found apprehended oz takẽ out
of his oz their lodging, befoze ỳ sunne
rising in the mozninge, oz after the
sunne going downe in the euening,
the same priuileged person so founde
apprehended oz taken, shal at ỳ firste
time, foz his so offending suffer im-
prisonmẽt within the same sanctuary
by the space of two dayes and at the
seconde time to haue imprisonment
by

Marke ỻ badge
Landes
Pencions
Discharge. Vpper garment 7. ynches
Religious persons
Sãctuaries Lose
Augmẽtac. Take
Imprisõ. Tried
Treason weapon
Sãctuarie person Lodging
Imprisõ. ii. tymes.

by the space of fyre daies, and at the
3. times third time that he shalbe so founden
apprehended or taken out of his sayd
lodging contrary to the order aboue
mentioned, and the same being sub-
stancially proued bi indifferēt proo-
nes thereof to to be made before the
Lorde Chaunceloure of Englande
Lose. for the time beinge, to forfaite & lose
his or their priuiledge of sanctuarye.
Also be it &c. ẏ if any maner of sanctu
arie persone or persones of prepen-
sed malice, at any time hereafter do
Resist rescue or resist any of the gouernors
aforesaide or their deputies, in execu
tinge of theire office in takinge and
imprisonning of any of the persons
priuiledged, offending contrarye to
the tenour of this acte: that then hee
or they that shal fortune to make res
Taken out cues: shalbe hereafter taken oute of
sanctuary, and to suffer and be tried
as felons in euery thing. And ouer
that, be it &c. that al maner of cōtracts
Contract Trespas of det vnder rl.s.t trespasses and coue
nāts that at any time hereafter shall
happen to be made or growe within
any of the said sanctuaries, betwene
any of the saide priuiledged persone
or persones, and other inhabitantes
within any suche sanctuarie, that the
Gouernors gouernors or their deputye of anye
of ẏ same sanctuaries wher any such
contracte, trespasse, or couenant shall
fortune to be made, growe or be, as
is aforesayde, shall haue full power
and authoritye by this presente acte
Determine to order, iudge and determyne the
same according as it shalbee duelye
there proued afore the saide gouer-
nour or gouernors. An. 27. H. 8. cap.
19.

3 ¶ No persone or persons offēding
in any the treasons contained and li
mitted by this act, or in any other tre
sons, shal in any wise haue & enioy ẏ
priuiledge, immunity of any maner
sanctuarie, within this realme or els
where within any the kinges domy-
nions, but shall vtterlye lose and bee
excluded of the same, any vse, graūt,
custome, prescription, confirmacion,
or any other thinge or thinges to the
contrary hereof in any wise notwith
standing. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 7.

4 ¶ All maner of Sanctuaryes and Places
places priuileged, whiche heretofore
haue ben vsed, reputed, or taken for
any maner of sanctuarye, excepte pa
rishe churches, & their churchyardes
cathedrall churches, hospitalles, and
churches collegiate, and all chappels
dedicated, vsed as parishe churches,
and the sanctuaries to them and eue
rye of them belonginge, and excepte
such places and teritories, as hereaf
ter shalbee declared, appointed, and
named to bee places of tuicion and
priuiledge by this presente acte shal-
bee vtterlye extinguished adnulled,
Voide. voide and of none effect, for any such
libertye or priuiledge of Sanctuaries
to all purposes and intentes. Anye
lawes, licences estatutes, customes,
priuiledges or prescriptions, allow-
ances, or any other thing or thinges
hereto fore vsed or admitted to ẏ the cō
trarie notwithstāding. And further-
more the kings royall maiestie of his
accustomed goodnesse, mercy and be
nignitie, is pleased and contented,
that it be &c. that from henceforthe,
these places and territories hereafter
expressed and declared, that is to say:
Welles in the countye of Somerset
Westminster, Manchestr Northāp-
ton, Norwiche, York, Darbye and
Lancestor, shalbe from henceforth
admitted, allowed & token to bee pla-
ces of priuilege & tuicion for tearme
of life, of, & for al and singuler offen
ders and malefactors of whatsoeuer
qualitye, kinde or natures, all and e-
uery their offences be, for the which

Places of priuiledged voides within Northam Norwich yorke Darby Lancestor

their

shire saide offences and crimes, the paines & punishment of death shoulde ensue by the statute, lawes or customes of this realme other then such as here after by this present act bee excepted & forprised that is to say, that it bee &c. that from henceforth the saide parishe churches or churchyardes, cathedrall churches, hospitalles, churches collegiate, and all other chapells dedicated vsed as parishe churches, nor anye of them nor the cemitories to them or any of them belonginge, nor the sayde places and territories before in this present acte rehearsed & declared for places of refuge and tuicion shall not in anye wise extende to geue any maner tuicion, defence, immunitie, liberty or priuilege to anye maner of persone or persones, whiche at any time hereafter shall perpetrate, committ or doe any man of wilful murder, or whiche shall committ or doe, any rauishment to any woman, or whiche shall commit any maner of burglary, or which shal commit or do anye maner of robberye in the high waye, or neere vnto the same or to anye persone whiche shal commit or do any robbery in any house, puttinge the owner, his wyfe, children, seruauntes, or any other persone within the same, in feare of life And also excepted and forprised all felonious burning of houses or barnes with corne, and also all robberies of Churches, chapels, or other halowed places. And also forprised and excepted all and singuler abbettoures, procurers and counsellers to anye of the forsaide offences before specyfyed and excepted before the sayde offences committed and done. And also excepted and forprised al other offenders, committing or perpetratinge anie offences where sanctuarye or clergie is not allowable by the lawes of this realme, or where sanctuarye or Clergye is taken awaye by anye former statute or lawe.

Churches. Churchyardes

Murder Rauishment

Burglary

Robery.

Burning

Abettors

Not allowable

Taken away

And bee it &c. that if at anye tyme hereafter, anie persone or persones do take anye refuge or sanctuarye in anie parishe Church or Churchyarde Cathedrall church, Hospital, Churche collegiate or other chapell dedicate, commonlye vsed as parishe churches, or in the countrey to anye of them belonging, for anye offence, other then suche as bee excepted and forprised by this acte: that then the sayde persone or persones, so taking sanctuary and refuge shall and may abyde and remaine there by the space of .xl. dayes, as hath beene heretofore vsed, vsinge him selfe in all pointes accordynge to the lawes and statuts of this realme: vnlesse the Cozoner in the mean time repaire vnto him for the taking of his abiuration, in which case vppon repaire of the saide cozoner, he shall and maye abiure after the lawes, and estatutes of this realme, to anye of the saide territories and priuileged placez before named, not beeinge full of the number, as hereafter to euerye of the saide places by this act shalbe appointed, ther to abide and remain during his lyfe, vsing him selfe in suche lyke order, condition, and fashion in all thinges & pointes, as hertofore hathe beene ordered and apointed by the statutes and lawes of this Realme, for and concerninge the good order of sanctuarye persones to bee obserued vsed and kept within priuileged sanctuaries, or els to loose the benefite of their said priuiledge, and vppon the penalties comprised in the saide estatute. And it is &c. that if the cozoner of the shire or place where any persone or persones shall take any refuge or sanctuarye in anye of the sayde Churches or churchyardes, cathedrall churches, hospitalles, churches collegiate,

Take Sanctuary

xl. daies

Cozoner

Abiurac.

Vsage

Cozoner

Chappelles dedicate, commonly vsed as parishe Churches, or anye cemeteries to them or anye of them belonginge, vppon reasonable request made doe refuse to come in conuenient time vnto suche persone being in sanctuarye, as afore is said, there to take his confession and abiurations according to the lawes of this realme, that then the saide Coroner for euerye suche defaulte shall lose and forfaite to our soueraigne Lorde the kynge C.s.

Refuse

Forf. Chancellor

And bee it &c. that the chauncellour of Englande for the time being within the space of one yere nexte folowinge shall haue power and authoritie by this acte to awarde seueral commissions vnder the kinges great Seale of Englande vnto suche discrete persons as he shall thinke meete by his discretion, to make perambulations, and to appoint, sett forth and limitt certainly howe farre, and where the bondes and limites of euerye of the said priuileged places and territories before rehearsed, shall extend, and that the same boundes and limittes so by the saide commissioners to bee set forth, limitted and appointed, shalbee returned vnder the Seales of the said commissioners into the kinges Courte of Chauncerye ther to remaine of Recorde for the certain knowledge of the boundes and limittes of the saide priuileged places and territories. And that after the same limitations so to bee made and returned, the said priuileged places appointed by this acte shall serue and bee alowed only within the same limittes and bondes so returned and not els where within the residue of the Citie or towne where suche limittes shalbee appointed.

Cõmission

Perambul.

Limittes

Returned

And further bee it &c. that in euerye of the saide priuileged places and territories, the officer or gouernoure of the saide priuileged place and territory by the kinges highnesse to be appointed and euery of them for the gouernance and ordring of the same places & territories, shall dayly call and cause to bee called by him selfe or his deputye, all and euerye of the saide priuileged personnes in euerye of the saide places and territories by theire names, and if anye of the saide priuileged persons doe make defaulte at three seuerall dayes together, and do not personaly appeare at anye of the said three dates haynge no lawfull excuse to the contrarye that then euerye suche priuileged personne, making defaulte of his apparaunce, as is aforesaide shall lose and forfait the priuilege of al and euerye of the saide priuileged places and territories. Anye thing in this act to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Goũnors

Daily call

Default

Forf.

And further it is &c. that if anye of the saide abiured or priuileged personnes within the time he shalbee in anye of the saide priuileged places or territories, as a priuileged man, fortune to commit, perpetrate, or doe any maner of felony or other offences, for ỳ which the penaltie of death should ensue by the lawes and statutes of this realme that then euery suche offendour shall for euer lose the benefit and priuilege as well of the saide place, as of all other priuileged places and sanctuaries before named: any thing in this act to the contrarye notwithstandinge, And it is &c. that there shall not bee at anye one time aboue the number of twentie of the saide priuileged personnes here after to be admitted and receiued into any one of the saide priuileged places and territories aforesaide. And that if anye personne hereafter doe abiure to anye of the said priuileged places and territories, according to the purues of this acte, the person so abiuring shall be led conducted, conueied brought from constable to constable directlye, according

Other offences Forf.

xx. persons

Abiure

Conueied

accordinge to the order of the lawes
hertofore vsed, for the conductinge of
abiured personnes to their ports after
theireabiurations, vntil suche time as
the saide personne so abiuringe, bee
brought to the gouernoure of the said
priuileged place whereunto hee shall
so bee abiured or to his deputye. And
if at the bringinge thither of the sayde
abiured personne, it shall appere and
Declare be truely declared by the register there
to bee kepte of the names of the sayde
priuileged personnes, then beinge in
the saide priuileged place, that the said
priuileged place is then full of his said
number of the saide priuileged persõs
being then there lawfullye priuileged
accordinge to the puruew of this acte:
then the saide gouernour of the sayde
priuileged place or his deputies shall
declare and shewe vnto the saide ab-
iured personne so beeinge brought thi
ther, & to the said officer that bringeth
and conducteth him there, that ẏ sayde
abiured pson may not be there recey-
ued for that the said priuileged place is
then already ful of his said nũber, and
therupon shal cõmaunde the said con-
stables or other officer, to conduct, lead
and deliuer the said abiured person to
the constable or other officer or offi-
cers of the nert towne, adioining to ẏ
saide priuileged place, leading directly
towardes the nert of the said other pri
uileged places or territories. And the
same abired pson so to bee deliuered
fro constable to constable officer or of-
ficers of euery townesship, tending to-
Nert sanctuary ward ẏ same nert priuileged place vn
to such time as the same psonne be thi-
ther conducted, & there deliuered to re
Gouernor maine, as is aforesaid. And ẏ the go-
uernour of the saide priuileged place,
Entre. where such refusal was had, or his de-
putie, shal make an entre in the saide
register of ẏ whole matter, ẏ is to say
what day & yere the said abiured pson
was brought thither vnto him, & by
what officer, and for what cause he did
refuse the receiuing of him, & to which
of the other said priuileged places the
saide abiured person was from thence
appointed to bee brought & conueied, &
shall before the departure of the sayd
abiured person, deliuer to him a trewe
A Copy copy of the saide entre, to thintent hee
may deliuer the same to the gouernor
of the said other priuileged place, to ẏ
whiche he shalbe conducted & brought
or to hiz deputie. And that the said go-
uernour of the same priuileged place
if that same place be not thã ful of his
nomber, as is afore rehearsed, shal re-
ceiue the saide abiured person vpõ the
sight of his saide bill, there to remaine
during his lyfe, as a priuileged persõ,
according to the purueiwe of this esta-
tute. And that like order and fashion
bee alwaies obserued and kept for the
Conducting conducting & conueying of all abiured
persons from euerye of the saide priui-
leged places, being full of theire sayde
Full nomber, at the time of the bringinge
thither of anye such abiured person to
the nerte other of the saide places, vn-
till suche time as the said abiured per-
son be receiued into one of ẏ said pri-
uileged places, not hauing his ful nũ-
ber according to the purueiw of thys
acte. And that euery gouernour of the
Negligent saide priuileged places being negligẽt
and not doing his duetie, according to
the purueiw of this acte. And euerye
constable and other of the kinges offi-
cers, refusing to receiue or to conduct
Refuse suche abiured person as is aforesaide,
Forf. shall forfeit and lose to our soueraigne
lorde the kinge for euerye of theire de-
faultes in that behalfe xl. shillynges.
Prouyded alwaies that this act nor a-
nye thinge therein contained, shall er-
tend or be taken to minishe or appaire
Appaire. Augment. or augment or enforce the priuiledge
or libertie whiche anye person or per-

sonnes haue alreadye taken, claimed, or obtained in any place or places within this realme heretofore vsed, alowed or admitted for places of sanctuary priuilege or tuition, but the same to stand for them in like force and effecte neyther better nor worse than it was before the making of this act: any thing herein conteined to the contrarye notwithstanding. Añ. 32. H. 8. cap. 12. See nert following howe the sanctuary of Manchester is determined, & for that Westchester apointed.

In force

Wachester Chester

¶ The saide former act of parliament (a. an. 32. H. 8. cap. 12. before. 3) concerning the priuilege, sanctuary & tuition for the said offenders only within ỳ said towne of Manchester, shal & may be from the feast of the Natiuitie of S. John Baptist now nert comming, repelled, annihillate, & made frustrate. And the said towne of Manchester frō the saide feaste of saint John Baptist, shalbe of like condicion, estate, & qualitie discharged of the saide sanctuary and priuelege, as the said towne was before the making of the saide former act, any thing, sentence, clause or article in the saide former act, to the contrarye, notwithstanding. And that &c. that the citie of Westchester, in ỳ coũtye of Chester, whiche is well inhabited, hauynge no suche trade of Marchandise, and hath a stronge Gayle within the same cittie, for punishment of malefactours, and also there is in the same citie a Maire, bailiffe, and other heade officers, amonges other townes and places from hencefoorth may be admitted, alowed, and taken to bee sanctuarie, and a place of priuilege and tuition for terme of life, of al and singuler offenders and malefactours, of whatsoeuer qualitie, kinde & nature all and euery the said offences bee, for the whiche saide offences and crymes, the paines and punishement of death shoulde ensue by the estatuts lawes and customes of this realme, other then suche as by, and in the said act of parlement be expressed and forpriised. Prouyded alwayes that thys acte or anye thinge therin conteyned shall not extend to repell annihiliate, or make voide the saide former act of parlement, made in the said xxvij. yere of our saide soueraigne lord the king, cap. 12. before. 3. concerning anye sanctuary or priuileged places, limitted in the saide former acte, other then onelie the saide towne of Manchester. And be it &c. that the constables of the saide towne of Manchester, for the time being, taking and associating with them twenty of the inhabitants of the same towne by theire discretions shall haue the safe conduction, leadyng and bryngyng of all sanctuarye men, now and hereafter before the feast of the Natiuitie of saint John Baptist nexte comming, being in the saide town, to conduct, leade and safe bring from ỳ saide towne of Manchester, to the forsayde citie of Westchester, there to remaine as sanctuary men, and to be delyuered to the Maior and Shiriffs of the sayd citie of Westchester, by indenture to bee made betweene the forsaide constables and the saide Maior, and Shiriffes there for the tyme beeinge, in whiche indentures shalbee comprised and specifyed the names of all suche sanctuarye persons, as shalbee so delyuered: and that the saide sanctuarye personnes and euery of them shalbee in all places mean betweene Manchester and Westchester, in the tyme of theire saide conduction, leadynge and bringing from Manchester to Westchester, as they and euery of them had beene and remained sanctuarye personnes in Manchester aforesayde. Prouided alwayes and bee it &c. that if hereafter vppon anye reasonable

Repeale

Wachest.

Conducting

Chester

Indenture

Names

matter

matter or cause, it shall appeare to the kinges maiestye by informacion or otherwise that the saide citie of Chester is not meete to bee sanctuarie nor for a place of priuilege and tuicion for the saide offenders and malefactours, as been aboue remembred, as for suche like of theire condicions, that then it shalbe lawfull to the kinges highnes by his graces proclamacion, to extinct and determine the saide sanctuary within the saide citie of Chester and cleerlye to discharge the same citie thereof: and thereuppon to appoint, ordeine, & make one other towne or place to bee sanctuarye, and a place of priuiledge and tuicion for the saide offendoures and malefactours anye thinge in this act conteined to the contrary notwithstanding. an. 33. H. 8. ca. 15.

Chester.

Proclam. Determine

Another towne

See Abiuracion. 4. 5. Execucion. 5
Bankrupts. 2 Felony. 10. 17
Castels. 6. Franchises. 21
Clergy. 21. 22 Leete. 1.
Crosses. 1 Saint Johns. 1
Dett. 5. Trial. 8. 11
Egiptians. 2 Vacabonds. 9

¶ *Sauoy.*

See Patentes. 15.

¶ *Scarborough.*

An. 37. H. 8. cap. 14. an acte is made for the repairing of the kaye and piere of Scarborow with diuers clauses concerning that matter.

¶ *Scauage.*

See Aliens. 5. Tares. 17

¶ *Scire facias.*

See Accompt. 2 Liuery & ouster le maine. 1
Assise. 6. 9 Purueiours. 32.
Attaint. 7. Recognisance. 6
Auowson. 1 Returne. 1.
Escheatour. 9. 15. Tithes. 1
Execution. 3. 10 Treason. 1.
Exigent. 12 Wardes. 25
Forfeiture. 9 Weres. 8
Limitation. 3.

¶ *Schooles and Scholers.*

An. 14. Eliz. an act was made for ye better assurance of certein landz & tenements to the mayntenance of the free grammer schoole of Tunbridge in ye county of Kent, which is not published in print.

See Apparel. 5 Ordinances of
Apprentice. 2. statutes. 1.
First fruits. 9. Orford. 1
Laborers. 38 Vacabonds. 2
Monasteries. 13.

¶ *Scotland & Scottes.*

Deffore en auaunt nul person alien ne denizens. de quecunqz estate ou condicion que il soit, amesne ne enuoy ou face amesner ou enuoyer namesner per terre ou per meere hors du roialm̃ dengleterre as ascuns parties de Escoce en priuie nen appiert, ascun maner darmure, de blees, de brees ou dautres vitailes, ou dauter refreshement: quel cunqz, sur peine de forfeiture de mesmz les vitayles, armures et des autres choses auantdits ensemble ouesqz les nefes, vessels, chatels & chiuals q̃ les portent ou amesnent, ou de la verrey value dicels, si ensy ne soit que le roye nostre seignour neit done sa licence especial au contrary, & a fine que ceste ordinances soient duement gardes, et mis en due execucion, est aurint assentu, que celuy que apres proclamacyon ent soit fait, purra espier & prouer que ascun eit mispryse ou forf. en ascũ point countre le fourme de cest ordinaunce, eyt la tyerce partye des dites forfeytures entierment a son propre oepz. an 7. R. 2. cap. 16.

Armours Corne Vitailes Forf.

Proclam.

2 ¶ Il nestoit pas son entent au tẽps de la confection du dit estatut (s. an. 2. R. 2. capitul. 2. before. 1.) ne vncore est que ceux que sunt amesnes ou enuoies ou desore en auaunt amesneront ou enuoieront vitayles ou autres marchaundizes a la ville de Berwike sur

Vitailes Berwike

Liwede, que est la ville de roy, et de sa ligeaunce encourgent la peine du dyt estatute, ne soyt tenus de paier custōs e subsidies grauntes a nostre seignioz le roy des merchaundizes qui sount en serrount amesnes hoꝛs du roialme. Purueu touts foits que ceux qui amesnent aſcuns bꝛaps vitailles, ou auters marchaundizes hoꝛs de la dit ville de Berwike as aſcuns parties estrantes del amitie nostre seignour le roye paient les subsidies, custome, e auters denoirs ent dues a nostre seignioz le roy. Et sils amesnent as aſcuns parties de le enemist de roy, encourgent la peine del dit estatute. An. 15. R. 2. ca. 7.

3 ¶ Anno. 7. H. 7. ca. 6. it was enacted that all Scots dwelling within Englande and Wales shoulde auoyde the Realme within xl. daies after pꝛoclamation made, and after the. xl. dayes searche to bee made foꝛ Scottes e they to be arrested and their goods seased e they to be conueied from Constable to constable, to Scotland, e other articles concerning this matter.

Pꝛoclam Searche Arrest

See Berwike. 1
Bꝛeakers of leagues. 2.
Castels. 5
Crosbowes. 2.
Dꝛapery. 2. 3. 4.
Felony. 13. 15
Hawkes. 3.
Hoꝛses. 48.
Sewers. 10
Wolles. 3. 24.

¶ Scrimeners.

See Artificers. 2.

¶ Sea.

LE meere soit ouert as toutes maners des marchants de passer oue loure marchādizes ou lour pierra. An 18. E. 3. cap. 3.

Marchantz

See Admiralitie. 1
Aliens. 1.
Bꝛeakers of leagues. 2.
Clergy. 19.
Felonye. 28.
Merchantz. 12
Monasteries. 13.
Ships e shipping in all.
Tares. 33.
Triall. 8.

¶ Sea markes.

See Mariners. 2.

¶ Seales.

DE toutes les petites seales ne isset desoꝛmes nul bꝛiefe que touche commen leye. Articuli super cartas. capitul. 6. Comē law

2 ¶ Letters de signet, ne secrete seale nostre seignour le roy, ne soient desoꝛmes enusis en dammage ne pꝛeiudice du roialm̄, nen destourbance de la ley An̄ 11. R. 2. ca. 11. Signet.

3 ¶ Anno. 4. H. 7. capitulo. 14. it is enacted that all grauntes and writings of landes oꝛ thinges perteyning to the Eriedome of Marche, shall bee vnder the bꝛoade Seale, and not vnder a spal Seale. Grantes

See Awnage in all.
Bishops. 9.
Bꝛeakers of leagues. 1.
Citacion. 2
Clerkes of the chancery. 1
Coꝛdiners. 22
Coꝛoners. 3.
Courtes. 2.
Custome. 12
Dꝛaperye. 11. 16. 17. 20. 21. 23. 25. 27. 29. 32. 33. 44. 45. 48 51. 52. 54. 57.
Exception. 1
Exigent. 7.
Foꝛests. 24.
Inditements. 1.
Justice e right e Justices. 1.
Lancaster. 5.
Mainpꝛise. 2
Monasteries. 4.
Phisitions. 3
Pꝛobate of testaments. 3.
Puruetours. 4. 9
Recogn̄. 1. 2. 7.
Retoꝛne. 1.
Sewers. 8.
Shiriſes. 31
Staple. 2. 8
Vacabonds. 9.
Wales. 32
Weightes. 26. 32
Wolles. 11.
Woꝛsteds. 8

¶ Second deliuerance.

See Auowry. 1
Repl. 2
Repleuin of cattal. 2

¶ Secunda superoneratione pasture.

See Admesurement of pasture. 1

¶ Seiser.

See Accusation. 2. Aliens. 2

Berwike.1
Bzalle.3.
Cales.5
Chester.2
Crosseboiwes.2
Customes and
bsages.1
Dette to the
king.1
Dzapery.14 25
29.31.33
Egiptians.1
Escheiozs.3.4.15
Feires.6
Fines.1
Filhe.8
Forfeitors.9.15
Franchises.5
Hoises..2.6
Idemptitate no-
minis.1
Inditements.3
Limitation.4.
Linnen cloth.1
Liuery & ouster
et.2.
Marchant.39
Pewterers.3.4.
Villenage.1
Vses.9.
Wales.27.32
Wardes.17.24
Wares.1
Women.2.
Wozstedes.4
Hoises.2.6
Ide Aliens.34
Ayde of the
king.4
Bankrupts.1.
Bowes & bow-
staues.1
Bzalle.3.
Cozdiners.22.
Cozne.2
Coiwpers.1
Crowne.8
Custome.5.11.15.
Dzapzy.25.44
51.52.57
Escheker.1
Filhe.8.9.
Fustians.1
Golde.2
Hauens and ry-
uers.2
Hozners.1
Hoises.10.
Honey.10.11.12
21.22.
Officers.2.3.5.6
Oyle.1.
Passage.2
Pewterers.1.2
3.4.
Phisicibz.3.4.5.6
Playes and
games.2
Pzobate of testa-
ments.3
Safe conduite.1
Scotland et.3.
Tiles.1
Vacabonds.2.
Wales.28
Marchandiers.1
Wolles.23.26.30
Wozstedes.48.

¶ *Sententia lata super cartas.*

See Excommengement. 1.

¶ *Sequestration.*

Se Pzouision. 9.

¶ *Serche & Sercher.*

Hworne Leafe

Deputie

Reward

Holl

Fozf.

LEs sercheoures en chescun pozte Dengleterre soient charges & iu-res que ils ne lessent a ferme lour of-fice de sercherie, ne les occupient per de putie que ils ne pzeignent desoz en a-uaunt de nuls maistris de nieles pour lour office de sercherie faire nul argēt ne money pur lour bien venus & byen ales, ne nul auter chose pour prel, cosit il ad este pzise & leues deuant ses heu-res auterment que ne serra ozdeines a eur pur lour office pur nostre seygnoz le roy. Et que nul serchour soit holl a nul merchaunt ne mariner. Et en cas que ascun Serchour face le contrarye de cest estatute, et ceo duement pzoue, soit mesme le serchour ouste de son of-fice pur touts iours, & face fine et raī-con a la volunte du roy. Anno. 4. H. 3 capitul. 34.

¶ *Seruauntes*

Se Aliens in all.
Apparell.5.
Appzentices in all.
Coiwpers.1
Crosseboiwes.2.
Felony.10.
Labozers in all.
Liueries and
reteiners.10.
Officers.8.
Parlement.12.
Passages.8.
Phisitions.5.
Playes.2
Rpots.9
Trtail.11
Vacabondes.5

¶ *Serieants at armes.*

ALa greuous compleint de la com-mon fait a nostre seignioun le roye en cest parlement, doi excessius, & out-rageous nomber sergeants darmes & des plusoz grand ertozcions & oppzes-sions per eur faites au people, le roye hoet que ils soient trestout discharges & que de eur & des auters soient repzy-ses bones et sufficiaunties persons tāq; al nomber de trent sauns pluis desoz enauaunt. Et en ouster le roye defend

Ertoztion Oppzession

que ils ne soy mellent de ryens que ne touche lour office, & que ils ne facent nul extoꝛtions ou oppꝛession al people sur peine de perdꝛe lour office, et de faire fine & raunceon a la volunte le roy, et pleine gree a la partye. Anno 13. R. 2. capitul. 9.

See Mariners. 1.

¶ *Serieants at the lawe*

Se Apparel. 5	benches. 4.
Cambꝛidge. 1	Liuerie of com-
Deceit. 1.	panie. 9. 10
Justice of bothe	

¶ *Seruice and Sacramentes.*

THat whatsoeuer persoune oꝛ persones from and after the first daye of May next comminge shall depꝛaue dispise, oꝛ contempne the saide moste blessed Sacrament in cõtempt therof by any contemptious woꝛdes oꝛ by any woꝛdes of depꝛauinge, dispising oꝛ reuyling, oꝛ what person oꝛ persones shal aduisedly, in any other wise contempne, despise oꝛ reuile the said moste blessed Sacrament contrarye to thẽffectes and declaration afoꝛesaide, that then he oꝛ they shall suffer impꝛisonment of his oꝛ their bodyes, and make fine and raunsome, at the kynges will and plesure. And foꝛ full and effectuall execution of the pꝛemisses beꝛe deuysed, oꝛdeyned, and enacted by thys acte, bee it furthermoꝛe enacted by the auctho[illegible]ie of this pꝛesent paꝛlement that immediatlye after the fyꝛste daye of May nexte comming, the Justyces of peace oꝛ three of them at the leaste, wherof one of them to be of ẏ Quoꝛũ in euerye shire of this Realme & Wales and all other places within ẏ kynges dominions, shall haue full powe and auctoꝛity by vertue of this acte, as wel to take infoꝛmacion and acusatiõ by the othꝛ and diſpoſicion of two honeſt, honeſt and lawfull persones at the leaſt, and after suche accusacion oꝛ infoꝛmation so had, to enquire by the othes of twelue men in euerye theyꝛ seuer quarter Sessions yꝛelye to be holden, of all and singuler such accusacions oꝛ infoꝛmacions to be hadde oꝛ made of any of the offences abouesayd to be committed oꝛ done, after ẏ sayd fiꝛste day of May, within the limits of their commission, and that vpõ euery suche accusacion oꝛ infoꝛmacion, the offendour and offendours shalbe inquired of, and indited beꝛe the saide Justices of peace oꝛ thꝛee of them at the leaste, as is afoꝛesaide, of the saide contempts and offences by the verdicte of twelue honest and indifferent men if the matter of the saide accusacion and infoꝛmacion shall seme to the said Jury, good and true. Endited

And it is also further enacted by the auctho[illegible]ti afoꝛesaid, that the said Justices of peace, oꝛ thꝛee of them at ẏ leaſt as is afoꝛesaide, beꝛe whom anye suche pꝛesentment, infoꝛmacion, and accusation shalbee made oꝛ taken, as is afoꝛesaide, shall examine the accusers what other witnesse were by and pꝛesent at the time of doing and committinge of the offence, wherof the infoꝛmacion, accusacion, and pꝛesentmente shalbee made, and how manye other thẽ the accusors haue knowledge therof, and shall haue power and auctoꝛitie by their discrecions to bind by recognisãce to be taken beꝛe thẽ, as wel the saide accusours, as all suche other persons, whom the same accusoꝛs shal declare to haue knowledge of the offẽces, by them pꝛesented and infoꝛmed, euerye of them in fyue poundes to the king, to appeare beꝛe the saide Justices of peace, beꝛe whom ẏ offendour oꝛ offendours, shalbe tried at the daye of tryall and deliuerance of such offendoures. Examine. Accusers witnesses. Binde

And it is further enacted by the auctho[illegible]itie afoꝛesaid ẏ the said Justices of peace

peace or three of them at the leaſt, as is aforſayd, by vertue of this acte, ſhal haue full power and auctheritie, to make proceſſe againſt euerye perſonne & perſons ſo indited by two Capias and one exigent, and by Capias diſtringas. aſwell within the limittes of their cõmiſſion, as into all other ſhires & places of this Realme, Wales and other the kyngs dominions, aſwel within ỹ liberties as without, and the ſame proceſſe to bee good and effectuall in the lawe, to all intentes, conſtructions & purpoſes. And vppon the apparaunce of anye of the offendoures, ſhall haue full power and auctheritie by vertue of this act, and the commiſſiõ of peace to determine the contempts and offẽces aforeſaid, according to the lawes of this Realme, and effectes of this act, and ỹ the ſaide Juſtices of peace, or three of them at the leaſt, as is aboueſaid ſhall haue full power and auctheritie, to let any ſuche perſon or perſons ſo indited vpon ſufficient ſuerties by their diſcreciõs to Baile for their apparance, to be tried, according to the tenor, forme and effect of this acte.

Proceſs

Determine

Baile

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted that the ſaid Juſtices of peace, or three of them at the leaſt, at their quarter ſeſſiõs wher any offendour or offendours ſhalbe or ſtand indicted or any of ỹ contemptes or offences aboueſaide, ſhall direct and award one writ in the kinges name, to the biſhop of the dioceſſe wherein the ſaide offence or offẽces are ſuppoſed to be committed or done, willing & requiring the ſaid Biſhop, to be in his owne perſone, or by his chãcellour, or other his ſufficient deputy lerned, at the quarter Seſſions in the ſaid County to bee holden, when and where the ſaide offendoure ſhalbee arraigned and tried, appointing to them in the ſaid writte, the daye and place of the ſaide arraignement, whiche writ ſhalbe of this fourme.

writ to the biſhop

Rex &c. Epiſcopo L. ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, quod tu, Cãcellarius tuus vel alius deputatus tuus ſufficiẽter eruditus, ſitis cũ ſufficiarys noſtris ad pacem, in comitatu noſtro B. concernand aſſignatis apd D. tali die ad ſeſſionem noſtram, ad tunc et ibidem tenendum ad dand consilium et aduiſament, eiſdem ſufficiarys noſtris ad pacem, ſuper arranament & deliberationem offendent, cõtra formam ſtatuti concern ſacroſanctum Sacramentum altaris.

Prouided alway, and be it enacted by thauctoritie aboueſaid, that no perſon or perſons, ſhalbee indicted of any the contemptes or offences aboueſaid but onely of ſuche contempts or offences, as ſhall bee done, or perpetrated within three monethes nexte after the ſaide offences, or offence, ſo commited or done. 3. monethes

And bee it furth er enacted, by thauctoritie aforeſaide, that in all trials for anye ſuche offendors before the ſaid iuſtices, as is aforeſayde, the perſon or perſones, being complained on and arraigned, ſhalbe admitted to purge or trye his or their innocencie, by as many or more witneſſes, in number, and of as good honeſty and credence as the witneſſes be, whiche depoſed againſt him or them or any of them Purgac.

And foraſmuch as it is more agreable, both to the firſt inſtitution of the ſaide Sacrament of the moſt precious body and blood of oure ſauiour Jeſus Chriſt, and alſo more conformable to the commõ vſe and practiſe, both of ỹ Apoſtels, and of the primitiue Churche, by the ſpace of fiue hundreth yeares and more, after Chriſtes Aſcenciõ that the ſayd bleſſed ſacrament ſhould bee miniſtred to all Chriſtian people, vnder both the kindes of bread and wyne, than vnder the fourme of bread Both kind

oneiye

onelye: and also it is more agreable to the firste institution of Christe and to the vsage of the Apostelez, and the Primatiue Church, that the people being present shoulde receiue the same with the priest, then that the priest shoulde receiue it alone.

Therfore be it enacted by our soueraigne lord the king, with the cõsent of the Lordes spirituall and temporall and the commons in this present parliament assembled, and by thauctoritie of the same, that the saide moste blessed Sacramente, bee hereafter cõmonlye deliuered and ministred vnto the people, within this Churche of Englande and Irelande, and other the kynges dominions, vnder bothe the kyndes, that is to saye: of Breade and Wyne, except necessitie other wise require, and also that the priest, whiche shall minister the same, shall at ỳ least one daye before, exhorte all persons, whiche shall bee present likewyse to resorte, and prepare themselues to receiue the same. And when the day prefixed commethe, after a godlye exhortacion by the minister made (wherein shalbe further expressed the benefite & comforte promised to them, whiche worthelye receiue the sayde holye Sacrament: and daunger and indignacion of God threatned to them which shal presume to receaue ỳ same vnworthelye, to the ende that euerye man maye trye and examine his owne conscience before hee shall receiue the same) the saide minister shal not without a lawful cause denye ỳ same to any persone that will deuoutly and humbly desire it. Anye lawe, statute, ordinance or custome contrarye hereunto in anye wise notwithstanding. Not condemninge hereby the vsage of anye Churche out of the kynges maiesties dominions. Anñ. 1. Edwardi sexti Capitulo primo, this act was repealed by 1. & 2. Philip and Mary, and reuiued by 1 El. cap. 2.

English seruice & booke

A newe booke

Bishops Priestes Compell

Punishmẽt

Parish churche

Preching

¶ Anno. 2. Ed. 6. cap. 1. was an acte made that the seruice and Sacramentes shoulde be in Englishe according to a booke thereof made. And diuers thinges bee in that acte concerning those matters. And after. Anno. 5. Ed 6 capit. 1. it appeareth that the saide Englyshe Booke was altred and chaunged in diuers thinges, and that thereunto was added a forme of makynge and consecratinge of Bishoppes and priestes. And in the same acte of A. 5. Ed. 6. Capitulo primo. It was enacted to compel people to come to the church to the Englishe Seruice, and punishement appointed for them that shoulde bee present at anye other seruice as followeth.

3 ¶ Bee it enacted by the kynge oure soueraigne Lord, with the assent of ỳ Lordez and commons in this presente parlement assembled, and by thauctoritie of the same, that from and after ỳ feaste of all Sainctes nexte comming all and euerye person and persons, inhabiting within this Realme, or anye other the kynges maiesties dominiõs, shal diligentlye, and faithfullye, hauing no lawfull or reasonable excuse to bee absent, endeuour themselues to resort to their parish church, or chappel accustomed, or vppon reasonable let therof to some vsual place where commõ prayer, and such seruice of God shalbe vsed in suche time of lette, vppon euerie Sunday, and other daies ordeyned & vsed to be kept as holy dayes, & then and there to abyde orderlye, & soberlye during the time of the commõ prayer preachigs, or other seruice of god, ther to be vsed and ministred vpon paine of punishmente, by the Censures of the churche.

Execution.

And for ỳ due execucõ herof ỳ kings most excelent maiestie, the Lordez temporall

poꝛall, & al the comõs in this pꝛesent ꝑ liament assẽbled doth in Godꝛ name ernestly require and charge al ẏ archbishops, Bishops, & other oꝛdinaries, ẏ they shall endeuoure thẽselues to ẏ vt termost of their knowleges, ẏ the due & true execuciõ hereof may be had thoroughout their dioces and charges, as they will answer before God, foꝛ such euils and plagues wher with almightye God may iustly punishe hiꝛ people foꝛ neglectinge this good & wholsome law. And foꝛ their auctoꝛity in this behalfe, be it further likewise enacted by ẏ auctoꝛitie aforesaid, that all & singuler the same Archebishops bishops, & al other their officers, exercising eccles astical iurisdiciõ, as well in place exẽpt as not exempt wẽin theire dioces, shall haue ful power and auctoꝛitye by this acte, to reforme, coꝛrect, and punish by the censures of the churche, all and singuler persones, which shall offende within any theire iurisdictions oꝛ dioceses, after the said feastes of all Saintes nexte commynge agaynste this act and statute, anye other lawe, statute priuilege libertye oꝛ pꝛouision heretofore made, hadde, oꝛ suffred, to the contrarye notwithstandinge. And because thet hath arisen, in the vse and exercise of the foꝛsaide common seruice in the churche, heretofore sette foꝛthe, dyuers doubtes foꝛ the fashion and maner of the ministracion of the same, rather by the curiolity of the minister, and mistakers, than of any other woꝛthy cause. Therfore as well foꝛ the moꝛe plain & manifest explanacion hereof as foꝛ the moꝛe perfection of the said oꝛder of common seruice in some places wher it is necessary to make the same pꝛaier and fashion of Seruice, moꝛe earnest and fitte to stirre chꝛistiẽ people to the true honoꝛinge of Almightye God. The kings moste excellent matestye with the assent of the Lordes and commons in this pꝛesent parlement assembled, and by the auctoꝛity of the same hath caused the foꝛesaid oꝛder of common seruice entituled, *The booke of common prayer* to bee faithfully and godly peruised, explained, & made fullye perfect, and by the foꝛesaide auctoꝛitie, hath annexed and ioined it, so explained & perfected to this pꝛeset statut, adding also a foꝛme and maner of makinge and consecrating of Archebishops, bishops pꝛiestes and deaconꝛs to be of like foꝛce and auctoꝛitie and value as the same like aforesaid booke, intituled the booke of common pꝛayer was beforе, and to be accepted, receiued, vsed, and esteemed, in like sorte and maner, and with the same clauses of pꝛouisions, and exceꝑciõs to all intentes, constructions and purposes, as by the act of parliament made in the secõd yeare of the kings matesties raigne, was ordeined, limitted, exꝑessed, and apointed, foꝛ the vniforꝛmitie of seruice and administracion of the sacramentes thoꝛough out the Realme, vppon suche seuerall paines as in the saide acte of parlement is exꝑessed. And the saide foꝛmer acte to stande in full foꝛce and strength, to all intẽts and constructions, and to bee applied, pꝛactised and put in vse to, and foꝛ the establishinge of the booke of common pꝛaier, now explaned, and hereunto ãnexed, and also the saide foꝛme of makinge of archebishops, Bishops, pꝛiestes, and Deacons, hereunto annexed as it was foꝛ the foꝛmer booke.

Booke of Comon pꝛaier

Censures

And by thauctoꝛitye aforesaid it is now further enacted, that if any mãer of persõ oꝛ persons, inhabiting & beinge within this Realme, oꝛ any other the kynges matesties dominions, shal after the saide Feaste of all Saintes, willingly and wittingly, heare and be pꝛesent at anye other maner oꝛ forme of common pꝛayer, of administracion of the Sacramentes, of makyng of ministers

Pꝛesent at other seruice

niſters in the Church, or of any other rites conteined in the Booke annexed to this act, then is mencioned and ſett forth in the ſaid Booke, or that is contrarye to the forme of ſundrye prouiſions and exceptions, conteined in the foreſaid former ſtatut, and ſhalbe ther of conuicted, according to the lawes of this Realme before the Juſtices of Aſſiſe, Juſtices of Oyer and determiner Juſtices of peace in their ſeuerall, or any of them, by the verdict of twelue men or by his or their owne confeſſyon or otherwiſe, ſhall for the firſt offence ſuffer impriſonment for fyue monethes, without Bayle or mainprize, and for the ſecond offence, being likewiſe conuicted, as is aboueſaide, impriſonment for one whole yeare, and for the thirde offence in like maner, impriſonmente during his or their lyues. And for the more knowledge to bee geuen hereof, and better obſeruacyon of thys lawe: Be it enacted by auctorizitie aforeſaid, that all and ſinguler Curats, ſhal vpon one Sonday euery quarter of the yere, during one whole yere next following the foreſaid feaſt of all Saintes, next comming, read this preſent act in the Church, at the time of ỹ moſt aſſembly, and likewiſe once in euerye yeare folowing at the ſame time, declaring vnto the people, by the auctorizitie of ỹ ſcripture, how the mercy and goodnez of God, hath in all ages bē ſhewed to his people in their neceſſities & extremities, by meanes of harty & faithfull praiers made to almyghtie God, eſpecially where people bee gathered together with one faith and minde to offer vp their harttes by praiez, as the beſt ſacrifices that chriſtian men can yelde. an.5.E.6.cap.1.

Repeal

This acte was repelled an.1. and is reuiued by 1. Eliz. cap.2. as folowethe in this title.

¶ If any perſonne or perſonnes of theire owne power and auctorizitie, at anye tyme or tymes, after the twenty day of December next comminge, doe or ſhal willingiye, and of purpoſe, by open and ouerte woorde, facte, acte, or deede, maliciouſly, or contemptuouſly moleſt, lette, diſtourbe, vexe, or trouble, or by any other vnlawfull wayes or meanez, diſquiet, or miſuſe any preacher or preachers that now is, or that at any time or tymes hereafter ſhall bee lycenced, allowed, or auctorized, to preache, by the Queenes highneſſe, or by any Archebiſhoppe or Biſhoppe of this Realme, or by any other lawfull ordinary, or by any of the vniuerſities of Oxford & Cambridge, or otherwiſe lawfullye auctoriſed or charged by reaſon of his or their cure, benefice, or other ſpiritual promocion or charge in any of his or their open ſermon, preaching or collacion, that he or they ſhal make, declare, preach or pronounce, in anye churche, chappel, churchyarde, or in anie other place or places, vſed, frequented, or appointed, or that hereafter ſhalbe vſed or appointed to be preached in. Or if any perſone or perſones after the ſaide twenty day of December nexte comming, ſhal maliciouſlye, willingly or of purpoſe, moleſte, lette, diſtourbe, vexe, diſquyet, or otherwiſe trouble any Parſone, Vicar, Pariſhe prieſte, or curate, or any lawful prieſt, repairinge, ſayinge, doinge, ſingynge miniſtringe or celebratinge the Maſſe or other ſuche diuine ſeruice ſacramentes, or ſacramentalles, as was moſte commonlye frequented and vſed in the laſte yeare of the raygne of the late ſoueraigne Lord King Henry the eight or that at anye time hereafter ſhalbee allowed, ſette forthe, or auctoriſed by the Queenes Maieſtie. Or if anye perſon or perſonnes, at any time or times after the ſaide twenty daye of December, ſhall contemptuouſly, vnlawfull-

Juſtices

Impriſ.

Baile & Mainpriſ.

Reade

Moleſt

Prechers

Moleſt

Maſſe Seruice

lye, or malycyoustye, of their owne po-
wer or auctorytie pull downe, deface,
spoile, abuse, breake, or otherwise vn-
reuerently handle, or order the moste
Sacrafice blessed, comfortable, and holye Sacra-
ment of the body and blud of our Sa-
uioure Jesus Christe, commonlye cal-
led the sacrament of the Aulter, being
or that shalbe in any Church or Chap-
pell, or any other decent place, or pire
or canapy, wherin the same sacramēt
is or shalbe, vnlawfullye, contemp-
tuouslye, or maliciously, of their owin
power and auctho*itie, to pul downe,
deface, spoyle, or otherwise breake any
aulter or aulters, or any Crucifix, or
Alter Crosse, that now, or hereafter shalbee
Crosse in anye Church, Chappell, or Church
Crucifix yarde: That then euery suche offen-
Offendor. dour and offendoures, in any the pre-
misses, his or theire aydour, procurour
or abbettour, aydours, procureurs, or
abbettors, immediatlie and forthwith
after anye of the saide acte or actes, or
other ye saide misdemeanours so cōmit
ted, done, or made, or at anye tyme or
Apprehen- tymes after, shalbee apprehended, ar
sion rested, and taken by anye constable or
Arrest constables, churchwarden, or churche-
Constable wardens, of the sayd parishe, towne or
Church warden place, where the saide offence or offen
ces shalbe so committed, made or done
or by any other officer or officers, or by
any other persone or persons then be-
ing present, at the time of the sayde of
fence or offences so vnlawfully com-
mitted, made, or done. Which person
or persones so apprehended, taken, or
arrested, with conuenient spede shalbe
brought and caried to anye Justice of
peace within the sayde Shire, or with
in any citie, borough, libertie or towne
corporate, wherin Justices of peace be
Just. of p. where the said offence or offences shal
bee committed done, and made, and
that the saide Justyce of peace, vppon
Accuses. due accusations theroppon hadde and
made, by the apprehendour or appre-
hendours, or other persone or per-
sons of any of the saide person or per-
sonnes so offending, forthwith shall
committe the saide personne or persons
so apprehended, arrested, and taken, to
safe keepinge and custodie, as by ye dis Impris.
cretiō of ye said Justice shalbe thought
moste meete and conuenient, and that
within fyre dayes nert and immediat- 5 dayes
ly after the said accusation so had and
made to ye saide Justice, with one other
Justice of peace in the said shire, citie,
borough, libertie or towne corporate,
shal diligently examine the act or acts
offence or offences aforesayde. And if
they the said two justices of peace, shal 2 Just. of p.
vpon their said examination, fynde or
perceiue the said person or persones so
accused, guilty of any of the said offence
or offences, wherof he or they shalbee
so accused, & that by two sufficiēt wit-
nesses, or by his or their owin confessiō
or confessions, ye then and immediatly
with conuenient spede the saide twoe
Justices shal cōmitt & award the sayde
person or persōs so accused, as is afore
saide, to the Gayle, of, or for the sayde
shire, citie, borough, libertie, or towne Imprif.
corporate, where the said offence or of-
fences was so cōmitted, made or done
there to remain without bail or main
prise, by the space of iij. moneths, then
nert ensuing, and further to the nerte
quarter sessions, to bee holden within
the saide shire, citie, borough, libertye,
or towne corporate, nert after the end
of ye said iij. moneths, at which quarter 3. monthes
sessions the saide persone or persons, Waiprif.
so committed to gayle, as is aforesaid
vppon his or their reconsiliation, and Recens fac.
repentance in that behalfe, before the
saide justices of peace at the said sessiōs
shalbee deliuered and discharged out Discharge
of prison and gaile, vpon sufficient su-
erty of his good abearing and behaui- Good abes
our, to bee then and ther taken by the
sayde

Due yere

saide Justices for one whole yere then next ensuing, as by the discretiō or discretions of the saide iustices then, and there being, or for the more part of thē shalbe thought meete and conuenient And if the said person or personnes so in gaile as is aforesaide, wil not be reconciled and repent at the said quarter sessions, that then the said personne or personnes immediatly in the time conuenient, shalbe further awarded, and committed to the said gaile by the said Justices, or by the more part of them, there to remain without bail or mainprise, vntil he or they so committed and awarded to gaile, as is aforesaid shall be reconciled and bee penitent for hys or their saide offence or offentes. And be it &c. that if anie person or personnes at any time or times, after the said .xx. day of December, of theire owne auctoritie and power willingly, & lawfullie doe rescue anie offender or offenders so apprehended, taken or arrested as is aforesaide or will disturbe, hinder or let the said offender or offēders so offending as is aforesaide to be apprehended, taken or arrested, ỹ then euery one of the saide rescuers or disturbers shall suffer like imprysonment as is aforesaid, and further shall paye, forfait and lose for a fine, for euerie of his or theire saide offences .b.li. to the Queenes Maiestie, her heires & successours. And be it &c. that yf anye of the offenders aforesaide bee not taken, apprehended or arrested immediatelye in time conuenient as is aforesaide, but do escape or goe away, that then the said escape shalbee lawfullye presented before the Justices of Peace in the saide shire, City, Borough, Libertie, or Towne corporate, the nexte quarter sessions to be holden where ỹ said escape was made and suffred, and that thinhabitants of the parish wher the said escape was so suffred, shal for

Impryſ.

Mainprise.

Rescue Arrest

Imprisō. Fine

Escape

Fork.

fait and lose to the Queenes maiestie her heirs and successors, for euery such escape fiue pounds, to be leuied and taken, as other like amerciamentes and fines before this time hath and ben is used and taken vpon any village, hundred or Towne, for the escape of anie murtherer or other felone, for not making pursuit vpon hue, and cry, according to the statut of Winchester, and the statut made and prouided in the .iij. yeare of the worthy kinge Henrye the seuenth. b.li.

And be it &c. that al and singuler iustices of peace, Justices of assise, Justices of Oyer and determiner, and all & singuler, maires, bailifs, and iustices of peace, within any citie, borough or towne corporat in any partes within this realme, within the limits of their commission or commissions, shal haue ful power and authority by vertue of this acte after the said twenty daye of December, to enquire of al and singuler the offences and misdemeanours aforesaid, and to heare and determine ỹ same, and set the fines & amerciamēts of the sayde offender or offenders as is aforesayde. Justices Maires Here and determine

Prouided alwaies, and bee it &c. that this act, or any thing therein cōteined shal not in any wise extēd to abrogate and take away thauctoritie, iurisdiction, power and punishments of ỹ ecclesiastical lawes nowe standing, and remayning in their force, of, or for ỹ punishmente of anye the offences & misdemeanours aforesaide: but the auctoritie, power, iurisdictions, and punishments of the said ecclesiasticall lawes of, and for any of the offences and misdemeanours aforesaid, shall stande in ful power and strength, and to be vsed and exercised in al and euery thing as though this act had neuer bē had and made. This present acte or anie thing therin contained to the contrary hereof Iurisdict. Power.

in any wise notwithstanding.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted that whatsoeuer person offending the premisses, shall for anie of the offences aforre recited, receiue punishment of the ordinarie, hauing testimoniall therof, vnder the saide ordinaries seale, shall not for the same offence eftsones be cõuicted before the iustice, & in lykewise receiuing for the saide offences punishment by the Justice, he shal not for the same offence eftsones receiue punyshment of the Ordinary. Any thynge in this acte to the contrary notwithstanding. an. 1. E. 1 parli. ca. 3.

2. punished.

5 Be it enacted by the authority of this present parlement, that the sayde statute of repeale, and euerye thing therein conteyned onely concernynge the saide booke, and the seruice, administration of Sacramentes, rites, and ceremonies, conteined or appointed in or by the said booke, shalbe voyde and of none effect, from and after the feast of the Natiuitie of Saint John Baptist nert comming.

Repeale Voide

And that the sayde booke, with the order of seruice, and of the administration of Sacraments rites and ceremonies with the alteracion and addicions therin added and appointed by this statut, shal stand and bee from and after the sayde feast of the Natiuitie of Sainct John Baptist, in ful force and effecte, according to the tenour and effect of this statute: any thinge in the foresaide statute of repeale to the contrary notwithstandinge. And further be it enacted by the Queenes highnes with the assent of the Lordes and commons in this present parlement assembled, and by auctority of the same, that all and singuler ministers in any Cathedral or parish church, or other place within this realme of England, Wales, and the marches of the same, or otherwise Queenes dominions, shal from and after the feaste of the Natiuitie of Saynt John Baptist nert comminge be bounden to vse and say the matins, Euensong, Celebracion of the lordes supper, and administracion of eche of the Sacraments, and all theire common and open prayer, in suche order and forme as is mencioned in the said booke so auctorised by parlement in ỹ said .v. & .vi. yere of the raigne of kinge Edwarde the firte, with one alteracõ or addicion of certaine Lessons to bee vsed on euery Sonday in the yere, and the forme of the Letany altered & corrected, and two sentences onely added in the deliuerie of the Sacramente to the communicants, and none other, or otherwise.

Alterac.

Midsomer

And that if anye maner of parsone, Vicar, or other whatsoeuer mynister that ought or shoulde sing, or say common prayer, mencioned in the sayde boke, or minister the sacramẽts, from and after the feast of the nativity of S John Baptist nert cõming, refuse to vse the said common prayers, or to minister the sacramẽts in such cathedral or parish church, or other places, as he should vse to minister the same, in such order and forme as they be mencioned and set forth in the sayd boke, or shal wilfully or obstinately standing in the same, vse any other rite, ceremony, order forme, or maner of celebratinge of the lordes supper, openly or priuily or Matens, Euensong, administracion of the Sacraments, or other open prayers then is mencioned and set forth in the sayde booke.

Say

Refuse.

(*Open prayer in & throughout this act, is ment that prayer which is for other to come vnto, or heare, either in common Churches or priuie Chappels or Oratories, commonlye called the seruice of the Churche,*) or shal preach, declare, or speake any thing in the derogation or deprauing of ỹ saide booke, or any thing therin cõteined, or

Open prayer

& speake against

at

of any parte therof, and shalbe therof lawfullie conuicted, accordinge to the lawes of this Realme, by verdict of.xij. men or by his owne confession, or by the notorious euidence of the fact, shal lose and forfait to the Queenes highnesse, her heires and successours, for his first offence, the profite of al his spirituall benefices or promotion, coming, or arisinge in one whole yeare next after this conuiction. And also that the persone so conuicted, shal for the same offence suffer imprisonmēt by the space of sixe monethes, without bail or mainprise. And if any suche person once cōuicte of any offence concerning the premisses, shall after his firste conuiction eftsones offend, & be therof in forme aforesaide lawfully conuict: that then the same personne, shal for his seconde offence suffer imprysonment by the space of one whole yere, and also shal therfore be depriued, *ipso facto* of al his spiritual promotion, and that it shall bee lawful to all patrons or donors of all and singuler the same spiritual promotions, or any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending were dead And that if any such person or persons after he shalbe twise cōuicted in forme aforesaid, shal offend against any of ỳ premisses the third time, & shalbe therof in forme aforesaid lawfully cōuicted: That then the person so offēding & conuicted ỳ third time, shalbe depriued, *ipso facto*, of al his spiritual promotions, and also shal suffer imprisōmēt during his life. And if the person that shal offēd, & be conuict in forme aforesaide, concerning any of the premisses shal not be benefited, nor haue any spiritual promotion: That then the same person so offending and conuict, shall for the firste offence suffer imprisonmēt during one whole yeare next after his saide conuiction without bail or mainprise. And if any suche person not hauinge anye spirituall promotion after his first conuiction, shal eftsones offēd in any thing concerning the premisses and shal in forme aforesaid be therof lawfully cōuicted: That then ỳ same person shal for his second offence, suffer imprisonment during his life. And it is ordeyned and enacted by the authoritie abouesaid that if any person or persōs whatsoeuer after ỳ saide feaste of the Natiuitie of said Jhon Baptist next comming, shal in any Enterlude Playes, Songs, Rimes, or by other open wordes, declare or speake anye thing in the derogation, dispraising, or despising of the same booke, or of anie thing therein conteined, or anie parte therof, or shal by open fact, deede, or by open threatnings compell or cause, or otherwise procure or maintaine anye parson, vicar, or other minister in any Cathedral or parish church or in chappel, or in any other place to sing or say any cōmon and open prayer, or to minister anye Sacrament otherwise, in anye other maner and fourme then is mēcioned in the said booke, or that by anie of the saide meanes shal vnlawfully interrupt or let any parsone, vicar, or other minister, in anie Cathedrall or parish church, chappel or any other place to singe or saye common and open prayer, or to minister the sacraments or anie of them, in such maner & forme, as is mencioned in ỳ said booke: That then euery such pson being therof lawfully cōuicted in forme abouesaide, shal forfait to the Queene our Soueraigne Lady, her heirs and successors, for the first offence a hundred marks. And if any person or persons being once conuict of any such offence, eftsones offend against anie of the last recited offences, & shal in forme aforesaide be therof lawfully conuicted: That thē the same person so offen-

dinge

Forf. 1. offence 2. offence 3. offence Enterludes Plaies Songes Procurers Interrupt Forf. C. marks

dinge and conuict shall for the second offence forfeite to the quene our soueraigne lady, her heires and successours fower hundreth markes. And if any persoune after hee in forme aforesaide shal haue ben twise conuicte of any offence, concerninge anye of the laste recited offences shal offende the third time & bee thereof in forme aboue saide lawfully conuicte. That then euery person so offending & conuicte shall for his thirde offence, forfait to our soueraigne lady the quene al his goods and cattals, and shal suffer imprisonment durynge his lyfe And if any persoune or personnes ỳ for his first offence concerninge the premisses, shalbe conuicte in fourme aforesaide, do not paye the summe to be payde by vertu of his conuiction, in such maner and fourme as ỳ same ought to bee paide, within vi. weekes next after his conuiction, that then euery persoune so conuict, and so not payinge the same, shall for the same first offence in stede of the said sume, suffer imprisonment by the space of fire moneths without baile or mainprise And if any persoune or persons that for his second offence concernig ỳ premisses, shalbe conuicte in forme aforesaide, do not pay the saide some to be payde by vertue of his conuiction, and this statut, in suche maner and fourme as the same ought to be paide within fire weekes nexte after the said second conuiction. That then euerie persoune so conuicted and not so paying the same, shal for the same second offence in the steade of ỳ saide summe suffer imprisonment duringe twelue monethes, withoute baile or mainprise. And that from and after the sayde feaste of the natiuitie of S. Iohn Baptiste nexte commynge, all and euerye persoune or persounes, inhabitinge within this realme, or any other the quenes maiesties dominions, shall diligentlye and faithfully, hauynge no lawfull or reasonable excuse to be absent, endeuoure them selues to resort to their parishe churche or chappel accustomed, or vpon reasonable lette thereof, to some vsual place where common prayer, and suche seruice of God shalbe vsed in such time of lett vpon euerye sondaye, and other daies ordeined & vsed to be kepte as holye dayes. And then and there to abyde orderlye and soberlye, duringe the time of the common praier, preachinges or other seruice of God, there to be vsed and ministred vppon paine of punishement by the censures of the churche. And also vppon paine that euerye person so offendinge shal forfaite for euery such offence twelue pence, to bee leuied by the Churchewardens of the parishe where suche offence shall bee donne, to the vse of the poore of the same parishe of the goodes, landes, and tenements of suche offenders by waye of dystresse. And for due execution hereof, the Quenes moste excellent maiestye, the Lordes temporall and all the commons in this present parlement assembled, dothe in Gods name earnestlye require and charge al the Archebishops, Bishops and other ordinaries, that theye will endeuoure themselues to the vttermost of their knowledges, that ỳ due and true execucion hereof maye bee had throughout their diocese, & charges, as they wil aunswer before god for such euils and plagues wherwith almighty God maye iustely punishe his people for neglectinge this good & holesome law. And for their auctoritie in this behalfe, be it further enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid, ỳ all & singuler ỳ same archbishops, bishops and al other theyr officers exercising

Forf. 400. markes 1. conuict Forf. all his goodes Imprif. Imprif. Forf. xii d. Ordinaries. Resort to the church.

ecclesiastical iurisdiction, as wel in places exempt as not exempt within their dioceese, shall haue full power and authoritye by this acte, to reforme, correcte and punishe by Censures of the Churche, all and singular personnes whiche shall offend within anye theire iurisdiction or dioceese, after the saide feaste of the nativity of Saincte John Baptist next comminge againste this acte and statute. Anye other lawe, statute, priuiledge, libertye, or prouision heretofore made, had or suffered to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Places exẽpt

Reforme
Correct

And it is ordeined and enacted by the authority aforesaide, that al and euerye Justices of Oier and determiner, or Justices of Assise, shall haue ful powere and authoritye in euery of their open and general Sessions, to enquire heere, and determine al, and all maner of offences that shall bee committed or done contrarye to anye article conteined in this present act, within ỳ limmittes of the commission to them directed, and to make proceese for the execution of the same, as they maye doe againste anye persone being endicted before them of trespas, or lawfullye conuicted therof.

Justices

Prouided alway, and be it enacted by the authoritye aforesaide, that al and euerye Archebishoppe, and Bishoppe, shal or maye at all time and times at his libertye and pleasure, ioyne and associate himselfe by vertue of this acte, to the saide Justices of Oyer and determiner, or to the saide Justices of Assise, at euerye of the saide open and general Sessions to be holden in any place within his Dioceese, for and to the enquiry, heringe and determininge of the offences aforesaide.

Bishops

Associate

Prouided also and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, ỳ the bookes concerninge the saide Seruices, shal at the costes and charges of the parishoners of euerye parishe and Cathedrall churche, bee attainted and gotten before the saide feaste of the Natiuitye of Saincte John Baptiste next folowinge, and that all such parishes and Cathedrall churches or other places, wher the saide bookes shalbe attainted and gotten before ỳ saide feaste of the Natiuitye of sainte John Baptist, shall win thre weekes nexte after the saide bookes so attayned and gotten, vse the sayde seruice and put the same in vre according to this acte.

Bookes at the charges of the parishioners

And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no persone or persons shalbe at any time hereafter empeched or otherwise molested, of or for anye of the offences aboue mencioned, hereafter to be cõmitted or donne contrarie to this act vnlesse he or they so offendinge, bee therof indited at the nexte generall sessions to be holden before any such Justice of oyer and determiner, or Justices of Assise next after any offence committed or donne contrarie to the tenour of this act.

Empeche

Indited
Next sessiõs
Just. in eire
Just. of all.

Prouided alwaies, & be it ordeined & enacted by the auctoritye aforesaide, that all and singuler Lordes of the Parlement, for the thirde offence aboue mencioned shalbe tried by their peeres.

Prouided also and be it ordeined & enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, ỳ the Maior of London, & al other Maiours, bailifes, and other hed officers of al and singuler cities, boroughes, & townes corporate win this realme Wales, & the marches of the same, to the which Justices of Assise do not comonly repaire, shal haue ful power & auctority by vertue of this act to enquire

Maires.
Bailifes

quire, heare and determine the offẽces aboue saide, and euery of thẽ perfytly within xb. dayes after the feast of Easter and S. Michael the Archangel, in like maner and fourme as Justices of Assise, and Oyer and determiner may do.

Prouided alwaies, and be it ordeined and enacted by thauctoritie afore saide, that al and singuler Archebishops & bishops, & euery of their chãcellors, commissaries, archedeacons, & other ordinaries, hauing any peculiar Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction, shall haue ful power & auctoritie by vertu of this act, as wel to enquire in their visitation, Synodes, & els where wtin their iurisdiction at any other time and place, to take occasiõs and informacions of al and euery the thinges aboue mencioned, done, cõmitted or perpetrated, within ỳ limites of their iurisdictions, and auctoritie, & punish the same by admonitiõ, communication, sequestration or depriuation, & other censures & pcelle in like forme as heretofore hath ben vsed in like cases, by the Queenes Ecclesiasticall lawes.

Visitation Synode

Prouided alwaies and be it enacted that whatsoeuer personne offending in the premisses, shal for the offence, first receiue punishement of the ordinarye, hauinge a testimoniall thereof vnder the said ordinaries seale, shall not for the same offence ẽprisones be conuicted before the Justices. And likewise receiuinge of the saide firste offence, punishment by the Justices, he shall not for the same offence ẽprisones receiue punishement of the ordinary. Any thinge contained in this acte to the contrary notwithstãding.

Seale

Prouided alwaies and be it enacted that such ornaments of the church, & the ministers therof shalbe retained and be in vse, as was in this churche of England by auctoritie of Parlement in the second yere of the raigne of king Edward the first, vntil other order shalbe therein take by ỳ auctoritie of the Queenes maiestie, with ỳ aduise of hir Cõmissioners, appointed & auctorised vnder the great Seal of England for causes Ecclesiastical or of the Metropolitan of this realme And also, that if there shal happen any contempt or irreuerẽce to be vsed in the ceremonies or rites of ỳ church by the misusing of the orders appointed in this booke: The Quenes maiestie may by the like aduise of the said commissioners or Metropolitane ordeine and publishe suche further ceremonies or rites as may be most for ỳ aduauncemẽt of Gods glory, the edifying of his Churche and ỳ due reuerence of Christes holye mysteries & sacramẽts.

Ornaments

Irreuerẽs

Ceremoñ

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that al lawes, statutes and ordinãces, wherin or wher by any other seruice, administration of sacraments or common prayer, is limited, established or set forthe to be vsed within this realme or any other other the Quenes dominions or coũtry, shal from henceforth be vtterlye void & of none effecte. Anno primo Eliz ca. 1.

De Arrests 23. Images. 3.
Bishops 12. Clowne 7.
Bookes and

¶ Sessions.

De Justeour 19. Labozers 38.

¶ Seuerne.

NO maister or maisters, owner or owners of ship or ships or of any other boat or vessel, or any other person or persons, do call or vnlode their balast or rosal, at or in the said rode,

Vnlode Balast.

Kingrode

called kingrode and Hungrode ne in any of them, ne in any other place from the Rode of Kingrode vnto the Towne of Bristoll, nor in no parte of the hauen therof, but on the lande onelye aboue the full Sea marke vpon payne, that euerye suche owner mayster of the shipp or of other boate or vessell, and euerye other persone or personnes castinge and layinge theyr ballaste or robul in the streme at the place or in the ryuer aforesayde, to forfaite at euery tyme so offendinge iiij. poundes the one halfe therof to bee to the kinge, and the other halfe therof to the partye that will sue &c. by bil, plainte, actyon of Det, informacion or otherwise, in the which action the defendante shall not wage his law. And further &c. ỳ noe persone or persons from henceforth shal enbote or lade, or cause to be enboted or laden, any wheat, malt, beanes, or any other kinde of graine or corne, whatsoeuer it shalbe, in any Picarde boate or other vessell, at anye creeke, pilbake, or els wher vpon the Seuerne streme betwene the key of the City of Glocester, & the said city or towne of Bristol by water of Seuerne, to thentente to bee trāsported into vtter pties beyond ỳ sea out of ỳ kings dominiō, before that the sayde owner or lader of the saide Picarde boate or other vessel, hath ben wᵗ the kings customers of the said towne of Bristol, and there by himselfe, & one sufficiēt surety with him bounden vnto the kinges customers of the sayde port and towne of Bristol aforesaid in such reasonable summes of mony to the vse of our said soueraigne lord the Kinge, as shall amounte to the double value of the sayde grayne or corne ther to bee laden, or to be enboted, vpon condition that the sayde owner or maister of the said Picarde or boate or other vessel, shall not repaire or transport the saide corne or graine, nor no parte therof into any vtter parties beyonde the sea oute of the kings dominion, before the sayd master or owner thereof shall come, and bringe the saide graine & corne vnto the key of the said towne of Bristoll, and there to be viewed or sene the contents thereof, and the contēts therof to be declared vnto the kings customers and to the Maior of ỳ said towne for the time beinge, if there be any such licence or lawfull cause for to conuey or trāsporte grain or corne into the parties beyonde the sea oute of the saide kings dominion, there to be measured and met by the common measure of the said towne. And after the said obligation with condition so made, sealed and deliuered vnto the said customer: Then the saide customer shall deliuer a sufficient cocket vnto the party owner or owners, or maister so bounden to cōuey the said graine or corne vnto the key of Bristol, vppon paine that euery picarde boate, or other vessel so laden withe graine or other kind of corne, to bee caried, or transported into the vtter parties beyond the sea out of ỳ kingz dominion to be forfaited, as wel the said Corne and graine so laded, as ỳ saide boate so laden contrarye vnto this present act, whereof the king &c. to haue the third part therof, and the partie that will sue &c. the fowerthe parte before the kinges moste honorable counsaile according to ỳ kings proclamacion in that behalfe made & prouided.

Hauen

Fork. 4.li.

Lader Corne

Seuerne Streame

Outer the sea.

Customer

Bounden

2. paine

Outer the sea

Viewed Contents

Customer

Measured

Oblig.

Cocket

Fork.

And further &c. that if it shal appere vppon the measuringe thereof vnto the maiour of the said towne of Bristoll and to the kings customers then for the time being, that ther is more corne or graine loded to be transpor-

ted

ted into the parties beyonde the sea, within any of the saide vessels, boats picardes, or trowes, ouer and aboue tiij. quarters, that thā it shalbe lesul vnto the saide maiour and cussomerz there for the time beinge to cause the owner or conueier therof vnto ỹ said Towne of Bristol, to make sale of Sale such Corne and Graine, as shalbee brought ouer and aboue the contents of the saide cockets or licence, & ouer and aboue fower quarters beside the cocket or licence, according as the prises of such graine and corne are commonlye worthe and solde in the open market of the said towne of Bristol. The said commō meater to haue for Meater ỹ measuringe of euery waie of corne ij.d. on paine of euery person beinge owner of the saide graine or corne or hauing the charge of the same, denyinge the measuring of the said grain at the saide key of Bristol, to loose & forfaite for euery time so denyinge v.li. thone halfe therof to bee to the kyng and the other halfe therof to the party that wil sue for the same &c. In the whiche action the defendaunt shal not wage his lawe &c. Anno 34. H.8.ca.9.

Se Passages. 4.5.7.9.10.

Sewers.

x. peres Cōmission. PAr dix ans procheinment ensuāts seueralx cōmissioners des sewers soient faits as diuers persons par le Chancelor chaunceller Dengleterre pur le tēpz esteant auenters en touts les parties du royalme ou mestier serra, solonz la fourme que ensuit.

¶ Rex dilectis & fidelibus suis A.B. C. & D. salutē. Sciatis quod cū Walle sollata, gutture, selvere, pontes, calceata & gorgites, per costeras maris marisci infra fines et limites de Lindesey in comitatu Lincolñ, per impetum maris fluxus & refluxus, ac inundationes & trenchas aquarū dulcium &c. sicut patet in dicta cancellaria. Anno 6. H.6. cap.5.

Cōmissions. 2 ¶ Touts tielx commissions (s. mencioned in anno sexto Henrici sexti, capitulo quinto before.) eyent poair pur faire ordiner & executer estatuts ordinances & auters affaires, solonz leffect & purport des commissions auauntdits. Anno octauo Henrici sexti, cap.3.

x peres 3 ¶ Par dix ans prochein ensuāts apres cest present parlement, seueralx commissions des sewers soient faits as diuerses personnes p le chancelier dengleterre pur le temps esteant a noismerz en toutz les parties du dit royalme que mestier serra, solōz la fourme et effect du commission cōtenus en le dit estatut meisme lan sisme. Et outre ceo ad. ordine & establie per meisme lauctorite que touts tielx commissioners eyent poiar pur faire ordiner & executer estatutes & ordinā ces, & auters affaires, solonz leffecte & purport des dits commissions. An. 18. H.6. cap.10.

15. peres. Chancellor 4 ¶ Durant le terme de.x. ans prochein ensuants, le Chancellier Dengleterre pur le tempz esteāt eit poiar de faire hors del chancellary du Roy commissions de Sewers desouth le graund seale du roy en tiel forme, si come il fuist graunte de estre fait per le statute fait le dit an. 6. (s. an. 6. H.6. cap.5.) an. 22. H.6. cap.9.

15. peres. Chancellor 5 ¶ Pur quinze ans prochein ensuants seueralx commissiōs des sewers soient faits a diuerses persones per le Chancellier Dengleterre pur le tēps esteant a noismerz en toutz parties en cest roialme Dengleterre, & de les denātdit marches (s. of Caleys, Guisnes & Hames) lou mestier en ou serra, solōque la fourme et effect du dit commission contenuz en le dit act fait

le dit bi. Et oultre ceo ad ordeigne, & establie per mesme lauctoritie, que toutes tielx commissioners eyent plein potar de faire ordeiner et executer estatutes & ordinances & autres choses affaires, solonq; leffecte & purport des mesmes les commissiõs Anno duodecimo Edwardi quarti capitulo 6.

15. peres Cõissions

6 ¶ For xrb. yers next comminge, seueral cõmissions of sewers be made to diuers personz by the Chauncellor of England for the time being, to be named in al parties of this his realm and of the said marches, where nede is or shalbe, after the fourme and effect of the said commission conteined in the said act, made in ỳ said bi. yere capitulo 5. (before 1.) & ouer that hath ordeined and established by the saide auctoritie, that al such commissionerz haue ful power to make ordeine and execute statutes and ordinances, and other thinges, do after the effecte and purpoꝛt of the same commission. Anno quarto Henrici septimi, capit. 1.

Execution.

Cõissiõs

7 ¶ That the said act (8. Anno sexto Henrici vi. ca. 5. before 1. & anno quarto Henrici septimi capitulo primo before 6.) and al other acts and auctorities herctofore made concerning cõmissioners of sewers and their commissions and auctoritie (not being before this time repelled) abide & stand from henceforth good and effectuall to endure for euer. And also that the Chauncellour of Englande for the time beinge, shall haue from henceforth ful power and auctoritie for euer to graunt cõmissions of Sewers into euerie parte of this realme, and the said marches, where neede is or shalbe, to certaine personnes by the saide Chauncellor for the time being, to be named accordinge to the forme and effecte of the saide commission & acte expressed in the saide parlement holden the saide bi. yere of the raigne of king Henry the firt (ca. 5. before 1.) And ouer that be it &c. that al such cõmissioners haue and shal haue ful power and auctoritie to put their commission in due execution, & to make and execute statuts and ordinances & all other things to do after the effect and purpoꝛt of their cõmission. And that al commissions of sewers granted or made sithen the said xrb. yere determined, and the acts, ordinances and al executions and other thinges by the commissioners of the same cõcerning the said commissions or any two of the same commissioners and euery thinge in the same compriſed, be & shalbe effectual & of like strẽgth as if the saide commission had bene made or graunted within the saide xrb. yere immediat after the said parlement holden the saide iiij. yeare of the raigne of kinge H. 7. cap. before 6. And also be it &c. that ỳ chanceller of Englãd for the time beinge, shall make no commission to anye person or persons for the execution of this act except hee haue lands and tenementes of estate of free holde to the yerely value of xx. li. at the leaste, or els be Justices of Quorum learned, within anye of the shires, where hee shalbee made commissioner. And if any such commission be directed to anye person or persons, not hauinge lands & tenemẽtz to the yerely value of xx. li. or not being one of the Justices of Quorum learned, as is afore said, ỳ euery such commission, and al presentmentz & accusations had & presented before any such cõmissioners, & also al & euery fines set by the saide cõmissioner & cõmissioners, to be vterly void and of none effecte. This act to endure but for x. yeres & fro ỳ ende of the same x. yeres vnto ỳ next parlement. Anno 6. H. 8. cap. 10.

Good.

Chancellor

Cõissions.

Cõissiõs Power

Cõissiõ

Determined

Ordinãces Execution.

Strength

Chancellor Cõmission

20. li. Justice Learned Cõission

Voide

Cõmissions

Chancellor
The cõmissioners

Bankes

Wroken passage

Brydges

Sewers

A Commission of sewers & other the premisses shalbe directed in al pties within this realme from time to time where and when neede shal require according to the manor, forme tenour & effect hereafter ensuynge to such substantial & indifferẽt persons, as shalbe named by the lord Chauncellour & lord treasorer of England, & the twoo chiefe Justices for ỹ tyme being, or by three of them, whereof ỹ lord Chauncellor to be one, Henry ỹ 8. &c. Knowe ye that forasmuch as the wales, ditches, bankes, gutters, sewers, gotes, calceiz, bridges, streamz & other defences by the coastes of the sea & marsh ground & lying within ỹ limites of A. B. or C. in the countie or coũties of or in ỹ borders or confines of the same, by rage of ỹ sea, flowing & reflowing & by meane of the trenches of fresh waters, discending & having course by diuers waies to the sea be so dirupt, lacerate and broken. And also the common passages of shippes, balengers, and boats in the riuers, streames & other fluds within the limits of A B. or C. in the countie or counties of or in the borders or confines of the same by meane of setting vp, erectinge, and makinge of streames, milnes, bridges, pondes, fishgarthes, mildammes, lockes, hebbinge weares, heckes and fludgates or other like lettes, impediments or annoyances, be letted and interrupted. So that great and inestimable dammage for defaute of reparation of the saide walles, ditches, bankes, fences, sewers, gotes, gutters, calceys, bridges and streames. And also by meane of setting vp, erecting, makinge and enlarging of the said fishgarthes, mildammes, locks, hebbing weares, heckes, fludgate, and other like annoiances in times paste hathe happned, and yet is to be feared, that farre greater hurt, losse and damage is lyke to ensue, vnlesse that speedye remedy be prouided in that behalfe. Wee therefore for that by reason of oure dignitye and prerogation roial we be bound to prouide for the safety and preseruation of oure realme of Englande willing that speedye remedy be hadde in the premisses haue assigned you and five of you, of the whiche wee will that A. B. and C. shalbe three to bee oure Justices to surueye the saide walles, streames, ditches, bankes, gutters, sewers, gotes, calceis, brydges, trenches, mylnes, mildammes, fludgates, pondes, lockes, hebbinge weares, and other impediments, lettes, and annoyances aforesaide, and the same cause to be made, corrected, repaired, amended, put down or reformed as cause shal require after your wisdoms and discrecions. And therein aswell to ordeine and do after the fourme, tenor and effect of all and singuler the estatutes, and ordinaunces, made before the firste daye of Marche, the three and twenty yere of oure raygne touching the premisses or anye of them, also to enquire by the othes of the honest & lawful men of the said shire or shires, place or place, where such defaultes or annoyaunces bee, aswell within the libertyes as without (by whom the trouth may ỹ rather bee knowne) thorought whose defaulte the said hurtes and dammages haue happned, and whoe hathe or holde the anye landes, or tenementes, or common of pasture or profite of fishinge or hath or may haue anye hurte losse or disaduantage, by anye manner of meanes in the saide places, as well nere to the said daungers, lets, & impedi-

Speedy remedy

Justices walles. Stremes Dikes

Repaire

Statutes

Enquire

pediments, as inhabitinge or dwel-
linge thereabout by the saide walles,
dytches, bankes, gutters, gotes, se-
wers, trenches, and other the said im-
pediments and annoyaunces. And all
those persons & euery of them to tare
Tax assesse, charge, distraine and punishe
as wel within the metes, limites &
boundes, of olde time accustomed or o-
therwise or elsewhere within oure
realme of England after the quanti-
Quantitie. ty of their lands, tenements & rents
by the number of acres and perches,
after the rate of euery persons porcio
tenure or profite or after the quanti-
tie of their common or pasture, or p-
fite of fishinge or other commodities
there, by such waies and meanes and
in such maner and fourme as to you,
or fyre of you, whereof the saide A. B
& C. to be three, shal seme moste con-
uenient to bee ordeined and done for
redresse and reformacion to be hadde
in y premisses. And also to reforme
Repaire walles Bridges repaire and amende the said walles,
dytches, bāks, gutters, sewers, gotes
calceys, bridges, stremes, and other
y premisses in al places nedeful, and
the same as ofte and where nede shal
Clense Trenches Sewers Metyng be to make newe. And to clense and
purge the trenches, sewers, and dyt-
ches in al places necessary. And fur-
ther to reforme, amende, prostrate, &
Fishgarths ouerthrowe all such milles, stremes
pondes, lockes, fishgarthes, hebbing
weares and other impediments and
annoyances aforesaide, as shalbe fou̇d
by inquisition or by your surueyinge
and discrecions to be exceslue or hurt
full. And also to depute and assigne
Collectors. diligent faithful, and true kepers, bai-
lifes, surueyours, collectours, expen-
Officers ditours, and other ministers and of-
ficers for the safety, conseruation, re-
paration and making of the premis-
Account ses, and euerie of them, and to hear y
accompt of the collectors, and other
ministers of and for the receite and
layinge out of the money that shalbe
leuied and paid, in & about y making
repairing reforming and amending
of the said walles, dytches, bankes,
gutters, gotes, sewers, calceys, brid-
ges, stremes, trenches, milles, pōdes
lockes, fishgarthes, sludgates & other
impediments and annoyances afore
saide. And to distraine for the arrera- Distresse
ges of euery suche collection, tare or
assesse as often as shalbee expedient,
or otherwise to punishe the dettours
and detenours of the same by fines, Punish
amerciaments, paines or other lyke
meanes after your goods discretion.
And also to arrest and take as many Arrest Cariages
carts, horses, oxen, beasts, and other
instrumentes necessary, and as ma-
ny workemenne and labourers as for
the said workes and reparation shall
suffise payinge for the same compe-
tent wages, salarye and stipend in y
behalfe. And also take suche & as ma-
ny trees, woodes, vnderwoodes and Timber
tymber and other necessaries, as for
the same workes and reparations
shalbe sufficient at a reasonable price
by you or fyre of you, of the which we
will that A. B. and C. shallbe three to
be assessed or limited, aswell within
the limites and boundes aforesaide,
as in any other place within the said
countie or counties neare vnto the
saide places. And to make and or-
deine Statutes, ordynaunces, and Ordinance
prouisions, from tyme to time as the
case shal require, for the safegard, cō
seruation, reparelle, correction and re
formation of the premisses, and of e- Reform
uerye of them, and the parties ly-
inge to the same, necessary & behoue-
full after the lawes and customes of
Romney Marshe, in the countie of Romney marshe
Kent, or otherwise by any waies or
meanes after your owne wisedomes,
and discrecions. And to hears and de- Determine
termine

termine all and ſinguler the premiſ-
ſes, aſwel at our ſuites as the ſuit of
any other whatſoeuer complayning
before you, or ſire of you, wherof A.
B. and C. ſhalbe three after the lawes
and cuſtomes aforeſaid, or otherwiſe
by any other waies and meanes after
your diſcretions. And alſo to make
and directe all writes, precepts, war-
rauntes, or other commaundements
by vertue of theſe preſentes, to all
Shiriſes, bailifes and all other Mi-
niſters, officers and other perſonnes
as wel within liberties as without
before you, or ſire of you, wherof the
ſaide A. B. and C. to be three, at cer-
taine daies, termes and places to be
ſhired, to be returned and receyued.
And further to continue the proces of
the ſame, and finally to do all and e-
uerye thing and thinges as ſhalbe re-
quiſite for the due execution of the ſ
miſſes by al waies and meanes after
your diſcretions. And therefor we cō
maunde you, that at certeine dayes
and places, when and where you or
ſire of you, wherof the ſaide A. B. &
C. to be three, ſhal thinke expedient,
ye to ſurney the ſaide walles, fences,
dytches, baukes, gutters, gores, ſe-
wers, calceys, pondes, bridges, ry-
uers, ſtreames, walcourſes, mylles,
lockes, trenches, ſilygarts, ſludgates
and other the lettes, impedimentes,
and anoyaunces aforeſaide, and accō
pliſhed fulfil, heare, & determine al &
ſinguler the premiſſes in due fourm
and to the effect aforeſaid after your
good diſcretions. And all ſuche as ye
ſhal find negligēt, againe laying, or
or rebelling in the ſaid workes repa
racions or reformation of the premiſ
ſes, or negligent in the due executiō
of this our commiſſion that ye do cō-
pel them by diſtreſſe, fines and amer
ciamentes or by other punichementz
wais or meanes, which to you or ſire
of you wherof the ſaide A. B. & C.
ſhalbe three, ſhal ſeeme moſte expe-
dient for the ſpedy remedie, redreſſe
and reformacion of the premiſſes, &
due executiō of ỹ ſame. And all ſuch
thinges as by your ſhalbe made bold
and ordeined in this behalfe, aſwell
within liberties as without that ye
doe cauſe the ſame firmelye to be ob-
ſerued doinge therin as to our Juſti-
ces apperteyned, after the lawes and
ſtatuts of this our realme & accordig
to your wiſdome and diſcretions. &
ued al waies to vs ſuch fines and a-
merciamentes as to vs therof ſhall
belong. And we alſo cōmaunde our
ſhirife or ſhiriſes of our ſaid countye
or counties of that they
ſhal cauſe to come before you or ſire
of you, of the which A. B. and C. ſhal
be three, at ſuch dayes & places as ye
ſhal appoint to them, ſuch and as ma
ny honeſt men of his or their bayllyw
wike as wel within the libertyes as
without, by whome the trouthe may
beſte bee knowne, to enquire of the
premiſſes. Commaundinge alſo all
other miniſters and officers, as well
within lybertye as without, that
they and euery of them ſhalbe atten-
daunte to you in and about the due
execution of this our commiſſion. In
witnes wherof we haue cauſed theſe
our letters patentes to be made. Wit
neſſe oure ſelfe at Weſtminſter the
day of in the
yere of our raigne. And it is alſo ꝛc. ỹ
euery ſuch perſone as ſhalbe named
cōmiſſioners in the ſaid commiſſion
after he hath knowledge therof, ſhal
effectually put his diligence and atte
dance in and aboute the execution of
the ſaide commiſſion. And before he
ſhal take vpon him the execution of ỹ
ſaide commiſſion, he ſhal take a cor-
poral othe before the Lord chancel-
or before ſuch to whom the ſaid Lord

Chan

Precept

Obſerued

Fines

Shiriſes.

Proces

Execution

Panell

Surney
Bailife
Gutters
Calleis

Officers

Cōmiſſiōs

Negligent

Attendant

Compell
Puniſhmtz

Othe.
Chancelor

Chaunceller shal directe the kinges writte of *Dedimus potestatem*, to take ỳ same, or before the iustices of ỳ peace in the quarter Sessions, holde in the shire wher such cõmission shalbe directed: the tenor of whiche othe hereafter ensueth.

Cõmissioners

Othe

Ye shal sweare, that you to your cunning, witt, and power, shal truely and indifferently execute thauctorite to you giuen by this cõmission of Sewerz, without any fauor, affection, corruption, dreade or malice to bee borne to any maner person or psones: And as the case shal requyre, ye shal consente and endeuour your selfe for your part to the best of your knowledge and power to the makig of such holesome, iuste, equal, and indifferent lawes and ordinaunces, as shalbe made and deuised by the most discrete and indifferente number of your felowes beinge in commission withe you for the due redzelle, reformacion and amendement of all and euery such thinges as are conteyned and specified in the said commissyon And the same lawes and ordinances to your conninge, witte, and power, cause to bee put in due execution, wt̃out fauor, meede, dreade, malice or affections, as God you helpe and all Saintes.

Power Ordinances Lawes

Reformed

And it is also &c. that al and euery statut, act and ordinance heretofore made concerning the premisses, or any of them aswell in the time of our souraigne lord the kinge ỳ now is, as in the time of any of his progentorz kings of this realme of Englãd not being contrary to this ꝑsent act, nor heretofore repelled, from henceforth shal stande & be good and effectual for euer, & to be put in due execution, according to the true meaning & purportez of the same. And ouer ỳ, be it &c. that the cõmissioners hereafter to be named, in any of the said cõmissions, according to the purporte and effecte of the same commissionz, haue full power and auctorite to make, constitute and ordeine lawes, ordinances, and decrees, and further to doe al and euery thing mencioned in the saide commission, according to the purporte, effecte, wordes, and true meaninge of the same. And the same lawes and ordinances so made to reforme, repell, and amende, and make new from time to time, as the cases necessary shal require in ỳ behalfe

Statutes Ordinancez

Good

Prouided alwaye, and it is &c. that if anye persone or personnes being assessed or taxed to any lot or charge for anye landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes within the limittes of any Commissõ thereafter to be directed, doe not paye the sayde lott and charge, according to the ordinance and assignemente of the commissyoners hauynge power of the execution of the said commissyon. By reason wherof it shal happen the sayde commissioners hauinge power of execution of such commission, for lacke of paimente of such lotte and charge to decree and ordeyne the same landes, tenementes, and hereditaments from the owner or owners therof and theire heyrs, and the heires of euery of them, to any person or psons for terme of yeres, terme of lyfe, in fee simple, or in taile, for paimente of the same lotte and charge, that then euery suche decree & ordinance so by them made, ingrossed in parchement and certified vnder their sealez into the Kings court of Chaũcery, wt̃ the kinges roiall assent had to the same, shal binde all and euerye persone and persones that at the makinge of the same decree, had anye interesse, in suche landes, and tenementes, or hereditamentes, in vse, possession, reuer-

Tax Lott

Not pay

Decree Landes

Certified

Binde

reuerſion, or remainder, their heirs and ſcoffees, and euery of them, and not to bee in anywiſe reſourmed, vn-
Parliamt leſſe it bee by auchority of parliamt hereafter to bee ſummoned and holden within the Realme. And alſo it is &c. that the ſame lawes or ordinā-
Ordinances ces and decrees to bee made & ordeyned by the ſaid commiſſioners or ſire of them by auctority of the ſaid com-
Binde Landes. miſſion ſhal binde as wel the landes tenementes, & hereditaments, of the
Kinge kinge our ſoueraigne lord, as al and euery other perſon and perſonz, and their heirs and ſuch their intereſt as they ſhall fortune to haue, or maye haue in any landes, tenements or hereditamēts, or other caſuall profite, aduātage, or commodities whatſoeuer they be, whereunto the ſaid lawes, ordinances, and decrees, ſhall in anye wiſe extend, according to ỳ true purporte, meaninge, and intente, of the ſame lawes. And it is &c. that if anye maner of perſon or perſons of what eſtate or degree ſo euer he or they be of, that from henceforth doth take vpon him or them to ſit by vertue of a-
Sitt. ny of the ſaide commiſſions, not beeing aforeſworne in fourme aforeſaid and according to the tenor of ỳ othe aforeſpecified: Or if anye perſone ſo named and ſworne, do ſit as is aforeſaid, not hauing landes & tenements
Landes or other hereditamentes, in fee ſimple, fee taile, or for terme of life, to ỳ clere yerelye value of xl. markes a-
40. marke. Reſiant boue al charges to his owne vſe, except he be reſiant and free of any city borough, or towne corporate, & haue monable ſubſtance of the clere value
100. li. Lawier of one hundred pounds, or els be learned in the lawes of this realme in and concernynge the ſame that is to ſay, admitted in one of the fower principall Innes of Courte for an vtter barreſter, ſhall forfayte fortye
Fort. poundes for euerye time that he ſhal attempte ſo to doe. The one halfe therof to bee to the kinge, and the other halfe therof to the vſe of him or them that will ſue &c. in whyche acyon or ſuyte, no wager of lawe
Action. &c. And if anye action of treſpas or other ſuyte ſhall happen to be attempted agaynſte anye perſonne or perſonnes, for takynge of anye
Diſtres dyſtreſſe, or anye other acte doynge by auchorityte of the ſayde commyſſion or by auchorityte of anye lawes or ordynaunces made by vertue of the ſayde commiſſyon, the defendante or defendauntes in anye ſuche acyon, ſhall and maye make auowry, cogniſaunce or iuſtyfication,
Auowrie for the takynge of the ſame diſtreſſe, or other acte doinge touchynge the premiſſes of anye of them alleging in ſuche auowrye cognyſaunce, or iuſtificacyon, that the ſayd diſtreſſe treſpas or other act wherof ỳ plaintife complayned, was done by auchorityte of the commiſſion of Sewers for lotte or tare aſſeſſed by the ſayde
Diſtraine commiſſyon, or for ſuche other acte or cauſe as the ſayde defendaunte dyd, by auchorityte of the ſayde commyſſion, and accordynge to the tenoure, purporte, and effecte of this preſente acte made the thyrde and twentye yeare of the raygne of oure Soueraigne Lorde Kynge Henrye the eyghte wythoute anye expreſſinge or rehearſal of anye other mat-
Generally ter or circunſtance conteined in this preſent act, or any commiſſion, lawes eſtatutes, or ordinaunces therupon to bee made, wherupon the playntiffe ſhalbee admitted to replye, that
Reply the defendaunte did take the ſayde diſtreſſe, or do anye other acte or treſpaſſe ſuppoſed in his declaration of

his

his owne wrongе without any such cause alleged by the saide defendant, wherupon the issue in euery such action shalbe ioyned to be tried by verdit of twelue menn, and not otherwise, as is accustomed in other personall actions. And vppon the tryall of that issue the whole matter to bee giuen on bothe parties in euidence, accordinge to the verie truthe of the same. And after such issue tried for ỳ defendant or nonsuit of the plaintife after apparance, the same defendant to recouer treble damages, by reasō of his wrongeful veracion in that behalfe, with his costes also in that part sustayned, and that to bee assessed by the same Jurie, or writte to enquire of dammages, as the same shall require.

Issue Triall

Defend

3. Dam

And it is ꝛc. that euerye of the sayd cōmissioners shall haue and receiue fower shillinges for euery day that they shal take paine in the execution of this commission of Sewers. And one clerke by thē to be assigned two shillinge for euery day, of the rates, tares, lottes, and waines that shalbe assessed or lotte by auctority of ỳ sayd commissiō, and to be leuied and paide by theire discrecions. And ỳ the saide commissioners, or sire of them, shal haue power and auchority to limite and assigne of the same rates, tares, lottes, and wages by theire discrecions, suche reasonable summes of money to the saide Clerke for writting of bookes and proces concerninge the premisses, and to the collectours, expenditours, and such other as shal take paine in the due execution of the saide commission, as by the discrecions of the saide Commissioners, or sire of them shalbee thoughte reasonable.

Jurors 4.s. a day

Clerke 2.s a day

Leuied

Cōmissions

Taxes

Clerke

Officers

Prouided alway, that whensoeuer and as often as such commission, as is afore limitted, shalbee made and directed to any persone or persones, for the reformation and amendemēt of, or in any of the premisses specified in the saide commission, within ỳ fees, libertiez or possession of the Duchie of Lancaster, that then suche cōmissioners as shall execute any such commission shalbee alwayes named and appointed by the discretiō of the Lorde Chaunceller, and Lorde Treasorer of Englande, and the said two chiefe Justices of either benche, and the Chauncellor of the sayde duchye for the time beeinge or three of them whereof the saide Lord Chaunceller and the Chauncellor of the duchy to bee two. And that in euery such case two commissions shalbee awarded and made, accordinge to the tenour of the commission aboue expressed, one thereof vnder the greate seale of Englande, and the other vnder the Seale of the same duchye, as before time haue ben accustomed any thing afore rehearsed in this present act to the contrary hereof notwithstāding. And it is ꝛc. that the saide commissiōz from time to time as the case shal require, shalbee had and obtained wōut anye money or other charge to bee payde for the seales or writting of the same, vnlesse it bee to the king y.s. vi.d. for the seale of euery commissiō as hath ben accustomed: And for the writtinge and enrolling of anye one commission. v.s.ỵ not aboue And it is ꝛc. that euerye commission to be made by auctoritye of this acte shal endure ỵ continue for the terme of three yeres next after the teste of the commission. Neuertheless after anye commission made and deliuered out of the kings Court of chācerye, the kinges highnes shal alwayz at his pleasure by his writte of *Supersedeas*, out of his said courte of Chauncerye

Lancaster.

Chancellor

2. cōmissions

Cōmissions

without money

Seale

Inrolling

Cōmission

3. yeres

Supsed.

cery, at anye time discharge as well euery such cõmission as euery cõmissioner that shalbe made or named by authoritye of this acte. After whiche discharge the said cõmissioners shal haue no power nor auctority to procede in the execucion of theire cõmission nor in any thinge by auctority of this acte. Prouided alwaies, that suche lawes, actes, decrees, and ordynances as shall happen to bee made by the said commissioners according to the tenour of their commission, or by auctoritye of this acte shal stande good and effectual, and be put in due execution so long time as their commission endureth and no longer: Excepte the saide lawes and ordinances be made and engrossed in parchmẽt, and certified vnder the seales of the saide Commissioners into ỹ kinges court of Chancery, and thẽ the kings royal assente be had to ỹ same. Anye thinge contained in this present acte to the contrary herof notwtstanding.

Lawes

Good

Lawes Ingrossed Certified

Prouided also that whẽsoeuer and as often as suche commission as is before limitted, shalbe made and dyrected to any person or psones for the reformation and amendement of, or in any the premisses specified in the said commission within the fees, lyberties, and possessions of the principality of Wales, the couty palãtine of Chester, or win the fees, liberties and possessions of anye other place, where there is liberty and iurisdictiõ of countie palantine, that in euerye such case two commissions shalbee awarded & made according to ỹ tenor of the cõmission aboue expressed one therof vnder the great seale of Englande, and the other vnder the vsual seale of the county Palantine in maner and fourme as is aboue puyded for the Duchy of Lãcaster, any thig afore rehearsed in this present act to the contrary notwithstanding. And

Cõmission

Wales Chester.

Countie palantine

it is &c. that the roiall assent limitted to bee had vnto the lawes and ordynances to bee made by the saide commissioners, as is aboue saide shalbee certified into the saide courte of Chãcerye vnder the kinges pyuye seale And that ther shal not anye sume of money be paide for the same pyuye seale, but for the writing of the same certificat vnder the saide pyuye seale shalbe paid to the writter therof two shillinges and not aboue, nor no other nor greater sume for any thing touching or concerning the same certificat vnder the same pyuy seale. Prouided alway that the chaũcellor and such other as shal haue the custody of the seales of the saide principality of Wales or the county Palantine of Chester or within the fees, liberty, and possessions of anye other place, where there is libertie and iurisdiction of county palantine vppon reasonable request & vpon the sighte of the commission vnder the kinges greate seale of his chauncerye, shall without delay make out an other cõmissiõ vnder the seale of the said cõty palãtine according to the tenor of the kinges commission, to them shewed vnder his greate seale. And to those commissioners as shal be named by the Lord Chauncellor, Lord Treasorer, & ỹ two chiefe Justices, or by three of them, wherof the Lord Chauncellour to bee one excepte it bee within the fees and lybertie s of the Duchye of Lancaster, wythein whiche fees & libertyes, the cõmissioners shalbe named, & cõmissiõs made as is afore ordeined by this acte, anything cõteyned in the said acte, or in any puiso ther vnto added & annexed to ỹ cõtrary therof notwtstãdig. This acte to ẽdure for xx. yeres. An. 23 H. 8. ca. 5. this act is made ypetual. añ. 3. E. 6. ca. 8. as here folowig 10. appeareth

Royall assent Lawes

Pyuie seal

Fees

Chancellor

Wales Chester

Cõmission

Lancaster

altered

altered. 12. by 13. El. ca. 9.

Cõmission Calleis

¶ The act late made for Sewers the commission therin recited, shalbe extended, vsed, & put in execution, in the towne & marches of Caleis, accordyng to the tenor of the same cõmission in like effect, as it is enacted to be put in execution within this realme & yt no person shalbe compelled to be sworne or otherwise bounde to sit or trauaile in execution of any cõmissiõ of Sewers withi this realm vnlesse that he bee dwellynge within the coũty wherof he is or shalbe alligned to bee commissioner: And for Caleys, & the said marches therof vnlesse yt hee be dwellinge wtin the same towne of Caleis or marches. And because yt diuers persones heretofore alligned to be cõmissioners, haue refused to bee sworne accordyg to ỳ said former act wher by diuers commissions hereto fore made remaine hitherto wtout effectual execution: Bee it &c. ỳ if anye person alligned or to bee alligned to be such cõmissioner of Sewers being required hereafter by such ꝑson or ꝑsones as haue or shal haue auctority by the kings writ or otherwise, to receiue or accept the othe comprised in the said former act, euery person ỳ so refuse the to take ỳ same othe, or ỳ the requeste made do not receiue the same othe, and that refusal or cõtẽpt don in the Chauncerye or retourned into the Chauncerye with the sayde writte, shall lose and forfaite for the same contempt to the king our soueraigne Lord v. marke. And so to lose from time to time fiue marke for euerye such contempte, as shalbe done or retourned into the saide chauncery againste any such person, vnlesse ỳ he in the same chauncery do shewe & allege in the said terme wherin such retourne shalbe made agaynst him, sufficient and reasonable matter and

Calleis. Dwellynge Refuse Refuse Othe Forf.

tauſe to be allowed by the lord Chancellor for his excuse and discharge in that behalfe. Anno. 25. Henrici octaui cap. 10

¶ The saide act (s. an. 23. H. cap. 5. before) and all clauses, articles, and prouisiõs, in the same contained shal continue and endure in their force & strengthe and to be obserued & kepte for euer, in such maner & fourme as shal & may stand with the sequele & addicions hereafter mencioned. And be it &c. that al shottes, lottes, & sũmes of monny hereafter to be rated and taxed by vertue of such cõmission of Sewers, vpon any of the landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, of our soueraigne lord the king, his heires or successors, for any maner of thing or thinges, concerning the articles of ỳ saide commission of Sewers, shalbe gathered and leuied by distres or otherwise in like maner & fourme as shal or may be don in the lands, tenemẽtes, & hereditaments, of any other person or persons. And that al billes of acquitance, signed with the hande or handes of such collector or receiuor as shal haue the collection therof, by thappointment of the said commissyoners or five of them, shalbe a sufficient discharge to the tenantz, fermers and occupiers of the same groũds, so to be charged for the said sũme wherwith their groũdes shalbe so charged as also a sufficient warrante, to all & euery the receiuors, auditours and other whatsoeuer officer or officers of our said sourraign lord the king his heirs & successours, for the allowance to suche tenaunt fermer or occupier for the same anony mo?eouer to this act, by auctority of this present parliament that suche and like fees, and none other nor more shal be at anye commission or commissions, or writes of *Dedimus potestatem*, hereafter to bee

Perpetuall. Shottes Leuied Acquitance Discharge Warrant Allowance

such

sued out, or obtained vnder the seale of the Duchy, but onely suche & lyke fees as ben mencioned in the said former act, to be paide in the Chancerye for commissions and writts of *Dedimus potestatem*, to be obtained from the same courte of Chauncerye, addinge moreouer therunto, by the auctority aboue saide, that euery commission & commissiõs hereafter to be awarded for Sewers, shal continue & endure for terme of fiue yeres next after the teste of such commission, vnlesse the same commission and commissions, shalbe otherwise discharged, within the said time by *Supersedeas* any thing or thinges mencioned or conteyned in the said former act, contrary to the addicions before mencioned or anye of them in anywise notwithstanding Anno tertio Edwardi sexti capitulo 8. altered by 13. Elizabeth capit. 9 after 12.

Fees

5. yeres

¶ Alwell the said acte of Sewers made in the three and twentye yere (8. anno. 23. H. 8. ca. 5. before. 8) as all commissions of Sewers hereafter to bee directed, according to the tenor of the saide acte maye extend and geue auctority, that the cõmissioners therein named for the county of Glamorgan, or fiue of them wherof three to be of the Quorum shal by this acte and the saide former act and commission to them directed, haue ful power and auctoritie from time to time to make such lawes, prouisions, ordynances iudgementes & decrees within the said county of Glamorgan for the reliefe and sauing the said grõndes from hurt or distruction by reason of the saide sandes, as they might or may doe by the saide former acte and commission for the withstandynge and auoydinge of the outragyous course and rage of the sea or other waters, any vsage or custome to the contrarie notwithstanding. An. 1. P. 2. parliamento cap. 11.

Cõmissioners

Glamorg.

Ordinance. Glamorgã.

Sandes

¶ Forasmuche as no commission of Sewers, by the statuts hertofore made may haue continuaunce aboue the space of fiue yeres: Be it therfore enacted by the Quenes most excellent maiestie, with the assent of the lordes spiritual and temporal and the commons in this present parlement assembled, & by thauctorite of ỳ same, ỳ from henceforth al and euerie cõmission and commissiõs of Sewers now standinge in force, or that hereafter shalbe graunted and made, shal stãd & continue in force for the terme of 5. yeres, next ensuing the date of euery such commission, vnlesse the same cõmission or commissions, be or hereafter shalbe repealed or determined by reason of anye newe cõmission in ỳ behalfe made, or by *Supersedeas*: and that al suche lawes, ordinances, and constitutions, as be or shalbee duely made by force of any such commissiõ according to the tenoure & effecte limitted in any former statut hereto fore made touching commission or cõmissioners of Sewers, & being written in parchement indented, and vnder the seales of the said cõmissioners or fiue of them, wherof the one parte shal remaine with the clerke appointed and to be appointed for the commission of Sewers for the tyme beeinge, and the other parte in suche place as the same commissioners, or fiue of them shal order and appointe shal without any certificate thereof to be made into the court of Chauncerie and without the rotall assent to ỳ same had, stand and continue in ful force & effect, notwithstandinge anye determinacion of any such commission by *Supersedeas*, vntil suche time as the same lawes, constitutions, & ordinances shalbe altered, repeled or made

5. yeres

Commissiõ

Lawes

voide

voide, by the commissioners after to be assigned & appointed for Sewers, in those partes where the same lawes ordinãces, & constitutiõs were made, ordeined, & cõstituted, or by vi. of the

Lawes

Justices of p.

And be it further enacted by ỹ auctoritye aforesaide, ỹ at al times frõ & after the end & expiratiõ of the terme of x. yers, next ensuing ỹ date or tesle of any commission of Sewers hereafter to be made, al such lawes, ordinances, & cõstitutions, as were made by vertue of any such cõmission, and writtẽ in parchmẽt indented, & sealed as is aboue mencioned, wout certificat therof, or the assente royall to the same had as is aforesaid, shal notwithstanding the determinacion of anye such cõmission, by ỹ expiracion of the terme of x. yers, next ensuing the date of any such cõmission of Sewers like wise continue in force, for and by the space of one whole yere then next ensuing: and ỹ the Justices of peace of the shire & shires, wher the same lawes, ordinances, & constitucions, are to be executed wiin their seueral commissions & limits, or fyre of them, whereof two to bee of ỹ Quorum, shall haue power & auctority, by the space of one whole yere next after the expiracion of euery such cõmission, to execute ỹ same lawes, ordinances and cõstitutions, & euery of them, as fully & in as ample maner & fourme, as the cõmissioners, or any of them, named & appointed in euery or any commission so expired, might or should haue done, to al intents & purposes, as if ỹ said commission or commissions had continued in force.

yere. Execute

Prouided alwaies, & be it neuertheles enacted, ỹ if any new commissiõ of Seiners shalbe made wiin the said yere, that then immediatly from and after such commission newly made and published, that the power of the

New cõmission

said Justices of peace, & euery of thẽ in any wise concerning the execution of any such lawes, ordinances & constitutions of Sewers, shall vtterlye cease: any thing or thinges in this act to the contrary expressed in any wise notwithstanding.

Justices of p.

Cesse

And be it further enacted, ỹ no farmer or fermerz, for terme of yerz of any maners, landes, or tenẽts, lying or being within the precinctes or limits of any suche cõmission of Sewers, which be or hereafter may bee ordered & chargeable by any lawe or ordinances, or cõstitucions, made or to be made by vertue of any such cõmission, wherin he or they shalbe named or appointed commissioner or cõmissioners, not hauig estate of free hold within the realme of England of or in manors, landz or tenements, of ỹ yerely value of forty poundz, shal at any time hereafter, haue power to sit or in anywise intermeddle with the execution of such commission or commissions, during the time he or they shal continue, or be suche farmer or farmers of any such manors, landes or tenementes, & shal not haue estate of free holde, as is aforesaid: but that euery such commission, as hauig respect only to euery such person or persons, for such and so longe time as he or they shal so be and cõtinue farmer or farmers of any such manors, lãds or tenemẽts, shalbe deemed & adiudged in lawe to be as voide, and of no effect: any thing in the same commission, or any statut or law heretofore made to the contrarye, notwithstandinge.

Fermor. Lesse for yeres

Landes

Cõmissioner

Voide

And be it further enacted by ỹ auctority aforesaid, ỹ frõ henceforth the said cõmissioners nor any of thẽ shal not be compelled nor compellable to make anye certificat or retourne of the said cõmissions, or any of them,

Certificat Lawes

or

or of anye theire ordinances, lawes, or doings, by the auctoritye of anye ỹ saide commissions, nor shal not haue any fine, payne or amerciament, sett vppon them or anye of them, or anye wales to bee molested in body, lands or goods, for that cause.

Not fine

Not inclosed

And yet neuertheleſſe, to the intente the Queenes Maiestie our soueraigne Ladye, her heires & succeſſors, maye be at al times hereafter truelye aunſwered of all ſuch iſſues, fines, and amerciamentes, as shal happen, growe or bee forfaited by vertue of any ſuche commiſſion, or by the execucion thereof: bee it alſo enacted, that the Clarke and Clarkes appointed, and hereafter to bee appointed, for and in any ſuche commiſſiõ or commiſſionz of Sewers shal yerely truely extreate al the ſaid iſſues, fines, penalties, forfaitures & amerciamentes, that ſhall be due and aunſwerable to her highneſſe, her heires and ſucceſſours, and the ſaine extreates ſhall yearelye delyuer into ỹ courte of the exchequer, at ſuche time and times, and in ſuche manner and forme, as Juſtices aſſigned to and for the conſeruacion of the peace in anye wiſe ſhoulde or ought to do by vertu of their commiſſion, vppon paine to forfayt to oure Soueraigne Ladie ỹ Queene, her heirs & ſucceſſours, for euery defaulte in that behalfe made v. poundes.

Clerke of Sewers

Extreate.

Eſcheker

Forf.

f. li.

Prouided alwayes, that it ſhal be lawfull for any commiſſioner, beyng alſo a farmer, and not hauinge landes and tenements to the clere yerely value of forty poundes of free holde, to ſitt by vertue of the ſaide commiſſiõ & haue his voice & full auctoritye with others to make & eſtabliſh ordinances for Sewers according to ỹ tenour of the commiſſion touching & cõcerning al landes & tenementes within the precinct of euery ſuch commiſſion, other then ſuch landes and tenementes as he or theye for the time being holde & occupy as fermour, as he or they might haue doone before the making of this ſtatute anye thing therein contayned to the cõtrary notwithſtãding. An. 13. El. ca. 9.

See Hauens. 4. Lee. 1.

¶ Shelton.

Añ. 33. Henrici octaui capitul' vicesimũ ſexto. An act was made wher by certaie eſtates & couenantes of ſir Jhõ Sheltõs lãds were made voide.

¶ Sheepe.

Nul maner perſon, de quel eſtates ou condicions que il ſoit, de cy en auaunt ſoit ſoeffres de eſkipper deinz le Royalme Dengleterre aſcuns bestes, launtes, ou tõdus, en la dit pays de Flaunderz ou auk parties de parde la le meere, ſil ne ſoit pour vitailer de la vill' de Caleis, & les marches dycell, & que cheſcun home qui poyt eſtre eſpies qui ſouthe colours de vitailer du dit ville & marches d' Caleys que il paſſe as aſcũz aukz lieux ñ a meſmes les villez & marchez ouesque aſcũz bestes lantes, ou tõd⁹ ſil neit lycẽce roial que il forfait au roy ñr̃ r̃z berbz ou r̃ value dicelx ſi ſouẽt d' foitz cõe soyte troue effectiue. Añ. 3. Henrici. 6. ca. 2.

Shippe. Sheepe Fleſed or shorne

Caleis

Forf.

2 No perſon nor perſonz from the feaſt of ſaint Michaell tharchaungel which ſhall be in the yere of our lord God. M. D. xxv. ſhal kepe occupie, for haue in his poſſeſſiõ r̃ his own proper landes, nor in the poſſeſſion, landes, or grounde of anye other whiche he ſhall haue or occupie in ferme, nor otherwiſe haue of his owne proper cattaile in ble, poſſeſſion or properitye by anye maner of meanes, fraude, craſte or couin, above the noumber of twoe

2.H. thousand sheepe at one time within any parte of this realme, of al sortes & kindes vpon paine to lose & forfaite for euer i shepe that any person or persons shal haue or kepe aboue the nũber limitted by this act three shillings sower pence. The one halfe to ẏ king &c. & the other halfe to such person as wil sue &c. in any court of recorde, in which suite the defendaunt shall not wage his laiwe &c. Prouided alwaye, that lambes shall not bee accompted of the number of shepe prohibited by this acte, so long as they be vnder the age of a yere & not aboue. Prouided also, that if any person hauing shepe of his owne, happen to be made executor, or to be administrator to any person, which had sheepe at his death or happen to be maried to any wyfe, whiche shall happen to haue sheepe at ẏ time of ẏ mariage, by reaso wher of the person so being executour or administrator, or being so maried shall happen by such meanes to bee auaũced, & haue aboue the saide number of two thousand: that thẽ in euery such case the person so auanced to lose, no penaltie for hauing aboue the number of twoe thousande sheepe by such meanes, so that within one yere nert after suche auancement, the person so auanced from time to time as often as anye suche case shal happen, do put to sale, or otherwise dispose so many of the saide sheepe, so to him auanced, or els of his owne sheepe that he had before, so that aboue one yere he shall not keepe, haue or occupy, by any such meanes, or otherwise by any fraude or couin, any more number of them, then is before limitted by this acte, vpon the paine before rehearsed. Prouided also that if any pson by his laste wil and testament geeue to any childe withi age, any nũber of shepe and appointe them by his saide wyll, to be kept by his executors, or by any other person, vnto suche time as the saide childe shal come to a certai age, limitted by his wil, that then in euery such case, after the death of the testatour, the saide sheepe so beinge in ẏ possession & occupacion of the executoures, or of anye other person to the vse of anye suche childe wiñ age that hee shall bee limitted to haue the said sheepe, by the will of ẏ testatour, shal not bee accompted against the said executoures, nor any person so hauyng the saide sheepe, for the entente afore saide, any of the number of the shepe phibited by this act any thing in this acte to the contrary thereof notwyth stãding. And it is &c. that the Iustices of the peace of euery shire, shall haue power and auctho*r*itie to enquire of ẏ offenders of this act, as well by the othes of twelue men, as by informacion of any of ẏ kings subiectes, and to make suche like proces vppon euerie presentment or informacion cõcerning this act, as they vse commonlye to do vpon presentments before thẽ of trespas. And that no person beinge conuicte by confession or otherwyse, that hee hath done or attempted contrary to this acte, shalbee put to anye lesse fine then after the rates of ẏ forfaitures afore limitted by this act.

Lambes

Executor

Marriage.

1.yere

Infant

Executors

Iust. of p.

Proces

Fine.

Prouided alwaies that noe pson shalbe put to any answere or losse of any forfaiture by vertue of this act at the suite of any of the kinges subiects by any original writ of dette, bil, plaint or informacion, except the suit be commenced within one yeare nerte after the offence doone or committed cõtrarie to this acte. Nor that anye person shall bee put to aunswere, nor to any losse of any forfaiture by vertu of this acte, by reaso of any presentment, accion, or informacion at the kings suit except the same presentmente, actiõ or in-

Answer

Proces.

1.yere

or informacion be hadd and made for the kinge, within three yeares nexte after the offence donne or committed Prouided alwaie that all and euerye persone and personez, beinge ẏ kinges tempozal subiectes of this realme and borne vnder his obeisãce, whiche at this presente time, or at anye tyme hereafter shall haue or be seised of inheritaunce in possessyon or in vse, or that now hath or hereafter shal haue ioynter in vse or in possession, or be or shall bee tenaunt in dower, or by the curtesy of Englande, of or in anye maneures, landes, tenementes, pasturez feedinges, or libertie of foldage wᵗin anye parte of this Realme of Englande, Wales, or the Marches of the same, that euerye suche persone and personnes hauinge anye suche possession to his owne vse, and euery such person & pſõs to whose vse any other personne or personnes nowe is or bee or hereafter, shall be seised of any such estate as is before rehearsed, maye at all times hereafter haue, enioy, kepe and mainteine vppon the same their owne demeane landes and all other theire pastures, feedynges, and folde courses whiche theye so haue, as many their owne sheepe and lambes in number to theire proper vse, profyte, and beehouse, as they or any of them of right hadde, or lawefully mighte haue hadde and kepte vpon the same or vpppon anye parte thereof, at any time before the makinge of this presente acte. This acte or anye thynge therein conteined or specified, to the contrary in any wise notwᵗstãdinge. And ouer that bee it ec. by the auctoritye aforesaide, that in case any such persone or personꝛ, hauing any such estate in vse or inpossession of or in anye maner landes, tenements, pastures, feedinges, or liberties of folde courses as is before expressed, haue or doe kepe vppon the same their possessions the number of twoe thousande sheepe or aboue the same personn or personnes so hauinge the number of twoe thowsand sheepe or aboue shall not in any wise kepe, susteine or haue any sheepe aboue or beside the sayde number of twoe thousande vppon anye landes, pastures, or feedynges, whiche the same personne or persons haue or hereafter shal haue or take on ferme or otherwise vppon suche lyke paines and forfaiture for the same, as be limitted in the saide acte, that is to saye for euerye sheepe ouer and aboue the saide number of twoe thowsande, three shillinges fower pence. And in case the saide demeane landes tenementes, pastures, feedinges, and liberties, or folde courses of any persone or personnes beefore rehearsed suffise not for the feedinge, pasturing and keepyng of twoe thowsand sheepe as is beforesaid, that then euery suche persone shall or maye haue, suffeyne or feede vppon his saide demeane landes, and vppon his ferme holde which hee lawefully maye haue, to the saide number of twoe thowsande sheepe, & not aboue, vppon paine of forfaiture for euery sheepe aboue that number three shillinges fower pence. Prouyded alwaye and bee it ec. that it shall bee lawefull to euerye person or personnes within this Realme, kepinge a household, to haue from time to tie suche conuenient number of sheepe, ouer and aboue the number expressed in this act, as shall bee necessarie for the onely expences of his household to bee prouided, kept and fedde, in & vppon his owne landes or other landes, suche as he lawfullie can or may haue, or prouide for, one ferme or otherwise. Anye thinge in thys presente acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstandinge. So that the same

3. peres

Foldage

Pastures Folde Course

2. M.

Above

Fork.

Fold course

Fork.

Household

Above.

housholder at noe tyme shall haue or kepe for the expẽces of his housholde or by colour of the same ouer & aboue the number to him limitted by this act any number of sheepe moe then shall suffise for the onelye expences of hys housholde for one yere without fraud or couin, anye thinge in this ꝑsent act mencioned or expẽssed to the cõtrary notwithstãding. Be it &c. that no maner person or persons of what degree soeuer he or they be being lord or lordes, owner or owners, fermer or fermers, of or in anie liberty of fold courses, withi any towne, tithing, billage or hamlet, within any of the counties of Norffolke & Suffolke from and after the feaste of the Natiuitie of oure lorde God nexte commynge shal take in ferme for terme of yeares or otherwise any quillets of lãdes or pasturez ỹ is to saye, anye number of acres of land or pasture, appertaining to any other ꝑson or ꝑsõs, lying, & being wthin the limit, ertente, or ꝓcinct of the said libertie of the saide foldecourses but that they shall permitte & suffer the saide persons hauing or being for the time owner or owners, lesse or lesses of ỹ saide quillets to manure and pasture the saide quillets. And also to suffer the sheepe of the saide owner or owners fermer or fermerz of the said quillets after the rate of the same qllets to go with the flocke of ỹ owner fermer or occupier of the said libertye or libertiez of the said foldcourſez, paying the customary charges for the kepinge and feeding of the same, after the rate & vse of the coũtrey ther commonly vsed wout any interruption therin to bee made by the said owner or owners, fermer or fermers, or occupiers of the said liberties, vpõ paine of forfaiture for euery time that anye suche person hauing any such quillet that shall be so letted or disturbed of

Quillets

feeding, keepinge or pasturinge anye of his sheepe so to be fed and kept after the rate of his saide quillet, for euerye such sheepe three shillings fower pence. Prouided alway that this acte braunche cõcerning quilletts or any thinge therein conteined, shal not in any wise bee available to any tenant owner or occupier of anye such qllet or quillets, so claime, haue or vse here after any suche pasture of feeding of sheepe in, or with ante such foldcourses, but only where the tenaunts owners and occupiers of any suche quyllets haue hadde or mought haue had heretofore of right and duety vsed to haue pasture and feedynge in ỹ sayde fold courses, by reason of their tenure and occupacõs of the same quillet or quillettes and none otherwise. And wher they haue not vsed, ne ought to haue anye sheepe fedde or kepte with in anye suche foldecourses by reason of the saide tenures, that the owners or occupier of such foldcourses maye take suche quillettes lyinge wythin theire foldecourses in ferme, agreeig with the owners or occupiers of the saide quillettes for the same. And for asmuche as the hundred of sheepe in euery coũtrey be not like, in some coũtrey the great hundred wher fiue score is accompted for the hundred and sõe countrey but only fiue score, it is ẽkte declared by this present acte, that the number of two thousande sheepe, lymitted to euery persone by this acte, shall be accompted tenne hundred for euery thowsãde after the number of the greate hundred and not after the lesse hundred so that euery thousande shall conteine twelue hundred after the lesse number of the hundred. Pt is ẽkt. that lambes vnder the age of one whole yeare, and as muche as shall bee from the tyme of the fallynge of them vnto the feaste of the Natiuity

Fold course

Quillets

Lambes

of

Yere

Folde course.

Nork. Suff.

Ferme Quillets.

of saint John Baptist in any pere to come, shall not be adiuged, ne taken for sheepe prohibited by the statut any thinge in the act to ẏ cõtrary notwithstãding. It is et. ẏ no maner persõ after the said feaste of ẏ Natiuitye of our lorde, shall receiue or take ỏeserm for terme of life, yeares, or at will, by endẽture, copy of court rolle or otherwise any moe houses & tenements of husbandry whereunto any landz are belonging in towne, village, hamlet or tithig wiñ this realme, aboue the number of two such holds or tenemẽtes. And that no maner person shall haue or occupy any such holdz so newly taken to the nũber of two, as is before exprẽssed, except hee or they bee dwelling wiñ the sãe parishes where such holdes be, vpõ ẏ pain of forfayture for euery weke ẏ he or they shal haue, occupy or take any pfitz of such holdes contrarie to this act, iij. s. iiij. ỏ the one moity of which forfaiture to be to the king our soueraigne lorde, & the other moity to the party that will sue for the same in any of the kinges courtes, by bill, plaint, informacõ or otherwise within one yere next after such contempt and offence cõmytted and done in ẏ which none essoin protection, ne wager of lawe shal be admitted or allowed. It is also et. ẏ the statutes made ẏ fowerth yere of ẏ noble prince kinge Henry the seuenthe (cap. 16. which is in Husbandry. 1) and in the seuẽth yere of the raigne of our soueraignẽ lord the kinge that nowe is, (ca. 1. which is in Husbandrye. 2.) concerning the decaye of townes and maintenance of tillage and Husbandrie, shall be good and effectuall in euerie thing according to the purporte and intent of the same, any thinge in this present act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded also that it may be lefull to all spirituall persons and euery of them to kepe such & as manie sheepe vppon theire owne lands, and after such forme and maner and none otherwise as they mought haue done afore the making of this acte, any thing mencioned in the same to the contrarye notwithstanding. An. 25. H. 8 ca. 13.

Ferme

Landes

tt. holdes

Forf.

Townes Tillage

Spirituall persons

See (*Shippes and shipping.* 14.) where ther is an act made in. 8. Eliz. capit. 3. against carying ouer the sea of Rammes, lambes, & other sheepe alive. De Calues. 4. Purueyours. 17.

¶ *Shippes & shipping.*

COme les nieues des pisors gẽts du roialme soiẽt arrestus, & tenus come forfaites p̃ cause de petit chose mis en lour nieues niẽt customes dõt les seigniours des dits nieues sõt mis conisants, est accorde & assentu q̃ nul seignior ỏe sa nieue de la. rvi. iour de Feuerer procheine auenir en auãt pur tiel petit chose mis vers les nieues nyẽt custome sanz notice p̃ luy an. 38. E. 3. ca. 8. Forf.

2 POur encreaser le nauy de Engleterre quel est ore multe graundement amenuse est assentus & accordez que nul liege person̄e du roy face de ore eskipper ascun maner de marchãdise in alauntes hors, ou beignaunts deins le roialme Dengleterre ascun parte forsque soulement es nieues de le ligeance nostre seignior le roye & quecunque person del dit ligeaũce apres le feaste de Pasche prchein beignaunt (al quel feast cõmencera premierement cest ordinance tenir lieu) face eskipper marchãdise en auters nieues ou vessels sur le mere, que de la dit ligeaunce, forface deuers le Roy, tout ses marchaundises en auters vessels eskippes en quecunque place que ceo serront troues en apres ou le valu di celles, des quelez forfaitur̄z l'roy voet English Forf.

& graunte que celuy que espiera duement et prouera durmente que aſcun prſon auera encounter cell ordinãces fozfait [illegible] la tierre pur ſõ trauaile del dne leroy Ann.5.R.2 ca.3.

English

3 ¶Quamdiu naues de ligeantia ꝓdicta in partibus vbi eosdem Mercatozes mozari cõtigerit habiles & ſufficientes inuenãtur, quod dicta ordinacio tantum locum habeat, ſic quod tũc eaſdem naues de ligeãcia domini regiz ſub pena ꝓdicta ꝓe omnibus aliis nauibus de marchandiſis ſuis fractare teneãtur alioquin vero liceãt eiſdem mercatozibus alias naues conducere competentes, & ibidem ꝑ bonis & merchandiſis ſuis fractare, dicto ꝓuiſo ſtatuto non obſtante. Anñ.6. Richardi.2 cap.8.

Fraight.

4 ¶Que toutes les merchantes du roialme dengleterre freitent en l'dit roialme lez nieſes du dit royalñ & nemie nieſes eſtrãges, iſſint que les poſſeſſours des dites nieſes pꝛeignẽt reſonablement pur le freit dicelle. Añ.12. R.2.ca.6.

Marchandiſes

5 ¶Touts maner des merchãdiſes entrants le roialme dengl', ou iſſãts dicell', ſoient chargez & diſchargez ouz les graund poztes du meare, & nemy en crekez & petitez arriuallez, ſur pain de toutes les marchandiſes illit charges ou diſcharges a noſtre ſeignioure le roy foꝛfaire foꝛꝓꝛis veſſelz ou marchandiſes appliants en leiꝛ petytes crekes & arriuailes per coheꝛciõ du tẽpeſt de meare. Anñ.4. Henrici quart c. 20.

Creekes Foꝛf.

Marchandiſes Staple

6 ¶Nul maner ꝓſon eſkippe ne fait eſkipper leins, pealx lantes, nauters marchandiſes perteignantz a leſtaple en nul lieu deines cell roialme foꝛſq ſoulement a les keiz & ſtathes eſteantz en lez pozteꝛ aſſignes per leſtatute, ou les poiſes du roy & ſon leins ſõt aſſez Et que cheſcun maſter des nielz & veiſeis as queux ſeiꝛ leins & pealx, lantz & marchandiſes ſont mis trouẽt ſuffiꝛcient ſuertie a les cuſtomers ꝺ lez pozteꝛ ou ils eſkippent, pur carier les ditz leins pealx lants, & marchãdiſes a leſtaple de Caleis & a pozter certificatiõ de illonques que il ad illint fait, ſauãt toutz foꝛtz a les marchaunts ꝺ Geane Venice, Tuſkan, Lumberdy, Florẽce & Catelain, & a les burges ꝺ Berwik les liberties eur grauntez p eſtat p dnant. an.15.H.6.ca.8

Suerty

Staple Certificat

Engliſh

7 ¶An.1.H.7.c.8. an acte was made foꝛ the maintenance of the nauy to ẽdure to the nert pleniẽt, that no Gaſcoin wine ſhould be bꝛought into England but in Engliſhe ſhips, & the mariners to be Engliſh men vpon foꝛfaiture of the wine.

Maluſe wines

Mariners

Wines

Woad.

Engliſh

Mariners

Foꝛf.

8 ¶No manner of perſon of what degre oꝛ condicion that he be, cõuey noꝛ bꝛinge into this ſaide realme, Irelãd Wales, Caleis oꝛ the Marches therof oꝛ Warwike from the feaſt of ꝑ Natiuitie of ſainte Jhon the Baptiſt ꝑ ſhall bee in the yere of our loꝛde God 1490. any maner winez of ꝑ growig of the duchie of Guiñ Gaſcõ, oꝛ woad called tholouſe woad but ſuch as ſhal be conueied auẽtures and bꝛought in ſhip oꝛ ſhippes wherof oure ſaide ſouꝛaigne loꝛde oꝛ ſome of his ſubiectes of this realme of Englande, Irelãd Walez Caleis oꝛ Berwik been owners poſſeſſoures & pꝛopꝛietaries, & the maiſter vnder God and the Mariners of the ſame ſhip oꝛ ſhippez, Engliſh, Iriſhe oꝛ Walſh, oꝛ mẽ of Berwike, oꝛ men of Caleis, oꝛ of the merches of the ſame foꝛ ꝑ moꝛe party vpꝑon pein of foꝛfaiture of the ſame wines and woad ſo bꝛought cõtrary to this acte, the one halfe therof to the king, and the other halfe to him oꝛ thẽ that ſeaſethe the ſame wine oꝛ woad And alſo hath oꝛdeined & eſtabliſhed by the ſaid authoꝛitie that no perſon

inhabi-

Aliens

whabited within this Realme, other their marchaunt straungers from the feaste of saint John, fraight ne charge within this Realme or Wales, anye shippe nor anye vessel of anye alyen or straunger, with any maner marchandise to be caried out of this Realme or Wales or to bee brought into the same if he shall haue sufficient freyghte in shipps or vessels of the denizes of this Realme in the same porte where hee shall make his freight vppon paine to forfait the same marchaundises, the one halfe thereof to the kinge oure soueraigne lorde and the other halfe to him or them whiche seyseth the same marchaundises. Prouided allway that this acte extende not to any shippe or shippes hauinge any of the said ware or marchandises constrained by tempest of weather or enemies to arriue in any porte or place within this realme so that the owners of the sayde marchaundises make therof noe sale within this realme other then for vitaile or repairing of the same ship or shippes, or taking therof, which they of necessitie be compelled to make. Anno. 4. Hen. 7. ca. 10. This statut is confirmed by. 23. H. 8. cap. 7. And by. 32. H. 8. c. 14. as appeare the here folowing. 10. And after. anñ. 5. Ed. 6. parte of this acte is altered as heare following (10) appeareth.

Forfeit.

Tempest Enemies

No sale

9 ¶ Anno. 7. H. ca. 2. it is enacted that all lycences made for bringinge in of Gascoine wins and Tholous woade contrary to the statute of anno quarto Henrici septimi capitulo. 10. (before. 8.) were voide.

Licence wines.

10 ¶ The said statutes (s. anno. 5. R. 2. cap. 2. before. and. anno. R. 2. ca. 8 before. 5 E. an. 4. H. 7. cap. 1 before. 8) & all and every thing in them conteined be stande. and continue in their full strenght force, & effects. So that from hencefoorth no person or persons shall attempt to doe any thinge contrary to the tenors and effects of the said good laudable statutes, vpon the paines in the same contained and expressed. And &c. from hencefoorth the owners masters and pursers of English shipps or other vesselles, hauing the same their ships or vessels, at the porte and hauen of the river of thamis at London, and beeing minded purposed or agreed to take any fraight or lading at the same porte into any of the said ships or vessels and from thence to saile with the same direcly vnto anye of the parties of beyonde the sea, hereafter named & expressed and specified, or to anye hauen port rode or charge or discharg. Or hauinge the same their shippes or vesselles at any of the saide parties of beyonde the sea, and being contrived minded agreed or pourposed to take anye fraight or lading from any of the same places of beyond the sea direcly vnto the saide porte or hauen of the said river of Thamis at London, or to the rode or charge or discharge of the same shal not at anye time hereafter by any manner of meane take or receiue any more or greater summe or summes of moneye for the frayghte, transportacion conueyance or cariage of anye ware, goodes or marchaundises in their shippe or shippes vessell or vessels in, to, or from any of the saide hauens or rodes of charge or discharge, but onely suche summe or summes of moneye and after the rate quātitie and fashion as hereafter in this present acte is mencioned and declared. First for the fraight of euery woollen clothe shipped from London to Flaunders, eight pence flemmishe, and a perce of flemmish money called an English sorte

Masters Pursers

London

Not take

Fraight

Cloths Flaunders

Fardell

Flaunders Fraight. Fardell

monage for primage of euery fardel of woll clothe gret or smal. 4. d. flemish Also from Flaunders to London for fraight of euery fardell of the biggest

Fraight Wannd

Dry fat

Velvet. Say Fustian. Chamlet.

Hempe Wadder Almonds. Currants Nailes

Iron Prones Pepper Hoppes. Sope

Brasell Auerages

Danske.

Cloth

Cony skinnes

Prymage

sort, xx.s. sterlinge discending downe-
warde to xvi.s.xiij.s.iiij.d.x.s.oz.viij
s.after ỳ rate & quãtitie of euery suche
lardel as ỳ owner, shipmaster, oz pur-
ser cã agre. And foz ỳ fraight of a mãd
of ỳ biggest sozt.vi.s.viij.d.sterlig, & so
discẽdig downwardz after ỳ rat & quã
tity of euery such maũde as ỳ marchant
& owner, shipmaster oz purser cã agre
And al so foz ỳ fraight of a dze fat of ỳ
biggest sozt vi.s.viii.d. sterling & so
discendinge downewardes after the
rate of euery such dzy fat as ỳ mar-
chant, owner, shipmaster, & purser
can agre. Item foz euery case of vel-
vet conteining xiiii.peces of velvet.v
s. Item foz a baile of sayes of vi. sote
high.v.s. Item foz a baile of fustian
xx.d. Item foz a baile of chamlet xx.d
Item foz a baile of Coleine hempe oz
threede ỳ.s. Item foz a baile of mad-
der.ỳ.s. Itẽ foz a baile of almondes
ỳ.s. Item foz a butt of currants iỳ.s.
iiij.d. Item foz a barell of nailes.ỳ.s.
Item foz a trussing chest.ỳ.s. Itẽ foz
a Suger chest.ỳ.s. Item foz a tunne
of yron.ỳ.s. Item foz a hoggeshed of
prones and dates xx.d. Itẽ foz a bag
of peper lse xx.d. Item foz euerye
hundzed hoppes.vi.d. Item foz a flas
ket of sope iiij.d. Item foz pieces of
brasel as they be of bignes, foz euery
piece.i.d.with all auerages lodema-
nage & prymage of old time accusto-
med in English shipes. Item from
London to Dansk the owner of eue
ry ship shal haue eight pence sterlig
foz the fraighte of euery brode wollẽ
clothe fraighted to Danske, and foz
euery set cloth fower pence sterling.
Item foz euerye roule, pack oz maũ
de of conisskins.xviij.s.sterlinge and
so discendinge downewardes after
the bignesse of the roule oz maunde
as the marchants and owners haue
bene accustomed to agree. Item foz
prymage of euerye lardell towarde
Danske fower pence sterlinge, from
Danske to London foz euery last of
wheate & rye.xxvi.s.viij.d. Item foz
euery packe, oz two halfe packes of
flax xxx.s. Item foz euery packe of cã
uas xxx.s. Item foz euery last of pitch
& tar, accõpting.xiiij.barels foz a last
xx.s. Item foz a last of ashes accomp-
ting xiiij.barelz foz a last.xi.s. Itẽ foz
euery last of osmondz ec.cõpting xiiij
barels foz a last viij.s. Item foz eue-
rye xxiij.bundeles of bowstaues xxvi.
s.viij.d. Itẽ foz euery nest of coũters
xviij.s. Itẽ foz euery last of fagots of
yron iiij.s. Item foz euery fat of stur
geon.ỳ.s. Itẽ foz euery fat of Eeles.
ỳ.s. Item foz euery cage of Eeles
4. pence. Item foz euery sacke of fe
thers, weying nine hundzed weight
euery hũdzed xviij.d. Item foz euery
strawe of ware of sixteene hundzed
weight xiiij.s. Item foz lodemanage
of euery last of the saide marchãdisez
vi.d. sterling. And foz ỳ prymage of
euery last iiij.d. sterling. Itẽ frõ Bur
deaux to Londõ, foz euery tunne of
wine at the firste vintage accomptig
two pipes fower hogsheds oz fyre ter
ces foz a tunne.xviij.s. Item foz the
fraight of euery tunne of wine at ỳ
racke vintage xvi.s. Item foz euery
tolous woad accõptinge eight whole
bales oz sixteene baliets foz a tũne xx
s. with lodemanage & prymage, and
al auerages of olde time accustomed
after the olde vse & custome of Eng-
lishe shippes, from London to Bal-
key outwarde and homewarde, the
marchauntes whiche take fraight in
anye shipe, shal haue foz euerye fiue
tunnes, a lardel of woollen clothe, cõ-
teinig eightene brode clothes fraight
free, and to paye foz euerye cloth ta-
den beesides in the same shipe three
score & ten maruaides, which is a vi.
d. and the thirde parte of a peny ster-
ling. And foz euery tũne homewardz

Wheat Rye. Flax Cannas Pitch Tarre Ashes

Osmonds

Bowstaues Coũters

Iron Sturgeon Eles Feathers.

Wax.

Prymage Burdeux wynes.

Wood

Lodmãage

Cloth

thirteene

Pzimage

thirteine shillings foure pence. And for pzimage & lodemanage of euerye tunne vi.d. sterling wᵗ all auerages accustomed, after ẏ olde vse & custõe of Englishe shippes, frõ Lõdõ to all portes of Portingall & Southe Spaine on this syde ẏ streights for the fraight of euery pack or fardell of xvi. broade clothes. vj. duckets of v. s. sterlige the pece. Allwaies puided ẏ the marchãt ẏ taketh fraigth in any shippe fraygh-ted frõ the said porte of Lõdõ to any of these places, shall haue for euerye v. tunne fraight one fardel or parke of xv: brode wollẽ clothes fraight free

Portingall.

Spaine

Cloth

Pzimage

And for pzimage & lodemanage of e-uery fardel. v.d.ob. sterling wᵗ all auerages after the olde vse & custome of Englishe shippes. Frõ Tanayle Amountey & Lepe for the fraight of e-very Tunne of marchaũdises to Lõdon xx.s. sterlinge, & vi.d. sterling for lodemanage & pzimage withe al auerages accustomed, after the old vse & custome of Englishe shippes. Also for the freight of euery tunne of mar chandises fraighted to sainct Lukes de Baromed at Sainct Mary porte, the bay of Candis towardes Londõ, pesterable wares onely excepted) xxi. s. sterling. And for lodemanage & pzi mage, vi.d. sterling wᵗ all auerages of olde tyme accustomed after the old vse & custome of English shipps. Also the fraight of euery tunne of marchandises frõ the crane of Ciuil directly to Londõ (pesterable wares only excep-ted) xxiij. s. sterlinge. And for pzimage & lodemanage vi.d. sterlinge, with al auerages accustomed after the olde vse and custome of Englishe shippes. Also for the fraight of euerye tunne of marchandises from Malaga to Lõ don (pesterable wares only excepted) xx. shillinges sterlinge. And for pzi-mage and lodemanage, vi. pence ster-linge of euery tunne with all auera-

Tanaile.

Tonne

Lodema-nage.

Tonne S. Lukes

Lodema-nage

Tonne Ciuile

Auerages.

Tonne Malaga

Pzimage

ges accustomed after the olde vse and custome of English shippes. And fur ther bee it &c. that if any owner, mai-ster or purser of shipp or vessel of this Realme or the dominions thereof or any of them being fraighted vnto or from the said hauen or porte or the ry-uer of Thamis, or anye of the places aboue rehearsed, do exact or take of a-ny marchaunt or his factour seruant or any of them any other more or lar-ger fraight or sũmes of money in the names of fraight then is aboue limit-ted and appointed by this act, or other-wise infringe or breake the same acte or any thinge there in conteined, that then euerye suche personne and per-sonnes so offendinge contrarye to the fourme of this statute, shall forfayte & lose double so muche as hee or they shall so receiue and take, ouer and a-boue the rate and summes before re-hersed, the one halfe thereof to bee to our soueraigne Lord the kinge his heires and successoures, and thother halfe thereof to bee to any suche per-son or persons that will sue for the same by action of dett, bill, informaci-ons or otherwise in any of the kings courtes of Recorde, in which accion essoine protection ne wager of law, shallbee allowed or admitted in anye of the courtes aboue saide. Prouyded alwaies that this acte ne anye thing therein conteined or specified, concer-nyng the said rates or summes for the fraight before rehearsed, shall not er-tende to binde or charge any owners maisters, pursers or mariners of any shippe or vessell, for the frayghting or lading thereof into or from any porte or hauen within this Realme of En-glande, other then the saide porte of London in maner and fourme before specified. Prouided also and bee it &c. that at what tyme anye warre shall happen to bee moued or had betwene

More mony

Breake

Forf.

Not extend.

London

warre

this

this realme of Englande and any o-
ther exterior potentates forein pᵗces
there realme or subiectes, or betwene
any other outward kingdoms or do-
minions, by occasion & meanes where-
of the said owners shalbe more char-
Furniture ged for the furniture of theire shippes
and vesselles, aswell with vytayles,
more number of men and artillerye,
for the sure conductinge, conueyance
and transportacion of the marchaun-
dizes, goodes and wares laden in the
same, that then it shalbe lawful to ẏ
same owners to receiue, take & haue
More mo- such more & greater summe or sūmes
ney of money ouer and aboue the rates a
foresaid for the fraight of their ships
Agreede and vessells, as the marchaunts and
they shalbee agreed vppon any thing
or thinges conteined, or limitted in-
the saide rate specified in this present
acte, or anye other thinge in the same
act conteined to the contrary thereof
in anye wise notwithstandinge.

Prouyded also and be it &c. that if at
anye time hereafter it shalbe conclu-
ded, couenaunted, bargained, condes-
cended, or agreed betwene any mar-
chauntes their factours and seruants
or anye of them, and anye owner ma
ster or purser of anye shippe or vessel
of this realme, or the dominions of ẏ
same that anye suche owner, master
or purser be cōtented to receaue take
and haue anye lesse summe or sūmes
Lesse Money Fraught of money, vnder the rates aboueſaide
for the frayghte of their shippes and
vesselles, as aboueſaid, that then eue-
rie such conclusion couenant bargaie
condiscent and agreement shall stāde
and bee good and effectuall, any thig
or thinges limitted in the sayde rate
specified in this present acte, or any o-
ther thinge in the same act conteined
to the contrary in any wyse notwith-
standing. And where also oure sayde
sauereigne Lord the king of his owne
bounteous liberall mynde and prince
lye discretion nowe of late hath com-
maunded that no persone or persons
being straungers or denizens, conuei
Stranger Denizens ynge or transportinge anye goodes,
wares or marchādises into any port
creeke or other place of this realm, or
out of the same shoulde for a certayne
tyme paye any other more or larger
custome and subsidie then his graces
louinge and naturall subiectes then
Custome vsed and were accustomed to doe and
paye at that present time (custome and
subsidie for Wolles onelye excepted)
since whiche commaundement so gee
uen and knowen, sundrye grieuous
complaintes haue beene made aswel
to the kinges maiestye as also to hys
moste honorable counsell by diuers of
his graces louinge subiectes that the
marchauntes estraungers and their
factours hauing exceding benefit, pro
fite, and commoditie by reason of the
said commandement, haue done and
doe daily lade and conuey their goodz
Wares. wares, and marchaundises, boughte
within this realme from and out of ẏ
Stranger same, in and vppon strangers shippz
of other Realmes in such number at
Mariners sundry portes, hauens, ryuers & pla-
ces of this realme and the dominions
of the same, that the ownerz of shippz
theire masters, mariners, sea men,
Englishmē ship wrightes, and great multitude
of other his graces subiectes be great
lye impouerished to their extreme los
Impouerish ses and dammages whereby no litle
Decay detriment and decay hath and is like,
lye to ensue to the naupe of this hys
graces realm of England and the do
minions thereof. For reformacion
wherof his royal matestye of his moste
excellent wisedome and politie fore
seeing the discommoditie aswel of his
saide naupe as of the people and with
moste godly minde intendinge aswel
the commen welth of his graces said

naupe

nauye & people, as also the succesſe & effecte of his sayde commaundement doth enacte by his moſte roial assente and by the assent of the lords spirituall and temporall & of the commons in this present parlement assembled, and by thauthoritie of the same, that from henceforth all and euery person and personnes that is or be strangerz or aliens borne out of thiz Realme of Englande, or in any other place out of our said soueraigne lord the kings obeysãce, beeinge denizens or not denizens, theire factours attourneis myniſters and seruauntes, that at anye time heareafter doe lade or shal cause to bee laden anye wares goodes or marchaundiſes of what kynd nature or qualitie so euer it shalbee, in anye shippe, bottõe or vessel of this realme of Englande, commonlye called an Englishe shippe, bottome, or vessell during the time of the said proclamation cõteyned, shall not be compelled to paye or cause to be paide any other custome or subsidie but onelye accordinge to the saide proclamacion. And in case ẏ anye stranger, or alien, borne out of thys Realme of Englande or other oure soueraigne lorde the kingz obeisaunce, being denizen, or not denizen, at any time hereafter fraight or lade, or cause to be frayghted or laden anye shippe bottome or vessell of any straunger, or outlandishe personne, with any wares or marchãdiſes frõ this Realme of England to anye outwarde parties, that then the same estraunger or alien shall content & pay or cause to bee contented and paid to the kinge our Soueraigne Lorde hys heires and succeſſoures, all suche and like customes and subsidies as strangers and aliens borne in other Realmes haue vsed to paie accordinge to the auncient customes vsages & laws of this Realme of Englande, anye thing in this present act or in the saide proclamation conteined to the contrarye therof in anye wise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that if there bee no suche shippe or vessel of thys realme of Englande or the dominiõs of the same, at, or in the porte, hauen, or place where the saide straungers aliens or denizens theire seruantes or factors would fraight and lade theire wares and marchandiſe towardes ẏ outwarde regions, that then if the saide straungers or denizens theire factors attourneis or seruantes beefore hee or they do lade fraight or conuey the same goodes, wares, commodities or marchaundizes into anye strange or strangers shippe or vessel do notifie and declare the same lacke or want of the same English shippes and vesselles vnto the lorde heigh admirall of Englande for the time beeing, or his liuetenaunt deputie or deputies, if that any of them be reſiant at, or in the same porte or place of lading, or if the saide lorde high admyrall, ne any suche his liuetenaunt deputy or deputies to be reſiant at or in the saide porte or place, then if they make notice or declaracion thereof to the customer or comptroller of ẏ sãe port or hauen, or to their deputie or deputies, and doe obtaine or cause a certificate to bee made vnder the seale of him, to whome suche notice and declaratiõs is made, of lack of English shippes, as is aboueſayde that thẽ it shalbee lawfull to the strangers and denizens, theire factoures and attourneis, for lacke and wanting of ẏ sayd English ships & vesselles, so fraighte and lade the saide wares and marchãdiſes in anystrange shippe or vessell at ẏ time being in the same port or hauen, and to pay none other subsidies & custõs therfore, but, as ẏ English marchants being the kings naturall

Alien
Denizen
Lade
Proclam
Customs
Aliens
Denizen Lade
Stranger
Custome
English
Notifie
Admirall.
Deputie
Certificat
Lade Strange
Custome.

subiectz

subiectes, doe vse and ought to do by the lawes and cõstões of this realm of Englande anye article or clause to the contrarye thereof in this presente act conteined in anye wise notwythstanding. And further be it &c. that al and euery owner and owners, maister and maisters, & other gouernours of Englishe shippes or vessels to any of them, mindinge and intendynge to make anye voiage or sailing from the porte of London into the parties beyond ẏ seas with his or their shippe or vessels shall make publyke notyce and declaracion of his or theire sayde minde and intent of sailing and voiage in writing, and affix the same writing vnto some poste or other open place or places in Lumberde streate there to remaine by the space of seuẽ daies declaring in the same writyng to what place or porte he or they shal so intẽde to saile or make his or their voiage, and of the name of the shippe and shippes, in the whiche he or they intende to saile, to the intent the merchants may haue perfite knowledge to prepare suche wares as they or anye of them will haue conueyed into suche parties beeyonde the seas.

And also ẏ the said owner & owners, maister and masters, & other gouernours or any of them intend or make his or their departure from the sayde porte of London after the fraighting or ladinge of the same shippe or shippes, at such time and as sone as wind and weather will serue according to the chart partye to bee made betwen the saide owner or maister and marchauntes, without protracte of time. And it is &c. that the saide owner and owners, maister, and masters & other gouernour or gouernoures of shippes and euerye of them, to his or theire power and for asmuche as in him or them shalbe, shall see and prouyde that al wares and marchaundyses, whiche shall bee by the said marchantes theire factours or seruaunts or any of them brought into any shippe or vessell, shalbee honestlye & in good order saued and kepte, Prouyded alway and bee it &c. that if anye marchaunt straũger or other, finde hym selfe agreued or damnifyed, by negligent kepinge of the saide marchaundises or wares, or by longe delaying or protractinge of the time in taking the voiage by the said owner, his factour maister or anye the mariners of the said shippe, otherwise then shall bee agreed betwixt the said marchãt his factour attorney or seruaunt and maister or owners in or by the saide charte party, not being letted by wind or weather, shall and maye haue hys remedye by way of complaint before the Lorde Admirall of Englande for the time being, his lieuetenant or deputye againste the said owner or owners, maister or maisters, gouerner or gouerners, or his or theire factour, or factours, which lorde Admirall for the time being, his liuetenaunt or deputie shall and maye summarily and without delay take such order and direction therin, as shalbe thought to his or their discrecions most conueniẽt, and according to righte & Justice in that behalfe. Prouyded alway ẏ this act or anye thinge therin conteyned, extende not to geeue any liberty licence, benefite auctority profite or aduantage by any maner of mean to anye personne or personnes borne out of this realme of Englãd, or any other our soueraigne lorde the kings dominions, of, or for the shippinge transporting cõueying or carying of anye manner of wolles, or felles out of the saide realme, and other hiz highnesse dominiõs, or for any lõger time or terme than the said proclamaciõ &

wares

Kept

Strãger Negligẽt

Englishmen

London

Notice

writing

Lades

Remedy Admirall

Merchãts. knowlege.

Departure

Admir

portes

wardens

Libertie

Chart pty

Alien

wolles Felles.

Proclam

cõtin.

commaundement is expressed and declared any thing in this present act to ẏ cõtrary notwĩstãding.

Prouided alway and bee it &c. that this acte ne any thing therein contayned extende or be in any wise prejudicial or hurtfull to ẏ marchãtz of hãse in Almain, hauinge the house in London, cõmõly called Guildhalde Theutonicorum, otherwise called ẏ Stilliarde, but that they and euery of them may do in all things and in all places as they and euerye of them should or might haue done before the makinge of this act, and as though this act had neuer ben had ne made, any thing in this act cõteyned to ẏ cõtrary in anye wise notwithstanding. So that ẏ sãe marchantes do onelye lade in suche bottoms, vessels and shipps, as belõg to, and bee of their own ports, territories and dominions priuileged, or in English bottomes, vessels or shippes or bottomes, then they or euery of thẽ maye lade in any strange bottomes, vessels or ships, ĩ such like forme and maner as they might do before the making of this act, any thig cõteined in the same, to the contrary notwĩstãding.

Stilliard

Lade

Prouided alwaye, that the Lord Admirall, nor his deputie nor deputies shal in any wise intermit ne medle with the liberties of the fiue portz, & the members of the same, to execute anye auctoritie or iurisdiction to hym granted by vertue of this act, but ẏ the warden of the said fiue portes for the time beeinge or his deputy shall or maye by the auctoritye aforsaide, haue and enioy all suche auctorities iurisdictions and liberties, within the saide fiue portes, and members of the same, as beene graunted to the sayde highe Admyrall by vertue of this act within any other porte or place within this Realme, anye thinge within this present acte to the contrary in anye wise notwithstanding. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 14.

Admirall

5. portes

wardens

Liberties

11 From ẏ fyrst day of Februarye nexte cõming, after the Session of this present parliament, vnto the first day of October then folowing, & so yearely and from yere to yere, beginige at & betwene the first day of Februry, & the fyrst day of October, it shall and may be lawfull to all and euerye person and persons beinge of the parties, or countries in amitie with oure Soueraigne Lord the King to cõuey or bringe into this Realme, Ireland wales, Caleis, or the marches of the sãe, or Barwik, any maner of wines of the growing of the Duchy of Guiẽ or Gascoine, or of anye other part of France, and Tholouse woad or any of thẽ, in whatsoeuer shippe or shipes craier or craiers, boate, or boatz, or by anye other meane, whosoeuer bee or shalbe therof owner, possessour, or ẏpprietarie, being of the parties or coũtries in amitie of our soueraign lord or whosoeuer bee therof maister, mariner, or mariners in ẏ sãe wout any forfeiture or penaltie therof to be had The saide statut (s. an. 4. H. 7. ca. 10. before. 8) or any thinge therin contayned to the contrary in any wise notwĩstãding. an. 5. E. 6. ca. 18.

1. Feb.

1. Octob. yerely

Strangers

wines

woade

12 Bee it enacted that the seuerall actes made in the fift yere of kig Richarde the secõde, the thirde Chapter and in the xij. yere of the late king of famous memorie kinge Henry ẏ seuenth, entituled of Wine & Tholouse woad, shalbe from henceforth clerely voide & of none effect. And neuerthelesse for auoiding of great deceit practised, and now a daies vsed by sundry subiectes borne within this Realme of England, and dominiõs of the same which ẽter in the Customers bookes, wares and marchãdise of aliens.

borne

borne in their own name, wherby ẏ Queenes maiestie is defrauded in her customes and subsidies, to the greate decaye of ẏ auncient reuenues of the crowne.

Be it enacted by thauctoritie of thys present parlement that all and euery person and persones being owner or owners of any goods, ware, or marchandises, which after the first daye of January next ẽsuing the sessiõs of this present parliament shall in time of peace and when ther is no restreint made of English ships, embark, ship, lade or discharge by way of marchãdise, any ware or marchandise (mall raffe, pitche, tarre, & corne only excepted) out of or into any ship, barke, hoy vessell or bottome wherof our said soueraign lady the Queene her heirz or successoures or some of her or theyr subiectz of this realme, or the dominions of the same be not possessioners or proprietaries, & the maisters vnder God, and the mariners of ẏ sãe shipp or shippes, for the most parte bee not subiectes of oure saide soueraigne lady, her heires and successoures, shall answer yeld and pay to the vse of our saide soueraign lady the Queene her heires and successours such custom & subsidie for such wares and marchandyses so shipped, laden or discharged as is aforesaide, rate and rate lyke, as straungers and aliens borne oute of the obeysance of our saide soueraigne Lady the Queenes maiestye do and ought to pay for wares & marchandyses of lyke nature & kinde.

Hoy Platt

And bee it further enacted by the authority aforesaid that no hoy or platt wherof any Englishe subiect or subiectes, is, bee or shalbee owner or owners at any time after the first day of Januarye aforesaide from any porte, creeke, or place of this saide realme of Englande, or anye of the dominions of the same shal trauers or crosse the Seas in, to, or from any of the portes beyonde the Seas, with anye wares goodes or marchaundise, vpon paine that the saide owner or owners shall forfait and lose the same hoy or platt, with al and euery the munition, tacklinge and other necessaries partayning thereunto, wherof the one moitie to bee to the vse and behooke of the Queenes saide maiestie, her heires & successours, and the other moitie to ẏ persone or persones, whiche wyll sue for the same, by bill, plaint action or informacion in anye her highnesse courtes at Westm, in whiche case no wager of lawe, protection or essoign walbe admitted.

Aduẽtures Staple

Prouyded alwayes and bee it enacted that it shalbe lawful to ẏ merchaunts commonly called marchants aduenturers, and marchantes of the staple and euerye of them at the their seueral fleets and shippinges of cloth and Woll, and either of them from and out of the ryuer of Thamis only being made twise in one yeare at ẏ moste, to embarke, shippe and lade anye goodes wares or marchaundyse in or to anye shippe vessell, or bottõs belonging or apertaining to any strãger or alien borne so long and at such time as their be not shippes, vessels, or bottoms belonging to the Queenes highnesse her heires and successoures, or anye of her subiectes in the said ryuer of Thamis sufficient in number and apte and meete for the sure & safe conueyaunce of the wares and marchandise, into the part of Flaunders, Hollande, Zelande, or Brabant, or anye of them, without peying any greter or more custome and subsidie, thẽ Englishemen doe and ought to paye anye thing in this act to the cõtrarye notwithstanding. This acte to continue & stande in force for the space of

Trant

Herring Fishe

free

Fyue

fyue yeares, onely nexte immediatly folowing this p̄sent session of parliament, and from thence to the ende of ẏ pliament th̄e next folowinge.

Wyllow

Prouided that forasmuch as the marchauntes of the city of Wyllow, haue sustained of late great losses at the sea by the enemies, by reason of takinge of all theire best shippes, wyth much substaunce, so that they bee not of abilitie to prouyde sufficient shipps and vessels of theire owne wīn the tyme limitted in this p̄sent acte, that they for lacke of thire owne shippes or anye other vessels, of the Queenes dominions, within fourtye miles of the Citye of Wyllowe, may lode and embarke their owne marchaundyses, in straungers bottomes, wythout payinge any other custome then for wares and marchaundises, laden in Englyshe bottomes. This acte or anye thinge therein conteined to the contrarye not wythstandinge. Anno. 1. El. capitul. 14.

13 CBee it enacted &c. that frō the firste day of Aprill Anno domini 1564. and so from thencefoorth it shalbe lawfull to al and euerye of the subiectes of our soueraigne Ladye the Queene her heires & successours, at his & their will and pleasure to carye and transport out of this realme, in the shipps or other vesselles of any the subiectes aforesaide, all and euerye kyndes of herringe and other Sea fishe, to be taken vpon the seas by anye of the subiectes aforesaid, anye acte of parlyament or lawes the contrary notwithstanding. And that all and euery persōne and persounes, whiche shal by vertue of this act, transport or carye any herringes or other Sea fish from or out of anye porte or harborowe of this realme, to any place out of the dominions of the Queenes maiesty, her heires or successours shalbe free from payement of any custome, subsidie or pondage money for the same fish so caried or transported during the space of fower whole yeres, beginning at the said firste daye Aprill. 1564. and so further duringe her maiestyes pleasure.

Transport. Herring, Fishe Free Custome Subsidie Pondage

And be it further enacted that from the firste daye of May nexte cōminge it shall not be lawfull to any persone or persounes in any portes city towne, market or other place within this realme, to set price, make anye restraint or take or demaund tolls or tare of anye sea fishe to bee brought into thys realme or anye parte therof, being taken by any of the subiectes aforesaid in the shipps or other vesselles of the same subiectes, vppon paine to euery persōne offendinge contrarye to the meaninge hereof, to forfeit the value of the fish so restrained, prised, tolled or tared. Any liberty, custome, graunt priuilege or other matter whatsoeuer to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding.

Price Toll Forf.

Prouyded always that this p̄sent act nor any thing therin cōtained shal be preiudicial or hurtfull to the maior & burgesses of the kinges towne vpō Hull, or their successours Maiors and Burgesses of the same towne, or to any other officer, or minister of ẏ same towne at any time herafter, but that they and euery of them may receiue, haue, and take al and every such tolle customes and summe of money of al and euery such person and persōnes as is limitted appoīted and set forthe by them to be taken, in an acte of parliament made in the xxviij. yeare of ẏ raigne of our late soueraigne lorde king Hēry ẏ eight. And that neither ẏ said Maior & Burgesses of Kingston vpon Hull, or any inhabitaunt ther, or any of them shal take any auātage of the article of this statute, for the

Hull

cariage

carriage of any bearings or salted fish to any ptes beyond the sea. Any thig in this p;esent act mencioned, conteined, specified, or declared, in any wise to the contrary notwithstanding.

Puruetor We it also enacted &c. that no puruey-our or other person whatsoeuer, shal from the said first day of May, by ver tue of anye commission or otherwise take any herringe or sea fishe frō any of the Subiectes afore mēcioned, that shall take the same in the shippes or other vessels of the said subiectz, as it is aboue saide, other wise then by agre ment of the owners, or sellers of the same fishe, vpon paine for euery pur-uetour and other persone whatsoeuer offending contrarye to the tenour of this acte, to forfeit the double valu of the herringes or fish so to be takē. And it shalbe lawfull for any persone being owner or seller of any such sea fishe so taken as is afore said, to with stand any person that will (by any co lour of puruey-inge or otherwise) de-maunde any such fishe, or the tolle of of any such fishe wt out the good wyll of ỳ owner or seller as afore said.

Withstand

Cōpositiō Fish. Pro-uyded, ỳ the fishe called compo-sition fishe, heretofore graunted to ỳ Queenes maiestie by the subiectes of this realme, trauelinge into Iselāde shalbe taken by her maiesties officerz and puruetours in such sorte as ỳ sāe hath bene lawfully vsed to bee taken before the making of this acte, and sa uing to the queenes Maiesty her heirz e successors, and to al other persones, such fyshes as bee knowē and vsed to be called Regall fyshes, wherūto her Maiesty, or the said other plonz haue or shal haue right or interest for suche recompence as heretofore hath bene accustomed.

Iseland

Regall fish

And be it further enacted &c. ỳ from the said first day of Aprill, which shal-bee in the yere of our Lord God 1564.

it shall not be lawfull to anye pſone or persones, to buy of any straunger borne out of the Queenes Maiestyes obeisance or out of any strangers bot tome, anye Herring being not suffici entlye salted packed and caſked, vpon paine to euery person and persones so buying, to forfait ỳ herings so by him or them to be bought, or ỳ valu therof Prouided alwaies that this branch of this acte shall not extende to any her-ringes to be bought, whiche by reasō of shipwrak shalbe brought into this realme, but that it shalbee lawfull to all and euery person and persones, to buy al such herrings so brought in by shipwracke as is afore saide as hee or they lawfully might haue dōe before ỳ making of this act. Any thig in this act conteined to the contrary in anye wise notwithstanding.

Buy of strangers.

Herīg

Wrecke

Wine

Woad

Fork.

Be it also further enacted &c. that from the feast of saint John Baptiste nert ensuing, it shal not be lawful to anye persōne or persōnes, to cause to be loden and caried in any bottome or bottomes wherof any stranger or strangers borne, thē be owners ship-maisters, or part owners, any kid of fish, victual, wares, or thingz, of what kinde or nature so euer the sāe shall be, from one port or creeke of thys re alme, to an other porte or creke of the same realme, vpon pain to euery one that shal offende, cōtrary to the true meaning of this branch of this pſent acte, to forfeit all the goodes so laden or caried, or the value thereof. And ỳ frō hencefoorth al English hoyes e pla-tes may crosse the Seas, as farre as Caine in Normandy, and Calwarde as farre as Norwey, the statut made in the first yere of the Queenes Maie sties reigne, to the contrary heereof notwithstanding.

Strangers Shippes

Fork.

Hoies

Fisher Gonne

Shipwr Ippre

And be it thereof enacted &c. ỳ frō and after the first day of Aprill in the

yeare

yere of our Lorde God 1564. it shall not be lawfal to any person or persõs to bring into this realme anye Codde or Linges in barrels, or, other caskes, but lose in bulk, and by tale to be sold within this realme, vppon paine for euery one that shal offend contrarye to the tenour hereof, to forfait all that Codde and Lings, so to be brought in or the value therof.

Codde Ling in barels

Forf.

And be it further enacted, ỳ from the feaste of saint Michael the archangell nert folowinge, no person or persones whatsoeuer shal bring into this realm of Englande, or any parte of the same any wyne comming out of any of the dominions or countrys belonging to the Crowne of Fraunce, or any woad called Tholowse woad in anye other vessel or vessels, but only in such vessel & vessels whereof some subiect or subiectes of the Queenes maiestie, her heires or successours, shalbe then only owner, or parte owner vpon paine to forfaite all wines and woad brought contrary to the meaning hereof, according to the meaning of a statut made in the time of the raigne of king Henry the seuenth, concerning wine of the Duchye Gascoigne and Guyon, except that there maye bee brought into Wales or any port within the county of Monmouth, Rochell wines.

wine

woade

Forf.

Bee it also enacted by thaucthoritie aforesaide that from henceforth it shal be lawfull to al and euery owner and owners of shippes or vessels, & to euery houlhoulder vsing and exercising ỳ trade of the seas, by fyshinge or otherwise, and to euery Gonner or Göners commonly called Cannoners, and to euerye shipwright, to take and keepe one or more apprentice or apprentices to be brought vp in the saide trade or trades, euerye of the same apprentices or apprentices to bee to them bounde for tenne yeres or vnder. And euerye apprentice so taken beeing above fyue yeres of age, shalbe by the same couenants, bounde, ordred, & vsed to all intents according to the custome of the Citie of London, so that the same couenaunt or bonde of apprentishyp bee made by writing, indented and enrolled in the towne where the same apprentice shalbe then inhabited, if it be a towne corporate, and if the town be not incorporate, then to be enrolled in the nert towne incorporate to the habitation of euery such apprentice. And ỳ the officers of euerye suche town corporate, shall take for euery such enrolment not above fyue. d. Anye law statut or other matter, whatsoeuer to the contrary notwithstanding.

Fishermen Gonners

Shipwrits Apprentice

Kilhermen Gonners

Indentred Enrolled

Towne corporate

xii.d.

And bee it further enacted, that so much of the statute made in the v. & vi yeares of the late kinge Edwarde the vi. intituled. An act against regrators forstallers, and ingrossers. And so much of all other estatutes against all Regratours, forstallers, and Ingrossers, as doethe and maye concerne the buying of Sea fish vnsalted, or mudd fishe, or any wine oyle or salte, to bee taken and brought in anye Englyshe subiects shippes. Crayers or other vessell into anye porte, creeke or place of this realme, shall from henceforth to all intentes, constructions and purposes, bee vtterly repelled and voide, for so muche of the said oyles, wyne, Sea fishe, mudde fishe and salte, as anye buier or buiers, vppon the sea by way of forstalling or regrating, shal or doe bringe and discharge in anye porte or hauen within this realme. And bee it further enacted by thauctoritie afore saide, that from the feast of Saint Michaell the Archangell in the yeare of our Lorde God 1564. euery Wednesdaye in euery weeke through ỳ whole yere, which heretofore hath not by the lawes or customes of this realme ben

Regrators Forstallers Engrosser Fish wine Oyle. Salt.

Wednesday

Fish day Christmas. Easter

bled and obserued as a fishe daye, and which shall not happē to fall in Christmas weeke, or Easter weeke, shalbee hereafter obserued and kept as ẏ Saterdayes in euery weeke be, or ought to bee and that no maner of personne shal eate any flesh on the same daye, otherwise then ought to be vppon the commō Saterday.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, for the benefite and commodities of this realme, to growe aswell in maintenaunce of the Nauie as in sparinge and encrease of Flesh victuall of this realme, that from and after the feast of Pentecost nexte comming it shal not be lawfull to anye person or personnes within this realm to eate anye flesh, vppon anye dayes now vsually obserued as fishe dayes, or vppon anye Wednesdaye nowe newly limitted to be obserued as fishe dayes vpon paine that euery person offendinge herein shal forfeit three pound for euery time he or they shall offend, or els suffer three monethes close imprisonment without bayle or mayneprise. And euery personne or personnes within whose house any suche offence shalbee done, and being priuie or knowinge therof, and not effectuallye punishing or disclosing the same, to some publique officer, hauing authority to punishe the same, for euery such offēce to forfaite xl. shillings. All whiche forfeitur for not abstaining from meats shalbee deuided into three equal partes. That is, one parte to the vse of the Queenes Maiesty her heirs or successoures, the other parte to the informer, the thirde to the common vse of the parish, where the offence is or shal be committed, and to be leuied by the churchwardens, after any conuiction in that behalfe.

Fleh Fish day

Fork.

Prison Baile

Churchwardens

Prouyded alwaies, and bee it enacted that this act or any thing therein contained, concerninge eatinge of flesh, shall in any wise extende to anye personne or personnes, that shall hereafter haue anye speciall licence, vppon causes to be conteined in the saide lycence, and to bee graunted accordinge to the lawes of this realme in such cases prouided. All and euerye whiche said licence and licences, shalbe voyde to all intentes, vnlesse the same conteine the conditions hereafter mencioned. That is to say, euery licēce made to any plon or plons, beeing of the degree of a Lorde of Parleament, or of their wyues, shalbe vpon condition ẏ euery such personne so to be lycenced, shall paye to the poore menz boxe win ẏ parish where they shall dwell or remaine, in the feast of the Purification of the blessed virgin Mary, or wythin vi. dayes after the same feast. xx.s.8.d The same to be paide within one moneth next after the same feaste, vppon pain of forfeiture of euery suche licēce And euery licence to any person of the degree of knight, or a knightes wyfe, shalbe vpon condition that euery such plon so licenced, shal pay yerely. xiij.s. iiij.d. to the vse aforesaide & in fourme afore mētioned. And euery lycence to anye personne or personnes, beynge vnder the degree abouesayde shalbee vppon condition that euerye suche personne so lycenced shal pay yerelye vi. s. viii.d. to the said vse, and in fourme afore mencioned.

Licences

Condicion

Lordes

Poore

Knight

Prouided alwaies that no lycence shall extend to the eating of any bieffe at anye time of the yeare, nor to the eating of any veale in any yeare from the feast of saint Michael tharchangel vntil the first day of May.

Weeke

Veale

Prouided also that all plons whiche by reason of notorious sicknes, shalbe enforced for recouerye of helth to eate flesh, for the time of their sicknes shal be sufficiently licenced by the Bishop of

Sickness

Bishops

Parson

of the dioceſſe, or by the parſon, vicare or curate of the pariſh where ſuche parſon ſhalbee ſick, or one of the nerte pariſh adioyning, if the ſayde perſon, vicar or curate of his or their owne pyſhe be wilfull, or if there be no curat within the ſame pariſh. Which licēce ſhall bee made in writing, ſigned with the hande of the Biſhop of the dioceſſe, or of the parſon, vicar, or curate, and not endure longer than the time of ẏ ſickneſ. And that if the ſickneſſe ſhall continue aboue ẏ ſpace of viij. dayes after ſuche licence granted, than the lycence ſhalbe regiſtred in the church boke wᵭ the knowledge of one of the Churche wardens & the party licēced ſhall geue to the curat iiij. d. for the entry therof. And that licence to endure no longer but onely for the tyme of his, her, or theire ſickneſſe. And if any lycence by any perſon, vicar or curat, be granted to anye perſonne or perſonnes, other than ſuch as euidently appere to haue nede therof by reaſon of theyr ſickneſ, not onely euerye ſuche licence ſhalbee voide, but alſo euerye ſuche perſon vicar or curat, ſhall forfait for euery ſuch licence otherwiſe graunted. x. markes

Regiſter Church booke Church wardens

Prouided alſo, and bee it enacted, that all licences heretofore grantes to any ſubiecte of this Realme, by any of the late kings, or by the late Queene Marye, or by the Queenez maieſtye nowe being, or by anye Archebiſhop of thys realme, hauing auctority ſo to do ſhal be of as good force in law for the wednesday now limitted, and other accuſtomed fiſhe daies, as they were before the making of this acte, for the ſaid other accuſtomed fiſhe dayes, ſo as the parties licenced doe hereafter obſerue all ſuche condicions as bee limitted in this eſtatut, to ſuche as hereafter ſhal obtain any licences. And ſuch perſons alſo as heretofore were or ought to be licenced, by reaſon of age or other impediment or cauſe, by order of the eccleſiaſticall lawes, ſhall enioye the ſame priuilege and accuſtomed licēces, any thinge in this act to the contrary here of in anye wiſe notwithſtanding.

And be it enacted that no forfeiture of Shipp, Crater or other beſſell, or of anye apparell of the ſame, nor anye other penaltye or forfeiture, ſhalbe extended or growe againſte anie owner or owners of any ſhip, Crater or other veſſel for the tranſporting or caryinge of any wheat, or other corne or things prohibited by the eſtatute made in the Parlement holden the firſt and ſecond yeares of kyng Phillippe and Queene Marye, vnleſſe the ſame owner or owners ſhalbee wittinge knowynge ayding or conſentinge to the prohibited tranſportinge or caryinge, the ſayde Eſtatute, or anye thinge therein mencioned to the contrarye notwithſtandinge.

wheat Corne.

And bee it further enacted &c, that al & euery perſon & perſons, which be or ſhalbee, by the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme or otherwiſe, auctoriſed to ſell wines by retail, in the ſeueral cōſ ties and places where they be, or ſhal bee ſo auctoriſed, ſhall and maye from henceforth ſel the ſame wines, by pint quart, pottell, gallon or otherwiſe, at ſuch price or prices, & in ſuche form, as ſhalbe limitted by the Queenes maieſties proclamatiō in the coūtie or place made with the aſſent of ſuche Lordes, & other perſōs, as by the ſtatut made in the 28. yeare of the raigne of kynge Henry ẏ eighte, were auctoriſed to ſet price vpon wines in groſe, wōut anie paine or forfaiture for the ſame: Any law, vſage, or eſtatut heretofore made or had to the contrarye hereof in anye wiſe notwithſtanding.

wines Retaile

Price

Proclam

And be it further enacted, that from and after the feaſt of S. Mychaell the Archangel nexte comming: it ſhalbee

lawful to all and euery person and p-
sons, beinge subiectes of the Queenes
maiesties, her heires or successoures,
only out of suche portes or creekes, as
by the Queenes maiesties proclama-
tion hereafter shalbee published and
appointed, and not els where to load,
Transport. carrye or transporte any wheate, Rye
Corne Barley, Malte, pease or Beanes into
anye parties beyond the Seas, to sell
as a marchandise in shippes, Cray-
ers, or other vessels, wherof anye En-
glishe borne subiecte then shalbee the
onelye owners, so that the prise of the
Prices saide Cornes or graines so caried or
transported, exceede not the prises here
after followinge, at the times, hauens
and places where and when the same
corne or graine shalbee shipped or la-
den, Vz, the quarter of Whet at x.s.
the quarter of Rye, Pease or beanes
at viij.s. the quarter of barley or malt
at vi.s.viij.d. of currant money of En
glande. Anye lawe, vsage, or statute
heretofore made to the contrary here-
of in anye wise notwithstandynge.

And wher e doubt hath heretofore ben
whether the statute in the xviij. yeare
of the raigne or kinge Henrye the vi.
heretofore made againste souldioures
reteined, whiche departe from theire
Mariners. Captaines without lycence, dyd, or
Gonners. oughte to erende vnto mariners and
Gonners seruing on the Seas, taking
wages of the king or Queene of thys
realme: Be it expressed, ordeined, en-
acted and declared, by authoritie of
this present parlement, that the sayde
statute made in the saide xviij. yeare
of the raigne of king Henrie the vi. in
all paines, forfaitures and other thinges
did, dothe, and hereafter shall extende,
aswell to all and euerye Mariner and
gonner hauing taken or shall hereaf-
ter take presse or wages to serue the
Queenes maiestye, her heires or suc-
cessours, to all intentes and purposes
as the same did or doth vnto any soul-
dier: any diuersities of opinion, doubt
matter or thing to the contrary hereof
in anye wise notwithstandinge.

And where an estatut concerning Flax
sowing of flaxe and hempe, waz made Hemp
and prouided in the Parlement holde
the xxiij. yere of the reigne or our late
Soueraygne Lorde Kynge Henrye
the eighte, to bee vniuersal throughe
euerye Countye of this realme for the
better prouision of nets, for help and
furtheraunce of fishing and for eschew-
ing of yelenesse. Bee it ordeined &
enacted by authoritie of this present
parliament, that in euerye such coun-
tye of this realme, or parte of such cou
tye, where by the Queenes maiesties
proclamation it shall hereafter be pub
lished, the said estaute to bee commo-
dious or profitable for the common
welth. The saide estatute, and euerye
clause, article and prouision therin co-
teined, bee and shalbee reuiued and
stande in full force and strength to bee
executed and performed, from ẏ feast
of saint Michaell the Archangell nert
comming, in all thinges other then in
the proportiō of a Road or fourth part
of an act, and in the pain of iij. s. iij. d
by the saide estatut limitted. In place
wherof, be it ordeined and enacted by
the authority aforesaide, that in euery
case and degree, wherby the saide for
mer estatute, or Road or fourth parte
of an acre is limitted to be sowen with
linseede, otherwise flaxe seede or hemp
seede, from the saide feast of saint Mi-
chael the Archangel nert comming:
In stede and lewe of the said Road or
fourth part of an acre one whole acre Acre
or lesse as by proclamation in fourme
aforesaide shalbee limitted, shalbee so
wen with linseede otherwyse Flaxe
seede, or hempseede vppon pain of for
feiture of v. poundes for euerye suche
default or offence.

And

And further be it ordeined &c. that all and euery suche of the offences before mencioned, as hereafter shalbee done on the maine Sea or coastes of the sea beeinge no parte of the bodye of anye countie of this realme, and without ỹ precincte, iurisdiction and libertie of ỹ Cinque portes, and out of any hauen or peere: shalbee tryed and determyned before the Lord Admiral of Englande or his Lieutenaunte, deputye or deputies, and other Justices of Oyer and termyner, according to the forme of the saide estatute of anno. 28. H. 8. for causes of piracye. And if the same shalbe done on the mayne Sea, or coastes of the Sea, within the iurisdictiõ or libertie of the .v. portes, and out of anye hauen or porte then the same to bee tried and determyned before the sayde lorde Warden of the saide fiue portes, or his lieuetenaunt or iudge or before Justices of Oyer and terminer according to the true forme of the said estatute of anno. 28. H. 8. for causes of piracie. And for all and singuler suche other of the offences before mencioned as shalbe done in the lande, or wythin ante hauen or peere: all Justices of the peace in their Sessions, and Maiours, Shirikes and Baillikes, and other hed officers in cities and townes corporat in theire Sessions, or other courtes, within the liberties of theire commissions or auctorities shall haue full power and auctheritie to enquire of the offenders of this acte, as well by the othes of twelue men, as otherwise by informacion, and therevppon to heare and determine the same. And if anye personne or persõnes shalbe presented before the said Judges, Justices or officers within the limittes of theire auctorities, or any informacion geruen to them of anye offender of this acte, that then they shall haue full power & auctoritie vpon anye suche presentment, or informaciõ to make prooces against the offenders of this act, like as is commonlye vsed vppon inditementes of trespasse. And if anye bee presented, & afterwarde bee conuicted by confessiõ or otherwise, that then euery suche psonne shal suffer no lesse forfeyture or punishment then herein is before ymitted: All whiche forfeyture to bee leuyed in maner and forme following That is to saye, suche forfeitures conterning eatyng of flesshe, as are before limitted or certeine vses to bee to the same vses in that behalfe before expressed, and all suche forfeitures as according to the tenour of this act shall be determinable before the saide Judges Justices or other officers of ỹ Admiralties aforesaide, or before commissioners of Oyer and terminer in that behalfe, shalbee to the vse of the Lorde Admiral of England, or Lorde Warden of the .v. portes, where suche offence shalbe presented, or where as the Jurisdiction of the cause shall appertaine. And all suche forfeytures, as according to the tenour of this act, shalbee determinable before Maiors, Shiriffes, Bayliffes, or other heade officers of Cities or townes corporate shalbee to the common vse of the corporation of the saide citie or town corporate, where suche offences shalbee presented, or whereas the turisdiction of the cause shall apperteine. And all suche forfeitures, as according to the tenoure of this acte, shalbe determinable beefore the Justices of the peace shalbe to the vse of the Queenes maiestye her heires and successoures. And if anye persone shalbee conuicte by confession or other wise vppon any information made by anye persone or personnes againste any offender or offenders of this acte, in any cause saue for the eating of flesshe, first before specially limitted, that then euerye suche

Sea.

Admirall

5. portes

L. warden.

Just of p Waire Shirike Bailifes

Corporac.

Portes

Forf.

perſon ſo conuict vpon anye inforꝛma-
cion, ſhal loſe ſuch forfeiture as is be-
forꝛe limitted, the one half therof to be
to ſuch as ſhal make the inforꝛmation,
& the other halfe to thoſe whiche vpon
preſentement, without ſpeciall inforꝛ-
mation, are beforꝛe limitted to haue ẏ
whole forfeiture. And that forꝛ the leui
yng of euerye forfeiture growing by
this eſtatute, aſwel the ſaide forꝛde Ad-
miral of England, forde Warden of
the Cinque portes, their lieuetenants
and Iudges, as the ſaide Iuſtices Ma
iorꝛs, ſhirifes, bailifes and other heade
officers, within the limittes of theire
commiſſions, orꝛ auctorities, haue and
ſhall haue full power and auctheꝛꝛitie
to make ſuch pces, as they ſhal think
good by their diſcretions.

Inforꝛm Prouided alwaies that none inforꝛma-
cion at the ſuite of anye perſonne con-
cerning this act ſhalbe of anye effecte
to putt anye perſonne to aunſwere orꝛ
loſſe of forfeiture, except the ſaid inforꝛ
macion be commenced within halfe a
Half yere yeare nexte after the offence done con-
trarie to this acte, noꝛ that any inforꝛ-
mation orꝛ preſentmẽt forꝛ the Queenes
maieſtie, her heires orꝛ ſucceſſours, orꝛ
forꝛ the Admirall, warden of the Cinq
portes, Maiorꝛs orꝛ other officers afore
ſaide be of anye effect to put anye per-
ſon to anye aunſwere orꝛ loſſe of anye
forfeiture by vertue of this act, except ẏ
ſaide inforꝛmation orꝛ preſentment bee
within one yeare nexte after the offence
done and committed contrarye to this
acte. Prouided and be it likewiſe en-
acted that it ſhalbee lawefull to anye
perſonne orꝛ perſonnes, to haue at hys
orꝛ their table vpon euery Wednſday
being ordered by this eſtatute to be ob
ſerued as a fiſhe daye one onely viual
Fiſh 1 diſhe competent diſhe of flеſhe, of one kind
and no mo, forthat hee, ſhee orꝛ they
Fiſhe 3. diſhes haue alſo ſerued to the ſame table and
meſſe at the ſame meal, theꝛe ful com-
petent vſuall diſhes of Sea fiſhe, of
ſundꝛie kindes either freſhe orꝛ ſalte,
and that without fraude orꝛ couin and
ſo ſhall alſo orꝛder, that the ſame fyſhe
bee meete and reaſonable, and that it
ſhalbe eaten orꝛ ſpent in like maner as
vppon Frydayes and Saterdayes in
like caſes are vſed. And that alſo ſuch
perſonnes as haue orꝛ hereafter ſhall
haue vppon good and iuſt conſidera-
cions, anye lawfull licence to eat fleſh
vppon anye fiſhe day, except ſuch per-
ſonnes, as forꝛ ſickneſſe ſhall forꝛ the
time be licenced by the Biſhoppe of ẏ
dioceſſe orꝛ theire curatez orꝛ ſhalbee ly-
cenſed by reaſon of age, orꝛ other impe
diment allowed heretofore by the Ec
cleſiaſticall lawes of this realm ſhall
bee bounde by force of this ſtatute to
haue forꝛ euery one diſhe of fleſhe ſer Fiſhe. One Fleſhe
ued to bee eaten at theire table, one
vſuall diſhe of Sea fiſhe, freſh orꝛ ſalte
to bee likewiſe ſerued at the ſame ta-
ble, and to be eaten orꝛ ſpent wythout
fraud orꝛ coulne, as the like kynde is,
orꝛ ſhalbee vſually eaten orꝛ ſpente on
Saterdayes. And that theſe two arti-
cles and clawſes next aboue, ſhalbe ta
ken and ẽterpꝛeted from time to time
in the fauour of erpence of Sea fiſhe, Sea fiſh
and that the offender orꝛ offenderz here
in, ſhalbe puniſhed in like manner, as
is orꝛdꝛed by this eſtatute forꝛ puniſhe-
ment of ſuch as ſhall eate fleſhe vpon
frydayes, ſaterdayes, orꝛ other fiſhe-
dayes.

Yett enacted that whoſoeuer ſhal
by preaching, teachinge, writing orꝛ o-
pen ſpeache notifie, that anye eatynge
of fiſhe, orꝛ forꝛbearing of fleſhe menti-
oned in this ſtatute, is of anye neceſ-
ſitie forꝛ the ſauing of the ſoule of man Supſtick
orꝛ that it is the ſeruice of God, other-
wiſe then as other politike lawes are
and be that then ſuche perſon ſhalbe
puniſhed as ſpreaders of falſe newes
are orꝛ ought to bee.

Bee

Fishermen Mariners.

Soldiors

Libertie Franchise wrecke

Edition Just. of p.

Wer it enacted in the fauour of Fyshermen and Mariners, hauing the Seas as Fishermenne or mariners, that none of them shal hereafter at anye tyme bee compelled ageynste hyr or theire will, to serue as anye Souldiour vppon the Lande, or vppon the Sea, other wise than as a mariner, except it shalbe to serue vnder any Captaine of some Shippe or vessel for landinge to doe some speciall exployte, whiche mariners haue vsed to doe; or vnder any other persone hauing authoritie to withstande any invasion of enemies, or to subdue anye Rebellion within the realme, and also except all suche personnes as by tenure, lawfull custome or conenaunte, bee or shalbee otherwise bounde to serue.

Prouided alwayes, that this act or anye thinge therein contained, shal not extende to take awaye or diminishe anye libertye, priuiledge, franchise, forfeyture or amerciament, fines, issues, wreckes of the Sea, or any other lawfull inheritaunce or free holde, from anye personne or personnes, bodies, politike or corporate their heires or successoures, for or touching anye lawful libertye, authoritie, or iurisdiction admiral, or for conseruation of any water, that they or anye of them now haue lawfullye, or hereafter shall haue: Anything in the same to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies, that no Fysher man vsing or haunting the sea, shalbe taken by the Queenes maiesties commission, to serue her highnes as a mariner on the sea, but that the saide commission bee first brought by her hyghnesse taker or takers, vnto Iustices of peace, adioining and inhabiting to the said Sea coasts, Townes, or other places, wher the said mariners are so to be taken, to the intent the sayd Iustices may choose out, and cause to be retourned, suche sufficient number of able menne, as in the saide commission shalbe conteined, to serue her maiesty as is aforesaide. Prouyde alwayes to the fyue portes of greate Yarmouthe, all suche lawfull liberties as they lawfully haue before the makynge of this acte touchinge the free faire kept at Yarmouth, other then byeing of strangers, and taking of toll, as the same bee before prohibited.

5. portes Yarmouth

Faire

Prouided alwaies, that anye thing in this act contained, shal not bee hurtfull or prejudicial, to any authoritie, libertie, preeminence, dignitie, or iurisdiction belonging to the office of the lord warden of the fyue portes.

L warden

Prouided alwayes, that it shall and may bee lawfull, to and for anye person or persons being strangers borne to bringe peareby vnto anye ship bottom, or vessele, whereof any stranger or strangers borne, is or shalbe owner or owners into the hauens, portes, and townes of the Isle of man, or into any of them anye wynes made in anye of the dominions or Countries belonging to the Crowne of Fraunce, and in the same Portes and Townes, or anye of them, to discharge the saide Wynes so to bee brought, so that there bee not brought and discharged by the same straungers, in anye suche straungers ships, bottomes or vessels, in anye one yeare, in or at the sayde Hauens, Portes and Townes, or any of them aboue one C. Tonnes at the most: this acte or anye thinge therein contained to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge.

Strangers

Wine

Prouided also, that it shall e may be lawfull to and for any persone or persones being strangers borne, to bring yerely in any shippe, vessel, or bottome whereof any straunger or strangers born is or shalbe owner or owners into the hauen, porte, e towne of Chepstow, in

Chepstow

the County of Monmouth, any wines made in any of the saide dominions or countries belonging to the said crown of Fraunce, ouer and besides all Rochell wynes heretofore in this acte allowed to bee brought, and in the same porte and towne to discharge the saide wynes so that there bee not brought and discharged by the same straungers, in anye suche straungers shippes, bottomes or vessels in anye one yeare, in or at the saide Hauen, Porte, & towne aboue one hundreth Tunnes at the moste. This acte or anye thing therin conteyned to the contrarye, not withstandynge.

Rochel wine

Prouided also that it shalbee lawfull to and for any personne or personnes being straungers borne, to bring yere lye in anye shippe, vessell or bottome, whereof anye straunger or straungers borne, is or shalbe owner or owners, into the hauens, portes, and townes of Cardife, Cancruon, Bewmaries, & other hauens, portes and townes, in South Wales and North Wales, or anye of them and into the hauen, port and towne of Newporte in the sayde County of Monmouthe anye of ẏ said wines made in anye of the said dominions or countreys belonging to ẏ said crowne of Fraunce ouer and besydes all Rochell wynes heretofore in thys act allowed to bee brought and in and at the same portes and townes, or any of them, to discharge the saide wynes so to be brought, so that there bee not brought and discharged by the same straungers in anye suche straungers shippes, bottomes, or vesselles in anye one yere, in, or at the sayde Hauens, portes, and Townes, or anye of them aboue one hundreth tunnes at ẏ moste This act or anye thing therin conteined to the contrarye thereof not withstandinge. Sauing vnto the Queenes Maiestye, her heires, and successours, all suche duties and things which her highnesse her heires and successours ought to haue, enioye, bee answered and paide for the saide three hundreth Tunnes of wines, mencioned in the saide three last prouisos, to be brought and discharged as in the same iij. prouisos beene mencioned and declared: Any thing e in this act to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. Prouided also and bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that this acte or anye thing or thinges therein contayned, shall not in anye maner of wyse extend to geeue vnto the Lorde Admirall of England for the time being or to anye his vice Admirales, Judge or Judges of the Admiraltye, his or their deputie or deputies, or to anye other the officers or ministers of the Admyraltie or to any others hauing or claiming any Admirall power, iurisdicti or authoritie within this realme and Wales, or anye other the Quenes dominions, anye other power, ryght iurisdiction, preheminence or auctority than he or they, or any of them lawfully haue, hath or hadde, or ought to haue and enioy beefore the makyng e of this acte, other then for suche of the offences specifyed in this acte as hereafter shalbee doone vppon the mayne Sea, within the iurisdiction of the Admiraltye. This acte or anye article braunche, clause, prouision, or thynge therin conteyned to the contrary ther of notwithstandyng. This acte shall continue and endure vntill the end of tenne whole yeares, to bee accompted from the feaste of saint Michell whiche shalbee in the yeare of our Lorde God 1564. and from thence to the ende of the nexte Parliament then folowinge the end of tenne yeares. Ann. 5. Eliz. capitul. 5.

Impost

L. admirall

Wales

14 Bee it ec. that no maner of person or persons of whatesoeuer degree or

or condicion so euer he or they be, shal after the laste day of Februarye, nexte ensuinge, bring, deliuer, sende, receue or take, or procure to be brought, deliuered, sent, or receaued, into any ship or Botom, anye Rammes, Sheepe, or Lambes, or anye maner of other kind of Sheepe, beeinge a live, to bee caried and conueied out of this realme of england, Wales or Ireland, or out of anye of the Queenes highnes dominions, vpon the paine that euerye suche person and persons, theire ayders, abbettours, procurers, and comforters, shall for his or theire firste offence or offences, so done contrarye to the true meaninge of this statute, forfayt and lose all his goodes for euer, whereof ỹ one moytie shalbe to the Queenes maiestie, her heires and successours, the other moytie to him or them, that will sue for the same in anye courte of Recorde, wherein no essoigne, protection nor wager of lawe for the defendante shalbee admitted or allowed.

Rammes Sheeps Lambes

And further, euerye suche offender or offenders shall suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yeare, without baile or mainprise, and at the yeres ende, shal in some open market Towne, in the fulnesse of the market, on the markette daye, haue his left hand cut off, and that to bee nayled vp in the openest place of suche market. And that euery person or persons offsones offending agaynste this statute, shalbee adiudged a felon, and shal suffer death, as in cases of felonye.

2. offence Felony

Prouided alwaies, that this act shal not extẽd to any corruption of blood, or bee prejudicial or hurtful to anywoman, claming dower by or from anye suche offẽder or offenders: Any thing in this acte to the contrary notwithstandinge.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaide, that the Iustices of Oyer and Terminer, Iustices of Gaile deliuery, and Iustices of peace, in euerye Countye and Shire within this Realme of England and Wales, and other the Queenes maiesties dominions, shall haue ful power and auctority by vertue of this acte, to enquire of euerye offender and offenders contrary to the fourme and effecte of this acte, and to heare and determine euery offence and offences, committed perpetrated and done, contrary to the fourme and effect of the same, according to the course of the Lawes of this Realme. Anno octauo Eliz. capitulo tertio.

Wee it enacted by auctority of this present parliament, that so muche of ỹ saide acte bi. 5. El. c. 5. before. 13. for libertie of transporting of herring and Sea Fish, by the naturally borne subiectes of your Maiestie, your heires or successours, and for freedome from paying of any Custome, Subsidie, or pondage money, shalbe receiued, and shal from henceforth continue for the space of vi. yeres from the ende of this sessiõ of Parliament, and from thencefoorth to the ende of the next Parliamente, after the sayde fiue yeares to bee sommoned, and from thencefoorth during your Maiesties moste gratiouse pleasure, so that such transporting be in vesselles with crosse sayles.

vi yeres

Crosse sails

And where also in the sayde Acte, made in the sayd fift yeare, amongest other thinges, all manner of persones are generally forbidden to bring into this Realme anye Coddes, or Linges in Barrels or other Caskes, vppon paine of forfeyture of all the Coddes and Linges so to be brought in, or the value thereof, contrarie to the tenor of that act.

Coddes. Linges

For as muche as by that braunche of the sayde Statute, it was wel intended and ment to meete with the fraude of

strangers

strangers and other, whiche broughte into this realme greate quantitye of cods and lings deceiptfullye packed in barrels, and not meant to hinder any the Queenes Maiesties subiectes, vsing vprightnes and truethe in the barrelling of such fishe: may it therfore please your Maiestie, that it be further enacted by thauethoritie aforesayde, that after the feast of Easter, which shal be in the yeare of our Lorde God a thousande, fiue hundrethe, seuentie fiue, it shalbee lawfull from thencefoorthe to all your Maiesties louinge subiectes, borne within this Realme, or within any other your Maiesties dominions, (vsing no fraude or deceipt in packing or barrelling thereof) for the terme of fiue yeares nexte ensuinge, to bring in to this realme, or any other your highnes dominions, all suche coddes and linges as they shall happen to take vpon the Sea by their owne fishing in vessels with crosse sayles, without incurringe anye forfayture or penaltye therfore, anye thynge in the saide acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

In. 1575

Subiects

Coddes Ling.

Crosse Sailes

And for the auoyding of the lewde outrages committed and done vppon the Sea coastes of Norfolke and Suffolke, by the Catches, Pongers, and Picardes, pretendinge to buye freshe herringes, and which do cut in sunder diuers peeces of Fishermens nets traueling the high Seas, to take fresh herringes, to the vtter vndoing of ꝑ saide poore Fishermen:

Norff. Suff. Catches Pongers Picarde

Be it therfore enacted, ordeined, & established by the auctoritie of this ꝑsent parliament, that no person or persons, vsing any Shyppe, boate or vessel called Catche, Ponger, or Picarde or other vessel of like vse, shall in the time of common fishing, vpō the saide sea coastes of Norffolk and Suffolke, betweene the xv. daye of September and the xvij. daye of Nouember, from sonne setting to sonne ryslinge, anker vppon the maine see, or in the commō streame or trade of fishing where the Fishermen vse to driue, vppon payne to forfait their Catche, Ponger, Picker, or vessell, with the tackle, and all the fishe in the same, or the valu therof, the one halfe to your Maiestie, your heires and successours, the other halfe to the Baylifes, Burgesses, and comminaltie of the Towne of great Yarmouth, to bee imployed to the recompēcing his damages to the partie whose nettes shall so bee cut, and to the buylding and repayring of the decayed hauen there, and to bee taken by way of seasure, or otherwise to bee recouered by bill, action, or Information, in anye of your Maiesties courtes of Record: anye statute, law, or vsage to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

Fees.

And where youre subiectes, vsinge the trade of Fishing for herring, haue of manye yeares, and tyme out of mynde, vsed to packe their herringe in caske of barrelles, conteining aboute xxxij. gallons of vsual wyne measure, and with suche assise hath bene vsually gaged and allowed at youre honorable Citie of London, and do conteyne the said measure of xxxij. gallonnes, according to suche vsual brasse measure as is out of youre honorable Court of Eschequer, deliuered to your saide honorable Citie of London, whiche measure yet hath lately ben quarrelled at by certaine Informers, for that the same conteine not xxxij. gallons by the olde measure of standarde, which they neuer did, thought peraduēture the extremitie of olde statutes in wordes, by some mens constructions, mighte bee stretched to requyre so muche. And for that the vsuall barrelles nowe bee as greate as euer, within the tyme of any memorie, they haue ben knowen to be

Measures

and

and the alteracion thereof wouldbe bee a great decay and perill of bnoynge to the saide Fishermen: It maye also please your moste excellente maiesty, that it bee also enacted and declared, that the saide assise of. rrry. gallonz of wine measure, whiche is about rrbiij. gallons by olde standerd, well packed and conteining in euery barell vsualye a thousande full herringes at the leaste, is and shalbee taken, for goos, true and lawful assise of herring barrelz, throughout the whole liberty of ỳ sayor towne of great Yarmouth, and els where: anye auncient or former lawe or statute to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Herring barrels Yarmouth

Bee it further enacted, that no sythe hereafter to be taken or brought into this realme by any stranger, nor anye fish commonly called Scottish fish, or Flemish fish, shalbe dryed wiñ Englande to bee solde, vppon paine of forfeyture of all suche fishe to bee dryed contrarye to the meaning of this acte, or the value thereof, whiche forfeiture shalbe to such person, dwelling at any Town, wher is any Porte, Peere, or Hauen, as will sease the same fish, or will sue for the same valu in any court of Recorde, to bee imployed to the reparacion and maintenaunce of suche Porte, Peere, or Haven, as is nert to the place where the offence shalbe cõmited. añ. 13. Eliz. cap. 11.

Scottish Flemish Dried

Bee it enacted, that from the feaste of S. Michael the Archaungel nert cõming, the saide clause conteined in the saide estatute made in the saide sythe yeare of your raigne (before. 13) for the crossing of the Seas by Hoyes & Plates, shalbe vtterly repealed and made voyde and of none effect. And that frõ the saide feaste of S. Michaell the Archangel nert, the saide estatut made in the first yere of your raign (before. 12) prohibiting ỳ crossinge of the Seas by Hoyes and Platez, be observed & kept the saide estatut made in the fifth yere of your maiesties raigne to the contrary hereof notwithstanding. This act to continue vntill the ende of the nerte Parliament. añ. 13. Eliz. ca. 16.

Repealed Hoyde

Hoyes

Se Admiraltie. 2.	Felony. 5.
Berwike. 1.	Filh. 3. 5.
Baste. 23.	Mariners. 2.
Breakers of leagues. 1	Merchants. 47.
Caleys. 1	Newcastel. 2.
Castels &c. 6.	Passage and arriuage. 2
Cordiners. 12	Safeconduite. 2
17. 21. 22. 23..	Sheepe. 1
Corne. 3. 8.	Staple. 21
Crossebowes. 2.	Tares. 31
Custome. 3. 11. 16	Treason. 19
Drapery. 49	Wines. 11
Escheker. 1	Wolles in all

¶ *Shipwright.*

Se Shippes. 13.

¶ *Sheremen.*

Se Drapery. 33

¶ *Sherburne causy.*

I N. 1. H. in the firste parliamẽt was made an act (not then printed) for ỳ repairing of Shirburn causy, betwene Shaftesbury and Shirburne, whiche act was to endure vnto the end of the nerte parliament. Whiche act was in 1. H. 2. parliamento. cap. 5. made to endure vnto tenne yeres after the end of the parliament.

Hie wates

¶ *Shirifes.*

ORdinauimus de consilio nostro qõ vic de cetero non onerentur de aliquibus erc leuandi nec aliquos leuent antequã creat de scaccario p extractas iustic ibid liberãdas. Et qõ extract iusticiar singula capita onerent vicc sois ozrfactis, sicut s de amerciamẽtis. Et si forsan aliqus vic responderit de exitib' alicui' recognitoris vel plegii, seu

Escheker

Issues

Estreates

Iſſues

Tailes

Retornt Waint. Iurorꝫ

Pledges

Warꝺn Eſcheꝛ Tailli

Tailes Wart &c.

Felony Theeues Repl.

Wainpꝛiſ.

Deliuery

ſeu manucaptoꝛis per ipſum appoſiti, & in curia noſtra retoꝛnat, ꝙ ad ſolutionem eoꝛundem erituum ſeu amerciamentoꝛum tempoꝛe retoꝛni non ſufficiat, idem vic̃ ad ſcaccariũ noſtrum inde oneretur et reſpondeat. Et caueant ſibi vic̃ ſub graui foꝛiſfactur̃ quod de cetero faciant ſingulis tallias de denariis quibuſcunque per pꝛeceptum noſtrũ per ipſos vicecomites, & ſubditos ſuos receptis. Et quod non retoꝛnant alicubi nomina manucaptoꝛum iuratoꝛum ſeu alioꝛum niſi ipſi manucaptoꝛes iuratoꝛes ſeu alij, ſecundũ tenoꝛẽ bꝛeuium noſtrum vic̃ inde diꝛectoꝛum ad hoc legaliter & manifeſte ponãtur. Nec retornant aliqua nomina plegiorum liberoꝛum hominũ niſi ipſi manifeſte ſe plegios conſenſerint. Et ſuper hoc ſtatuimus, quod quolibet anno ſemel in anno mitt̃ vnus baro & vnus clericus de dicto ſcaccario noſtro p ſingulos com̃ Anglie ad imbꝛeuiandũ nomina omnium, qui anno illo debita p vicũ ceram ab eis eracta ſoluerint. Et tũdem Baro & Clericus tallias illas videant & imbꝛeuiant, & audiant & terminent querelas ſuper vicecomites & clericos ſuos & ballinos cõtra pꝛemiſſa reuenientut, & grauiter punient tranſgreſſoꝛes. Quia vic̃ & alij tempoꝛibus retroactis latrones notoꝛios & manifeſtos & pꝛo moꝛte hominis et aliis felonijs capt̃ & impꝛiſonat̃, & qui non ſunt replegiabiles, per pleuinam dimiſerũt contra foꝛmam ſtatuti noſtri, apud Weſtm̃ edit̃ (W.1.ca.15. whiche is in Wainpꝛiſe.2.) de his qui ſunt replegiabiles & qui non, per quod ipſi malefactoꝛes irreplegiabiles ſunt replegiati, ad quoꝛum deliberationẽ falſo faciendũ iuratoꝛes patrie per ſe et amicos ſuos ante aduẽtum iuſtic̃ itinerantium aut alioꝛum ad eoꝛum deliberationẽ aſſignat̃ pꝛocurant et ſuboꝛnant, alioſq; minant̃, pꝛopter quodcunq; pꝛopꝛ metum vic̃ & aliorum per talem pleuinam illos dimittentium quam timoꝛem eoꝛundem latronum ſeu felonum ſic deliberatoꝛ coꝛam iuſtic̃ ad gaolam deliberandũ aſſignũ, huiuſmodi latrocinia & homicidia ſuffocantur, & ipſa ſic concelata, penitus remanent impunita. Nos pꝛo vtilitate regni noſtri, & pace noſtra firmius obſeruanda, ſtatuimus & oꝛdinauimus, quod Juſtic̃ ad aſſiſas capiend̃ aſſignat̃ i ſingulis comitatib⁹ vbi capiũt aſſiſas pꝛout oꝛdinat̃ eſt ſtatim poſt aſſiſas captas in eiſdem comitatib⁹, remaneãt ãbo ſi laici fuerint. Et ſi vnus ipſoꝛum clericus fuerit, tũc aſſociato illi Juſticiario qui laicus eſt, vno de diſcꝛetioꝛib⁹ militibus com̃ illius per bꝛeue noſtrum delib. gaolam in comitatu illo, tam infra libertatem quam extra de pꝛiſona quibuſcunq; ſecundum foꝛmam deliberat̃ gaole com̃ illius hactenus vſitatum. Et tũdem iuſtic̃ tunc inquirant qui vic̃ & alij pꝛiſonarios irreplegiabiles per pleuinã dimiſerũt, vel in aliquos contra foꝛmam ſtatuti pꝛedicti (s. W.1.ca.15. which is in Wainpꝛiſe.2.) nuper apud weſtm. nalleriũ editi deliquerint, & quos culpabiles inde inuenerint in omnib⁹ ſecundum foꝛmam ſtatuti pꝛedicti, puniant & caſtigant. Sta. de finib⁹ leuatis edit̃ añ. 27. E.1.

Iuſt. of g.

Iuſt. of aſſ.

Iuſt. of p.

Wainpꝛiſ.

Puniſh

2 CWiſconts deſoꝛmes ſoient mis per le Chancellour, Treaſoꝛer & les Barons del Eſcheker, & per lez Juſticez, & en abſence del Chauncelloure per le Treaſoꝛer, Barons, & iuſtices. Et q̃ nul ſoit viſcount, ſil neit Terre ſuffiſaunt en meſme le countie ou il ſerra Viſcount pour reſpondre au Roye & a ſon people. Et que nul que ſoit Seneſchalle ou Baylife de graunde ſeygnioure ſoyte fayte Viſcount, ſil ne ſe ouſte dauter ſeruice, mes tiel ſoite que de tout puiſſe entender al office de Viſcount pour le Roye et pour le people. En meſme le maner eſt accoꝛde & eſtablit que les Hundꝛedes, le quel que ils ſaient

Elect.

Sufficient

Seneſchall Bailife

Hundꝛedes

Eiect

Remoued

Hundzedes Leafe

Extozcion.

Leafe

Pzoces

Execution. Retozne.

Election

Election.

Religeous. persons

Det to the king Taile

Icquitance

Iffues

Eſcheker Pzocis

Pzoclam

Connict Iugemt D am

Leafe

Plaind

Peace.

ſoient au Roye, ou as auters, ſoyente gardes per gentes couenables, eyantz terre ſuffiſant en meſme le hundzed, ou en le county ou hundzed ſerra. Et que Chauncellor, Treaſourer, barons & Juſtices facent & mettent en le mañ auantdit ſans auter regarde auer. Et ſi aſcuns biſcount ou hundzedours ſoient a oze meins ſuffiſants, ſoyent tantoſt renues, et auter couenables miſez en la fourme auantdit. Et qui les hundzedours ſoyent leſſes & bayles a ceux gentes a reaſonable ferm, iſſint que il ne couient pas que ils facent extozcion ſur le people pur troꝑ outragious ferme. Et que nul biſcount ne hundzed baila a auter ſon office a gard a ferme ne en auter maner, & que lez execuciõz des bzeuez, queux viendzont as biſcõt, ſoyent faytes per les hundzedours conus & iurez en plein county, & nempe per auters, ſil ne ſoit en grand defaut ou notoire byſtourbance des hundzedours, et adonque ſoient faits per auters couenables & iurez, iſſint q̃ le people puiſſe ſcauer a que ſeuer tielx execuciõs, ſaue toutes iours retournes des bzeues a ceux que les ount & auer deuoyent Statutũ Lincolñ de vik edito. añ. 9. E. 2.

3 ¶ Le Roye ad graunt a ſon people que ils eiẽt election de lour vik en chef cun countye ou biſcounte neſt mye de fee, ſils voyllent. Articuli ſuper cartas Capitulo. 8.

4 ¶ Pur ceo que le roy ad graunt la election des biſcountes a ceux des coũties, voet le Roye que ils eſliſent tyelx Biſcounts que ne les charge my, & ne mettent nul miniſter & bailly pur lour ne pur done. Et que tyelx ne ſe herbergent trop ſouent en vn lieu, ne ſur les pourres, ne ſur lez religiouz. Art ſuper chartas. cap. 13.

5 ¶ Des biſcounts & auters miniſterz que ont leue la dette le Roye, et font taile ou auter acquitance au dettoz, & ne lacquitent pas al eſcheker, et de ceo ſount empledes al Eſcheker, & per ſanour ſont mis as petites iſſues queux ils voillẽt plus voluntiers pardze, que venir a reſpõs: & iſſint ſont lez pleintifs toutes voyes charges a mult graunde damage, et oppzeſſion de eux ozdeignñ eſt & eſtablie, que viennant ou auter miniſter, quant de ceo eſt emplede al Eſcheker, & ſoit auant ale en le plee, que le graunde byſtreſſe eſt retourne ſur luy, et il ne veigne pas a reſpons adõques iſſint auter bzief de diſtr, returne a certaine iour, en quel bre ſoit maũd que proclamation ſoit fayte en pleyne Countye, que le defendaunt veygne au tiel iour, & acquite le det de la ſõme dont il fiſt taile ou acquitance, a quel iour ſi le defendaunt ne veigne pas, et le bzieſe ſoit retourne, et proclamacion teſmoigne ſoyte tenus pour conuict, et la det leue de luy, auri, come det recouere en la court le roy & dammages agardes al pleintife ſolonque diſcrection des barons. Et doit ceſt eſtatute extendze auri bene a ceux que oũt eſte biſconts & auters miniſterz, toutz leſſent ils lour Baillifes come as Vicountes et auters miniſters taunt cõe ils teignent lour Bayliſs. Et neſt my lentencion de noſtre Seignour le roy, ne de ſon Counſail ne per ceſt eſtatute ſoit nul home foꝛcloſe, que il ne ceo puiſſe pleindze ſur biſcountes et auters myniſters quaunt il ſerra troue al Eſchequer, et que ils reſpoignent illonq̃ auri come ad eſte vſe, reaſonablement deuaunt ceſt tempz. M. 4. ak dick. Statut de attinctis. Anno decimo tertio Edwardi ſecundi.

6 ¶ Pur ceo que la peace ne poet myẽ eſtre bien garde ſanz bons miniſterz & ſeignours come vicountes, bayliſs & hundzedes qui deuient faire execution auri bene des bzieſes le Roy, come dez auters choſes touchaunts noſtre Seignioure le Roye et ſon people, accozde

eſt

est & establye, que le statut fait en tẽps le roy Ed. pere le roy qui ore est a Nicol, conteignant que les viscountz hũdzed, & bailf soient des gents eiant terres en meismes les coũties ou bailf soyt gard en touts points solonq; le forme dicel, & auxint que les viscounts & bayl de fee, facent garder meismes lour coũties & bailf per gents eiant terres & tenementes en icelf. Anno secundo. E.3 capit.5.

Bailfe Hundzeds Sufficient

7 ¶ Come toutes les counties Dengleterre fuerent auncientmẽt allis al certeine ferme, & adonques fuerẽt toutes les Hundzedes & Wapentakes en les maines des viscounts appozcionez a cel ferme, & puiz fuerent appzoucouures maundes en diuers counties, les queur encrelleront les fermes dascuns hundzedes & wapentakes, et puys les Roys en diuers temps ount grauntes as diuers gentes parties des hundz et wapentaks pur les aũcien fermes tãt solement & la tarde les viscountz sount charges entierment del encres, que amount a grande some al graunde damage du people, & disheritance des vicõts & de lour heires. Accozde est & establie que les hundzedes & wapentakes bayles au ferme per le roy qui ore est, soit il a terme de vie ou auterũt, que auncientment fuerunt annexes as fermes des coũties ou les viscontes sount charges, soient reioints as counties, & q̃ de temps passe eient les vicounts ou lour heires allowance, & que desoze en auaunt tielz hundzeds, & wapentakes ne soient dones ne seũes dez counties, añ. 2. E.3.ca.13.

Comtie Leafes

Hundzedes Leafes Reuiued

Counties Seuered

Hundzeds. Bailie.

8 ¶ Nul vicount, bailf de hundzedes wapentake, ne des frãchises, ne south eschetours ne soit desoze, sil neit terr̃ sufficientment es lieux ou ilz sont mynisters dont respondze au roy & au people en cas si home voudza pleindze desuers eur, come auterfoits fuit ozdeine au parlemẽt de Nicol en temps le pier le roy qui ore est, cest assauoir lan de sõ raigne nocũsme. añ. 4. E.3.ca.8.

Bailfe Hundzeds Sufficient. Eschetoz Sufficient.

9 ¶ Lez visconts & gaolers receiuent & saluement gardent en pzyson desoze tielz larõz & selõz per la liuere des dytes constables, & vils sans ryen pzenũ pur la resceit. Et que les iusticez assignes a deliuerer les gaoles eient poyar doiar les pleints de eeur q̃ se voudzont pleindze sur les vifl & gaolers en tyel cas & oustre a punir les viscounts & les gaolers sils soyent troues coulpables añ. 4. E.3. ca. 9

Pzifon

Gaiours

Just. et g. Punifh

10 ¶ Les viscountes iessent desoze les hundzedes & wapentakes al auncient ferme & nemy oustre. Et que les Justices assignez eient poiar denquerer sur les viscounts, et de punir ceur que ils trouerent fesant la contrary. Anno. 4. E.3.ca 14.

Eschetozs. Bailifes Sufficient

11 ¶ Nul viscont south eschetour baily des franchises, wapentakes, hundzedz ne trithing, soit desoze sil neit terre sufficientment en meisme le county dont respondze au Roy & au people, si home se voudza pleindze. Anno. 5. Ed.3.capitulo.5.

Just Esch

12 ¶ Nul viscont demurge en sõ bailf oustre vn an, & adonque soit auter conuenable ozdeigne en son lieu qui ad ẽ suffisant en son baily per les Chauncellour, Treasozer, & chiefe baron de lescheker, pzises as eur les Chiefs iustices del vn banke & del auter sils soyent pzesentez, & ceo soit fait chescun an a lendemaine des almeins al escheker añ. 14. E.3.ca.7.

Sufficient

Elect

Hund

13 ¶ Desoze enauant toutes les wapentakes & hundzedez qui sont seuerez des counties, soient reioints as ñz les counties & auri come auant ses heurez estoit accozde per auter establishment. Et que les viscountes les teignent en lour maines de mesũ & y mercent tiel bailf & hundzedes eients terres deynes mesme les bailes hundzedz & wapentakes pur eeur ils voillent respond, &

Hundzed Counties

Impz

Bailifez Leafes

Lozde

Baill

fils voilent aſcun hundzeders, bailf ou wapentakes leſſer a ferme, ſi les leſſēt al ancient ferme ſans riens encreſſeꝫ Et que per tielx bailifes, & hundzederz & lour ſouth bayliſes le Roy & le peopl ſoiēt ſeruis, en oultant pur touts ſoutz les outriders, & auters q̄ en diners coũties auant ces heures notoirment ont deſtruit le people. Et que nul bailife errant ne ſoit forſque en les Coũties ou Bailf errants ont eſte auant ces heures en temps le Roye Iapel, & en nul maner ne ſoyent plus des Bailifez errantes, forſque vn ſoul en countie. Et en meſme le manner eſt aſſentus que toutes auters de quel eſtate ou cõdiciõ que ils ſoient que ont Bailifz ou hundzedes en fee, ſi ils ne les voilent tenir en lour main demeſn̄, adonque ilz mettent tielx bailifes pur queux ilz voilēt reſpond. Et ſi lez voilēt leſſer a ferme as auters que ils les leſſent al aũcient ferme ſans riens encreſſ̄ come eſt ſuis dit & denquerer ſur toutz ceux qui veignent al encounter de ceſt eſtabliſhm̄t, ſi eient les iuſtices de le vn bank et de lauter, barons de leſcheker, Juſticez aſſignes poyar as toutes les foytes que ils veignent en pais affaiꝫ tiel puniſſement, ſolonque ceo que loure ſemble que ſoit affaire, ſolonque leye & reaſon. Et ſi viſcounts ou lour fermers ſoient troues en defaulte en nul poyent contre ceſt eſtabliſhment & de ceo ſoyent attaints ſoyent les hundzeds & les wapētakes, deins queux tielx defautz ſerrount troues, pꝛiſes en la maine le Roye, & leſſes as auters per les dites iuſtices, & cũr commaundez a la pꝛiſon tiſonques a demurrer tanque ilz eyent fait fine & rauncon au Roy, ſolonque la quantitie de treſpas, & nient meins reſpoignēt au roy del ētieꝫ de la ferme Et que les ſeignours qui teignent hũdzedes ou wapentakez en fee, mettent tielx Bailiffes qui ſoyent ſuffyciants pour reſpondze au Roye et au people.

Juſt. of b. Eſcheker

Hundzedes

Impꝛiſ

Lozdes

Bailifes

Et ſi lour baiſ facent contre ceſt eſtabliſhement, ſoyent appelles en reſponſe. Et ſils ſoient atteints ſoient punites, & eient tiel iudgement come la ley de la terre le demaund en tiel cas. Et ſoient ouſtes de lour baylies pur touts iours, & auters ſufficiants myſez en lour lieu per meſmes les ſirs. añ. 14. E. 3. ca. 9.

14 ¶ Les viſconts des coũtyes ſoyent remoues cheſcun an hoꝛs de lour offic̄ iſſint que nul viſcōt qui ad eſtate en ſō office per vn an demurge en ñ loffyce l'an pꝛocheine enſuaunt. Et qui nul commiſſiō luy ent ſoit fait ou renouel pur l'an enſuāt. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 7.

15 ¶ Pur ceo que la people du roialme ad ſuffert pluſours males & miſchiefs de ceo que viſcōtz des diuerſez coũtyes per vertue dez commiſſions & bꝛiefz generalx as eux grauntes a lour ſuit demeſn̄ pur lour ſinguler pꝛofit de gaigner du people, ont faits & pꝛiſez diuerſes enqueſtes de faire enditer lez gēts a lour volunte, & ount pꝛis finez & raũceons deux a lour oeps demeſne, & les ount deliueres, ſaunz ceo que tielx enditez fuiſſent meſnes deuant les iuſtices le Roy pur lour deliuerance auoir Accoꝛde eſt &c. pour tielx males & myſchiefs eſchuer, que toutes tielz commiſſions & bꝛiefez auant ces heures faits, ſoient outermēt repelles, & que deſoꝛe nul tielx commiſſions ne bꝛeues ſoient grants. An. 28. E. 3. ca. 9.

Cõiſſions

Enqueſt

Inditemēts

Cõiſſions

16 ¶ Que nul viſcont ſouthuiſcont, ne clerk de viſcont demurge en ſon office quter vn an, come oꝛdeine eſt des viſcontes pꝛeſtatut. An. 42. E. 3. ca. 9.

Clerke of the ſhirife

17 ¶ Nul qui ad eſte vyſcount dalcun countie per vn an entier, ſoit deins lez trois ans pꝛocheins enſuaunts reſtus ou remis en dit office de Viſcounte, ſi y ſoit auter ſufficient eſt dit Counties des poſſeſſions & biens pur reſponder au Roy & au people. Anno. 1. R. 2. capitulo. 11.

3. peres

18 ¶ Come

18 ¶Come les dits comens per loure
peticiõ ont mꝭes en meſme ceſt parle-
ment come les viſcounts des counties
Ancient fermes beins le roialme ſont charges oue laũ
cient fermes de meſñ s lez counties, la
ou grãd parcel des p̃fits dicelles sõt
dones diuerſement as ſñz & auterz lie
ges du roye, iſſint que ſñz lez viſcoũts
ne purrent payer lour ferme ſans er-
toꝛcion faire es dits counties ez grand
oppꝛeſſion & areriſment, ſibñ des dites
viſꝭ come de les inhabitants en ñz lez
counties, nꝭ ſñz le roy conſiderant les
miſchiefs ſuiſditz ad oꝛdeinz &c. q̃ deſoꝭ
en auaunt les viſcounts des counties
Eſchetoꝛs Deſſer & Hertf. en eſpecial, & lz viſcõtz
dauters counties ſuiſditz pur le temps
Account Allowance eſteantz, accõptent a leſcheker, & eient
allowance per lour ſerement de les iſ-
ſues des dits coũties, ſi bien puꝫ le dat
de lour patents a eux faites per le dyt
nadgairez Roy Richarde, come y tout
le temps auenir. Et ſi aſcun viſcoũt a
Extoꝛcion. deſoꝛe en auant face aſcun extoꝛciõ au
people, & de ceo ſoyt atteint, que il ſoyt
duement punis pour meſme lextoꝛciõ
a la volunte du Roy. añ. 1. H. 4. cap. 11
19 ¶Cheſcun viſcont Dengleſtre ſoyt
demurrant en ſa pꝛoper perſon deyns
Leaſes ſa bail pur le temps que il ſerra tiel of
ficer, & que il ne leſſe la dit bail a ferm
a nul pur le temps que il occupiera cel
office & qui a ceo faiꝭ ſoit tiel viſꝭ iuñ d
Swoꝛne temps en temps, en eſpecial entre au-
ters articles compꝛiſes en le ſerement
de viſcount. añ. 4. H. 4. ca. 5.
20 ¶Ceux queux ſont bail de viſcõtz
Bailifes p vn an, ne ſoient en nul tiel office per
3. peres les troys ans pꝛochein enſuants, hoꝛſ
pꝛis bail des viſconts queux ſuont ẽhe
Under Shirife Clerke of the ſhirife Attoꝛney rites en lour bicontz. Et que nul ſouth
viſcont, ne clerke de viſcont, reſceiuoꝛ
ne bail de Viſcount ſoit attoꝛne en aſ-
cun court du Roye, pour le temps que
il eſt en office oue aſcun tiel Viſcount.
añ. 1. H. 5. cap. 4.
21 ¶Touts les viſcents Dengleterꝛ eyent allowance ſur lour accomptes p Allowal Account
lour ſerements des choſez caſuelx, cõz
des extractes que ne ſoient myen ferm
nen demaunde, mes de touz ceux cho-
ſes que ſouent ou courgent en tielx fer
mes annuelx ou dũs annuelx, ſoyent
ilz charge enuers le roy come les viſꝭ
ount eſte charges deuaunt ces heures
en ceo cas. añ. 4. H. 5. ca. 2.
22 ¶An. 9. H. 5. ca. 5. an act was made
that the king might make ſhirifs and
eſchetours at his will, vntil the end of
Eſchetoꝛs ſower yeres, notwithſtanding ẏ ſta-
tute. An. 14. E. 3. cap.
23 ¶Anno. 9. H. 6. capit. 7. an act was
made to endure foꝛ. 3. yerez againſte ẏ
Shirife of Hertf. foꝛ taking of ẽqueſtz
& enditements of matters not deter-
minable beſoꝛe him. And after Anno
11. H. 6. cap. 7. this acte was made to en
dure foꝛ three yeares from thys Par-
lement.
24 ¶Les eſtatuts deuant receits (S.
anno. 14. E. 3. c. 7. & an. 42. E. 3. ca. 9. &
an. 1. R 2. c. 11. which is beſoꝛe. 12. 16. & 17)
& cheſcun deux ſoyent duement obſer-
ues en cheſcun county Dengleterꝛ lez
ſouthuiſcounts & touts les auterz offi-
cers deins le City de Loudꝛes que oꝛe
ſont ou ſerront touts temps exceptes,
& autielx Counties tant ſolement ex-
cepts, es queux diuerſes de le liege peo
ple du roy en loffyce de viſcount a ceſt
iour ſont inherits, & aurint tielx pſons
que ont eſtate de frankteñt en loffice d
viſcounte meſme ceſt ioure, & le letterz
pattentes a eux faites de loffice de viſꝭ
& lour ſouthuiſcounte & clerkes exceptz Vnñ ſhiril Clerke
& ſi aſcun viſcounte occupia loffice de
diꝭ ſouthuiſꝭ, ou clerke de viſꝭ contra-
ry a aſcun dez eſtat auaunt receitez ou
enconter leffect ou entent daſcun dent
(exceptes deuaunt exceptes) que adõq
ceſſny qui iſſint occupia, foꝛfera la ſum
me de CC. li. annuel mẽt, auri longe-
ment come il occupia, contrarye a leſ-
feor des dites eſtaꝭ, & que cheſcun yoon Pardon.

en temps auenir destre fait pour tiel offence ou occupation, forfeit des sumes deuant recites serroient voides, & nient available, & toutes patentes faits ou affaire dascun des dites offices pur terme dans terme de vie, ou fee simple ou en fee taile, a ascun des lieges du roy, excepts deuãt exceptez soient voide & de nul value per mesne lauctorite, ascun clause du parole de non obstante, en ascun maner mis ou a metter en tiels patent destre faites nient obstantes. Et ouster ceo quicũque presume sur luy ou sur eux dacepter ou occupier le dit office de biscount par vertu dautiels graunts ou patentes ore affaires pour terme dãs terme de vie, fee simple ou fee tayle, destoier disable perpetualment, & a tout temps vesteau porte loffice de biscount deins ascun countie en Engleterre per mesme lauctorite. Et q̃ chescun liege home qui doet suer pur la dit summe forfaite enuers celle ou ceux qui en tiel mãer forface ou forfacent, serra receue & admis de suer action de debte en son proper nosme, le roy dauoir lun moytie de tout ceo qui auciegne per reel action destre recoueres par tiel suit, & cel ou ceux qui illint pursua ou pursuent dauoir lauter moitie, Anno vicesimo tertio H. 6 cap. 8.

25 ¶ Le roy considerant les grandz periuries, extorcion & oppression qui sont et ount estre en cest royalme per ses biscount, southbiscounts, & lour clerks, coroners, seneschal des fraunchises, baile et gardeins des prisons, et auters officers en diuerses counties dicest roialt ad ordeigne per lauctorite suisdit, en eschewing de touts tiels extorcion, periurie et oppressiõ que nul biscounte lesse a ferme en ascun maner son countie, ne ascun de ses bailliwikes, hundredes, ne wapentz ne qui les dites biscount, southbiscount, bail des franchises ne ascũ auter baile retourne sur ascun brefe ou precept a eux direct de retourne ascuns enquestes en ascun panel sur c̃ droit faire ascun bail officers, ou seruaunts a ascun de les officers suisdits en ascun panel per eux illint affaire ne que nul des officers & ministers p occasion ou soubs colour de lour office, preigne ascun auter chose p eux ne per ascun auter person a lour vse profit ou auaile dascũ person per eux ou ascun deux destre arrestus, ou attachez, ne de nul auter pour eux, pur la lesser dascun arrest ou attachement destre faites par lour corps, ou dascun person, per eux ou ascun deux par force ou colour de lour office arrestuz ou attachez pour fine, fee seuer de prison, mainprise, lesseaunt a baile ou moustrauns ascun cas ou fauour a ascun tiel person illint arrestuz ou arrester pour lour regarde ou profits sinon tiel come ensuyst, cestassauoir pour le biscounte rr. d. de bailise qui face larrest ou lattachement iiij. d. et le gaoler, si le prisoner soit commis a sa garde iiij. d. Et que le biscounte, southbiscount, clerke de biscount, seneschall, ou bailife de fraunchise, seruaunt ou bailise de coroner preigne per colour de son office par luy ne p ascun auter person a son vse dascun person pur le faisour dascũ retourne ou panel ascun chose et pour le copie dun panell iiij. d. Et que les dites biscounts & touts auters officers & ministers auauntdites lesserount hors de prison touts maners des personnes per eux ou ascun deux arrestiers ou estaunts en lour garde par force dascun brefe, bill ou garrauntz, en ascun action personelle ou per cause denditement de trespas sur reasonable suertie de sufficiantes personnes ayantes sufficiaunte deins les counties, dautiels personnes sauunt illint

Fozf. Patents Mesne Disable Officers Baillifes Retozne Iurrozs Officers Mort de Fees Arrest Fees Gaiiour Baile + In Mlarge Suertie

Mvv.i. lesser

Mainpzil. lelles a baile ou maipzis de gard lour tours en tielx lieux come les dits brē bils ou garraunts requirent, tiel per sonne ou personnes qui sont ou serront en lour garde per condempnacion, execucion, capias vlagatum sine excommunicatū fuertis de la peas et toutes tielx personnes, qui sont ou serront commis a garde, & per especiall commaundement dalcun Justic et vagarants refusants de seruir solonq la forme de lestatute des laborers tant solement exceptes. Et que nul vicount ne nul de ses officers ou ministers suisdits pzeignent ou face de pzendze ou faire alcun obligacion par alcun cause suisdits ou colour de lour office, sinon tant solemēt a lour mesnes dalcun personne ne par alcū personne que soit en lour garde, per le cours de la ley, forsq; sur le noime Condicion. de lour office & sur condicion escrie q les dites psoners apviergeront a le tour contenuz en les dites brēues bille ou garr, et en tielx lieux comme les dites brieues, bill ou garrauntes requirent. Et si alcun des dits visconts ou autres officers ou ministerz suisdits pzeigne alcun obligation en auter fourme per colour de lour offices, que il soit voide, & que il ne pzeigne plus pur le fesaunce dalcun tiel Oblig. voide obligation, garrant ou pzecept, p eux destre fait forsq tity.d. Et auxint que chescun de les dits viscountz face annuelment vn deputy en les courtz du roy de Chauncerye, le banke le roy, Fees viii.d. Deputie le common banke, & lescheker de rotzde, deuant que ils returnent alcū briefes de receiuer tours maners des briefes & garraunts a eux destre deliuerez. Et que touts viscounts, south- Officers Gapiers viscounts, clerkes, bailifes, gaolers, rotzoners, seneschals, bailifes des fraūchises ou alcun autres officers ou ministerz queux sount le contrary dicelx ordinances en alcun point vitel, pard

al party en icel endamm ou greue ses trebles dam, & forface le sume de vi. li. a chescun temps que eux ou alcun de eux sount le contrary dicelle en alcun point de cel dont le roy dauer lū moitie, ceo destre employez al vse de son hostiel, & en nul auter maner, et la party qui ceo doet suer lauter moitie. Et que les Justices des Assises en Just. of Ass. lour Sessions, Justices de lun banke Just. of B. & de lauk, & Justices de peace en lour Just. of P. pays eit power denquerer, oyer & terminer del office sans especial cōmission, de & sur toutes iceux qui serrount le contrary dicelles ordinances en alcun article ou point dicelle. Et si les Retorne ditz viscounts retournent sur alcū psonne Cepi corpus ou reddidit se que ilz soient chargeables dauer la les corps des ditz persons a les tours derz retournes des dites brēs, bil ou garraunts en tiel fourme come ilz fueret deuaunt la fesaunce dicest acte. Pur- ueu touts foits que per cest presente ordinaunce, le gardein del Gaole du Roy de Flete, & del palaice du Roy a Westminster pur le temps estreant ne soit endammage, ne pzeiudice en son dutie de son office. Anno 33. H. 6. capitulo decimo.

26 ¶ Anno. 28. H. 6. ca. 3. it was enacted that the shirifes their vnder shirifes and clerks should be discharged of the forfeiture for exercisinge their offices abous a yeare &c. Shirifes Clarkes of shirifes Clarke Fork.

27 ¶ Toutes maners denditementz & presentments queux serrount prisez en apres deuaunt alcun de les viscontes de ses counties pur le temps estreants lour southviscont, Clerkes, bail' ou ministerz a lour turne ou lawdaiez deuls especifiez nayēt ne nul de ceux aide potar ne auctozitie darrester, attacher, ou metter en prison, ou lever alcun fines ou amerciaments dalcun perſon ou persons issint enditez ou presentes par reason ou colour dalcū Indictm. Presentm. Arrest. Imprisl. Fine Amercim.

tiel

3. Dam Fozt.

tiel enditement ou presentment devaunt ceux ou ascun deux prise, ne de faire ou prendre dascun tiel person ou persons illint endites ou presentes ascun fine ou raunceon mes qui les bisscounts suisditz lour southbiscounts, clerks ou baill' & lour ministers toutz autielx enditementz & presentments prises devaunt eux, ou ascun deux en lours tournes ou lawedayes desuis nosmes amesnent, presentent, & delyuerent a les Justices du peace, Deliuer Just. of p. Nere sessions au lour prochein session du peas, que serra tenus en la countie ou countiez lou autielx enditements & presentmentes serrount prises devaunt les dits iustices dautiel countie ou counties pur le temps esteaunts. Et si ascun des biscounts, southbiscounts, clerkes, bailifes & lour ministers, na mesm̃ deliuere & present par touts autielx enditements ou presentments, illint prises deuãt eux & chescun deux en lour turnes ou lawdaies, comme devaunt est recite as tielx sessions de peas devaunt les ditz iustices de peas, que dõques touts tielx bisconts, southbiscounts, clerkes, bailifes, & lour ministers & chescun deux qui ou queux illint faulduz ou faulezent dameignance deliverance & presentacion de tielx enditements ou presentments, forface & forfacent au Roy quarante liueres, a tant de foits q̃ ceux ou ascũ deux ferrent ou serra le contrary. Et q̃ les dits iustices de peas ayent poiar & auctoritie dagarder proces sur toutz tielx enditements & presentments comment come la ley requiert & en forin semblable sicome les dits endimentz & presentments feussent prises devãt les dits Justices de peace, en le dit cõtie ou counties. Et auri darrainer et delyuerer touts tielx personnes ou psonne illint enditez & presentes devãt les dites biscounts, southbiscounts, lour clerkes, bailife & lour ministers ou ascun deux en lour dites tournes, ou lawdaies & touts tielx persons ou person que sont ou est endits en presents, endite ou present de trespas de faire ouesque & chescun deux tiel fine come loialment per lours discrecions semblera, & les estretes de les dits fines & amerciaments soient enrollies, & per cyrographie destre deliuerez a les ditz biscountz, southbiscountz clerkes bailifes ou ministerz ou ascun deux al oeps et profite celuy que fuist biscõt ou ascun countie au temps de les ditz enditement et presentments prises. Et si ascũ des ditz biscontz lour southbiscounts, clerkes, bailifes ou ministers face arrester, attacher ou mettre en prison, ou face faire ou prendr̃ ascun fine ou raunceon, ou leuer amerciamẽt dascũ person ou psons ensy endites ou present per reason ou colour dascun tiel enditement ou presentment devaunt luy a les turnes ou lawdaies desuis recites prise auãt qui ilz ount processe de les dits Justices de peas, ou estrets deliuerez hors de les dites enditements ou presentments illint ameignez, deliuerez, et presentez as eux que dõques que les dites Biscountes, qui illint sont forfacent C.li. vn moitie dent estre employes a les expẽces du hostiel du roy & lauter moitie al partye ou parties que ou quielx est ou sont endamages et eyt ou eyent ent accion de debt, al comon ley & semble processe comme en action de det al common ley. Et q̃ le defendaunt ou defendauntes en tielx suitez ou actions de det ne soyte ou soiente esloignes ne gage ou gages loure leye. Et si il ou ceux ou ascun deux encounter qui ou queux le dit action serra pris offre ou mette: offrente ou mettente ascun protection ou impediment en retardance de les dits suytes ou actions que il ne soit a luy alloive.

Estreates

Deliuer

Arrest Imprisl. Fine

Not delivr.

Forf.

Forf.

Just. of p. Proces

Deliuer

Pourueu touts foits que ceſt preſent ordinance ne extende pas ne ſoit preiudicial en aſcun maner a les viſcountz de la citie de Londres ore eſtant, ou que en apres aſcū foits ſerront, quāt as aſcuns enditements ou preſentements deſtre priſes deins la dit citie de Londres.

London

Parueu auxi que ceſte ordinaunce ne extende pas ne ſoit preiudicial a aſcun perſonne ou perſonnes qui ad ou ount graunts daſcun fines ou des aſcuns amerciaments per aſcuns letrs patents noſtre dit treſſouerayne ſeignour le roy ou daſcun de ſes progenitours ou predeceſſours, portantes date deuaunt le diſme iour de Decembre procheine apres le commencemēt de ceſt parlement. Et que ceſt ordinance ne extende pas ne ſoit preiudicial al aſcun perſonne ou perſonnes ayant ou ayaunts aſcun liberties ou fraunchiſes per aſcun des dits letterz patents, ou en aſcun auter maner p preſcriptiō. Et que ceſt ordinance ſoit en ſa force, & commence dapprendre effect a quarantiſme iour prochein apres le ſiſme iour de May procheyne apres le commencement de ceſt preſent parlement, en le quel ſiſme iour le dit parlement fuiſt diſſolue. Anno primo Edwardi quarti capitulo primo.

Grant

Liberties

28 ¶An. 8. E. 4. ca. 4. it was enacted that no ſhirife nor vnder ſhirife ſhold be endaunmaged for occuppinge hys office. Anno 1. & 3. E. 4. contrary to ỹ ſtatutes made anno 14. E. 3. cap. 7. añ 42. E. 3. ca. 9. & anno 23. H. 6. ca. 8.

29 ¶Si aſcun viſcount daſcun cōtie execute ou returne aſcun briefe, precept ou warrāt en aſcū des courts du roy deins le dit terme appeles Michel terme apres le ſize iour de Nouembre et deuaunt aſcun breue de diſcharge deliuere a lay de ſa occupacion de viſcount ne ſoit endaunmage per force du dit eſtatute ne del peine auauntdit a doun de trent enuers le Roy the a tiel temps, taunt ſolement comme ſerra neceſſarie de leuer people pour la defence de les dites marches, ou aſcun deux. Anno 12. E. 4. capitulo 1.

Retorne

Discharge.

30 ¶Chelk veiller viſcount de cheſk countie remembrez en le dit darr act a le ſiſme iour de Nouember prochein aueign en ait plein auctorite & poiar ſi bien loialment derecuk & returner cheſcun brieke, precept ou warrant a cheſcun de les pits courts noſtre ſeignour le roy a lay deliuerer comme cheſcun autre choſe a faire & execute q al office de viſcount loyalment apperteignent as touts temps duraunt lez termes de S. Michael et de S. Hillari ſil ne ſoit deuaunt cel temps, loyalment diſcharge de ſa occupation de viſk ſans aſcun dammage, forfeitur ou paine, per cauſe dicel en aſcū maner a ſuſteigner aſcun act, ordinance ou prouiſion per deuant au contrary fait en aſcun maner nient obſtaunt. Anno. 17. E. 4. ca. 7.

Old ſhirifs

Execute

Retorne

Not diſch.

31 ¶No ſhiriſes, vnderſhiriſes, ſhire clerke hereafter, neither any perſon in their names nor by their commandement ſhal take and enter no plaitz into their bookes in no mans nāe, vnles the partie plaintife bee in yper perſonne preſent in the courtes, or elſe by a ſufficient atturney or deputie ỹ is knowen to be of good name & diſpoſition, and that the ſame party plaintife ſhal finde pledges to purſue hys ſaide plaint, ſuche perſons as are knowen ther in that county, and that the partie plaintif ſhal haue but on plaint for one treſpas or contracte. And if the ſaide ſhiriſes vnder ſhiriſes, ſhire clerke, take, enter, or cauſe to be entred any mor plaintes then the plaintife ſuppoſed ỹ he hathe cauſe of actiō againſt the defendaunt, that then the

Pleints

Pledges

1. pleint

ſaide

saide Shirifes, vndershirifes, shire clerks, that doth enter or cause to be entred any such plaints contrary to the said prouision and ordinance shal forfait for euery such default xl.s. the one halfe thereof to be had to the vse of our saide soueraigne lorde the king and the other parte to him or them ỳ wil sue and proue the same matter, by action of det or informacion in the escheker. And ouer ỳ Justices of peas in the same counties and euery of thē shal haue auctoritie vpon complainte made by the party so vnlawfully greued to examine the saide shirifes, vndershirifes, or shire clerke and plaintifes. And if the said Justice of peace or one of them finde by the examinacion defaut in the saide shirifes, vndershirifes, or other their clerkes in entringe of the said plaints deceitfully for his or theire aduantage as is afore rehersed contrary to this preſt act, that then the said shirifes, vndershirifes, and shire clerkes shalbe conuict and attainte of the same offence, without further enquiry or examinacion, and that he shal forfait vpon the same examinacion xl.s. to the vse of our soueraigne lorde the kinge for euery defaute. And the saide Justices of peas, that so shal take the examinacion, shal certifie the same examinacion within a quarter of a yeare into the kinges Escheker vppon paine of xl.s. And furthermore that the saide shirifes, vndershirifes, ỳ shire clerkz make or cause to be made a sufficient precept to the bailife of the hundrede to attache, summon or warne the defendaunt, that are so in suite, to appeare and aunswere to the said plaintz And if ther be any defaut in the saide bailifes of the hundreds in warning of the said defendaunts to appeare ỳ aunswere to the said plaint commenced against them in their counties or in executinge their said office, ỳ then the same bailifes shal forfait for euery defaut vnto our soueraigne lorde the kinge xl.s. and to be attaint and conuict thereof by lyke examination of the Justices of peace or euerye of them, as before is rehersed, and that ỳ same shirifes, vndershirifes, shire clerkes, and theire deputies for the time beinge, shal make none estretes to leuy the said shires amerciaments vntil suche time that two Justices of peace, wherof one shalbe of the Quorum haue had the viewe ỳ ouersighte of theire bookes, and that estretes bee endented betwixte the saide Justices of peace and the said shirifes, and vndershirifes, and sealed with theire seales, the one parte to remaine to ỳ saide Justices, and the other parte vnto the saide shirifes or vndershirifes for the intente to vnderstand if any disceit be or vntrue demeaninge in thē, in makinge of their bookes. And that those personnes shalbee gatherers of the same amerciaments, as Bailifes or other officers be sworne by ỳ saide Justices, that they take no more money then is forfaited and conteined in the estretes sealed with the seales of the said Justices of peace vpon the same paine of forfeiture as before is rehersed thereof the same gatherers to be conuicte by examination of the Justices of peace, or one of them, as before is rehersed.

Prouided alwaie that the saide Justices of peace shalbee appointed and named at the general sessions after ỳ feast of Saint Michael tharchangell by him that is Custos Rotulorum of the sayd counties, or els by the eldest of the Quorū in his absence, to haue the ouersight and controlment of the sayd shirifes, vndershirifes, and shire clerkes and other of the said officers of the saide shirifes amerciaments, ỳ

Forf. Examin. Estreates Indentes. Endented. Sealed Sworne Forf. Gatherers Just. of p. Sessions Controlemt

Forf. Examine Def. Entring Conuict Forf. Certifie Forf. Precept Defend

the saide Justices of peace vpon suggestion or informacion of the partye so grieued, shal make like proces as in an actiō of trespas against the said shirifes, vndershirifs, or shire clerks and other the forsaide officers, misdemeaninge as beefore is rehearsed for to appere before them to aūswer to the said suggestion or informaciō. An. 1. H. 7. ca. 15.

Proces.

32 ¶ An. 6. H. 8. ca. 8. An act is made that the vndershirifes, and all other officers of shirifes of Bristowe to continue and occupye theire offyces frō yere to yere as the vndershirifs and other officers of shirifes of Lōdon maye doe withoute anye penaltye or forfeiture notwithstandinge the actes made. An. 42. E. 3. capit. 9. & anno. 33. H. 8. capitul. 8 (which is before. 16. & 17.

Bristow

London

33 ¶ All and euery personne whiche nowe is or hereafter shalbee shirife or shirifes of anye countye or countyes, accomptable or aunswerable in the sayde Escheker, shal at this daye of prefixion immediatelye after he is sworne to accompt of the issues and profite of his office of shirifewike, & euerye other personne, which of late haue bene shiriffe or shiriffes of any of the counties, and haue no taile of reward, nor haue not yet determyned hys or their accompte, or otherwise bee discharged or pardoned therof, shal in the same terme, that he taketh his othe to accompte, be sworne by him selfe, or by his Atturneye or deputy sworne for hym, when he shal aunswere before the lord Treasorer chāberleins, Chaūceller & barons of the saide Escheker, or in the absence of the said Lord Treasorer, Chāberleines or Chaūcellor, or of any of thē thē before such of the said Lord Treasourer, chamberleins, Chaunceller, and of the sayd Barons, as then shal happen to bee preset in the said coūrt to bring in, and deliuer into the sayd courte rolles or cedules of Parchmēt conteininge in them truely without omission or concelement, all such particuler summes of money, whiche he hath leuied, or lawfullye moughte, haue leuyed to his witting or knowlege withein his bailiwike, as parte or parcel of the saide auncient fermes and the other fermes before rehearsed, makinge expresse and dystincte mencion in the same rolles or cedules, as nie as hee or they can or maye, of what personne, & in what landes and tenementz, and for what cause the same particuler summes, & euery of them bee leuyed or leuiable towarde ẏ making of the same fermē or anye of thē. And that after ẏ same rolles or cedules so deliuered, & the particuler summes of moneye in them conteined appertaininge to their proper fermes, cast and rated before the sayde Lord Treasorer, Chāberleins chauncellor, and barons, or before ẏ said barons, in the absence of the said lord treasourer, chamberleins, or chācellour, for the time beeing, or anye of thē. The same lord treasorer, chāberleins, chauncellor, and the sayde barons, or the said barons, in the absence of the Lord Treasorer, chāberleins, or chauncellor, or of any of thē for the time beinge, shal haue ful power & auctorite by this act, to make allowance, exoneration and deduction in the said open courte, frō tyme to time by their discretions, to euery such person in euery of the saide fermes of so much money as ẏ said fermez shalbe more then ẏ said ptienlerz so appoꝛcioned & contained in ẏ saide rolles or cedules do amounte vnto. And for reuiuing and recouerye of such parcels, belonging to any of the said fermes, or other ẏ pmisses omitted

Pretixion

Taile of reward

Swoꝛne

Rolles

Perticul.

Leuied

Farmes

Rated

Auctorite Allowance

Reuiuing

ted out of the said rolles or cedules, & for sauing of other the kings auncient rights and inheritances, answerable in the saide Escheker which be now wrongfully withdrawen, and vntruely witholden from his possession, the lorde treasorer, chamberlaines, chancellor, and barons of the saide escheker, or the same barons in the absence of the said Treasorer, chamberlaines and chauncellor, or of any of them, shal from time to time awarde suche proceste & vse such conuenient waies and meanes by commission or otherwise accordinge to the course of the saide escheker, and further as shalbe deuised by their discrecion: so that ỳ kinge his heires and successours may be truely answered of the issues and profits of ỳ same without other warrant to be pursued & obtained for the premisses or any part therof. Any statut act, ordinance or vse, hertofore to the cõtrary had, made or vsed, in any wise notwithstandinge. And furthermore where diuers and sundry summes of money ben respected to many persons which haue ben shirifes of ỳ saide counties before this time vpon their accompts yelden in the kinges said court of his escheker, of ỳ forsaid fermes & other viscountelz, vpõ diuerz petitiõs in the said court, for so much as they ne any of thẽ could nor might leuy the same by vertue of ỳ summez of the saide Escheker for such causes as the same late Shirifes haue alleged in their saide petitions as by the same petitionz more plainely doth appeare.

Discharge

Proces

King

Respite

Petition

Be it further enacted, that al and euery the saide late shirifes vpõ their othes taken in the saide courte, that ỳ causes alledged in the same petition be true, & the same causes examined in the same court accordingly e, be by vertue of this present acte clerely acquited and discharged against ỳ kigs maiesty and his heirez and succesorz for euer of all and euerye such sume and summes of money, so not leuied nor leuiable, put in respect, as is before rehearsed. And thereupon suche like proceste to be awarded by ỳ saide court, & such couenient waies & meanes by commission, and otherwise to bee had, accordinge to the course of the saide Escheker from time to time, as shalbee deuised by the saide lorde treasourer, chamberleines, chauncellour and Barons in the absence of the saide Lorde Treasourer, Chamberleines, or Chauncellour or any of thẽ by the sayde Baronne and by as manye of the saide Lorde Treasourer, Chamberlaines and Chauncellour, as then shall happen to bee there thẽ present without either warraunt or suite in that behalfe to be hadde. And for asmuche as the shirifes of the said counties for the time beinge shall susteine and suppozt diuerz charges by reason of theire said office of shirifewike, as in executing the kings writtes and summons, and leuyinge all summes of moneye conteined in the extreates within theire counties and in comminge to the escheker, to make their profers and viewes of their accomptes, and make paiment of all ỳ shalbee due vppon euery of their viewes and accompts, and other diuers costes and charges concerninge the same office of shirifewike, without hauinge from henceforthe any tayle or tailes of reward portage or other allowances towarde their said charges. And wher also diuers of the said shirifes heretofore haue vsed, at their owne cost to beare yerely the charges of the expences of the kinges Justices of Assises, Nisi prius, general & special gaole deliueries, & oier, determiner & of their clerks of assises, & seruants

Charges

Othe

Examin

Charges Just. of ass. Nisi prius

Mvv.iiy.

maunts of the same sessions at theire comminge two times in the yere, duringe such time as the saide Justices remaine and serue the kinges highnes there without hauing heretofore any recompence or allowance for the same. And to the intent that euery of the saide shirikes for the time being, may and shal hereafter be more able diligently to serue the king in his or their saide offices without takinge any vnlawful eractions of the kinges subiects, & also better to make prouision for the saide iustices and their cõpany in their circuits hauing aide to the king towarde their said charges and expences. The kings highnes of his liberalitie, in consideration of the same charges so to be sustained by ỳ said shirikes is contented and pleased that it be ec. that euery of the said shirikes comming to his accomptz in the saide Escheker, shewing a bil subscribed with the handes of the said Justices, or of such of them as shalbe present at the saide assises and sessions, making plaine mencion of the dayes & time that the said Justices did abide or remaine in the same county at the costes of the said shirikes in or about the kinges affaires and busines, shal haue allowance aswell hereof, as for other his said reasonable costs, vpon his or their accomptes in the said Escheker, by the discrecion of the sayde Lorde Treasorer, Chamberlaines, Chauncellour, and Barons, and in ỳ absence of the saide lorde Treasorer, Chamberlainer, Chauncellour or any of them, by the saide Barons, and by as many of the saide lord Treasorer, Chamberlaines and Chanceller as then shall happen to be there present by auctoritie of this present acte, without warrant or any further suit to be had or made in this behalfe, so ỳ al the allowances for the costs aboue saide to al the shirikes, do not amount in anye one yeare aboue the summe of thre hundred forty two li. vi. s. 8 d. This acte to continue & endure onely to thende of the nexte parlement. An. 34. H. 8. ca. 16. This acte is continued 37. H. 8. ca. 23. to endure to ỳ laste day of the next parlement. An. 2. E. 6. cap. 4. this acte is altered in parte as hereafter folowing appeareth.

34. ¶ That the said former act (s. an. 34. Henrici octaui cap. 16. before 31.) & al clauses and sentences in the same conteined, shalbee from henceforthe clerely frustrate and voide to al intents and purposes other then hereafter in this acte shalbe specified. And ỳ it may be ec. by this present parlemẽt that the shirikes whiche shalbe made from henceforth within al the shires of Englande, and al suche as haue not made, and finished their accompt or accomptes, shal haue such and like tailes of rewarde, and all such other allowaunces, as theye hadde before the makinge of the saide former acte, or else the same shirikes whiche shal bee or heretofore haue bene, to bee at theire election and choise to accompt, and all other thinges to doo accordinge to the aforesayde former acte. And that theye and euerye of them, ỳ so shall accõpte and take no taile of rewarde, shalbe in and by al thinges intreated in the kinges Escheker, as thoughe the saide former acte were, and shoulde contynue in hys full strengthe and effecte. Anye thinge before specified notwithstandinge. And that the same tailes of rewarde, and euerye of them, by force of this present acte, without anye further warraunte or warrauntes to be obteyned for the same, shalbee lenied or striken, at the recepte of the kinges Maiesties Escheker, in due maner and fourme, with suche lyke letter

Allowance
Able
Allowance
A bill
Warrant
Voide
Rewarde
Allowance
Election
Rewarde
Striken

letter or writtinges vpon the same tailes & euery of them, as before the making of the said former acte were & haue ben accustomed to be leuied & striken. And that the same tailes so hereafter, ther to be leuied and stryken, shalbe delyuered vnto euery of ý same shirifes, or their sufficient attorney for them, without prest or other charge to be set vpon them for ý same, & that this act shalbe a sufficiēt warrant and discharge vnto ý treasorer of England and al other offycers within the saide receit for stryking, leuying & deliuery of ý said tailes and euery of them. And further ý al those shirifes that hereafter shalbe made within those shires of Englād whereas no tailes of reward hereto fore haue ben, by the kinges maiesties moste noble progenitours, geuē and graunted, and suche shirifes as shal herafter take no taile of reward shal in consideration of theire greate costes, charges and expences whych they shall beare and sustaine aswell by the dicts of the Justices of assises as by anye other meanes haue vpon the ende of their accompte, and of euery of them such allowances, vpon a peticion to be made by the same shirifes or anye of them, in a bill to bee brought in by the same shirife & euery of them, of their said costes & charges, vpon which billes the same shirifes to be sworne in their owne proper persones, or by their vndershirifs or lawful atturney therunto admitted to bee true, without warrante or taile suinge for the same. And also ý al shirifes, which hereafter shal take no taile of reward, & euery of them, shalbe discharged vpon their accōpts of al such fermes, goods, cattals, profites, casualities, and summes of money which they might or shoulde be charged with vpon theer accomptes in the said Escheker, by what title or name soeuer they be named, or vpon whatsoeuer person or personns, they shalbe treated, or out of whatsoeuer lands & tenemēts they shalbe goinge forth, as they can not leuy nor come by. And ý all other shirifes, whiche hereafter shall take anye taile of reward, shal in like maner be discharged of al such fermes, and sūmes of money aforesaid (except only of the vicountelles of their shires, wherin they shalbe charged, and aunswerable as the were before the making of the aforesaid former act.) And also ý same shirifes of euery shire of England ý now be or heretofore haue bē or ý hereafter shalbe, & euerye of thē shal haue plaine deduction & allowance in their said accomptz, of al such sūme & sūmes of money, as they or any of thē shal make or haue true petition of, for, or concerninge such possessionz, & hereditamentz, as be come vnto, or were in the kings maiesties handes or any his progenitours by vnitye of possession or by any meane out of the whiche anye parte or parcell of the aforesaide vicontels were at anye time heretofore leuiable or leuied. And that the Lorde Treasorer Chamberleine, Chanceller and Barons of the sayde Escheker or in the absence of the sayde Lord Treasorer Chamberleine and Chanceller the said barons shal by authority of this act geue and make allowāce, deduction, and croneration, to euery ý said shirifes of the saide fermes, and of all other thinges without anye other warrante. Prouided alway that euery of the sayde shirifes at his day of prefixion immediatlye after that hee or his deputye or attourney is sworne to accompte for the issues & profits of his office of shirifwike, shal by himselfe or by his atturney or deputye

Deliuered
Prest
Discharge
Costes
Allowance Peticion
Sworne
Reward Discharge.
Discharge
Allowance
Prefixion.

tle swoꝛne foꝛ him, when he shal aun swere beꝺoꝛe the loꝛde Treasoꝛer, chamberleines, chauncelloꝛ & baronꝫ of the said Escheker, oꝛ in the absence of the said loꝛd Treasoꝛer Chamberleine oꝛ Chauncelloꝛ, oꝛ of any of the then beꝺoꝛe suche of the sayde Loꝛde Tresoꝛer, Chamberleyns, oꝛ Chancellour and of the sayde Barons as then shall happen to bee present, in the saide courte, of Escheker, to bꝛige in and deliuer in to the sayde courte rolles oꝛ cedules of parchment, conteining in them truly without omission oꝛ concelement al such particuler summes of money which he hath leuied oꝛ lawfully might haue leuied to his wittig oꝛ knowledge wiꝫ his bailiwike, as parte oꝛ parcel, as well of the saide fermes called viconteles in the saide foꝛmer acte expꝛessed as of al other fermes of what name oꝛ title soeuer they be called being stre ted, written, oꝛ otherwise charged to any of the said shirifes out of the said court of Escheker making expꝛesse & distincte mencion in the same rolles oꝛ cedules, as nighe as he oꝛ they can oꝛ maye, of what persoñe, and what landes and tenementes, & foꝛ what cause the same particuler summes of moneye euerye of them bee leuied oꝛ leuiable. And that after the same rolles oꝛ cedules so deliuered and the particuler summes of money, in the conteined apperteining to their ꝓpꝛe fermes cast & rated in the said courte the saide Loꝛde Treasoꝛer, chamberleines, chauncellor and the sayde barons in the absente of the said Treasoꝛer, Chamberleines oꝛ Chauncellour oꝛ anye of them foꝛ the time being, shal haue full power and authority by this acte, foꝛ the leuying and recouery of such parcelꝫ beloꝛging to any the said fermes, called viscontelꝫ oꝛ anye other fermes by what name oꝛ title soeuer they shalbe called beig omitted out of ẏ saide rolles oꝛ cedules & foꝛ sauing of other ẏ kingꝫ auncient rightes and inheritaunces aunswerable in the saide Escheker, which be now wꝛongfully wiꝺꝛawē oꝛ vniustly withholden from ẏ kigs maiesty his possessioꝛ & shall haue power & auchoꝛity from time to time, to awarde suche ꝓpꝛes, and vse such conuenient wayes & meanes bye cōmission oꝛ otherwise, accoꝛdinge to ẏ course of ẏ sayde Escheker, & further as shalbe deuised by their discretion, so ẏ ẏ kings Maiesty, his heires and succesꝛs, may be truely aūswered of the issues and ꝓfites of ẏ same, this acte oꝛ anye other statute, acte, oꝛdynance, oꝛ vse heretofoꝛe to ẏ cōtrarie had, made, oꝛ vsed, in any wyse notwithstandinge. And furthermoꝛe ẏ ẏ sayde Treasoꝛer, Chāberleinꝫ, Chācelloꝛ & barons of ẏ sayde Escheker, oꝛ the sayde baron in ẏ absence of the sayde Tresourer, Chamberlaynes, oꝛ Chauncelloure, oꝛ anye of them, foꝛ the tyme beeynge, shall haue full power and auchoꝛitye by theyꝛe discrecions, from time to time, to geue and allowe vnto all and euerye suche commyssyoner oꝛ commyssyoners, as they shall assigne and appoynt by theire discretion to enquire of the sayde fermes, and other the kynges ryghtes wythdꝛawen theyre reasonable costes and charges as from tyme to tyme, to them shall seeme good and conuenient. Anno. 2. E. 6. cap. 4.

38 ¶ Anno secundo Edwardi sexti chapiter .34. an acte is made foꝛ the shirife of Northumberland to be accomptable foꝛ his office as other shirifes be.

39 ¶ No maner of ꝓson oꝛ ꝓsonez hauig, vsing oꝛ exercising ẏ office of ẏ shirife of any county oꝛ countyes

shal

Rolles

Particul.

Fermes

Rolles

Rated.

Pꝛoces

Allowe

Shirifs

Jud. of p. shal vse or exercise the office of ỳ iustice of the peace by force of any cõmission or otherwise in anye countye or coũties where he or they shalbe shyrife during ỳ time onely ỳ he or they shal vse or exercise ỳ said office of the shirifwike. Any thig in ỳ said former act (An. 1. E. 6. ca. 7. Se this stat. Discontinuance of procces. 2) to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding. And ỳ al and euery acte and actes to be done by authoritye of anye commission of the peace during the time abouesaide shalbe void and of none effecte. The said former act notwithstãding. An. 1. parl. ca. 8.

Voide

40 Whereas the Counties and shires of Surrey and Suller, Eller, and Hertford, Somerset, & Dorset, Warwike and Leicester, Notingha and Derbye, Oren and Barkes, of longe tyme haue had but one shirifke to serue for two of the sayde Coũties that is to saye, one for Surreye and Suller, and one other for Eller and Hertforde, and one other for Somerset and Dorset, & one other for Warwike and Leycester, & one othere for Notingham and Derbye, and one other for Oren and Barkes &c. Bee it &c. that the Queenes moste excellent maiestie her heires and successours, kingz or Queenz of this Realm, shal and may from and after the first day of Nouember, which shalbee in the yere of our Lorde God a thousande fiue hundred threescore and seuen, yerely chose and make for euer of ỳ said Coũties before named, one sufficient and able persone to be shirife of the same, in such like maner & forme as is and hath ben vsed to be chosen, made, and done, for any other coũty or shire wythin this Realme: Anye lawe, custome, or vsage, heretofore had or vsed, to the contrarye therof notwithstanding. And that euery persone, which after the said first day of Nouember shalbe made and appointed shirifke, for any of the said Countyes, shalbee accomptable and vsed in the order of hys accompte, and all other thinges, and allowaunce to him to bee made, in the courte of the Escheker, and all other courtes and places, in suche maner and fourme, as is commonlye vsed for shirifes in like cases.

Prouided alwayes, and be it further enacted by the auctority aforesayde, that the barons of the Queenes highnesse, her heyres and successours, of the courte of Escheker, for the tyme beeing callinge vnto them aswel her or their graces officers of remembrances, and the treasourers remembrauncer, together withe the Clerke of the Pipe of the same courte, as also the seuerall shirifkes, the whyche nexte after the saide firste day of Nouember, shalbe by her highnesse, her heirz and successours, constituted, named, and appointed, of euerye of the saide seueral Counties of Surrey & Suller, Eller and Hertford, Somerset and Dorset, Warwike and Leycester, Notingham & Derbye, Oron and Barkes, shall haue by vertue of thys acte of parlyamente, full power and auctoritye, to seuer and deuide by the discretion and iudgemente of the saide Barons, al and singuler the proffers of the said Coũtyes of Surreye and Suller, Eller and Hertforde, Somerset and Dorsett, Warwike and Leycester, Notingeham and Derbye, Oren and Barkes. The which sayd seuerance and deuision of the sayde proffers, shalbe entered of recorde in the saide courte of Eschcker, & shalbe final & petual, during so longe time as this presente acte of parlemente shal endure & haue continuance.

And

And it is further enacted by the auc toꝛity afoꝛeſaide, that in ſuche and ẏ ſame maner & fourme as the ſaid p-fers ſhalbe deuided, euen ſo the taile of rewarde of euerye of the foꝛeſayd Coũtiez, where any tayle of rewarde hereafter ſhalbe taken, ſhalbe ſeue-red and deuided in maner & foꝛme a-foꝛeſaide.

And bee it likewyſe further enac-ted by the auchoꝛitye afoꝛeſaid, that the ſayde Barons foꝛ the time being of the Queenes highneſſe ſaid court of Eſcheker, and of her heyres and ſucceſſoures, callinge vnto them the ſayde officers of the treaſourers re-membꝛauncer, and the Clerke of the Pipe ſhall haue full power and auc-thoꝛitie from time to time to take oꝛ-der and appoyntmente foꝛ the true and ſpeedy paimente and contenta-cion of ſuche creation moneye fees and annuities, and al other ſummez of money as haue beene accuſtomed to haue beene payde, oꝛ of ryghte ought to haue beene payde, to anye perſonne oꝛ perſonnes, by the hãdez of the ſaide ſeuerall ſhiriffes. And that ſuch oꝛder, direcõ, and appoint mente ſo made, hadde, and taken by the ſaide Barons, in maner & foꝛme laſte beſoꝛe recited, ſhalbe obſerued, perfourmed, fulfylled, and kept pere-ly, aſwell by both the ſhiriffes of the ſayde ſeuerall Countyes of Surrey and Suſſex foꝛ the time beeynge as by the ſaide ſeueral Shiriffes foꝛ the tyme beeing, of the ſaide Counties of Eſſex and Hertefoꝛd, and of Somer-ſett and Doꝛſette, and of Warwike and Leyceſter, and of Notyngham and Derby, and of Oxen and Berkz anye vſage, lawe, oꝛ cuſtome, to the contrarye in anye wiſe notwithſtan-dinge.

Pꝛouided alwaies and bee it fur-ther enacted by the auctoꝛity afoꝛeſaid that no ſhirife hereafter to be choſen and made of anye one of the ſaid coũ tyes in this act mencioned, ſhal paye in anye courte of recoꝛde, foꝛ anye duitye belonging pꝛoperly to the of-fice of ſhirife, any other fees oꝛ char-ges, then only the one halfe of ẏ char ges and fees whiche he ſhould be cõ-pelled to haue paide, if he had ben ſhi riffe of two of the ſaid Shires & Coũ tyes, as beſoꝛe the makinge of this acte was vſed: any law, vſage, oꝛ cuſ tome, to the contrarye notwythſtan-dinge.

This acte to continue and endure vnto the ende of thꝛe hole yereꝛ to be accõpted frõ the feaſt of al Saintz, in the yere of our Loꝛd God, a thouſand fiue hundꝛed, thꝛeſcoꝛe and ſeuen & from thence to the ende of the nexte Parliament then next ſolowing the ende of the ſaid thꝛee yeres. An. 8. El ca. 16.

41 CBe it enacted that the ſaid acte made in the ſaide eight yere of youre Maieſties raigne, (cap. 16. beſoꝛe. 40.) foꝛ, touchinge, and concerninge the choiſe, election, and makinge of ſhy-rife and ſhiriffes in the ſaide ſeuerall Counties of Surrey, Suſſex, Eſſex, Hertefoꝛd, Somerſet, Doꝛſet, War wike, Leyceſter, Nottingham, Der-by, Oxon, and Barkes and euery of of thẽ, & ẏ al and euery article, clauſe ſẽtence, bꝛãche, and pꝛouiſo therein conteined, ſhal from henceforthe foꝛ al and euery the ſaide Shires & coun ties, and euerye of them, excepte the ſaide ſhires of Surrey and Suſſex, Surrey Suſſex ſtande remayne, and continue in ful foꝛce, ſtrẽgthe, vertue and effecte to all intentes, conſtructions, and purpoſes, to bee holden and kepte foꝛ euer: Anye acte, ſtatute, lawe, Foꝛ euer cuſtome, oꝛ vſage, to the contrarye thereof in anye wiſe, notwytheſtan-ding.

He

Se Account.4.
Apparel.5.6.
Appeales.7.
Armor.4.
Aſſiſe.2.15.16.
Attaint.11.
Atturney.2.
Beawpleder.3.
Bridges.1.
Caſtelz and for-trelles.5.
Cheſter.3.
Confirmation. 1.2.8.
Corroners.1.3.
County.1.3.4.6.9.
Courtes.2.
Crowes.1.
Crowne.2.
Det to the king 2.3.4.5.6.
Diſtres.7.9.10.11.
Drapry.12.
Egipcians.1.
Eſcape.1.
Eſcheker.1.
Eſchetour.11.
Eſſoigne.1.
Eſtretes.1.2.3.
Excommunicato capiendo.1.
Execucion of ſtatutes 1.3.
Exigent.5.6.7.
Extorcion.1.
Faires and markets.1.
Forcible entre.3.
Franchiſes.20.21.
Hattes.7.
Hawkes.1.
Herhamſhire.1.
Horſeheade.1.
Horſes.7.
Husbandry.5.
Idemptitate nominis.1.
Inditemēt.1.2.3.4.
Iurrour.2.3.4.14.15.17.19.
Juſtices in Eyre 1.2.3.4.
Juſt.of aſſiſe.2.
Juſt.of peace.7.
Laborers.14.15.19.29.38.
Lee.1.
Liuerie & ouster ec.2.
London.2.
Mainprize.2.
Monaſteries.2
Mortmain.2.
Northumberland.1
Officers and office.1.
Othe.1
Panel.1.2.4.
Parlement.3.13
Egipcians.15.16.19
Paſſage 4.8.
Periury.2.
Preſident.2.
Priſon.3.7.8.
Proclamation.2.3.
Procurementz.1.
Protection.2.
Puruetours.1.10.11.30.
Receiuors.3.
Recogn.2.
Redilleſin.2.
Repleuin of cattal.1.2
Returne of ſhirikez.1.2.3.5.6.7.
Riots.2.3.4.5.6.7.9.
Robbery.1.2.3.4.
Sewers.8.
Ships.13.
Trespas.1.
Vacabondes.2.
Wales.18.32.
Weightes.25.
Women.3.

¶ *Shrewſburie.*

Se Draperz.26.
Exemption.3.

¶ *Signes.*

Se Clerke of the ſignet.
Scale.1
Treaſon.13.

¶ *Silke and Silkewomen.*

AN.33.H.6.ca.5.an acte was made to endure for v.yeres againſt bring into England of certein ſilk wares wrought.

2 ¶ An.3.E.4.ca.3.an act was made to endure for v.yeres againſte bringing into England of certaine ſilke wares wrought.

3 ¶ An.2.E.4.ca.3.it was enacted to endure for fower yeares, that none ſhoulde bringe into England ſilke, & certaine ſilke wares ther named, vpon forfaiture.which act after An.1.R 2.cap.10.was made effectual for thoſe fower yeres, & for x.yeres moe. And after an.1.H.7.ca.9.this act was confirmed for thoſe iiij.yerez, and from thence to xx yeres.

4 ¶ No maner of perſō from hence forthe bringe or cauſe to be brought into this Realme of Englande to be ſolde, any maner ſilk wrought by it ſelfe, or with any other ſtuffe or in any place out of this realme in ribādz laces, girdellez, corſes, caules, corſes of tiſſues, or points, vpon pain of forfaiture of al the ſame ribandes, lacez girdels, corſes, caules, corſes, of tyſſues, & pointes, & euerye of them in whoſe handes ſoeuer they be foūd, or ẏ value of the ſame, the one motty of ẏ ſame forfaiture to our ſouereigne lord the king, & thother motty therof vnto any of ẏ kings ſubiectz ẏ wyll ſeaſe the ſame, the which to do it ſhal be lawful to euery of ẏ kingz ſubiectz at all time. And that it ſhalbee lawfull

wrought

Forf.

ful to euery persōne as wel straunger as other, to bring into this realm frō hēceforth al other maner of silkes aswel wrought as raw or vnwrought to sel at his or their pleasure any acte or actes of parlement here before to the contrary made in any wise notwithstanding. And that it shalbee lesul to al persons ỳ haue any such ribandes, laces, girdels, caules, corses of tissues or pointes wrought beyond the Sea brought into this lande by the kings licence, & to be sold, to make sale of ỳ same, & euery persone therof to haue licence and liberty therto to the feast of Pentecost that shalbe in ỳ yere of our Lord God 1505. an. 19. Hen. 7. capitul. 21.

Licence.

See Apparel. 57. Custome. 13.
¶ Siluer
See Labourers. 38.
¶ Souldiers.
See Armour. 8 pany &c. 9.
Captaines and soudiers in al. 1. Mariners. 1. Musters 1.
Felony. 22. Passage. 6.
Liueries of cōmens. 13. Ships. 13.
¶ Slander.
See Newes in al. Prohibition. 1. 3.
¶ Socage.
See Knights. 1. Wardes. 3. 8. 16.
Patents. 14. Waste. 10.
Reasonable aide. 1 Willes. 2.
Tenure. 9. 10.
¶ Sokeman.
See Wardes. 16.

¶ Somerset.

Leases Duke of Somerset.

Copihold

AN. 2. E. 6. ca. 12. an act was made to make such leases and grantes as certaine of the Duke of Somersets officers, had made and shoulde make of certaine demesne landes of ỳ sayd Dukes to be of ỳ nature of copiholde lande.

See Drapery. 52. 57.

¶ Southampton.

IT may be lawful to euerye man to abate, plucke and take away al and euery of the said weres and engines and euery of thē at al times at theire pleasure being in ỳ saide Hauen betwene ỳ said places called Colshord & Redbridge directly wout trouble, let, or veracion of anye man, & that no man let, trouble, vere, hurt, or sue the pluckers vp & takers away of the said weres & engins or any of them, vpon paine of forfaiture of xl. pound of euery of them that so letteth, troubleth, sueth, vereth, or hurteth. And ỳ if any persōn or psonz frō henceforth make, leuy, sire or set any weres or engins for fishing, stone, tiber, or earth in the said hauen, directly betweene the saide places, then he or they that so do, shal forfait a hundred pound ỳ one halfe of either of the saide sumes to bee to the kinge &c. the other halfe to him or them ỳ wil sue &c. And that the defendant &c. be not essoigned &c. And this act to endure the space of xx yere now next ensuing. Anno vndecimo Henr̄ septimi. ca. 5. This acte is made perpetuall. Anno. 14. Henr̄. 8. capit. 13.

Abate. Weares Engins Hauen

Were

Forf.

Leuye weres

Forf.

2 ¶ And furthermore bee it &c. that euery owner, fermour, & occupier of the said weres, gorez, and enginz and euery of ỳ same, do pul downe & put away the same, on this side the feaste of saint Michael tharchangel next cōminge, without leuyinge maintayninge, making or repairinge ỳ same from henceforth vpon paine of a hundred pounde, to be forfaite and leuyed likewise & in like maner as in the same former acte is contained. This act to endure for euer. Anno. 14. H. 8. ca. 13.

Owner Fermer weres. Pull down

Forf.

See Furrour. 12. 13.

South-

¶ *Southwarke.*

Se Iurour.10.

¶ *Spicerye.*

Se Forstallers.6. Weightes.8. Parchaunt.17.22.

¶ *Spiritual lawes.*

Submissiõ

Cõstitue.

Pyck

An.25.H.8.ca.19. an act was made of the submission of the Clergye to the king, and that they should not execute any constitucions, ordinances &c. without the kingz licence and ỳ two & thirty psons should be by the king appointed to examine those cõstitucions &c. and to abrogate such as they shal thinke meete, & the residue to stande in force. And after an.27.H.8.ca.15. it was enacted that they king during thre yerez might name those two and thirty personz. And after by an.35.H.8.cap.16. the same power is geuen to the kinge during his lyfe. But these thre actez be repelled by.1.& 2.P.& M.ca.8.& the said act of.25.ca.19 is renued by.1.El.ca.1.

2 ¶ Anno.37.H.8.c.17. an acte was made that doctors of Ciuil lawe beig maried might exercise Ecclesiasticall iurisdictiõ, but it is repealed by .1.& 2. P.& M. capitul octauo, as appeareth in Rome.4.

3 ¶ An.3.E.6.cap.11. it was enacted that the king during.3. yearez might appoynte .16. spirituall men and.16. tẽporall men, to examyne ỳ Ecclesiasticall lawes and to cõpile Ecclesiastical lawes with diuers articles cõcerning those matters. But this acte tooke not effect.

4 ¶ Wee it enacted ỳ euery person vnder the degree of a Byshop which doth or shal pretende to be a prieste or minister of Godz holy word & Sacraments by reason of any forme of institucion, consecration, or ordering, thẽ the fourme set forth by pliamẽt in the time of the late king of most worthy memory king Edward the firste, or now vsed in ỳ raigne of our most gracious soueraigne Ladie, before ỳ feast of the Natiuity of Christ nexte following, shal in the presence of the Bishope or Gardian of the spiritualties of sõe one Dioceselle wher he hath or shal haue ecclesiastical lyuing, declare his assent, & subcribe to al ỳ articles of Religyõ, which only cõcern the confessiõ of ỳ true christian faith & the doctrine of the Sacramẽtes, cõprised in a boke imprinted, entituled *Articles wherupon it was agreed by the Archebishoppes and Bishoppes of both Prouinces, and the whole clergye in the Conuocation holden at London in the yeare of oure Lorde God a thousande fiue hundreth sixtie and two, according to the computacion of the Churche of Englande, for the auoydinge of the diuersities of opinyons, and for the establishing of consent touching true religion, put forth by the Queenes auc thoritye:* And shal bringe from suche Bishoppe or Gardian of spiritualtiez in writting vnder his seale autẽtike a Testimoniall of suche assente and subscription, and openlye on some Sundaye in the tyme of the publike seruyce afore none, in euery church where by reasone of anye Ecclesiasticall lyuinge hee ought to attend, reade bothe the sayde Testymoniall and the sayde articles, vpon payne that euerye suche persone which shal not before the sayde feaste doe as is aboue appoynted, shalbee (*ipso facto*) depriued, and all his Ecclesiastical promocions shalbe voide, as if he thẽ weare naturally dead.

Bishop. Gardian

Subscribe Religion

Testimon.

Reade

Depriued.

And that if any person Ecclesiastical, or which shal haue ecclesiasticall lyuinge, shal aduisedly maintcine or affirme anye doctrine directly cõtrary or repugnant to any of the said articles, and beeinge conuented before the Bishop of the Diocles, or the Ordinary

Maintein Contrary

Cõmission in causes Ecclesiasticall

dinary or before the Queenes highnes Commissioners in causes ecclesiastical shal persiste therein, or not revoke his errour, or after such revocation openly affirme such untrue doctrine, such maintaining or affirminge and persistinge, or suche evill sonnes affirming shall be iust cause to deprive such person of his ecclesiastical promotions: And it shalbe lefull to the bishop of the dioces or the ordinary, or the said commissioners to deprive such person so persisting, or lefully convicted of such evill sonnes affirming, and upon such sentence of deprivation pronounced, hee shalbee in dede deprived.

Persist
Affirme
Deprive
Deprive

And that no person shall hereafter be admitted to anye benefice wt cure, except he then bee of the age of xxiij. yeres at the least, and a Deacon, and shall first have subscribed the said articles in presence of the Ordinarye, & publikely read the same in the parish churche of that benefice, with declaration of his unfained assent to the same. And that every person after ye ende of this session of parliament to be admitted to a benefice with cure, except that within twoo moneths after his induction he doo publiquelye reade the saide articles in the same churche whereof he shal have cure in the time of common prayer there, wt declaration of his unfaigned assent thereto and be admitted to minister the Sacraments within one yere after his induction, if he be not so admitted before, shalbe upon every such default *ipso facto* immmediatly deprived And that no person nowe permitted by anye dispensation, or otherwise, shal retaine any benefice with cure, beinge under the age of xxi. yeres, or not being deacon at ye least, or which shal not be admitted, as is aforesaide, within one yere next after ye making

23. yeres. Deacon Subscribe.
Assent
2. moneths
1. yere
Deprived
Dispensac. Not retain. xxi. yeres Deacon

of this acte, or within vi. moneths after he shall accomplishe the age of xxiiij. yeres, on paine ye such his dispensation shalbe mearely void.

6. monthes xxiiij. yeres

And that none shalbe made minister or admitted to preache, or minister the Sacramẽtz, beeing under the age of xxiij. yerez, nor unlesse he first bring to ye Bishop of ye dioces frõ men knowne to the bishop to be of sounde religion, a testimonial both of his honest life & of his profession the Doctrine expressed in ye said articles: nor unlesse he be able to aunswer & render to the Ordinarie an accompte of his faith in latten according to ye said articles or have special gifte & habilitye to be a preacher: nor shalbee admitted to the order of Deacon or ministery unlesse he shal firste subscribe to the saide articles.

Min ister Preacher xxiij. yeres
Honest lyfe
Deacon

And that none hereafter shalbe admitted to any benefice withe cure, of or aboue the value of xx poũdz yerely in the Queenes bookes, unlesse he shal then be a Bacheler of Divinity, or a preacher lawfully alowed by ye Bishop within this realm, or by one of the Universities of Cambridge or Oxforde.

30. li.
Bacheler of divinitie Preacher
Universitie
Admission

And ye al admissions to benefices, Institucions & inductiõs, to be made of any person contrary to the former or any parte of this act, & all tolerations, dispensations, qualificationz and licences whatsoever to bee made to the contrary herof, shalbee mearelye voyde in lawe, as if they never were.

Dispensac. Contrary
Voide

Provided alway, that no title to cõferre or preset by Lapse, shal accrue upon anye deprivacion, *ipso facto*, but after vi. moneths after notice of such deprivacion geven by the Ordinary to the patrone. An. 13. El. ca. 12. De Dilapidacõz. 1. Perjuries. 2. Forger. 2. Mithes. 5.

Present Laps Notice Patron Ordinary

¶ Spiritu-

¶ *Spiritual persons.*

De Amerciemẽts. 1. Monasteries in al
Fugitiues 1. Mortuaries 1.
Horses 7. Residents 2.
Liueries of &c. 5. Sheepe 2.

¶ *Spiritualty.*

Statutes Les estatuts faits lan vint & quint le roy E. aiel nre seignour le roy
Clergie touchant le clergy dengleterr soient entierement tenus et gardez et mis en execucion. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 2.

2 Que touts les estatuts, ordinãces, & grantes par ses nobles progenitours ou predecessours roys Dengleterre pur la confirmation de lour
Clergie liberties et priuileges, et pur la conseruation de les liberties & immunities de saint esglise, nient reuokes et
Liberties soient firmement tenuz obseruez, gardez et mis en execucion solonq; lour forme & effect. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 3.

De Amerciemẽt 1. Monasteries in
Auowson 1. all
First fruits 9. Protection 2.

¶ *Stalking.*

De Hunting 2.

¶ *Stanes.*

Bridge Colle An. 1. H. 8. ca. 9. is an act cõcerning the maintainige of a bridge and causeye of Stanes and for the gathering of the tolle there, & the letters patents made of ỹ tolle to be voide.

¶ *Staple.*

Les estaples pdicta & pardela ordeignes par les rois en temps passe, & les peines sur ceo ordeinez cessẽt
Cease Marchants Aliens & ỹ touts marchaunts alien et priuez puissent aler & venir ove lour marchandise en Engleterre solonq; le tenure de graunde charter, & que sur ĩ briefs soient mandez as touts les bis conts Dengleꝛ et as maiours & baylyfes des bones villes, ou mill̃ fer̃. Anno 2. E. 3. ca. 10.

2 Lestaple des leines, quirs, pealx launts et plumbe, cressantes et prouenaunts deins nous roialme et terres auantdits soient tenus perpetuel ment as lieux southscriptz. s. pur En- England
gleterre, a nouel chastel sur tine, a Places
Euerwik, Nichole Norwich, Westminster, Cãterbury, Cicester, Winchester, Excester & Bristow, pur Ga- Wales
les a Kermerdin, & pur Irelãd, a De- Irland
lin, Waterford, Cork & Droghda, et Wolles
nul part aillours. Et que touts les Felles
dits leins sibien veilez come nouellez pealx, launtes, quirs, plumbe, queux serront mesnes hors des ditz roialme & terres soient primes mesnes as dites estaples, & illeoques soient les dites leins & plumbe entre marchaunt & marchaunt ou marchaunt & auters loyalment poises par lestanderd. Et Woll'
que chescun sacke & sacklet dicelles Sealed
leins illint poisers, enseale south le seale de maiour de lestaple. Et que touts leins enli poisees, & seales a lestaple Deuerwike, Nicole, Norwich Westminster, Canterbury, & Winchester & aurint quires, pealx, launts & plumbe qui dienbrot illeoques pais ent les customes de lestaple, soient Custome
testmoignes per bil enseale du seale le maire de lestaple & les mesnit as portes south escriptes, cestassauoir Deuerwike et Hull de Nicole, a sainte Botolf, et Norwich, a grand Jernemouth, de Westñ a Lond de Caunterdury, a Sandwich, de Winchestr Wolde
a Southhampton, et illeoques soient les dits leines, et plumbe auterfoits poyses par nous customers assignes en mesñ les portes, & touts les leynes et plumbe amesnez a les portes d nouel Castel, Cicester, Excester, Bristow, Carmardin, Deuelin, Waterforde, Corke, et Droghda, ou les auters estaples sount tenuz, soient illeoques forsque vn foites poises per lestanderd, enter marchaunt et mar-

chaunt ou marchaunt et auters en p-
sence des nous customers illeoques e
Indenture soit endentur fait entre le maiour de
lestaple estaunt en port du meare et
nous customers illeoques des toutes
les leines et plũbe illint poises, e au-
Weide rint des quirs et pealr launts q vien-
drount as mesmes les estaples pour
passer illeoques e mesmes ceur leins
et plumbe, et aurint quirs, et pealr,
Custome launts, customes e cockets, e les cu-
stomes ent durs paies a nous dits cu
stomes en touts les dits portes, cest-
assauoir des denizens pur le temps q̃
ils ont passez demy mark dun sack de
laine demy mark de CCC. pealr, lãtz
vn marke dun last des quirs, et des
Aliens aliens, x.s. de sack de laine x. s. des
CCC pealr, lants, et xx. shillings de
last des quirs. et trois deniers e ỹ ches
tun xx.s. de plumbe, et soient adõq
les dits marchandises par marchãts
Aliens estraungers qui les aueront achates
et non pas par Engleis Galeis ne Ir
reis, amesnes az parties de la horz ỹ
nous dites roialme et terres a q̃ par-
ty qui plerra as dites marchaunts e-
straungers. Et que les dit maire et
customers ne delaient nul home vo-
luntierment, pur gaigne ne pur tiel
cause non auter maner riens ne preig
nent de nulluy pur faire ceo que ap
partient a lour office, sur paine dem-
prisonment, e de paier a la partye la
Imprisl. 2. Dam double de ceo que ilz aueront ensi pri
ses et aurint de ceo que la partie serra
endamage per cause de tiel prise ou
delay et oultre de estre rent a nũe vo
lunte mes se teignent paies de ceo q̃
ils prendront en certaine pour faire
lour office. Et que le maiour del esta
ple, et les customers preignent sere-
Ordre ment de touts les marchauntz q enfy
passeront ouc leins, quirs, pealr, lãtz
e plumbe que ils ne tiendront nul e-
staple par dela des ihz les marchandi
ses. An. 27. Edwardi 3. stat staple ca. 1.

3 ¶ Pur ceo que nul estaple poet estre
profitable pour nous e pur nous dit-
roialmes e tres si eles ne soit franch.
Si voilons e grauntouns pour nous
et pur nous heirs, pour maintenance
du dit estaple, que touts maners dez
gents puissent bener oue lour caria- Free com-
ge et biẽs deuers lestaple, e returner ming
dicel franchement, sauns ceo que ils
soient destourbez per prises de nous
ou de nul auter. Saluez a nous et a
nous heires touts maners des prises
roialx des toutes maners des cariã-
ges et bitailes per touts nous roialme
et terres auauntdits auncientmẽt
dues et vsez de droit, cõe ad este fayt
par nous et par no⁹ auncestres auãt
ces heures, et eit chescun cariour re-
turnaunt de lestaple vn bill, south le
seale de Maiour de lestaple, pur quel Bill
il poet estre conue quil sert a lestaple
contcignant les iourneis que luy be-
soigne pour son retourner al hostiel,
la quelle bill luy soit graunt franch-
ement, et soit mesme le maiour tũ Maire
que il ne ferra nul tiel bill peur nul Seignz
auter qui ne sert a lestaple, et si null
tiel cartier, carettour, bestes, nieses,
ou auter chose qui sert pur cariage ỹ
ceo que appartient a lestaple soit pris
encounter cest establishment, et loyt Huy e cry
deins la verge horz de lestaple, soyt Arrest
huy et crie leue sur les pernourz, et
soient maintenaunt prises les parũs
per gents de la ville ou la prise fuit
fait ou par gents dauter ville soient
defuants et amesnes deuant le seneſ- Marshall
schall' et mareschall' de nostre hostiel, Punishmt
et illeoques soit fait redy punishmẽt
de cur, solonqz ceo que le fait demãde
Et si tiel prise soit fait horz de la vier
ge, soit huy et crie leue, e soient les
pernours prises, et arrestuz par la Arrest
ville ou tiels prises serrount faitz, ou
per auterz villez procheinez ũls soient Toutes
defuantes et amesnez al procheinz ga Imprisl.
tle, et illeoques soit fait de cur come

de la

de laronz, si le fait le demande. Et en cas que les gentz dez tielx villez soiet negligentes, et ne voillent poursuer et arrester tielx pernourz come deuãt est dit, respoignent les quatre villes procheines dez dammagez que pourront estre trouez deuant ceux queux nous a ceo assignerons, que les pleintifes auerrount encurrez per lour defaut, silz ne se puissent ent reasonablement excuser, et si tielx prises soyẽt faitz en lieu ou lestaple est, soient les pernourz arrestuz par les Maiours et ministers de lestapl, et dzoit fait a lez pleintifes per lez ditez Maiozz et ministerz, issint toutes voitz que si tyell prise soit fait a lestapl, et lestapl soit deins la verge, et les parnourz arrestuz soient de nostre hostiel, adonque soit fait dzoit de eux per les maiourz et ministers de lestaple. Et soient lez seneschalz, mareschallez de nostre hostiel, ou le lieutenaunt le seneschal a ceo appellez, silz y voilent estre, pour veyer que dzoit se face des ditz perñz, solonque la ley de lestaple. Et en caz que ilz ne veignent point atient les maiours et ministers del Estaple auaunt en le pzocesse, et facent iustice solonqz la ley del estaple, nient contrestcant le non venue de seneschallez ou mareschalles, ou lieutenaunt auãtditz. Anno vicesimo septimo Edwardi tertij, statut stapule, capitulo quarto.

4 ¶ En cas que iustices de nre bãke ou common banke, ou iustice in eire, ou iustice dassise, ou le pzelate de la Marshalsie, ou aseuns autres Justices veignẽt as lieux ou les dit estapl sont, les ditz justicez ne seneschalles, ne mareschalx, ne auters de les dites places netent nul conusaunce illeocz de chose qui appart ent a conisaunce des maiour et ministers destaple. Anno vicesimo septimo Edwardi tertij, statut stapul rapsum

5 ¶ Nous voillons et defendonz que nul mareschalk, nauter minister de nostre hostiel, ne dascun auter facent liuere ne se mellent es lieux ou les estaples sont tenuz et gardz de les maisons ou les auantditz marchants ou lour mesne ou leinz ou auters marchandises del estaple soient herbergez nentrent en icels pur lour office faire illeocque, ne riens pzeignent pur ent faire despozt a nulluy, sur peine de faire gree al party a quel suit il serra attainte de quatreble de ceo que le pl serra endammage et oustre soit greuousement pune deuers nous. Anno 27. E. 3. stat stapul cap. 6.

6 ¶ Nous voillons et grauntouns q̃ nul conge ne pziuiledge soit grant az Engleis, Irreis, ou galois de fayze passer leines, quirs, pealx, launts ne plumbe hozs des ditz roialme et terr̃ par nous ne nous heires contre ceste ozdinance. Et si nulz soient grauntes au contrary soient tenuz pur nulz, et ne donẽt garranty nercusatiõ a ceux que serront passer les dits marchandises que ilz nencourgent les peines et fozfeitures contenuz en le dit article. Anno vicesimo septimo Ed. 3. stat stapul ca. 7.

7 ¶ Nous auons ozdeigne ec. q̃ les maiozz et conestables de lestaples eient iurisdiction et conusaunce deyns les villes ou lestapl serr, et les suburbes dicelz des gentz et des touts manerz dez choses touchantz lestaple et q̃ toutz marchantz veignãtz a lestaple, lour seruantz, ameigne en lestapl soient mesnez p la ley marchãt de toutz choses touchant le staple, et nemy per la comen ley de la terre, ne p vsage dez cities, burghez nauterz villez, et q̃ ilz ne pledent ne soient impledez deuant lez justicez dez ditz lieux en plee de dat conenant et tre passe, touchãt le staple, ains pledent toutz personz dez quex ilz se vondzent pleindze, si die

leur

Negligent.
Dam
Arrest
Marshall
Foz. 4. Dam
Licence
Voide
Foz.
Jurisdic.
Conisance
Merchan.
Person.
Just. of B.
Just of Aff.
Just. in eir.
Marshall
Conisance

ceur qui ne sount my de lestaple, cõe ceur qui sont de lestaple, qui seront il lesque trouez, & soiẽt en meisme le manér empledes solemẽt deuant le maiour & iustices de lestaple qui serront a ceo deputie ou deputies des toutes maners des pleez et dactions dont la conisaunce appartiit a les ministers de le staple, & de tout manerz dez cõtractz et couenants faitz entre marchant et marchant, ou auters dont lũ partie soit marchaunt ou minister d lestaple, le quel le contract ou couenant faitz soient deinz lestaple ou dehorz. Et auint des trespalles faites deins lestaple a marchants ou ministers de lestaple par auters ou p null deur as auterz eisse la party plaintif, lequel il voet suer sa action ou sa qua rel deuant les iusticez de lestaple par ley del lestaple ou en auter place par la comon ley, & soit a ceo resceu tiẽt toutz faitz, que en pleez touchants al cun de nostre hostiel, le Seneschall ou son lieutenant et les Marschalx d nre hostiel y soient te ouesq; le maiour del estaple pur veir que dreit le face as parties come deuaunt est dit, silz y voilent estre meismes pleez de terre, & de franktenement soient a la comõ ley. Et si marchaunts ou lour gẽtes estreants en lestaple per cause dicelle facent felony, ou soient tuez, destrobez ou maheymez per quecũque personnes, soient les maiour de lestaple, et auter conuenables assignez iustices a oier et terminer les suisdites felonies et maheymes deins lestaple sans delaye, solonq; la comon ley.

Et si nul tiel felon ou trespassour soit pris et detenu deins aucun franchise, a qui que ceo soit, per cause de tiel felony ou maheime faites deyns lestaple, soit maintenaunt mande p briefe de faire deigner le dit felon, ou celuy qui fit maheime deuant les dites Justices affaire dreit de luy en la forme suisdit, et si ceux qui ount tiels prisons en garde ne les voilent deliuerer, encourgent le paine de C.li. deuers nous, & ialemeines deliuerẽt les corps en la fourme suisdit.

Et en cas que nul enditement soit faite horz del estaple des felonies ou trespalles faites par gents del estaple ou per auters a cux deinz lestaple soit cel enditement mande deuant le dit maiour, & ceux qui serrount assignez ouesque luy Justices a faire dreit en cel party. Et si ple ou debate soit mue deuaunt le maiour del estaple ent les marchãts ou ministr dicel, & sur ẽ pur trier ent la veritie enquest ou p le soit apprendr, si voillons que si lun party & lauter soit estraunge soit trie per estranges & si lun party et lauter soit denizens, soit trie par denizens. Et si lun partye soit denizen & lauter partie soit alie soit lun moitie del enquest, ou del proce des denizens & lauter moitie des aliens Anno digesimo septimo Edwardi tertii stat stap. capit. 8.

8 ¶ Au fine que les contracts faites deins lestaple, soient le mieux tenus et les paiements prestement faites: Si avons ordeigne et establie q̃ chescun maiour des ditz estaples eyt poar de prendre recognisances de detz que home voudra faire deuaunt luy, en presence des constables en lestapl ou lun deux. Et que en chescun des ditz estaples soit un seale ordeigne, demurrant en la garde du dit Maiour de le staple, outh les seals des meismes les constables. Et que touts obligationz qui serront faits sur tiels recognisances soient enseales du vid seal, payant pur chescun obligacion decent liueres, et dedeins de chescun liuer un maile, et de chescun obligacion outer rent liueres de chescun liuer une ferlinge. Et que le maiour del estaple per vertu de celles letters

enst

Maires

Enditement

Triall

Medietatẽ lingue

Steward Marshall

Pleez of land

Recogñ Maries.

Seale

Oblig.

Fees Maire

Jurisdiction of oir

Felon

enſi enſealez puiſſe prendre & teigner en priſon les corps de les dettors apꝛ le terme encurru ſil ſoit troue deueis leſtaple tanqꝫ ilz eient faitz gre au creditour de la dette & des dammages. Et auxint arreſter les biẽs de les ditz dettours trouez deins la dit eſtaple & deliuerer les ditz biens a les dites creditours per beraye eſtimacion, ou de les vendr̃ a mieulr que homme purra, deliuerer les deniers a les creditours tãqꝫ al ſumme due. Et en cas que les dettours ne ſoient trouez deiz le ſtaple, ne lours biens a la value de le det, ſoit ceo certifie en la chauncellarie ſouth le dit ſeale, ſur que le certification, ſoit briefmande de prẽd les corps de les dits dettors ſaunz les mettre au mainprize, & de ſeiſ̃ lour tres & tenements, biẽs & chatelx & ſoit le briefe returne en noſtre chancellary, oue le certification de la value des dits terres et tenements biens & chateux. Et ſur ceo y ſoit due execuc̃ fait de iour en iour en le maner come il eſt contenuz en leſtatut marchant, iſſint que celuy a que le dette eſt due, eit eſtate de franktenements es les terres et tenementz qui luy ſerrount liuerez par vertu de cel proceſſe & recouerer par briefe de nouel diſſeiſin, en cas ſil ſoit ouſte, et que le dettour neit auantage de quarter dun an qui eſt cõtenus en le dit eſtatut marchãt. Et en cas q̃ nul creditour ne voile auoir letters du dit ſeale, eins voile eſtre a la fay le dit dettour, ſi apres le terme encurrue il demaund le debte ſoit le dettour cruce ſur la foy. Anno vigeſimo ſeptimo Edwardi terty ſtatuit ſtapull ca. 9.

9 ¶ Ceux qui ount laines, quirs, pealx launtez, & plumbe en pais enter les lieux ou les eſtaples ſount, et le meare et les voilent faire carier a leſtaple per eiues doiues, ou per braces du meare facent endentures ent eux et les bailifes des villes ou ilz les mitterent en nife teſmoignantes, come biens des leins, quirs, pealx, launtes et plumbe ſount iſſint mis en nife. Et les bailifes des lieux preignent ſerament & ſufficient ſuertie, pur que ils boudront reſpondre, de eux et de mariners que ilz iront oue celles leynes quirs, pealx, launtes, et plumbe a le ſtaple, & nulle parte aillours & illeoqs diſchargeront deuant que ils entrẽt le mear. Et que les bailifes envoient maintenant lun party de lendentur̃ et contenaunt le ſuerty, et la quantitie des leines, quirs, pealx lantes, et plumbe au maire del eſtaple as coſtages diceux as queux les biens ſont p aſcun homme, pour que ilz boudront reſpondre. Et ſi nul maiour, bailife, ou auter miniſter des lieux, ou tielx marchaundiſes ſerrount chargez ſoeffrent les marchaundiſes paſſer en auter maner, encourgent ſubien les maiour et bailifes miniſtr̃ auantditz, come les marchaunts qui les chargera les peines & forfeitures contenuz en le dit tierce article. Anno vigeſimo ſeptimo Edwardi terty, ſtatuit ſtapull cap. 15.

10 ¶ En cheſcũ ville ou leſtaple ſerra tenuz ſoiẽt ordeignez certeins ruez et lieux ou lez leines & auterz marchãdiſes ſerrount miſe. Et pur ceo que les ſeignours ou gardeins des maiſõs & lieux deiant la neceſſitie des marchaunts metteront per cas leur maiſons a trop haut ferme. Et auons ordeigne que les maiſons que ſont a leſſers en tiel maner ſoient miz a ſoient mis a reaſonable ferme ſolonqꝫ ordinance du maiour et des conſtable de leſtaple, et de quater prodes hommez de meiſours de la ville ou leſtaple eſt que ſerront iurez en la preſence des ditz maiour & conſtables de faire loial tare, ſi que pour defaute des maiſons leſtaple ne ſoit my empeſchez, &

Impriſ. Goods Deliuer Certifie Proces. Mainpriſ. Heile Retorne Execution. Free hold Iuger ot lawe Voiles Indenture Suertie Certificat. Maire Forf. Places Ferme Houſes

que nul home qui amesne ses leinz ou
autres marchandises, illeoqs ne soyt
disturbe de herberger ous les laines
et marchandises ez les maisons qus
ilz aueront illint allowez. Anno 27. E.
3. stat staple cap. 16.

Marchãts Strangers Ireland Wales

11 ¶ Pur ceo que nous pensons bien
que les marchantz estranges ne vei-
gnant my communement en Irelãd
nen galez pur marchandiser, comme
ilz font en Engleterre. Si vollions
de nostre grace especial, que bien lise
as gents Dirlande et Gales, que ne
purront deliuerer lour leines quirs

Wolles

pealx, launts, et plumbe en Irelãd
e en Gales, as toutz marchantz estrã
ges de veigne oue lour ditz marchã-
dises, apres ceo que ilz soiẽt customez
e coketz en Ireland et en Gales a asẽ
de nous estaples en Engleterre a qĩ
que lour plerẽ portaunts lour coketz
tesmoignantz lour marchandisez que
ilz dischargeront as estaplez, en En-
gleterre, illint que eux quant ilz serẽ
veignuz as estaple Dengleterre, ne ceux
que lour ditz marchaundises achatẽ
deux illeoqs ne paieront auter foitz

Custome

custome ne subsidy pur les ditz mar-
chandises illint customez en nre ditz
terres Dirlande e Gales. Et soient
nous treasourers et barons de nostr

Escheker Dengleterre certifiez deux

Certificat

foitz per an au meines. s. a la Pasq e
a saint Michael come bien des leins
quirs, pealx, launtz, e plumbe passent
hors de la dit terre Direlande, et de
Gales, et de la custome ent paie. Et
en cas quales marchaunts ou auters
gents Dirlande ou de Gales apres ẽ
que ilz soient en meare oue lour dyt
marchandises passent ailleurs que ez
estaples en Engleterre encourgent
les peines e forfeitures en le dit tier-

Forf.

ce article. Anno 27. E. 3 statut staple,
cap. 18.

12 ¶ Nul marchant, nauter de quel
condition que il soit, perde ne forface
ces biens ne marchaundises pur tres-

Forf. Seruant Marchants

pas et forfaiture de son seruant, sil ne
le face par mandement ou per abbet
de son maister ou quel il eit mispryse
en loffice en quel son maister luy ad
miz ou en auter maner que le maistr
soit tenuz de respondre pur le fait de
son seruant par la ley marchant, cõe
per aillours est vse. Et pour ceo que
marchaunts ne poient souent longe-
ment demurrer en vn lieu pur enter
lesser lour marchandises, si volons e
grantons que haistiue droit lour soit
fait de iour en iour, et de heure en

Sute

heure, solonqs les leiz vsez, en autielx
estaples auant ces heures tenuz per
aillours toutz les foitz que il se vou-
dront pleindre de nulluy, ou que nul
se voudra pleindre de eux illint que
les marchaunts ne soient par malice
tariez pour def ne haistiue remedy. An.
27. Ed. 3. stat staple cap. 16.

Strangers

13 Pur ceo que nous auons prises
touts marchants estranges veignãtz
es nous ditz roialme et terres en nre

Protection

especial protection, et oustre grant de
lour faire haistiue remedy des greuã-
ces si nul lour soient faits. Si auons

Suite

ec. que si nul outrage ou greuaunce
lour soit en paijs hors del estaple les
iustices del lieu ou tielx outrages ser
ront faits, facent haistiuement iustic
as eux, solonque la ley marchaunt de
iour en iour, et de heure en heure,
sauns despoyt faire a nulluy ou de lez
mettre a suer a la common ley. Et si
nul soit convicte, que il eit greue les
marchantz illint prises en nostre pro
tection soit pour le contempte fait
a nous puny dauers nous entaunt
come serra adiudge as marchaunts
pur lour dam, e soient adiudges as
dits marchauntz estranges lour dam

1. Dam

au double. Anno 27. Ed. tertij statut
staple ca. 20.

14 ¶ Pur ceo que lestaples ne se pur
ront my longement tenir, ne les or-

dinances

dinaunces ent faites et affaires estre gardez si bons executors & iustices ne soient establiez pur faire ent bon & redy execucion. Et auouns &c. que en chescun ville ou lestaple est ordeigne soit fait & establie vn maire bō & loial et sufficient ciant conisance de la ley marchaunt pur gouerner lestaple et faire droit a chescun solonq̄ les leys auauntditz, sarns fauoir despoit, ou grieke faire a nulluy. Et soient aurit en chescun lieu ou lestaple est deux cō stables couenablez ore a son commencement mis par nous pur faire ē que attient a lour office, come en autres estaplez est accustome et quaunt ilz serront moztez, ou changes, adonques soient autres eluz par la comminaltie des marchants des dits lieux. Et que nul maīr ne teign̄ loffice oustre vn an sil ne soit de nouel eslus p la comminalty des merchants aussibien destrangers come des denizens Et que les ditz maiours & constables eyent poiar de garder la peas, & darrester les malfeisourz en le estaples pur del trespas ou auter contract & les mettre en prison, & punir solonq̄ la ley de lestaple et soit ordeigne vn prison pur salue garde de eux que serr̄ illint empzisonez. Et soiēt les maiozz viscounts, countics & baliffes des villez ou lestaple est, ou toinaunts a lestaple entendants as maioz, et ministers de lestaple de faire execucō des lour mandementz, sur peine de greue forfeiture, & soit vn seignour ou autr̄ de pluis sufficients du pays ou lestaple est assigne destre en aide as maīr et ministers del estaple, a quel heure quilz sont requis per aseuns des dits maiour & constable & ministr̄ de iustcier les rebelz, queux per les dits maiour et ministers ne purront estre iustices, & de les maynteiner & councellour quaunt meister serra a bon gouernement del estaple, & de redzesser a chescun p plaint ceo qui serra mispris per les ditz maiozs ou ministers ou auters, & de faire droit az complaignantz en cel party. Et si nul marchāt soy vost pleindr̄ de maiour ou de cōstables q̄ ilz ont failez de droit ou fauor fait contr̄ reason a nul party soit hastiuement redzesse per le chauncellour et auters de nostre counsaile sāns nul delay. Et que meismes les maiozs & constables ne facent ne ordeignent riens que soit au contrary de cest ordinances ne facent enterpzetaciō ner position a icelz, autrement que les parolz ne purpoztont, mes sil y ad riens qui soit doubt, soit mīe a nīe counsaile, et illesques soit declare per bō aduiz. Anno 27. E. 3. stat staplr̄ capitulo 21.

15 ¶ En chescun lieu ou lestaple se tient dza, soit certein nūber des correcters sibien straunges come des pzluez, bōs gentz sufficientz & sachantz de tiel mestier, pour loialment faire & recordez les bargains enter les vendours et achatours come ad este vsee en auts estaples tenuz aillours, & que ilz trouent sufficients mainparnourz deuāt les maire & constable de lestaple, de loialment faire ceo que appartient a lour office & silz soient trouez en defaut paient tant a celuy qui serra endammage come son parder amounte ra illint que ne se mellent de nul maner de marchaundise pur le temps q̄ ilz demurrent en loffice, Et que nul home soit constraint dauoir correcter sil ne voile de gree ne de paier rien a nul correcter, sil ne soy melle de son bargaine a sa request. Anno 27. Edwardi tertij statut staplr̄ capitulo decimo secundo.

16. ¶ Certeine number des pozlz packerz, winderz, ouerourz, & auters labozers des leines & toutz auters marchādisez soit ordeigne sufficiāt pur le lieu ou lestaple est, & soient ilz & les

Maire

2. constable

Contrary

Lyere

Correctozs

Arrest

Suertie

Impzis.

Attendance

Fozf.

Ayde

Officers

Labozers, Swiles

correctors, & touts maners doffycers de lestaple estre les constables iures deuant le maire de lestaple, que ilz lo palmēt ferront lour office, sās fraud ou male engine. Aurint soient touts marchantes denizens et aliens beig naunts as dit estaples per causes de marchandise iurres deuant mesmes les maire & constables que ilz serront iusticiable per les dits maire et constable solouque la ley & vsage del estaple et maineteindrount quaunte en eur est lestaple & les leys et vsages dicelle, sans fraude ou male engine. Et les maire et constables serrounte iurers en la chauncellarye de faire loialmente ceo que appertient a eur. Anno. 27. Ed. 3 statut staple capitulo. 23.

Swozne

Mercahntz Aliens Swozne

17 ¶ Les marchauntes estrangers eliseñt deux marchantes estrangers des queux lun deuers le south, & laut deūz le North, soient assign̄ de Seer que le maire et constablez dez estaplz ou ascuns des dits ellus viendra doier les pleyntes touchants marchātez aliens qui serronte mouts deuaunte les dites maires & constables as toutz les foites que ascuns des dits ellius y voudra este et de beir q̄ pleine droyt soite faites as dites marchaunte alyens illinte que les dites maier & constables ne tellent poiente daler auāt en lour proceste en cas que tielx ellux ne y veignente et en cas que debate sourde enter eux sur discussion dascū plee ou querel soit le tenure dicel ple ou querelle maunde deuant le chauncellier & auters du nostre counsaile a terminer illeoquez sanz delay & soiēt aurint ellius size persones s. quater daliens dont deux soient dalmaign̄ & deux de Lumberdy, et deux dengl̄ q̄ soiente prodes homes et dignes de foye, et facent serement de fayre loi alment et byen loure office, cestassa noire que quante et a quel heure ascū

Strange

vi persons

Othe

question ou debate sourdra ou byendra entre marchauntes dascune non reasonable leyne ou dascun non due packour solonque les covenantz faitz entre les achatoures et vendoures que les dites personnes ou quarter de eux puissente deuaunte le mayre de lestaple et les officers per loure serement dire & amender sicome ressoun voudra, et as eux sur ceo soit dōe credence sauns nul counterdit. An. 27. Edwar ditercy statut staple capitulo. 24.

Merchant Confederat

18 ¶ Nul marchaunt nauter face cō federacy, conspiricie, couin imagination, ou murmure ou male engine & nul point, que purra tourne en ēpessement, dysturbance, defeysance ou desceres des ditz estaple, ou de riens que a ceo appertient, ou pourra appteigner & si ascun face & de ceo soit attaint deuant le maire & ministerz ds estaples ou auters queux nous a ceo assignerons encourge les paines et forfeitures contenus en le dit tyerce article. An. 27. Edwardi terty stat staple ca. 25.

Cōfirmat.

19 ¶ Que toutes les suisdites choses soient firmente gardes et tenus en toutes potentes nient contristeaunte franchise custome, pruilege, exēptiō, iugemēt, ou auters grantes faites as cityes, burghes, villes comminaltiez gentes des cink portes, ou auks singulers persones quecunq̄. Et en cas que rien soit amender, adioustr̄, chāger ou retreer de nul des pointz auā dits en temps ad venir pour verraye cause nous voillomus que ceo soit fait per deliberacion et advis des grandes de auters et nostre coūsaile Salvante en auters choses as prelates, dukes, counties, barons et autz seignioz & homes lour faires, marches, hundreds, wapentakes letes iurisdictions, courtes, franchises, pruileges & toutes auterz choses as eux regardants

Custome

Franchis.

dantz es lieux, ou lestaples sont & serront, & aillours auri auante comeils les auoient auant que les estaples estoient ordeignes. An. 27. E. 3. stat stapule. cap. 28.

20 ¶ Pur ceo que lestaple est oze de nouel ordeigne, a demurrer parpetualment en engleterre & home nauoit au commencement nulz euidences en certaine per quel home purroit assigner ne limitter en certain ceo que les mairez & constables ẽ les places la ou lestaples sont ordeignes duissent prendr̃ per an en certaine pur lour trauaile, mes estoit adonq̃ assẽtus per les seignioures & comens q̃ de chescun sack serront leuez viij. deniers pur le primer an puis le dit ordinance fait, & liũes as dits maier & cõstablez es lez places la ou les ditz estaple sont assignes quel primer an pas vozz a le gule Daugust a darr̃ passe, & ozeinst tantz dez leins au byen pris au porte de Londzes cõe sont en toutz les auters estaplez p mie l'royalm̃ & a ascun dauters estaplez veignent a taunt de deyns cõe a deur ou trois dauters estaples, ũ que a vn estaple vient pluz & a vn auter meiz il sint q̃ lez maires bailifes, & cõstablez, dascun place parnent trop̃, & en ascũz places trope peu, & le pepl' est trope charge de paier viij. d. du sake, come desus est dit eiant regard a la sume dez leins qui passent oustr̃ le meare et tout le temps que le dit estaple estoit demurrant oustr̃ le meare celuy qui est ellius mair̃ per les marchants en engl' prist vn certeine per an pur son dit office faire & aurint serroit il reason que ils prissent en engleterre, et ceo en reasonable maner chescun solonque son trauayle, & que le peple ne fuist taunt charge per quoy est ordeigne per le roye et les grãds du dit roialt', & y aduis de tout le coũsaile, q̃ home ne serra leuer du sake forsq̃ iiij. d. en nul port de dit roialm̃ de la gule Daugust darr̃ passe tanq̃ en ceo ne deforze pur le temps auen̄. Et que les 4. d du sake en chesc̃ place ou lestap̃ est soient mis en vn boist & enseales dez seales du mair̃ & constable au fine que les ditz maire, & cõstables puissent de ceo estr̃ paies de lour certaine que ilz prẽdrõt. Et si al fine del an plus soit troue en la boist q̃ na mounteroit les fees des ditz mayr̃ et constable, soit saluemẽt gard a paier & parfourmer lez fees de les mairs & constables en auterz estaple la ou lz iiij. d. ne voillet a ceo sufire. Et si riens demurrer en les dits boistes aps lez feez paiez, soit celt' summe residue salue a commen profite dez marchãtz del estaple pur lan auenir, & pur paier pur les poises faites de nouel. Et aurint por pauementz & auter choses necessaries touchauntes lestaples, et quaunt que est leue en toutes lez places ou lestaple sont oustre le dit sume de quater denier al sake puiz la dytt gule Daugust darraine passe soyent rebailes & restitutes al deps suisdytez Et les fees dez maire & constablez soient ordeignes et limittez en le forme que sensuite. z. le maire del estap̃ de Westm̃ prendza C. li. & chescun des constables illeoques xx. li. le maire de Nichol. xl. markes, et chescun constable illeoques. x. markes, le maire Deuerwik Kingston sur Hull, Notwiche et Winchester chescun xx. li. et chescun de constables dez dites places C. s. les maires de noefe Castell sur Tyne, Cicester et Dereh̃ chescune x. li. et chescun des constables, de sez placez. b. markez. Et si nul dez mairez & constables suisnomez aprez ceo que il soit ellus par les marchants destr̃ mayre ou constable, refuse le office paye a la compaignye taunt come sõ fee amounteroit pur an et proclamation de ceo fuit faite per mye Engl' le

Fees.

Refuse

le vi. jour &c. Anno. 28. Edward tertij de trouis Maiorum et constabulorū stapule.

21 ¶ Toutes ordinances faites en graunde counsaile tenus a Westm̄ le Lundi prosheyn apres le feaste de saint Mathewe lapostle darrein passe. 8. An. 27. Edz. stat staple ensemblement oue ascuns declarations & adioustances faitz en cest present parliamente, soiente tenus et fermement gardes pur estat auers as toutes iours q̄r declaracionz et adioustaunces ensuient en cest manner. Come contenus soit en les ditz ordinaunces, que chescun marchaunt qui vende ses leynes & lestaple soit tenus de garranter le packat de mesmes lez leinez. Et que si plenite ou debate soit moue deuant le maire del estaple enter les marchauntz et ministers dycelle et sur ceo pour trier ent la veritye enquest ou prouue soit appzendē, si lune party & lauter soit estrange soit trie per estranges et si lun partye & lauter soyt denizen, soit trie per denizeins et si lun partye soit denizeins et lauter estraunge soyt lun moitie del enquest ou del prouue des denizeins & lauter moitie destraunges, et auxint que nul marchaunt priue ne straunge nauter de quel condicion quil soit alt per terr ne per eu de encounter vinez marchez, makterz marchandisez veignant en le dit roial Dengleterr, nauters terrez le roye, en meare naloys pur les forstallers, achat, ou en auter manner arrere auant que ils veygnent a lestaple ou as porte ou ilz serront discharges nent les nieles per tyelx causes tanque les marchandises soyente myses a la terre pour vendr.

Accord est & estably que le garrāty de packure des leinz pour diuerses mischieses que la commen qui ent ad tentus soit de tout oustr. Et que nul hom soit tenus a faire tiel garraunt, si ne soit per couenant taile ou p fait enseale. Et auxi que nul home auter que marchant denizen, ou alien, quy conust lez leis & les vsages de lestapl' dlees par aillourz deuant que lez dits ordinances de lestapl' estoient faites soit charge p mesmes les leyz & vsage tanque ilz soient declares en parlyament. Et que toutes manners denquestez et proues qui sont appzendrez ou affaitrez enters aliens & denizens, soient ilz marchauntes ou auters si bien deuant le Maire del estaple, cōs deuant quecunques auterz Justyces ou ministers, tout soit le roy party soit la moitye del enquest ou del prouedez Denizenz, et lauter moitye des forzeins si taunt dez alienz et forzeynz soyent en la ville ou lieu ou tyel enquest ou prouue soit appzendze, que il ne soient mye partyez, ne oue lez partyez en contractez, pleez ou auters querelx dounte tyelx enquestes ou prouues deuyent estre pzysez. Et si taunt dalyenz ne soyent passe, adonques soyent myz en tyelx enquestez ou prouez taunt des alyenz come serront trouez en mesmez lez vyllez ou tyeux qui a ceo ne sount partyes, ne oue les partyez come de suys est dit, et le remenaunt dez denyzenz queux soyent prodez homez, et nyent suspycionez al vn partye ne al auter. Et que nul manner dez nieles qui sount fraughtez deuerz Engleterre ou aillourz, soite arte de veigner a nul porte Dengleterre, ne y demurrer encounter le gree dez meisterz & marinerz dicellez ou des marchantez as queux les biens sounte. Et si tyelx nieles veignent de gree ou dient chases per tempest ou auter enfortune, ou mischiefe al aūn porte Dengleterr, et meisters marinerz, ou marchauntz de mesnez lez nieles, voilent veder ou deliuerer part dez lour marchaun-

Laws Usages

Marchant. Wolles Packing Plee

Medietatē lingue

Triall

Medietatē lingue

Forstalling

Ship

Marchant

Packing

Sell

chaundiſes a leur bone volunte, byen
liſe a cheſcun tielx marchauntez acha
ter franchemēt, ſans empeſchemēt en
le poꝛt ou tielx nielꝛes viendꝛōt tout
ne ſoient lez merchandiſes myſez a la
terre a vender illint toutz ſoitez que
nul marchaunte nauter ne voiſe per
terre ne y eiwe dencounter tielx nielꝛ
charges de marchaundiſes de lez foꝛ
ſtaller; ou les arrereꝛ, per voye de
foꝛſtallerye, ſur peine contenuz en le
dyt tierce article, dez ditz oꝛdinance
illint que les meiſterz, mariners et
marchauntez apꝛes ceo que iiz aue-
rount illint venduz ceo que lour pler
ra des lour ditz byens, et paiez ent la
cuſtome puiſſent fraunchement aler
et departer oue lour nielꝛez et tout le
remenaunt dez loure byens per la
ou loure plerra, ſauns cuſtome ent
paire. Et que nul, de quel condicyon
que il ſoit per arte ne per engine face
ne mette dyſtourbaunce as nulles
nielꝛez charges dez marchaundiſes de
veignir a nul poꝛte Dengleterre,
foꝛſque as poꝛtez ou lez maiſters, ma
riners, et marchantz voillent p̄mier
ment degree arriuer, ne apꝛes ceo q̄
iiz ſerrount arriues ſoy meſme de la
vent dez meſmes les marchaundiſez
ne diſturb lez marchantz ne lour ſer
uantes, que iiz ne puiſſent meſmez p
lour maynes pꝛopꝛes ſolonque ceo
qui loure mieultz ſemblera pur lour
pꝛofite demeſme, vendꝛ et delyuerer
lour marchaundiſes a quel heure, et
a queux que meulz lour plerꝛ e ſi nul
metꝛ dyſtourbe, encourge greeue
foꝛfeiture deners le royꝛ ſolonque
la quantitye de loure treſpas. An. 28.
E. 3. ca. 3.

¶ Accoꝛd̄ eſt que monſtreſon des
leinz ſoit faite a l'eſtaple cheſcun toure
de la ſemaigne, foꝛſpriſe la dimenge
e lez ſolemniez feſtez de l'an. Et q̄ nul
monſtreſon ne pount oꝛdeines ſoyt
faite en nul eſtaple de trois le wez,

foꝛſque taunt ſolement a leſtaple ſur
peine contenus en le dit tierce arty-
cle del dit oꝛdinance del eſtaple, ſalue
toutez voiez que cheſcun ſeignioure e
auter home que marchaunte puyſſe
fraunchement herberger monſtrer, e
vendꝛe ſes leinez qui ſount de ſa pꝛo-
per creſceaunce en ſa mayſon denieſ
ne ou aillourz ou luy plerra. An. 28. E
3. ca. 14.

¶ Leſtaple de Weſtm̄ cōmēce ſa
bounde al Temple barre, e ſe extend̄
tanq; a Tottehil, e auxint en auters
cities e villez ou lez eſtaples ſōt, ſoiēt
les bondez des meſmes leſtaplez deins
les mures ou les cityes e viles ſont
mures ou encloſes. Et en lez citꝛez e
villes qui ne ſont pas encloſez ne mu
reſloyent lez boūdz des dits eſtaples
per mie tout la ville. Anno. 28. E. 3. ca
pit. 15

¶ Anno. 34. Edwardi tercij ca. 21.
the king by parlemēt confirmed his
graunt befoꝛe made by his letterz pa
tents to Engliſhemen foꝛ carryinge
of marchandiſe of the ſtaple ouer the
ſea contrary to the ſtatut of An. Ed.
3. cap.

¶ Coment que oꝛdeigne ſoyt par
le ſtatute de lez ſtapuꝛ que le maire e
conſtable de leſtaple eyent iuriſdicti-
on et coniſaunce deins les villes ou
leſtaples ſounte des gentꝛs et des
toutes manneꝛs des choſes touchāts
leſtaple, et des felonies, mahemes, e
treſpaſſes faytes deyns leſtaple. Ac-
coꝛd̄ eſt et, que les dites mayꝛes e cō
ſtables de leſtaple auerount taunt-
ſolement coniſaunce des dets, cone-
nauces e contractes e touts autꝛ pꝛez
tenchantes marchandyſes et ſuertye
des marchaundiſes en tiel marchātez
et marchaunts que ſount pour mar-
chaunte conus. Et pꝛoces des felo-
nies, e des touz auters pleez ſibyen
deins leſtapl come ꝺ̄ hoꝛz, ſeiunt a la
coꝛmon ley, come ſueront deuant o

la

Cuſtome

Depart

Ship.

Bell.

Holydaies
Wolles
3. miles

Foꝛt.

Hoſt

Bondes
Tēple barre
Tottehill

Cōfirmed

Maire
& oniſance
Dettes

Felony

la feisante de lestatute del estaple nient contrestēant mesme lestatut Saines toutez foites que les marchātes Aliens aliēnz soient ilz pleintf ou defendātes puissēt suer lour pleintes & querels si bien de trespas come auters, les q̄r ilz voillent deuant le maire de lestaple par la ley de lestaple ou aillour a le cōmen ley, come est tenus ē le dyt estatut de lestaple & que l'roy & toutz auterz seigniourz deinz lour seignories eient & enioyent loure franchise & iurisdiction & p̄uilege, cōe ilz auoient deuant le dit estatutz fait, issint toutes foites que le maire de lestapl' eyt poiar de p̄ndre conissāce dez dets des quecunq̄ plons, soit il marchant, soit il auter, en ūn le maner come est cōtenus en ūn lestatut de lestapl'. Añ 36. E. 3. cap. 7.

26 ¶ Lestaple soit en Engleterr'. Et que lestatut de lestaple fait lan. r. roy. ouc les declaracions additionz & modificacions ent faitz, soient tenus et gardes: nul grant, conge, nauf estatut ou ordinance fait depuis contrifiant. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 7.

Calleis 27 ¶ Lestaple soit remoue del middelburgh a Caleis, issint que il soyte a Caleiz le primer iour de December p̄oschein auenir. An. 12. Richardi. 2. cap. 16.

Calleis 28 ¶ Lestaple soit remoue de Caleis ē Englet, issint q̄ il soit en Engl' le Lundy p̄oschein apres le feast de le Epiphany a plus tarde. Et q̄ il soit tenus en lieux cōtenus en lestatut de lestaple fait lan r. roy. laiel nūe dit sire le roy, et ē nul auter lieu. Et q̄ le dyt estatut firmant & seuerement soit tenus, et duemente executes en toutes poinz, oue les additions desouthe escriptez, nient cōtrestēant aūn declaracion ou estatut fait de puis a contrary. s. que chescun persone alien, de q̄l degree ou condicion que il soit, que a meine aūn marchandise en Engl' a cōtrary, or[illegible]

troue sufficient suerty deuant lez customers en la porte ou la marchādise serra amesne, dachater auf marchandise a la value de la moity du dit marchādise illintamesne au meinz comleinz, quirs, pealx, lantes, plumbe estreine, bure, furmage, draps, ou aufs cōmodities de la terre. Anno. 14. R. 2 cap. 1.

29 ¶ En chescun lieu et port ou lestaple serra, les maiours, constables, broggours & touts auters officers et ministers de lestaple soient iurez p̄mierent a roy et puiz a lestaple. Anno 14. R. 2. ca. 3.

30 ¶ Le dit estatut (s. anno 27. E. 3. sta. staple ca. 9. before 8.) soit firmement ten⁹ et gardez. Et q̄ nul maior de lestapl' p̄eigne ou receine aūc recognisaunce de det encounter la fourm du dit estatut, sur peine de paire au roy la moitie de la summe deuant lui reconise. Anno. 15. R. 2. ca. 9.

31 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. cap. 17. it was enacted that ỳ statut cōcerning marchantz of ỳ staple shoulde be kept, & the licences cōtrary thereunto shoulde be void but this parlement of añ 21. R. 2. was repeled by 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

32 ¶ Toutz les estatutz ent faits & nient repell' (s. concerninge ỳ staple at Caleis) soient tenuz et gardez & mys en due execucion: & q̄ lentier repair des laines, pealx launt, quirs, plūbe, estreine entier ou fond⁹ appell' shotin tinne & de touts auters marchandises appartenants a lestaple passantz hors du roiall dengl' & de pays de Gales & Irland, soit au dit lieu de Caleis et a nul lieu aillours de ls meare, sanq̄ cōe le dit estapl' p̄a a ūn la ville de Caleis & paīn de forfeiture de destroy de les marchādises q̄ passent aillourz forsp̄is a les ptes deuers le west en les dit estatuts ent faits nosmes & q̄ nul licence desore en auant soit grē a cōtrary, or[illegible] et quirs

Sworne

Fozt.

Execution
Wolles
Felles
Lether
Leade.
Tinne

Fozt.

et quirs de Northumbr̄ Welk. Cũberk, et leueschie de Duresme: Salue la prerogatise le roy. Purueux toutez foitz que ſi aſcuns merchantz south colour daſcun licence eſkippent aſcunz leines de creſceur daſcũ pty del county deuerwike ou dauk pais du royak ſinon del creſceur de meſmes les pties de Northumbr̄ Weſtmerk, Cũbr̄, et leueſchie de Duresme, ilz forfacent au roy la value de touts les leis eſt eſkips & auxi ilz perdõt le benefit d̃ ſa licẽce: & ꝟ celuy qui leſpiera & ẽt fait notice au treaſorer Dengk pur l temps eſteant auera la quart partye de la forfaiture p luy enũ notifie. An. 2. H. 6. ca. 4.

Wolles

33 CAn. 8. H. 6. ca. 18. an act was made that an ordynance made for wolles and marchndiſes of ỹ ſtaple ſhoulde endure for 3. yeres, whiche ordinãce was that ỹ prices ſhould be enhaunced, ỹ ready paiment ſhould be made

Bullion Partition Acquit.

that Bullĩ ſhoulde be brought to ỹ minte, that egal partition ſhoulde be made, and that acquitaunces ſhould be made. This ſtatute is confirmed by Anno. 11. H. 6. ca. 13. as it ſeemethe. Tamen quere, and ſee bothe theſe ſtatutes.

34 CAn. 8. H. 6. ca. 15. it was enacted that ỹ maire of the ſtaple thã ſhould continue Maior for a certeine tyme,

Maire

notwithſtanding anye ſtatut or ordinaunce.

35 COuts lez recogniſãces & dets deuant lez dits maires & cõſtablez ds Caleys p̃dcta le meaũ p quicunq; p-ſors faits ou affaires, ſoient auxi effectual & executories, & dautiel force en touts pointes deins le dit roial, et en

Recog.

Calleis.

Force

ill la forme executories, come lez ditz reconiſſances deuant lez dits maire & conſtables de leſtaple de Weſtm̃, ou deuant aſcun autres maires ou conſtables de leſtaple deinz le dit roialm̃ fait ſont. Anno H. 6. ca. 1.

Weſtm.

36 CAn. 20. H. 6. capit. 2. an act was made to endure for 4. yers to avoid an ordinãce of a partition made vpõ Woll and felles in the ſtaple at Caleys, and concerning the ſale of wolz and felles there and tinnage of Bullyon there.

Partition.

37 CAnno. 27. H. 6. ca. 2. an acte was made to endure for 6. yeres, for cõfirmation of the liberties of the ſtaple, & againſt licẽces for carying of wolle felles or Tinne to any other place then to the ſtaple of Caleis.

Licences

38 CAn. 4. H. 7. was an acte (not p̃inted) made ỹ none inhabitant of Calleis ſhould be factor or attorney to any marchant of the ſtaple there dwellig in England, but ỹ acte was repeled an. 19. H. 7. ca. 12.

Calleis

Se Aſſiſe. 5.	Marchãtes. 10. 17.
Butter and cheeſe. 1.	18.
Caleis. 3.	Recogniſance. 7.
Courtes. 1. 2.	Shipping. 6.
Cuſtome. 10. 12.	Staple. 1.
Denmarke. 1.	Wolles. 7. 11. 16. 18
Felony. 5.	19. 22. 23. 24. 26. 30.
Golde. 2.	32. 34. 36. 37. 41. 43.
	Worſterdes. 1.

¶ *Statute marchant*

Se Aſſiſe. 5.	Recogñ. 1. 2. 3. 5. 7.
Paintenance. 7.	

¶ *Statute Staple.*

Se Aſſiſe. 5.	Recoueries. 2.
Courtes. 1. 2.	Staple. 8.
Furſt fruits. 1.	Wales. 32.
Recogniſance. 7.	Wards. 24.

¶ *Statutes and ordinances for churches and ſchooles.*

Se Ordinances and ſtatutes. &c.

¶ *Steele.*

WHere diuers perſõs of late haue deceitfullye forged and made of certaine yron called Bilbowe yrone like to the faſhion & maner of gadds of ſteele, and haue ſold ỹ ſame ſo forged to diuers of the kings ſubiectz for

Forged

ſteele

Steele, wherby the greatest part of ed ged tooles, weapons, and other necessary thinges hauing edges, are of litle or no baiue or goodnesse, to the great hurt of the kings louing subiectes. For reformacion wherof. Bee it
Gaddes
ec. that if any psō after the firste day of may nert cōmig do forge or make any such gads of yron, or do vtter or
Fork.
put to sale, any suche gaddes of anye yron shal forfaite for euery gadde so forged or vttered, or put to sale tiff. ō the moity ec. In the which action ec. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 2. 7.

¶ *Steelyarde*

FOr marchantes of the same house in Almaine hauing the house in ꝑ Citye of London commonly called Guildehalda Theutonicorum That by authoritye of this saide parliamt euery act, statut or ordinance, actes,
Statutes
statutes, or Ordinaunces heretofore made not concerning marchantes, marchandises or other wares extend not to the preiudice, hurte or charge of the saide marchantes of the hanse contrarye to their auncient liberties
Priuilege
priuileges, free vsages, and customes of the olde time graunted to the sayd marchantz of the hanse, as wel by the kinges noble progenitours, and ratified and confirmed by the kinges grace, as by authoritye of diuers parlementes. But that al such act, statut and ordinance actes, statutes, and ordinances so made or to be made in derogation of their saide liberties, priuileges, free vsages, and customes, stande and be againste the saide marchantes and theire successours and
Voide
euery of them, voide repealed, annulled, and of none effecte, anye act, statute or ordinaunce, actes, statutes or ordinances to the contrarye made. or to be made, notwithstanding.

Prouided alway that this acte or anye thing therin contained extēd not or be in any wise prejudicial or hurtful to the Maire, Shiriffes, Citizens, or commynalty of the city of Londō
London
or any of them, or to the successours of anye of them of or for any interest liberty priuileges, fraūchises, or other thing to them or any of them geuen or granted by the kinges most noble ꝓgenitors or ꝑdecessors kings of this realme, or by authority of plemēt or otherwise. This present acte or anye thing therein contained notwithstāding. An. 19. H. 7. ca. 23.

See Aliens. 5.	Shipping. 10.
Merchants. 38.	Taxes. 26.

¶ *Sterre chamber.*

See Aliens. 4.	Husbandry. 5.
Counterfaiting of letters. 1.	Passages. 7.
	Women. 4.

¶ *Stewardes of courts.*

See Apparel. 5.	Franchises. 20.
Atturney. 6.	Iust. of peace. 6.
Conspiracy. 1.	Leete in all.
Cordiner. 13	Procurement. 1.
County. 3.	Staple. 7.

¶ *Stewardes of leetes.*

See apparel. 5.	Horsebread. 1.
Cordinerz. 22.	Hunting. 3
Crossebowes. 2.	Leets in al.
Crowes. 1.	Pulters. 1.
Fishe. 16.	Walez. 32.
Victwalez. 4.	

¶ *Steward of the Quenes houshold.*

A Statute waz made An. 32. H. 8. ca. 39. concerning the Great Maister of the kings houshold, but it is repealed by. 1. M. secundo parliamēto cap. 4 and the office of the lorde Stewarde of the kinges houshold is reuyued, & diuers thinges at large be in this statut concerning that office.

See Butler of the king.1.
Drapry.29.

¶ Stile.

An.35.H.8.ca.3.an acte was made concerningthe kinges stile wher in the supremacy was. But it is repelled by.1.E.2.P.& M.cap.8.as appeareth in Rome.4.
See Treason.7.27.

¶ Stockes.

See apprentice.2.
Laborers.8.23.28.

¶ Stone.

See Laborers.38.

¶ Strangers.

See Aliens in all.
Apparel.5.
Bookes and images.1.
Corriners.8
Custome.17 19.23.
Drapery.34.
Marchantz.3.26.

¶ Strode.

An.4.H.8.ca.8.an acte was made for one Richard Strode that was condempned in the courts of the Stanery in Deuonshire.

¶ Sturgeon.

See Weeke.2.

¶ Submission.

See in spiritual lawe, of the submission of the clergy to the king.
Rome.4

¶ Subpena.

See Accusacion in all.

¶ Subsidies.

See Alien.5.
Custome.13.
Drapery.6.9.10. 17.20.27.33.
Dutchmen.1.
Ecclesiastical.1.
Exchange.4
Fraunce.1
Ireland.7.8.
Marchantz.18.26. 38.44.
Merchantz.2.
Pety Custome.1.
Pewterers.1.
Vacabondes.2.
Wolles.9.
Wales.32.

¶ Succession.

See Crowne in al
Phisicion.3.
Queene.2
Repele.8
Rome.4
Treason.27

¶ Suerty.

See accusacion3.5.
Ale houses and tippling houses 1.2
Cessauit.1
Clergy.14.17
Custome.1.2.13.
Dett to the king.4.
Drapry.32.
Exchang.4
Escheker.12
Escheatorz.4.6
Executorz.6.
Fishe.12
Forrest.2.18.
Forfeiture.7
Fraunce.1
Idemptitate nominis.1
Ireland.7.8.
Justice of peace.3
Laborers.1.
Mainprise.2
Merchantz.18.26. 38.44.
Monasteries.11.13
Money.41
Pallages.10.
Pardon.11.
Pledges.
Probate of testamentes.3
Proussion.2
Recogn.1.6
Resceit.2.3.
Shipping.6.
Shirifke.25.
Staple.9.15.28.
Tindal.3
Tithes.85.
Vacabonds.2.7.
Vacations.3.
Wales.3.25.
Wardes.17 24.
Wines.12.
Wolles.18 33.
Women.1.
Worstedes.1

¶ Suffolke.

See Attorney.13.
Drapery.4.5.52.
Sheepe.2.

¶ Suffragans

See Bishops 5.
Rome.4.

¶ Suggestion.

See Accusacion in all.
Chester.6.
Pardon.14.
Tithes.10.

¶ Supersedeas.

See Assise.12.
Castel 16.5.
Constable and Marshall.1.

Surke

Furst fruits 1. Goucher 2.
Sewers 8.

¶ *Supremacy.*

See Rome 24. Treason 18.

¶ *Surgeons.*

See Artificers 2. Surgions in all. Phisicions and

¶ *Suruey.*

See Iurrour 10.13. Woods.3.

¶ *Surueiours.*

Inquirend̄ est de castris et alijs edificijs collatis circumdatis quantum muri ꝯ edificia lignea ꝯ lapidea, plũbo vel alio modo cooperta valeant et ꝓ quanto potuerunt appꝛeciari secundum verum valoꝛem eoꝛundem muroꝛum edificioꝛum, ꝯ ꝓ quanto extra collat̄ potuerunt appꝛeciari, ꝯ quantum valeant vna cum gardinis curtilagijs columbarijs, viuarijs, et omnibus alijs erittibus cuꝝ per annũ. Item inquirend̄ est quot campi sunt in dominico, ꝯ quot acre sunt in campo, ꝯ quantum valet quelibet acra ꝙ se per añ. Item quot acre ꝓati sunt in dominico, ꝯ quantum valet quelibet acra per se per annum ad locand̄. Item quot acre pasture, ꝯ ad cuiusmodi bestias ꝯ animalia pastura illa fuerit magis necessaria ꝯ quot ꝯ quales bestias sustinere poterit, et quantum valet pastura cuiuslibet bestie ꝯ animalis ad locand̄ per annum. Et de pastura foꝛinseca q̄ est communis, quot ꝯ quales bestias ꝯ quot animalia dominus possit habere in eodem ꝯ quantum valet pastura cuiuslibet bestie et animalis ad locand̄ per annum. Item inquirend̄ est de parcis et dominicis boscis, que dominus ad voluntatem suam poterit assertare ꝯ extollere, et quot acras in se continent, ꝯ ꝓ quãto bestura cuiuslibet possit appꝛeciari et quantum fundus valeat per annũ postquam boscus ꝓstratus fuerit, ꝯ quot acras in se contineat, ꝯ quantũ valet quelibet acra per annum. Item inquirend̄ est de boscis foꝛinsecis, vbi alij communicant, ꝯ quantum de eisdem boscis dominus poterit sibi appꝛouare, et quot acre ꝯ ꝓ quanto bestura cuiuslibet acre possit communiter appꝛeciari, et quantum fundus valeat per annum, postquam boscus ꝓstrat̄ fuerit, ꝯ quot acras in se cõtineat, ꝯ quantum valeat quelibet acra per se per annum. Item inquiratur vtrum dominus de residuo boscorum ꝓdictoꝛum aliquid dare possit vel vendere, ꝯ quantum valeant per annum huiusmodi donationes ꝯ venditiones. Item inquirendum est de pannagio, herbagio, melle, ꝯ omnib⁹ alijs exitibus foꝛistarum, boscoꝛum, viuarum, moꝛe, bruer, turbar̄ ꝯ dictum ꝯ quantum valeat per annum. Item de molendinis et piscar̄ seperalibus et communibus, ꝯ quantum valeant per annum. Item inquirendũ est de libere tenentibus quibuscunq; foꝛinsecis, vel extrinsecis, videlicet quot sunt libere tenentes qui et quales terras ꝯ que ten̄ ꝯ que feoda teneant, ꝯ per quod seruicium, vtrum per focagium vel seruitium militare vel alio modo: et quantum reddunt per annum de redditu assise. Et qui tenũt per cartam, et qui non, ꝯ qui tenent ꝙ antiquam tenuram, et per nouum feoffamentum. Item inquirendum est de ꝓdictis libere tenentibus qui sequuntur curiam ꝯ comit, et qui non ꝯ quid et quantũ accidit domino post moꝛtem talium liberoꝛum decedent̄. Inquirendum est etiam de customar̄ videlicet quot sunt customar̄ et quantum terre quilibet customar̄ teneat, que opera et quas consuetudines far̄ ꝯ quantum opera ꝯ consuetud̄ cuiuslibet customar̄ valeant per annum, et quantum reddit de redditu assise per annum ꝓter opera ꝯ consuetudines

et

Castels walles

Value

Gardens

Fields Acres Value

Pasture

Comen

Parkes woodes Vnderwood

Comen

Appꝛouers

Herbage Pꝛoture

Mylles Fishing

Freholders

Tenures

Copphol-ders.

et qui possint tolliare, et q̄ nō ad valūtatē domini. Itē inqrēd est de cotagiis videlz q̄ cotagias curtilagia teneant, & p quod seruiciū, & quātū reddūt p annū p ōnib⁹ cotagijs & curtilagijs Itē inqrend est de placitis & pq̄s coīt, & cur̄ forestarū cū expeditatione canū & quātū valeāt p annū in omnib⁹ critibus. Itē inqrend est de ecclesijs q̄ ptin̄ ad donationē domini, & quot sūt & q̄, et vbi & quātū valeat q̄libet ecclesia per annū p verā illius estimationē. Item inquirend est quātū valeant heriotta nundine, mercate, feric, cōsuetudines seruitia & operationes & cōsuetudines forisece & extrisece & quāt valeāt placita & pq̄s, cur̄, fines, & exitus, & omnia alia casualia p annū, q̄ accidere posūt in omnibus. Extenta manerij edit. Anñ. 3. E. 1.

Vllages Cortages

Churches Donations

Heriots Faires

Casualtie Courtes Extenta manerii

Sce Bridges. 1.	Perchaunces &c.
Castels. &c. 5.	32.
Courtes. 1. 2. 3.	Monasteries. 11. 13.
Customes and customers. 3.	Officers and officers. 13.
Douer. 2	Passages. 11.
Escheker. 1. 2	Prison. 8
Execution. 3.	Residence. 5.
Extortion. 1.	Sewers 8.
Franchises. 21	Vitailes. 11.
Hauens and rycers. 2	Wales. 32.
Hielwales. 4. 5	Wardes. 24.
Lancaster. 5	Weighes. 12.
	Worstedes. 4

¶ Suspicion.

Se Coroners. 2.	Triall. 12.
Wainprise. 2.	Vacabonds. 1
Robbery. 4.	Welles. 30.
Huertye. 1.	

¶ Sussex.

Se County and towne. 2.	Hielwales. 1.
Drapery. 52	Iurrour. 13
	Woodes. 3

¶ Swannimotes.

See Forest. 8. Haueurs. 3 21. 22.

¶ Sute.

DE sectis vero faciend ad cur̄ magnatū vel ad cur̄ aliorum dominorū ipsarum curiarū de cetero sic obsernādū est, quod nullus qui per cartam feoffatus est distringatur de cetero ad huiusmodi sectā faciēd ad curiā dominorū, nisi p formā carte sue specialiter teneatur ad sectā illā faciēd his autē exceptis quorū antecessores vel ipsimet huiusmodi sectā facere cōsueuer̄ ante primā transfretationem predicti domini regis. H. in Britanniā a tempore cuius transfretationis elapsi sūt xxxix. anni & medietas vnius anni, a tempore quo huiusmodi cōstitutiones fuerunt statute. Similiter nullus feoffat⁹ de cetero sine carta a tempore conquestus vel aliquo antiquo feoffamento distringatur ad huiusmodi sectam faciend, nisi ipsemet vel antecessores sui eam facere consueuerunt ante transfretationē pred. Qui autem p cartam p certo seruitio veluti p liber̄ seruitio tot solidorum annuatim p ōni seruitio soluend feoffati sūt ad huiusmodi sectam vel ad aliud cōtra formam feoffamenti sui de ceter̄ non teneantur. Et si hereditas aliqua ad quā tantū vnica secta debeatur ad plures heredes participes ciuid hereditatis deuoluat, ille vero qui habet cuitā p̄tem hereditatis illius vnicā faciet sectam p se & participibus suis, & alij participes sui p portione sua contribuāt ad sectam illam faciend. Et si plures feoffati fuerint de hereditat aliqua, de qua tamen vnica secta debeatur, dominus illius feod vnicam sectam inde habeat nec possit de pred hereditate nisi vnicā sectam exigere sicut prius inde fieri consuevit. Et si feoffati ill' warā

Distresse

Suites

Suite

Seruices

Suite
Cōtra formam feoffamenti

One sute
Partners
Jointures

One sute

Contribute

Lozdes

Distraine Attache.

Essone Repl.

Pzoces

Suite Recouer Distraine

Transgr

Dash

Withdzaw Suite

tum vel medium nō habeant, qui eos acquietare debeat: tunc omnes illi feoffati pro pozcione sua cōtribuāt ad sectam illam pro eis faciend. Si autē cōtingat, quod domini cur tenentez suoz contra hanc constitutionem pro huiusmodi secta distringant, tunc ad querimoniam tenentium illoz attachientur eozum domini, quod ad curiā Regis veniant ad bzeuem diem inde responsur, & vnicum inde habeant essonium si fuerint in regno, & incōtinenter deliberentur conquerenti auera, siue alie districtiones hac occasione facte, et deliberat remaneāt, donec placitum inde inter eos terminetur. Et si domini curiarū, qui huiusmodi districtiones fecerint, ad diem, ad quem attachiati fuerint, nō venerint vel diē per essonium sibi datum non obseruauerint, tunc mandetur vic. quod eos ad alium diem venir faciat, ad quē diem si non venerint, tunc mandetur vic qō distringat eos per omnia catalla que habent in ballia sua, ita quod vic respondeat domino regi de exitibus dict heredū, & quod habeat cozpoza eozū ad certum diē sibi pūgend cozam iustic. Ita quod si ad diem illum non venerint, eat pars cōquerens inde sine die & auera sua, siue alie districtionez hac occasione facte deliberate remaneant donec ipū domini sectam illam recuperauerint per considerationē curie regiz & cessent interim huiusmodi districtiones, saluo dominis cur iure suo de sectis illis recuperand in forma iur cum inde loqui voluerint. Et cum domin curiarum inde venerint respōsuri cōquerētibus de huiusmodi transgressione, & super hoc conuincantur: tunc p considerationē curie domini regis recuperēt versus eos cōquerentes damna sua que sustinuerint occasione districtionis predicte. Simili autem modo si tenentes post hanc cōstitutionē subtrahant dominis suis sectas suas, quas facere debent, & quas ante tempus predicte transfretacionis, & hactenus facer consueuerunt, tunc per eandem iusticiam & celeritatē quo ad dies Pzoces. pzefigend, & districtionem ad judicā consequātur, domini curiarum iusticiam de sectis illis perquirend vna cum damnis suis quemadmodum tenentez Dash damna sua recuperarent, & hoc scilicet de damnis recuperand intelligatur de subtractionibus sibi factis, & nō de subtractionib⁹ factis predecessoribus suis verum tamen domini curie versus tenentes suos seisinam de huiusmodi sectis recuperare non poterint per defaltam sicut prius fieri consueuerit. De sectis autem que ante temp⁹ supzadictum subtracte fuerunt, currat ler communis, sicut prius currere consueuit. Mark. cap. 10.

Lozdes

Def. Suites

Se Artificers. 2	Limitation. 3.
Atturney. 1.	Marchants. 7.
Castels &c. 5	12. 13
Courts. 2	Monasteries. 13
Crossebowes &c. 2.	Money. 8. 45.
Distresses. 2.	Patents. 5.
Diuorce of pzo-	Pencions. 2.
cesse. 1. 2	Playes. 2.
Drapzy. 25. 37.	Procurements. 1.
Fuel. 2.	Prouisiō. 4. 7. 14
Franchises. 21	Rape. 5.
Husbandzy. 4	Robberies. 5
Incumbent. 1. 2	Staple. 7. 12. 13
Labozers. 3. 19.	Treason. 23
Lete. 1.	Wager of law. 4.

Swannes

NUl person, de quel estate, degree, ou condicion il soit, auter que fites nostre treffsouereigne Seignieur le Roye a la feste de S. Michel pzochein venant, aiet ou poffede ascun tiel mark ou game de son pzopze, ou ascun auter a sō ops aiet ou poffede ascū tiel marke ou game, sinō il eit fres Game.

et tene-

& tenementes de lestate de fraūtenure al annuel valoire de cink marches, outre touts les ānuelx chargez. Et ou ſter ceo, que chescun person ou persōz ore eiant ou eiants ascun tiel mark ou game, vende ou done le mesm̄ ō teur entē cy & la test de sait Michael prein ment deignant al oeps diceur as hūr ens̄ ils serra vendus ou dones. Et ſil aueigne ascun person ou personz nyēt eiāt ascū possess. de les tē & tenementz a le ānuel valoir auātdit, dauoir eioier ou ascūement posseder ou aſt aut al vſe ou al oeps diceur ou ascū deur dauoir ou poſſ. q aſt tiel mark ou gamez puis le dit test, q̄ lors il serra licite au ascū dez subieces nostre seignioure le Roy eiāt tē & tenemtz a la dit valuē de seisir lez ditz cignez cōe forfaitz dōt le roy auera lū moitie, & celuy q̄ icelles seisera lauk moitie. Aū. 22. E. 4. ca. 6. Hē Hawkes. 3.

¶ *Tales de Circunſtantibus.*

Vide Jurrors. 17. 18. 20.

¶ *Tayle.*

DE tenementis q̄ multoties dēt sub cōdicione, vz cū aliquiz dat terram suā alicui viro & eius vroi, & heredi de ipſis viro & muliere procreatis, adiecta cōditione exp̄ſſa tali. Si huiusmodi vir & mulier ſine her̄ de ipſis viro & muliere procreato obyſſēt, terr̄ sic data ad donatorē vel ad eius heredē reuertatur. In casu etiā cū quis dat teñ in liberū maritagiū, qd donū habet cōdicionem ānexā licet nō exp̄imat i chart doni, q̄ talis est. Quod ſi huiusmodi vir & mulier ſine heredi de ipſis viro & muliere procreato obyſſet, tenemtū sic datū ad donatorē vel ad eius heredē reuertat. In casu etiā cū quis dat tenem̄ tū alicui & heredi de corpore suo exeūt durū videbatur, & adhuc videt hūmodi donatoribus vel heredib⁹ donatoꝝ qd̄ voluntas donatorū ipſorū in donz ſuz exp̄ſſa nō fuit p̄i⁹ nec adhuc ē obſeruata. In oib⁹ enim p̄dō casibus poſt p̄ole ſuſcitatam, & ereuntem ab ipſis quibus teñ sic cōditionaliter fuit datum, hucuſq̄ habuerūt homines feoffati poteſtatem alienandi teñ sic datū & erheredādi eritū eorum, et contra voluntatem donatorum, & contra formam in dono exp̄reſſam. Et p̄reterea cum deficiente eritu de huiuſmodi feoffatis teñ sic datū ad donatorem vel eius heredez reuert de huit per formam in charta de dono huiuſmodi exp̄reſſam, licet eritus ſi quis fuerit, per factum & feoffamentum eorum, quibus teñ sic fuit datum sub cōditione excluſi fuerūt hucuſq̄ de reuerſione eorundem quod manifeſte fuit cōtra formā doni. Propter qd̄ dñz rex perpendēs quod neceſſarium & vtile ē in p̄dictis casibus apponere remediū ſtatuit quod voluntas donatoris secūdum formam in charta doni ſui manifeſte exp̄reſſam de cetero obſeruet, ita quod nō habeant illi quibus teñ sic fuit datum sub cōditione poteſtatem alienandi teñ sic datū quo minus ad eritum illoꝝ, quibus teñ sic fuerit datū, remaneant poſt eorum obitum vel ad donatorē, vel ad eius heredem, ſi eritꝰ deficiat reuertatur per hoc quod nullꝰ ſit eritus omnino, vel ſi aliquis eritus fuerit, & p mortem deficiet, herede de corpore huiuſmodi eritꝰ deficiēte. Nec habeat de cetero secundū vir huiuſmodi mulieris aliquid in teñ sic dat p cōdicionem poſt mortem vroris eius per legem Angliē, nec eritus de secundo viro & muliere ſucceſſionē hereditariā ſed ſtatim poſt mortē viri & mulieris, quibus tenementū ſit fuit datum poſt eorum obitum ad eorū eritum vel ad donatorem, vel ad eius heredem, vt p̄dictū est, reuertatur. Et quia in nouo casu nouum remediū est apponendū, fiat impetranti tale breue. Præcipe. A

quod iuste &c. reddat B. tale manerium cū pertinentijs quod C. dedit tali viro & tali mulieri & hered̄ de ipsis viro & muliere ereuntib⁹ vel quod C. dedit tali viro in liberum maritagium cū tali muliere, et quod post mortem p̄dictorum viri & mulieris p̄dicto B. filio eorundem viri & mulieris descēdere debet per formam donationis p̄dicte, vt dicit vel quod C. dedit tali, et heredibus de corpore suo exeūtib⁹ & q̄ post mortem ipsius talis p̄dicto B. filio p̄dicti talis discendere debet p̄ formam &c. Breue per quod donak habet recuperare defficiente exitu: satis est in vsu in cancellaria. Et sciendum est quod hoc statutum quoad alienationem tenementi contra formam doni ipostetum faciēd̄, locum habeat, et ad dona p̄ius facta nō extendit. Et si finis super huiusmodi tenement imposterum leuet ipso iure sit nullus. Nec habeāt heredes hūoi, aut illi ad quos spectat reuersio, licet fuerint plene etatis i Angl̄ & extra p̄silon̄ necesse ponere clameū suū. W. 2. ca. 2.

Descender.

Reuerter

Fine

Claime

Be Aduowson. 1.	Leases. 2.
Crowne. 2. 3. 4.	Patentes. 12
Dette to the king. 3.	Puruciours. 8. 9 15. 18.
Distresse. 10	Recouery. 5. 6.
Escheker. 2.	Shiriffe. 1. 5.
Fines. 6.	Vles. 4. 9.
Furst fruites. 9	

¶ *Takers of profites.*

Be pernour of profites in all.

¶ *Tallowe.*

Be Corduainers. 21. 23.

¶ *Tanners.*

Be Cordiners and cotiers in all.

¶ *Tauerners.*

Be Custome. 11.	Leete. 1.
Iurrours. 10	Wynes. 13

¶ *Taxes, tenthes, fifteenes, subsidies, relieses, contributions, and benenolences.*

A P. 25. E. 1. it is ordeined that ỳ taxes taken shall not be taken i custome, nor but by the commō assēt of this realme, except the auncīt aydes and tares. And ỳ tares of Wolles of xl. s. of a sacke was released. Wolles

2 ¶ Nullum tallagium vel auxilium p̄nos vel heredes nostros in regno nostro ponatur seu leuetur sine volūtate et assensu Archiepiscoporum, Episcoporum, comitum, baronum, militum, burgentium, & aliorum liberorum com̄ de regno nostro Nichil capiatur de cetero nomine vel occasione male tout de sacco lane Stak d̄ tallagio non concedend̄. Assent

3 ¶ Pur ce q̄ les communs du roialme ount sentus graundes grenances de ceo que quaunt ils graunterōt ayde au Roye de loure biens, & certeynes gentes ount esse assignes de lour biens taxer, et ceux taxours oūt leue la tare de ceo rendus a loure ac coumpter a leschekker, et les d̄ paiez illeoques a certeins Justices ount esse assignes apres denquerr̄ sur lour kaytes les queux iustice ont prise raunceō & fine des taxours & vaulters ỳ colour de lour commissions en graūd oppression & empouerishment de ceux, k̄ roy voet que desormes soient taxez solonc le auncīt maner & nemy autrement̄ aū 1. E. 3. ca. 6. Tax Justices Fine

4 ¶ Anno. 14. Ed. 3. capitul. 20. et Anno. 14. Ed. 3. stat Prelatorum capitul. 1. it appeareth that a tare was graunted to the king for two yeares, of the ix. sheake. ix. fleese and ix. lambe, and of Citizens and Burgesses ỳ ix. parte of theire goods, and of other ỳ lyued not by gaine, ỳ xb. part of their goodes, and it was there enacted that that graunt shoulde not be drawē in example and prīudice in tyme comyng. Shéke Wolles Lambe

5 ¶ An. 14. E. 3. ca. 21. & An. 14. E. 3. stat prelatorum ca. 4 it appereth that a tare

Wolles a tare was graunted to the king vpõ wolles and felles, & other marchaundise for a time.

6 ¶ Añ. 18. E. 3. a statute conteininge seuen chapters concerninge a tare of Wolle wolles, fleese, and lambe graunted to the king.

Tẽpaltie 7 ¶ Añ. 18. E. 3. ca. 1. the temporalty graunted to the king certeine dismes and fiftenes.

Fifteenes 8 ¶ Añ. 18. E. 3. p̃r clero ca. 1. the clergy graunted to the kinge a disme for three peres.

9 ¶ Añ. 25. E. 3. Stat de forma leuationis quindecim, fines, issues, amerciãmentes, and diuers other forfeitures were graunted to the commons in aide of a tenth & fifteene graunted to the king.

10 ¶ Anno. 36. E. 3. cap. 14. it was enacted that certeine fynes and amerciamentes shoulde be leuyed to the payment of the fyftene granted for three peres.

10 ¶ Anno. 5. Richard. 2. statut. 2. capitulo. 3. a subsidye was graunted for two years.

Charge. Wolles Felles 11 ¶ Nul misprision ne charge soyte mis sur leines, quiers, ou pealx, laũts autre que la subsidie & custome grauntes au roy en cẽ present parliament. Et si ascũ soit, soit repellez ou annulles, come auterfoites fuist ordinez per estatute: saluant toutes dits au Roy son auncien droit. Anno. 12. Richard. 2 capitul. 10.

Forreine Goods Chatels 12 ¶ Toutes manners des foreins et aants terres, tenemẽtes, bestes, bñz ou chatelx deins ascuns villes al iour de graunt dascũ disme, ou quinzisme, ou dauter tare quecunque, come diẽ que ilz ameisnent lour bestes ou emportẽt lour biens & chatelx hors dicell ville a pres le iour del graunt suisdit, ẽ mesmes les foreins & chescun deux soiẽt et soit contributors & contributor ouesq; ceux demurrãtz en tielx villes a chesc̃ tiel disme, quinzisme, ou tare quecunques. Et que les collours de mesñ la disme, quinzisme, ou tare pur l'temps Collectors esteantz deins tielz villes, eient poiar per lauctority de lour office d̃ tarer et asseser tielx foreins solonque la quãtitie de lour biens & chatelx & possessions esteants es dits villes as tourz d̃z Assesse grants dicell dismes rb. ou tare & pur les sommes as queux ilz seunt asseez ou tares distreidre en quecunque lieu Distraine deins le countye, sibien, deuaunt que nostre seignior le roye soit rend̃ dez entiere summes que atteignent as tielx villes come apres. Purueu toutes foits q̃ nul hõe ne fẽe soit charge deur foitez pur nulles tielx bestes biens ne chattelx ascunment pur cel encheson. An. 9. H. 4. ca. 7.

13 ¶ An. 31. H 6. a subsidie of Pondage & a subsidy of woll was graunted to ỹ Wolles king for his life. And after the same peres. Añ. 31. H. 6. cap. 8. parte of those subsidies were discharged for certaine yeares.

14 ¶ Añ. 12. E. 4. cap. 3. a subsidye of Tonnage Tonnage and Pondage was geuen Pondage to ỹ kig for his life, for certein wares expressed in ỹ act.

15 ¶ Nes subiectez & cominalty de cest son royalme de cy enauant en nul maner soient charges per nul tielz charges ou imposition appelẽ benevolent ne per tiel sẽblable charge & que tiels Benevolẽce. exactions appelles benevolence deuãt cest temps prises, soient pris pour nul example de faire tiel ou ascun semblable charge dascuns ses dits subiects de cest roialm en apres mes soit il dãpñ & adnulle pur toutes iours. Añ. 1. R. 3. ca. 2.

16 ¶ Añ. 11. H. 7. capit. 10. an act was made for the leuying of a benevolence Benevolẽce. granted to the king.

17 ¶ If any Maior, Shiriffe, baillife, Officers or other officer in anye citty, borough or towne win this Realme distraine

Leuy. Scauage. Shewage.

take & leuy any custome called Scauage, otherwise called shewage of any marchant denizen, or of any other ỳ kingz subiectz denizenz, of or for any maner of marchaundise to our Soueraigne Lorde the kinge before truely customed, that is brought or conueied by lande or by water to be vttered & solde in any City, borough & towne in this lande. Or if that anye Maior, shiriffe, bailiffe, or other officer in any Citye, borroughe & towne for nō paye mēt of the said scauage, let or disturbe anye marchāt, or anye other persone or personnes being denizens to selle & vtter theire marchaundise by them brought into anye Citye, borough or towne, that then euery Maire, shirife Bayliffe, or other officer distreininge leuying, or taking any such scauage, or otherwise offendinge in any thinge contrary to this preſēt act, shal forfeit for euery time that hee so offendeth xx pounde, the one moitye therof to the kinge and the other moity thereof to the party in that behalfe grieued, or to any other that first sueth in that ỳtyr by action of debte in any shire wīn this realme to be sued, and that the defendants in any suche actiō be nert admitted to wage or do theire lawe &c. Prouided alwaye that the Maior, shirifes and comminalty of the Citye of london, and euerye of them shall haue and take all such summes of money for the said Scauage, & of euerye person denizenz, as by our Soueraile Lorde the king and his honorable coūcell shallbe determined to be the right tytle of the Maior, Shirifes, and comminaltie of the saide citye of London or any of them, this acte in anye wise not withstandinge. Anno. 19. Henrīc 7. capitul. 8.

Disturbe.

Sell

Forf.

London

Scauage

18 ¶ Anno. 6. H. 8. ca. 14. the subsidy of Tonnage and Pondage graunted to king Ed. 4. Anno. 12. Ed. 4. cap. 3. duringe his life was enacted to stand good and effectual duringe the lyfe of Henry. 8.

19 ¶ See English men &c. that Englishe men sworne to foreine Princes shal pay subsidies and impositionz as straungerz. Englishmē

20 ¶ Anno. 32. H. 8. cap. 23. an acte is made concerning a subsidie of iij. s. of the pounde graunted by the clergy of the province of Canterbury to the kinge. Clergie

21 ¶ Anno. 32. H. 8, cap. 50. the Temporaltye by Parliament, graunted great subsidie to the kinge with manye articles and clauses cōcerning the same.

22 ¶ An. 34. H. 8. cap. 16. an act was made concerninge a greate subsidye granted by the temporalty, with manye articles & clauses concerning the same.

23 ¶ Anno 34. H. 8. ca. 27. an act was made for the confirmacion of a subsydy granted by the clergy. Clergie

24 ¶ Añ. 47. H. 8. cap. 24. an acte was made for ỳ cōfirmatiō of a subsidie granted by ỳ clergy.

25 ¶ Ano. 37. H. 8. cap. 25. an act was made concerninge a greate subsidye graunted of the temporalty with manye articles and clauses concerninge ỳ same.

26 ¶ Anno. 1. E. 6. cap. 13. was granted by the parliament to E. 6. during his life a subsidie of Tonnage & Pondage, and an other subsidie for Woll felles, and hidez with a prouiso for the confirmation of the priuiledges of the marchants of the Steelyarde, whych prouiso to endure to the end of ỳ nert parliament. Wolles. Steelyard

27 ¶ Anno. 2. E. 6. c. 35. an acte was made for the confirmation of a subsydye graunted by the clergy of 6. s. of ỳ pounde. Clergie

28 ¶ An. 1. E. 6. ca. 36. a relefe was graūted

graunted to the kinge for three yeres & yearely twelue pence of the pound of goodz of ỳ natural subiects & corporacions, and of Aliens twoe shillings of the pound, and a certein summe for sheepe, & for wollen clothes, and ther be many long articles for the leuying of the same. And after An. 3. E. 6. ca. 23 an act was made for the release of the breaches in the said act of releife, for ỳ payement for sheepe and clothes & a graunt of a subsidie to be payd in one yere.

29 ¶ In Anno. 7. Ed. 6. c. 12. there was graunted to the king by the temporaltye twoe dismes, twoe fiftenes & a subsidie of iiij. shillings of the poũd vppon landes, and two shillings and eight pence vppon goodes. And there be many long articles for the leuyng thereof. And after Queene Marye by her letters patentes, dated. 1. Septembris. Añ. 1. M. did pardon & remitt the said subsidie of iiij. s. & ii. s. viii. pence. And after Añ. 1. M. 1. parliamento. ca. 17. she did acequite & discharge the said subsidie of iiii. s. & ij. s. viij. d. sauing ỳ ij. fiftenes & dismes &c.

Pardon

30 ¶ Anno. 7. E. 6. c. 13. a subsidye of vi. shillings of the pound graunted to the kinge by the clargye, was confirmed by parlyament. And in that acte bee dyuers articles for the leuying of the same.

Clergie

31 ¶ Anno. 1. M. was a subsidie granted her of pondage & tonnage duryng her lyfe.

Graunt

32 ¶ An. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 22. a subsidie of vi. s. of the pound, then granted by the clergye was confirmed by parliament. And in the same parliament ca. 3. a subsidie was graunted by the temporaltie of iiii. s. of the pounde for landes, and twoe. s. viii. pence of the pound for goodz.

Goods Chatels

33 ¶ We geue and grant to you our Supreme liege lady and Soueraign one subsidy called Tonnage, that is to saye of euery tonne of wine commi ge or that shal or is come into this youre realme, by waye of marchandise the summe of three shillinges and so after the rate. And of euery tonne of sweet wine as wel Malmesey as other, that shall or is come into the same youre realme, by euery or anye marchant alien, as well by the marchauntes of Haunse, and Almaine, as by anye ather marchant stranger of what nation so euer he be iij. shillings. And so after the rate ouer and aboue the iij. s afore graunted. And of euery aume of rennishe wyne, comming or that shal or is come into this your Realme, by waye of marchaundise, by euery or anye marchaunt denizen or alyen, of what nation so euer hee bee rij. d. And also one other subsidy called Pondage that is to saye of all maner of goodez, and marchandises of euery marchãt denizen and alien whatsoeuer he bee caried & to be caried out of this youre saide realme, or brought or to bee brought into ỳ sãc, by way of marchãdise, of the value of euery twenty shillinges of the same goods & marchaundise. rij. d. and so after the rate. And of euery rr. s. value of tinne and pewter vessell, caried out of this your realme by anye and euerye marchaunt alien rij. pence ouer and aboue the rij. pẽce aforesaide. Except and alwaies forprised out of this graunt of Subsidye of Pondage, al maner of wollẽ Cloth made or wrought, or ỳ shalbe made and wrought, within this your realm of England, and by euery or any marchaunt denizen, and not borne alyen caried or to be caryed out of this your said Realm. And al maner of wolles wolfelles and hides, and backes of leather, also caried or to be caried out of this your realme. And al wynes and all maner of freshe fishe, and bestiall,

Tonnage wine

Sweet wine

Rennishe wine

Pondage Marchãdise

xii. d. Tinne Pewter

Cloth

Marchant

woolles. Lether

wine Fishe

comming, or that is or ſhal come into the ſame your Realme.

¶ And further we your ſayde poore commons, by the aduiſe, aſſent & auctho*r*itie afo*r*eſaide, geue and graunte vnto you our ſaid ſoueraigne liege lady & ſoueraigne, for the cauſes afo*r*eſaide, one other ſubſidie of all maner of woll, wolfelleꝫ & lether, caried or to bee caried out of this your Realme in maner and fo*r*me folowig (that is to ſaye) of euery marchant denizen, of & for euery ſacke of wol. xxiij. s. iiij. pence, and for euery cccl. wolfelles. xxxiij. s. iiij. d. and of and for euery laſt of hides and backes of euerye ſuche marchant denizen xlvi. s. viij. pence. And of euerye marchant ſtranger, not bo*r* ne youre liege manne as well thoſe ỹ bee made denizens, as hereafter ſhal be made by letters patentes, or otherwiſe, as all other marchaunt ſtraungers, of and for euerye ſacke of woll iij. li. vi. s. viij. pence, & of, and for euerye cccl. wolfelles. iij. li. vi. s. viij. pẽce and alſo for euery laſt of hides & backes. iij. C. xiij. s. iiij. d. And ſo of all the ſaide wolles, wolfels, hydes and backes, and euery of them, after the rate that ſo is or ſhalbee caried to haue, take, enioye, and receiue the ſubſidies afo*r*eſaide, and euery of them, and euery parte and parcell of them to youre highenelle, from the xbi. daye of November laſt paſt, during your life naturall.

¶ And further wee your ſaid poore commons moſte humbiye deſire your maieſtye, that it maye bee enacted by your highenes, by thaduiſe and aſſẽt of the Lo*r*des afo*r*eſaide, and vs your ſaide commons, and by the afo*r*ſaide auctho*r*itie of this p*r*eſent parliamẽte aſſembled, that the gifts and graunteſ afo*r*eſaide, ſhallbe good and effectuall, acco*r*dinge to ỹ true meanynge of ỹ ſame.

And that it may bee further enacted by auctho*r*itye afo*r*eſaide, that if anye wines, goodeꝫ, marchandiſe, wolles, wolfelles, hides, & backeꝫ of leather afo*r*eſayde, or other thingꝫ afo*r*e ſpecified wherof the ſubſidies afo*r*eſaid, or any of them is or ſhalbe herafter due ſhal at any time herafter during ỹ tyme afo*r*eſaid, be ſhipped or put into any boate, crayer, ſhippe or veſſel, to ỹ intente to be caried into the parties of beyonde the Seas, or els be brought from the parties of beyonde the Seas into any po*r*te, hauẽ, creeke, or other place of this youre realme by way of marchandiſe, and there laide on lãde (the ſubſidies afo*r*eſaide of the p̃miſſes due or to bee due, by the reaſon of this graunt not payd) or the collectour of that ſame Subſidie or his deputye, with and by the conſent, knowleage & agrement of ỹ comptroller and ſurueyoure, or one of them at the leaſte, not agreede with for the ſame in ỹ cuſtõe houſe, accoꝛding to the true meaninge and intente of theſe afo*r*eſaide grantes and euery of them, that then from the ſayde xv. daye of November laſte paſte, and not befo*r*e, al the ſaid wynes, goods, marchaundiſe, wollez, wolfelles, hydes & backes, & other the p*r*emiſſes afo*r*eſaide, and euery parte and parcel therof ſo ſhipped, or elꝫ put into any boates, crater, or other veſſel afo*r*eſayd, to the entente afo*r*eſaid, or brought into this Realme, and their laide on lande, as is alſo afo*r*eſayde, ſhalbee and remayne forfeit to your highnes during the time afo*r*eſaid, the one moyty of the value therof to your highnes, and ỹ other moitie to him or them that ſhall ſe: ſe the ſame, or ſue for the ſame. And that it maye pleaſe your highneſſe, that all marchantz as well denizens as ſtrangers, commige into thiz your realme, be wel & honeſtly ẽtreated & demeaned, for ſuch thigs as

woll
Fell
Lether

Shipped

Sea

Not cuſtomed

Forf.

well entreated

as subsidy by this acte is graunted for as they were in the time of your sayd noble progenitors, without oppressiō to them to be done, painge ẏ subsidies aforesaide.

And further that it be enacted by ẏ authoritye aforesayde, that if anye goodes, marchaundises, wolles, wolfels, or leather aforesaide, or any part therof, of anye marchaunt denisen, naturally borne, your liege man, which hath or shal passe out of this your said Realme, after the said xvi. daye of November last past, duiring the terme of this gift and grant hath or shal happē to be taken with enemies or pyrates Taken vppon the sea, or perished by infortūe in any ship or ships, that shal happen Perished to be taken, or perished within ẏ time of the saide graunt, whereof the subsidies aforesaid, or any of them to your highnes due, or to bee due, is or shalbe in forme aforesaide duely payde or agreed for, without fraud or collusion ẏ suche losse or losses as beene before rehersed be founde and proued before ẏ Treasurer of Englād, or ẏ Chiefe Baron of your Escheker, for the time beinge by the examination of ẏ same marchants if they be alive, or of their executours or administratours if they bee dead, or two trew credible psons, sworne, or other reasonable witnesse, and proues sworne witnessinge the same marchandises so to be lost or perished, that then the same marchants denizens that were or shalbe owners of the aforesaide goodes, marchaundises, wol, wolfels, hydes or other marchandises aforesaid as shalbe so perished or losse if they bee on lyue, their executors and administratours if thei bee dead, and euerye of them, by force ẏ vertue of this acte when them liketh duringe the saide terme, shal, or may newly ship as much wolle, wolfelles, hides or other goodes and marchandises in the same porte or portes in the which the same wol, wolfelles hydes or other goodes and marchandises aforesaide so lost and perished were or shalbee shipped, without anye of the subsidies aforesaide nowe granted to bee had or paied therfore to your highnesse in anye wise. And that all suche profites of the premisses so to be lost or perished, be certified into your Chācerye by your said Treasorer or chief Baron, there to remaine of Recorde. And after suche certificate made, the Chauncellour of England, or ẏ Lord Certified keper of your greate seale for ẏ tyme being, shal make and deliuer vnto the saide marchauntes, their executours or administratours, or any of them, or to their attourney or attourneiz in ẏ behalfe or any of them, as many and such writtes and warrauntes to bee directed as well to the collectours of ẏ subsidies aforesayde, or anye or euerie of them for the time beeinge as to the Treasorer and Barons of youre Escheker for ẏ tyme being shalbe thoughte requisite and nedeful for the said marchauntes their executors or adminystratours, or their attourney or attorneys or any of them, or the said collectours or anye of them, to haue for the obtaining as well of the shipping, as of the allowance therof. And further that euery merchant denizen, ẏ shall Denizen ship hereafter any woll, wolfelles hides, or any other good and marchandise in anye Carricke, or Galley, shall paye to your maiestye during the time aforesayde, all maner of customes, & all the subsidies aforesaid, as any alīe borne out of this your Realme.

34. ¶ Anno quarto & quinto. Ꝑ. & Ꝑ a subsidie of eight shillings in ẏ pound graunted by the Clergy, was confirmed, and a subsidie graunted by the Temporalty of fowre shillinges of ẏ pounde for landes, and vj.s. viij.d. penie goodes

goodes, and the like subsidy graunted 1. Eliz.

35 ¶ Anno. 5. Eliz. cap. 29. a subsidy of vi. shillings ỳ poũd was graunted by the Clergy, and a subsidy. ỳ. fiftee-nes and tenths graunted by the Tem-poralte, the like graunted. 8. El. c. 17. ꝯ. 18.

36 ¶ Añ. 13. Eliz. ca. 26. a subsidie of 6. shillings the pounde graunted by ỳ Spirituality was cõfirmed, ꝯ ỳ. fiftez and tenths granted by ỳ temporalty and a subsidy of viij. grotes the pound of Cattels &c. ꝯ for lands iij. shillings to be paide at ỳ. seuerall payementes with many long articles for ỳ collec-tion of ỳ same.

¶ *Temporalties of Bishops.*

Se Bishops. Residens. 2
1. 2. 4. Wardes. 9
Irelande. 9.

¶ *Tenant by the courtesie of England.*

Se Quene. 2. Taile. 1.
Recoueries. 3. 6. Vses. 9

¶ *Tenthes.*

Se Appell to Rome. 1. Monasteries. 10. 13.
Fiell fruites in al. Tares in all.
Labozers. 6 Tenure. 9.
Union. 1.

Se Aliens. 4. Hull. 1.
Bzidges. 1. Husbandrye. 5
Castels. 5. Monasteries. 4.
Collectoz. 1. 2. 3 Parliament. 19
Custome. 13. Pardon. 2. 38.
Det to ỳ king. 6. 7. Pzison. 8.
Exemption. 3. Receiuour. 23.
Extoztion. 4. Sewers. 8
Franchises. 3. Wolles. 12.
Fuell fruits. 2.

¶ *Tellers of Newes.*

Se Newes in all.

Tellers, Receiuers &c. their landes, cattels &c. made lyable to paye theyre dettes.

Se Receiuours. 4.

¶ *Templers.*

ANno. 17. E. 2. it was enacted, that neither the kinge noz the Lozdes shoulde haue by eschete the lands that were the Tẽplers, (which ozder was then dissolued.) But that these landez shoulde remaine to the pzicur and bze-thzen of the ozder of the hospital of S Ihons of Iherusalẽ which ozder was then ordeyned for the defence of Chzyst-endome.

Hospitall

Se Citation. 1. Croses. 2.

¶ *Tenure.*

Distresse Ne iniuste vexes.

NUllus distringatur ad faciend maius seruiciũ de feodo militis nec de alio libero tenemento quam in de debeatur. Magna carta. ca. 11.

2 ¶ Si quis tenuer de aliqua escaeta sicut de honoze Wallingfozd, Notiñ Boloñ, ꝯ de aliis escaetis, que sunt in manu nostra ꝯ sint baronie ꝯ obierit, heres einz non det aliud releuium, nec faciet nobis aliud seruiciũ quam face-ret bar̃, si baronia esset in manu Ba-ronis, ꝯ nos eodem modo eam tenebi-mus quo baro eam tenuit. Nec nos oc casione talis baronie vel escaete habe bimus aliquam escaetam, vel custodi-am aliozum nostrozũ hominũ, nisi de nobiz alibi tenuerit i capite, ille qui te nuit baroniam vel escaetam illam, ỳ carta. cap. 32.

Honours walingford

Barons Reliefe Seruices

Eschete warde

Pzerog.

3 ¶ Nullus liber homo det de cetero amplius alicui, vel vendat de terr̃ sua quam vt de residuo terre sue possit sufficienter fieri domino feodi seruitium ꝯ debitum, quod pertinet ad feodũ illud Magna carta, cap. 33.

Aliens

4 ¶ De cetero liceat vnicuique libero homini terras suas, seu tenementum suum seu partem inde ad voluntatem suam vendere, ita tamen quod feoffa

tus

tus teneat terr̃ illã seu teneñt illud ꝺ le roy, aurint come ils eussent este te-
Chiefe Lorde capitali domino feoꝺ illius per eadem nus en chiefe du Roy, come de sa coron- Chiefe Lincry
seruitia & consuetudines, per que feof- ne, le roy voit que mes ne soit hõe en
fator suus illa prius tenuit. Et si par- cheson pour nul tyel pourchace. Anno
tem aliquam eorundem terrarum seu 1. E. 3. ca. 13.
teneme̅torum alicui vendiderit, feof- 7 ¶ Alienation de les terres et tene- Alienac.
Chiefe lorde fat illam teneat immediate de capita- ments faits par gents qui teignẽt du without
li domino & oneretur statim de seruic- Roy Henry besaiel au Roy qui ore est Licence
tijs quantum pertineat siue pertinere ou des autres roys deuant luy a teig-
dicit eidẽ capitali domino p particula, nir deux mesmes, que les alienations
illa secunꝺ quãtitatẽ terre seu ten̄ sic esteyent en lour force: saluaunt touts
vẽditi. Et si i hoc casu decidat capitali foits a nostre seigniour le Roy sa p̃-
domino, ipsa pars seruitij per manus rogatiue de tempes son ayel son pier
feoffati capienꝺ, er quo feoffat̃ ꝺt eidẽ & sõ tẽps demeine. An. 34. E. 3. c. 15.
capitali domino iurta quãtitatem ire Particul. seu teneñ venditi de particula illius 8 ¶ Touts terres, tenements, enhe- Landes
seruicij sic debiti esse intendens & rel- reditaments, & autres possessiõs, q̃r
pondens. Et sciendum est quod per p̃- le p̃mer iour de Marche p̃chein de
dictas vendiciones seu emptiones ter- uaunt le quart iour de Marche, lan p̃-
rarum seu ten̄ aut partis alicui⁹ earũ mier nostre dit Seigniour le Roy, sue
dem nullo modo p̃nt terre seu ten̄ istis rent tenus per fealty & rent, ou autez Seruices
Mortmain in parte vel in toto ad manum mortu seruices dascun person ou persõs niẽt
am deuenire ark̃ vel ingenio cõtra fo attaints, les quels Terres, Tenemẽ-
Fee simple. mam statuti super hoc dudũ editi. Et tes, enhereditaments, ou ascũ autres
sciendum est, quod istud statutũ tenet possessions le quart toure de Marche,
iocum de terris venditis tenenꝺ i feo- en le p̃mer an du reigne le Roye, ou
do simplici tantum. Stat̃ Wl. 3. edito. ascun temps de puis deuenoient & les
Anno. 18. E. 1. called quia ẽptores ter- maines de nostre Seignioure le roye
rarum. ou possession, per reason dascun attei-
5 ¶ Pour ceo que pluso̅rs gentes de der de Treason, et de puis passoiẽt de Rhandes
Royalme se pleint estre greues ꝺ ces Roye per ascun de ses letters patents
que terres & tenementes, que sount te- au ascun person ou persones, ou de cy
Chiefe Alienation without li- cence nus en chiefe du Roy, & alien sanz son en apres passeront de roy per ascũ ses
conge, ount este p̃is auant ces heurez letters patentes, ou ascun person ou
es maines le Roye, & tenus come fo̅r- persones que meisme la person et per-
faits, le Roye ne les teigne my come sons, et chescun deux, et chescun loure
fo̅rfaites en tiel cas, mes voet & grañ- heire & heires assign̄ & assignes succes-
te que desormes de tielx terres & tene- sour & successoures, ayent, parceivent, Rents
Fine mentz alienz sont reasonable fine p̃iz et p̃eignent tielx rent & rentes quel &
en le Chancery & due processe. Anno. 1 quels de meismes les terres tenemen- Lordes
E. 3. ca. 12. tes, enhereditamentez ou autez pos-
6 ¶ Come pluso̅rs gentes ount peo- sessions, ou ascuns deux esteauntes
ple se pleint estre greues per reasõ de es les maines dascun auter person ou
Purchase Alienation without li- cence purch. des terres & tenementez ꝺ ount persons que le roye, si come ou ascun
este tenus des auncestiers le Roy que de ceux fuit et fuerent duez & duissent
o̅re est, come des honours, & meismes estre duez, si lez ditz attainders ne
tielx tenemẽts ont este p̃is en la mai eussent mye estre euez. Et que bien
lise a lez ditz person ou persons nient
attaintes

attaintz, & a chescun deux, & a chescun de loure heire ou heires assign & assignes, successour & successours, & lez mis terres tenements, enhereditamentes, & possessionz esteantz en lez mainz dascun auter person ou personz, q̃ du roy pour la dit rent ou rẽtes a distreigner sobz tielx maner et forme come eux et chescun deux couldt auoir fait si thz les attainders nullent mye este euts. Et cest ordinance soitt en sa force le premier iour du dit parliament. Añ. 7. E 4. ca. 5.

Distraine

9 ¶ From and after the xvith. daye of Aprill, in the .xvb. yeare of your moste noble raigne, that your said highnesse your heires or successors, shal or may at your will & pleasure vpon your letterz patentz, of anye maners, landes, tenementz reuersionz, rentez, seruices tithes, pencions, poxionz, aduowsons patronages, or other hereditaments, not exceding the cleare yerely valu of xl.s. which were belonging, to anie of the said houses, compxised in the saide act whereby any estate of inheritance doth or shal passe from your said highnesse, your heires successours (houses, tenementes, cotages and gardeines, whereunto no landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes do appertaine, onelie excepted) reserued vnto youre sayde highnes, your heirez & successours, eyther a tenure by knights seruice in capite, or els a tenir in socage or fre burgage, & not in capite at your free will and pleasure, with the yerely rent of the tenth parte of the saide landes and tenementes to be compxised in euerie such letters patẽts, accoxding to such rate and value, as the same manourz landes, and tenements shalbee exprest sed and rated to be of the yerely value in the same letters patentes, the sayd rent to be paide to the officers of your highnesse said courte of the augmẽtacions of the reuenues of your crowne

xl.s.

Capite
Socage
Free burgage
Tenth

to your said highnes vse, accoxdynge, as other reuenues there be and shalbe paid by the authoxitie of the said acte

Howses

And that of houses, tenementes, cotages, and gardeins whereunto no landes, tenemẽts, or hereditamẽtez doe appertaine, not beinge any of the kyngz pxincelye houses, reserued and kepte by a keeper therof to the kinges vse, whiche were belonginge to anye of ỳ saide houses compxised in the said act, vpon euery the letters patentes of anie the said houses, tenementes, cotages, and gardeines to the whiche noe landes do appertaine, wherby any estate of inheritance doth or shall passe therein from your said highnes your heirs or successoxs to reserue vnto ỳ same your highnesse, your heires and successours, at your owne will & pleasure, eyther a tenure by knightes seruice in capite, or els a tenure in socage or free burgage, & not in capite w̃ the yerely rent of the tenthe parte as is afoxesaid: any law, statut, custõ vsage or any other thig or thingz heretofoxe to the contrary therof in any wise not withstanding. Anno. 36. Hẽrici octaui ca. 14.

In capite.
Socage
Fre burgage
Tenth

10 ¶ All manours, lands, tenemẽtz rentz, reuenues, personage, tithez and other hereditamentz, not being at the time of the making of any such letterz patentez, heretofoxe made sithẽ ỳ said fower and twenty daye of Aprill (s. mencioned in the act of. 35. Henrici octaui capitulo decimo quarto beforе.) a boue the cleare yearely value of foxty shillinges and all houses, mesuages, cotages, curtilages, or xhardes yardes and gardeinz whereunto no other lãdes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, were belonging or appertaining, not beinge any of the kings pxincely houses, reserued and kept by a keper ther of to hys graces vse by whatsoeuer tytle or tytles they or anye of them

Landes

came

came vnto his maiesties handes here
tofore geuen or graunted by his ma-
iestie, to any person or persons or bo-
dies politike, sithē the said xxiiij. daye
of Aprill in the said xxvb. yere of hys
reigne, by his letters patents, where
by any estate of inheritance hath pas-
sed from his highenes to holde the sāe
of his highnes, his heires & successou-
res by fealtye onely, or by fealty one
ly & not in capite, or in socage or free
burgage, or by fealty onely in free &
common socage & not in Capite, or
by anye maner of suche like woordes
in effecte. Or to hold the same by feal
tye, as of anye of his graces, honours
manours, or lands, or by fealty onely
as of any of his graces honourz, ma-
nours, or lāds, & not in capite, or by
anye like woordes in effect: shal frō ỹ
date of euerye suche letters patentes,
be adiuged, taken and demed, to all in
tētes & purposes to be holdē i Soca-
ge or burgage, & not in capite, accor-
dinge to the verye expresse and plain
woords conteyned in anye such letterz
patents, without any further implica
cion, construction or explanacō of ỹ
law therof to be made or had by any
psō or psōz against ỹ same, & in no ma
ner of wise to be demed adiudged or
taken, to bee holdē in capite. Any am-
biguity, doubt, or other thing hereto-
fore risen or moued, or hearafter to be
moued, stirred, or set forth to ỹ cōtra
rye therof notwthstāding.

And be it &c. that the kinges highe-
nesse, his heirs or successors at any ti-
me or times withi v. yeres, nert after
the firste daye of Nouember last paste
shal & may at his or their owne wilz
& pleasures vpon any letters patētes
made or hereafter to be made of any
manors, lands, tenementes, rents, re
uercions, seruices, persenages, tithes
porcions pensiōs, and other heredita
mentes, not being rated or valued at
ỹtime of the making of any such let-
ters patentes aboue the sūm s of xl. xl.li.
thillings by yere whereby any estate
of inheritance hath or shal passe from Holwsen
hiz highenes, his heirs or successors,
(houses, mesuages, cotages, or orchards
yardes, & gardēs whereunto no other
lāds, tenemēts, or hereditaments, doe
appertain only except.) And also shall
and may vpon any like letters patēts
hereafter to be made within the said
fiue yeares of any houses, meinages,
cotages, or orchardes, yardes, curtila
ges, or gardeins, whereunto no other
lands, tenements, or hereditamz do
apptaine, not being any of the kiges
pyincely houses reserued and kept by Reserue
a keper thereof to his graces vse, by
what soeuer title or titles the said ma
nors, lāds, tenements, rents, reuersi
ons, seruices, persones, tithes, por
cions, pēcions, houses, tenements, co-
tages, gardeins, and other premisses,
or any of them so to bee geuen or grā
ted, bee come or hereafter shall come
to his graces hādes, his heires or suc
cessoures, reserue eyther a tenure by Incapite
knightes seruice in Capite, or els a Fealtie,
tenure by fealty, or in socage, or bur- Socage
gage, & not in capite. Burgage

And that all and singuler the saide
seuerall tenures, aswell heretofore re
serued and made sithen the said xxiiij
daye of Aprill in the sayde xxvb. yeare
our said Soueraigne Lorde the kyng
ges raigne, as hereafter within the
saide fiue yeares nert after folowinge
to be reserued or made, & hauig these
woords, *& non in capite*, shall from the
date of euery such letters patents bee
demed, adiuged, and taken to bee te-
nures in socage or burgage, and not Socage
in capite. Not in cap
Patents

And that the patēts of the same ma
nours, lands, tenementes and other
the pmisses, or any part therof, theire
heires & assignes & euery other psen

or

or persones, hauing the same or anye parte thereof, shal holde the same manours, landes, tenementes, houses, cottages, and other hereditamentes comprised in any suche letters patētes of our said soueraigne lorde the king, his heires and successors, and hauing the said wordes, *& non in capite*, by the seruice of fealty in socag or burgage accordyng to the expresse wordes contained in any such letters patentz and shal not holde the same or anye parte therof, of our said soueraigne lord, hys heires or successours in chiefe or in capite, nor shallbe compelled by reason only of the same, to sue anye liuerye, make fine for alienatiō, or sue any licence or pardō for any alenation only therof. And the heire and heires of euery such patentes, or of their heires or assignes or of any other hauing anye estate, right or title, of, in, or, to ỹ same manours, landes, tenementz, or hereditaments, and hauinge no other landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts holden of the kinges highnesse in Capite, shal and may freely and lawfully after the deathe of anye suche patentee, theire heires or assignes, or other personne or personnes hauinge any such estate, right or title, enter into the saide manours, lands, tenemētz houses, cottages and other hereditamentes comprised or to bee comprised in any suche letters patents, without suinge of liuery ouster le maine, or anye fine or fee to bee paide for any liuery onely therof, to our soueraigne lorde the king, his heires or successors for the same, by reason onely of suche tenure in socage or burgage, expressed or to be expressed in any of the said letters patents, any lawe, custōe or vsage heretofore had or vsed to the contrary therof in any wise notwithstandinge

Socage

Not in Capite Liuere Fine for alienation Licence

Enter

Liuerie.

1 Where before this time ambi-

guities, questions, and doubtes haue bene moued and stirred in diuers and sundry the kinges courtes of Recorde whether suche honours, castells, manours, landes, tenementes, and other hereditaments are holden of the king in capite, which any of his louing subiects, do holde by knightes seruice, socage or other seruices of the king, as of his duchies, Earldomes, baronies honours, castels, manours, lands, tenements, fees and seignyories, which haue come to the hādes and possessiō of diuers of his highnes moste noble progenitors, by attainder of treasen misprision of treason, attaindours of premunire, and prouision had & done by act of parliament, by verdict, confession, conuiction or vtlagary and of fices or no offices theruppon foūde or by the dissolution, surrender or gruig by to the king, or to any his noble progenitours of any religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places, or of anye manours, lands, tenementes, or other hereditaments, to any of the same religious or ecclesiasticall houses or places in any wise appertaininge or belonging or no: By reason of which doubt so moued his saide humble and obedient subiectes and tenaunts haue bene heretofore muche vnquieted, molested and greued, wherefore ỹ kinge our soueraigne lorde myndinge, & entierly desiring ỹ quietnesse of his said subiectes and that the certeinty of hyr lawes in that behalfe might bee knowen and declared to his said louynge subiects, for a plaine declaration and resolution to be hadd of, for or concerning the premisses at the humble petition and suite of the lordes and commons in this present parliament assēbled, doth ordein &c. That al such honours, castels, maners, lādz, teneīūts and other hereditamentes, and euery of them, which now be, or at any time

Doubtes

In capite

Attaindors

Dissolution

Double

Hereditam.

here-

hereafter shalbee holden of the king, or of any of his heires or successours, by any of his said subiects by knights seruice, socage or otherwise, as of any of his or their dukedomes, earldomes baronies, castels, manours, lands, tenements, fees, or seignories, whiche be come to the king, or his most noble progenitors, or hereafter shal cõe to ỹ kig. his heires or successours by meanes of anye suche attainder, cõuictiõ, vtlagarye or of any such dissolution, surrender, or geuing vp of anye religious or ecclesiastical houses or places or of any manours, lands, tenements or hereditaments, to any of the said religious or ecclesiastical houses or places in anye wise belõging or apertayning shall not from henceforth bee adiudged, demed, taken or cõstrued to anye intent, constructiõ or purpose, to bee holden in capite, or as tenure i capite any ambiguitie, questiõ or doubt heretofore moued to the contrary not withstanding.

king.

Attainder Dissoluc.

Not in capite

Prouided alwayes, & be it &c. ỹ thys acte or anye thinge therein cõtained shall not in any wise be prciudicial ne hurtefull to ỹ kinge his heires or successors to, for, or concerning any wardshippe, liuery primer seasõn, fine for alienaciõ, or to or for any other profyt or aduantage, which now is come, or hereafter shal or may cõe, fal or growe to the kinge, his heires or successours by or from any pson or psons, which now doth, or hereafter shall hold any honours, seignories, castels, manours landes tenements or other hereditamẽtes of the king in chiefe, as, of hys person, or of anye other his auncients possessions, and being not come to the kinge, by any such attainder, confession, conuiction, vtlagary, dissoluciõ, geuing vp, or surrender, as bee aboue saide.

wardship

Profits

Prouyded also, and be it &c. that this present acte, or any thing therein contayned, or specified, shall not in anye wise, or by any meanes, geue any aduantage, liberty or profite to anye tenaũt or owner in fee siple of any honours, manors, landes, tenementes, or other hereditaments, which haue heretofore sued any special or general liuery, or ouster le maine, out of ỹ hãdes of ỹ kig, or of any his noble progenitors, of any honours, manours, lands, tenemẽts, or other hereditamẽts by what tenour or seruice they were or be holdẽ or that haue or shal cõfesse by any matter of recorde, any tenure in chiefe of the king, but ỹ they, their heires and assignes shal haue & holde the same manours, landes, tenemẽts and other hereditamentes, in like maner and fourme as they did before the makyng of this pẽte act, & as though this pẽt act had neuer bene hadde ne made, any thing aboue declared & enacted to ỹ cõtrary notwithstãding. A. 1 E. 6. ca. 4.

Liuery

Confesse

See Alienacion without licence. 1
Distresse. 4.
Husbandry. 3.
Monasteries. 10.
Partition. 2.
Patents. 14.
Rome. 4.
Surueiours. 1.
Voucher. 6.
Wardes. 16

¶ *Terme.*

See Dayes in banke. 5.

¶ *Testaments.*

See Appelle to Rome. 1.
Probate of testaments in all.
Willes in al.

¶ *Testimonial.*

See Labozers. 38. Vacabonds. 9

¶ *Tewxbury.*

See passages.

¶ *Thamis.*

See Hauens. 6. 10.
Passages. 8. 11.
Weres. 1.

¶ *Threed*

¶ Threde.

Se Weightes. 20.

¶ Thrammes.

Se parne in all.

¶ Tillage.

Se Calcys &c. 5. Statuts renued. 1
Castelles. &c. 5. Woodes. 3.
Husbandry in all.

¶ Tiles

TOutes & chescun person ou persons qui en apres vera loccupacõ de fesury vascũ tiel teule, come est de suis especifies, face bon reasonable, & bien sufficialment, & tout oustrement blanches, & aneles, & que la terre de quel ascũ tiel teule serra fait soyt foitz & gistes deuant le primer iour de Nouembre prochein deuaunt que ceo serra fait: & que mesme la tre soit stretez & turnes deuant le primer tour de Feuerer adonque prochcine ensuante lez dits foiants & gisants ou gistãt & nient oueres deuant le primer iour d Merche adonque proschein ensuant. Et q̃ la dit terre deuant que il soit mise al fesure de teule, soyte veramẽt oueres et tri s de pees. Et auri que les veines apelle malme ou marle & chalke gistãt communment en la terre bien pris a la terre conuenient de fair teule ẽt ou en apres la foiance de la dit fẽ dount ascũ tiel teule serẽ fait ou affaire, soit bene loyalment & verament desceũes & gistes de la dit terre dount ascũ tiel teule serra fait ou affaire. Et q̃ chescun tiel plaine teule enstie affaire conteigne en longure dit pouz & demye, & en largure stre pouz & vn quertier dun pouz denstie dun pouz & dun quarter dun pouz au meines, Et que chesc̃ tiel rektile, ou creste teule enly affaire cõteigne en longure rij. pouz, & dẽstie de my pouz & vn quarter au meiz, ouesq̃ conuenient profundenes accezd, & q̃ chescũ guttertile, & couertiel affaire conteigne en longure x. pouz & demy pous ouesque conuenient dẽstie & prosũdnesse accezd: Et si ascun person ou persons mette a dedr a ascun person ou persones ascun tiel teule come dessuis especifies enconter la dit ordinãce fait ou affaire, adonque le dẽdoure ent forfaite a lachatoure del mesme le double value de mesme le teule, & oustre ceo faire fine & raunceon au roy a sa volunte: que chescun parson qui se sente greue, & suer voit en cel partye eit action de det enconter lofferdour en cel partie, & eit semblable processe re couery & execucion en ceo, come est ou poit estre a cest iour en ascuns auterz actiõz de det pursuers a la cõe ley. Et q̃ le pleintife en chescũ tiel actiõ, si soit troue ouesque luy, poit recouerer enconter le defendant en mesme laction ses reasonable costes & erpẽsez de sa suite. Et que le defendant en ascun tiel actiõ ne soit admise de gager sa ley, ou donoir ascũ essoign ne protect allowe, ne ascun auãtage p fourchier per essoine distresse. Et auri que les iustices de peasipur le temples esteaũtez deines chescun cosñ de cest Royalme, & chescun deux eiet plain poar denq̃rer oyer & terminer p lour discretiõs si bene per examinacion ou autermẽt les defautes, offences & trespassez que auiendrount a faire enconter cest ordinãce si bien a le suit du roy, cõe a le suite de party que en apres se sentera greuez en cel. Et si soit troue, ou poit apperer as les dites Justices de peace ou ascũ de eux per examinatiõ ou auterment per lour discretion, que ascũ person ou persones ad ou ent offendu ou offendus contrary a cest ordinance, que loures mesme les Justices deuant queux il serẽ troue ou appierge ra assessent, et met nul fine meynes sur lofferdour en cel pty que pur chescun mille de plaine tiel teule mise a vende contrarye a cest ordinance. v. s.

Earth

Worke

Tried

Measure Length Bredth Thikwes.

Creest tile

Gutter tyle Couertile

Forf.

Fine

Accion

Iust. of p.

Fees

Fine

Forf.

Iust. of

et

& chescũ cente roule tile vi.s. viij.d. Et pur chescun cẽt corner tiel ou gutt tile y.s. vendus contrarie a cest ordinance meindre fine soit pur ceo fait, solonque la rate dicelle per la discretion des dits iustices ou ascun de eur. Et que les iustices aient pleine power de faire venir deuant eur ou ascun de eur as ascũ temps & lieu requisitez tielx & tants psons come per lour discretiõ eũt & aue cont greynd experience ou cognisance en loccupation de feisoure de teule, de sercher & examiner le foisance, gissant turnance, departure feisour blãcheour & aneling auantdits. Et que mesme la pson ou persons que ou quels ensy serra ou serrount assignes ou assignes sear chours, ait & aient playn power d fait tiel searche. Et que nul person mette nul tiel teule a vẽde deuant que il soyt searche per les dites sercheorz, sur pein de forfeyture de mesme le teule. Et si les dites sercheoures, ou ascun de eur trouue ou trouent que ascun person ou personz exerceant ou exerceauntez loccupation del faisure de teule offend ou offendent en icel, contrary a cest ordeignaunce, que loures mesmes les sercheoures psẽtent tielx defautes deuaunt les iustices de peace a lour prochein Sessions, & que chescun tiel psentement soit si forte & effectuel en la ley, come per psentment de vij. homes, & que tielx sercheoz ensy estre ordeignes, assignes & deputies, eyaunt d chescũ tiel feisour de teule pur lour labour de le dit search, pour chescũ mille plein tiel serches. i.d. de chesc̃ cent roole vjd dix denier, & chesc̃ couer tile & gutter tile le ferlinge. Et que mesmes les sercheours facent & executẽt lour effectuel deuoir & diligence en cel party, accordant a cest ordinance, sur payne de forfaiture a nostre seignioure le Roye pur chescun def. en cel party. r.s. Et q les Justices de peace ayent power der aminer enquerer et determiner les defautes des tielx sercheours en les ꝑmisses en semblable forme come desuis est ordeins pur les defautz de les faisourz de teule. Cẽ ordeignance a commencer de prendre effecte a la feaste de S. Michael prochein veignant & nient deuãt An. 17. E. 4. cap. 4.

¶ *Tymber.*

Cordiners. 22.

¶ *Tyndale, Riddesdale, & Exhamshire.*

SI ascun person des dits franchisez d Tindale, & Erãshire, resceant ou demurrant en icelx, de quel estate ou condicion q il soit, face murdres, treasons homicides ou robberies, ou consent de les faix, des dits frãchises de Tindale & Erhampshire, proces soit fait enuerz luy per la common ley tanque il soyte vtlage. Et que apres tiel vtlagary p̃nouncie & retourne, facent ent les iustices deuant queux tielx vtlagary soyt return certificacions as tiel ministers ou tiel minister des dits frãchisez com a eux semblera meulx en celle partye solonque lour discretiõ: & soit tiel feloñ pris per tiel minister, & sez terres & tenements, benes & Chateux esteantes deines icel franchise, seisies en mainz de seignioures de mesmes les franchises de Tindale & Erhamshire pour le tẽps esteants come forfaitz. Et que lez auters terres, tenements, benes & chateux de tiel feloñ esteants hors du mesmes les franchises demurgent entierment a Roye, & as auters seignioures eiants ent franchise cõe forfaites, saluant touts foits a roy les forfaits dautielx murdreroures traitoures, homicidours, robbours & autz malefaisoures quelcũqz, & dauters choses queux a luy appertient come de droit de la corone. añ. 2. H. 5. cap. 5.

Herãshire.

Robery

Proces

Vtlawed.

Certifie

Taken

Seised

Forf.

We to the king Saving

2 Cautiel proces, certification, & execucion soyent faytes de ore enauant

Proces Certificat. Execution

Hercher

Search Forf.

Presentment

Sessions. Effectuall

Fees

Forf.

Iust. of p

Robbers

Riddesdale

Seuing

verz tielz murdzsures, homicidourez robbours, consentours, & meffaisours, demurraunts ou reseauntz deveins la dit franchise de Reddesdale pour cause de lour malefaits faites dehoz melin la franchise de Riddesdale, & auri tyelz manner forfeiturez encourgent en touts pointez sibien enuerz nostre tres soueraigne seignour le roy, come enuers toutz auterz persons come fuit oz dine vers les dit misfaisours de Tyndale & Examshire per le dit estak fait a Leycester (8.an.2.H.5.cap.5.befoze.1.) & solongs la fourme & equitt de meisme le statut: Saluant touts soites au roye ceo que a luy appertient en celles parties come de droit de la corone. Anñ.9. H.5.cap.7.

North South Tyndall

Gildable Northumb

Woces Officers

3 ¶The saide lozdship and boundz of North and South Tindale nowe beinge in his handes, and al landes and tenementes within the same in whose possession soeuer they bee and euerye parte thereof stand and be from hence forth gyldable and part of the shire of Northumberland afozesaid, & no franchise ne franchises: but that al maner of the kings writs shal runne and all his officers aswell the Wardeine oz wardeins of the East and middle marches of England towardes Scotland their liutenaunt oz liuetenauntez the Justices of peace, shirife, eschetour, coroners bailifes and other officers and theire deputies, and euerie of them, of and within the countie of Northumberland afozesaid, & all their warants & pzecepts shalbe obeied, & of as great auctozitie in the law by reason of thys acte within the saide Lozdeshippe and boundes of North and Southe Tyndale and euery part thereof as in anye other partie of the laide shire of Northumberland. And ouer this, that noe perso oz persons, of what estate degree oz condicion hee oz they been of, that nowe hath, oz that hereafter shal haue auctozity oz power in his oz their owne right oz anye other mans to demit oz let to ferme foz yerare oz yearez tearme of life oz at will, anie landes oz tenements within the lozdshippe and bounds of North and South Tindal afozesaid. But ỹ the lealle oz leallez be foze he oz they take oz occupy by foze of anie such leale, anie such landes tenementes finde good and sufficient suertie at the leallt two persones hauing lands and tenements within the said shire of Northumberland not beeinge within the said lozdship and boundez of North and Southe Tindale to the ful yerely value of foztie shlings ouer and abone al maner charges & repzises, by recognisaunce to the kinges our soueraigne lozde in twenty pound beforе two at the leallt of the Justices of the peace of the said shire of Northumberlād foz the time being, wherof one shalbe of the Quozum vpon this condicion, that if the said leale oz leallez within eight daies warning to them oz anie of them personallie oz opē ly at his oz theire owne houses: oz in his oz theire parishe churche geuen by anie of the saide Justices of the peace, the shirife of the said countie of Northumberlād and warden of the East and middle marches foz against Scotlande oz hys lieutenant personally appere not before the same Justicez of the peaz, wardeine oz lieutenaunt at anie session oz sessions, gaole deliuery, warden court at suche place and day within the said shire of Northumberlande, oz daye oz daies of truce wheresoeuer it shall fortune them to bee alligned, and as they oz anie of them shall bee thereunto as before is rehearsed warned, there and then to aunswer al suche treasons, felonies, murders, and trespalle oz attemptates contrarye to the truce from henceforth by them oz anie of them to be dōe then the said summe of twenty

Leyles

Suertie

Recogn

Just. of p.

Appere

Answer

pounde

Forf. pound shalbee forfeit, thone halfe therof to the king &c. and the other halfe to him or them that will sue therefore giuing therof to the Justices, before whome the recognisance is or shalbee taken after the executiõ therof be had of his saide parte so recouered xl. shillinges. And that the saide Justices of whome the saide recognisaunce is or shalbee taken as before is rehearsed, and al other Justices of the peace wtin the said shire of Northumberland for the time being, shall by reason of this saide acte, haue full authoritie to enquire thereof and to take presentments and information thereupon and to awarde prores and execution of and for the same summe vppon anye presentmentes or information made thereon in lyke and as ample fourme as the kinges Justices of his benche shall or maye doe, of, or for any recognisaunce taken afore them forfeited for the keeping of the kinges peace. And if anye personne or personnes after the feaste of Easter next comming taking vpon him or them to lett or dimitt as before is rehearsed, anye landes or tenemẽts within the saide lordshippe or bondes of Northe and South Tindall, where no suche suertie is before had & founde as before is rehearsed, that the person or personnes that so letten or dimitten shal by the same acte for euery acre of grounde, and euerye mese and mansion or dwelling place within the said lordeshippe and boundes aforesaid by him or them so letten or dimitten for fait fortye shillinges thone halfe to ỳ kynge and the other to him or them that will sue therefore. And that the Justice of the peace of the saide Shire of Northũberland for the time being shall haue like authoritie in al things concerning e this forfeiture as by this acte or ordinaunce is geven to them in the recognisaunce afore expressed, and that all manner of leases, dispositions made or to bee made of anye landes, tenementes within the saide lordship and boundes of Northe and Southe Tindal, for the which no such suertie shalbee hadde and founde at the saide feaste of Easter, and so forth as before is rehearsed bee and stande frõ thence forwarde voyde, and of none effecte. And if anie personne or personnes, of what estate degree or condition hee or they bee of, take vppon hym or them after the saide feast of Easter, to enter occuppe, dwell, holde, or inhabite anie landes, tenemẽtes or grounde wtin the sayde lordeshippe and boundes of North and Southe Tindall, not being his owne inheritaunce in fee simple or in fee tayle, wythout lawfull or sufficient suerty by him or them found as before rehearsed, excepte hee bee a lorde Spirituall or temporall of thys Realme that hee and they so doinge haue imprisonment by the space of a whole yeare wythout bayle or mainprise, and so forth to continue til he haue founde sufficient suertie vnto our soueraigne lorde the kynge by recognisaunce afore the Justices of the sayde countye to bee of good aberinge against the kinge and all his liege people. Anno. 11. H7. capitul. 9.

Leases

Voide

Occupie

Imprisõ.

Weinprise.

Recog.

Let

Suertie.

Forf.

¶ *Tinkers.*

He Pedler. 1. Vacabounds. 9.

¶ *Tinne*

ANno. 14. R. 2. ca. 7. It was enacted that the passage for Tynne to be caried out of the realme shoulde be at the port of Dertmouth and no where els. And after Anno. 15. R. 2. ca. 8. that statute was repealed & that to ỳ feast of S. John nert comming Tinne to be caried out might bee charged in anye Port in England.

Dertmouth

2 ¶ Apres le dit feast repairent a Calleis pour le temps que le repaire des

Calleis

ZZz. ii. leyns

Passage

leins y serra, pluants touts diz lez cus-
tomes, subsidies, & denties ent dues a-
uant le passage del estein auantoit ast
15. R. 2. ca. 8.

Se custome. 10 Merchants. 18
Hauens. 9 Staple. 22
Husbandry. 7 Weightes. 33.
Labozers. 35. 38. Woolez. 18. 22. 26

¶ *Tithes.*

Scire fac.

PEr la ou bzeue de Scire fac̃ eyent
elle grantz a garnir pzelatez, religi
ouses & auters clerkes a respondr̃ des

Jurisdic.

dismez en nostre chauncellarie & mon-
stres sils eient riens pur eux ou sachãt
riens dire pur quoy tiels dismes a les
demaundants ne deuent estre restitu-
tes & a respondr̃ auribien a nous come
a la party dez tielx dismes qui tielx bz-
ues deloze enauant ne soient grantz.

Proces Repeale

Et que les pzocesses pendãts sur tielx
bzeues soient anientz & repelle & que lz
parties soient demises deuant seculerz

Saving

iudges des tielx maners bz pleez salue
a nouz nostre bzoite tyel come nous &
nous auncestres auoions eiwe, & soloi-
ons auoire de reason de Anno. 18. Ed-
wardi tertij pzo clero. capitulo. 7. capi-
tulo. 14.

Spirituall Impleded. Seculer

2 ¶ A quel heure que ascun person de
seint Esglise soit tract ẽ plee en courte
seculer pour ses pzopzes dismes pzyez
pour noume des biens empoits, & ce-

Exception.

luy qui ensy est tract en plee face except
tion ou allege que la substance & suits
de la besoigne soit soulement sur dys-
mes dues de bzoite & de possession a sa
esglise ou a auter son benefice, que en

Auerment.

tiel cas general auerment ne soit iam
mes pzis saunz monstres especiall co-
ment ceo suit lay chatel. Anno. 1. R. 2.
cap. 14.

Fermes

3 ¶ Les fermoures & occuppers quel-
cunques des manoz terres, tenemen
tes, & auters possessionz dez aliens pa-

Aliens

tent, & soient tenu de paier tout lez dys-

mes ent dues as persones & vycars de
seint Esglise as queux paroches mes-
mes les manoz, terres, tenementes,
ou possessions soũt silint alles ou dues
come la ley de seint Esglise demaund
nient contrestant que lez ditz manoz
terres tenementes ou auters sont sey-
sies es maines nostre seignour le roy

R. handes.

& non obstant ascun proclamacion fait
ou affaire a contrary Anno quinto. H.
4. cap. 11.

Rome

4 ¶ De prouision. 17. & 18. agaynst thẽ
y obtain bulles from Roome to be dis
charged of tithes.

5 ¶ Every of the subiectes of this re-
alme of England, Irelande, Wales,
and Caleis, and marches of the same,
accozdinge to the ecclesiasticall lawes
and ozdinaunce of his church of Eng-
land, and after the lawdable vsages &
customes of the parishe oz other place
where he dwelleth oz occupieth, shall
yelde and pay his tithes offringes & o-
ther duties of holy church, and that foz

Pay Substract

such subtractions of anie of the said ti-
thes, offrings oz other dueties the per-
son vicar curat oz other ptie in the be-
half greued, may by due pzoces of the

Spiritual law

kings ecclesiastical lawes of y church
of England conuent the personne oz
personnes so offendinge beloze his oz-
dinary oz other competẽt iudge of this
realme hauing auctozitie to heare and
determine the right of tithes, and also
to compelle the same person oz personz

Compell

offending to do and yelde theire saide
duities, in that behalf. And in case the
ozdinary of the diocelle, oz his commis
sarie, oz the Archedeacon oz his offici-
al, oz any other competent iudge afoze
saide, foz anye contempt, contumacye,
disobedience oz other misdemenour of
the partie defendant, make inkozma-

Inkozmat.

cion and requeste to anye of the kin-
ges moste honozable counsayle, oz to
the iustices of peace of the shire, wher
such offendour dwelleth, to assist oz aid

Assist

the

the same ordinary, commissary, archedeacon, official or Judge to order or reforme anie such psō in anie cause before rehearsed, that then he, or ỹ kings saide honorable counsel, or such two iustices of peace, wherof one to be of the Quorum, to whom such informaciō or request shalbee made, shall haue full power and auctority by vertue of thys acte, to attache, or cause to be attached the person or persons against whom suche informacion or requeste shalbee made. And to commit the same person or personnes to warde, and there to remaine without baile or maynprise, till that hee or they shall haue founde sufficient suerty, to be bound by recognisaunce or otherwise before the kinges said counsellour, or iustice of peas or anie other suche like counsaylloz or Justice of peace, to ỹ vse of oure sayde soueraigne Lorde the kynge, to geeue due obedience to the proces proceedingz decrees and sentences of the ecclesiastical court of this Realme, wherin such suite or matter for the premisses shall depend or bee. And that euerye of the kyngs saide counsaillours, or two iustices of peace, whereof one to be of the Quorum, as is aforesaide, shall haue full power and auctorite by vertue of this act, to take, receiue and recorde recognisaunces and obligacions in anie of the causes aboue written.

Attache

Impris. Mainpris.

Suertie

Obedience.

Recog.

Prouided alway, that this act or anie thinge therein conteined, shall not extende to anye inhabitaunt of the cytie of London for or concerninge anye maner of tythe offringe, or other ecclesiastical duety growen and due to bee payd or yelde within the same city, because there is an other order made for the payment of tithes and other duties within the said City.

London

Prouided also that euerye persone and persons, beinge partye or parties to anye suche suit, shall and may make and haue his or theire lawfull action, demaunde or prosecution, appeles, prohibitions, and all other theire lawfull defences and remedies in euery suche suite according to the saide ecclesiasticall lawes and statutes of this realme in as ample & liberal maner & fourme, as they or any of thē might haue had, if this acte had neuer beene made, any thinge in this acte aboue written notwithstanding.

Appeales Prohibic.

Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that this acte for recouering of tithes, ne anie thinge therein conteined shal take force or effecte, but oneiye vntill suche times as the kinges highnes, and such other .rrrij. persones, whiche his highnes shall name and appointe for the makynge and establishinge of suche lawes as his highnez shal affirme and ratifie to bee called the Ecclesiasticall lawes of his churche of England. And after the saide lawes so ratified & confirmed, as is aforesaide, that then the saide tithes, to bee payde to euerye ecclesiasticall person, according to such lawes, and none otherwise. An. 27. H. 8. cap. 20.

6 Bee it &c. that all & euery the cytizens and inhabitauntes of the citye of London, and suburbes within the lyberties of the same shal at this present time of Easter nexte commynge paie vnto the curates of the saide Citie and suburbs, all such and like summes of money, for tithes, oblacions and other duities, as the said citizens and inhabitantes, by the order of my lord Chauncellour, and other of the kings moste honorable counsaile, and the kingz proclamacion, paide or ought to haue paid by force & vertue of the saide order, at Easter, that was in the yeare of oure lord god. 1535. And the same paymentz so to continue from time to time, vntil suche time as anie other order or lawe shallbee made, published, ratified, and

London

Order

Proclam

Vntill

confirmed by the kynges highnes, and the xxxij. persons by his grace to be named, as well for the full stablishement concerning the payment of all tithes, oblacions and other duties of thinhabitants within the said citie and suburbes within the liberties of the same, as for the makinge of other ecclesiasticall lawes of this Realme of Englande.

Denye

Justices

Prison

And that euery person denying to pay as is aforesaid, shall by the commaundement of the maire of London for the time beinge, be committed to prison, there to remaine vntil such time as he or theye haue agreed with the curate and curates for the sayde tythes, oblacion and other duties, as is aforesaide An. 27. H. 8. cap. 21.

An xxvi. H 8. ca 3

Time 1. fruites

¶ Forasmuche as in the statute of the payment vnto the kynges maiestie, his heires and successours of the firste fruits of the spiritual promocions, offices, benefices and dignities within this Realme, and other the kynges dominiõs, expresse mencion and declaratiõ is not hadde ne made, from what time the yere shalbe accompted, in whiche the first frutes shalbe due and payable to his highenes, that is to wit, whether immediatlye from the death, resignacion or depriuacion of euerye incũbent or from the time of admission, or receiuing taking of possession in euerye such promocion.

Vacation Bishops

Collacion

And also by reason that in the same statute it is not declared who shal haue the frutes, tithes, and other profits of the sayde benefices, offices, promocions and dignities spirituall, duringe the time of vacation thereof, diuers of the archebishops and bishoppes of this Realme, haue not onelye when the time of preceiuing and taking of tithes, (that is to say wol, lambe, corne, & hay & tithes vsually paide at the holy time of Easter, hath approched differed the collaciõ of such benefices, as haue ben of their own patronage, but also haue vppon presentacions of clerkes made vnto them by the iust patrons protracted and deferred to institute, induete & admitte the same clerckes, to the intẽt that they mighte haue and perceiue to their own vse the same tithes, growig duringe the vacation: So ỹ throughe such delayes (ouer and aboue the first fruites, whiche bee iustlye due to the kynges highnes) they haue beene constrained also to lose al, or the most part of one yeares profites of their benefices and promotions, and to serue the cure at theirs and theire frends proper costes and charges, or vtterly to forsake and geue ouer theire benefices and promotions to theire great losse & hinderance. For reformacion wherof it is ec. that the sayde yeare, in whiche the firste fruites shalbee payde to the kynges grace shall begin and bee accompted immediately after the auoydance or vacation of anye suche benefice or promotion Spiritual afore rehearsed. And that the tithes, fruites, oblacions, obuencions, emolumentes, commodities, aduantages, rentes, and all other whatsoeuer reuenues, casualties, or profites certayne & vncertaine, afferring, or belonginge to anye Archedeaconry, deanry, prebende, personage, vicarage, hospital, wardẽship, prouostship or other spiritual promocion, benefice, dignitie or office, (chaunteries onely excepte) within this Realme, or other the kynges dominions, growing, risinge or cominge, duringe the tyme of vacation of the same promocion spirituall shall belong and affer, to suche person, as shalbee therunto nexte presented, promoted, instituted, inducted or admitted, and to his executoures, towards ỹ payment of the first fruits to the kings highnes, his heirs & successours: any vsage, custome, libertie, priuilege, or prescription to the contrarye

Deferred

Lose

Serue

Costes

Time.

Profits

1. fruites

rye had, vsed, or being in any wise not withstanding.

And it is also &c. that if anye Archebyshop, bishop, archedeacon, ordinary or any other personne or persons to their vses and behofe at anye time heretofore sith the first daye of May last past haue perceiued, receiued or taken, or at any time hereafter do perceiue, receiue or take the fruites, tithes, obuentions oblations, emolumentes, cõmodities reuenues, rentes, aduantages, profits or casualties, comming, growing, or belonginge, or which heereafter shall come, growe, afferre or belong to any archedeaconry deanrie, prebende, parsonage vicarage, hospitall, wardẽship, pronostship, or other spirituall promotion, benefice, dignitie or office (chauntryes onely excepted) within this Realme, or other the kinges dominions, during the vacation of suche archedeaconrye, deanrye, prebende, parsonage vicarage, hospitall, wardenship, pronostship, or other spirituall promotiõ, benefice, dignitie, or offence (chauntries onelye excepted.) And the same vppon reasonable request from hence forth to be made, doth not render reskore, satisfye content, and paye to the next incũbent being lawfullye instituted inducted or admitted to such archedeaconry, deanry, prebend, parsonage or vicarage, or other promotion, benefices, dignitie, or office spirituall, except before excepted, or doe lett or interupt the said incumbent to haue the same: that then euerye archebishop, bishop, archedeacon, ordinary, or other person so doing, shall forfait and lose the treble value of so muche as he shall then haue receeiued of the fruites of euerye prebend, parsonage, vicarage, hospital wardenship, pronostship, or other spirituall promotion, whereof he so shall perceiue, receiue, or deteigne, let or interrupte the incumbent to perceiue, receiue, and haue the fruites, tithes, obuentions, oblations, emoluments, cõmodities, reuennes, rents, aduauntages, profits, or casualties, the one moitie of which forfeiture shal bee to the king &c. and the other moitie therof to the incumbent of the same prebende, personage, or vicarage, or other spirituall promotion, to bee recouered in anye of the kinges courtes by action, byl, plaint, information, or otherwise in whiche action or suit the defendant shall not bee admitted to wage hys laiwe &c.

Incumbent

Take the profits

Vacation

Before Incũbent

Interupt

Forf.

3. Dam

Prouided alway, that it shalbe lefull to euerye Archebishoppe, Bishoppe, archedeacon, and ordinaries, their officers and ministerz, to retaine in his or their custodye, so muche of the tythes, fruites, obuentions, oblations, emoluments, commodities, aduauntages rentes reuenues, casualties, and profites, as shal amount to pay vnto such personne or persones, as hath or shall serue to keepe the cure of such archdeaconry, deanery, prebend, personage or vicarage, or other spiritual promotion during the vacation of his or their reasonable stipende or salarie. And also for the collection gathering & leuyinge of suche tithes, fruites, emolumentes, rents, and other profites, risinge and growing, during the vacatiõ aforesaid any thing in this acte conteined to the cõtrary in any wise not withstanding.

Retaine

Cure.

Salarie Collection

Prouided also and bee it &c. that in case any of the incumbentes aforesaid happen to dye, and before his death hath caused anye of his glebe lands to bee manured and sowen at his proper costes and charges with anye corne or graine that then in that case all and euery of the same incũbẽtes may make and declare theire Testamentes of al the profits of the corne growyng vpõ the same glebe lands so manured and sowen: Anye thinge conteined in this

Incumbent

Glebe lãds Emblements

Legacie Testame

Sufficient Cure

preſent acte in anye wiſe notwithſtan dinge. Prouided alwaye, that if the fruites of the vacation of the ſaide ſpi-rituall promotion bee not ſufficient to paye the curates ſtipend and wages for ſeruing the cure the vacation time that then the ſame to be borne and payde by the nexte incumbent within foureteene dayes next after that hee hathe the poſſeſſion of anye the ſayde promotions ſpirituall. Anno .28.H.8. capitul.11.

Duities

8 Where diuers & many perſons inhabiting in ſundry counties and pla ces of this realme, and other the kingz dominions, not regarding theire duy-ties to almyghty God, and to the king our ſoueraigne Lord, but in few yeres paſt more contemptuouſlye and com-monlye preſuminge to offende and in-fringe the good and holeſome lawes of this realme and gracious cõmaun-dementes of our ſaide ſoueraigne lord then in times paſt hath beene ſeene or knowen haue not letted to ſubtract & withdrawe the lawfull and accuſto-med tithes of corne, hay paſturages, & other ſorte of tithes and oblations cõ-monly due to the owners proprieta-ries and poſſeſſours of the parſonagez vicarages, and other eccleſiaſticall pla ces, of and within the ſaid realme and dominions, being the more encoura-ged thereunto for that, that diuers of the kinges ſubiectes being lay perſonz hauing perſonages, vicarages and ty-thes to them and to theire heires, or to them and to theire heires of theire bo-dies lawfullye begotten, or for terme of life or yeares, cannot by the order & courſe of the eccleſiaſticall laws of this realme, ſue in any eccleſiaſtical court for the wrongfull withholding and de-teining of the ſaide tithes or other dui-ties, nor cannot by the order of ỳ com-mon lawes of this Realme haue anye due remedy againſte any perſonne or perſones, their heires or aſſignes that wrongfullye deteyneth or vpholdeth the ſame, by occaſion whereof muche controuerſy, ſuite, variaunce and diſ-corde is like to enſurge, and enſue a-mong the kinges ſubiects, to the great detriment, damagez, and decay of ma-nye of them, if conuenient and ſpedye remedy therefore bee not had and pro-uided. Wherefore it is &c. that all and ſinguler perſones of this ſaid realme and other his dominions, of what eſ-tate, degree or condition ſo euer hee or they bee ſhall fullye, truely and effec-tually deuide, ſett out, yeld or pay all and ſinguler tithes and offrings afore ſaide, according to the lawfull cuſtões and vſages of the pariſhes and placez wher ſuch tithes or duities ſhal grow ariſe, come or be due. And in caſe that it ſhall happen anye perſon or perſonz of his or theire vngodlye and peruerſe will and mynde, to deteigne or wyth-holde any of the ſaid tithes or offrings or parte or parcell thereof: then the p-ſon or party being eccleſiaſtical or laye perſon, hauinge cauſe to demaunde or haue the ſaide tythes or offringes bee-ing thereby wronged or greued ſhal & may conuent the perſon or perſons ſo offending before the ordinary, his com miſſarie or other competente miniſter or lawfull Iudge of the place where ſuch wrong ſhalbe done, according to the eccleſiaſticall lawes. And in eue-ry ſuch cauſe or matter of ſuit, ỳ ſame ordinary, commiſſary, or other compe-tent miniſter or lefull iudge hauing ỳ parties or their lawfull procuratours before him or them, ſhall and maye by vertue of this act proceede to therami-nation, hearing and determination of euery ſuch cauſe or matter, ordinarily or ſommarily according to the courſe & proces of the ſaide eccleſiaſtical lawes & therupon maye geue ſentence accor-dingly. And in caſe ỳ any of the ptyes,

Withdrawe

Lay perſon

Not ſue

Set out Hay Vſage.

Counent

Spirituall Iudge

Examinat.

Sentence

for

for any cause or mater concerning that suite, do appeale from the sentence or-
Appeale der and diffinitiue iugemēt of the said ordinary, or other competent iudge, as is aforesaid: thē the same iudge by ver-
tue of this act, forthwith vpon such ap-
pellacion made shal aiuge to the other partie the reasonable costes of his suit therein before expended, & shal compel the same partie apellaunt to satisfy & pay the same costz so adiudged by com-
Costes Compell Proces, Suertie pulsory proces and censurez of the said lawes ecclesiastical, taking suertye of the other partie, to whom suche costes
To restore. shall bee adiudged and paide to restore the same costes to the party appellant if after the principall cause of that suit of appeale shall bee adiudged againste the same party to whom the said costs shalbe yelden: And so euery ordinary or other competent iudge ecclesiastical by vertue of this act shal aiuge costes
Costes Appeale to the other party vpon euery appeale to be made in anie suit or cause of sub-
traction or detention of anie tithes, of frings, or in any other suit to be made for or concerninge the dutie of suche ti-
thes or offrings. And further bee it &c. that if ani person or personz after such sentence diffinytiue geeuen agaynste
Refuse them, obstinately and wilfullie refuse for to pay their tithes or duties, or such summes of mony so adiudged, wher-
in they bee condempned for the same:
Iust. of p. that then the two Iustices of the peace of the same shire, whereof one to be of
Certificat the Quorum shal haue authoritie by this acte vppon information, certificat or cōplaynt, to them made in writing by ỳ said ecclesiastical iudge that gaue the same sentēce to cause the same par-
tie so refusing, to be atached & commit
Inpyti. ted to the nerte gayle, and there to re-
mayne without baile or mainprise, till he or they shall haue founde sufficient
Suerties suerties to be bound by recognisaunce or otherwise before the same Iustyces to the vse of our soueraigne Lorde the King, to performe the said diffinitiue
To pforme sentence and iudgement. Prouided al-
waies and be it &c. that noe persone or persōz shalbe sued, or otherwise cōpel-
led to yelde geue or pay, any maner of tithes for anie manners, landes, reue-
nues or hereditamentes, which by the
Discharge Not charge lawes or statuts of this realme are dys-
charged or not chargeable with ỳ pai-
ment of anie such tithes. Prouided al-
so and be it &c. that this act or anything therin cōteined shal not i any wise bin-
London habitants of the citie of London & suburbes of the same, for to pay their tithes & offrings within the same city & suburbes otherwise then they ought or should haue done before the making of this act, any thing in this act contey-
ned to the contrary notwithstandinge
And bee it &c. that in all cases, where anie person or persons, whiche nowe
Freehold haue, or whiche hereafter shall haue, any estate of enheritaunce, freeholde, terme, right, or interest, of, in or to any
personage, vicarage, porcion, pencion
tithes, oblations, or other ecclesiasti-
Spirituall profits Made temporall cal or spiritual profite, which now be or which herafter shalbe made tempo-
ral, or admitted to bee, abide & go to or in temporall handes or laye vses and
Disseased Put from profites by the lawes or statuts of thys realme shal hereafter fortune to be dis-
seysed, deforced, wrōged, or otherwise kept or put from their lawfull inhery-
tance, estate, seison, possession, occupa-
cion, terme, right, or interest, of, in, or to the same, or of, in or to any parcell
thereof by any person or persones, cla-
minge or pretendinge to haue interest or title in or to the same, that then in al
and euery such case or cases the persō-
or psonz so disseised, deforced, or wrōg-
fully kept or put frō his or their right or possession as is afore rehersed, their
heires, wiues, and such other to whom suche iniury or wrong shalbe doone or
committed,

commited, shall and may haue theyre remedie in the kings temporal courtes or other temporall courte, as the case shall require for the recouerie, getting or obteining of such inheritance, estate freehold, seison, possessiō, terme, right or interest, by writs original of Precipe quod reddat, ass. of nouell disseisin, mortdant, Quod ei deforciat, writtes of dower, or other writtes originall as the case shall require, to be deuised and graunted in the kinges court of chauncery, of euery such personage, vicarage porcion, pencion or other profite called ecclesiasticall or spirituall so to bee demaunded according to the nature and cause of the suite therof, in like maner and fourme as they shoulde, ought, or might haue had of or for landes, tenements, or other hereditamēts, in suche maner to be demāded. And that writtes of couenant and other writtes for fines to bee leuied, and all other assurances to be had made or conueied of any such personage, vicarage, porcyon pencion or other profite, called ecclesiasticall or spirituall, as is aforesaide, shalbe hereafter deuised and graunted in the saide Chauncerie, accordinge as hath been vsed for fines to bee leuyed, and assurance to be had made or conueyed of landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentz. And that al iudgementes to bee geuen vpon any of the sayde writtes original, so to bee deuised and graunted of or for any the premisses or ante of them and all fines to be leuied and knowledged in ante of the kinges said courtes therof, shalbe of like force and effect in the law to all intentz and purposes, as iudgements genē & fynes leuied of lands, tenements, & hereditaments in the said courts vppon writs original therfore duly pursued & prosecuted albeit no such forme of writs original out of the said court of chancerye haue heretofore proceded or ben awarded. Prouided alwayes, that this laste act shal not extende nor be expounded, to geue ante remedy, cause of action or suit in the courts temporal agaynst any person or persōs which shal refuse or denie to set out his or their tithes, or which shal detein, withold or refuse to pay his tithes or offrings or any parcel therof, but that in al such cases the person or party, being ecclesiastical or lay person having cause to demaund or to haue the said tithes or offrings & therby wronged or greeued, shal take and haue the remedy for their said tithes or offrings in euery such case in the spiritual courts according to the ordinance in the first part of this acte mencioned, and not otherwise: any thing herein expressed to the contrary therof notwithstanding. anno. 32. Henrici octaui capitulo. 7.

9 ¶ Sithen which actes. anñ. 27. H. 8. ca. 21. before. 6) diuers variances contencions and strifes, are newely risen and growen betwene the said persons vicars and curates and the saide Cityzens and inhabitauntes touchinge the payementes of theire tithes, oblacyons and other dueties by reason of certein wordes and termes specified in the said order which are not so plainly & fullye set forth, as is thought conuenient and meete to be, for appearing whereof as well the saide persons vicars & curates as ths said citizens and inhabitauntes haue compromytted & put themselues to stande to such order and decree touching the premisses as shalbe made by the said right reuerend father in God Thomas Archbishop of Canterburie Metropolitane & primate of England the right honorable sir Thomas Wryothesly knight, lord Wriothesley and Lorde Chauncellour of England, the righte honourable Thomas Duke of Norff. the lord Treasorer of England & right honorable sir william Pawlet knight,

Temporall court

Of quod reddat Ass. Mord. writs orig.

Refuse to set out
Deteine
Refuse to pay

Spirituall court

Contract Fines Assurence

Lerden Tithes

Order

Iugemts

Compromitted

Fines

knight, lorde saint John, lorde presidente of the Counsaile, and lorde great maister of the kings most honorable houshold, the right honorable sir John Russel knight, lorde Russel, and lorde priuy seale, the righte honorable Edwarde Earle of Herteforde, lorde great chamberlein of Englād, ỹ right honorable John Vicont Lisle, highe admirall of England, sir Richard Lister chiefe iustice of England, sir Edwarde Montague knight, chiefe iustice of the common bēch at westminster, and sir Roger Cholmely knighte, chiefe Baron of the Eschecker for a final ende and conclusion to bee had and made touching the premisses for euer. And to thintent to haue a full peace and perfect ende betwene the said parties, their heirs and successours, touching the said tithes oblacions and other duties for euer. Bee it &c. that such ende order and direction as shal bee made, decreed, and concluded by the forenamed Archebishoppes Lordes and knights, or anye. vi. of thē before the first day of Marche next ensuinge, of or for and concerninge the payments of the tithes oblacions and other duities within the said citye & the liberties of the same, & enrolled in the kinges high court of Chauncery of record, shall stande, remaine, and be as an acte of Parlement, and shal binde as well all citizens and inhabitauntes of the saide Cities and liberties for the time being, as the said persons, vicars curates, and their successours for euer, according to the effect, purport and entent of the said order and decree so to be made and inrolled. And that euerie persone denying to paye any of his or their tithes, oblacions, or other duties contrary to ỹ said decree so to be made shall by the commaundement of the Maire of London for the time beinge, and in his defaut or negligence by the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for the time being, be committed to prison there to remaine till such time as he or they haue agreed with the curate or curates for his or their said tithes, oblacions, and other duties as is aforesaide. añ. 37. H. 8. ca. 12.

Finall end.

Order

Enrolled

Remaine

Denying

Prison

¶ *The decree.*

AS touchinge the paymentes of tythes in the citie of London and the liberties of the same: It is fully ordered and decreed by the moste reuerend Father in God Thomas Archbyshop of Caunterburie primate and Metropolitane of all Englande, Thomas Lorde Wryothesley lord Chauncellor of Englande, William Lorde Saintes Jhon president of the kinges maiesties counsel, and Lord great maister of his highnesse houshold, Jhon Lord Russell lorde priuie seale, Edward Earle of Herteforde lorde great Chamberlein of Englande, Jhon viscont Lisle high admiral of Englande, Richard Lister knight chiefe Justice of England, and Roger Cholmeley knight chiefe baron of his graces Eschequer, this presents twentie and fowerth day of Februarye *Anno domini secundum cursum & computacionem ecclesie Anglicane millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quinto*, according to the statute in suche case lately prouided. That the Citizens and inhabitaunts of the saide citie of London & liberties of the same, for the time beeinge, shal yearely without fraude or couine for euer pay their tithes to the parsons vicars and curats of the saide citie and their successours for the tyme beeinge, after the rate hereafter following: that is to wite, of euery ten shillings rent by the yeare of all and euerie house and houses, shops, warehouses, cellers and stables, and curtye of them, within the said citie and liberties of the same. vid. ob. And of euery. xx. s rent

rent by yeare of al & euery suche house and houses, shops, warehouses, cellerz and stables, and euery of them within the said citie & liberties two shillinges and ix.d. And so aboue the rent of.xx.s by yeare ascending from ten shillings to ten shillingz according to the rate afozesaide.

Item that where anie lease is oz shall be made of anie dwelling house oz houses, shops, warehouses, cellers oz stables oz of anye of them by fraude oz couin, reseruing lesse rent then hath ben accustomed, oz is oz that any such lease shal be made without anie rent reserued vppon the same, by reason of anye fine oz Income paid befoze hand, oz by anie other fraude oz couin: That then in euery suche case the tenaunt oz fermour tenants oz fermours therof shal paye foz his oz their tithez of the same, after the rate afozesaide, accozdinge to the quantitie of such rent oz rents, as the same house oz houses, shops, ware houses cellers oz stables oz anye of the were laste letten foz without fraud oz couin befoze the making of such lease.

Item that euery owner oz owners, inheritour oz inheritourz of any dwelling house oz houses, shops, warehouses, cellers, oz stables, oz anye of them, within the said citie and liberties, inhabiting oz occupying the same himselfe oz themselues, shal pay after such rate of tithe as is aboueſaid after the quantity of such yerely rent as ẏ same was last letten foz without fraud oz couin.

Item if any person oz persones haue taken oz hereafter shal take anye mese oz mansion place by lease, and the taker oz takers therof his oz their executozs oz assignes doth oz shall inhabite in part thereof, & haue oz hath within eight yeares last past befoze this oz der oz hereafter wil oz shal let out the residue of the same: That then in such case the principal fermer oz fermerz oz such taker oz takers therof, his oz their executozs oz assignz, shal pay his oz their tithez after the rate afozesaid, accozdig to his oz their quantitie therein, & that his oz their executozs assign oz assignez shall paye his oz theire tithes after the rate aboueſaid, accozding to the quantitie of his oz their rent by yere. And ẏ if any person oz persones haue oz shall take diuers mãsion houseз shopz ware houses, cellers, oz stablez, in one lease, and letteth oz shal let out one oz moze of the said houses, and kepeth oz shall kepe one oz moze in his oz their own handes, and inhabiteth oz inhabite in the same: That then the saide taker oz takers, and his oz their executozs oz assignes shall pay his oz theire tithes after the rate aboueſaid accozding to the quantitie of the yerely rent of such mã sion house oz houses, reteined in hys oz their handes. And ẏ his assigne oz assignes of ẏ residue of ẏ said mãsion house oz houses, shall pay his oz their tithes after the rate aboueſaid, accozdinge to the quantitie of their yerely rents.

Item if such fermour oz fermoures, oz his oz their assignes of any mansion house oz houses ware houses, shopz cellers oz stables, hath at any time within eight yerez last past, oz shall hereafter let ouer all the said mansion house oz houses cõteined in his oz their leaſe to one persõ oz to diuers persons: that then the inhabitants, lesseз, oz occupiers of them and of euery of them, shal pay their tithes after the rate of suche rents as the inhabitants, lesseеs, oz occupiers, and theire assigne oz assignes ben oz shalbe charged withal without fraud oz couin.

Lease

Item if ante dwellinge house within eight yeres last past was, oz hereafter shall bee conuerted into a warehouse, storehouse, oz suche like, oz if a warehouse, storehouse, oz suche like, within the said eight yeares was oz hereafter

shalbe

shalbe cõuerted into a dwelling house That then the occupyer or occupiers thereof shal pay tithez for the same, after the rate aboue declared of mansiõ house rentes.

Item that where any person shal demise any diehouse or brewhouse, with implementz conuenient and necessary for dying or brewing, reseruing arent vpon the same, aswelin respect of such implements as in respect of such dyehouse or brewhouse: That then the tenant shal pay hiz tithes after such rate as is aboueseyde, the third penie abated. And that euery principal house or houses wyth key or wharfe, hauing any crane or gibet belõging to ẏ same shall paye after lyke rate of their rentes as is aforesayde the thirde penye abated. And that other wharfes belonging to houses, hauing no crane or gybet, shall paye for their tithes as shall be payd for mansion houses in fourme aforesaide.

Item that wher any mãsion house with a shop stable warehouse wharfe with crane, timber yarde, teinter yard or garden belonging to the same, or as parcel of the same, is or shalbe occupied together, that if the same be hereafter seuered or deuided or at any time within eight yeres last past were seuered or deuided: That then the fermor or fermours, occupier or occupierz therof shall pay such tithez as is aboue said for such shoppes, stable, warehouses, wharfe with crane, timber yarde, teinter yard or garden aforesaid so seuered or deuided after the rate of theire seueral rentes therupon reserued.

Item that the said citizens and inhabitantz shal pay their tithez quarterly that is to say at the feast of Easter, the natiuitie of S. Jhon Baptist, the feast of S. Michaell the archangell, and the natiuitie of our lord by euen portions.

Item that euerie householder paying x. shillings rent or abour, shal for him or her self be discharged of their fower offring daies, but his wife children seruant or otherz of theire family, taking their rightes of the Church at Easter shal pay twa pence for their fower offring daies yerely.

Prouided alwaies and it is decreed, that if any house or houses which hath been or hereafter shal be letten for ten shillinges rent by yeare or more, be or hath at ante time within eyght yeares last passed, or hereafter shalbe deuided and leased into smale perceis or membres yeldinge lesse yerelye rente then ten shillingez by yeare: That then the owner or ownerz, if he or they dwel in ante part of such house, or els the principall lessee or lessees, if the owner or owners doe not dwel in some parte of the same, shal from henceforth pay for his or theire tithes after suche rate of rent, as the same houses was accustomed to bee letten for before suche deuision or deuidinge into partes or membres: And the vnder fermoure and fermoures, lessee, and lessees, to bee discharged of all tithes for such smal parcels parts or memberz rented at lesse yerely rent then ten shillings by yere, without fraud or couin, paying .ij. pēce a pece yerelie for theire fowre offring dayes.

Prouided alwaye, and it is decreed that for suche gardeines as appertain not to any mansion house, and which ante person or persons holdeth or shal hold in his or their hands for pleasure, or to his own vse, that then the person so holding the same shal pay no tithes for the same. But if any person or persons, which holdeth or shall hold anye such gardeine, conteining halfe an acre or more, doeth or shall make anye yerelie profite therof by way of sale: that then he or they shal pay tithes for the same after such part of his rent as

is

is herein first above specified

Prouided also that if anie such gar dеyns now beyng, of the quantitie of halfe an acre or more, bee hereafter by fraud or couine deuided into anie lesse quantitie or quantities, the to pay tith according to the rate aboue said.

Prouided alway that this decree shal not extende to the houses of great men or noble men or noble women, kept in their owne handes, and not letten for any rent, which in time past hath paid no tithes, so long as they shal so continue vnletten, nor to any halles of crafts or cõpanies, so long as they be kept vnletten, so that ỹ same halles in time past haue not vsed to pay anie tithes.

Prouided alwaies and it is decreed, that this present order and decree shal not in any wise extẽd to bind or charge anie sheds, stables, cellers, timber yardes, ne teinter pardes, which were neuer parcell of anie dwelling house, ne appertaining or belõging to any dwelling house, ne haue accustomed to paie anie tithes: but that the saide citizens & inhabitauntes shall thereof be quite of payment of anie tithes, as it hath ben vsed and accustomed.

Prouided also and it is decreed, that where lesse summe then after sixteene pence halfepeny in the tenne shillings rent or lesse summe then two shilings nine pence in the twentie shyllinges rent, hath been accustomed to be paide for tithes: that then in such places the saide citizens and inhabitaunts shall paie but onely after such rate as hath been accustomed.

Item it is also decreed, that if anye variaunce controuersie or strife, doe or shall hereafter aryse in the sayde citie, for none payment of anie tithes: or if anie variaunce or doubt arise vpon the true knowlege or diuision of any rent or tithes within the liberties of the said Citie, or of anie extent or assessemente therof, or if anie doubt arise vpon any other thing conteined within this decree: that then vppon complaint made by the partie greeued to the Maior of the citie of London for the time being, the sayde Maire by thaduyse of counsaile, shall cal the saide parties before him and make a final ending the same with costes to bee awarded by the discretion of the saide Maire and his assistents, according to the intent and purport of this present decree.

And if the saide Maire make not an ende therof within two monthes after complaint to him made, or if any of the said parties finde themselues grieued: That then the Lord Chauncellour of England for the time being, vppon cõplainte to him made within three monethes then nert following, shal make an end in the same, with such costes to be awarded, as shalbe thought conuenient according to thintent & purporte of this said decree.

Prouided alwayes, that if anie person or persons take any tenement for a lesse rent thẽ it was accustomed to be letten for, by reason of anie great ruin or decay, brenning, or such like occasions or misfortunes: That then suche person or persones, his executors or assignes, shal paye tithes onely after the rate of the rẽt reserued in his or theire lease, & none otherwise, as long as the same lease shal endure.

10 Not onely the said actes made in the said xxvij. & xxviij. yeres of the raign of the saide late king Henry the eight (before 5. & 8.) concerninge true payment of tithes, & euery article & branch therin conteined, shal abide & stand in their full strength and vertue: but also be it ec. ỹ euery of the kynges subiectes shal from henceforth truely and iustly without fraud or guile, deuide, set out, yeld and pay al maner of their predial tithes in their proper kind as they rise

27. H. 8. ca. xx. xxxii. H. 8 ca. viii. Continuũ

and

and happen in suche maner and forme as hath been of right yelded and payd within forty yeres nert before the making of this acte, or of right or custome ought to haue beene paide, And that no person shall from henceforthe take or carie awaie anie such or like tithes which haue been yelded or paide within the sayde forties yeares, or of ryghte ought to haue been paide in the place or places tithable in the same before he hath iustlie denied or set forthe for the tithe thereof the tenthe parte of the same, or otherwyse agreed for ỳ same tithes with the parson, vicars, or other owner proprietary or fermoure of the same tithes, vnder the paine of forfayture of treble value of the tythes so taken or caried awaye. And be it &c. that at all times whensoeuer and as often as the saide predialL tithes shal be due at the tuhinge time of the same, it to bee lawfull to euerie partie to whom anie of the said tithes ought to be paid or his deputie or seruant, to viewe and see theire saide tithes, to bee iustly and truelie set forthe and seuered from the nyne partes, and the same quietlie to take and carie awaie. And if anie person carie away his corne or haie, or his other predial tithes, before that tithe thereof be set forth, or willingly withdraw his tithes of the same, or of such other thinges whereof predialL tythes ought to be paide, or doe stoppe or let the parson, vicar, proprietarie owner or other their deputies or fermours, to viewe, take, and carie awaie theire tythes, as is abouesaide, by reason wher of the saide tithe or tenthe is lost impaired or hurt, that then vpon due proofe therof made, before the spiritual iudge or anie other iudge, to whome hereto fore hee might haue made complaynte to the party so carrying awaye, withdrawing, letting or stopping, shal paye the double value of the tith or tithe so taken, lost, withdrawen, or caried away ouer and besides the costes, charges, and expences of the suit in the same, the same to be recouered before the ecclesiastical iudge according to ỳ kings ecclesiastical lawes. And be it &c. that all & euerie person which hath or shal haue any beastes or other cattel tithable going feding, or depasturing in any waste or common ground whereof the parish is not certainlie knowne, shall pay their tithes for the increase of the said cattel so going in the said waste or common to the parsone, vicar, proprietarie, portionary, owner, or other their fermers or deputyes of the parishe, hamlette, towne or other place wher the owner of the saide cattell inhabiteth or dwelleth. Prouided alwaies and bee it &c. that no persone shal bee sued or otherwise compelled to yelde, giue, or paye anie maner of tithes for any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, which by the lawes and statuts of this Realme, or by anie priuiledge or prescription, are not chargeable wyth the payment of anie such tithes, or that be discharged by anie composition reall. Prouided alwayes and bee it &c. that all such barren heath or waste grounde other then suche as bee discharged for the payment of tithes by acte of parliament, whiche before this time haue lien barren and paid no tithes by reaſō of the same barrennesse, and now bee or hereafter shalbe employed and conuerted into errable ground or medow shal from henceforth after thende and terme of .vij. yeres nert after such employement iustlie ended and determined, paye tithe for the corne and haye, growing vpon the same any thinge in this act to the cõtrarie in anywise notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that if any such barrē, waste, or heath ground, hathe before this tyme ben charged with the payment of anie tithes

Costes
Cattell wastes Comen
Owner Dwelleth
Discharge
Barren
After 7. yeres
Pay
Barren waste

ſithe s, and that the ſame be hereafter
Improued emproued and conuerted into errable
ground or medowe, that then the ow-
ner or owners thereof, ſhall during ſe
During 7 uen yeres next folowing, from and af
yeres ter the ſame emprouement, paye ſuche
Pay kind of tithe as was paid for the ſame
before the ſayde emprouement, anye
thing in this act to the contrary in any
wiſe notwithſtandinge. And bee it &c.
Marchan- that euery perſon exerciſing marchan
diſes diſes, bargaining and ſelling, clothing
Bargai- handycrafte, or other art or faculty, be
ning inge ſuch kind of perſons, and in ſuch
Clothing. places as heretofore within theſe forty
Handycraft yeres haue accuſtomably vſed to paie
Art ſuche perſonal tithes or of right ought
Laboyer to pay, other then ſuche as be common
Pay daye labourers ſhal yerely at or before
the feaſte of Eaſter paye for his per-
ſonall tithes, the tenth part of his clere
Gaines gaynes, his charges and expences ac-
cording to his eſtate, condicion or de-
gree, to be therin abated, alowed, and
deducted. Prouided alwaye and be it
&c. that in al ſuch places where handy-
Handycraft crafte men haue vſed to paye their ti-
thes within theſe forty yeares, the ſa-
me cuſtome of payemente of tythes to
be obſerued, and to cõtinue, any thing
in this act to the contrary notwithſtã
dinge. And be it &c. that if any perſone
Refuſe Perſonall refuſe to paye his perſonall tythes in
fourme aforeſayde, that then it ſhalbe
lawfull to the Ordinarie of the ſame
dioceſe where the party that ſo oughte
to pay the ſayde tythes is dwelling, to
Examine call the ſame party before him, and by
his diſcretion to examine him by all
lawful and reaſonable meanes, other
then by the parties owne corporal oth
concerninge the true payement of the
ſayde perſonall tythes. Prouided al-
waies and be it &c. that al and euerye
perſon and perſons which by the law
or cuſtomes of this Realme, ought to
Offringes. make or pay their offringes, ſhal pere-

ly from henceforth wel and truly con-
tente and paye his or their offrings to
the perſone, vicar, proprietary, or their
deputies, or their fermers of the pariſh
or pariſhes wher it ſhal fortũ or hap
pen him or them to dwel or abid. And
4. offring daies that at ſuch iij. offring daies as at any
tyme heretofore within the ſpace of. iij
yeres laſt paſte, hath bene vſed and ac
cuſtomed for the payment of the ſame
and in default thereof to pay for their
ſaid offrings at Eaſter then nert folo
Eaſter wing. Prouided alſo and be it &c. that
this act or any thing therin contained
ſhal not extende to any pariſhe which
ſtandes vppon and towardes the Sea
Towardes the ſea. cokes, the commodities and occupying
Fiſhing whereof conſiſteth chiefelye in fiſhing &
haue by reaſon thereof vſed to ſatiſfie
Tyth by fiſh their tithes by fiſh, but that al and eue
ry ſuch pariſh and pariſhes ſhal here-
after pay their tithes according to the
lawdable cuſtomes as they haue here
tofore of auncient time within this xl.
yeares vſed and accuſtomed, and ſhall
Offring. pay their offrings as is aforeſaid. Pro
uided alwaies and be it &c. that this act
or any thing therin conteined ſhal not
London. extend in any wiſe to the inhabitaunt
Cãterbury of the citie of Lõdon and Canterburie
and the ſuburbs of the ſame, ne to any
Houſes other towne or place that hath vſed to
pay their tithes by their houſes, other-
wiſe then they ought or ſhoulde haue
done before the making of this act, a-
ny thinge conteyned in this acte to the
cõtrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding
And be it &c. that if any perſon do ſub-
Withdraw Obuentiõs tract or withdraw any maner of tithes
obuentions, profites, commodities, or
other duties before mencioned, or any
part of them contrary to the true mea
ning of this act, or any other act here
tofore made, that then the party ſo ſub
tractinge or withdrawinge the ſame,
may or ſhalbe conuented and ſued in
the kynges eccleſiaſtical courte by the

party

party from whome the same shalbee subtracted and withdrawē, to the entente the kings iudge ecclesiasticall, shall and may then and there heare & determine the same according to the kinges ecclesiastical lawes. And that it shal not be lawful vnto the persō vicar, proprietarie, owner, or other their fermour or deputies contrarye to this act to conuent or sue such with holder of tithes, obuentions or other dueties aforesaide before anye other iudge then ecclesiastical. And if anye arrchebishop, bishop, chauncellour, or other iudge ecclesiasticall, geue anye sentence in the foresaide causes of tythes, obuentions, profits emolumēts and other dueties aforesaide, or in any of them (and no appeal ne prohibicion hanginge) the partye condemned do not obey the said sentence, ỳ then it shalbe lawfull to euery suche iudge ecclesiastical to excōmunicate the saide partye, so as afore condemned and disobeyinge, in the whiche sentence of excommunication if the saide partie excommunicate wilfully stand and endure still excōmunicate by the space of xl. daies next after vpō denunciation and publication therof in the parishe churche of the place or parishe where the party so excommunicate is dwellinge or moste abiding the saide iudge ecclesiasticall maye then at his pleasure signifie to ỳ king into his court of chauncery of the state and condition of the saide partye so excommunicate and thereupon to require praeces De excommunicato capiendo, to be awarded against euery such person as hath ben so excommunicate. Be it ec. that if anye partie at anye time hereafter, for anye matter or cause before rehersed limited or appointed by this acte, to be sued or determined in the kinges ecclesiastical court or before the ecclesiastical iudge do sue for any prohibicion in anye of the kinges courts where prohicions before this time haue ben vsed to be graunted: That then in euerie suche case, the same party before anye prohibicion shall bee graunted to him or them, shal bringe and deliuer to the hands of some of the iustices or iudges of the same courte where suche party demanded prohibicion the verye true copy of the libel dependinge in the ecclesiastical court concerning the matter wherfore the party demādeth the prohibiciō subscribed or marked with the hand of the same party. And vnder the copy of the saide libel shalbe written the suggestion wherfore the partye so demaundeth ỳ said prohibicion, and in case the said suggestion by two honest and sufficient witnesses at the least bee not proued true in the court where the said prohibicion shal be so graunted, within fyre moneths nexte folowinge after ỳ said prohibicion shalbe so graunted & awarded that then the partie that is letted or hindered of his or their suite in the ecclesiastical court by such prohibicion shal vpō his or their requeste and suit without delay haue a consultacion graunted in the same acte in the court where the said prohibicion was graunted, and shal also recouer double costs and damages against ỳ partie that so pursued the said prohibicion, the saide costs and damages to be assigned or assessed by the court where the said consultation shalbe so graunted, for which costs and damages, the party to whome they shalbee awarded may haue an action of dette by bil, plaint or informacion in anye of the kings courts of record, wherin the defendaunt shal not wage his or their lawe, nor haue any essoine or protection allowed or admitted. Prouided alwaies & be it enacted by ỳ au-

Prohibic.

Libell

Suggestiō.

ii. witnesse

6. monthes

Consultac.

ii. costes & Dammages Action

Spirituall iudge Jurisdicc.

6. statutes

R court

Marriage

Marriage

auoritie aforesaid that this act or anye thinge therein conteined shal not extende to geue anye minister or iudge ecclesiasticall any iurisdiction to holde plee of any matter cause or thing being contrary or repugnaunt to or against the effect, intent or meaninge of the statut of Westminster seconde the v. chapter, the statuts of Articuli cleri. Circumspecte agatis, Sitna ceua, the treatise, De regia prohibitione, ne against the statute of Anno 1. E. 3. the 10. chapter or any of them, ne yet holde plee in any matter, wherof ỹ kings courte of right ought to haue iurisdiction, any thing herein conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. Prouided neuertheless where heretofore such a custome hath bene in many partes of wales, that of such cattel and other goodes, as hath ben geuen with the mariage of any person their tithes haue beene enacted and leuied by the parsons and curates in those parties, whiche custome being dissonant from any part of this realme, as it seemed when the said countrey of Wales was through ciuil discencion vncuited for want of other sufficient profits that might otherwise growe to the curates & ministers there to haue before that time tollerable so that nowe the countrey being wel manured and husbanded, and that tithe is onely paide there of corne hey wool and cheese, and of other increase of al maner of cattel, as yt is commonlye in all other partes of this realme, ỹ same custome semes to be grieuous and vnreasonable, specially where the benefices are ells sufficient for the findinge of the said ministers and curates. Be it therfore enacted by thauctoritie aforesaid that from and after the first daye of May next comminge, no suche tithes of mariage goodes be enacted or requi red of any person within the said dominion of Wales or marches of the same. Any thing in this act conteined or any other act, custome, prescriptiõ had or made to the contrarye hereof notwithstandinge. An. 2. E. 6. ca. 13.

Wales

De Aduowson 1. 3. Prohibitiõ 1. 2. 3. 10 10. Prouision 16.
Dures 3. Roiston 1.
Monasteries 11. Rome 4.

¶ *Tolles.*

DE ceux queux purront outragiõ toiner encounter commen vsage du royal en la ville marchande. Purueu est que si nulle le face en la ville le roy meisme, que soit bail a fee ferm le roy prendra le franch del march en sa main. Et si soit autre ville, & ĩ soit fait par le seigniour de meisme la ville le roy le fra per meisme le maner. Et si soit fait per le bailife sans le commaundement le seignior il rendra al plaintife a taunt pour la outragiouse prise, comme il auoit prise de luy, si vil emporte son toine, & il auera prison de vi iours. Des citizs & des burghes a que le roy ou son pyer ad grãt murage pour lour ville enclofer et ĩ tiel murage perient autrement qui lour nest graunte, & de ceo soient atteints. Purueu est que ils perdent cel graunt de tout le tempz qui serra auenir, et serront en le greue mercy le roy. Westm. 1. ca. 30.

Franchise Market

Fozf.

Bailie

Imprif.

Murage

De Aliens 5. Portmain 9.
Aliie 6. Passage 9.
Faires and markets 6. Ships 13.
Hull 1. Staues 1.
Pacchant 1. Wales 32.
De Receiuors 2. Weights 7.
Ships. 13. Mares 31.

¶ *Tonnage and poundage.*

¶ *Townes.*

¶ *Towns*

Notingha. Shrewesb. Ludlow Bridgnorth Quibozow Northamt. Glouceſter.

Forasmuch as diuers & many houſes meſuages and tenements of habitations in the townes of Notingha Shrewelburye, Ludlowe, Brydgenorth Quinbourow, Northhampton and Glocester nowe are and of longe time haue ben in great ruyne & decay and ſpecially in the principal & chiefe ſtrete there being in the which chief ſtretes in times paſt haue ben beautiful dwelling houſes, there wel inhabited, whiche at this daye muche parte thereof is deſolate, and voide groundes with pits, cellers & dawtes lying open and vncouered verye perillous for people to go by in ỳ night wout ieoperdy of life, which decayes are to the great impouriſhing & hinderance of the ſame townes. For the remedy whereof it may &c. that if the owner and owners of any ſuche void and decayed houſes or groundes wỉn the precincte of the ſaid townes of Nottingham Shrewelbury, Ludlow Glocester, Bridgenorth, Quibozow & Northhampton, within thre yeres nexte after proclamation thereof bee made by the Maiours, ſhirifes, & bailifes of any of the ſaid towns by what name or names ſo euer they be incorporated, in and vpon any ſuche vacãd or decayed houſes and groundes in any ſuch townes as is aforeſaid, and accordinge to this act do not enter, & ſufficiently reedifie and build the ſaid decayed houſes or voide groundes, ỳ then it ſhall be lawfull to the lorde of whome ſuch vacant groundes or decayed houſes ben or ſhalbee holde, to enter immediatly after the ſaide thre yeres expired, and to haue the ſame groiwndes to them and their heirs or ſucceſſors for euer. So that the ſayde lordes do ſufficiently reedifie & build the ſame vacantr or voide groundes, wherein he or they may enter by this acte within thre yeres nexte and immediatly folowinge the determination of the former iiij. yeares in the whiche the owner ought to haue entred, reedified and builded the ſame by vertu of this act. And if ſuch lordes as may enter by this act, do not enter, and wel and ſufficiently reedifie and builde the ſame voide and decayed houſes and groundes in the ſaide three yeres to them lymited by this act, that then it ſhalbe leful to the maiours ſhirifes bailifes and comminaltie of the ſaid towns by what name or names ſoeuer they be incorporated, and theire ſucceſſours for the time beinge, immediately after the ſaide three yeares expired, to enter into euery ſuch void or decayed groũd or grounder, to holde and retaine wout interruption of them and theire ſucceſſours for euer, clerely diſcharged of al rents going out of the ſame aſwel againſte the lorde or lordes, of whome ſuch grounde or grounder be holden, as al other, ſo that allwaies ỳ ſame Maiors, ſhirifes, bailifes or cominalty, or theire ſucceſſours for the time beinge, do wel and ſufficiently reedifie and buylde the ſame ground or groundes wherein theye maye so enter by this act within three yeares nert and immediately folowing the determination of the former iij. yerez in the which the aforeſaide lordes, of whome ſuch groũd or grounds were holden ſhoulde or ought to haue entred, reedified and builded the ſame. And in caſe ỳ ſaid maiors, ſhirifs, bailifes & comminalty or their ſucceſſors for the time being, do not enter & ſufficiently reedifie and builde the ſame void or decayed houſes or groundz in forme aforeſaide within the ſaid term of three yeres according to this act, ỳ then it ſhalbe leful to the firſt owner and owners of ſuch decayed & voyde groundes, their heirs or ſucceſſours,

Maires

Enter

Diſcharge

Reedifie

3. yeres

1. owner

immediatly after the same three yeares expired into the same grounde & grounds to reenter, & them to retain to them their heires or successours, as in their first estate: any thinge in this act to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, that this act nor any thing therein conteined, be in any wise prejudicial or hurtful to any personne or persons being at the time of the saide proclamation made vnder the age of xxi. yeres or to any woman couert baron, or any person or persons being in the prison or beyond the sea in the kings warres or biz other lawful affaires during such times as such person or persons shal be within age couert baron, in prison or beyond the sea, so that the same person or personnes, after he or they bee come to ful age, or beinge not couert baron, out of prison, and come again within this realme within iij. yeres next ensuing do reedifie ỳ same houses so decayed. Anno 27. H. 8. ca. i.

Reenter

Wife Impytt

2 ¶ Forasmuch as there haue ben in time past diuers and many bewetiful houses of habitatiõ within the walles and liberties of the citie, boroughes & townes of Yorke, Lincolne, Canterbury, Couentry, Bathe, Chichester, Salisbury, Winchester, Bristowe, Scarburghe, Hertesorde, Colchester Rochester, Portesmouthe, Poole, Linne, Feuersham, Worcester, Stafford, Buckingham, Põfret, Grãthã, Excester, Ipswiche, Southampton, great Yearmouth, Orenk. great Wicomb, Guilford, Eltredford, Kingstõ vpon Hul, Newecastel vpon Tine, Beuerley, Bedford, Leicester, & Warwike, and now are fallen down, decayed, and at this day remaine vnreedified, and do lye as desolate & vacãt grounde many of them nighe adioininge to the highe streetes, replenished with muche vncleanes and filthy with pittes, cellers and vawtes lying open and vncouered, to the great peril and daunger of thinhabitantz and other the kinges subiects passinge by the same, and some houses bee sebie and very lyke to fall downe, daungerous to passe by, which decayes are to the great empouerishing and hinderance of the same cities boroughes & townes. It may &c. that if any person or persons or bodies politike, being owners or possessioners of anye such desolate or voide grounde that haue bene at anye time within xxv. yeares, immediatlye past before the xv. day of Aprill in the xxvi yere of his maiesties raigne, builded for houses of habitacion or of any other house or of any other house or houses of habitation, now or herafter beinge in decay and not fully fallen down, within the libertye or precinct of anye of the said cities, boroughes, or townes do not sufficiently reedifie, build and repaire, or cause to be reedified, buylded and repaired the saide desolate, void grounde or decaied houses conuenient for habitacion and dwelling within three yeares next after proclamacion thereof to be made in or vpõ the saide voide grounde or grounde decayed house or houses by the maiours, shirifes, bailifes or other head officers of euery of the said cities, boroughes, or townes, by what name or names soeuer theye bee incorporated euery of thẽ within the precincte of theire owne auctoritie, that then it shalbe lawful to the lorde or lordes, of whome suche desolate void grounde or decated or ruinous houses ben holden after the said iij. yeres erpired, to enter into the same, and to haue the same grounde or houses to them, and to their heires and successours to theire owne proper vses for euer so that the said lorde or lordes so

Owners

Reedifie Repaire

Within 3 yere Proclam

Lordes

Enter

entring

Decaied

Townes

Reedifie Repaire 2 yeres

Rit charge

Enter

Repaire

1. yere

Maires

ctozitie of this act do sufficiently reedifie, builde and repaire the same voide grounde or decayed houses within two yeres nert and immediatly following the determinacion of the sayde three yeres And in case such lorde or lordes as may enter by this acte, doe not enter and wel and sufficientlye reedifie, builde, or repaire the same voide grounde or decayed houses within the saide two yeres, to them limited by this act, that then it shalbe lawful to al such person or persons or bodies politike, as shal then haue anye rent charge goinge seuerallye out of any of the said void groūd or groūds or decayed house or houses, in any of the said cyties, borroughs or townes, immediatly after the saide two yeres expired to enter into the same, and to haue the same void grounde, or decayed houses to them their heires or successours for euer, to their owne p̄per vse, so that the saide person or p̄sons or bodies politike, hauinge the saide rent charge entring by auctority of this act do sufficiently build reedifie and repaire the same desolate & voide grounde or grounds, or decayed house or houses w̄in one yeare nert and immediatly following the determinacion of the said two yeres, to the saide lorde or lordes appointed by this act. And in case such person or p̄son or persons, or bodies politike hauinge the said rents charges as may enter by this acte, do not enter & wel and sufficiently reedifie build and repaire the same voide grounds or decayed houses within the said one yere to them appointed by vertue of this acte, that then it shalbee lawful to ẏ Maires, shirifes, bailifes or cominaltie or other heade officers of the saide cities, borroughes & townes, by what name or names soeuer they be incorporate or their successours, euery of them within the limits of their auctorities immediatly after the said yere expired into euerye suche desolate or void grounde decayed, or ruinous houses to enter, and the same groūds and houses and euery of them to hold and enioy to them and their successours for euer clerely discharged of al rent goinge out of the saide grounde or houses aswel against the saide lorde or lordes, as al person or persons, or bodies politike hauing any such rent or rēta as before is said, so that the same maiors, shirifes, bailifes, and cominaltye or other head officers, as is aforesaide, or their successours for the time being doe reedifie, builde, or repaire, or cause to bee reedified, builded and repaired the same grounde and grounde, house, or houses, within three yeere nerte and immediately foldwinge the determination of the saide yere, to such person or p̄sons or bodies politike that shal haue any such rent as is aforesaide. And in case the saide Maiors, shirifes, bailifs comminaltie, or other head officers as is aforsaide or their successors, do not enter and reedifie builde and repaire the same void groūd or groūds or decaied house or houses in fourme aforesaide within the saide terme of three yeares after their said entry, ẏ then it shalbe lawful to the first owner or owners possessioner or possessioners of such void groūd or groūds or decayed house or houses their heires or successours, immediatly after the saide three yeres to the saide maiours, shirifes, bailifes, comminalty, or other head officers, as is afore limited, expired, into the same ground or grounde, house or houses, to reenter and the same to retain to thē, their heires or successours, as in their first estate anye thinge conteined in this p̄sent act to ẏ contrary notwithstādig.

Repaire 3. yeres

1. Owner

Enter

Except

Prouided alwaies that this present act nor any thinge therein conteined be in any wise preiudicial or hurtfull to any person or persons being at the time of the saide proclamacion made vnder the age of xxi. yeres, or to anye woman being maried to any person or persons being in prison, or beyond the sea in the kings warres, or in his other lawful affaires, during suche time as suche person or persons shall be within age maried in prison, or beyond the sea, so that the same person or personnes, after he or theye shall come to the age of xxi. yeares, or being not maried out of prison or come againe within this realme, within three yeares next ensuynge do reedifie the same desolate or voyd groundz or repaire the decayed houses. An. 32. H.8.ca.18.

3 ¶ Anno trigesimo secundo Henrici octaui cap. 19. a like acte is made (almost word for worde to this last acte) concerninge the repairing of the boroughes and townes of Shaftonne, Shireburne, Bipor, Dorchester and Weymouthe, within the countye of Dorset, and the boroughs and towns of Plimmouthe, Plinton, Barstable, Tauistock, and Dartmouthe, within the countie of Deuonshire, and the boroughes and townes of Lancestō, Liskerd, Lestuteiel, Bodemā, Truru, and Helston, within the countye of Cornwal, and the boroughes, and townes of Bridgewater, Taunton, Somerton, and Ilchester, within the county of Somerset, & the borough of Maldon in the county of Essex and also the borough and shire towne of Marr in the countie of Marr.

4 ¶ Forasmuche as in times past, diuers and many beautiful houses of habitatiō haue bene within walles and liberties of the citie of Canterbury the city of Rochester, & boroughes and townes of Stamford, and great Grimesby in the county of Lincolne the towne of Cambridge in the countye of Cambridge, the borough, or towne of Darby in the coūty of Darby, the borough or towne of Gilford in the county of Surrey, the towne of Dunwiche in the county of Suffolke, the boroughs or townes of the cinque ports with theire members, & town of Lewes in the county of Sussex, and the towne of Buckingham in the county of Buckingham, which now are fallen downe, decayed, and at this time remaine vnreedified, lyinge as desolate and voide groundes and many of them adioininge nighe vnto the highe stretes replenished wt much ordure filth and vncleanesse wt pittes, cellers, and vaults, lying opē and vncouered to the great peril and daunger of all the inhabitantes, and other the kinges subiectes passyng by the same, and some houses bee verye weake and feble ready to fal downe, and be very daungerous to passe by, to the great decaye and hinderance of the saide cities, boroughes, townes, & cinque portes.

Stāpford
Cambrige
Darbye
Gilford
Dunwich
5. ports
Lewes
Bucke
Decaied
weake

It maye therfore be enacted &c. that if any person or personnes or bodies politike, beinge owners or possessioners of anye suche desolate or voyde grounds that at any time within xlv. yeres nexte before the making of this acte, haue ben buylded for houses or habitacion or for any house or houses of habitacion nowe or hereafter beinge in decaye, and not fullye fallen downe, within the liberties and precinctes of anye of the saide boroughs townes and places do not sufficiently reedifie, build and repaire or cause to be reedified, builded and repaired the saide desolate voyde groundes & decayed houses conuenient for habitacion, and dwellinge, within two yeares

Possessor
45. yeres
Reedifyed
within 2 yeres

Carterb.
Rochester.

Proclam

yeres next after proclamacion to bee made or vpon the same void ground or grounds, decayed house or houses by the maiors, aldermen and burgeses or other head officers within the precincte of their owne auctorities, ỳ then it shalbee lawfull for the chiefe Lordes lorde or lords immediate, of whome such desolate and void grounds decayed, and ruinous houses be holden after the saide two yeres bee expired Enter to enter into the same, and to haue ỳ same grounds or houses with the curtelage, backside, & gardein adioining to the same, if they be of the inheritance of the owner or owners of the said decayed house or grounde, & exceede not one acre of ground, to thē and to their heires or successours, or Proper vse to their owne proper vse for euer, so that the saide lorde or lordes immediate entring by the auctoritie of this Reedifie Decay act, do sufficiently reedifie builde or repaire the same voide ground or decayed houses, within two yeares and a halfe nexte and immediatelye folowing the determination of the foresaide firste twoo yeares. And in case such lorde or lords as may enter by this act do not enter, and wel and sufficiently reedifie, builde or repaire Rēt charg the same voide grounds, or decaied houses within the saide two yeares & an halfe to them limited by this acte. Or if such lorde or lordes immediate, Enter as may enter by this acte do sufficiētly reedifie, builde and repaire ỳ same voyde grounds or decayed houses, within the saide twoo yeares and an Decay halfe to them limited and after theye theire heires or successours suffer the same houses or voide grounds to fal in ruine and decaye, and do not build to reedifie the same sufficiently within twoo yeares and an halfe of suche ruine or decay, that then it shalbe lesful to al person or persons, or bodies politike as shal then haue anye rente charge iointlye or severallye goinge Rēt charge out of the said void ground or grouns or decaied house or houses in anye of the saide cities, boroughes, townes or places immediatly after the said two yeares and an halfe expired, to enter Enter into the same and to haue such of the theire heires and successours, to their Prop vse owne proper vse, as shal so build the saide voide grounde or decayed houses by auctoritie of this acte the same void grounde or houses with the curtelage, backside and gardeine adioyninge to the same, if they be of thinheritance of the owner or owners of the saide decaied houses or ground, & exceede not in quantitie one acre of Discharge grounde discharged of al rents going out of the same grounds or houses, aswel against the saide lorde & lordes immediate as al other person or persons or bodies politike, hauinge anye rent, or rents charges, or rent seche out of the same, other then the fee ferme of the saide citie, borough, towne, or place or some parcel therof, so that the saide person or persons, or bodies politike hauinge the said rent charge entringe by thauctoritie of this act do sufficiently reedifie, build & repaire ỳ Reedifie same desolate and voide grounde or grounds or decayed house or houses, wthin one yeare & thre quarters next & immediately folowinge the determi- 1. yere & nacion of the said two yeres & an halfe quarters to the said lord or lords immediat appointed by this acte. And in case such person or persons or bodies politike hauinge any of the saide rentes charges as may enter by this acte, do not enter and well and sufficiently reedifie, builde, or repaire the same voide Not reedifi grounds or decayed houses within one yeare and three quarters to them appointed by vertu of this acte, or if theye or anye of them hauinge suche

rent charge & ẏ may enter by this act do sufficiently buyld & repair ẏ same void ground or grounds, or decayed house or houses win ẏ said one yeare & three quarters to them limited, & after they their heires and successours, Decay sutter ẏ same void ground or grouds house or houses to fall in ruine & decay, & do not build or reedifie ẏ same sufficiently within one yeare & three quarters after suche ruine or decay, ẏ Maires Officers then it shalbee lefull to the maiours, aldermen & burgeses & other ẏ heade officers of the saide cities, boroughs, townes & places by what name or names soeuer they be incorporated and their successours and euerie of them, within the limits of their auctorities immediatly after the said yere & three quarters expired into euery such desolate & void grounds decayed or ruinous houses, to enter & to haue holde Enter Own vles. and enioy to them, & their successors for euer, to their owne vse, the same grounde or houses & euery of the same ẏ curtilages, gardeins & backsides to ẏ same, if they be of thinheritaunce of the owner or owners of the saide decayed house or ground and exceede not in quantitie one acre of ground clere ly discharged of al rents goinge oute of the same grounds or houses, alwel against the said lord or lordes immediat as al other person or persons, or bodies politik hauig such rēt charge, or rēt seth as before is said, other thē the see kerne of ẏ said citie, borough, towne or place, or parcel therof, so ẏ the same maiors, aldermen, and burgesses, or other head officer as is afor saide or theire successors for the time beinge, do reedifie, builde or repaire, or cause to be reedified, builded or repaired the same grounde or grounds Reedifie house or house or houses within thre yeres nexte and immediately follo winge the determinacion of the said yeare and iii. quarters limited or appointed to such person or persons, or bodies politik, that haue or shal haue any rent as is afor saide. And in case the said maiours aldermen & burgesses, or other head officers as is afore saide, or their successours, do not enter and reedifie, builde and repaire ẏ same voide ground or grounde, decayed house or houses in forme afor- Not reedifi said within the said terme of iii. yeres after their saide entre, or if they sufficiētly reedifie, build & repaire ẏ same void ground or grounde, or decayed houle or houses, within the saide thre yeres to them limited by this act, and after they or theire successours sutter the same houle or houses, void grou or grounde, to fall to ruine & decay, Decay & doo not build & reedifie the same sufficiently within thre yeres after such ruine or decaye, that then it shalbee lawful to the first owner or owners, 1. owner possessour or possessours of such void ground or grounds, decayed house or houses, their heires or successours, immediatly after the saide thre yeres (to the saide maiours, aldermen and burgesses & other head officers, as is afore limited) expired into the same houses ground or grounde, curtilages, gardeins, and backsides to enter & the same to retaine to them, theire Enter. heires and successours, as in the first estate any thinge conteyned in thys present acte to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prouided alway that this act or any thing therin conteined, be not in any wise hurtful or preiudicial to any person or personnes being at the Not preiudiciall Proclam wise Impfit. time of the saide proclamation made vnder the age of xxi. yeres or beinge femme couert or in prison or beyond the sea in the kinges warres, or in his other lefal affaires, or to anye ẏ same or personnes not being then of whole

Non sane memorie

whole and perfecte memory duringe the time that such persone and persõ shalbe within age maried in prisõ or of no perfect memory, or beyond the sea, so that the saine person or psonz, their heires or successors after ẏ hee or they come to their ful age of one & twenty yeres, or be vnmaried out of prisone, or come againe within thys realme, or be of whole and pfect memory, within three yeres then nexte ensuinge do reedifie the saine desolat or void groundes, or repaire the said decaied houses. An̄ 33. H. 8. ca. 36.

3. peres

5 ¶ An. 35. H. 8. ca. 4. a like act is made (almost worde for worde to this laste act) for the repairing of the towne of Shrewesbury in the coũty of Salop the citye of Chester in the countye of Chestr the towne of Ludlowin ẏ coũty of Salop, Hauerford weste in the county of Hauerford in south walez, the towne of Pembroke tẽbye in the county of Pẽbroke, the town of Karmardin in the county of Karmardin the towne of Montgomery in ẏ county of Mongomery, Cardif, Swanes, Cowbridge, new Radnor & Presteñ in the county of Radnor, the town of Brecknok in the county of Brecknok & the town of Monmouth in the coũty of Monmouth, the towne of Maldon in the county of Esser, ẏ townes of Abargauenny, Vske, Carlion, and Newport in the county of Mõmouth the townes of Lãcast. Preston, Lerpole, and Wigam in the county Palantine of Lancaster.

6 ¶ That any person or psonz which do now inhabite & dwel, or hereafter shal inhabite and dwel in the cõtrey any where, or countye within thys Realme of England, out of any of ẏ said cities boroughes townes corporate or market townes, from & after the feast of S. Michael the archangel next comminge, shal not sel or cause to be solde by retaile, any wollẽ cloth linnen cloth, haberdash wares, Grocery wares, Mercery wares, at, or vñ in any of the said cityes, boroughes, townes, corporate or market townez or within the suburbes or liberties of the said cities, boroughes, towns corporate & market townez within the said Realme of England (except it be in open fayres) vpon paine to forfayt and lose for euery time so offending the summe of vi. s. viij. d. & the whole warez so solde, proferred & offered to be sold contrary to the forme intent and effect of this present act as aboue is said, the one moity of al which forfaiture to be to the vse of our said soueraigne Lord and Ladie, the king & Queenez maiesties, & the other halfe to him or them that shal seise and sue for the same in any of the kingez and Queenes courtes of recorde by bill, plainte action of det, informacion or otherwise wherin no essoigne protection or wager of law shall bee had or allowed. Prouided alwaie that thys act shal not in anye wise extende nor bee hurtful to any person or persons that bring any of the said wollẽ cloth linnen cloth, haberdashe, Grocerye, Mercery ware or wares to any of ẏ said cities, boroughs towns corporat or market townes, to be sold or cause to be sold by whole sale in grosse and not by retaile but they and euerye of them may lawfullye sel the same, in as large and ample manor, fourme, & condicion by whose sale in grosse & not by retaile, as they and euerye of thẽ might haue done at anye time or times before the making of this act. Any thinge therein to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

Retaile Cloth ware

Fayres Forf.

Cloth

Sell Ingrosse

Dwellers

Not sell

Prouided alwaye that this present acte shall not extende to anye persone or personnes that nowe dwel or inhabite in the countrey or hereafter

shal

Guildes Liberties

Retaile

Owne making

Liberties Vniuersities

shall dwel or inhabite out of anye of the sayde cityes, boroughes, townez corporat or market townez, but that they and euery of them, at any time hereafter, when they or any of them shalbee free of anye the guildes or liberties of anye the sayde cityes, boroughes, townes corporate or market townes, and dwell or inhabite within anye of the same cityes, boroughes, townes corporate or market townes that they and euerye of them so beeinge free shall and maye sell or cause to bee solde, anye of the wares aforesayde, by retayle in as ample and large maner, as they and euerye of them myght haue don being free of the sayd cities, boroughez and townes aforesaide, before the makinge of this acte. Anye clause or article in this acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaysand bee it et. that it shalbee lawfull to all personnes, to sell or cause to bee solde by retaile or otherwise all manner of cloth linnen or woollen of their owne making in euerye citye, boroughe towne corporate and market towne within this realme, as freelye and frankely as they might haue done before the makinge of this acte. Anye thinge in the same conteined to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaye, that this acte or anye thinge therein conteined, shall not bee preiudiciall or hurtfull to the liberties and priuileges of the vnyuersitye of Oxford and Cambridge or either of them, any thinge in this acte heretofore mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 1. E2. P. & M. ca. 7.

Se Adicion. 1.
Alehouses. 1. 2.
Aliens. 3. 4.
Apparel 7.
Approuement. 2
Armour. 8
Bankrupts. 2
Batchers. 2
Coardiners. 13. 20. 22.
Coine. 7
Coroners. 3
Counterfaiting of letters. 1.
Colupers. 1
Crossebowes. 2. 3
Dett. 1.
Drapery. 33. 43. 56
Eschetors. 10. 11.
Execution of statutes. 3.
Forstallers. 5
Fraunchises. 2. 20.
Husbandry in al.
Inrolementes 2. 3.
Iurrour. 3. 17. 19
Justices in iuer. 12. 17. 9.
Justices of assise 3. 11
Justice of peace. 12
Laborers. 14. 38.
Leases. 7
Linne. 1.
Towers.
Se Castels. 6.
Trauers to office.
See Det to the king. 6.
Eschetor. 3. 4. 6. 7 9. 12. 15.
Fugitines. 1.
Husbandry. 4. 5
Liueries of company. 7. 10.
London. 4
Mainprise. 7
Merchant 7. 17
Money. 30
Mortmaine. 6
Musters. 1
Northwich. 3. 4
Passage. 4
Prison prisoners etc. 8
Dyke. 1.
Plates and games. 2
Robbery. 2
Sheepe. 2
Ships. 13
Staple. 3
Vacabondes. 2.
Union. 1
Victailes. 23. 24
Wales. 16. 18. 32.
Weightes. 3. 4.
Wines. 23.
Wolles. 35.

Treason.

PVr ceo que diuerses oppinions ont esties deuāt ses heures en quel cas doit estre adiuge treason: en quel cas non le roy a la request des seignors & du comun ad fait declarisse-ment en le maner cōe ensuit. s. quāt home facy compasser ou imaginer la

King Imagin Death Violate.

la mort nr̃e seignour le roy, madam sa compaign̄ ou de loure fitz eisne et heires ou si home violat la compaign̄ le roy, ou leisne file le roy nient marie, ou compaign̄ leisn̄ fitz & heire le roy ou si home leue guerr̃ encounter nr̃e seignior le roy en son roialm̄ ou soit eidant as enemiez nostre dit seignior le roy en son roialm, as eux donant eide et comfort en sō roialm̄ ou per aillours, & de ceo probablem̄t soit attaint de ount fait y gentes de lour condicion. Et si home counterface le grande seale, ou le priup seale le roy ou sa money, et si hōe appoint faux money en cē roialm̄ counterfait au money Dengleterre sicome la mony appel Lushburghe, ou auters semblables a la dit money Dengl', sachāt la money estre faux, pour marchander ou paiment faire en deceite nr̃e seignour le roy & de son people. Et si hōe tuast le Chauncellier, Treasorer ou Justice nostre seignior le roye del bn banke ou del auter Justicez & eier ou dallise, et toutes auters Justyces assignes doier et terminer estreaunts en loure places faisantes lour office. Et fait assauoir que en les cases suisnosmer doit estre aiudge treason qui sestent a nostre seignior le roye, et sa roial maiestye, et de tiel treason la forfeiture des escheates appertyent a nostr̃ seignior, sibien des terres & tenementes tenus dauters, come de luy mesmes. Et ouesque ceo il ad bne auter manner de treason, quaunt bn seruaunt tue son maister, bne fee que tue son baron, ou quant home se culer on de religion tue son prelate, a que il doit foy et obedience. Et tyel manner de treason dona forfeyture des escheates a chescun seignior de son fee proper. Et pour ceo que plusoures auterz cases de treason semblables purrount eschet en temps a-veigner, queux home ne pourra pen-

King Imagin Death Violate.

Unmaried. Heire warre

Tyde Enemies

Counterfet seale

Money

Kill Chanceller Treasorer Justices

Fork. Eschetes

Kill his master Kill her husband

Escheates. Lord

ser ne declarer, en present assentus est que si auter case suppose treaso ou q̄ nest especifie paramont aveign̄ de nouel devant ascun iustices demurgent les Justices sans aler a iudgement de treason tanque per devant le roy & son parliam̄t soit le cas monstr̃ & declare, le quel se doit estre aiudge treason ou auter felony. Et si p cas ascun home de cest Roialm̄ chivache arme disconus, ou secrement oue gētes darmez, counter ascun auter pur luy tuer ou de robber, ou pur luy prēdre ou reteigner tanque il face fine ou ranceon, pur sa deliverance auer, nest pas lentencion le Roy ne de son counsaile que en tiel cas soit adiudge treason, eins soit adiudge felonye ou trespas solonque la ley de la tre aun cientment vse, et solonque ceo que le case demand. Et si en tiel case ou auter semblable devaunt see heures ascuns Justices eient adiudgez treasoz, & per cel cause les terrez & tenemites ont este devenus en la mayne le roy come forfeites, eient les chiefes seigniours due fee loure eschetes des tenementes de eux tenus lez quelz que les tenementes soyent en la mayne le roy ou dauter per doñ ou en auter manner, sauant toutez foites a nostr̃ seignioure le roye lan et le waste, et les forfeitures des chatelx queux a luy aperteignoient en les cases suysnosmes. Et que briefes de *Scire facias* devers les terrez tenauntes soyente grauntes en tyel cas, sauns auter originall et sauns allower le protection nostre seignioure le Roye en la dit suite, et que des terres queux sont en la mayne le roye, soyent briefes grauntes as vyscountes des countyes la ou les terres soyente douster en la mayne le roye sauns auter delaye. Anno 25. Edwardi tertij cap. 2.

Parlement

Vide armed Unknowen to kill

Felony Tresp̄as

Chiefe lord Eschete

Sauing

Forf.

Scire fac.

Protection

K. handes. Justices. Ouster le maine

3. Le roye defende estreitment as

toutz

Forf. Body Goods

toutes manners dez gentez sur paine de forfeir ceste qui ils purront forfair deuers luy en corps et en byens, que nul desore face ne recommence per boye quicunque celles ryott et rumour, nauters semblables. Et si nul luy le face, et ceo prone duement, soit fayt de luy come de traitoure au roye et son dit royalme. Anno quinto Richard secundi capitul sexto.

Riots

This riott, rumour, and assembiyes here spoken of, be intended of insurrections as appeareth by this statut, and by the statute of 5. Richard 2. capitulo. 5. therefore see these two statutes at large in the greate booke of statutes.

Insurrec.

3 Anno. 11. Ric. 2. capitul. 4. it was made treason to sue to breake anye thing e in the parliament. But after an. 2. H. 4. capitul 22. it was enacted ỳ none shoulde be greeued for suinge contrary to that act in 11. Richard capitulo. 4.

Breake Parliament

4 ¶ Que nul Justice eyt power de render indgemẽt dauter cas de treason ne en autre manner, que ils naueient deuant le commencement de cest present parliament. Anno. 11. R. 2. cap. 4.

Jugemt.

5 ¶ Aũ. 21. R. 2. cap. 3. 4. & 20. certaine thinges were made treason, but this parliament was repealed by an. 1. H. 4. ca. 3.

6 ¶ A nul temps a beignir ascune treason soit adiudge autrement que nul ne fuit ordeines per statute en tẽps de sõ noble aile le roy Edwarde le tierce qui dieu assoyle. An. 1. H. 4. cap. 10.

7 ¶ An. 8. H. 6. ca. 6. burning of houses by them that sent billes to apoint money to be laide in acerteine place was made treason. But it is repealed by an. 1. M. 1. sessione, as appereth here folowing. 20.

Burning of houses

8 ¶ An. 20. Henr. 6. capit. 3. it was was enacted to endure for fyre yeres that the takinge of the personnes or goods of certaine persons by Welsh men in Wales or in ỳ marchez was treason. And after anno. 27. Henrici 6. capitul. 4. that act was made to endure to the next parliament, & thẽ to expire.

Wales.

9 ¶ For as muche as by the kinges sufferance diuers coignez of Golde & siluer which bee not of the kings proper coigne of England, bee currante in paiment within this Realme, byuers and manye euill disposed personnes perceiuinge the forginge and counterfaytinge of suche coygnes is neither felonye nor treason presume and take vppon them for theyre singuler auaile and profite, to counterfeite and forge suche coignes, to the great harte and prejudice, aswell of the kinge our soueraigne Lorde, as to the hurte of all the kinges subiects It is therefore ordeigned and established by authoritye of the sayde parlyamente, that the counterfaytinge and forginge of euerye suche coygne bee adiudged treason, as it is of the counterfaitinge of the proper coygne of the king of this realm Anno quarto Henrici septimi capitul. 18.

Coyne

Forging

Counterfeiting

10 ¶ Anno. 22. H. 8. cap. 9. poysoning was made treason, and that the offendours shoulde be boyled to death, and shoulde not haue theire clergye, and that Justices of peace might enquire therof and of counterfaiting of coigne of outwarde realmes, and make proces by Capionye, and that Justices of Assile might heare and determine the treason by poysoninge as the counterfeytinge of suche coigne and the lands of the offenders by poysoning to escheate to the Lordes.

But Anno primo Edwardi sexti capitulo duodecimo. And Anno primo

Poisoning

Clergie. Just. of p. Counterfeit Justices Proces.

Eschete

M.

Sessione, these treasons bee repealed.

Heire Crowne

Repelled

Outward partes

Others Indited

Cōmission

Certified. Proces

11 Anno. 26. Henrik. 6. capitul 13. it was made treason to wishe, will, or desyre by worde or writtinge, or by craft to immagine, invent, practyse or attempte anye bodelye harme to the kinge or Queene or their heires apparaunte, or deprive them of the dignitye, tytle, or name of their royall estates, or to publyshe by writing or wordes, the kynge to bee hereticke Scismatike, tyraunte, infidell or usurper of the Crowne or detaygne from the kings fortresses, shippes, or munition of warre that the offenders shoulde not have sanctuarye. But this acte was repealed by 1. Edwardi. 6. capitul. 12. and by 1. Sessione.

12 If anye of the kinges subiectes denizens or other do commit or practice out of the limittes of this Realme in any outwarde partyes, anye suche offences which by this act are made or heretofore have beene made treason that then suche treasons whatsoever they bee, or wheresoever they shall happen to to bee done or committed, shalbee inquired, and presented by the othes of twelue good and lawefull men, vppon good and probable evidence and witnesse, in such shire and countye of this Realme, as before such persones, as it shal please the kings highnesse to appoint by commission vnder his great seale, in like maner and fourme as treasons committed within this Realme have bin vsed to bee inquired of, and presented and that vppon euerye inditemente and presentment founden & made of any suche treasons, and certified in to the kings benche, lyke proces & other circumstance shalbe there had & made against the offenders, as if the same treasons so presented had been lawfully founde to be done and committed within the limittes of thys realme. And that al processe of outlary hereafter to bee made and had within this realme, against anye offenders in treason, being resiant or inhabited out of the limits of this realme or in anye of the parties of beyonde the Sea at the tyme of the outlarys pronounced againste them, shalbee as good and as effectual in the lawe to al intentes and purposes, as yf suche offenders had bee resident and dwelling within this Realme at the time of suche processe awarded, and outlawrye pronounced. And be it et. that euerye offender and offenders beeing hereafter lawfully convycte of anye manner of highe treasons by presentment, confession verdite or processe of outlarye according to the due course and custome of the common lawes of this Realme shall lose and forfeite to the kinges highnesse his heires and successours, al suche landes, tenementes and hereditamentes whiche anye suche offender or offenders shall have of anye estate of inheritaunce in vse or possession, by anye right, tytle, or meanes within this realme of England, or els wher within anye the kinges dominyons at the tyme of anye suche treasone committed, or anye tyme after. Saving to euerye persone and persones theyre heires and successoures, other then the offenders in anye treasones their heires and successours, and such persone and persones as clayme to anye their vses, all suche rightes, tytles, interestes, possessions, leases, rentes, offices, and other profites, whyche they shall have at the daye of committinge suche treasons or at any tyme afore in as large and ample manner as if this acte had never beene had nor made. Anno. 26.

Attainte

Good.

Convict

Forf.

Inherit

Saving

H.

H.8.ca.13.

Signe Seale

13 ¶ Añ.27.H.8.ca.2.counterfaiting of the kings signe Manuel, p̄iuy signet, or p̄iuy seale was made treason But it is repealed by Añ.1.E.6.ca.12. & by añ.1.M.1.Sessione.

Matrimony

14 ¶ An.28.H.8.ca.18.marying and contracting wᵗ any of the kingꝛ childꝛen or kinſwomen was made treason. But it is repealed by añ.1.E.6.ca 12.& by an.1.M.1.ſeſſione.

Contencīō

15 ¶ If any perſon or perſoꝛ haue don or committed, or hereafter ſhal do or commit any high treaſonꝛ, whē they were in good, whole and perfect memoꝛy and after their accuſation, examination and confeſſion therof, beforе any the kings maieſties coūſail ſhal happen to fal to madnes or lunacy, ẏ yet neuertheles if it ſhal appere by the teſtimony of ſower of ẏ kings counſel or mo, that ſuch pſons at the time of doing their treaſon, and at ẏ time of their accuſation, examinaciō and confeſſion therof were of good pfect and whole memoꝛy, and the not madde noꝛ lunatike, butt ſithen that time fallen to madneſs or lunacy, and ſo certified in the kinges chauncerye by wꝛittinge ſubſcribed withe the names of ſower of the ſayde counſel or moe, that then in euerye ſuch caſe the kinges maieſties commiſſion of Oyer and Terminer of ẏ treaſons, ſhalbee awarded oute of the ſayde chauncery vnder his highneſſe great ſeale, into ſuche ſhire and place, and to ſuche perſonnes, as it ſhall pleaſe the kinges moſte royal maieſtye to ꝛemitte and appointe, in which commiſſion ſhalbe ſpeciallye mencioned and expꝛeſſed the names of ſuch perſonne or perſonnes whoe ſhall happen to bee accuſed and examined of treaſon beforе anye the kynges maieſties counſayle as is aforeſayde, and an expꝛeſſe mencion that by the teſtimony of ſower of the kings coūſaile ſuche perſonne or perſonnes ſo accuſed or examined of treaſon, were of good perfite and whole memoꝛy, at the time of committing their offēces, and at the time of their accuſation, examination and confeſſiō therof, and that ſithens the time they be come madde or lunatike. By vertue of which commiſſion the commiſſioners, limitted by the ſame commiſſiō ſhal haue power and auctoꝛity to enquire of the treaſons done by ſuch pſones by the inhabitants or freholders of the ſhyre where ſuche commiſſion ſhalbee directed to where ſoeuer the ſayde treaſons were done, or committed. And if ſuche perſonne or perſons aforeſaide, ſhal happen to be indicted of highe treaſon, then the ſaide commiſſioners without the perſonal apparaunce or arraignements of ſuche perſonne or perſones ſo indicted, ſhall cauſe the ſhiriffe or hys miniſters or other hauing auctoꝛitye to retourne pꝛoceſſe in ſuch caſes, to retourne a panell beforе them of ſufficiente and lawfull freeholders of the ſhire wher ſuche perſonnes ſhalbee indicted for the trial of their treaſons conteined in theire indytement. And after the retourne of the ſayde panell and apparaunce of the Jury, the ſayde commiſſioners in the abſence of the ſayd perſonne or perſonꝛ indicted, beeinge madde or lunatike, without anye arrayngnement aunſwere or plee to the inditement, ſhall ſwere twelue of ſuche of the ſaid Jurye as ſhalbee retourned beforе them to trye whether the perſonne or perſones indicted bee giltye of the treaſons contained in the inditement, or of any of them, or not giltye, cauſing only the inditement to be reade to the ſaid Jury, & after the reading therof cauſe and ſuffer open euidence to bee geeuen

Hole memory
Madneſſe Certified.

Oier & ter.

Mencioned

Memoꝛie

Enquere

Jurroꝛs

Indited

Retoꝛne Panell

Triall.

Abſence

Enqueſt

Euidence

geuen to the Jurye, aswell for the kinge as for the partye touching the treasons conteined in the inditemẽt as to their discrecions shall seeme cõnenient. Whereupon the Jury shalbee bounden to giue their verdit accordinge to theire euidence, as if the personne indited had beene present arraigned and pleaded to the same. And if it shall happen suche persone or personnes so indited to bee founde giltye by the saide Jurye so charged to trie such treasons, that then the offenders of suche treasons, so found gilty, shal haue such iudgement and suffer such peines of death, forfeiturs of landes goods, cattals and al other thinges, as is commonlye lymitted in cases of highe treasone, and as yf suche personnes had beene of good & whole memorye, and personalye p̃sent arraigned and pleaded to theire inditement, and had beene founde gilty thereof their madnesse or lunacye, or theire absence non arraignt, or not pleadinge to the saide indytement in any wise not letting nor wtstandinge.

Verdit

Giltie

Jugemt Execution forf.

Prouided alway, and be it ẽc. ỹ if anye of the peeres of this realme shall happen to bee accused and examined of high treason before any the kings counsell and do confesse ỹ same, and afterwardes fal to madnesse or lunacy, as is aforesaid, that then such treasons done and committed by anye peere of the realme, and by hym or her confessed vpon examinacion therof before anye of the kinges counsel, as is aforesaid, and theire confessyons, if they can wryte, subscrybed withe their name shall bee inquired of by vertue of the kinges commyssion of Oier and Terminer, to bee warded in maner and fourme aboue rehearsed. And if they shall happe to be indited of high treason by vertue of such commissiõ, yet nevertheless their trial shalbe alwais had by their peeres before the highe Stewarde of England, to be assigned by ỹ kinges highnesse. And ỹ they high stewarde to be assigned by the kinges maiestly in euery such case, shall haue the inditement brought to him, and shall cause to be summoned to appeare before him the peeres of the realme, as hath ben accustomed, at a day & place by ỹ said high steward to be limitted, at which day & place the said high steward after the apparance of ỹ peres before him, hauig the record of ỹ said inditemẽt before him, shal in the absence of the persõ indited, which shal happen to be madd or lunatike, as is aforesaid, and without his or her arraignement or pleading to the inditement cause the said inditement to be red to the peres, and in their presence cause to be declared by his discretion al maner of euidences and witnesse touching the treasons conteined in ỹ said inditement & afterward charge the said peeres vpon theire faithes & duityes of allegeance that they owẽ the kinges maiestye, to trie whether the personne indited, bee giltye of the treasons conteined in the inditementes or anye of them, or not giltye. And if they shal finde him or her giltye, that then suche iudgement execucõ and forfeitures, shalbe had made or done, as if such person indited had ben of good memory, and personally present arraigned and pleaded to the said inditement & had ben found gilty of the treasons therin coteined the madnesse or lunacy of such psons in such cases as is aforesaid notwithstanding.

Peers

Confesse Madnesse

Indited

Peeres

Absent

Euidences

Giltie Jugemt. Execution

And be it ẽc that if any pson or persones shal happen to bee attainted & conuicted of high treason, by auctorite of parliamẽt, or by the due course of

Attainted

Madnes

Execution

Parlement

Auentage Right

Parlement

Landes

Office

Hauing

Right &c.

of the comō lawes or statutes of this realme and afterwardes fal to madnesse or lunacy, that yet neuerthelesse they shall haue and suffer execution, their madnesse or lunacye notwithstandinge. And after if anye personne or personnes shalbe attainted of hygh treason by the course of the common lawes or statuts of this realme, that in euerye suche case euerye suche attainder by the common lawe shalbee of as good strength value, force and effect, as if it had beene done by authoritye of parliament. And that the kings maiesty his heirs & successors, shall haue as much benefite and auantage by such attainder aswel of bles, rightes, entries, condycions, as possessions, reuersions, remainders and al other thinges, as if it had ben done & declared by auctorytye of parlement & shalbe deemed and adiudged in actual and real possessyons of the landes, tenements, hereditaments, bles goods, cattal and al other things of the offenders so attainted, which his highnesse ought lawfully to haue, & which they so beinge attainted, ought or mought lawfully lose and forfeite, if the attainder had beene done by authoritye of parlyament, without anye office or inquision to be found of the same, any law statute or ble of the realme, to the contrary therof in anye wise notwythstandinge. Sauing to all and euery personne and personnes and bodyes politike & their heires, assignes & successours, and euery of them other then such perso & personz, which hereafter shalbe attainted of high treasone and their heires & assignes & euery of the & al & euery other personne & personnes claiming by them or any of the or to their bles or to the bles of any of the after the saide treason committed, all such right title, ble, possession, enter, reuersionz, remainders, interestes, condicions, fees, offices, rentes, annuities, commons, leases, & al other cōmodities, profites, & hereditamentes, whatsoeuer they or any of the should mighte, or ought to haue had, if this act had neuer be had ne made. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 20.

16 ¶ An. 33. H. 8. ca. 21. it was enacted that if the kinge did marye a woman thinking her to be then a maid wher she was not, if she did not declare her vnchaste life to the kinge before the mariage, it is treasone. And that if ỹ Queene or the princes wife do procure anye personne to haue carnall knowledge withe her, or anye doe procure anye of them to the like, that then the Quene and the princes wife and ỹ other so procuring &c. is treason but these treasonz be repealed by 1. Edward 6. cap. 12. & by. 1. M. 1. Sessione as appeareth here following. 18. & 20.

17 ¶ An. 35. H. 8. c. 3. an act was made concerning the kinges stile of supremacy and certeine pointes cōcerning the kinges stile and his persone and crowne be made treason, but it is repelled by 1. & 2. P. & M. ca. 8. as appeareth Rome. 4.

Stile

Crowne

Repelled

18 ¶ By anno. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. all offences made treason or petite treason by anye statute were from thencefor the repealed but onelye suche as were treason or petite treason by the statute made. Ano. 25. Edward 3. stat de prouisionibus capitul. 2. and suche offences as in the said statute of an. 1. E. 6. ca. 12. bee expressed and declared to be treason or petit treason, nor that anye paines of death, penaltye or forfeiture bee to anye offenders for doing anye treason or petite treason other then such as be in the said stat of 25. E. 3. or by the said statut of. 1. Ed. 6. And after in the said statut of Anno

1. E.

1.E.6.ca.12. it is enacted as folowth:
If any perſonne or perſonnes at any
time after the firſt day of March next
comming by open preaching erpreſſe
wordes or ſaynges do affirme or ſet
forth, that the kinge his heires or ſuc-
ceſſours kinges of this realme, for the
time beinge is not, or ought not to be
ſupreme head in earthe of the churche
of England and Irelande or anye of
them immediatly vnder God, or that
the biſhop of Rome, or any other per
ſon or perſonnes, other then the king
of Englande for the time beinge, is
or ought to bee by the lawes of God,
ſupreme head of the ſame churches,
or of anye of them, or that the kinge
his heires or ſucceſſours, kinges of
this realme, is not or ought not to
be kinge of Englande, Fraunce and
Ireland or anye of them, or after the
ſaide firſt day of Marche do compaſſe
or imagine by open preachinge er-
preſſe wordes or ſayings to depoſe or
depriue the kinge his heires or ſucceſ
ſors, kinges of this realme, from his
or their ropal eſtate or titles, to, or of
the realmes aforeſaide, or do openly
publiſh or saye by erpreſſe wordes or
ſayinges, that anye other perſon or
perſonnes other then the kinge, hys
heires or ſucceſſours, kinges of this
realme, of right ought to be kings of
the realmes aforeſaide or anye of the,
or to haue and enioye the ſame or any
of them, that then every ſuche offen-
dor beinge thereof duely conuicted or
tainted by the lawes of this realme,
their aidours, comfortours, abbettors
procurours and coūſaillours, for his
or their ſuche firſt offence, ſhall loſe
and forfaite to the kinge al his and
their goodes and cattels and alſo ſhal
haue and ſuffer impriſonment of his
& their bodyes, at the kinges plea-
ſure.

And if any perſonne beinge once
conuicted or attainted of anye of the
ſaide offences, ſhal after his conuic-
cion or attainder eſtſones committe
or perpetrate anye of the offences
before mencioned other then ſuch as
be erpreſſed in the ſtatut made in the
ſaide xxv. yeare of king Edward the
third and ſhalbe thereof duely conui-
cted or attainted by the lawes of thys
realme, that then euery ſuche offen-
der their aidours, comfortours, abbet
tours, procurours, and coūſaillours,
for his or their ſeconde offence or of-
fences ſhal loſe and forfaite to ỹ king
the whole iſſues and profites of al his
and their landes, tenements & other
hereditaments, benefices, prebendes,
and other ſpirituall promotions for
terme of life of ſuch offender or offen
ders, and ſhal alſo loſe and forfait to
the kinge al his or their goodes and
cattails, and alſo ſuffer duringe his
or theire liues perpetuall impriſon-
ment of his and their bodies. And if
any perſonne beinge two times here
after conuicted, or attainted of anye
the ſame offences ſhal after his ſayd
ſeconde conuiction or attainder efte-
ſones committ or perpetrate againe
any of the ſaide offences to be therof
duelye conuicted or attaynted by the
lawes and ſtatutes of this Realme,
that then euerye ſuch thirde offence,
or offences, ſhalbee deemed and iud-
ged highe treaſon, and the offender
or offenders, theire aydours, comfor
tours, abbettours, procurours, and
counſailours, being therin conuicted
or attcinted, accordinge to the lawes
and ſtatutes of this Realme, ſhalbee
deemed and adiudged highe traitours
and ſhal ſuffer paines of deathe, and
loſe and forfaite al theire goodes and
cattals, landes and tenements to the
kinge, as in caſes of highe treaſon.

And bee it &c. that if anye perſonne
or perſonnes at anye tyme after the

Supreme head

Rome

Act Deprive

King

Treason Accessorie.

Money

An. 27. H. 8. ca. ii.

An. 35. H. 8. ca. 1

Usurpe

Claime otherwise

Interupt

Foyl.

saide first daye of Marche nexte commynge by writting, printinge, ouerte deede or acte, do affirme or set forthe that the kinge of this realme, for the time being, is not or ought not to be supreme hed in earth of the Churche of England, and Irelande, or of any of them immediately vnder God, or shall by writinge, printinge, ouerte deede or acte, after the saide first day of Marche, affirme or settforthe that the bishop of Rome, or any other persone or personnes, other then the kinge of England for the time being is or ought to be by the lawes of god or otherewise, the supreme head in earth of the same churches or of any of them, or do after the saide first day of Marche, compasse or imagine by writinge, printinge, ouerte deede or acte, to depose or deprive the kinge, his heires or successours kings of this realme from this or their rotal estate or tytles of the kinge of Englande, Fraunce and Irelande, or of anye of them, or by any writtinge, printinge, ouert deede or acte do affirme that anye other person or persons other the the kinge, his heires and successours is or of right ought to bee kinge of the realmes of Englande, Fraunce, & Ireland, or to haue and enioye the same, or anye of them, that then euery such offence and offences shalbe deemed and adiudged highe treason, and the offender and offenders, their aidors comfortours, abbettours, procurours, and counsailours therein conuicted or attainted, accordinge to the lawes and statutes of this realm shalbe deemed and adiudged hyghe traytours, and shall suffer paines of deathe, and lose and forfaite al theire goodes and cattals, landes and tenements to the king, as in cases of high treason.

Prouided alwaye and be it &c. that this estatute or any thinge therin contained, shal not in any wise extende to repelle, abnulle or make frustrate or voide any acte or actes of parliament statute or statutes made, concerninge the counterfaitinge or forginge of anye of the coignes of this realme, or for the coygne of any other realm or realmes currant within this realme or for the clippinge, washinge or fylinge any of the saide coygne, or for, or concerninge the bringing into this realme of counterfait money or coyne to anye statute made in the xxvij. yeare of the saide late kinge Henrye the eighte, concerninge the false forginge and counterfaiting of the kinges signet manuel, priuye signet, or priuie seale, ne to their consailours, procurours, aydours, and abbettours, nor to any article or braunche, concerninge the same offences, or any of them conteined in the same statutes or any of them.

And be it &c. that if any the heires of the kinge our saide soueraigne lorde that nowe is or any persone or personnes, to whome the crowne and dignitie of this realme is limited & appointed by act of Parliamente, made in the xxxv. yeare of the raigne of the saide late kinge Henrye the eight, or the heires of anye of them do at anye tyme hereafter vsurpe the one of the vppon the other in the crowne of this realme, or demaunde, challenge, or claime the same, otherwise, or in any other fourme or degree of discent, or succession, or in anye other course, fourme, degree, or condition, but only in suche maner and fourme as is declared by the saide estatute, or if any of the saide heires, or personnes aforsaide, doo interrupte or lette the kinges highnesse that nowe is, peaceably and quietlye to keepe, haue & enioye the saide imperiall Crowne:

that

Accessorie

Treason

Treason Mispris.

Arrested Imprisi.

Indited

Connicted Outlawed Attainted Out of England

Forf.

that the al and singuler ỹ offenders theire aydours, comforters, abbettours, procurours and counsailours therein, shalbe deemed and adiudged highe traitours, & suffer and incurre the paines of deathe, losse and forfeitures as is aforesaid in cases of high treason.

Prouided also and be it &c. that thys acte of parliament, or anye thing therin mencioned as concerninge the repeale of any statut or statuts, made touching treason or misprision of treson shal not in anye wise geue anye maner of benefite, auantage or cõmoditie, to any person or persons, being ỹ laste day of October last past arrested or imprisoned for treason, petit treason or misprision of treason or to any person or personnes heretofore beinge indicted of treason, petit treason or misprision of treason or to anye other personne or personnes, beynge likewise conuicted, outlawed or attainted of treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason, or beynge fledde beyond the seas, or into Scotlande before the saide laste day of October laste past for any treason, petyt treason or misprision of treason, but that they and euery of them shal suffer such paine of death, losses and forfeiture of landes and goodes, as in cases of high treason, as though this act had neuer ben hadde or made. Anye thinge in this acte to the contrary in anye wise notwithstandinge, & that the lawes & statutes repealed by thys acte, shal stand againste them & euery of them, in full strengthe, vertue, force and effecte, concerninge al and euerye offence by them, or anye of them, heretofore committed or done.

Prouided alwaye, and bee it ꝛc. ỹ no personne or personnes shal in anye wise be empeached or put to ans-

swer for anye of the offences aboue-saide, concerninge treasons, by ope preachinge or wordes onely, vnlesse the party offender or offenders bee thereof accused within thirtye dayes nert after the same open preachinge or wordes so spoken or declared, if ỹ accusers shall fortune to bee within this realme, during the space of xxx. dayes nexte after the sayde offence committed or done. And if the accusour shal happen to bee oute of thys Realme, duringe the sayde space of xxx. dayes, then the partye or parties so offendinge shalbe accused, as is aforesaide, within fiue monethes next after the same preachinge or wordes spoken or declared, or els the partye or parties so offendinge their aydors comforters, abbettours and counsailours or any of them not to be empeached or put to answere for anye suche offence or offences, and that the same accusacion or accusations so to be hadde, made, and declared shall be made to one of the kynges counsaile, or to one of the kynges iustyces of Assise, or els to one of the kings Justices of peace beinge of the Quorum, or to three Justices of the peace within the shiere where the same offence or offences shall happen to bee done or committed: anye thing conteyned in this acte, to the contrarye thereof in anye wise notwithstandinge.

Prouided also and be it ꝛc. that cõcelement, or keepinge secrete anye highe treason, shalbee from henceforth adiudged, deemed and taken misprision of treason, and the offendour therein shall forfaite and suffer as in cases of misprision of treason, or heretofore hathe bene vsed, anye thinge aboue mencioned to the contrary notwithstandinge.

Prouided also and be it ꝛc. that this

Wordes

30. dayes

Within the realme

Out of the realme

6. monthes

Accusacion

Concelement

Misprisi.

acte or anye thing therein contained shall not extende to charge or make any personne or personnes to be offender or offenders, in any of the artycles abouesayde for callinge, naming sayinge, writinge, or printinge the Frenche kinge, for the tyme beinge by the name of the kinge of ffrance, or Frenche kinge anye thinge aboue declared and enacted, to the contrary in any wise notwithstandinge.

King of Fraunce

Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that no personne or persons after the first daye of Februarye nexte comminge, shalbe endited, arraigned, condempned or conuicted for anye offence of treason, petit treason, misprision of treason, or for anye wordes before specified to be spoken after the sayde first daye of Februarye, for which the same offender, speaker, offenders, or speakers shal in any wise suffer any paines of deathe, imprisonment losse or forfeiture of his goodes, cattals, lands or tenements, vnlesse the same offender, speaker, offenders, or speakers be accused by two sufficient and lawful witnesses, as shal willingly without violence confesse the same. Anno primo Edwardi sexti capitulo duodecimo.

Misprise.

ti. Witnesse.

Note that all that is in thys lasse acte touchinge the kinges supremacy or against the Popes auctoritie is repelled by 1. & 2. Phil. & Marie cap. 8. as appeareth Rome 5. And al ỹ is made treason by this last acte is repelled by 1. M. 1. sessione as appeareth hereafter 20.

¶ If any personne or personnes, after the first day of June next comminge by open preachinges, expresse wordes or saynges do expressely, directly and aduisedly set forthe, and affirme, that the kinge that nowe is, is an heretike, scismatike, tyrant, infidel, or vsurper of the crowne or that any his heirs or successors to whome the crowne of this realme is limited by auctoritie of parliament holden in the xxxv. yere of the raigne of the late kinge H. 8. (capitul. 1. which is in Crowne 5.) beinge in lawful possession of the Crowne is an heretike, scismatike, tyrant, infidel, or vsurper of the crowne, that then euery suche offender, beinge therof duely conuicted or attainted, by the lawes of this realme, theire abbettours, procurors and counsaillours and al and euerye aydours and comfortours, knowing the saide offences, or anye of them to be done, for his or their such firste offence shal lose and forfait to the king al his and theire goodes, and cattals, and also shall haue and suffer imprisonment of his & theire bodies at the kinges will and pleasure. And if any person being onre conuicted or attainted of any the saide offences shall after his saide conuiction or attainder, eftsones commit or perpetrate anye of thoffences before mentioned, in forme aforesaide committed, and shall be thereof duelye conuicted or attainted by the lawes of this realme, that then euery such offendour and offendours their abbettours, procurours, and counsailours, and al and euerye their aydours and comfortours, knowinge the said offences or any of thē to be done for his or theire seconde offence or offences, shall lose and forfaite vnto the kinge the whole issues, and profite of all his and their lands, tenements and other hereditaments, benefites, prebēdes and other spiritual promotions, for terme of ỹ life of suche offendour or offendours and shal also lose and forfait vnto the kinge al his and their goods and cattels, and also suffer during his and theire lyues perpetual imprisonmēt of his & theire bodies.

Abettors

Forf. Goods Imprif.

Offence

Forf.

Forf. Profits Landes

Good

Imprif.

Wrecching woords King

Proui-

Prouided alwaies ỳ ſuch of the ſaid ſpiritual promotions, as ſhalbe charged with cure, be alwaies by ỳ kings maieſtie, and his heires and ſucceſſors ſufficiently furniſhed of a curate, for the diſcharge of the ſame. And if any perſons beinge two times hereafter conuicted or attainted of anye of the ſame offences, in forme aforeſaid cõmitted, ſhal after his ſeconde conuiction, or attainder eſtſones committe or perpetrate againe, any of the ſaide offences in fourme aforeſaid, and be therefore duely conuicte or attainted by the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme, that then euery ſuche thirde offence or offences, ſhallbe deemed and adiudged highe treaſon, and thoffendour or offendours theirin, their abbettours, procurours, and counſaylours, and al and euery theire aydors and comfortours, knowinge the ſayd offences, or any of them to be done, being thereof conuicted or attainted, according to the lawes and ſtatutes of this realme, ſhalbe iudged and demed highe traytours, and ſhall ſuffer paines of death, and loſe and forfaite all theire goodes and cattalles, landes and tenementes whereof hee or theye ſhalbee ſeyſed of an eſtate of inheritaunce, in his or theire owne righte to the king, as in caſes of high treaſon.

And be it &c. that if any perſonne &c. by writing, printing, paynting, karuinge or grauinge, doo directelye expreſſely and aduiſedly publiſhe, ſette forth and affirme that the kinge that nowe is, or anye his heires or ſucceſſours limited as is aforeſaide is an heretike, ſciſmatike, tyrannt, infidel, or vſurper of the Crowne, that then euery ſuche offence or offences, ſhalbe deemed and adiudged hyghe Treaſon &c.

And be it &c. that if any perſonne &c. rebelliouſly do retaine, keepe or withholde from oure ſaid ſoueraigne lord his ſaide heires and ſucceſſours anye of his or theire caſtelles, fortreſſes, fortlettes or holdes within this Realme or in anye other the kinges dominions or marches, or rebelliouſly keepe, detaine or withholde from the kinges ſaide highneſſe, his ſaid heirs or ſucceſſours, anye of his or theire ſhips, ordinances, artillerie, or other munitions or fortifications of warre and doe not obedientlye render and geue vp to our ſaide ſoueraigne lord his ſaide heirs or ſucceſſors or to ſuch perſonnes as ſhalbee deputed by thẽ or any of them, ſuch caſtelz, fortreſſes fortlettes, holdes, ſhippes, ordinance artillery or other munitiõs, & fortifications of warre, rebelliouſly kepte and deteined within fyre dayes nexte after theye ſhalbee commaunded by oure ſayde ſoueraigne Lorde, his ſaide heyres or ſucceſſours by open Proclamation, vnder the greate ſeal the ſame Proclamation to bee made in ſuche place and order, ſo as the partye and partyes to be charged by this acte, maye conueniently haue notice and knowledge thereof, that then euerye ſuche perſonne, &c. ſhalbe adiudged Traitours.

And ouer that be it &c. that if anye of the kings ſubiectes, denizens, or other do committe or practiſe, oute of the limites of this realme, in anye outwarde parties, anye the offences, whiche by thys acte are made, or heretofore, now ſtanding in force, haue bene made treaſon, that then ſuche treaſons, whatſoeuer theye bee, or whereſoeuer theye ſhall happen to bee done or committed ſhalbee enquired & preſented by ỳ othes of twelue goode and lawefull menne, vppon goode and probable euydence, and witneſſe in ſuch ſhire and countye of

Fortreſſes

Shippes Ordinances

vi. daies

Proclam

Out of England

Enquere

Curate

3. Offence

Aydors

Forf.

Writing Printinge

Cõmissions

this realme, and before such persons as it shall please the kinge, his sayd heirs or successours to appoint by cõmission under his great seale, in like manner and fourme as treasons cõmitted within this realme haue bene vsed to be enquired of and presented And that vpon every enditemẽt and presentment founden and made of any such treasons, and certified into ỹ kinges benche like proces and other circumstance shalbe there made and hadde against the offenders, as if the same treason so presented, had beene lawefully founde to be done and cõmitted within the limites of this realme. And that al proceese of outlary, hereafter to be made and hadde wĩ this realme, against any offenders in treason beinge reliant or inhabitant out of the limites of this realme, or in anye the parties beyond the sea, at the time of the outlawry pronounced against them, shalbe as good and effectuall in the laive to al intents & purposes as if any such offendors hadde bene resident and dwellinge within this realme at the time of suche proces awarded, and outlawerye pronounced.

Certified Proces

Utlarie

Out of England

Prouided alwayes and be it &c. that if the party so hereafter to bee outlawed, shal within one yeare nert after ỹ sayd outlawery pronounced, or sudgement geuen vpon the said outlawery, yelde him selfe vnto the chief Justice of Englande for the time beinge, and offer to trauers thendyptment or appeale, whereupon the sayd outlawerye shalbe pronounced, as is aforesaide, that then bee shalbe receyued to the saide trauers, and beinge thereuppon founde not giltye by the vertue of twelue menne, he shalbee clerely acquited and discharged of the saide outlawry, and of al penalties & forfeitures by reason of the same, in as large and ample manner & forme as thoughe no suche outlawrie hadde bene made, any thinge herein conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstandinge.

1. yeer

Trauers Inditemẽt Appeale Utlarie

Discharge

And be it &c. that euerye offender or offendors, beinge hereafter lawfully conuicte of anye maner of highe treason, by presentment, confession, verdit or proces, outlawerie accordinge to the due course and custome of the lawes of this realme, shall lose and forfaite to the kinges highnesse, hys heires and successours aforesaide, all suche landes, tenements and hereditaments, whiche any suche offender or offenders, shal haue of any estate of inheritannce, in his owne righte, in vse or possession, within this realme of England, or elsewhere within any the kinges dominions, at the time of any suche treasons committed, or at any time after.

Forf.

Inherit.

And be it &c. that no person or personnes, shall in any wise bee empeached, for anye of the offences aboue sayde, committed onely by open preachinge, or wordes, vnlesse the offendour or offendours bee therof accused within three monethes nerte after the same opẽ preaching or wordes And that the same accusation or accusations, bee hadde, made and declared to one of the kinges counsaile, or to one of the kinges Justices of Assise, or else to one of the kinges Justices of the peace beinge of the Quorũ, or to two Justices of the peace within the shiere, where the same offence or offences shall happen to bee done, or committed, any thinge conteined in this acte to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

Preaching wordes 3. monthes

Prouided also and be it &c. that concelement or keepinge secreete of any highe treason bee deemed and taken onely misprision of treason, and the offen-

Concelemẽt

offender therin to forfaite and suffer as in case of any misprisiõ of treason as heretofore hathe bene vsed, anye thinge aboue mencioned to the cõtrary notwithstandinge.

Misprik.

Prouided allwayes and be it &c. that no persoñe or persoñes, after the first day of Iune next comminge shal bee indicted arrained, condemned, cõuicted, or attainted for any of the treasons or offences aforesaide or for any other treasons that nowe be or hereafter shalbe, whiche shal hereafter be perpetrated, committed or done, vnlesse the same offender or offendours bee thereof accused by twoo lawefull accusers, which saide accusers at the time of the arraignement of the partye accused, if theye be then lyuinge, shalbe broughte in person before the party so accused, and auowe & maintaine that they haue to saye againste the saide partye, to proue him gylty of the treason or offences conteined in the bil of enditement layd againste the partye arraigned, vnlesse the said partye arraigned, shal willingly wõute violence confesse the same. Sauinge to euery persoñe and persons theire heires and successours, other then thoffendours, and theire heires and suche person and persoñes, as claim to any their vses, al such rights titles, interest, possessiõs, leases, rẽts reuersions offices and other profites whiche they or any of them shal haue at the day of committing suche treasons, or at any time after, in as large and ample maner as if this act hadde neuer ben had nor made.

Endited

K. accusers

Cõfession Hauing

Prouided also and be it &c. that the wife or wiues, whose husband or husbandes hereafter shalbee attainted of treasons specified in this acte, or of anye other treasons whatsoeuer theye bee, shall in no wise bee receiued, to aske, challenge, demaunde, or haue dowry of any the landes, tenements or hereditamentes, of anye the persoñe or persoñes, to bee attainted of treason, as is aforesaide, durynge the saide attaindour in his force, anye thinge before mencioned, to the contrary in any wise notwithstandinge. Anno 5. E. 6. ca. 11.

Dower

Note that the treasons made by this acte, be repealed by 1. M. 1. Sessione, by general wordes as appeareth hereafter 20.

20 ¶ From henceforth none act, dede or offence, being by act of Parliamẽt or statute made treason, petit treason or misprision of treason, by wordes, writynge cyphering, dedes or otherwise whatsoeuer, shalbe taken, hadde deemed or adiudged to be high treason, petit treason or misprision of treson, but onely suche as bee declared and expressed to be treason, petit treason or misprision of treason, in or by the act of Parliament or statut made in the xxv. yeare of the raigne of the moste noble kinge of famous memory kinge Edward the third (*s. de proui. ca. 2*) touchinge or concerninge treason, or the declaratiõ of treason, and none other, nor that anye peines of deathe, penaltie or forfeiture in anye wise ensue or bee to anye offender or offenders for the doynge or committinge anye treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason other then such as be in the saide statute made in ỹ said xxv. yere of the raigne of the said king Edwarde the third ordeined and prouided, any act or actes of parlemẽt statut or statutes had or made at any time heretofore or after the saide xxv. yeare of the raigne of the saide late kinge Edward the third or any other declaration or matter, to the cõtrary in any wise notwithstanding.

High treso

Petit treso Misprik.

Forf.

Prouided allwayes and be it &c. that this acte of parlement, or any thinge

Exception

therein mencioned, shall not in anye wise extend to geue any maner of benefite, aduauntage or commoditie to anye persoñe or persoñes beinge the laste day of September laste past arrested or imprisoned for Treason, petit treason or misprision of treason or to any persoñe or persoñes heretofore beeinge indicted of treason, petit treason or misprisiõn of treason or beinge outlawed or attainted of treason, petit treason, or misprision of treason before the laste daye of Septembre last past or being commãded to keepe his or theire house or houses or other mennes houses or otherwise excepted out of the Quenes highnes moste gracious pardon geuen ẏ daye of her coronation, but that theye and euery of them for anye the offences before mencioned, perpetrated, committed or done by them or any of thẽ before the saide laste day of September, shall suffer suche paines of death losses and forfaitures of landes and goods, as in case of treson as though this acte hadde neuer bene hadde ne made anye thinge in this acte to the contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding. Anno. 1. M. 1. Sessione.

Attaints

Pardon

Forf.

21 ¶ That if anye person or persons hereafter falsly forge and counterfeit any suche kinde of coigne of golde or siluer as is not the proper coygne of this realme and is or shalbee currãt within this realme by the consent of the Quene, her heires, or successours Or if anye persoñe or persoñes, at any time herafter, do falsely forge or counterfait the quenes signe manuel, priuie signet or priuie seale, ẏ then euery suche offence shalbe deemed and adiudged highe treason, and the offenders therin their counceilours, procurours, and abbettours, beinge conuicte, accordinge to the lawes of this realme, of any of the said offences, shalbe likewise deemed and adiudged traytours against ẏ quene her heires, and successours, and the realme, and shal suffer and haue such paines of death, forfaiture of landes, goodes and cattals and also lose the priuiledge of al sanctuarye, as in case of highe treason it is vsed and ordeined. Anno primo M. 1. parl' capitulo sexto.

Coigne
Forgeine coigne

Signe Manuel
Seale

Forf.

22 ¶ Anno primo & secundo P. & M. capit. 9. certeine prayers were made treason, but that act is determined by the death of Quene Marye.

23 ¶ Anno primo & secundo P. et M. capitulo nono dyuers offences were made treason, whiche are determined by the death of Quene Mary, but certein clauses therin serue to continue, as:

And bee it further &c. that all trials hereafter to bee hadde, awarded or made for any treason, shalbe hadde and vsed onely accordinge to the due order and caule of the commõ lawes of this realme and not otherwise. Sauinge to euery persoñe and persons bodies politike and corporate, theire heires and successours other then the offenders and their heires, and suche persoñe and persoñes, as claime to any of their vses, al such rights, titles interestes, possessions, leases, rentes, reuersions offices, and other profites whiche they or any of them shal haue at the day of the committing such tresons or at any time afore in as large and ample maner as if this act hadde neuer ben had or made. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that concelement or keping secret of highe treason, bee deemed and taken onelye misprisiõ of treason, and the offendors therin to forfeit, and suffer as in cases of misprision of treason, hathe heretofore bene vsed. Any thing aboue mencioned to the contrary notwithstãding.

Trials

Sauing

Interestes Rents &c.

Concelemt

Misprisiõ

Proui-

Coynes

Triall

Money bitter

Impeche.

Empairing Forging Indited Tried

Prouided neuertheleſſe and bee it ꝛc. that in caſes of highe treaſon concerning coigne curraunte wythein thys realme, or for counterfaytinge the kinge or Queenes ſignet, priuy ſeale, greate ſeale or ſygne manuel, ſuche manner of tryall, and none other bee obſerued and kepte, as heretofore hathe beene vſed by the common lawes of this realme. Any lawe ſtatute or anye other thinge or thinges to the contrarye notwithſtandinge.

24 ¶ That if any perſone or perſones after the xx. day of Januarye nexte cõming ſhal bring from the parties beyond the ſea into this Realme, or into any the dominions of the ſame, any ſuch falſe & counterfaite coigne or money being currant within the realm as is aforeſaide, knowinge the ſame coigne or money to be falſe and counterfaite, to thintent to vtter or make paiment with the ſame withein thys realme or anye the dominions of the ſame by marchãdizing or otherwiſe ẏ al and euery ſuch perſon or perſõs ſo offending, as is aforeſaid, their cõſellers, procurers, aiders & abbetters in that behalfe ſhalbee deemed and iudged to bee offenders in high treaſon and ſhal ſuffer after lawfull conuiction or attainder therof, ſuch paynes of death, loſſe and forfeiture of landes, goodes and cattals, as other offenders ſhal doe in caſes of hyghe treaſon. And bee it ꝛc. that all and euerye perſonne and perſones, that ſhal at anye time after the ſayde xx. day of January, be accuſed or impeached of anye the offences conteined and prouided for in this ſtatut, or of any other offence or offences, cõcerning thimpairinge, counterfaitting or forging of any coyn currant within this realme, ſhal and may be indited arraigned, tried, conuicted or attainted, by ſuch like euidẽce, & in ſuch maner & forme, as hath ben vſed & accuſtomed within this Realme, at anye time before the firſt yere of ẏ raigne of our late ſouereigne lord king E. 6 Any ſtatut, cuſtome, law, or vſage to the contrary therof in anywiſe not withſtanding. Anno. 1. & 2. P. and M cap. 11.

25 ¶ Bee it enacted that if anye perſonne or perſonnes, after the firſt day of Maye nexte to come, do maliciouſlye, aduiſedly and directlye compaſſe or imagine to depriue the Queenes maieſty that now is or the heires of her body to be begotte beig kings or Queenes of this Realm, from ẏ ſtile honour, & kingly name of the Imperial crowne of this realme, or from anye other the realmes and dominions vnto our ſaide ſouereigne Lady appertayninge and belonginge, or to deſtroy the Queenes maieſty ẏ now is, or any the heires of her body beeing kings or Queenes of this realm or to leuy warre wỏ this realme, or wỏ any the marches or dominions to ẏ ſame belõging againſt the Queenes maieſty that now is, or any the heires of her bodye beinge kinges or Queens of this realme, or to depoſe the Queenes maieſty that now is, or any the heires of her body beig kinges or Queenes of this realme, from the imperial crowne of the realmes and dominions aforeſaid and the ſame cõpaſſings, imaginationz or any of thẽ maliciouſlye, aduiſedlye and directly ſhal or doe vtter by open preachinge erroneſſe wordes or ſayinges, or if any perſon or perſones after the ſaide firſt day of May nexte comming, ſhal maliciouſly, aduiſedly, and directlye ſay, publiſhe, declare, maintein, or hold opinion ẏ the Queenes maieſty that now is during her life, is not or ought not to bee Queene of this realme

Compas death Deprimat.

Leuy warr.

Depoſe

Declare

alme, or after her death, ỹ the heires of her highnesse bodye being kinges or queenes of this realme, of ryghte ought not to be kinges or Queenes of this realme, or that any other ꝑsõ or persons, other then the Queenes highnesse that nowe is duringe her life ought to bee kinge or Queene of this Realme, or anye other the realmes or dominions aforesaide or after her deathe, other then the heyres of her bodye beeing kinges or queenes of this realme, as long as any of her saide heirs of her body begotten shal be in life, of right ought to haue and enioy the imperial crowne of this realme, or anye the realme and dompnions aforesaid, that then euery such offender, beeing therof duely conuicted or attainted by the lawes of this realme. their abbettours, procurers and counsellers, and all and euerye their comforters, knowinge the said offences or any of them to be done, and being therof duelye conuicted or attainted as is abouesaide, for his or their suche offence, shall forfeite and lose to the Queenes highnesse her heires and successours, al his and their goodes and catteles, and the whole issues and profites of his or theyre landes, tenements, and hereditaints for terme of the life of euery such offendoure or offendoures, and also shall haue and suffer durynge his and theire liues perpetual imprison mente.

Prouided alwaies and be it further enacted by auctorite aforesaid, that al & euery ecclesiastical person being conuicted or attainted in forme aforesaide for euery such his offence, shal immediatly and presently vpon such attainder had be iudged, & remain in the law to al intents, depriued from all his benefices and promotions spiritual or ecclesiastical, in such manner and fourme that it shalbee lawfull for euerye patron, founder, or geuer therof, to present immediatly after such attainder had, some one other to the same, as thoughe the said offendour or offendours were deceased.

Ecclesiastical persones

And if anye personne or persones beeinge hereafter conuicted or attainted of anye of the sayde offences in forme aforesaid committed, shall after his or their conuiction or attaynndour eftsoones commit or perpetrat anye of the saide offences in fourme afforesaide, that then euerye suche seconde offence or offences shalbe deemed and adiudged high treason, and the offendoure or offendours therin, their abbettors, procurers, & counsellers and al and euery their aidors & comforters knowing the said offences, or any of them to be done, being therof conuicted or attainted according to the lawes & statutes of this realme, shalbe iudged and deemed high traytors, & shal suffer paines of deathe, & lose and forfeite al their goodes, catteles, landes, and tenementes to the Queenes maiesty, her heires & successors, as in cases of highe treasone, by the lawes of this realme at this daye of ryghte ought to bee loste and forfaited.

ii. offence

And bee it further enacted by the auctorite aforesaide, that if any persone or personnes at anye time after the saide firste daye of Maye next to come by anye writtinge, printinge, ouert dede, or act maliciously, aduisedlye, and direcly, doe affirme that the Queenes maiesty that nowe is, ought not to haue and enioy the stile honor & kingly name of this realme, or that any person or personcs, other then the Queenes maiesty that now is oughte to haue or enioye the stile, honoure and kynglye name of thys

Affirme

Stile

Realme

Realme, or that the Queenes maiesty that now is during her life, is not or ought not to be Queene of this realme, or after her death, that the heires of her highnes body being kinge or Queenes of this realme, of righte ought not to haue and enioye the imperial crowne of this realme, or that any person or persons other then the Queenes maiesty that now is, during her life, or after her death other then the heires of her bodie begotten, beeinge kinges or Queenes of this Realme, as longe as anye of her sayde heires of her bodye shalbee in life, of righte ought to haue and enioy the imperial crowne of this realme, that then euery such offence and offences shalbee iudged high treason, and the offendour and offendoures therein, their abbettours, procurers & counsellers and al and euerye theire aydours and comforters, knowing the saide offences or anye of them to bee done, being thereof lawfully conuicted or attainted by the lawes of this Realme, shalbee deemed and adiudged highe traytours, and shall suffer paines of deathe and lose and forfayt all their goods and cattalles landes and tenementes to the Queenes maiestye her heires and successoures as in cases of high treason by the lawes of this Realme at this daye of righte ought to bee lost and forfait. Saueing to euerye personne and personnes, bodyes politike and corporat theyre heires & successours (other the the offendors and their heires, and such psone and personnes, as claime to anye of their vses) al suche rightes, tytles, interestes, possessions, leases, rentes, reuersiõs, offices, and other profites which they or any of them shal haue at the daye of the commyttinge such treasones or at any tyme afore, in as large and ample manner, as yf this acte had neuer beene hadde nor made

Prouided alwaies and be it declared and enacted by the auctority aforesaid that concealement or keping secrete of any high treasons, be demed & taken only misprision of treason, & the offendors therunto forfett & suffer as in cases of misprision of treasone hath heretofore bene vsed, any thing aboue mẽcioned to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided also that if it shall fortune hereafter anye of the peeres of this Realme to be inopted of anye of the offences made treasõ, or misprision of treason by this acte, yt then the same peeres or peere, so being indited, shalbee put to aunswere to euery such inditement beefore the highe Stewarde of Englande for the time being, and to haue his & theire trial of his and their Peeres, and to receiue and haue such like iudgemẽt, vpon the same triall of his or theyre Peeres, or make open confession of the same offence or offences, as is vsed in other cases of high treason.

Concelement

Peeres

And be it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no persone or personnes shal in any wise bee empeached for any of the offences abouesaid committed only by open preachinge or wordes, vnles the offendor or offendours be therof indited wthin sixe monethes next after the same opẽ preachinge or wordes, any thinge mencioned in this act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies, yt the counsellers, procurers, comforters and abbettors, mencioned in this act, for his or their firste offence shal suffer like punishment, penaltye, and forfeiture as is conteined in this act against the principal offendours for their first office and none other.

Procurers

And

And that the counsailours, procurers comforters, & abbettoures, for his or their second offece, shal sustaine like punishement, penalty, & forfeyture, as is conteined in this act against the principall offendour or offendoures for theire seconde offence, and none other.

Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by auctorite aforesaide, that no personne or personnes shalbee hereafter indited or arraigned for anye offence or offences made treasone or misprision of treason, by this acte, vnlesse the same offence and offences of treason and misprision of treason aforesaid, be proued by the testimony depositions and othes of two lawfull and sufficient witnesses at the tyme of his and theire inditement whiche said witnesses also at the time of the arraignement of the party so indited (if they be thē liuing) shalbe brought forth in person before the party so arraigned, face to face & their shal avow & openlye declare al they can saye against the said partye so endited vnlesse the said pty so endited, shal willingly, without violence confesse the same. An. 1. El. ca. 6.

Proue

26 Item be it enacted, declared, & established, that from and after the firste day of May next comming Clipping washinge, roundinge or filinge, for wicked lucre or gainz sake of any the proper moneyes or coignes of thys Realme, or of the dominions therof, or of the moneys or coygnes of any other realm, allowed and suffered to bee currante within this Realme, or the dominions thereof, at this presente, or that hereafter shalbee the lawefull moneys or coignes of this Realme, or of the dominions therof or of anye othere Realme, and by proclamacion allowed and suffered to bee curraunte here, by the Quenes

Forein coigne

Money

maiesty, her heires or succesors: shal be taken, deemed and adiudged by vertue of this acte, to bee treason, and the offendors theirin, theire counsellers, consenters, and ayders, shalbee from and after the same firste day of May, taken, deemed, adiudged as offenders in treason, and beyng ther of lawfullye conuicted or attainted, accordinge to the due order & course of the lawes of this Realme, shal suffer paines of death, and lose and forfaite al his and theire goods and cattels, and shal also lose & forfeit al his and theire landes and tenementes, during his or theire naturall life or liues onlye.

Treason

Ayders

And be it enacted by the auctorite aforesaid, that al and euery person & persons which haue any lawful grāt to haue and enioye the forfeitures of landes, tenemēts, goods, or cattales, of offenderz, & men attainted in high treason, within any maner lordship, towne, parishe, hundred, or other pcinct within this realme of Englād or Wales shal and may at all tymes hereafter haue like libertye, to take, sease & enioye al suche forfeitures of landes, tenementes, goods, and cattalz as shal come or grow vnto their liberties, by force of the attaindor of any person or persones, for & vpon anye offence or offencez made treason by this acte, as they or anye of them should, ought, or might haue by vertue of any good and lawful grant of them or anye of them heretofore had or made.

Liberties Goods Attainted

Seise Forf.

Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the auctority aforesaid, ỳ this acte nor any thing theirin contained, nor any attaindour or attaindours of anye persone or personez for anye offence or offences made treasō by this act, shal in anye wise extende, or be iudged, interpreted, or expounded to

make

Corrupt Blood

make anye corruption of bloode, to anye the heire or the heires of anye suche offendour or offendours, or to make the wife of anye suche offendour to lose or forfeite her dower, of, or in anye landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, or her title, action or interest to the same: any thinge in this acte conteined, or anye attaindour or attaindors hereafter to bee had for any offence or offences made treason by this act, to the contrary notwithstanding.

Dower

And be it further enacted by ỳ auctority aforesaide, that if anye of the lordes of the parlemente, or peere of this realme, for the time being, shal fortune at any time hereafter to bee indicted of any offence made treason by this act: ỳ then & euery of thẽ shall haue his or their trial by their peeres as hath ben vsed heretofore in cases of high treason. An. 5. El. ca. 11.

Triall Lordes

27 ¶ Bee it enacted, declared, and established, that if any persone or persones whatsoeuer, at anye time after the laste day of June next cõminge, during the natural life of our moste gracious soueraigne Ladye Queene Elizabeth, (whom almighty god preserue & blesse with long & prosperous raigne ouer this Realm) shal within the realme, or without compasse, imagine, inuente, deuise, or intende the death or destruction, or any bodylye harme, tending to death, destruction mayme, or wounding of the royal person of the same our soueraign Lady Queene Elizabethe: or to deprive or depose her of or from the style, honor or kingly name of ỳ imperial crowñ of this Realme, or of any other Realme or dominion to her Maiesty belonging, or to leuye warre againste her maiestye within this realme or without: or to moue or to stirre anye forreiners or strãgers or with force to inuade this realme, or the realme of Irelande, or anye other her maiesties dominions, being vnder her maiesties obeisance, and such compasse imaginationz, inuencionz, deuises, or intencions, or anye of them, shal maliciously, aduisedly, and expresselye vtter, or declare by anye prynting, writting, cyphring, speache, wordes, or sayinges: or if anye persone or persones whatsoeuer, after the sayde laste daye of June, shall maliciously, aduisedly, and directely, publishe, declare, holde opinion, affirme, or saye by anye speache, expresse wordes or sayinges, that our said Soueraigne Lady Queene Elizabeth during her life, is not, or ought not to be Queene of thiz realme of Englãd & also of the Realmes of Fraunce, & Ireland: or ỳ any other persone or psones ought of right to be Kinge or Queene of the said Realmes of England and Irelande, or of anye other her maiesties dominions, being vnder her maiesties obeisance, duryng her maiesties life: or shal by writing printing, preaching, speach, expresse wordes or sayinges, maliciously, aduisedlye, and directely, publishe, setfoorthe, and affirme, that the Queene oure saide Soueraigne Ladye Queene Elizabethe is an Heritike, Schismatike, Tyraunte, infidell, or an vsurper of the Crowne of the sayde Realmes, or anye of them: that then all and euerye suche saide offence or offences, shalbee taken, deemed, and declared by the authoritye of thys acte and Parlyamente, to bee highe treason: and that aswell the principal offendour or offendours therein, as al and euerye the abbettours, coũcellours and procurers to the same offence or offences, and all and euery aidours and comforters of ỳ same offendour or offendours, knowing the

Queene

Heretike

Crowne

Abbettors

Accessories

the same offence or offences to be dō & committed in any place within this Realme or without, beinge thereof lawfully and duely indited, conuycted, and attainted, accordinge to the vsual order and course of the commō lawes of this Realme, or accordinge to the acte made in the xxxv. yere of the raigne of the late king of famous memorye king Henrye the eight, father of our saide soueraigne Ladye, entituled.

An. 35. H. 8 ca. ii. Triall. 14

An acte concerning the trial of treasons committed out of the kings maiesties dominions, as the case shal require: shalbee deemed, declared, and adiudged traitoures to the Queene and the Realme, and shall suffere paynes of death, and also forfait vnto the Queenes maiestye, her heires & successors, al and singuler landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, goodes & cattels, as in cases of highe treason by the lawes and statutes of this Realme at this day of right ought to be forfaited and lost.

And be it also enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that al and euery person and persones, of what degree, condicion, place, nation, or estate soeuer they be, which shal after the end of thirtye daies nexte after the laste daye of this present session of this parliamente, at anye time in the life of our Soueraigne Ladye Queene Elizabethe, in anye wise claime, pretend, vtter, declare, affirme, or publishe themselues or anye of them or any other then our saide soueraigne Lady Elizabeth the Queenes maiestye that nowis, to haue right or tytle to haue or enioy the crowne of England, during or in the life of our saide Soueraign Lady: or shal vsurpe the same crowne, or the roiall stile, title, or dignity of the crowne or realme of England, during or in the life of our saide Soueraigne Lady: or shal hold and affirme, that our said Soueraine Lady hath not right to hold and enioy the said Crowne & Realme stile, title, or dignitye: or shal not after anye demaunde on our said soueraine Ladies parte to be made, effectually acknowledge our said soueraigne ladye to be in right, true & lawful Quene of this realme, they & euery of thē so offending, shalbe vtterly disabled during their natural liues onelye to haue or enioy the Crowne or realme of England, or the stile, title, or dignity therof at any time in succession, inheritaunce, or otherwise, after the decease of our said Soueraigne Ladye, as if such person were naturally dead: anye law, custome, pretence, or matter whatsoeuer to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Crowne Stile

Succession

And be it further enacted, that yt anye persone shal during the Queenes maiestyes life, in any wise holde affirme, or maintaine any right, title, interest, or possibilitye in succession or inheritāce in or to the crowne of England, after our said soueraine Lady the Queene, to bee rightfullye in or lawfully due or belonginge vnto anye suche claimer, pretender, vsurper, vtterer, declarer, affirmer, publisher, or not acknowledger, so that our said soueraigne Lady ye quene shal by proclamacion to be publyshed through the realme or els in the more part of those shires of this Realme, aswell in the southe side as the North side of Trent, & also in the dominion of Wales, in whiche shyres no warre or rebellion then shalbee, sett foorthe, notifye, or declare suche clayminge, pretence, vttering, declaracion, or not acknowledginge: then euerye persōne which after suche proclamacion, shall du-

ringe the Queenes maiestyes lyfe, mainteine, holde, or affirme, anye right in succession, inheritaunce, or possibility in or to the Crowne or realme of England, or the rightes therof, to be in or to any such claimer, ꝓtender, vtterer, declarer, affirmer, vsurper, publisher, or not acknowledger, shalbe a high traitoure, & suffer & forfaite as in cases of highe treasō is accustomed.

And bee it further enacted, that yf anye persōne shal in any wise hold and affirme, or mainteyne, that the common lawes of this Realme not altered by parliamente, ought not to directe the righte of the crowne of England: or that our said soueraine Lady Elizabeth the Queens maiesty that now is, with and by the auctority of the parliament of Englād is not able to make lawes and statutes of sufficient force & validity to limit & binde the Crowne of this realme, & the discente, limittacion, inheritance & gouerment therof: or ẏ this ꝑsent statut, or any parte therof, or any other statut to bee made by the auctority of the ꝑliament of England, wᵗ the roial assent of our said soueraine Lady the Queene for limittinge of ẏ crowne, or anye statute for recognisinge the righte of the saide crowne and Realme, to bee iustlye and lawfully in the moste roiall persōne of our said soueraigne Lady ẏ Queene is not, are not, or shal not, or ought not to bee for euer, of good and sufficient force and validity, to binde, lymit, restraine and gouerne al persōs their rightes and titles, that in anye wise maye or mighte claime anye interest or possibility in or to ẏ crown of Englād in possession, remainder inheritance, succession or otherewise how so euer, and al other ꝑsons what soeuer: euery such person so holding, affirming, or mainteining, during ẏ life of the Queenes maiesty, shalbee iudged a high traitor, and suffer & forfait as in cases of high treason is accustomed. And euery persone so holding, affirming, or mainteining, after ẏ deceasse of oure saide soueraine Lady, shall forfait all his goods and catteles.

Parlement

And for the auoiding of cōtentious and sedicious spreading abrode of tities to the succession of the crowne of this realme, to the disturbinge of ẏ common quiet of the realme: Bee yt enacted by the auctority aforesaid, ẏ whosoeuer shal hereafter during the life of our said soueraigne Lady, by any booke or worke printed or written directly and expresly declare and affirme at any time before the same be by act of parliament of this realm established and affirmed ẏ anye one particuler person whosoeuer it be, is or ought to bee the righte heire and successour to the Queenes maiesty ẏ now is, (whom god longe preserue) excepte the same be the natural issue of her maiesties bodie or shal wilfully set vpon in open place, publish, or spreade any bookes or scrowles to ẏ effect: or shal printe, binde, or put to sale, or vtter: or cause to bee printed, bound, or put to sale, or vttered, any such boke or writting witlingly: that he or they, their abbettours, & counsellors, & euerye of them, shal for the firste offēce suffer imprisonmēt of one whole yere, & forfait halfe his goods, wherof the one moity to the queenes maiestye, the other moitye to him or them that wil sue for the same, by bil action of det, plaint, informacion, or otherwise, in any of the Queens maiesties courts, wherin no essoigne or protection shalbe allowed. And if anye shal eftsoones offend therin, that they and euery of them, their abettours & coun-

Crowne

Bookes

Succession

counsellours, that incurre the paines & forfeitures which in the statuts of Premunire prouisiõ or premunire ar appointed and limited.

Prouided alway, that if it shal happen hereafter any peere of this Realme to bee endited of any offece made treason by this act, he shall haue hys trial by his peeres, as in other cases of treason is accustomed. Lordes Triall

Sauing to al and euery person and persones, bodies politike and corporate, their heirs and successors, other then the sayde offendours and theire heires, claiminge onelye as heire or heires to anye suche offendour, and suche persone and persons as claime to any their vses, al such rightes, tytles, interestes, possessions, leasses, rentes, reuertions, offices, & othere profites, whiche they or any of them shal haue at the day of the commytting such offence or offences, or at anye time before, in as large and ample maner, as if this act had neuer bẽ had or made.

Prouided also, and be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no persone or persones shall in anye wise bee arraigned for any of the ofAcculation fences mencioned in this acte, to bee committed or done within anye the Queenes maiesties realmes or dominions, vnlesse the offendour or offendors be therof indited wĩ vi. monethes next after the same offence cõmitted: anye thing mencioned in this acte to the contrarye notwithstãding And that no persone or persons shall in anye wise be arraigned for any ỹ offences mencioned in this act, to be committed or done oute of anye the Queenes Maiesties Realmes or dominions, vnlesse the offendour or offendoures bee thereof indited within one yere nexte after the same offence committed: anye thinge mencioned in this act to the contrary, notwithstanding.

Prouided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no persone or persons shalbe hereafter arraigned for any of the offence or offences mencioned in this act, vnlesse the same offence or offences be proued by the testimonye, deposition & othe of twoe lawefull and sufficiente witnesses, whiche saide witnesses, witnesse shal at the time of the arraignement of suche persone so offendinge, bee brought forth in person before the pty so arrained face to face, & ther shal auow and openly declare al they can say againste the party so arraygned vnlesse the said party arraigned shal willingly without violence confesse the same.

Prouided also, and bee it enacted by the authority aforesaide, that the ayAccessorie doures and comforters of such of the offendours aforesaide, as shal maliciously, aduisedlye, and directly publishe, sett forthe, and affirme that the Queenes highnesse ỹ nowe is, is an Heretike, Scismatike, tiraunt, infydel, or vsurper of the crowne, as in forme aforesaide, shall for his saydefirst offece of aiding and comforting the saide last recited offendour or offendours, knowing the same offence or offences to be committed, incurre onlye the danger and penalty of premunire, mencioned in the statut of premunire, made in the xvi. yere of kig R. 2. (*c. 5 prouision 14.*) And that suche aidoures and comforters of the offendour or offendoures aforesayde last recited, knowinge the same offences to bee committed, which after theire firste conuiction and attainder therof shal eftsoones offende, shal for his or theyre seconde offence bee adiudged highe traitoures, and suffer & forfaite as in cases of high treason, as is afore-

aforesaide.

Prouyded alwaies, & be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the geuinge of charitable almes in moneye meate, drinke, apparel, or bedding, for the sustentation of the bodye or health of any person or persons that shal cõmit any the offences made treason or premunire by this acte, duringe the tyme that the same offendour shalbe in prison, shall not in any wise be deemed or taken to bee anye offence: any thing in this acte contained to the contrarye thereof not withstanding. Anno xiij. El. cap. 1.

Crimes

De Aliens. 35.
Attainder in all
Breakers of
leagues. 1
Castels &c. 6.
Challenge. 3.
Clergy. 6. 14. 16.
17. 19. 26.
Commission. 4.
Courtes. 2
Crown 3. 4. 5. 6. 8
Dower. 6.
Dures. 4.
Escape. 4
Forfeiture. 16.
Franchises. 20.
Mainprise. 2
Maritmony. 1
Money. 30. 51
Mortmain. 1
Nisi prius. 8
Passages. 4.
Pardon. 13
Rebellion. 3
Rome. 3. 4. 6
Sanctuary. 1. 3.
Trial. 8. 10. 31. 12. 14
Wales. 21. 32.

¶ Treasorers.

De Aliens. 3. 5.
Det to the king. 6.
Disparpy. 18. 21. 32. 33.
Escheker. 1.
Officers. 13.
Receiuers. 3.
Residens. 5.
Treason. 1.
Wardes. 24.

¶ Trespas.

Whitsun Counte Iurisdic.

Parneu est enserit que les viscõtes pled en counties les pleez de trie au ri come ils soliens estre pledes. Et que nulle nest deseruiz bzeues de trespas deuant Justices, sil ne affirme per soy qui les bienes emportes vaillent xl. s. al meins. Et sil se pleint de baterie affirme per soy que sa pleint è veritable Dez plaiez & des mayheimes est hoist bzeue si cõe hõe soleit auer. Et grãte est, que les defendants puissent faire atturneiz en tielx plees, ou appele ne gist my, issint que ils soient attaintez en lour absence, soit mande al viũ que ils soyente prisez, & eyent adonques la peine, que ils aueront sils vsent estre presentez quant le iugement fuit rendus. Et si les pleintes deformes en tiel trie se facẽt essoine apres la primer apparance, soit toute done iesque a la venue dez Justices errantz, & les def. endement tiers soyent ex peas en tielx plees, & en auters plees ou attachemẽtes & distres gisẽ si le def. se fac essoyne del seruice le Roye, & ne poyt sõ garrãty au tour que done luy est per son essoine, estably est qui il rendza au pl̃t dammages de la tourney de xx. s. ou vi plus solonque le discrecion dez iusticez & ademains soit en le grine mercy le Roy. Glouc. ca. 8.

Baterie

Maimes

Attorney

Essoine

Just. in oies

Essoine warie

Dam

De Arest. 1.
Assautes. 2.
Attaint. 3 4 5.
Chester. 2
Confirmacion. 2
Courtez. 2
Damages. 6
Dette. 4.
Distresse. 1. 8.
Escheker. 1
Executors. 3. 5
Exigent and vtlary. 4.
Extorcion. 4.
Felony. 7
Forcible entre. 3
Forest. 18. 22. 24
Justice of peace. 3
Marches. 1.
Marshalsie. 1
Monasteries. 1. 2
Nisi prius. 1
Oyer & terminer. 1
Passage. 4.
Proces. 2
Purueiors. 26. 34
Rape. 2
Sanctuaries. 2
Treason. 1
Sute. 1
Vacabondes. 5
Wales. 5
Waste. 7

¶ Treasure trouue

De Corroners. 2. 3.
Lete. 2.

¶ Trewce.

Of Breakers of league in all.

¶ Triall.

Delaied

Reles Deedes Franchit.

Witnesse

Proces

Bastardy

Datiue Remouable

PAr ceo que auaunt ces heures plusors gentes ont esse delaies d lour actionz auri bene en assises e auters plees de terre, coms en contracts, couenãts e trespasses, per encheson que les tenants ou defendauntez out mis en barre, reles, quiete, clamant, ou auter fait especial faits deins franchises de deins les bondes du roialme ou briefe le roy ne court myz accord est establie q̃ quant tielx faits sount miz auant en berre dacciõ portant date del lieu deines meisme la franchise, tout soit il q̃ testmoignes de meisme la franchise soyent neismes en meismes les faits, et q̃z les faits soyent dedit soit prees fait en meisme le coũty ou le pl̃ sert moue d̃ fait venir bon pais, e les testmoigñz. Et si les testmoignes ne veignent myz a la grand distresse retorñ, adõq̃ pur labsence de dites testmoignes ne lesset les iustic̃ que ils naient a la prese del enquest auri come le fait portast dak̃ meisme le coũty ou le pl̃ suit moue, e q̃ lez testmoignes feussent d meisme le coũty. An. 9. E. 3. cap. 6.

2 ¶ De Bastardy. 2. for the trial of Bastardy. Anno. 27. Ed. 3 statuto stapul. cap. 8.

3 ¶ An. 9. R. 2. cap. 4. it' is enacted q̃ an issue whether a Pleintour bee datiue pz remouable shalbe tried by the ordinarye.

4 ¶ Anno. 27. Edwardi tertij, statuto stapule, ca. 8. e anno. 28. Edwardi. 3 ca. 13. (*which. 2. acts be in staple. 7. & 21.*) it is enacted for Triall per medietatem lingue. And after. An. 8. H. 6. c. 28 it is enacted as followeth. Le roy et. ad declare le dit darreine estatute faite e temps de son pere. (*S an. 2. H 5. capit. 3. which is in iourrour. 6.* non estre aiscune mente prudicial au dit premier ordinance. (*S. an. 25. E. 3. sta. staple. cap. 8. & an. 28. E. 3. ca. 13. whiche bee in staple. 7. & 21. concerning triall per medietatem lingue*) ne se entende mes tant solement a les enquests appz enbzes perentre denizẽ e denizen, e nemy a les auters enquestes e pues de suisdits, e la dit premier ordinance de estre effectuel e estoier ẽ sa force, e destre mis en due execution solonque la forme dicelle, e dit darreine estatute (*S of an. 2. H. 5. cap. 3.*) ou ceo q̃ les aliens nont my terres ou tenemẽtes a la value de quarant. s. per an solõque la cõtenue de meisme le darrain estatute e ordinance (*S of an. 2. H. 5. ca. 3 whiche is in iourrour. 9.* nient cõtrestant An. 8. H. 6. ca. 28. De more of trial per medietatẽ lingue. Attaint. 13. e Egiptians. 1. 2

Effect Force

Aliens

5 ¶ En quel estatut (*S. of M. car. c. 3 whiche is in accusacion. 1.*) nest my mẽcion fait coment femes, dames d grãde estate, per cause de lour barrons peeres de la t̃re coverts ou soules. s. du chelles, countelles, ou barronelles, serront mis a respondre, ou deuant q̃r iudges cles serroient iudges, sur endi tementes de treasõz ou felonies p eux faites a cause de quel est vn ambiguity en la ley deuaunt queur e per q̃r tielx dames, illint endites serront mises a respõdre, e estre adiudges. Nostr dit seignioure le Roye voillet ouster tielx ambiguities e doutes, ad declar̃ p auctorite suisdit, q̃ tielz damez illit endites, ou en apres a endites dalcun treason ou felony per eux faites ou en apres affaires, coment que eles soyẽte coverts de barõ ou soles, que eles ent soyent mesnes en responce, e miz a respõd̃ e adiudgez deuãt tielx iudges e peeres due royal̃ si come peeres d̃ roial̃ serrõt silz fuissẽt endites ou empeches de tielx treasõs ou felonies faits ou en apres affaires, et en autiel maner et fourme e en nul auter. An. 20. H. 6. cap. 9.

Ladies Peeres

Ladies

Ladies Peeres

6 ¶ An.

Forrein plee

Church

Forel plees

Iclarge

Non auant

Treasons
Felony
Sea
Hauen
Admirall
Pirats

Millions

8 Edw.2.c.6. and all that was made to be enacted the next parlement cõcerning triall of forein plees pleded after this tyme.

7 If any murderer or felon vppon his arraignement hereafter do allege that he hath taken any church or church yard for murder, felony or other plee priuileged for the same in a forreine county, and against his will take out therof, that then the kinges attorney, or any other person that will sue or allege for the kynge, that the sayde murderer or felone so arraigned was taken at large in the same shire, where he is so arraigned, that then the same allegeance and issue to be tried by the enquest that shoulde trie the sayde murder or felonye within the same shire, and before the same iustice, where the said murderer or felone is arrained, as though the the sayde forein plee had not beene pleaded by the said felone. And if it be found by the same inquest, that the sayde murderer or felone was taken within the same shire (as is aforesaide) that then he to haue none auantage or benefite of ỹ matter alleged by him for takig out of the churche or churchyard, or other place priuileged, in anye suche forreine shire. And this act to endure to ỹ nexte parlement. An. 43. c. 2. And after an. 22. H. 8. cap. 2. is reuiued and made perpetuall.

8 All treasons, felonies, robberies murders, and confederacies hereafter to bee committed, in, or vppon the sea or in any other hauē, riuer, creeke or place where the admirall or admirals haue or pretend to haue power and authoritie or iurisdiction, shall bee inquired tried, heard, determined and iudged in suche shires and places in the realme as shalbe limitted by the kynges cõmission or commissions to be directed for the same in lyke forme & condicõ as if any suche offence or offences had beene committed or done in or vppon the lande, and such commissions shall be had vnder the kinges greate Seale directed to the admiral or admirals or to hys or theyr lieuetenant, deputye & deputyes, and to three or fower suche other substantial personnes, as shalbee named or appointed by the Lorde Chauncellour of Englande for the tyme beeinge from tyme to tyme and as oft as neede shall require, to heare and determine suche offences, after the common course of the lawes of this lande, vpon for treasons, felonies, robberyes, murders, and confederacies of the same done and committed vpon ỹ land wtin this realme.

And be it enacted that suche persons to whome suche commission or commissions shalbee directed, or iiij. of them at the leaste, shal haue full power and authoritie to enquire of suche offences and ofeuery of them, by the othes of twelue good and lawfull inhabitantz in the shire, limitted in theire commission: in suche like maner and fourme, as if suche offences had beene cõmitted vppon the lande within the same shire. And that euerye endeitemẽte found and presented before suche commissioners of any treasons, felonies, robberies, murders, manslaughterz, or suche other offences committed or done, in, or vppon the Seas, or in, or vpon any other hauen, riuer or creeke, shalbee good and effectual in the lawe And if anye person or persons happen to bee indited for anye such office done or hereafter to bee done vppon the Seas, or in anye other places aboue limitted, that then such order, prez, iugemente and execution shalbe vsed, had, done and made, to, and agaynste euery suche person and personnes, so being indited, as against traitourz, felons

English

Inditemẽt

Sea

Good Indited

Prozes Iudgemẽt

lons and murderers, for treason, felony, robery, murder, or other suche offences done vpon the lande, as by the lawes of the Realme is acustomed.

And that the triall of suche offence or offences, if it bee denied by the offendour or offendours, shalbe had by xij. lawfull menne, inhabited in ỳ shyre limitted vnder such commissiõ, whiche shalbee directed as is aforesaide, & no challenge or challenges to bee had for the hundred.

Shirife

Challenge.

And suche as shalbe convict of any suche offence or offẽces, by verdict, confession, or proces, by auctority of any suche commission shall haue & suffer suche paines of deathe, losse of lands goodes and cattals, as if they had ben attainted and convicted of anye treasons, felonies, robberies or other the saide offences, done vppon the lands.

Death

Treason

And be it &c. that for Treasons, robberies, felonies, murders and conspiracies done vpon the Sea or Seas, or in anye place above reherced, the offẽders shal not be admitted to haue the benefite of his or theyre Clergy, but be vtterly excluded thereof, and from the same, and also of the priuilege of anye sanctuary.

Felony

Clergie

Sanctuary

Prouyded alway, that this acte extende not to be prejudicial or hurtfull to any persone or persones, for takinge any vitailles, cables, ropes, ankers, or sailes, which anye suche person or personnes, (compelled by necessitie) taketh of or in any ship, whiche maye conueniently spare the same, so that the same person or persones paye out of hãd for the same vitails, cables ropes, ankers or sailes, money or money worth, to the value of the thinge taken, or to deliuer for the same a sufficient bil obligatorye to bee paide in forme folowing. That is to say, if the so takinge of the sãe thinges be on this side the straites of Marrok, then to be

Vitaile

Pay

payde within iiij. monethes. And if it bee beyonde the saide straites of Marroke, then to bee paide within vj. monethes nexte ensuinge the making of such billes. And that the makers of such billes, well and trueiye paye the same det at the day to be limitted vnder the saide billes.

Prouided alwaye, that whãsoeuer any suche commission for the punishement of the offences aforesaide, or of anye of them shalbe directed or sente to any place within the iurisdictiõ of the fiue portes, that then euerye suche commission shalbee directed vnto the Lord wardeine of the sayd fiue portes for the time beinge, or to his deputy, & vnto three or fower suche other persõ or personnes, as the Lorde Chauncellour for the time being shal name and appoint. Any thing in this present acte to the contrary notwithstãdinge. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 15.

5 portes. Edition

¶ Note that an 27. H. 8. ca. 4. is an act made almost word for worde like vnto this made in an. 28. H. 8. capitu. 15 And bicause this latter acte is somewhat large and excludeth more than that former acte, therefore I haue not put herein ỳ former acte.

¶ For the speedy triall and punishment of suche personnes as haue cõmitted and done, or hereafter shal commit & perpetrate any maner of treasons, or misprisions of treasons, within the principalitie and dominion of Wales, and marches of the same, or else where within in any the kings dominions, where his graces originall writtes in the Chauncery of Englãde comonly runneth not.

Treason wales Whytt.

Whereit enacted by the kinges highnes, the lordes spirituall and temporall, and the commons in this present parliament assembled, and by the auctority of the same, that all suche treasones & misprisions of treasons as is aforesaid shalbe presented and tried by the othes of twelue men inhabitinge, or which shal inhabite within any suche shires or before suche commissioners as the

Whytt.

Edition

kinges

kinges maiestye from time to time in suche cases shall assigne and appoint by his commission or commissions of oier and determiner in like manner & fourme, as if suche treasons or misprisions of treasons hadd bene done and committed within suche the said shyres, into the whiche the sayde cõmyssions of oyer and determiner shalbe dyrected as is aforesaide. And that al presentmentes, trialles, proceles, iudgementes, executionz, & forfeitures hereafter made, had or done by vertue of suche commissions, shalbee good and effectuall in the lawe, to all purposes & intẽtes any grant, custome, or vsage heretofore made or vsed to the contrary notwithstanding.

Oier & tes

Jugemẽt Proces Inditemẽt

Prouided always ỳ trials of peeres of the Realme concerninge treasons, shalbe done & had as here tofore hath ben vsed and accustomed: anye thinge in this acte conteined notwithstãdige. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 4.

¶ All treasons, misprisiõs of treasons, murders, manslaughters, bloud sheades and other malicious strikinges, by treason whereof bloude is or shalbee shed againste the Kyngs peace, whiche hath beene done synce the feaste of all Saintes last past, or hereafter shalbe done within any the palaces or houses of his highnesse or hys heires, or any other house or houses, at suche tyme as his Maiestye hathe beene, since the saide feaste of al Saintes, or hereafter shall happen to bee then demurrãt or abiding in his roial person, shalbe from henceforth enquired of, tried, heard and determined hõ in any the kinges places or houses or other house or houses where his maiestye or his heires shal hereafter repaire vnto, or be abiding, in maner & forme following. That is to saye, before the lord greate master, or lorde stewarde for the time beinge of the kingz moste honorable household, and of his heires and successours. And in the absence of the said lord great master, or lord stewarde of household, before the treasorer and comptroller for the time beinge of the kinges most honorable household and of his heires and successoures, & stewarde of the marshalsye for the tie being or two of them, whereof the stewarde of the marshalsy for the time being to be one, by vertue of theire offices, without anie commission or other auctority or power, other thã by auctoritye of this present acte to be geuẽ vnto them or any of them, whiche stewarde of the marshalsye shall bee for euer from time to tyme assigned and appointed by writing vnder the seale of the said lorde great master or Lord stewarde for the tis beinge. And whether the kinges maiestye or his heires hathe or at any time hereafter shal be remoued frõ the pallace, house or houses where suche offences were or shal be done, or not remoued before theye be enquired of, tried harde & determined, yet such offẽces shal, by auctoritie of this act, allwaies frõ hẽceforthe be enquired of, tried, heard, & determined before the kinges maiesty & his heirez officers, & ministers of household beefore named, or. ij. of them as is aboue said by the inquisition & verdict of hys highnes & his heires houshold seruãts in his and theire cheke rolle, i maner and fourme as before and hereafter is expressed in this present acte, and at suche pallace house, or houses, where his maiesty or his heires shal bee at any time hereafter demurrant or abydinge. And that all suche retornes of proceste, and all executions and iudgements concerning the premisses, shal be had & done by the officers, before & herafter expressed, and in maner and fourme as before & hereafter in this present act is cõteined. And that al in-

Treason Bloodshed Murder

Palace

Great master

Marshalls

Stewarde Appointed

Remoued

Verdit Houshold

Retornes Proces Execution

Indited

quisitions vppon the viewe of persones slaine or hereafter to be slaine within any the kinges said pallaces or houses or other house or houses aforesaid shal be by auctority of this acte hadde and taken hereafter for euer, by the cozoner for the time being of the houshold of our soueraigne lord the king or his heires, without any adioyninge or assistinge of any other cozoner of anye shiere within this realme, by the othe of xij. or moe, of the yomen officers of ỳ kinges and his heires most honorable household, returned by the two clarks comptrollers, the clark of the checque and clarkes marshals, or one of them for the time beinge of the saide houshoulde to whom the said cozoner of ỳ same houshoulde shall directe hys precepte, whiche cozoner of our saide soueraigne lord the kinges household, shall bee from time to time named appointed & assigned by the said lord greate master or lord steward for the time beinge, & ỳ the saide cozoner of the saide houshoulde shall from time to time for euer without delaye certifie vnder his seale, and the seales of suche persones as shalbe so sworn before him, al such inquisicions enditementes and officez vppon the viewe of all dead bodies beinge slaine at any time sith the feaste of al saintes aforesaid, or which hereafter shalbe slaine within any ỳ kings saide palaces or houses, or other house or houses aforesaid, before ỳ said lorde great master or lord stewarde, & i hys absence before the Treasurer, comptroller and steward of the marshalsey aforesaid, or before two of them whereof the said steward of the marshalsye to be one: & that such inquisicions & offices so certified shalbe demed adiudged & take for euer as good & effectual in the law, to al intents constructions and purposes, as anye inquisicyon taken vppon the viewe of the body of any person beeing dead by any cozoner of any county of this realme, hath beene or shalbee adiudged or taken. And be it &c. that the saide two clerkes comptrollers, clerkes of the checque, & clarkes marshalles, for the time beinge of the kinges saide houshoulde, and of hys heires or one of them for euer vpon a precept to them or to any of them hereafter to be made by the said lord great master or lord steward or in ỳ absence of the said lorde greate master or lord steward, by the said treasorer & comptroller of the kings moste honorable houshold, and the saide steward of the marshalsy, or by two of them, whereof the saide stewarde of the marshalsy to be one, shall haue full power to sũmon, warne, and retourn the names of fower and twenty persons be ynge yomen officers of the kings said household, and of his heires in the said checke rolle, to enquire of suche treasons misprisions of treasonz, murtherz, mãslaughterz and other malicious stry kinge, by reason whereof bloud is, or shal bee shed against the kings peace before the said lorde greate master, or lord steward and in his absence before the said treasorer cõptroller and steward of ỳ mshalsey, or before two of them at the least whereof ỳ steward to bee one. And that it shalbe lawfull to the saide lorde great master or lord steward, and in his absence to ỳ saide treasorer, comptroller, and the sayde stewarde aforesaid, or twoo of them, whereof the saide steiwarde to be one, before whom suche retournes shalbe made as aforesaide, to cause suche nũber of the saide fower and twenty persones so retourned aboue the number of twelue persones, as to him or them shal seme expedient, to enquire of such treasons, misprisions of treasõs, murders, manslaughters and other mãlycious strikinges, by reason whereof bloud

Cozoner

Retozned Clarkes

Precepte Cozoner

Assigned

Certifie

Inditemt Offices

Inditemt

Effectuall

Precept

Retozne Panel xxiiij yomen officers

Inditement

Panel

Enquire

bloud is or shalbe shed against the kinges peace within the sayd palaces or houses, or other the saide house or houses, sith the saide feast of al saints, or at any time hereafter shalbe committed or done within the saide palace or houses, or other the said house or houses. And if any person or persones beIndicted by the said iury so swoꝛn beforeIndictment them as is aforesaid, or by inquisition before the said coroner of the said housholde, and certified before the sayde Lorde greate maister or lorde steward or in the absence of the said lorde great maister or lorde steward, before the saide treasorer, comptroller and steward or before two of them, whereof the saide steward to be one, as is aforesaide, that then immediatly without delay the saide Lord great maister or Lord steward, and in his absence the saide treasorer, comptroller & steward, or two of them, whereof the said steward to be one, before whom the said presentment inquisition or inArraine ditement shal so bee founde or certified by the saide coroner of the saide housholde, shall arraine before them al and euery suche personne and personnes so endited, according to the course of ꝑ cõmon law of this realm, and forthwith after issue ioyned betweene the kinge our soueraigne lorde, his heires or successours & the prisoner so arraigDay & place ned, the same daye and place or anye other daye and place, at the pleasure of the said lorde great maister or lorde steward, & in his absence at the pleasure of the said treasorer, comptroller and steward of the marshalsy, or two of them, as is aforesaid, shall make anPrecept other precepte to the said clarks, comptrollers, clerkes of the check and clarkes marshals for the time being of ꝑ saide housholde, or to one of thẽ, to sõDanell mon and retourne one other Iurye of xxiij. persons, to appere before ꝑ sayd lorde great maister or lord steward & in his absence before the said treasurer comptroller, and steward of the marshalsy, or before two of thẽ whereof the same steward to be one at such day, time and place, and vpõ such paine as shalbe then limitted & appoynted of the seruants and gentlemẽ officers of the kings chamber, his heires and successours, and of the said household, whiche nowe take or hereafter shal take wages by ꝑ kigs check rolle And that the saide lord greate maister or lord steward (if he be there ꝑsẽte) or in his absence, the said treasorer, cõptroller and steward of the sayde marshalsie, or two of them, whereof the same steward to be one before whom suche iury shalbe so retorned, shal causeGentlemen officers xxiij. Challenge ry of the same iurye to be swoꝛne without any maner of challeg to be had or allowed for any maner of cause, to anye of the saide iury (malice only excepted) truly to trie betwene our said soueraigne lord the king and his heires, and suche person and persones as shalbee so indited & arraigned of such treasons, misprisions of treasons, murders, manslaughters, and other malicious strikigs, by reasõ whereof bloud is or shalbe shed against the kigs peace or of anye of them.

And if anye suche person or personsGilty Treason Misprisi. Jugemẽt Forf. so indited and arraigned, be foũde gilty of any treasõ, misprision of treason murders or mãslaughters, that thẽ al and euerye suche personne and ꝑsons so foũde gilty, shal haue iugement of like and member, and suffer such paines of death, and shall forfeit al their manoures, landes, tenements, goods and cattalles, in like maner and fourme as if the same personne and persõnes hadde bene found gilty of anye ꝑ saide offences by the order of the common lawes of this Realme, withoute allowing to anye such ꝑson or persõs

so kounde gilty of any the same offē-
ces, the benefite of his or their clergy
Clergie Sanctuary or priuilege of any sanctuary.

And if anye person or persons so ar
rained, be foūd gilty for malicious stri
king, by reason wherof blood is, hath
Affray Bloodshed been, or shalbe shed against ẏ kinges
peace, within the said palace or house
or anye other house, or anye other the
sayde house or houses, that thē everye
suche person and persons shal frō hē-
ceforthe haue iugement by ẏ said lorde
great master or lorde steward (if he
bee present) and in his absence by the
other before named, before whome su
che person or persons shalbe so found
Hand of gilty, to haue his right hand striken
off, before the said lorde great maister
or lorde steward (if he bee there pre-
sent) and in his absence before ẏ said
treasourer, comptroller & steward of
the marshalsy, or two of them at the
least, wherof the saide steward to be
one, and at suche place and time as he
or they before whom such person and
persons shalbe so kound gylty, shal ap
point execution to bee done, and ẏ sa-
me execution to bee done by such per-
sons ẏ the said lorde greate maister or
Execution lorde steward (if he be there present)
and in his absence as the saide treaso-
rer, comptroller & steward of the mar
shalsye, or two of them whereof the
steward to bee one, shall name or ap
point, and also shal haue iugement to
haue perpetual imprisonemēt during
Perpetuall Imprisō. Fine. his life, and shall paye fine and raun-
some at the kyngs maiesties pleasure
his heirs & successors. And for the fur-
Execution. ther declaratiō of the solēne & due cir-
cūstāce of the execucion apperteininge
& of longe time vsed & accustomed, to
Bloodshed & for such malicious strikig, by reason
wherof blood is, hath ben, or herafter
Chiefe surgeon shalbee shed against the kingz peace.
It is therfore &c. ẏ the seriāt or chiefe
surgeō for the time being or his depu-
tie of the kings houshold, his heires &
successors, shalbe ready at the place &
time of execucion as shalbe appointed,
as is aforesaide to seare the stūp, whē
Seare the hand is so striken of. And the seri-
ant of the pantry for the time beinge
of the said houshold, or his deputy shal
bee also then & there, readye to geue
Wzeade bread to the party ẏ shal haue his hād
so striken of. And the seriant of the sel
ler for the time beig of ẏ sāe houshold
or his deputy shall allso bee then and
Wine there readye wᵗ a pot of red wine, to
geue the same party drinke, after his
hand is so striken of, and the stūp sea
red. And the seriant of the Ewry for
the time beinge of the same houshold,
or his deputy, shal also be then & there
Clothes readye with clothes sufficient for ẏ
surgeon to occupy about the same exe
cucion. And the yoman of the chandry
for the time being of the sāe houshold
Seered clothes or his deputy, shal also be then there,
& haue in redinesse seared clothes suf-
ficient for the surgeō to occupy about
the same execution. And the maister
cooke for the time beinge of the same
houshold, or his deputy, shall also be
Knife then and there ready, & bringe withe
him a dressig knieke, and shal deliuer
the same knife at the place of execucō
to the seriāt of the larder for the time
being of the same houshould, or to hys
deputy, who shalbe also thē and there
ready, & hold vp right the said dressige
knife till execution bee done. And the
seriant of the poultry for the time beig
of the same housholde or his deputys,
shalbe also then and there ready with
Cocke. a cocke in his hande ready for the sur-
geon to wrap about the same stumpe
when the hande shalbe so striken off.
And the yoman of the Scullary for ẏ
time being of the sāe houshold or hys
deputy, to be also then, and there rea
Coles dy, and prepare and make at ẏ place
of execucion a fier of coles, and there

to

to make ready fearing yrons, againſt the ſaid ſurgeon or his deputie ſhal occupie ẏ ſame.

And the ſeriant or chiefe ſerroure, for the time beinge of the ſame houſhold or his deputy, ſhalbe alſo then & there ready, and bring with him the ſearig yrons, & deliuer the ſame to the ſame ſeriant or chiefe ſurgeon or to his deputie when they be hott. And the grome of the Sallery for the time beinge of ẏ ſame houſhold or his deputye, ſhallbe alſo then and ther ready wᵗ vinegre & colde water, and geeue attendaunce vppon the ſurgeon or his deputye, vntil the ſame execucõ be done. And the ſerieant of the woodyarde for the tie being, of the ſame houſholde, or hiz deputy, ſhall bringe to the ſaide place of execucion a block with a bitel, a ſtaple and cordes to bynde the ſaide hand vpon the blocke, while execution is in doinge.

And be it &c. that if any perſon or perſons ſo indited of treaſon, miſpriſiõ of treaſon, murder, manſlaughter, or other malicious ſtrikinge, by reaſon whereof bloud is, hath bene or ſhalbe ſhed againſte the kynges peace, as is aforeſaide, and thereof be araigned, & obſtinately refuſe to aunſwer directly to the ſame offẽces, wherof he or they be ſo indited, or of ſuch perſon or perſones ſo indited and arraigned ſtande mute, and wil not ſpeake, then ſuch perſon and perſõs ſo refuſing to anſwer, or ſtandinge mute, ſhalbe conuicted, iudged, and deemed guilty of the thinge, wherof he or they is or ſhallbe ſo indited and arraigned, and ſhall haue iudgemente to haue like paines of death and other paines, punichementes, execucõs, forfeitures, loſſes and ſeiſourz of landes tenementes, goods, and cattals for the ſame, as hee or they ought or ſhoulde haue had for ſuch like offẽces, if hee or they were or ſhoulde bee founde guiltye thereof by the verdicte of twelue mẽ. And be it &c. that ẏ ſaide clarkes, comptrollers, clarkes of the cheque, & clarkes, marſhales, or one of them for the time beeing, ſhal from time to time name aſſign and appoite a crier to make proclamacions and to call the iuries, and to doe other thigs as becommeth a crier of a court to do belonginge to the office. Prouided alwaye and bee it &c. that thiz act before rehearſed concerninge malicious ſtrykinges, by reaſon whereof bloude is, hath beene or ſhall bee ſhed againſte the kingz peace, ne the paines and forfaitureẓ before reherſed for the puniſhment of the ſame, ſhal not in anywiſe extende or be preiudiciall or hurtefull to any noble man, ne to any other perſone or perſones, that ſhall happen to ſtrike hys or theire ſeruaunts within the ſaid pallaceẓ or houſe or any other houſe or houſes aforeſaide or within the limitz of the ſãe, with hiz or theyr handes or fiſtes, or with anye ſmalle ſtaffe or ſtycke for anye offences committed and done, for correction and puniſhemente to be committed and donne to anye of the kinges officers or ſeruaunts that ſhall ſtrike anye perſon within the ſame palaces or houſe, or any other houſe or houſes aforeſaid althoughe by reaſon of the ſaid ſtroke or ſtrokes there happen to bee anye bloudſhed of ſuche perſone as ſhall be ſo ſtriken, excepte the perſon ſo ſtrikẽ doe dye of the ſame ſtroke within one yeare nert after the ſame ſtroke ſo geuen. Prouided alſo and bee it &c. that the tryal of peeres of this Realm for committing or doinge anie offences in this acte before mencioned, ſhal be as it hathe been vſed in times paſte, anye thinge in this acte contained to the cõtrarye not withſtanding. Prouided alſo that the libertie and iuriſdiction of the Marſhalſeis courte and circuits of the

Vineger water

Ablocke

Indited

Mute

Conuicted Iugement.

Bloodſhed

Lordes Nobleman

Seruants

Correction

Officers Seruants

Bloodſhed.

Piers

Marſhalſie

the birge, shal bee in all pointes, pry-
uileges and authorities vsed by ẏ my
nisters and officers of the same, in as
full and as ample maner as it hathe
ben heretofore lawfully vsed for mur
therz felonies, offeces & all trespasses
contractz & other suites whatsoeuer
they bee, any thinge in this acte to the
contrary notwithstandinge. And for-
Stauerton asmuche as before this time one Ry-
charde Stauerton of Lincolnez ynne
gentleman was commanded and ap
pointed by the kinges maiesty to occu
Coroner pye the office of the coronerz of his said
house, by force whereof he hath conti-
nued officer in the same by the space
of xiiij^teene yeres or more.

Be it &c. that the said Richarde Sta-
nerton shall haue, occupie and enioye
the saide office of coroner duringe his
life together with all suche profits &
commodities as before this time haue
ben due and appertaining i anywise
to the same. And after his decease the
Coroner. said coroner alwais to be made aswel
signed, and appointed by the said lord
greate master or lord steward for the
time being.

And for that hereafter it might be
doubted, howe farre the limittes and
Pales boundes of the saide house or houses
shoulde extende to bee taken, wythin
wythche limits or bounds any the said
offences, wythche hath beene commit-
ted or don sith the said feast of al Sai-
tes, or hereafter shall bee committed
or done, for the which all and euerye
persone and persones so offendynge
shoulde haue and suffer the paines pe
nalties, and forfaytures, as is a-
foresayde: for the plaine declarati-
on thereof and for the auoydinge of
all doubtes and questions wythche
may hereafter happen to arise of, for
Limittes or vpō the same. Bee it &c. that the li-
mittes and boundes of the said house
and houses, within wythche anye the
offices aforesaid nowe committed or
done sith the saide feast of Saints, or
hereafter to be cōmitted or done, shal
bee punished as is aforesaid shal extēd
and be taken within these places ēsu-
ing, & in no other, ẏ is to saye: within
anye edifices, courtes, places, gardet
nes, orchardes or houses, wythin the
porters warde of anye of the house or
houses aboue rehersed, or within any
gardeinz priuie walkez, orchardz, tilt
yardes, woodyardz, tennis plaiez, cok
fightez, bowling alleiz, nere adioinig
to any of the houses aboue rehearsed
& being part of ẏ same or within two
hundred foote of the standerd of anye
outwarde gate or gates of any ẏ hou-
ses aboue rehearsed, commonlye vsed
for passage out or from any the house
or houses aboue rehearsed. Prouided
alwaies that this act shal not take ef-
fect, or be put in execucion till, from, & May
after the first day of Maye next ensu
ing, except onely for murders and mā Mānslaugh-
slaughters, for the wthche offences of ters
murder and manslaughter, the same
to take effect from the feast of al Sain
tes last past according to the tenore
effect of the said act. Prouided alwaye
& be it &c. that this act before rehersed
concerninge malicious strikinges, by
reason whereof bloud is, hath been or
shalbe shed against the kingz peace, ne Blodshed
ẏ pains and forfeitures before reher-
sed for the punishment of the fāc shal
not in anie wise extende or bee pīudi- Lordes
cial or hurtful to any noble mā, ne to Noblemā
any other person or personz, that shal Seruants
happen to strike his or their seruants
with the saide pallaces or houses, or
in other house or houses, place or pla-
ces, aforesaid, or within the limittez of
the same, with his or theire handez or
fistes, or with any smal staffe or sticke
for correction and punishmēt for anye Correction
offences, committed and done or to be Officers
cōmitted & done, ne to any of the kigs
officer

officer or officers, that in executinge of his or theire office shal strike any p son or persons with his or their handz or fistes, or with any smal staff or stick or with any staffe commonly called a tipstaffe within the same pallace or house or anie other pallaces or houses or places aforesaide ne to any person or personnes that in doinge seruyce at any triumph or anye other time of seruyce by the kyngz cõmandemẽt, or of any his graces coũsell, or other hys graces heade officers shall happẽ for their executing of the saide seruice, to strike any person or persons, wᵗ hys or theire hands or fistes, or with anye smal staffe or sticke or with any staffe commonlye called a tipstaff, within ỳ same pallace or house or any other pal laces or houses or place or places afore said, although by reason of the same stroke or strokes there happen to be any bloudshed of such persõ as shalbe so striken, except the persone so strikẽ do die of the same stroke within one yere next after the stroke so geuen, aũ 33. H. 8. ca. 12.

Tipstaffe

Seruice

12 ¶ If any person or persons being examined before the kinges coũsell or three of them, vpõ any maner of trea sons, misprisions of treasons, or mur ders doe confesse any suche offence, or that the said counsell or three of them vppon such examination, shal think a ny person so examined, to be vehemẽt ly suspected of any treason misprisiõs of treasons or murder that then in e nery suche cases by the kinges com maundement, his maiesties commissi on of oyer & terminer, vnder his high nesse greate seale shall bee made by ỳ Chauncellor of England to such per sones and into suche shieres or places as shalbe named & appointed by the kinges highnes for the speedie triall, conuiction or deliuerance of suche of fenders, whiche commissioners shall haue power and auctoritie to enquire heare and determine all such treasonz misprision of treasons and murders, within the shires, & placez limitted by theire commission by such good & law full persons as shalbe retourned be fore thẽ by the shirif or his minister, or any other hauig power to retourn writz & processe for ỳ purpose in what soeuer other shiere or place withi the kings dominions or without, such of fences of treasons misprisions of tre sõs or murderz so examined were dõe or cõmitted, & that in noe suche cases noe challenge for the shire or hundred shalbe allowed. Prouided that vpon the triall of suche treasons misprisiõz of treasonz & murders, the challẽge to any iurrour for lack of freehold of the yerely value of. xl. s. shallbee allowed as hath ben accustomed. Prouided al so ỳ if anye the peeres of the realme shal happẽ to be endited of anye of the offences aforesaid by vertue of any su che cõmissiõ to be grãted by auctoritie of this acte, yet neuertheles they shall haue their trial by peeres in like ma ner & forme as heretofore hath beene vsed, any thing i this acte cõteined or any thing to be done by vertue therof in antiwise notwithstãding. An. 33. Hẽrik octaui ca. 23.

Examined

Treason Misprif.

Suspected

Oier & ter.

Trial

within the shire Iurrors

Offence in another shire

Challenge

Challenge

Peeres

Triall

13 ¶ See treason. 15. for triall of trea son of them that become mad or in u nacie.

14. ¶ All maner of offences, being al readye made or declared, or hereafter to be made or decalred, by any ỳ laws & statuts of this realme, to be treasõs misprisions of treason or cõcelements of treasonz & done perpetrated or com mitted or hereafter to be done ꝑpetra ted or committed, by any person or p sons, out of this realme of Englande shalbe frõ hẽceforth inquired of herde & determined before the kingz iustices of his benche, for pleas to be holdẽ be fore

Treason Misprif.

Out of England

fore himselfe, by good & lawfull men of the same shire where the said bēch shall sit & be kepte, or els before suche commissioners & in such shire of the realme as shalbe assigned by the kiges maiesties cōmission & by good & lawfull men of the same shire, in like maner & forme, to all intets & purposes, as if such treasons, misprisions of treasons, or concelemente of treasonz had beene done perpetrated and cōmitted within the same shire, wher they shal be so enquired of heard & determined as is aforesaide. Prouided alwaies ỳ if any the peeres of thiz realme shal happen to be endited of anye such treasōs or other offences aforesaide, by authoritie of this act. That then after suche inditement they shall haue their trial by their peeres in such like maner & forme as hathe ben heretofore accustomed. Aū. 35. H. 8. ca. 2.

Cōmission

Peers

15 ¶ Where ante person or persons hereafter shalbe feloniously strikē, or poysoned in one county and die of the same stroke or poysoning in an other countie that then an enditement therof founden by iurrours of the county where the death shal happē, whether it shalbee foūden before the crowner vppon the sight of suche dead body, or before the Justices of peace, or other Justicez or commissioners, which shal haue auctoritie to enquire of such offēces shalbee as good & effectual in the law as if ỳ stroke or poisoning hadde been committed & done in the sāe coūtye, where the party shal dye or wher suche inditement shalbe so founded, any law or vsage to the cōtrary notwithstanding.

Felon

Another countie Inditement Death

Effectuall.

¶ And that the Justicez of gaole deliuery and oier & terminer in the sāe county where such enditement at any time hereafter shalbe taken: And also the Justices of the kings benche, after suche enditement shalbe remoued be-

Just. of g. Just. of oier

fore them, shall and may procede vpō the same, in al points az they shoulde or ought to doe in case suche felonious stroke & death therby ensuing or poysoninge & death therof ensuing, hadd growen al in one same coūtye. And ỳ such party, to whōe appele of murder shalbe geuen by the lawe, maye commence take and sue appele of murder in the same countye, where the pty so feloniously striken, or poisoned, shall dye as wel against the principal & pāincipals as againste euery accessary so the same offences, in whatsoeuer coūtie or place the accessary or accessaries shal be guilty to the same. And further the iustices before whom any such appele shalbe commenced, sued & taken within the yere & day after suche murder & manslaughter committed & dōe shall procede againste all and euerye suche accessary and accessaryes, in the same countye where such appele shall be so taken, in like maner and forme as if the same offence or offences of accessary or accessaries, had ben committed & doone in the same counce where such appeale shalbee so taken aswell concerning the triall, by the iurrours of xij. men of such county where suche appeale or appeales shalbe hereafter taken, vpon the plee of not guilty, plea ded by suche offender or offenders, az otherwise. And further bee it &c. that wher any murder or felony hereafter shalbe committed and doone, in one countie, & an other person or mo, shal be accessarye or accessaries in any maner of wise to any suche murther or felony in any other countie, that thē an inditemente founde or taken against such accessary and accessariez, vpō the circumstance of such matter before the iustices of the peace or other iustyces or cōmissioners, to endre of felonyes in the countye where such offence of accessary or accessaries in any maner

Procede

Appeale

Principall Accessorie

Appeale

Procede

Iurrors

Felony

Accessories

Inditemt Accessorie

of wise shalbe committed or done, shal be as good & effectual i the lawe as yf the saide principall offence hadd bene committed or done within the same county where ẏ same inditement a-gainste such accessarie shall be, founde. And ẏ the Justices of gaole delyuery or oyer & terminer or two of them of or i such county where the offence of any such accessary shalbee hereafter cõmitted & done vpõ suit to thẽ made, shall wrote to the Custos rotulorũ, or keeper of the Recordes where suche principal shalbe hereafter attainted, or cõuicted, to certify thẽ whether such principal be attainted conuicted or otherwise discharged of such principall felonye, who vpon such writing to thẽ or any of them directed, shal make sufficient certificat in writtig vnder ther seale or seales to the said Justices whether such principal be attainted cõuicted or otherwise discharged or not.

Inditeme Iust. ck. Iust. of oir

Writtem

And after they ẏ so shal haue the custody of such recordz do certify that such principall is attainted conuicted or otherwise discharged of such offẽce by the lawe: That then the Justices of gaole delyuery, or of oier & terminer, or other there auctorized, shal procede vpon euery such accessarie in ẏ coũty where such accessary or accessaries became accessary in such maner & forme as if both the saide principall offẽce & accessary had ben committed and done in the saide countye wher the offence of the accessarye was or shal be committed or done. And that euery suche accessarie and other offendourz aboue expressed, shall answere vpon their araignementes, and receiue such triall, iugemente, order and execution, and suffer suche forfaitures, paynes, and penalties, as ẏ vsed in other casez of felony: any lawe or custõe to the cõtrary heretofore vsed in anywise notwithstãding. Ann. 2. Ed. 6. ca. 24.

Certificat. Attainted Discharge.

Procede.

Accessorie

Offendors.

Execution

De Abiuracion.5
Abilitie.1.2.5
Accusacion.1
Appeales.7.8
Assise.10
Attaint.13.15
Bastardy.2
Bzake.2.3
Capteins.5
Chalenge.4
Clergy.5.21.
Conuiracion.1
Cozdiners.13
Courtes.2
Crowne.8
Egiptians.1.2
Escheatorz.3
Felony.9
Faires.4
Horses.3
Husbandry.4
Jurisdiction.2
Jurrour.17.19.20
Liuerye of company and retayners.10
Marchaunts 43.45
Monasteries.13
Money.50
Newes.4.
Passage.4.7
Piers in all.
Purueiours.32
Rents.3
Riots.3
Rome.6
Sewers.8
Staple.7.21
Treasõ.15.23. 24.26
Wales.24.25.27 28.32
Wolles.38

¶ *Trinitie house.*

De Mariners.2

¶ *Tuckers.*

De Drapery.56.

¶ *Tunbridge.*

De schooles.1

¶ *Turbary.*

De Assise.6 Wast.6

¶ *Turne.*

De County and turne in all.
Pais.7.
Inditement.1
Jurrour.2
Shirife.18.

¶ *Turney.*

Anno quinto Henrici octaui capitulo primo an acte was made cõcernynge

cerning ministracio of Justice to the kings subiects of his Citye of Turny beyonde the sea.

Turneis,

De Armour in stat armorum.

Vagabonds, & beggers and poore people.

An.23.E.3.ca.vltimo.An.34.E.3. ca.1.an.7.R.2.ca.5.an.12.R.2.ca.7 E.8.an.11.H.7.c.2.& an.19.H.7.c.12.be acts made against vagabõds & beggers but al those be repealed by.3.E.6.ca. 16.by a general repeale of al statutes made againste vagabõds(except ỹ statute made.Ann.22.H.8.capitul.12) vt pz postea.

Beggers

Iust. of p.

2 The Justices of ỹ peace of all & singuler the shires of England wỉn ỹ limits of their comissiõs, and al other Justices of peace, Maires, shirifs bailifs, and other officers of al & euery city, borough, rydings of franchise within the realme of Englande, wỉn the limits of their authoritie, shal fro time to time as often as nede shal require, by their discretions, deuide thẽ selfe within the saide shires, cities, boroughes, ridinges or franchises wher of they bee Justices of peace, maires, shiriffes, bailifes, or officerz, and so deuyded shal make diligẽt serche and inquire of all aged, poore and impotent persones, whiche liue, or of necessitie bee cõpelled to liue, by almes of the charitie of the people, that he or they shall bee hereafter abiding with in euery hundred, rape, wapentake, citie, borough, parishe liberty or fraunchise within the limits of their deuision, and after & vpon such search made the saide Justicez of peace, Maires, shiriffes, bailifes and other officerz, that is to saye, euery of them within their limittes of their auctoritees wherevnto they be deuided shall haue power and authoritie by their discrecionz, to enable to beg wỉn such hundred, rape wapẽtake, city, town parish or other limitz, as they shal appoit, such of the said ipotẽt plõz, which they shal finde & thỉn most cõueniẽt wỉn the limitz of their diuision to liue of ỹ charitie & almes of the people, & to geue in cõmandement to euery suche aged & impotẽt begger(by thẽ enabled) that none of them shall bogge wỉout the limites to them so appointed, and shall also register, and write the names of euerye such impotent begger, by thẽ appointed in a bil or rolle indented, the one parte wherof to remaine with thẽselfe & the other parte by thẽ to be certified before ỹ Justicez of peace at ỹ nert sessions after such search had to be holden wỉn the saide shires, cities, townes or fraunchises, ther to remaine vnder ỹ keping of *Custos Rotulorum*. And ỹ the said Justicez of peace, maiz, shiriffs, bailifs, & other officers, ỹ is to say, as thei be deuided shal haue power & authority to make such & so many sealez to be ẽgraued wỉ ỹ names of ỹ hũdred rapes, wapẽtakes, citiez, boroughes, townes or places wỉn ỹ whiche they shal appoint & limit euery such ipotent pson to begge, & commit the said sealez to the custody of suche other, as they shall thinke conuenient, & shal make and delyuer to euery suche impotente person by them enabled to begge, a letter conteininge the name of such impotent persone, and witnesinge that he is auctorized to begge, & the limyts within which he is appointed, to beg. The same letter to be sealed wỉ suche of the saide sealez as shalbe engraued with the names of the limitte wherein suche impotente persone shal be appointed to beg in, and to be subscribed with the name of one of the said Justices or officers aboue sayde. And ỹ any such impotent persone so auctorized

Deuyde

Serch Aged

Impotent

Enabled

Impotent

Chandeler

Limittes

Names

Endented

Certified

Custos rotulorum

Maire

Letter

Auctorities

Other place

Maire Shirife Punishe Imprif. Stockes

Swoorne to retoorne

Impotent

Auctorised.

Vagarant.

Letter

Taken Just. of p. Constable

Naked whipped

rised to begge, do begge in any other place then within such limits that her shall be assigned vnto, that then the Justices of peace, mairs, shiriffes, bayliffes, constables, and al other the kings officers and ministers, shall by theire discrections punishe al suche persones by imprisonment in the stocks by the space of twoe dayes and two nightes geeuing them but only breade and water, and after that cause euery such impotent person to be swoorne to retoorne againe without delay, to the hundred rape, wapentake, City, boroughe, or towne, parish or franchise where they be auctorised to beg in. And it is enacted that noe suche impotente persone after the feaste of the Natiuitie of sait John Baptiste nexte commynge, shal begge within anye parte of thys Realme except he be auctorised by writinge vnder seale as is aboue sayd.

And if any such impotēt person after the saide feaste of saint John be vagarant and goe a begginge, hauinge no such letter vnder seale, as is aboue spetified that then the Constable & al other inhabitaunts within such towne or parishe where such parson shal beg shall cause euerye such begger to be taken and brought to the nexte Justyces of peace or hie constable of the hundred And theruppon the saide Justice of peace or highe Constable shall commaunde the saide Constables, and other inhabitantes of the towne or parishe whiche shal bring before him anye suche begger that they shal strip him naked from the middle vpwarde and cause him to bee wipped within in the towne where hee was take, or within some other towne wheare the same iustice or high constable shal appointe, if it shall seme to the discreyon of the saide Justice of peace, or high constable, ỳ it be conuenient so to punish such begger to him brought. And if not, then to commande such begger to be set in the stocks in the sāe towne or parishe where he was take by the space of three daies and three nyghtes there to haue onely breade and water and thereupon the said iustice or high Constable afore whom suche begger shall be brought shal symit to him a place to begge in, and geue to hym a letter vnder seale in fourme aboue remembred and sweare him to depart and repaire thither imediately after his punishment to him executed.

Stockes

A place Letter

And bee it &c. that if anye persōne or persones beeinge whole and mighty in body and able to labour, at any time after the feast of Saint John be taken in begging in any parte of this Realme: or if any man or woman beinge whole and mighty in bodye and able to labour hauing no land, master, nor vsinge any laweful marchandise crafte or misterye whereby hee might get his liuing, after ỳsame feast bee vagarant, and can geue no reckning howe he doth lawefully get his liuinge, that then it shalbe lawfull to the constables and al other the kinges Officers, Ministers, and subiectes of euery towne parishe and hamlet, to arreste the saide vacabonds and ydle persones, and them bringe to any of ỳ iustices of peace of the same shire or liybertye, or els to the highe Constable of the hundred, rape, or wapentake within whiche suche persones shalbe taken and if he bee taken within any citye or towne corporate, then to bee brought before the maire, Shiriffes, or Baillifes, of euerie suche towne corporate, and that euery suche Justices of peace, highe constable, maire shiriffes, and baillifs, by their discrections, shall cause euery suche ydle persō so to him brought to be had to the nexte market towne or other place where the sayde Justices of peace, high constable, mai-

A bill

Begg

Vagarant

Arrest

Just. of p.

rey,

res, baillifes, and other officers shall thinke most conuenient by his or their discrecions, and there to be tied to the ende of Carte naked, and bee beaten with whippes throughoute ỳ same market towne or other place till hys body be bloudy by reason of such whippinge. And if after suche punishment and whipping had, the person so punished by the discretion of the Justice of peace, bighe constable, maire, shirifes, baillife, and other officers, afore whome suche persone shalbe brought shall be enioined vpon his othe, to returne forthwith without delay in the nerte and streighte waye to the place where he was borne or where he last dwelled before the same punishment by the space of three yeres, and there to put himselfe to labour, licke as a true man ought to doe. And after ỳ don, euery such person so punished & ordered, shall haue a letter sealed wt the seale of the hundred, Rape, wapentake, citie, borough, towne, libertie, or fraunchise, wherein he shall bee punyshed, witnessing that he hath ben punished according to this statute, and conteyning the daye & place of his punishment, and the place whereunto he is limitted to goe: and by what tyme he is limitted to come thether, wythin whiche time hee may lawfully begge by the waie, shewinge the same letter & otherwise not. And yf he do not accõplish the order to him appointed by the saide letter, then to be eftsones taken and whipped, and so as often as ante defaulte shalbe found in hym cõtrary to the order of this statut, in euery place to bee taken & whypped til he be repaired where hee was borne or where he laste dwelled by ỳ space of three yeres, and there put his body to labour for his liuing, or otherwise truly get hys liuinge wt out beggige as longe as he is able so to doe. And if the person so whipped, be an idle p- sone and noe common begger, then after suche whipping bee shal be kepte in ỳ stockes til he hathe founde suerty to goe to seruice, or els to labour after the discrecion of the saide Justices of peace, maires, shirifes, bailifes, bighe cõstables, or other such officers, afore whom any suche ydell person beringe no common begger shall be brought if by the discrecion of the same iustices of peace, Maire, Shirife, baylife, high constable, or other such head officer if it bee so thought conuenient, & that ỳ partye so punished be able to finde suerty, or els to be ordered & sworne to repaire to ỳ place where he was born or where he laste dwelled by ỳ space of three yeares, & to haue like letter and such further punishment, if he eft sones offend this estatut as is aboue appointed to & for the common strong and able beggers, and so frõ tyme to time to be ordered and punished til he put his body to laboure, or otherwise get hys liuing truely according to the law. And that the iustices of ỳ peace of euery shire, riding, citie, towne and liberty, shall haue power and authoritie wthin the limittes of theire commissions to ẽquire of al maires baliffs constables & other officers and persõs that shalbe negligent in executing of their acte. And if the constables & inhabitants within any towne or paryshe where anye such impotent person or stronge begger dothe happẽ to begge contrary to the fourme of this estatut be negligente & take not euery suche impotent & strong begger that so shal beg againste the fourme of this estatut and order and punishe euery such beg ger as is aboue limitted, that then the townshipp or parishe where suche defaut shalbe shal lose and forfait for euery suche impotent begger, ỳ shalbe suffered to beg within the sayd town

shippe

Carte whipped

Othe

To retorne

3 yere

A letter

Taken & whipped

Idle

Stockes Suertie

Sworne to repaire

Letter Punishm

Just. of p

Enquire

Cõstable Inhabit

Take not

Township Forf.

shippe or parish not beinge taken or dered and punished accordinge to the fourme of this estatute three shillings fower pence, and for euerie strong beg ger that shall happen to begge within anie suche towne shippe or parishe not being taken and ordered as is aboue li mitted by this estatute fire shillinges eight pence. The one half of al whiche forfaitures to be to the king, &c. and the other halfe to him that will sue for the same, by anie bill of informacion afore the kinges iustices of his peace in their generall sessions to be holde in the shire or within anie libertie where such de faute shall hapen. And that al iustices of peace within any shire citie borough or libertie, shal haue full power & auc toritie as well to heare and determine euery suche default by presentmente, as by such bil of informacion, & vppon euerie suche presentment afore them, and vpon euerie suche bill of informa cion, to make processe by distresse a gainst the inhabitantes of euerie such towne and parish where anie such de fault shall bee presented, or supposed by anie suche informacion. By auctori tie of which distres, the shirif or other officer, to whom by the lawe such dys tresse shall be made, shal distreine the goodes and cattalls of such one or two of the saide inhabitauntes, as he may haue knowledge were most negligēt and in default in the execution of this acte, and the saide distresse retaine tyll they finde suertie to appere at the sessi ons limitted by the saide distresse. And in case theye appeare and confesse the default, or else if they trauerse the pre sentment, and it be tried against them by verdite, or denie the informacion, and it be proued against them by suffi cient witnesse: then the saide Justices of peace in theire Sessions shall haue authoritie to assesse the fines as beer aboue limitted, after the rates aboue saide, and to make processe for the le uying of ỳ same by distresse of the in habitauntes of suche townes and pa rysshes where suche default shall bee tried or proued. And that euerye suche fine, if it growe by presentment to bee eneiye to the kynges vse. And if yt growe by information, then the moy tie thereof to bee to him that pursueth the informacion for the same, and the other moytie thereof to the kinges vse, as is aforesaide. And if anie suche per sone or personnes distreyned appeare not at the date and place conteyned in suche distresse, then vppon the returne of the shirif, or other officer, to whom the dystresse was deliuered to execut, that suche persone or personnes weare distreigned: then euerie suche persone or personnes so distreined, at the firste distresse shall lose fortye pence, and at the secunde fire shillinges eight pence and so to bee doubled vppon euery dis tresse in suche cases to be awarded, til apparaunce maye be had by one of the inhabitauntes of suche towne or pa rishe to denye trauers, or confesse the presentment or informacion exhibited againste anie suche towne or parysshe to the intent that vppon tryall or proofe thereof, the fines aboue limpt ted maye bee assessed and leuied of the inhabitauntes of euerie suche towne or parishe, as is aboue rehearsed. And be it &c. that scholers of the Vniuersi ties of Oxforde and Cambridge, that goe aboute beggynge, not being auto rized vnder the seale of the saide Vni uersities, by the commissary, chauncel lour, or vice chauncellour of the same and all and singuler shipmen preten dinge losses of their shippes and goods on the sea, goinge aboute the coun trey begging without sufficiente auc thoritie, witnessing the same: shall be punished and ordred in manner and fourme as is aboue rehersed of strong

Process
11.g.viii.d.
Fine
Moitie
Apere not Retorne
Just. of p.
Determine Presentme
Process
Fines Double
Shirifes
Distresse Goods
Scholers
Suertie
Trauers
Shipmen
Fines
Punished

beggers. And that all prectoures and pardoners going about in anye countrey or countreys, without sufficient auctoritie, and all other vole persones goinge aboute in anie countreye, or abidinge in anie Citie, Borough, or towne, some of them vsing diuers and subtil and craftie and vnlawfull games and playes, and some of them fayninge themselues to haue knowledge in phisicke, phisnomye, palmestrye, or other craftie science, wherebye theye beare the people in hand that they can tell theire destenies, diseases, and fortunes, and such other like fantasticall ymaginacyons, to the greate dysceyte of the kinges subiectes shall vppon examinacion hadde before two Justyces of peace, whereof the one shall bee of the Quorum if he by probable witnes bee founde guiltie of anie suche deceytes, bee punished by whipping at two dayes together, after the maner before rehearsed. And if hee offende in the saide offence or anie like offence then to bee scurged two dayes, and the thirde daye to be put vpon the pillorye from nine of the clocke till a leuen before noone of the same day, and to haue one of his eares cut of. And yf hee offende the third time, to haue like punishment with whipping standing on the pillorie, and to haue his other eare cutte of. And that Justyces of the peace haue like auctoritie in euery libertie and fraunchise within their shires, where they bee Justices of peace, for the execucion of this acte in euerye parte thereof as theye shall haue without the libertie and fraunchise. And it is further enacted that this acte shall yerely be read in the open sessions, to the entent that the saide statute shall be the more feared and the better putt in execution. And furthermore be it enacted, that if any person or persons at anye tyme hereafter geue anye herbrough money or lodging to any beggers being strong and able in their bodies to worke, which order themselues contrary to the fourme of this statut: that euery such person so doing, being sufficientlye proued or presented afore anie Justices of peace, shal make such fine to the king, as by the discrecion of the sayde Justices of peace at their generall sessions shallbee assessed. And if anie person or persons so disturb or let the execucion of this acte in any maner wise, or make rescous again any maior shirif, bailif or other person that shall endeuoure himselfe to the due execucy on therof. It is then enacted that euery such person and persons, for euery such offence doing, shall lose and forfayt C s. and ouer that to haue imprisonment at the kinges wyll: The one halfe of whiche forfayture, yf suche offence be committed in any citie or towne corporate to bee to the maire, shirife, or bailife, or other heade officers of suche citie or towne corporat, where any such offence shall bee done, to the vse of the comminalty of every such city or towne corporate. And if it be committed oute of a citie or towne corporate, then the said one halfe to be to the lord of ẏ lete or lawday where such offence shall be done, and the other halfe of euery such forfayture to be to the kinge our soueraigne Lorde. For the whiche forfayture of fiue pounde, recouerie shal bee had by action of debte, bil, plainte, or information in anie of the kings courtes: in whiche suites the defendauntes shal not wage their lawe, nor haue anie essoine or protection allowed. Prouided alwaye, that this acte nor anye thinge therein conteyned shal be hurtfull or preiudicial to the Barons or other inhabitaunts of the fiue portes or of their membrz: neither to anie graūt libertie, or fraunchise heretofore made by the kinge our soueraigne Lorde, or

Protchors Pardons
Idle.
Games. Fenning
Diserit Examinac. Iust. of p.
whipped
Pillorie
1. eare cut
Liberties
Reade.
Lodging Money
Fine.
Disturne
Rescus
Forf. Imprif.
5. ports Liberties.

any

any his progenitours kinges of Englande to the saide barons or other inhabitauntes theire auncestours, predecessours, or to any of them. And ẏ it be
Maires &c. that al & euery Maire and Maires, and bailly and baillifes electife, and elected by the commons & inhabitauntz of euery town & place of the said portz & mẽberz & also iurates of euery of the saide townes and places of the sayde portes & members shall haue like auctoritie within euery such town & place
Auctoritie where they or any of them be or shall be Maire, Baillife, or iurate, to put or cause to be put this act in due executiõ as the Justices of peas in any countie of this realme, haue or shal haue auctoritie & power by this act to do where they be Justices. And that the inhabytaunts within euery towne within ẏ said portz, shall be bounden to the execution of this acte like as other inhabitaunts be, within the said portz, vpon like paine as is aboue rememb̃red.
Bounden And if anye person or persons whiche shal inhabite within the said .v. portes
Impotent or memberz, be impotent or other vile person, do hereafter begge without the saide fiue portes or members of the same contrary to this act, that then euery suche person shalbee ordered and punished accordinge to this acte, anie thinge in this prouiso to the contrarye notwithstandinge. And it is ordeined
Seales. Costes &c. ẏ the seales aboue rehearsed, shall be made at the costes and charges of ẏ Justices of peace, Maires, Shiryffes, Bayllyffes and other offycers aboue wrytten, on this side the feaste of the Natiuitie of sainct Jhon Baptist nert comming, ẏ is to saye, that euerye of them shall doe the sayde seales to be made wythin the limmittes of theire diuision, iurisdiction and auctorytie
And it is also ordeined &c. that euerye
Letter. letter to be made by the auctoritye of this acte wherby anye impotent beger shalbee auctorised and assigned to begge, shalbe made in this fourme ensuing. Banc. R. Memorandũ that A. B of Dale, for reasonable considerationz is licenced to beg within the hundred P. E. and L. in the saide countye. Geuen vnder the seale of that limitt. Tali die & Anno. And that euerye suche letter that shalbe made and deliuered Letter. to such begger or vacabonde, after hee hath been whypped by auctoritie of this acte, shalbe made in this wyse folowinge. Kent. R. J. S. whipped for a vagaraunt strong begger at Dale in the said county, accordinge to the lawe the two and twenty daye of Julye, in the three and twentye yeare of kynge Henry the eight, was assigned to pas forthwith and directly from thence to Sale in the countie of Midd, where he saith he was borne, or where he laste dwelled by the time of three yerez. And he is limitted to be ther withi fowertene daies nert ensuinge at hys peril, or within suche number of dayes as to him shallbe limitted by the discrecyon of the maker of the said letter. In witnes wherof the seale of the limit of the saide place of his punishment hereunto is set. And it is &c. that euerie suche letter shalbe made at the equal costes Costes. of suche the saide Justices, maires, shiriffes, baillifes, or other offycers, with in whose iurisdiction, powerz, and auctoritties, the said begger or vacabond shallbee whipped or limitted to begge in, by auctoritie of this act. And euerie suche letter shalbe subscribed with the Subscribe hande of one of the said Justices, maires, Shiriffes, Baillifes, or other offycers, in this fourme followinge. (Per me A. B. vnum iusticiariorum pacis, or Maiorum ciuitatis, or Ballliuorum ville, or Constabulariorum talis hundredi) or else in like forme in Englishe
And it is further enacted, that euerye Gaolors. sach persone and persones as haue the

custody of any gaolez within any shire citie borough, or towne corporate, on this side the feast of S. Jhon the Baptiste, shall doe make a seale engraued with the name of the castell, prison, or gaile which he kepeth. And in case any person or persones, that at any time after the said feast of S. Jhon shalbe delyuered out of any gaile or prison for suspicious of felonie by proclamacion, or be accquite of any felonie, and hath no frendes to pay his fees, nor was borne within the hundred or place where hee shal happen to be so deliuered nor can get him no master, there to abide and worke with, shall haue libertie to beg for his fees, by the licence of his keper by the space of fire weekes nexte after such deliueraunce, and after that to be compelled to go to the hundred where hee was borne or laste dwelled by the space of .iij. yeares, within such time as shalbe limitted by one of the iusticez of peace, maires, shirifes bailifes or any officers where such deliuerance shalbe had. And it is enacted that euery suche person so deliuered, shall haue a letter made to him by the clerkz of the peace of the shire, within the which he was deliuered if he bee deliuered in ỳ shire and if he be deliuered in any Citie, borough, or towne corporate, then he to haue a letter of the common clarke of euery such city, borough or town wher he is deliuered, euery suche letter wytnessing the day of his deliuerance and the place where he was deliuered, and afore whom, and the time appoited to him to begge for his fees, and the place to the which he shall be assigned to repaire vnto, in case he can get noe master to fall to worke where he was deliuered. And to euery such letter ỳ said gailor or keper of ỳ prisõ, out of which such prison shalbe deliuered, shall put ỳ seal limitted to be made as is aforesaid for ỳ said prisõ. And ỳ euery such leter shalbee made in this wise folowinge.

Esser. ff. The .xx. date of July, an regni regis H. 8. xxiij. J. S. was deliuered for felonie out of the gaile of D. in the said county, at the sessions holde afore A. B. & his fellowes at Dale, the day and yere aforesaide, and is allowed to begge for his fees by the space of syxe weekes. And in case he can get himno master or worke win the sayd terme, then he is assigned to passe directly to D. in ỳ county of Kent, where he saith hes was borne, or lasse dwelled by the space of three yeares. And hee is allowed .viij. dayes next after the saide sixe wekes for the passage thither, or such number of dayes, as to him shalbe ymitted by the discretion of the maker of the said letter. In witnesse whereof the seale of the prison from the whiche he was deliuered therunto is sette.

And in suche shires where there is no gayle, the shirife thereof for the tyme being, shall haue a seale to bee engraued with the name of the shire, & shal order and vse the same seal, to and for such persons deliuered as is aforesaid after like maner and forme as the gaiour or keeper of the gayle, is limitted and appointed to do by this acte. And it is also enacted, that euery clerke of the peace of ỳ shire, within the whiche such person shalbe deliuered, and euery common clercke of euerye City, borough or towne corporat, within the which any such person shalbee delyuered, shal make for euerye such persone as shalbe so deliuered where they bee such officers, the saide letter in fourme aboue said, without any fee taking for the same, and shal deliuer euerye such letter to the gaylour or keeper of the prison from the which such persõ shall be deliuered. And if theire be no gaile there, then to the shirytte of the shire where such deliuerance shalbee hadde, within one day nexte after the ende of the

Seale

Prisoner

Fees 6. weekes

Letter

Gailors Seale

Shirifs Seale

Clarkes

Letter

the Sessions where anye suche deliue-
raunce is had, vppon paine to lose and
Forf. forfait for default of euery suche letter
xij.s. to the king our soueraigne lorde.
Gaolors And that the Gaylour or keper of the
prison, from the which the said person
Shirife shalbe so deliuered, and in case ther be
no Gayle, then the shiriffe of the shire
where any such deliueraunce shalbee
had, shal not suffer any such person to
Go abrode. go abrode to begge for his fees, nor de
part out of prison, except it bee to ser-
uice or laboure, vnlesse the same gay-
lour or shirife first deliuer to the sayde
Letter person the saide letter conteyning hys
name,, sealed with the seale of the pry
son from the which hee shalbe deliue-
red or else with the seale engrauen, w̄
the name of the shire if there be no pri
son vpon pain for euery defaut to lose
Forf. twelue pence to our said Soueraigne
lord. And it is enacted that if any per-
son or persons so being deliuered oute
of prison, at anye time after the sayde
Begge feaste to begge, not hauinge the sayde
letter sealed in fourme abouesaide, or
begge contrary to the tenor of ẏ same
whipped letter, that then he shalbe taken, ordered and whipped in euery behalfe like
as is aboue appointed for strong begg-
gerz. And that to be done and executed
by suche as be aboue limitted to do the
Forf. same vpon strong beggerz and in such
wise, and vpon suche peine as is afore
limitted for none execution of the pu-
nishment vpon stronge beggers. Pro-
uided alway, ẏ it be lawfull to euerye
person & persones being bounden by rea-
son of anye foundacion or ordinance,
Almes to geue or distribute any money in al-
mes, and also to euery person and per
Doles sons at common doles vsed at burials
or obites to geue and dispose in almes,
anye money to euery persone and per
sons comming to suche almes or doles
after like manner and fourme as they
haue bene accustomed to do in that be
halfe afore the makinge of this acte,
without any danger or penalty of this
estatute: anye thing conteyned in this
present estatute to the contrary hereof
notwithstanding. Prouided also that
it be lawful to all maisters and gouer-
nours of hospitalles to lodge and har
Hospitals borough any person or persons of cha-
Lodge rittie or almes according to the founda
tion of such hospitals, and to geue mo
Almes ney in almes, in as large manner and
fourme as they are bounden or owne
to doe: anie thinge in this estatute to ẏ
contrarye thereof notwythstandinge.
And this acte to endure vnto the laste
daye of the next parlement. Anno. 22.
H.8. cap. 22.

This act is continued. an. 28. H. 8. c. 6
c. an. 31. H. 8. ca. 7. & añ. 33. H. 8. cap. 17.
And after. añ. 1. Ed. 6. cap. 3. it was re-
pelled by general woordes. And after
añ. 3. E. 6. ca. 16. it was reuiued & made
perpetuall. And after anno. 2. & 3. P. &
M. cap. 5. it is confirmed.

3 ¶ Anno 27. H. 8. capitulo. 25. an acte
was made for punishment of vacabon
des and relyef of the poore, and for col-
lections for them, to endure to the last
day of the nexte parlement, and then it
expired.

4 ¶ An. 1. E. 6. ca. 3. an act was made
for punishment of vacabondes and re-
liefe of the poore and impotent persõs
And by that statute all statutes before
made for the punishment of vacabõds
and sturdye beggers, and all articles
compriſed in the same were repelled. Repelle
And after añ. 3. E. 6. cap. 16. thys act of
E. 6. cap. 3. was repelled as appeareth
next following.

5 ¶ The statute made in the first yere
of the kinges highnesse moste noble
raigne (ca. 3. before. 4.) cõcerning yole
persons and vacabondes in certain ca
ses to be made slaues and so forth, and
all and euery artycle, matter, prouiso,
brauch and sentence therin conteined

Repelled

shalbe from hencefoꝛth vtterly repealed, made frustrate, voide, and of none effecte.

And that the statut concerning howe aged and impotent persons should bee oꝛdered foꝛ their better relieke, & howe vacabõds & strong beggers should bee punished, made in the .xxij. yeare of the late king of famous memoꝛy king Hẽry ỹ eight (ca. .ij. befoꝛe .2.) & euery matter, article, pꝛouiso, bꝛaunch & sentence therein conteined to be from hẽcefoꝛth reuiued, made good & stãd in full strẽgth & vertue & shal continue and remayne a perfecte acte of parliament foꝛeuer.

Reuiued

Perpetuall Iust. of p.

And bee it &c. that al Iustices of peace, and euery of them within the limits of their cõmissiõ, & the maires, shiriffes, Baillifes, and other officers, wythin theire seuerall rules and offices, shall within their seuerall limittes assemble together, and make their seuerall diuisiõ accoꝛding to the purpoꝛt and effect of this acte, at the nexte generall quarter session of the peace to be holden after the feaste of Easter nexte to come, foꝛ the due, speedy and diligent execucion of the same acte. And that if anye such aged oꝛ impotent person after the feast of Easter nexte to come shal offẽd contrarye to this statute, that then the same offendour shalbe vsed and punished as in the same estatute of the .xxij. of kinge Henry the eighte is pꝛouided And that befoꝛe the feast of Easter no punishement shalbee put in execucion against any suche impotẽt lame & aged person but onely by the discrecion of ỹ nexte iustice of peace of the same shire, wher such offender shalbe appꝛehẽded any thing in the said act to the cõtrary notwithstanding. And foꝛ the auoydinge of the ydle loitering of common laboꝛers of husbandꝛy within this realme. Bee it &c. that suche common laboꝛers being persons able in body vsing loytering & refusing to woꝛke foꝛ such reasonable wages as is most cõmõly giuẽ in the parties where such persons shal dwel, shalbe foꝛ euery such time as he oꝛ they refuse to labour hauing reasonable wages as is afoꝛesaid, adiudged vacabondꝛ & shalbe punished as stroꝛg and mighty vacabonds in such maner and foꝛme as is declared in the said act of .xxij. ca. .12. against vacabondes. And touched maimed, lamed and foꝛe aged and impotent persons which resoꝛteth to the citie of London, and to other cities townes and villages on begging. Be it &c. that al & singuler maires, shiriffes, bailliffs, constables, oꝛ other hed officers of any citie, towne oꝛ village, to which such resoꝛt is oꝛ shalbe shal be foꝛe the feast of the purificatiõ of oure Lady nexte following see all suche ydle impotent, maimed, and aged persones who otherwise cannot by their discrecion be taken foꝛ vacabondes, whiche were boꝛne within the said city, town oꝛ village, oꝛ hath ben there most conuersãt oꝛ abiding by the space of thꝛee yeres, and now decayed beslowed and pꝛouided foꝛ ale tenaunteries, cotages oꝛ other conuenient houses to bee lodged in at the costes and charges of the said cities, townes, boꝛoughs, and villages there to be relieued & cured by the deuocion of the good people of the said citie, boꝛough, town oꝛ village, and that they do not suffer after the time befoꝛe rehersed any other then such as eyther was boꝛne, oꝛ hath been foꝛ the moste part conuersant oꝛ abid'ng by ỹ space of .iij. yeres, as is afoꝛesaid in the saide citie, boꝛough, towne oꝛ byllage, to remain and begge abꝛode within ỹ pꝛecinctes of such cities, townes, villages oꝛ boꝛoughs, except it be suche as haue letters, oꝛ are auctoꝛised oꝛ licenced by foꝛce of this act, vppon pain that euery such maires, shiriffes, and bailliffes, constable, oꝛ other hedde offycer, by what name soeuer he be called, suffring any persone

Execution Impotent.

Punished

Loitring Refuse

Punished

Lame

Hed officer

Impotent

Boꝛne

Consilant

Relieued Deuocion

Letter Licence

persone

person to beg within the precinct of hiz
or their such iurisdiction, other then is
before rehearsed for euery three dayes
Forf. shall forfait ten shillings, to whom so
euer will sue therefore, by bill, informa
cion, or action of det, in anye courte of
record in the which suitz none essoigne
ne wager of laiwe or protection shalbe
allowed for the defendãt. And be it ec.
Maire that the Maire of the citie of London
and al other maires, bailifes, shiriffes,
Hed offic. constables, and other head officers of
euery, citie borough or towne corporat
and of euery other towne and village,
do with all conuenient spede by them
selues, or their sufficiẽt deputiez, befo-
re the feaste of the purification of oure
Euery moneth view Lady nert cõming, and so from time
to time euery moneth once, make a vi-
ew and examination of aged, impotẽt
and lame persons, beggers, as be with
in the precinct of their iurisdiction, and
see al such as were not borne, nor hath
been for the most part conuersant and
abiding by the space of three yeres com
plete, or haue not letters, and auctori-
sed or licenced by force of this estatute
conueied on horsebacke, carte, or other
wise shal seeme by their discretionz to
the nert constablez and they to conuey
conueied the same to the nert constables, and so
from constables to constables, till the
Borne Cõuersant Prouided sayde persons be brought to the place
where they were borne, or most cõuer
sant and abiding, as is aforesaid, ther
to be prouided for, kept and nourished
of almez as is aforesaid, vpon the pain
that euery such maire, shirife or consta
ble, hedborough, or other head officers
not making view or sending or conuey
ing away, nor receyuing, or not proui
ding as is before appointed, according
Forf. to the true purport or meaning of thiz
act, to forfait for euery such defaut ten
shillinges, whereof the one halfe to be
to the kingez vse, & the other to the par
ty that wil sue therefore, in any of the
kings courtes of record, by byl, infor
macion, action of det, in the which suit
les, none essoigne, wager of laiwe or
protection shalbee allowed for the de-
fendant.

Prouided alwaies and bee it ec. that if
any of the said aged, maimed, or impo- Impotent
tent persones, of the cities, townes, or
villages where they were borne in, or
had their most abiding, as is aforesaid
bee not so lame, or impotent, but that
they maye worke in some manner of May worke
worke, that then such citie, towne, pa-
rishe or village, doe eyther in commõ
Prouide worke prouide some such worke for them, as
they may be occupied in, or appoint thẽ
to such as wil find thẽ work for meat
& drink. And if they refuse of wilfulnez Refuse
& stubbernes to worke or do run awaie Run awey
and beg in other placez, then to punish Punish
the same according to their discretions
with stocking, beating, or other wise,
as shal seeme to them conuenient. Be Lepzous
it also ec. that al lepreuse and pore bed Bedzed
dered creatures, weatsoeuer they bee,
maie at theire owne libertie remayne
and continue in suche houses apointed
for lepzous or bedzed people as theye
nowe be in, and shall not be compelled
to repaire into anie other countreys or
places by vertue of this act anie thing
therein conteyned to the contrary not
withstandinge. And that also it shalbe
lawful vnto ẏ said lepzouse and bed-
dered people, for theire better relief to Proctor
appoint theire proctoure or proctours
so ther be not appointed aboue the nũ
ber of two persons, for anie one house
of lepzouse, or beddered people, to ga- Gather
ther the charitable almes of al suche in
habitaunts as be within the compasse Ampleys.
of fower miles of any of the saide hou-
ses or lepzouse and beddered persones.
Prouided alwaies & bee it enacted by
the auctority aforesaid that it shalbee
lawful to the lord Chancelor of Eng
land, or lorde keeper of the great seale

for the time being, at theire discrecions to graunt commission vnder the great seale of England, to euerie or any person or personz, that hath or shall haue, his or their houses or barnes burnt, or suche losses, or to suche as be or shalbe leprouse personez, to gather the relief and charitie of others, for their relief, or for their aide & helpe, of his or theire losses, decay, or hynderance as in time past haue ben vsed, any thinge in this act notwithstanding. And be it further enacted by the auctority aforsaid that al & euerie statut and act of parlement made for punishement of vacabondes slaues, aged or impotent persons or anie of them, & euerie article, sentence, clause or prouiso therein conteyned other then this present acte and statute made, and the sayde acte made in the saide.xrij.yeare, shal bee from hencefor the vtterlie voyde, repealed, and of none effect or force. And forasmuch as diuers wome and men going on beg ginge, impotent & lame, and some able inough to labour, doe carry childzen aboute with them of tender age, & some of fower, fiue, or sir yerez of age, or yonger or elder, which being once brought vp in idleneſſe, wil hardly be brought after to anye good kynde of laboure, paine, trauail, or seruice. Be it &c. that if any childe aboue the age of, v. yeres, & vnder the age of. xiiij. go about wandering as is aforesaide, or els alone in case any maner persone that is able to keepe any such childe wil take it, be it male or female, of and from any suche begger being ỳ father or mother thereof, nouricier or keper, whether they be willing or not, or withoute anie suche nourice, father, mother, or keeper, by him or her selfe waundringe, and bring suche childe so taken before one of the constables of the parish wher the child shall so fortune to be take vp, & at the next general quarter sessionz to be holden in the shire next to the place wher the saide taking vp shal fortune to be, present the same in the presence of the said constables before the iustice of peaz at the same sessions, and there in open sessiõs promise to bring the same child vp in some honest laboure or occupacion, tyll the woman childe come to the age of xb. yeares, and the man chylde to the age of xviij. yeares, if the mayster or maistres, shall chaunce so longe to lyue, that then and immediatly the sayde Justices of peace by their discrecion, shal adiudge by vertue of this act the said childe vnto the ages before specified, to bee seruaunt or seruauntez to the saide person or persons so taking & promising as is aforesaid, such child to be vsed and ordred in all pointes accordinge as the law and custome of the realme is, of seruantz without wages to what labor, occupaciõ or seruice soeuer the said taker vp or master or maistris shall appoint him or hir during ỳ saide terme. And the said iudgement shalbe entred by the clerke of the peace in the said sessions in form folowing. Memorandũ, that at the sessions of the peace holdē at w. the day &c. one John B. of thetown of L. had deliuered to him according to the forme of the statut in ỳ case prouided B. T. estemed to be of the age of vij. or viij. yere, to be ordred according to ỳ fourme of the said statut. And if it shal fortune such childe so adiudged, to runne awaye at anye tyme once or mo times from his or their master or maistresse, that then it shall be lawful for euery such master and maistres to take the said child againe and to kepe and punish the said child in the stockes and other wise by discretion or other wise at ỳ liberty of such master or maistres, to haue a warraunt from any Justice of peace in the same shire, where the childe so runnes awaye, for such childe running away or going away

Cõmission
Burne
Leprous Relefe
Slaues
Statutes Repelled
Childzen
Childe
Take
Sessions
Present
Sessions
Bring by
Justices
Seruant
Enter
Childe
Take
Punishe
A warrant
Childe

way, as is prouided by ẏ statut of labo rerz, for such seruantz as depart away from their master or maistres without a resonable cause before thend of their terme And that euery Justice of peace shal by force of this act haue auctority and power to make such warraunt a- gainste euery such person so goinge or runninge awaye in like forme as they or any of them may do againſt any ser uaunt departinge out of his maysters seruice without lycence or reasonable cause, and by force of the same warant the childe so runninge or going away to be taken, and ordred in euery degre as is prouided by the said statute labo rers for seruauntes departinge out of their maister or maistres seruice as is aforesayde.

Just. of p.

warrant

And bee it &c. that if and as often as it shal chaunce the father, mother, nou rice, or other bearer about of the childe or any other person or persõs to steale or entyce awaye anye suche childe ad- iudged for a seruaunt as is aforesaide, that then and so often it shalbe lawful for the maister or maisters of the same child to be at his or their liberty to take an action vppon the statute laborerz, againste euerye suche person so stea- ling or entising away such child as he or they might haue by reasõ of the said statute labourers against him or them that retaines any mans seruaunt out of his seruice before the end of the said terme, or els to take an action of tres- pas against such offender, in which ac tion he shall recouer his damages and treble costes of his suite. Prouided al- waies and be it &c. that if the master or maistrez to whom such child as is afore saide, shalbe adiudged to be seruaunt, be vnreasonable in ordring & bringing vp of such childe, that then at all times vppon complaint made at the general quarter sessions of peace in the countie where the said childe shalbee by two honest neighboures of the same place or towne where the sayde childe shall fortune to be so vnreasonablye ordered, if it shall appeare by honest wit- nes to the Justicez of peace at the same sessions the cõplainte therof made shal bee true then the Justices of peace at their general sessionz in the same shire where such cõplaint shalbe made, shal by vertu of this act, haue auchoritie & power to discharge the said child from his or theire vnreasonable master or mastres, & appoint the same to some o- ther honest master or masterz vnto the saide ages, to be ordred in euery degre as the said child should haue ben with his former master or mastrez, and that order & appointment to bee written in the booke of the clerk of the peas for ẏ which entry the said clerk of the peace shal haue .iiij. pence for his labour and not aboue, & in like manner shal haue iiij. ð. & not aboue for the first entrye of the childe to be seruant as is aforesaid to be paid by the master or masters of the said childe. Prouided alwaies &c. ẏ if the woman childe to be apointed a seruant as is aforesaide, be maried be- fore her age of fiftene yeres, that then by the mariage she shal be discharged of seruice. This act or anie thing ther- in conteined to the contrarie notwith- standing. Prouided alwaies & be it &c. ẏ al & euery vacabõd or begger, being borne in any other nation or countrey then this relaṁ, shal in maner & form aforesaid, & vpon the forfaitures & pe- nalties before mencioned, be conueied frõ place to place to the place, or mar- ches nerte adioining to his or their na- tiue countrey or to the nert port, if ther be a sea betwene this Realme and his or their said countries, there to be kept of the inhabitantz of the sayd nert port in conuenient labour from ydlenes, or other wise til they maie be conueied o- uer, & then at the costes of the inhaby-

Witnesse

Just. of p.

Discharge

Enter

Maried

Vacabond Alien

Conueied

Conueied ouer

tantz

Steale Entice Childe

Action

Trespas

Dam

Master

Unreso- nable Complaint

tantz of the said poꝛt if themselues shal not haue wher with to be conueyed ouer into their natiue countriz. An. 3. E 6. c. 16. this statut is confirmed by. 5. E 6. ca. 2. and by. 2. & 3. P. & M. capit. 15. as here folowing appereth.

Confirme

6 ¶ An. 5. E. 6. c. 2. an act was made to endure to thend of the first session of the nert parlement (concerning the collection of Almes for the impotent and needy people) And after an. 7. E. 6. c. 11. this act was cõtinued to ỹ last day of the nert parliament. And after anñ 1. M. 1. parliamẽto capitulo. 13. this act was continued to the laste days of the nerte parliament. And after anno pꝛimo M. 2. parliamento capitulo. 12. this acte was continued to the laste day of the nexte parliament and then it expired.

Almes

7 ¶ The statut made in the twoe and twenty yere of the late king of famous memoꝛie king Henry the eighte (ca. 12. befoꝛe. 2.) and also the statute made in the third & folwerth yerez of the raygne of the famous king Edwarde the firte (cap. 16. befoꝛe. 5.) concerning beggerz bacabonds and ydle persones, and euꝛye article, clause, bꝛaunche, sentence, and other thinges conteyned in them, and in either of them, other then suche thyngs as shalbe by this pꝛesente acte otherwyse oꝛdeyned and pꝛouided foꝛ, shal stand remaine and be in their full foꝛce and effecte, and shalbe also from hencefoꝛth iustly and truly put in execution, accoꝛding to the true meaning of the said seueral statutes and eyther of them. And further be it &c. that yerely on some one holy day in the Chꝛistmas in euery city boꝛough and towne coꝛpoꝛate, the maire, bailifes, oꝛ other head offyceꝛs foꝛ the tyme being, and in euery other parish of the countrey, the Parson, Vicar, oꝛ curate, and the Churchwardens hauyng in a regiſter oꝛ booke, as well al the names of thinhabitauntes and houshoulderz, as also the names of all suche impotent aged, and needie persones as beinge within their citie, boꝛoughe, towne coꝛpoꝛate oꝛ parishe, are not able to liue, of themselueꝛ noꝛ with their owꝛn labour, shal openly in the church, and quietly after diuine seruice, call the saide houshoulders and inhabitants together among whom the maire oꝛ other head officers and two of the chiefe inhabitantz in euery suche citie, boꝛoughe, and towns coꝛpoꝛate, suche as the Mayꝛe oꝛ other head officer shal think meete, and the persen, vicar oꝛ curat, and churchwardens in euery other parish shal electe, nominate and appointe yerely .vj. able persõs oꝛ mae, to be gatherers and collectoures of the charitable almes of all the residue of the people, inhabetinge within the parishe wherof they be chosen collectoꝛz foꝛ the relief of the pooꝛe which collectours the sunday nerte after their electiõ, oꝛ the sonday folowig if nede require, when the people are at the church at diuine seruice shal gẽtly aske and demaunde of euery man and woman what they of their charity wyl be contented to geue weekely toward the relyefe of the pooꝛe, and ỹ same to be wꝛitten in the said regiſter oꝛ boke and the said gatherers so being elected and chosen, shal iustly gather & truely distrybute the same charytable Almes wekely by themselues oꝛ their assigns to the said pooꝛe and impotent persons of the said cities, boꝛoughs, towns coꝛpoꝛate and parishes without fraud oꝛ couine, fauour oꝛ affection, & after such soꝛt that the moꝛe impotent may haue the moꝛe help, and such aꝛ can get part of their liuing to haue the lesse, and by the discretion of the collectoꝛs to be put in suche labour as they be fitte and able to do, but none to goe oꝛ sit openly a begging, vpon paine limitted in ỹ aforesaide estatutes.

Appoint Collectoꝛs.

Sunday

Aske

Weekely

Wꝛitten

Distribute

Impotent Parte

Labor

Chꝛistmas

Hed offic.

Curat Church-wardens Names

Exe

Wee it ꝛc. that no person or persones so elected, nominated, and appointed to be gatherer or gatherers, as is afore saide, shall refuse the saide office, but shall iustly and truly execute the same by the space of one whole yere next ensuing, vpon paine to forfaite forty shillinges to the almes bore of the poore, to be leuied by the churchwardens, wher they or he dwelleth, of the goods of the said gatherer or gatherers so refusing by distresse.

Gatherer Not refuse 1. yere Forf.

Distresse

And further bee it ꝛc. that the sayde gatherers or collectoures, shall make theire iuste accompte quarterly to the maires or chiefe officers of the sayd cities, boroughes, and townes corporat and in euery parish of the countrey to the parson, vicar, or curat, and church wardẽs of the parish, at which accoũt suche of the parishe as will, maye bee present, and when they ge out of their office, they shall deliuer or cause to bee deliuered forthwith vppon the ende of their accompt al such superplusage of mony as thẽ shall remain of their collection vndistributed, to be putt in the commõ chest of the church, or in some other safe place to ẏ vse of the poore at the ouersight and discrecion of the maires, officers, & other before mencioned.

Collectors. Account

Deliuer

And if the saide collectors or anye of them doe refuse to make theire sayde accompte within eighte dayes, then ẏ bishop of the dioces, or the ordinary of the place, shal haue authority by vertue of this acte to compel the sayd person or persons by censures of the churche, to make theire saide accomptes before suche persons as the Bishop or ordinary shal appoint and do make immediat paiment of the summes wherwith by determination of the saide accompt they shalbee charged.

Refuse to Account Bishops.

Censures

And be it ꝛc. that if anye person or ꝑsons being able to further this charitable worke, do obstinatly and frowardly refuse to giue towardz the help of ẏ poore, or do wilfully discorage others from so charitable a dede, the ꝑson, vicar or curate, and churchewardens of the parish wherein hee dwelleth, shal then gentelye exhorte him or them towards the relief of the poore, and if he or they wil not so be perswaded, then vpon the certificate of the parsone, vycare, or curate of the parish, to the Bishop of the diocesse, or ordinarye of the place, the same bishop or ordinary shal send for him or them, to induce or perswade him or them by charitable meanes and wayes to extende their charitie as in this acte is wel meant and intended, and so accordinge to discretion to take order for the charitable reformation of euerye suche obstinate ꝑson. And for the better maintenaunce of this charytable woorke, it is ordeyned and established by the aucthoritye aforesaid, that where as the late kyng of famous memory king Henrye the eyght, by his seuerall erections & foundations hath ordeined and appointed anye summe or summes of money to the vse of the poore not being taken away otherwise by act of parliament, whether the same bee in anye Cathedrall churche, colledge or els where, ẏ bishop of the diocesse for the tyme beeing, shall from time to time examyne how & after what maner the saide money is bestowed, and call to accompte the parties which retaine the said money, so that it maye appeare that the same is distributed to the poore accordinge to the good entent and purpose of the saide noble king that granted ẏ same. And be it ꝛc. if it shal chaunce anye parishe to haue in it no poore and impotent folkez not able to labor then the said parishe is able to relieue, that then in euerye suche parishe not standing in anye citie or towne corporat, ẏ. or ẏ. of the chiefe inhabitantes of ẏ same

Refuse

Exhort

Certificat

Bishop Perswade

Order

Erections

Poore

Bishop Examine

Account

No poore

Maire same parishe, and in euery Citie, and towne corporate, the Maire or chefe officers of the same citye or town corporate calling to them two or three of the chiefe parishioners of the same parishe suche as the saide Maire or head officer shal thinke meete, shall certifye vnto the iustice of peace, of the county where the same parishe is, the number and names of the persounes with whiche they be surcharged, and vpon such certificat the said Justices of peax in the same countye, or twoe of them whereof one to be of the Quorum, shal consider and examine the saide certificate and fynding the same true, shall then graunt vnto suche and as many of the said poore folkes as by their discretion they shall thinke good, a sufficient lycence vnder the seale appoynted for the limit, to go abrode to begge gett and receine the charitable almes of the inhabitants of the countrey, out of the said parishes, cities and townes so surcharged, in whiche licence ẏ places townes and parishes to whyche suche poore folkes are by that lycence lycenced to resort, shal in the same lycence be named, limitted and appoynted bee it one hundred or more, in the said county at the said discretion of the same Justices. And if any of the saide poore folkes so lycẽced shal transgresse the limittes to them appointed, and resort to begge at other places then is in the saide licence named the partye so transgressing and offending to bee taken for a valiant begger and punished according to the statut made in ẏ saide xxij. yere of king Henry the eyght, and his or their lycence to bee taken from them. And bee it further enacted that where any of the saide cities, boroughs townes corporate, or parishe so surcharged is situate and standing in one county or two counties of this realme or situate, and standing in one, and immediatly ioyning to an other countye of the realme, as the citie of Bristoll and town of Ludlow, and Standford stonde, that in those cities the sayde Maior head officers and inhabitaunts of euery such citie borough town corporate and parish shal make certificat vnto the Justices of the saide counties adioyning to the same cities boroughs townes corporate and parishes, and the same Justices of the same adioyninge countie or counties to do, geue licence and follow the order aboue remẽbred according as other Justices of the counties, in whiche the parishe surcharged standeth, is lymitted and auctorised to doe. And be it ec. that in all Cities boroughes, and townes corporate, within which be diuers parishes, the maire and head officers of euery the same cities, boroughes, and townes corporate shall consider the state and habilitie of euerie such parish, & if the same maire and officers shal vnderstande by their discretion that the parishioners of any one of the saide parishes is of suche wealth and honour that they haue no powertie amongst them, or be able sufficientlie to relieue the powertie of the parishe where they inhabit and dwel, and also help and succour powerty elsewhere further, that then the sayde Maire and officers with the assent of two of the most honest and substãtiall inhabitaunts of euerie suche wealthie parishe, shall consider the nedines of ẏ inhabitauntes of the other parishe or parishes within the same city or town corporate, and moue, induce and perswade the parishioners of the welthier parish charitably to contribut somwhat acordinge to theire abilitie, towardes the weekely reliefe, succoure, and consolacion, of the poore and needy within the other parish or parishes aforesaide, where neede is. And bee it also enacted, that all and euerie suche

poore

Certifie Iust. of p.

Names

Examine

Licence

Transgres

Surcharge

Cities

Certificat

Iust. of p. Licence

Towns

Parishe

Welthy parishe contribute

Poore Licence

poore folkes as by any such licence are to be licenced and authorized to resort out of the limittes, liberties, and franchises of all and euerie such cittie, borough, and towne corporate, into any the sayde counties, to begge, gett, and gather ẏ charytable almes of good people that at al times when ẏ same goeth abroade to begge, were openly vppon him or them, both on the breste and on the backe of hys or their vttermost garmente, some notable badge or token to bee alligned vnto him by the maire or head officers of the same city borough or towne corporate or parish with the assent of the Justices of the peace that shall graunt the same licence vppon payne to bee taken for a valiaunt begger, and to bee punished as afore is remembred, and shall also carye his licence with him vpon like paine. This acte to endure to the latter ende of the firste session of the nexte Parliament. Prouyded alwayes that it bee &c. that this present acte nor anie thynge therin conteined, shall not extende to bee prejudicial vnto the maire, shirifs, and citizens, of the City of Chester, for or concerning any gift or graunt of any annuitie or yearelie rente hearetofore made, geuen, or graunted, by the saide famous kynge Edwarde the firt, vnto the sayde Mayre, Shirifes, and Cytyzens of the said citie going out of anye manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditaments, of the Cathedral church of Chrift, and our Lady, within the citie of Chester, but that the same Maire shirifes and citizens, shal & maye from henceforth receiue, vse, and employe ẏ same auctorities, yerely rents, or profites, to such vses and intents, and according to the said gifte of the saide famous king, any thing in this presente acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that all and euery summe and summes of money from henceforth to bee collected & gathered within the Citie of London or the liberties of the same by vertu of this act shalbe paid ouer to the gouernours of the hospital, called the hospitall of Chrifles churche within ẏ saide citie of London for the time being, and shalbe by them from time to time distributed and bestowed for the releife of the poore of the saide city, according to their wisedomes and discretions, anie thinge in this acte mencioned to ẏ contrary notwithstanding. Anno secundo & tertio Philippi & Marie capitulo. 5 And after, ad quarto & quinto. P. & M. this act is continued to the laste day of the nexte parliament, and likewise continued. 1. Eliz. primo capitu. 19. and so expired.

Badge

Iust. of p

Cary licece

To endure

Chester

London

Hospitall

§ Be it enacted &c. that the statute made in the .xxij. yere of the late kinge of famous memory kynge Henrye the eight, and also the statute made in the third and fowerth yeres of the raigne of the famous king Edward the firte, concerninge Beggers, Vacabondes, & vyle persons, and euery article, clause braunche, sentence, and other thinges conteined in them, and either of them, other then suche thinges as shalbe by this present acte otherwise ordeyned & prouided for, shal stand, remayne and bee in theire full force and effecte, and shalbe also from henceforth, iustly and truely put in execution, according to ẏ true meaning of the saide seueral statutes, and euery of them.

And further be it enacted &c. ẏ yerely vppon the Sunday nexte before the feaste day of the natiuitie of saint Jhon Baptist, commonlye called Midsomer day, in euery city, borough and towne corporate, the Maior, baillifes or other hed officers for the time being, and in euery other parish of the countrey, the parson, vicar, or Curate, and Churche wardens, shall haue written in a Re-

Maire

Churche-warden

gister

Register

Inhabitantes

Poore.

Electe.

Collectors.

Cõtribuc.

Gather

gister or booke to be prouided by them aswell the names of the inhabitaunts and houshoulders within their citie borough, towne corporate, or parishe, as also the names of al such impotent, aged, and needy persones, as bee within theire Cytie, Boroughe, Towne corporate or Parishe, whiche are not able to liue of themselues, nor with theire owne laboure, and shal openly in the Church, and quietly after diuine Seruice, call the saide houshoulderz and inhabitaunts together, among whome ỳ maior or other hed officerz and two of the chiefe inhabitauntes in euerye suche Citye, Boroughe and Towne corporate, suche as the maior, or other hed officers shall thinke meete, And the Parson, Vicar, or Curate, & Churchewardeines in euerye other parish, shal elect, nominate and appoint yerelye two able persons or mo, to bee gatherers and collectourez of the charitable almes of al the residue of the people inhabitinge in the Parishe where of they bee chosen collectors for the releife of the poore. Whiche Collectors the Sundaye nexte after theire electiõ or the Sunday folowinge if neede require, when the people ar at the churche at diuine seruice, shal gentlye aske and demaunde of euerye man and woman, what they of theire charitie wil bee contented to geue Weekelye towards the releife of the poore, and the same to be written in the sayde Register or booke.

And the said gatherers so being elected and chosen shal iustly gather, and truly distribute the same charitable almes weekelye by them selues or their assignes to the sayde poore and impotent persones of the same Cities, Boroughs towns corporate, and parishes wout fraude or couin, fauour or affection, and after such sorte, that the more impotent, maye haue the more helpe, and suche as can gette part of there liuing, to haue the lesse, and by the discretion of the collectours, to be put in such labour as they bee fit & able to doe, but none to goe or sit openlye a beggynge vpon paine limitted in the aforesaide statute. And if the said Maiors, Bayliffes, hed officers, Parson, Vicar, Curate & Churchwarden, or any of them faile in the doing and executing of the premisses in fourme above declared he or they so making default, to forfait for euerye such defaute xl.s. to be employed to the vse of the poore of the parishe where he or they doe inhabite, to bee leuied by the collectoures of the same parish by waye of distresse, or otherwise, as is appointed in this acte, for leuying of like forfeiturs.

Labour Beggynge

Forf.

Court ba

And bee it enacted &c. that no person or persones so elected, nominated and appointed to be gatherer or gatherers as is aforesaide, shall refuse the sayde office, but shal iustlye and truelye execute the same, by ỳ space of one whole yere nexte ensuing such election, vpon paine to forfeite tenne pounde the one moitie therof to the churche wardens of the parrish where he or they shalbe elected collectour, and thother moitye therof, to the vse and releife of ỳ poore of the saide parishe, to be leuied by the Churche wardeyns where hee or they dwell, of the goodes of the said gatherer or gatherers so refusing, by distres or els by action of dett, bil, plaint or information to be brought or pursued by the saide churchewardens of the sayde parrish, where they shall dwell in any court of Recorde, or in the court of anye lord of anye manour within the saide parish where the saide gatherer shalbee so chosen. In whiche suite no protection or wager of law shalbee allowed or admitted for the partye defendant. And be it further enacted &c. that if the saide churchwardens or either

Refuse

Curate

Forf.

warning

Churche wardens

Forf.

Refuse is fine

Refuse to sue

ther of them, shall refuse to sue for the saide forfaiture, or within twoe monethes next after the same cause of forfeiture shalbee geeuen, shal not sue or take the remedie for ỳ recouery therof in such manner and fourme, as before in this present acte is limitted and appointed, that then the same churchiwardenes so making default of suite, shall forfait and lose twenty pound of lawfull money of England, the one moytie therof to him or them that will sue for the same by actiõ of dett, bil plaint or information in any court of record, or in the court of any lord of anye manour within the parish where ỳ saide churchewardens shal dwel e the other moitie to the vse of the poore of ỳ saide parishe. In whiche suite no essoigne, protection or wager of law shalbe admitted or allowed for the partye defendaunt.

Forf.

Court barõ

And be it enacted &c. that euerye parson, vicar, curate or minister of euery parish within this realme, shal yerely for euermore, vppon the Sundaye before Midsomer daye, in the Pulpite or some other cõuenīēt place in ỳ church geue knowledge and warning at the end of some of the morninge seruyce, to the parishioners then and ther present to prepare themselues on ỳ Sundaye nexte after Midsomer daye then nexte following, to come to ỳ church, and there to elect and chose collectours and gatherers for the poore, according to the tenour of this acte. And if the parson, Vicar, curate or minister, shal make default in geuing of the sayde knowledge, that then hee or they so makinge default to forfaite and lose foretye shillinges towardes the reparations of the saide churche. And the churchewardens of the saide parish, to sue and distraine for the same, in suche fourme as is before appointed for the other forfeiture.

Curate

Warninge

Forf.

And further bee it enacted &c. that ỳ said gatherers or collectoures for the poore so to bee chosen as is aforesaied shal make their iust accompt quarterlye, to the Maiors or chiefe officers, of the said cities boroughes and townes corporate, and in euerye parishe of the said countrey, to the vicar, or curate & churche wardeynes of the parishe, at whiche accompt, such of the parishe as wil, may bee present. And when they go out of theire office, they shall deliuer or cause to be deliuered forthwyth vppon thende of their accomptes, all such surplusage of money, as thē shal remaine of their colection vndistributed, to bee putt in their common chest of ỳ church or in some other safe place, to the vse of the poore, at the ouer sight and discretion of the Maior, officers and other beefore mencioned. And if the saide collectoures, or anye of them doe refuse to make their saide accompt within eyght dayes next after requeste made to them for the same, then the Bishoppe of the dyocesse, or the Ordinarye of the place, Chauncellours, or their Commissaries, together wyth a Justice of peace, and churchwardens of the saide parish or one of them shal haue authoritie by vertue of this act vppon complaint to them made, to cõmitte the saide persone or persones so refusing to warde, there to remaine without bayle or maynprise, vntill he or they so refusinge shall make theire saide accomptes before suche persones as the saide Bishoppe, Ordynarye Chauncellours, or Commissaries and Justice of the peace shal apoint and to make immedyate payemente of the summes wherewyth by determynation of the saide accompte they shalbe charged.

Accompt Quarterly

Money

Poore.

Refuse to accompt.

Ordinarie

Iust. of p.

Prison

And bee it further enacted that if anye persone or persones, beyng able to further this charitable woorke,

da

Refuse to giue

do obstinatelye and frowardly refuse, reasonablye to geeue towardes the helpe and relefe of the poore, or doo wilfully discourage other from so charitable a deede, the Parson, Vicar, or Curate, and churchewardens of the parishe wherein hee dwelleth, shall

Exhort

then gentlye exhorte him or them towardes the relefe of the poore, and if hee or they will not so bee perswaded, then vppon the certificate of the Parson, Vicar, or Curate of ẏ parishe, to

Ordinarie

ẏ Bishop of the dioceſſe, or Ordinary of the place, Chauncellours, or theire Commissaries, or Gardian of the spiritualties, the same Bishoppe, Ordinarye, Chauncelloures or Commissaryes, or Gardian of the spiritualities, shall sende for him or them to induce

Perswade.

or perswade hym or them by charytable meanes and wayes, to extende theire charitie to the poore, as in this acte is well ment and intended.

And if the persoñe or persons so sent for, of his or theire forwarde or wilful mynde, shall obstinatelye refuse to geeue weekelye for the relyefe of the poore, accordinge to his or theyr habilities, that then the Bishoppe or Ordinarye of the dioceſſe, Chauncellours, or their Commissaries, shall haue full power and auctoritie by vertu of this acte, to bynde the sayde obstinate and wilfull persons so refusinge vnto the

Recog.

Queene by recognisante, in ẏ summe of tenne poundes, with condicion ther vppon to bee indorsed, that the said obstinate persoñe so refusing shall per-

Inst. of p.

sonally appeare before the Justices of peace, of the countye where the same persone shall then inhabite e dwell if it bee out of any Citie, borroughe or towne corporate, and if it bee wythin anye citye, borroughe or towne corporate, the before the Maires, baylyfes, or other heade officers of euerye suche citie, borough or towne corporate, at ẏ next generall Sessions to bee holden before the sayde Justices within the saide countye, or at the nexte courte to bee holden before the sayde Maior bailifes, or other head officers within euerye suche citie borroughe or towne corporate, and that the same obstinate persoñe shall not from thence departe without licence of the saide iustices, if he dwell out of any citye borough or town corporat, or of the said Maior bailifes or other hed officers, if he dwell within anye suche citie, Borroughe or towne corporate. And if anye suche obstinate person shal refuse to bee bounde as is aforesaide, that thē the said bishop, Ordinarye, chancellor or commissary, shall haue auctority by this act, to committ the said obstinat pson to pryson there to remain without baile or mainprise, vntil the said obstinate person shal become bounde, as is aforesaide. And further be it enacted ẏ the saide Justices, or suche of them as shalbe at the said Sessions, or ẏ Maior bailifes or other head officers of euery such city, borough or towne corporate, if the saide obstinate persoñe doe appeare before them shal charitably and gentely perswade and moue the sayde obstinate persoñes, extende his or theire charitie towards the relefe of ẏ poore of the parishe where hee or she inhabiteth and dwelleth, and if hee or she shal obstinatly and wilfully stād in the same and will not bee perswaded therin by the said Justices, Maior bailifes or other head officers, ẏ then it shal and may bee lawfull to and for the said Justices, if it be out of anye citye, borough or town corporate, and if it bee within anye citie, borroughe or town corporate, for the Maior, bailifs or other head officers of the same city, borough or towne corporate, with the Churchewardens where the saide obstinate person shall inhabite, or one of

them

Pryson

Pryson

Pryson

Assesse them, to sesse, tare, and limitt vppon euerye such obstinate personne so refusinge according to their good discrecions what summe the said obstinate personne shal paye weekely towardes the releefe of the poore within the saide parishe where he or shee inhabite & dwel. And if the said pson so sessed and tared shal refuse to paye the summe that shalbe so reasonably limitted, tared, and appointed: then the saide Justices of peace or two of thē, whereof the one to be of the Quorum, or the saide Maiour, Baliffez or other head officers of euery such Citye, borough or towne corporat, shall haue full power and authoritye by by vertue of this act, vpon complaint and certificate to them by the collectors and churchwardens of the same parishe, wher the saide obstinate personnes shal dwel, to commit the said obstinate personne and personnes, so refusinge to paye, to prison to the nexte gaole there to remayne without baile or mainprise, till he or they haue payde the sayde summe so appoynted, tared, and lymitted, together with tharrerages thereof, if any suche shall fortune to bee. And it ys ordeined, that where as the late king of famous memory king Henry the eight his heires or successours or any other personne or personnes, by hys or theire seuerall and lawfull erectyons and foundacions, hathe or haue ordeined and appointed any summe or sūmes of moneye to the vse of the poore, or for the repairinge or amending of high waies or bridges, not being taken away otherwise by act of parliament, whether the same bee in anye Chathedrall churche, colledge or els where, the Bishope of the dyocesse, or Chauncellor for the time being shal from time to time, examine how and after what maner the sayd

Certificat

Prison

Highwaies Bridges

money is bestowed, and to call to accompte the parties which retaine the saide money, and thereupon to take such order, as the same from thencefoorth bee distributed to the poore according to the good entent and purpose of the sayd noble king that graūted the same. And if they shall sayle yerelye to call to accompte the personnes aforesaide in fourme aforesaide, and after accompte to order the distrybucion of the sayde money in manner before declared to forfaite for euerye suche defaulte twentye pounde to bee imployed to the vse of the poore, by the ouersighte of the Justice of the peace within the sayde Countye where the personne that so shoulde accompte dwelleth, to bee leuyed by waye of dystresse or other wise, as other forfaitures in this estatute are appoynted to be leuyed.

Accompt

Forf.

And bee it further enacted by authoritye aforesayde, if it shal chaunce anye parishe to haue in it more poore and impotente folkes not able to laboure, then the sayd parish, and not wo or three of the chiefe inhabitauntes of the same is able to relyeue, that then in euery such parishe, notwithstandinge in anye Cytie or towne corporate the Parsone, Vycar, or Curate of the sayde parishe and in euerye cytie, and towne corporate, the Maior or chiefe officers of the same Citye, or towne corporate, and the parson, Vicar, or Curate, of the sayd parishe callynge to them two or three of the chiefe parishioners of the same parishe such as the sayde Maior or head officers shall thinke meete: shal certyfie vnto the Justices of peace of the countye where the same parishe is, the number and names of the personnes with which they bee surcharged, and vpon suche certificate, the

Surcharge

said Justices of the peace in the same countye, or twoe of them, whereof one to bee of the Quorum, shal consider and examine the saide certificate aswell by the othe of those that so certifyed inspection of the saide poore psonnes to bee taken and viewed, at such daye, time and place, as to them shalbee thoughte meete, as by all other waies and meanes and fynding the same true, after suche othe and allowaunce by inspection, shall then graunte vnto suche and as many of the poore folkes as by their discretyon they shal thinke good, a sufficient lycence vnder the seale appointed for the limitte, to go a brode to begg gett and receaue the charitable almes of the inhabitantes of the countrey, out of the said parish, Cityes, and townes so surcharged, in which licence, thinfirmitye of the personne, the places, towne and parishes to whiche suche poore folkes are by that lycẽce licenced to resorte, shall in the same licẽce bee named, limitted, and appointed, be it one Hundred or moe in the said Countye, at the sayde discretyon of the same Justices. And if anye of the sayde poore folkes so licenced, shall transgresse the limitts to them appointed, and resorte to begge at other places then is in the said licence named, the partye so transgressing and offendynge to bee taken for a valiante begger and punished accordinge to the statute made in the said twentye two yere of kinge Henrye the eighte, and his or theire lycence to bee taken from them. And if the sayde Justyces of the peace shal faile to appointe a daye and tyme for inspection of the sayde poore, and examination of the sayde certificatoures within one monethe nexte ensuinge the daye of receypte of the sayde certyficate, or shal graunte or geeue lycence to anye persone or persones so certified, to goe abrode and begge, before suche time as they shall haue viewed and seene the saide poore persones, and haue receaued othe of ỹ psons that so certified ỹ the said pore persones for age, impotencye, or sicknesse, in their consciences & to theire knowledge, ar not able by any worke or labour to earne them necessarye meate and drinke and clothe, and the same deposicion put in writtinge, subscribed and marked by the persones deposed, to forfeite for euery suche defaulte tenne poundes, to be employed to the vse of the poore of anye Parishe or Parishes within the sayde County where the sayd Justices dwell, at the ouersighte and appointment of the Bishop or Chauncellour of the same diocesse, to bee leuyed in such sorte & fourme as other forfaytures in this statut is appoynted.

And bee it further enacted, &c. that where anye of the sayde Cities, Boroughes, townes corporat, or parish so charged, is sytuate and standinge in one Countye or two countyes of this Realme, or situate and standing in one and immediatlye adioyninge to another Countye of the realme, as the Citye of Wrikol & the townes of Ludlo and Stampforde stande: that in those Citye the Parsone, Vycare and Curate of the sayde parishe, and the sayd Maiour, head officers and inhabitantes of euerye such Citye, borroughe towne corporate, & parishe, shall make certificate vnto ỹ Justyces of the sayd Counties adioyninge to the same Citys boroughes Townes corporate and parishes, & the same Justices of the saide adioyninge Countye or Counties, to doe, geeue lycence, and folowe the order aboue remembred, accordynge as other

Inspeccion

Licence Begge

Forf.

Parocheş belthy

ti. counties

other Justyces of the Countyes in whiche the parishe surcharged standethe ys lymitted and auctorised to doe.

And bee it also enacted, that in all Citye, boroughes and townes corporate, within which bee dyuers parishes, the Maiour and head officerz of euery the same citye, boroughes and Townes corporate, shall consyder the estate and abilitye of euerye such parishe.

And if the same Maioure and officers shall vnderstande by their discretion, that the parishioners of any one of the saide parishes is of suche wealth and behauior, ẏ they haue no pouerty amongst them, or bee hable sufficiently to relieue the pouerty of the parishe, where they inhabite and dwell, and also to helpe and succoure pouertye els where further: that the the saide Maior and officers, wythe thassent of two of the moste honest & substancical inhabitantes of euerye such welthy parish, shal consider the needines of inhabitauntez of thother parishe or parishes within the same Citye or towne corporate, and moue, induce & perswade the parishioners of the welthyer parishe, charitablye to contribute somewhat, accordinge to their hability, towarde the weekely relieue, succour & consolacō of the poore and needye within the other parishe or parishes aforesaid, where needie.

And bee it also enacted, ẏ al and euery such poore folkes, as by any such licence, are to bee licenced & auctorysed to resorte out of the limitts, liberties & fraunchises, of al and euerye such citye, borough and Towne corporate: into any the saide countiez to begge, gette, and gather the charitable almes of people, shal at al tymes when the same goeth abroade to beg, weare openly vpon him or thē, bothe on the breste and the backe of his or theire vppermoste garmente, some notable badge or token, to bee assigned vnto him by the Maiour or head officers of the same City, borough, and towne corporate, or parish with thassent of the Justices of peace that shal graunt the same licence, vppon paine to be taken for a valiante begger, and to be punished as afore is remembred, and also shal also carry his licence withe him vppon the lyke paine. This act to endure to the later end of the first session of the nexte parliament. Prouided alwaies, & bee it enacted by auctorityte aforesaid that al and euery summe and sumes of money, from henceforthe be collected or gathered withein the Citye of London and the libertiez of the same by vertue of this act shalbe paid ouer to the gouernoures of the Hospitall called ẏ Hospital of Chrisses churche within the saide citye of London for the time beeinge and shalbee by thē from time to time distributed and bestowed for the relieue of the poore of the saide city accordinge to their wise dome and discretions: Any thynge in this act mencioned to the contrary notwithstanding.

Badge

Parroches welthy

London

Hospital

Prouided also, and bee it enacted by authorityte aforesaid, that all and euery summe and summez of money from henceforth to be collected or gathered withein the Citye of Couentrye, and the liberties of the same, by vertue of this acte, towarde the maynteraunce, and relieue of the poore people of the Hospitall erected in the sayde Citye, shal bee payed ouer to suche gouernoure or gouernoures of the sayde Hospital as now is or hereafter shalbe admitted & appoynted by the Maior & Aldermen of the sayde Citye of Couentrye, or the

Couentry

C cee.ij. more

more part of thē, for the time being. And such gouernoure or gouernors so admitted and appointed as aforesaid shal frō time to time, distribute & bestow, for the relefe of ỳ aforsaid poore within the said citye, the sayd summe or summes of money, accordinge to their wisdomes and discretions: Anye thinge mencioned in this act to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

Curate minister Reader

Prouided alwaies, and bee it further enacted, that the curate, minyster or Reader, together wythe the Wardens of euery Chappel of ease, and wher no Wardens are, the warden or two of the chiefest of the inhabitauntes resortinge and frequentinge the sayde chappel of the ease for hearing diuyne seruice, the same inhabitantes to bee nominated and chosen by the same Curate, minister or reader. And also the collectoures, and all and euerye other personne and personez to whom in this behalf it shal appertaine by force of this estatute, shal doe, execute, perfourme and bee liable to all and euerye such ordinaunce, clause, article, sentence, and penalties specified and conteined in this presente acte for and towardes the relefe of the poore, in lyke manner and fourme as the Vicar, curate, churchewardens and collectorz of euerye parishe churche shal, may or ought to doe by force of this acte, according to ỳ purport or true meaning of the same, and not to be compeliable to come or resorte to their parishe church for the same onlye purpose or intente: any thing in this act before specified to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Gift Legacie

Prouided also that this act or anye thinge therin contained shall not in any wise extende or be preiudicial to any gifte, legacy, cōueiāce or assigne ment of anye maner of landes or other ꝓfite heretofore geuen, assigned or bequeathed to the relefe of ỳ poore reparations of high waies or bridgez vpon any maner of condicion: but ỳ the same shalbe ēployed, conuerted bestowed, & accompted for, in suche maner and fourme, and vpon such condicion as the same lawfully was or ought to bee, before the makinge of this act. An. 5. El. capit. 3. this statute was not continued. 8. Eliz. but reuyued. 13. Eliz. cap. 25. and continued to the ende of the nexte parliament.

Poore highwaies Bridges Condicion

9 ¶ Be it facted by authority of thiz present Parliament, aswel for the better suppressing of the saide outragyous enimies to the common weale, as for the charitable releuinge of the aged and impotente poore people in maner & fourme folowing. Firste that al and euery persone & persons, whatsoeuer they be, being aboue the age of fourtene yers, being hereafter set forthe by this act of Parliamente to be rogez, vacabonds, or sturdy beggers, and be at anye time after ỳ fest of S. Bartholomewe thapostle nexte cōming taken begging in any parte of this Realme, or taken vagarant, wandring, and misordering thē selues contrary to the purporte of this present acte of parliamente, in anye part of the same, shal vpon their apprehencion, be brought before one of the Justicez of the peace, or Maior, or chiefe officer of Cityes, Borroughes & Townes corporat, within the county, Citye, Borroughe, or Towne corporat, where the apprehencion shall happen to be, and by the saide Justice or head officer to be plently cōmitted to the cōmon gaole of the said county being apprehēded win the county or els such other place as by ỳ justicez of peaz of ỳ county or .3. of thē at any their general sessiōz shalbe appointed: & if he be

14. yeres

Gaole

other place

Cities Townes

Constable Conuaying

Reasonable charges

Borne by the parish

Just. of p

Limits

2. Witnesses

Whipped Burnt through the eare

b.ll. goods ll.s. lands

be taken within any city, borough or towne corporate then to be committed to the person of the saide citie, borough or towne corporate, there to remaine without baile or mainprise, vntil the next sessions of the peace, or generall gaole deliuerye for the saide shire, cyty, borough or towne corporate, to bee holden, whiche shal firste happen: and the constables, or other officers for the conueying of such roge or vacabound by commaundement of the sayde Justices, to haue suche reasonable charges for them selues and the prisoner, from time to time borne by ỳ parish or parishes where ỳ sayd roge or vacabounde shall happen to bee taken, as to the discretion of the Justices of peace present at the nexte assises, or at the sessions of the peace then nexte kepte, within the limite where the prisoner is apprehended, shal seeme conuenient. At whiche sessions or gaole delyuerye, if suche person or persons be duely conuicte of his or her rogish or vacabounds trade of life, either by inquest of office, or by the testimony of two honest & credible witnesses, vpon theire othes, ỳ then immediately he or she shalbe adiudged to be greuously whipped, and burnt throughe ỳ gristle of the right eare, with a hote iron of the compasse of an inche about, manifesting his or her rogish kind of life, and his or her punishement receaued for the same, wherof entrye shalbe made of record by the clerke of the peace of the same shire, in ỳ recordes of ỳ same sessiõs whiche iudgement shal also presently be executed, except some honest personne, valued at the last subsidie next before that time to fiue poundes in goodes, or twenty shillinges in lãds or else som such honest householder as by ỳ Justices of the peace of the same countie, or two of them shalbee allowed, will of his charitie be contented presently to take suche offendour before the same Justices into his seruice for one whole yere next folowig and to that ende wil presently before the saide Justices, enter into bande by recognisance to thuse of oure soueraigne lady the Quene, to pay to our said soueraigne lady the sume of fiue poundes, if he keepeth not the sayd offendour in his seruice by the space of the saide whole yeare, and to bringe him or her vnto ỳ sessiõs at the yeres ende, or then goode proofe of his or her death duringe the said yeare, the saide Clerke of the peace, takinge for the said recognisaunce but xy. d. onely. And if such roge or vacabound so taken into seruice departe within the said yere from the said seruice, against the will of him that so taketh him or her into seruice: that then suche roge or vacabounde, shalbe whipped and burnt through the gristle of the right eare with a hote iron, as is aforesaid.

1. yere

Recognisance v.li.

Depart without licence.

Prouided alwaies neuertheleße, ỳ if ỳ said person so cõmitted or to be cõmitted, come before ỳ next sessiõs of ỳ peace, or the nert gaole delyuery to be holden for the said countye, or before their committinge, and do finde anye suche surety as is nert before recited to be bound in fourme aforesaid for him or her for one whole yeare, then the saide person shall not tarrye in the gaole till the nert sessions, or til the nert gaole delyuerye.

xl dayes after

And bee it further enacted, that the saide person or persons so marked or adiudged to bee burnt, as aforesaid, shall not be dealte withall againe by waye of punishment by the space of fourty dayes nerte after the said punishrment executed or adiudged to be burnt as is aforesaide, if hee or shee haue lycence for the said fourty daies from two Justices of the peace of the

same Shire, testifyinge the punishe-
ment receaued, or iudgement geuen
but if after the said punishemẽt execu
ted or iudgemẽt geuen, the said pson
or persones so marked or hauing re-
ceaued such iudgemente, do after ix.
daies nert after he, she, or they, shall
so be marked, either in ỳ same couty
where he or shee was so marked, or
hauing receaued such iudgement, or
els in any other countye within the
said Realme of Englãd or wales be-
ing of the age of xviij. yeres or aboue
do eftsones fal againeto any kind of
rogishe or vacabondes trade of lyfe:
that then the said roge, vacabond, or
sturdy begger, from thencefoꝛthe to
bee taken, adiudged and deemed in
al respectes as a felone, and shall in
all degrees receaue, haue, suffer,
and foꝛfeite as a felon, except some
honest person valued at the last Sub
sidy nert befoꝛe ỳ time to tenne poũ
des in goodes, or foꝛty shillinges in
landes, or els some such honest hous-
holder, as by the Justices of the peaz
of the same Countye, or two of them
shalbe allowed, of meere charity wil
be contented beforꝛe such Justices, as
the saide vacabounde is or shalbe ar
raigned of felony, to take him or her
into his seruice foꝛ two whole yeres
then nert folowing, and then beforꝛe
the same Justices, wyl then presentl-
ly put in bounde by recognisance of
ten pounder, to be leuied of his lãdez
tenementes, goodes, and cattels, to
thuse of our said soueraigne Lady, if
he keepeth not the said offendoure in
his seruice foꝛ two whole yeres, and
bring him or her vnto the sessions at
the said two yeres end, or good proꝛfe
of his or her death. And if suche roge
or vacabounde so taken in to seruice,
departe within the same two yeres
from his or her said seruyce, against
the will of him that so tooke hym or
her into seruice: that then suche roge
or vacabounde, shalbee taken, adiud-
ged, and deemed as a felon in al res-
pectes, and shall in al degrees, haue,
suffer, and forfayte as a felon, withe-
out allowaunce or benefite of Clear
gye or Sanctuarye. And if such roge
or vacabounde, after fourtye dayes
nerte after he or she shalbee two se-
ueralI times taken into seruyce, as
is aforesayde, doe either in the sayde
Countye, or els where eftsoones the
thirde tyme fal againe to anye kind
of rogish or vacabounde trade of life
that then suche roge or vacabounde,
shalbee adiudged and deemed for a
felon, and suffer paines of death, and
losse of landes and goodes as a felon
wout allowance or benefit of clergy
or sanctuary. And for ỳ ful erpressing
what person and persons shalbe in-
tended within this braunche to bee
roges, vacaboundes, and sturdy beg-
gers, to haue and receaue the punish
ment aforesayde, for the saide lewde
manner of life: it is nowe published,
declared and sett forthe by the aucto
ritye of this presente Parliamente,
that all and euerye suche person, and
persones, that bee or vtter themsel-
ues to be Proctours or Procurators
goinge in or aboute anye Countrey
or Countreys within this Realme
without sufficient authoritye, dery-
ued from or vnder our souerayngne
Ladye the Queene: and al other idle
persons goinge aboute in any Coun
trey of the sayde Realme, vsyng sub
tyll, craftye, and vnlawful gamez or
playes, & some of them faygning thẽ
selues to haue knowledge in Phys-
nomye, Palmestrie, or other abused
sciences, wherby they beare the peo
ple in hãd they can tel their destenieз
deathes, and fortunes, and suche o-
ther like fantastical imaginacions: &
all & euerye persone and psones, be-
ing whole & mighty in body, & able to
labour

Ix daies after

xviii. yeres. Vacabonde twise

Felon

x.li. goods xl. s. lands.

2 yeres

Death

Depart without licence

Felon Clergie Sanctuary

Vacabonds iii. tymes

Felon Clergy Sanctuary

Roges who they be

Proctors

Idle psons

Misuamy Palmestry

Land or master no lawfull mistery

labour, having, nor lande or maister nor vsyng any lawful marchandize, crafte, or mistery, wherby he or shee might get his or her lyuing, and can geeue no reckoninge how he or she dothe lawfully get his or her liuing: and al fencers, bearewardes, cõmon plaires in enterludes, and minstreis not belonging to anye Baron of this Realme, or towardes anye other honorable personage of greater degree all iuglers, pedlers, tinkers, and petichapmen: which said fencers, bearewardes, common players in enterludes, minstreles, iuglers, pedlers, tynkers, and petie chapmen, shal wãder abroade, and haue not licence of two Iustices of the peace at the least, wherof one to be of ỳ *Quorum*, where and in what Shire they shal happen to wander: and al common labourers beeing personnes able in bodye, vsynge loyteringe, and refusinge to worke for such reasonable wages as is tared, and commonlye geeuen in suche partes where suche persons do or shal happen to dwel: and all counterfeitures of licences, passportes, & all vsers of the same, knowinge the same to be counterfeite: and all scollers of the Vniuersities of Oxford or Cambridge, that go about begging, not being auctorised vnder the seale of the sayde Vniuersities, by the Cõmissary, Chaunceller, or vice Chauncelour of the same: and al shippemen pretending losses by Sea, other then such as shalbe hereafter prouided for and al persõs delinered out of gaoles that begge for their fees, or doe trauaile to their coũtreis or frindes, not hauing licence from two Iustices of the peace of the same coũty wher he or she was deliuered, shalbe takẽ, aduudged, & demed roges, vacabõds, & sturdy beggers, intended of by this preact, together wỉth al & euery such other

Fencers
Berwardes
Plaiers
Minstreis
Jugglers
Pedlers
Tynkees
Petty chapman

1 Justices. Quorum

Counterfeters of licences

Scollers not auctorised

Shipmen

Prisoners for fees

person & psones, as shalbe hereafter for altering & breaking of such good orders as in the second part of this pset act shalbe established for ỳ releef of the aged & impotent poore people set forth & declared to be vacabõds.

And further be it enacted, that if anye persone or psones, after the sayde feast of saint Bartholomewe, geue any harborough, money, or lodging or any other releefe to any roge, vacabõd, or sturdy begger, either marked as before, or not marked, not hauing suche a licence, as is before recited, from two Iustices of the peace then in continuaunce, and that duly prooued before the Iustices of ỳ peax at theyr quarter sessions: shall make suche fyne to the Queenes maiesty as by the discretions of the said Iustices, or the more part of them, at their generall sessions shalbe assessed, so as the same exceede not twenty shillinges. And also if anye persone or persones do disturbe or let the execucion of this acte in anye maner of wise or make rescusse against anye Maiour, Shiriffe, Bailiffe or other persõ that shal endeuour himselfe, for, or about due execucõ herof, shal forfeit & lose vli and ouer ỳ, shal haue imprisonmẽt at ỳ quenes maiestyes pleasure.

Geue harborowe

Fine.

Not xx.s.

Disturbe

Lose vli. Imprisõ.

Prouided alwaies, that this act, nor any thing herein contained, shall extend to make any persone or persons accessary, or accessaries to ỳ said felonies made by this statut, nor ỳ any attainder by any the felonyes aforesayde shall worke or bee anye corrution of bloode in the issues or line of the pson attainted. Prouided also ỳ it shalbe stil lawful to al maisters & gouernors of the Hospitals, to lodge or harbour anye impotente or aged person or personz of charity or almes accordig to their foũdaciõ, & to geue mony in almes in as large maner as

Accessory. Corrupciõ of bloode

Hospitals

they are bounde to doe by their foun dacion, to any such aged or impotent person: any thinge herein contained to the contrary in anywise notwyth standinge.

Souldiers Shipmen Licence

Prouided alwaies, that shipmen, & souldiers, hauing licence of the next two Justices of the peace to the place wher they first happened to land, or where they firste entred into this Realme, shal and may passe accordinge to the purporte of their licence, & intent of this acte of Parlyament: any thing herein contained to the cõtrary in any wise, notwithstanding.

Licence

Be it also further prouided, that no licence recited in this statute, shall geue anye maner libertye, or be of a

Same shire

ny maner force, but only in the shire whereof the graunter or graunters of suche licence shalbe Justice or Justices of peace. Wherfore yf the saide ptye licenced, will haue any further passage, without the daunger of this lawe, then the shire wher his first licence is graũted, it shalbe behoueful for him to procure and get in euerye other shire wher he intẽdeth to passe one other licence from two Justyces of the peace of the saide shire, and so from shire to shire, to the ende of his iourney. Bee it also prouided, ẏ this act, nor any thing therein contained do in any wise extende to anye Cockers or harueste folkes, that trauayle in to any Countrey of this realm for harueste worke, either corne harueste, or hay harueste, if they do worke and labour accordingly, neither yet to anye that happeneth to bee robbed or spoyled by ẏ waye, either yet to any seruing men that be of honeste behauiour, that be turned from their maisters, or whose maister or maistresse shalbe dead, for the space of sixe monethes next after such turning away or death of suche maister or maistres so as euery such seruing man hath a testimonial frõ his maister or maystresse, or frõ two Justices of ẏ peace of the same Coũty, declaringe suche turning away, or such deathe of hys maister or maistresse.

Cockers Haruest folkes

Robbed Seruing man

6. monthes

Testimonial

Prouided alwayes, that it shalbee lawful to the lorde Chauncellour, or lorde keper of the great seale of England for the time being, to make licence vnder the saide greate seale as heretofore hath ben accustomed, & ẏ the saide licence & licences, shall as largelye extende as the contentes of them wil beare: any thing herein to the contrary in any wise, notwithstãding.

L. chancelor Licence vnder the great seale

Prouided alwaies, and be it further enacted by the authoritye aforesaid, ẏ this preſẽt act, or any thing therin contained, shal not extende to make frustrat or void any sake cõduict, passport, or licence, made and graunted, or to bee made and graunted by the Lorde Deputye of Ireland, or by ẏ Lorde gouernoure of the Townes and Garysons of Berwike, or Carlile, for the time being, or any other chiefe captaine or gouernoure of any Castle or fortresse of the Queenes Maiesties, or by anye other in his or their absence hauing the charge of ẏ said townes & Garisõr, or by any the Guardians of the iii. marches towardes Scotlande, or by any Generall, Lieutenãt, or other cheefe officer appointed by the Queenes Maiesty to haue the charge & conduction of any armie, Garison, or power of men, leuied or to be leuied by her highnes order, & appointmẽt, & for the special seruice & affaires of her maiesty, her heires, or successors, or by any prpuate captaine vpon the dispersinge of any armie, only to any souldiour or souldiours, or any other pson or persons whatsoeuer, win this her Realmes

Ireland Barwike Carlisle.

Castels

Lieutenant

Souldiour

of

of England & Irelād, passing by ver tue therof about his or their lawfull busines & affaires: but ẏ he or theye shal & may quietly wout any lett or disturbance, enioy the benefite, effect & true meaning therof, in as large & ample maner & forme, as heretofore it hath ben vsed & accustomed: anye thing in this present act mēcioned to ẏ cōtrary in anywise notwstāding.

Prouided alwayes, ẏ this act, or any thing therin cōteined, shal not in any wise extend to the punishmēt of any such person or persōes, as by this statut are limitted for roges, vnlesse the same be of the age of viiti. yers or aboue, but that they & euery of them vnder that age shalbe punished with whipping or stocking, as heretofore hath bene vsed and appointed by the lawes and statutes in that case prouided, & nowe repealed: this act or any thing therin cōtained to the cōtrary hereof in any wise notwstāding.

viiti. yeres

whipping Stocking

And it is further enacted by the auctority aforesaid, that if within anye towne or parishe, wher any such vacabond or roge shall happen to begge or make his abode, contrarye to the fourme of this statute, yf the Constable or Mythinge men be negligente, and do not his or their best endeuor for the apprehension of such vacabōd or roge, which theire shall begge or make abode, contrary to the fourme in this statute limitted, or shal wilynglye suffer the said vacabound or roge to escape from the punishemēt or order in this statute prescribed: ẏ then the said Constable or Mythinge man in whom such defaulte shalbee, shall lose and forfaite for euerye such vacabounde and vagrant personne, that shalbee suffered to beg, or make abode within hys auctoritye, contrarye to the fourme of this statute. vi. s viij. d. And for as muche as charitye woulde, that poore, aged, and impotent persones shoulde as necessarily be prouided for, as the said roges, vacabondes and sturdy beggers repressed, and that the said aged, impotent and poore people should haue conuenient habitacionz and abiding placez throughout this realme to settle thē selues vppon, to the ende that they, nor anye of them shoulde hereafter begge, or wander about: It is therefore enacted by the auctoritye of this presen t Parliament, that the Justyces of peace of al and singuler the shires of England & Wales, within ẏ limittes of their cōmissiōs, & al other iustices of the peas Maiorz, shirifz bailifes & other officers of al & euery cytye Borroughe, Ryding, and Fraunchises, within this Realme, whereof they be Justicez at peace within the lymittes of theire auctoritye, shal at or before the sayde feaste of Saynte Bartholomew nexte comminge, dyuide themselues, and so beeing diuyded, shall within euerye of their seuerall diuisions and auctorities, make dyligente searche and inquirye of al aged, poore, impotent, and decaied persones, borne within theyre said diuisiōs and limitez, or which were there dwellinge within three yeres nexte before this present Parliamēt, which lyue, or of necessitye be compelled to to lyue by almes, of the charity of the people, that be or shalbe abiding wīn the limites of theire commissions & auctoritye: and shall vppon that searche made, make a register booke containinge the names & surnames of all suche aged, decayed, and impotent poore people, as be within their said limities and auctoritye, whiche shal alwaies remayne with the said Justices, Maiours, Baylifes, or other heade officers, or anye one of them. And when the number of the saide

Constable Tethingman.

Apprehend Escape

Forf. vi. s viij. d

Serche Inquire Born there Dwelling within 3 yeres

Register booke

saide poore people forced to liue vpon almes, be by that means truely knowen, then the saide iustices, maiours sheriffes, bailifes and other officers, shal within like conuenient time, deuise, and appoint within euery their saide seueral deuisions, mete and conuenient places by their discrecions to settle the same poore people for theire habitacions and abydinges, if the parishe within the whiche they shalbee founde, shal not, or will not prouide for them, and shal also within like cõuenient time, nũber al the said poore people within their saide seueral lymites: and thereupon (hauinge regarde to the number set downe what porciõ ỹ weekely charge towardes ỹ relief and sustentatiõ of the said poore people wil amount vnto, within euery their said seueral diuisions and limites: and that donne, they the sayde Iustices, Mayors, shirifes, Bailifes, and other officers within euery their seueral commissions, auctorities, diuisions, and limits, shal by their good discrecions tare and assesse al & euery the inhabitants dwellinge in al and euery citie, borough, towne, village hamlet and place knowen within the saide limites and diuisions, to suche weekely charge, as they and euery of them shal weekely cõtribute towardz the releefe of the saide poore people: and the names of al such inhabitantz tared, shal also enter into the sayd register booke together within their taration, and also shal by theire discretion, within euery their said diuisiõs and limites, appoint or see Collectorz for one whole yeare to be appointed of the saide weekely portion, whiche shall collect and gather the saide porportion, & make delyuery of so muche thereof, accordinge to ỹ discreciõ of ỹ said Iustices, Maiours, Shirifes, Bailifes and other officers to the sayde poore people, as the saide Iustices, Maiours, Shirifes, bailifs and other officers shal appoint them. And also shal appointe ouerseers of the saide poore people by theire discrections, to cõtinue also for one whole yere, and if they do refuse to be ouerseers, then euery of them so refusinge, to forfeit tenne shillinges for euerye suche defaulte.

And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that the maiour of the citie of London and the maiorz shirifes, bailifes, and other head officers of euery other citye, borough, or towne corporate, or his or their sufficient deputy or deputies within their cities, borroughes and townes corporate and the Constables or Tything menne of al & euery hundred, rape, and wapentake, within al and euery the saide shires in Englande & Wales, in all and euerye suche abydinge place and places, within theire hundredes limites, and precincts, as shal be appointed to settle the poore people in, shal once euery monethe nert after the saide places so appointed bee inhabited with the said poore people, accordinge to the intent of this present acte of parliament, make a view and searche of al the aged, impotent, and lame persons within the precinct of theire iurisdictions, and al suche personne and personnes as they shal finde not beinge borne within that diuision, nor within the saide cities, borroughes or townes corporate, then shal they presently see the same poore people not there borne, nor dwelling within the said three yeres (except leprous people and bedred people) to be conueyed on horsebacke in carte, or otherwise, as shall seeme beste to their discretions to the nerte Constable, and so from Constable to Constable the directeste waye til the sayd

personne

Meete habitations

Tar thinhabitants

Weekely charge

Collectors.

Ouerseers

Refuse Forfeyt.s.

Maires London Cities Townes Constables

Once a moneth

Mictus

Leprous people Bedred Cõueied

persone and persounes be brought to the place where hee or shee was borne, or moste conuersaunte by the space of three yeres next before, and there to be putte in the abyding place or one of the abydinge places in that countrey appointed, or to be appointed for the habitacion of the poore people of that Countrey there to bee prouided, kept, and nourrished of almes, as is aforesaide, vppon paine of twenty shillings euery the said officer that neglectinge.

was borne.

fyne.

And bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if any of the saide poore people, vppon the appointment of the saide Justices or other officers refuse to bee bestowed in any of the sayde abydinge places before mencioned, but couet still to holde on theire trade of beggynge: or after theye bee once bestowed in the sayde abydinge place or places, doo departe and begge: then the saide persone and persounes so offendinge, for the first offence to be accompted a roge or vacabounde, and to suffer as a roge or vacabounde in the firste degree of punishement set forthe by this acte, in all pointes. And if he, she or theye doe the seconde tyme offende, then to bee esteemed as a roge or vacabounde, and to suffer as a roge or vacabounde in the laste degree of punishement sette forthe by this acte in al pointes.

Refuse

Depart

Roge

And it is further enacted by auctoritie of this present parlement, that if anye manner of persone or persounes appointed and elected to bee Collectors, as is aforesaide, shal refuse the saide office, or shal after hee hathe agreed to it neglecte the same, he shall forfaite and lose for euerye offence to the vse of the poore of the same place fourtye shillinges, of lawful money of Englande to be leuyed by distresse, or recouered by action, bill, plainte or informacion, in anye court of recorde, or Lordes courte, by the highe Constables or Tythinge menne aforesayde: In whiche suyte, no essoigne, protection nor wager of lawe shalbe allowed or admitted to the party defendaunt. And if the said highe Constables shalbee rempsse or negligent to sue or shal refuse to sue the sayde Collectours and euerye of them within two monethes next after suche refusall, or negligence in or by the saide collectour, that then the sayde hyghe Constables or Tythinge menne shall forfaite and lose fiue poundes of lawefull moneye of Englande, to thuse of the poore of the same place, to bee sued for, by, and in the name of two of the next iustices to the saide place or places, beynge out of cities, boroughes, and townes corporate: if within then by the Maior, Bailyfes or other head officers of the saide cities, boroughes, or townes corporate in any courte of recorde or Lordes court, by action of debte, bill, plaint or information, in whiche no essoygne protection or wager of lawe shalbee allowed.

Collector Refuse

Lose xl.s.

Constable Refuse to sue ii. monthes

Lose v.li.

And further bee it enacted that the sayde Collectours and euery of them so to be chosen, as is aforesaide, shall make theire iuste accompte halfe yerelye of theyre sayde collection, and gatheringe, to two Justices of the peace, dwellinge nerte to the sayde abyding place or places, not beynge within anye Citye, Boroughe, or Towne corporate, or to the Maiour, Shirriffes, or other chiefe Officers of the sayde Cytyes, Boroughes, or Townes corporate, and when they go oute of theire offices, theye shal deliuer or cause to bee delinered forthewith

Accompt

ii. Justices

for the with vpon their accomptes, al suche surplusages of theire collection and gathering, as shal then remaine vndistributed, to bee ordered by the saide Justices, Maiors, bailifes, or other head officers vpon the said paine of tenne poundes. If any such collectour shal refuse to make his saide accompte, or neglect the same, by the space of fourtene dayes after request to him therefore made: then the saide twoo Justices or one of them, to committe the saide Collectour to the nert gaole for the saide County, there to remaine without baile or mainprise, til he haue maide his saide accompte, and immediate paiment and deliuery of al suche surplusages as he hath receaued.

Collector

Baile

And be it further enacted, that if any person or personnes, beinge able to further this charitable worke, wil obstinately refuse to geue towardes the helpe and relefe of the said poore people, or do wilfully discourage others from so charitable a deede: the said obstinate person or wilful discourager, shal presently be brought before two Justices of the peace, where of one to be of the Quorū of the same county, to shewe the cause of his obstinate refusal, or wilful discouragement, and to abyde suche order therein, as the saide Justices shall appoint if he refuse so to doo then to be cōmitted to the nert gaole for the said shire there to remaine vntil he be contented with their said order, and do performe the same.

Refuse

Discorage

And it is also further enacted, that if any of the sayde aged and impotēt persons not beinge so diseased, lame or impotent, but that they may worke in some maner of worke, shalbee by the ouerseers of their saide abydinge place appointed to worke, if they refuse, then in fourme aforesaide to bee whipped and stocked for theire firste refusall, and for their second refusall to be punished as in case of vacabōds in the sayde firste degree of punyshment.

Refuse to worke

Prouided alwaies, & bee it further enacted by thauctorite of this present parlement, that three Justices of peax whereof one to be of the Quorum, of and with the surplussages of the saide collections and forfaitures (the saide poore and impotent people satisfied & prouided for) shal by their discreciōs in suche conuenient place and places within their saide shires as they shal thinke meete, place and setle to worke the roges and vacaboundes that shal be disposed to worke, borne within their saide counties, or there abyding for the moste parte within the sayde three yeres, there to be holdē to worke by the ouersight of the said ouerseers to get their lyuinges, and to lyue and to be sustained onely vppon their labour and trauaile.

Set roges to worke

Helliō after

We it also further enacted by thauctoritie of this present parlement, ỹ yf any beggers chylde, beinge aboue the age of fiue yeres, and vnder fourteene yeares, beinge male or female shalbe lyked of by any subiect of thys realme of honest calling, who shalbe willinge to take the sayde childe into seruice, the said subiect shal at the nert generall sessiōs to be holden for ỹ said countie, by order of the iustices there or the moste parte of them, haue the saide chylde bounde with him: if it be a man chyld til the age of fower and twenty yeres, yf it be a woman chyld til the age of eighteene yeres. If the chyld do after departe, or be take, or be intised frō ỹ sayd mayster or maistres, ỹ mayster or maystres to haue their remedy by order of the statute of labourers, as for their seruaunte, either by way of action, or other wise

Beggers chylde

Not ab
tetue

assuet

aſwell againſt the chylde as againſt the taker or kiſſer thereof.

We it alſo enacted by auctorytie of this preſent Parliament, that al the forfeitures appointed, or to growe by this ſtatute (except the forfeitures of Juſtices of peace) ſhall wholy go, & bee employed to the vſe of the poore aforeſaide, and ſhalbe leuied by diſtrelle by diſcrecion of the Juſtices of the ſame countie, or two of them, or other heade officers aforeſaide, & that the Juſtices of peace in al ſhieres of England, ſhal in their quarter Seſſions next after Eaſter, yearely examine the perfourmance, or not perfourmance of this ſtatute, accordinge to the tenour therof, as they are bound to do the ſtatute of labourers, and at theire ſaide ſeſſions ſhal yearely appoint newe collectours and newe ouerſeers for the cauſes aforeſaide, and ſhal then alſo agree vppon newe vewers and ſearchers of the ſaid impotent people within euery their limits for the yeare folowinge if neede ſhal be, and further at their ſaide ſeſſions ſhal take order by their goode diſcrecions, for al & euery thing & things, that may in any wiſe further the intent of this acte.

Seſſions after Eſter

And be it further enacted by thauctorytie aforeſaide, that three Juſtices of peace, within al the ſhires of thys realme, whereof one to be of the Quorum, ſhal haue ful power by auctorytie of this preſente parliamente, to heare and determine all cauſes (except forfeitures of Juſtices of peace) that ſhal come in queſtion by reaſon of this preſent acte.

Prouided alſo that foraſmuche as it is thought that the inhabitaunts of diuers counties, cities and townes, within this realme, be not able to releeue the poore, lame, and impotent perſons with moneye, to be collected in maner and fourme aforeſaid, and yt it were ouer great a burthen to ye collectors, for to gether meate, drinke corne or other thinges for theire releefe, to bee employed and beſtowed in forme aforſaide. Therefore it is further enacted that it ſhalbe lawful to and for the iuſtices of the peace, in theire open Seſſions of the peace, or for the moſte parte of them there aſſembled, within any the counties, cyties or townes of this realme, where collection of money can not preſently be had, as this preſent acte willeth and appointeth to graunt licece vnder their handes and ſeales, to ſuch & ſo many of the ſaide poore and impotent or diſeaſed perſons, or to anye other perſonne or perſonnes, to be by the ſaide Juſtices aſſigned and allowed for the ſaid poore aſke, gather and receaue within ſuche other towne pariſhe, or pariſhes of the ſaide countie, as the ſaide Juſtices or the moſte parte of them there, then in their ſaid ſeſſion aſſembled ſhal ſpecially name appoint, limite and aſſigne, the charitable deuotion & almes, at the houſe or houſes of the inhabitants of ſuche towne, pariſh or pariſhes, by the ſaid Juſtices named appointed, limited or aſſigned, ſo that they do appoit the ſaide poore ſo to be releeued onely within the townes and pariſhes being within the deuiſions of the ſame Juſtices that ſo ſhal geue ſuche licence or licences, and that the inhabitantes of euery ſuche pariſhe or pariſhes, to the whiche ſuche poore or impotent perſons ſhalbee ſo appointed, as is aforeſaide ſhal be coacted and bound by vertue of this acte, vnder ſuche paine as to the diſcrecion of the ſaide Juſtices there in their ſeſſions aſſembled, or ye moſte parte of them, ſhal ſeme conuenient to releeue the ſaide poore & impotent perſons, in ſuche ſorte, as the ſaid

Deuotion at houſes

Not able to releeue

saide Justices there assembled shall appoint.

And be it further enacted, that if it shall happen anye citye or towne corporate, to haue in it more impotent and poore folkes, not able to labourc, then the sayde towne or citie is able to releeue, and the sayde citie or towne corporate is a Countye of it selfe, or seituat, or standing in one Countye, and immediatlye adioyninge to another, that in those cities or townes, the Maiors or hed officers of the sayde citie or towne, shall make certificate to the Justyces of the counties adioyning to the sayd cityes or townes, and the same Justices of the sayde adioynynge countye or townes, in theire generall Sessions of the peace, shal giue iycence, and followe the order aboue remembred, accordynge as other Justices of the Counties in the whyche anye towne or paryshe surcharged standeth, are before limitted, and authorised to do.

Prouyded alwaies and bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesayde, that all and euerye summe and summes of money, from henceforth to bee collected or gathered wythin ỳ Citye of London, and the libertyes of the same, by vertue of thys acte, shalbee payde vnto the gouernoure of the hospitall, called the Hospitall of Thistles Churche, within ỳ saide citie of London, for the tyme being, and shalbee by them from tyme to time distributed, and bestowed, for the releefe of the poore of the same citie, accordynge to their wisdomes and discretions anye thinge in this statute conteyned to the contrarye notwythstandyng.

London

Thistles hospitall

Prouyded also, and bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesayde, that all and euery summe and summes of money, from henceforth to be collected or gathered within the Citye of Couentrye, and the libertyes of the same, by vertue of this acte, towardes the maintenance and releef of the hospitall of poore people, erected in the same citie, shalbee payde vnto suche gouernoure and gouernours of the sayde hospitall, as now is, or hereafter shalbee admitted & appointed by the Maiour and Aldermen of the sayde citye of Couentry or the more parte of them, for the tyme beinge, and suche gouernoure and gouernours so admitted and appointed, as is aforesaide, shal from tyme to time distribute and bestow for the releefe of the poore wythin the sayde citie, the sayde summe or summes of money, accordynge to theire wisdomes and discretions: anye thing mencioned in this acte to the contrarye, notwithstandinge.

Coventry

Prouyded also, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that all and euerye summe and summes of money, from henceforth to bee payd collected or gathered, within the citye of Glouceſter, liberties and limittes of the same citye, for and towarde the releefe or releefe of the poore and all & euerye other releefe which shalbee due and payable, or is to be yelded wythin the saide citie, libertyes or limittes, for, and towarde ỳ releefe of the sayde poore, shalbe frō tyme to tyme payde and delinered, or otherwise shall stande and bee at the onelye rule, order, and disposition of the president and gouernors of ỳ Hospitall of saint Bartholomewe, of the foundation of our now moste gratious soueraigne Lady Queene Elizabeth, within the sayde citye of Glouceſter for the tyme being, and shalbee by them from time to tyme distributed and bestowed for the re-

Glocester

lief

licke of the poore of the said city, accoꝛding to their wisdomes & discretions. And be it enacted &c. that the Bishop of euery diocesse, oꝛ his chãcellor for the time being, shal yerely visite al hospitalles in the diocesse of such bishop, where no visitour by the founder oꝛ founders is appoynted, if the foũder of the said hospitall be then dead, & to see & take oꝛder, ẏ the said hospitals be oꝛdered & vsed, accoꝛding to the statutes & oꝛdinances of the foundation therof, & if the founder be then liuing, the said foũder to visite the same during his life wꝫout any the bishops visitation, & ẏ same visitation to be at the only costes & charges of the visitours, & not of the hospitall: & that it shalbe lawful to the bishop of the diocesse for ẏ time being, where suche hospitall is oꝛ shalbe, oꝛ his Chancellour, vpon complaint, oꝛ other intelligence of iust cause, to take accompt howe the rentes, reuenues, & pꝛofites of anye such hospitall hath bene bestowed & spent, to call beforе him oꝛ them at ẏ said hospitall to accompt, all such pson & psons as haue had the collectiõ oꝛ receipt of any the said rẽts, illues reuenues, oꝛ pꝛofits. And if anye pson oꝛ persons so called, shal and do refuse to accompt, oꝛ entringe into accompt, shall refuse to pꝛocede and finishe the same, oꝛ vpon the finishing therof, shal refuse forthwith to employe oꝛ aunswer to the vse of the sayde hospitall, suche summe oꝛ summes of money, as vpon the same accompt shall appere to be due by him: that then euery such person and persons so refusing, shal forfeit and lose suche summe and summes of money, as to the saide Bishop oꝛ Chauncellour, and to two Justices of the peace next inhabitinge to the sayde Hospitall, shalbee thoughte meete & conuenient, to which accõpts, the said bishop oꝛ Chaũcellour, shal call the same two Justices of peace.

Bishops

Visite hospitals

Accompt

Refuse to accompt.

Forf.

Pꝛouyded also, and bee it further enacted by the auctoꝛitie afoꝛesaid, that no person oꝛ persons, hauynge charge of anye viage in passing frõ the realme of Ireland, oꝛ from the Isle of manne, into this realme of Englande, do from the last daye of June next comming, wittinglye oꝛ willingly, transpoꝛte, bring, carry, oꝛ conueygh, oꝛ suffer to be transpoꝛted, brought, caried, oꝛ conueyghed in any shippe, picarde, vessell, boate oꝛ boates, from and out of the sayde Realme of Irelande, oꝛ frõ, oꝛ out of the sayde Isle of Manne, into the Realme of Englande oꝛ Wales, oꝛ any parte thereof, anye vacabonde, roge, oꝛ begger, oꝛ any such as shal be forced, oꝛ very like to liue by begging within the realmes of Englãd oꝛ Wales, beinge borne in the Realme of Irelande, oꝛ in the said Isle of Manne, on payne of euery suche person oꝛ persons, so bringing, trãspoꝛting, carynge, oꝛ conueyghing, either suffring to bee brought, trãspoꝛted, caried, and conueighed in maner and fourme afoꝛesaide, to foꝛfeite and lose foꝛ euerye such vacabonde roge, begger, oꝛ other person whiche shall be founde, oꝛ lyke to liue by begging in any the realmes of Englande oꝛ Wales, being trãspoꝛted, and set on lande in any part of Englande oꝛ of Wales, twenty shillinges of lawfull Englishe money, to the vse of ẏ poꝛe of ẏ same parish in which they were set on land, to bee leuied by the collectoꝛs of the same poore foꝛ ẏ time being, by seasure & selling of any the goodes and cattels of the same person, whyche shal so brig, trãspoꝛt, cary, oꝛ cõuey any suche roge, vacabõde oꝛ begger

Transpoꝛt
Cary
Roge

Forf. xx s.

oꝛ

or other persōne whiche shalbe forced, or lyke to lyue by begging, with in the realme of England, or of Wales, to the value of the same forfeyture, and on the paine of the same vacabounders roges and beggers, so set on lande, to be punished as the other vacabounde and sturdy beggers in this act before mencioned and declared.

And be it likewise enacted, yf anye such manske or Irishe roge, vacabōd or begger, ben already, or shal at any time hereafter be set on lande in any parte of England or of Wales, the same shalbe conueyed to ẏ nert port in or neare whiche they were landed and from thence be transported at ẏ common charge of the county where they were set on lande, into those partes from whence they came, or were transported.

Transported at the charge of the countye

Also be it prouided, that if any maner of person, shal hereafter fynd him or her selfe greeued with any taratiō sette vpon them by vertue of this acte it shalbe lawefull for them at the nert generall sessions of the peace to be holden within the same shire wher their taracion shalbe, to make complainte thereof to the Justices of the benche, & to be eased of their excessiue charge by the discretion of the whole benche or the moste of them. And if anye defaut shalbe hereafter found in anye Justices of peace or Quorū in or about the execucion of this acte: euery of the saide Justices, vpon proofe of the presaide defaulte by two sufficient witnesses before the iustices of assise at ẏ nert generall sessions of gaole delyuery for the same county, after the same default, shal forfait and lose fiue pōndes of lawefull English moneye, the one halfe whereof to bee to the vse of the saide poore people of the same cōty, and the other halfe to the Quenes maiestie, which saide forfaiture shall bee leuied by distresse by the discretiō of the saide Justices of Assises.

Grieuous tax

Complaint

Default

Just. of p.

Lose v.li.

And where as a greate number of poore and diseased people do resorte to the citie of bathe, in the countie of Sommerset and the towne of Buckstone, in the cōuty of Derby for some ease and relefe of their diseases at the bathes there and by meanes thereof the inhabitaunts of the same citye of Bathe, and towne of Buckstone, are greatlye ouercharged with the same poore people to theire intolerable charge: be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that no diseased or impotent poore person, lyuinge on almes at anye time after the feaste of sainte Bartholomewe the Apostle nert comminge shal resort or repaire frō their dwellinge places to the saide citie of Bathe, and towne of Buckstone, or either of thē, to the Bathes there for ease of their greefe, vnlesse suche person be not onely licenced so to do, by two Justices of the peace of the county where suche person dothe or shall then dwel and remaine, but also prouided for by the inhabitaunts of such hundredes, parishes or places, from whence they shal so be licensed to trauaile of suche reliefe for and towardes his maintenaunce, as shalbe necessary for suche person, for the time of such his abode at the said city of Bath and towne of Buckstone, or either of them, and returne home againe, as shalbe limited by the same licence vpon paine to be reputed, punished & died as vacabounders by the purueu of this estatute: and that the inhabitants of the city and towne, shal not in any wise be charged by this acte w the finding or relefe of any such poore people.

Bathe. Buckstone

Not resort

By licence

Prouided for.

And for the better performaunce of this charitable acte, it is ordeined and

and eſtabliſhed by auctoritie aforſaid that whereas the late king of famous memorie, king Henrie the eight, his heires or ſucceſſours, or any other ſon or perſons, heretofore by hys or their ſeuerall and lawful erections & foundacions, hath or haue ordeyned or appointed any ſumme or ſummes of money, rentes, relieues, or commoditie to the vſe of the poore, or for the repairing or mending of high waies or bridges, not being taken away otherwiſe by acte of parliament, whether the ſame bee in anye Cathedrall Church, Colledge, or els where, that the biſhop of the dioceſſe, or his Chancellour, within which the ſaide Cathedral Churche, Colledge, or place is, & the Juſtices of the peace of the Coũtie within the which the ſaide Cathedral church, Colledge, or place is, or three of them (whereof one to bee of the Quorum) ſhall haue auctoritie from time to time to examine how & after what manner the ſaide money, rente, relieſe, or commoditie is beſtowed: and to cal to accompt the parties which do deteine the ſaid money, rẽtz or relieſe, and therupon to take ſuch order for the diſtribution of the ſame as to theire diſcrecions ſhall ſeeme moſte fitte and agreeable to the good intent of the founders, geuers, or grãters, and thereof to make certificate in the high court of Chauncery once in euery yere.

Foundacions.

Relicke of poore

Cathedrall church Colledge Biſhop

Accompt

Certificat Chancery

Prouyded alwayes, that where as by reaſon of this act, the common gaoles of euery ſhire within this realm are like to bee greatly peſtered wyth a more number of priſoners thẽ here tofore hath been, for that the ſaid vacabounde and other lewde perſones before recited, ſhall vppon theire apprehencion be commytted to the common gaole of the ſame ſhire where they are ſo taken and apprehended, & that in moſt ſhires of this realme the common gaoles are in ſuche townes where there bee a greate number of poore people, more then they are weiable to ſuſteine with their relief, and in ſome ſhires the aſſiſes are kept far diſtant from the place where the common gaoles are, by reaſon whereof the ſayde priſoners are like to famiſh for want of ſuſtenance, if they be not therefore prouided.

Gaoles Priſoners

For remedy whereof, be it therfore enacted by the auctoritie aforeſaide, that it ſhall and may bee lawfull for the Juſtices of peace, of euerye ſhire within this realme, at their generall quarter ſeſſions of the peace to be holden within the ſame ſhires, or the moſte part of the ſayde Juſtices being then preſent, to rate and taxe euery pariſhe within the ſaide ſhires, at ſuch reaſonable ſummes of moneye, for and towards the relief of the ſaid priſoners, as they ſhal thinke conuenient by their diſcrecions: ſo that the ſaide taration and rate dothe not exceede aboue fiue pence, or eight pence by the weeke out of euery pariſh: and that the Churchewardens of euerye pariſhe wythin this Realme for the time being, ſhall euery Sunday leuy the ſame, and once euerye quarter in the yeare pay to the high conſtables, or head officers of euery towne, pariſhe, hundred, Ridinge, or wapentake within this Realme, all ſuche ſummes of money, as theire pariſhe ſhalberated & tared for and towards the relieſe of the ſaide priſoners within their ſaide ſeuerall pariſhes: And that the ſaide highe Conſtables and head officers, and enery of them, ſhal pay all ſuche ſummes of money ſo to them paide by the ſaide Churchwardens, at euerye general quarter ſeſſions to bee holden within the ſaide ſeuerall ſhires, to ſuche ſufficient perſons

Juſt. of p.

Taxe Pariſh

Relieſe of priſoners

vi d. a piſh.

Churche-wardens

Leuy

Pay to the high conſtable

Conſtables pay ouer

sons dwelling nigh the saide gaoles, as shalbe appointed by the saide Justices in their saide open quarter sessions, to be there ready to receiue the sayde money so collected, as is afore saide. And that the collectours for the saide prisoners, shal wekely distribut and pay all suche summes of money, as they or euery of them shall receyue for the releefe of the saide prysoners, as aforesaide, vppon paine aswel the said Churchwardens of euery parish Constables and hed officers of euery hundred, or wapentake, as also ỳ said Collectours appointed for the collection and contribucion of the said prisoners, so making default, as aforesaide, to forfait fiue pounds, the one moitie thereof shalbe to the vse of the Queenes Maiestie, her heirs and successours, and the other moitie to the releefe of the prisoners: anye statute, lawe, custome, vse, or other thing to the contrarye in anye wise notwythstanding.

Collectors Distribute wekely

Forf. v. li.

Prouyded alwaies, that the Justices of peace within any Countye of this Realme, or Wales, shal not intromit or enter into anye Citie, Borough, place, or towne corporat wher be anye Justice, or Justices of peace, for any suche Citie, borroughe, place, or towne corporate, for the execution of anie braunche, article, or sentence of this acte, for or concerning any offence, matter, or cause growing or arysyng within the precincts, libertiez or iurisdictionz of such City, borough place, or towne corporate: but that it may and shalbe lawful to the Justice and Justices of the peace, Maior, bailiffes, and other head officers of those Cities, Borroughes, places, and townez corporate, where there be Justice, or Justices to proceede to the execution of this acte, within the precincte and compasse of their libertyes, in suche manner and fourme as the Justices of peace in anye Countye, maye or oughte to doe within the same Countie by vertue of this acte: anye matter or thynge in thys acte expressed to the contrarye thereof, notwithstandinge.

Iust. of p. wales Citie Towne

Iust. of p. Maires Bailifes

And that euery Justice and Justices of the peace, within euerye suche Citie, borroughe, place, and town corporate, for euery offence by them, or any of them to be committed contrary to the intent and meaning of this statute, shalbe punishable, and chargeable as other Justices of peace at large in the Counties, are by this act aboue appointed to be.

Prouided alwaies, and bee it further enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that if it shall chaunce any citie or town corporat, to haue in it more poore folkes then the inhabytauntes thereof shalbee able to releeue, that in such case vppon certificate thereof made, and of the number and names of the personnes with which they be so surcharged, vnto the Justices of ỳ peace of the countie in whiche suche citie or town corporate shall lye and be situate, at their quarter sessions of the peace, by two Justices of peace of the saide countie, and the Maior or other head officer of the same cytye or towne corporat: the Justices may by their discrecions in the same sessions take order, appoint, & cause the same poore folk so certified, to be prouided for & releeued, by geuing of licẽce to begge, or otherwise, in some other place or places of the said countie, out of suche Cytie or towne corporate so surcharged.

Citie Townes Moze pore

Certificat

Licence to begge

Prouided alwaye, that this acte, or any thing therin contrined, shall not extende to the poore people, for the time beeinge in the hospitall, called Saint Thomas hospitall, otherwyse called

S. Thomas hospitall Southwark.

called the kinges hospitall in the borough of Southwarke, neere adioyning to the cytie of London, but that the Maior, Comminalty, and Citizēs of the sayde Citie of London for the time being, shal and may onely haue the rule, order, and gouernment of ỹ saide hospitall, and of the poore people therein for the time beinge: anye thing in this acte to the contrarye, notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies, that this acte, or any thinge therein conteyned, or any authoritie thereby geuen, shall not in any wise extende to disinherite preiudice, or hinder Jhon Dutton, of Dutton, in the countie of Chester esquire, his heires or assignes, for, touching, or concerning any libertie, priuiledge, preeminence, authority, iurisdiction, or inheritaunce, which the saide John Dutton now lawfully vsethe or hathe, or lawfullye maye or ought to vse within the Countie palantine of Chester, and the Countye of the cytie of Chester, or either of thē by reason of anye auncyent charters of any kinges of this land, or by reason of any prescription, or other lawful vsage or title whatsoeuer.

Dutton

This act to endure for seuen yeres and from thence to the end of ỹ nexte Parliament then next folowing. añ. 14. El. ca. 5

See Execution of statutes. 3.
Justices of peace. 35
Labozers. 23. 31. 38.
Poore people in all.

¶ Vacacions of bishopricks and Religious houses.

Monast. Anno 1536

OMnes patroni abbathiarum, qui habent cartas regū Angliæ de ad nocatione vel antiquam terram vel possessionem, habeant earum custodiam cū vacarint, sicut habere debēt et consueuerunt, sicut superius declaratum est, Magna carta ca. 34

2 ¶ Si voyllonz & grauntons pour nous & pur nous heires, que as touts les foitz q̄ tiels voidancez desore en auaunt auiendront q̄ nous Eschetors et lez eschetors de nouz heirz qui pur le temps sount entrent & facent bien garder les dits voidancez, sauns fait̄ waste walst ou destruction es manoirs, parkez viuers ou bois. Et que ils ne vēdent southez boiz nenchacēt en parkez, nē warēs, ne pesch t en viuers, ne frāk pescheryes, ne gersonent ne parnent fine dez tenauntz frankez, ne bounds eins facent garder & saluer quāt appent as lez dits voydances, saūs ỹ fait̄ damñ, ou ascūz mañz des oppelliōs. añ. 14. E. 3. pro clero. ca. 4.

Eschetors
Hell Hunt Fishe

3 ¶ Si deane & chapiterz des esglisez cathedzalr, priours, suppriors, pryoreles suppriorelles, & couēts des prelacies abbeis, ou priorie des queur la voidance attient a no⁹ & as no⁹ heirz voillent prend̄ az no⁹, & as nous heirz la value des dits voidances, auri cōe outre no⁹ voillēt rend̄ reasonablemēt adōques eient chaūcellor & treasorer power de lesser as dits dean, chapter priour ou suppriour, priorelle ou suppriorelle, & couent, lez dits voidances p bone & sufficiāt suertie, issint que ilz eiant deuant touts autz rendāt a no⁹ le value solonq̄ ceo que serr̄ troue p remembraunces del Escheker ou per enquest sur ceo aprēdre si mestier soit sauns fyne faire. Et en cas que ilz ne se voillent accorder a rendre la value ne a trouer tiel suertie, adonques le Chauncellour, & treasourer facent or deygner la bone garde des tielz voydances per Eschetours ou auterz gardeins sufficiauntes, pour respond̄ au Roy de ceo que a luy atteint reasonablement, sauns faire walst, ou destruction, ou auter chose qui purra turner en dyheritaunce des esglise dount

Chanceller. Leales
Fine
Eschetorz
walst

tielz voidances auiendzont. Anno. 14. E. 3. pzo clero, ca. 5.

4 ⁊ ſi voillons, et per y ceſtes pzeſentes letters graũtons plein power a nous dits Chauncelloz ⁊ treaſozer, qui pzíſes a eux auters de noſtre counſaile, tielz come ilz verrõt qui ſont appzendzes per bon enfozmacion dez remembzaunces del eſcheker, et auterz infozmacions tielz qui mieulz loure ſemblera: ſi laſſent les vacatiõs derche ueſchies, eueſchies, abbeis, pzioziés, ⁊ auters maiſons, dount la voidance a nous attient, al dean ⁊ chapiter, pzi our, ou ſuppziour, pziozelle ou ſuppziozelle, ⁊ couent, a certein rendꝛ ꝛ chef cun voydance y an, quarter ou moys durauntes les vacacions, ſolonꝗ ceo que mieulz lour ſemblera, ſauns fine faire. Et que nul eſchetoz nauter miniſter, en temps des vacations, neyt cauſe ne matter dẽtrer, ou de ceo mel ler a faire riens qui ſoit en pzeiudyce des Eſgliſes dount tielz voydaunces auiendzount ſauues a nous ⁊ a nous heires, fees des chẽes, auowſons des eſgliſes, eſchetes, wardes mariagez ⁊ relefes, et ſeruices dez dits fees. Anñ 14. E. 3. pzo clero. ca. 6.

Chancelloz

Wiſhop Abbeis

Eſchetoz

Hauing

See Auowſon. 1. Wardes. 9.
Monaſteries. 1. 5. Waſte. 2.
Reſidence. 2.

¶ *Valore maritagii.*

See Wardes. 4. 5. 10.

¶ *Verdit.*

See Dammages Nill pzius. 1. 6. 7. Nonſuit. 1.
Eſchetours. 11. Treaſon. 35.
Eſſoine. 1. Triall. 11.
Huſband zy. 3. Wales. 24.
Juſtice in eire. 4

¶ *Veſſelles.*

See Colwpers. 1. Golde ⁊ ſiluer. 1
Gauging. 1 Weyghtes. 24. 30.

¶ *Vinget.*

See Admiralty. 2 Franchiſes. 21.

¶ *Viandes.*

Anno. 37. Edward. 3. capitulo. 8. an ace was made concerninge dyet foz Seruauntes, but it was repealed by. 38. E. 3. ca. 2.

¶ *Vicares.*

See Parſon and Vicar in all.

¶ *Viewe.*

De viſu terꝛ ozdinatum eſt ⁊ ſtatutum, quod de cetero non concedatur viſus, niſi in caſu quãdo viſus eſt neceſſarius. Sicuti ſi aliquis amittat per defaltam, ⁊ ille qui amiſit ſuſcitet bzeue ad petendum idem teñ. Et in caſu quando aliquis per exceptionem dilatoziam callat bzeue poſt viſũ terre ſicut per non tenuram vel huiuſmodi, ſi ſuſcitet aliud bzeue, in hoc caſu ⁊ in ſuperiozi de cetero non cõcedatur viſus, dummodo viſum habuerit in pziozibus bzeuibus. In bzeui de Dote cũ petatur dos de teñ quod vir bzozis alienauit tenenti aut eius ãtecelloꝛi, cum ignozare non debeat tenens quale teñ vir bzozis alienauit ſibi vel antecelloꝛi ſuo, licet vir non obiit ſeiſit, nichilominus de cetero nõ erit viſus concedendus. In bzeui etiã de ingreſſu callato per hoc quod petens nominauit male ingreſſũ, ſi petẽs ſuſcitet aliud bzeue de alio ingreſſu ſi tenens in pzioꝛi bzeui viſũ habuerit, in ſecundo nõ habebit. In omnib⁹ etiam bzeuibus per que teñ petũt ratione dimiſſionis, quam petens vel eius antecelloz, fecit teneti ⁊ nõ eius antecelloꝛi ſicut quod ei dimiſit, dum fuit infra etatem, nõ compos mentis in pzíſoñ, et conſimilibus, non iaceat de cetero viſus ſed ſi dimiſſio facta fuerit antecelloꝛi, iaceat viſus ſicut pz⁹ W. 2. ca. 49.

2 ⁊ Viſus non concedetur in bzeui de cuſtodia. In bzeui de conſuetudinib⁹ ⁊ ſeruitiis, in bzeui de aduocatione eccleſie

Viewe Neceſſary

New wyt

Dower

wzit of entre

Demiſit Dum infra etatem.

Garde Cuſtomes Auowſons

ecclesie, nisi in casu, quando sunt plures ecclesie in vna villa de eode ſcto. In breui de Dote assignata, in breui dē nuper obijt. Statutum de visu terre, et essoñ de seruitio domini Regis.

Dower
Nup obijt

De Escheker. 2. Weightes. 33.
Forest &c. 1, 8.

¶ *Viewe of frank pledge.*

De Leetein all.

¶ *Villenage.*

NIent contristeant adiournemēt fait en cire per breue de Libertate probanda purchase en fauour des niefes pour delaier les seignios de lour actions, de lour tyelx niefes soient les seigniours receur alledger lexception de villenage contre lour villeins en toutes breues, le quel q̄ les dites brieues de libertate probāda fuerent purchases per disceit, ou en auter maner. Et que les seigniours puissent seiser les corps de lour villeines auribien come ils purroient deuaunt que les brieues de libertate probanda fuerent ordeignes ou purchases. Anno 25. Ed. 3. ca. 18.

Libertate probanda

Exception.

Seisle

2 ¶ Nul brieue soit abate per exception de conisaunce de villenage, si le demaundant voile auerrer que celuy qui alledge lexception fuit franke le iour de brieue purchase. Anno 37. E. 3. ca. 17.

writ abats

3 ¶ A la grenouz complaint dez sñz et commous du royalme, sibien des gents de saint Esglise, come auters fait en parlement de ceo que en plusours seignories et parties du Royalme Dengleterre les villeines et terres tenauntes en villenage, qui deiuent seruices et customes a lours sñrs, ont ore nouelñt retraitz et retrahent de iour en auter lour seruyces et customes dues a lour dits seigniours, per comfort et procurement dauters lours counsailours, maynteinours, et abbettoures en pais queount pris lour ou profite des dits villeines et terre tenaunt, et per colour des certeines exemplifications faites hors de la liuer de Domesday dez manours et villes deins queux ils sount demurrants, et per vertue de ycellez exemplifications, et lour male interpretations dicels, ils se affermement destre quites et oustrement dischargés de tout manner de seruage due, sibien de lour corps come de lour tenures auauntdits, et ne voile suffrer ascun distresse, ou auter iustice estre fait sur eux, eins manassent les ministers de lour seigniours de vne et mē bre, et (que pluis est) se voilent ensemble en graundes routes, et sentrecilient per tiel confederacy que chescun eydera auter a contrister loures seignours a fortmaine, et multes des auters maire y font en dyuers maners a graunde dammage de lour ditz seigniours et male ensampl as auters de commencer tielx riotes, issint qui si de ceo due remedye ne soit mis le pluis en haste sur les dits rebels (que dieu ne voile) greinder mischiefe ent purroit sourdre per mye le roialme, ordine est et estable, que lez seignorz qui se sentent greues, eyent especyaulx Commissions southe le graund seale as iustices de la peace, ou as auters persons sufficiants denquere dez touts tieux rebels et de lour male faites, counsellours procurours maynteneurs, et abbettours et de faire en prisoner toutes ceux qui ent serrount endytes deuaunt eux, sibien pour le temps passe, come pour le temps auenir, sans les deliuerer hors de prison par mainpris, baile, nouterment sans lassent de lours seigniours, tāqz ils ent soient attaintes ou acquytes. Et que meismes les iustices y eyēt power doier et terminer sibien a la suit le roy, cōe a la suit de partye. Purueu

Exemplif. Domesday

Distresse Threaten

Cōmission Just of p.

Imprīt.

Mainprīt.

touts voyes que ſi les dits villeinz ou
tert tenants rebelx ent ſoient attain
tes a la ſuit des dits ſũrs, ne ſoiẽt ils
aſcunment delyueres, tanqʒ ilz eient
fait fine au roy, et ouelqʒ cco ilz eyent
Fyns laſſent de lours ſeignioʒs auãtdites,
Pʒocurers. et quant as dits counſeillours pʒocu-
Pʒoces rours, mainteinoures ʒ abbettoures,
ſoit autiel pʒoces ʒ ſemblablemẽt fait,
come de eux qui ent ſerront attaints
iſſint que ilz ne ſoient aſcunment de-
lyueres de pʒiſon, tanqʒ ilz aueront
fait fine au roy et gree as ſũrs iſſint
greues, ſolonqʒ ces que lour eſtate et
la quantitie de lour male fait demaũ-
dent, ſi meſmes les ſeignioʒs voilent
ſuer enuers eux pʒ bꝛ, ou per bylle, ſa-
uant touts dits quant as dits fines ʒ
Franchiſes franchiſes ʒ liberties des ſeigniours
qui ount fines ʒ amerciaments de lour
tenants. Et quant as les dits exem-
Exemplifi. plifications faits et purchaſes cõe de-
ſuis eſt dit, les queux fuerent faites
beignir en parlement, et eſtre decla-
res en le dit parleſat que ceels ne poſt
ne doiuent bailer ou lieu teigner as
dits villeins ʒ terre tenãts quaunt al
franchiſe de lour coʒps, ne a charger
la condicion de lour tenure ʒ cuſtões
auncientũt dues, ne faire pʒeiudice
as dits ſeignioʒs dauoir lour ſeruices
ʒ cuſtomes, cõe ils ſoloient dauncien
temps. Et oʒdeigne eſt que ſur cẽ de-
claration les dits ſeignioʒs aucront
Les pat. letters patents ſouth le graund ſeale
tants et tieux cõe lour ent beſoigneʒ
ſils les voudʒont demander. Anno. 1.
R. 2. ca. 6.

4 ¶ Pur lour pluſoʒs villeines et
meſes, ſibien des graundes ſeignioʒs
come dauters gentz, ſibien eſpiritu-
el come tempoʒel, ſeuſuent deyns
Franchiſes citties, villes, et lieux enfrãchiſes cõe
de citie de Londʒes, et auters ſembla
bles, et feinent diuerſes ſuits deuerʒ
les ſeignioures, a cauſe de lour faire
franke per le reſpons de lours ſeigni
ours. Accoʒd eſt et aſſento q̃ les ſeig- Warred
niours nauks, ne ſoient my ſoʒbares
de lour villeines p cauſe de lour reſ-
pons en la ley. An. 9. Ri. 2, ca. 2.

De Amerceñt. 1.	Limitation. 1.
Felony. 8.	Surueioʒs. 1,
Homage. 1.	Vſes. 7.
Laboʒers. 1.	Wales. 23.
Leete. 1.	

¶ Viſitacion.

De Monaſteries. 4. 11. Rome. 4.

¶ Vitaile & vitailers.

NUl miniſter en citie ne boʒough Officer
que per reaſon de ſon office doyt
garder aſſiſes des vines ʒ dez vitails Vines
entant come il ſerra, attendant a cel Merchant
office, ne marchand vines ne vitails
en groſſe ne a retaile. Et ſi aſcun le
face, et de ceo ſoit attaint, le marchãd Foꝛf.
dount il ſerra attaint, ſoit foʒfait au
roye ʒ la tierce partye ſoit liuer come
del doñ le roy a celuy a qui ſuit le treſ
paſſour ſerra iſſint attaint. Et en tiel
caſe ſoit reſc. celuy qui voudʒa ſuer Chancelor
pur tiel choſe attaindre. Et chanceler Juſt at p.
treaſoʒer, baronʒ del Eſcheker, juſtic
de lun bank ʒ de lauter ʒ juſtices aſ-
ſignes as aſſiſes pʒendʒes reſceiuent
lieir plaintes par bꝛes, et ſans bꝛiefe
et les terminent ʒ placent toutes les
choſes conteigñ en ceſt article en la
fourme auauntdit, et iademeinz puiſt
le roy aſſignꝛ ſes juſtices a cel choſe p
fait en cities ʒ Boʒoughes quant et
la ou luy pleʒra. Statutum Eboʒum
edit. An. 22. E. 1.

2 ¶ Carnifices, piſcenarij, hoſtilarij
bꝛaſſiatoʒes, piſtoʒes, pullertarij, ʒ õ-
nes alij venditoʒes victualium quoʒũ
cunq, teneantur huiuſmodi victua- Sell
lia vendere pʒe pʒecio rationabili, ha
bita conſideratione ad pʒecium quo
huiuſmodi victualia in locis ppiquis
venduñ ita quod habeant hmoi ven-
ditoʒes moderatum lucrum et non

er-

Gaine

ii. Dam̃

Maire &c.

Enquire

Leuye

Negligent

3. Dam̃

Fine

Justices

Hostiler
Regratoz
Labozers

Saning

ereſſimum prout diſtantia locozum a quibus victualia huiuſmodi capiãtur duxerint rationabiliter requirendũ. Et ſi quis victualia huiuſmodi alio modo vendiderit et inde in forma p̃dict conuictus fuerit, ſoluat duplum illius quod ſic receperit dampnificato vel in defectu illius alteri qui proſequi voluerit in hac parte. Et habeant etiam poteſtatem maiozes & balliui Ciuitatum, burgozum, villarũ, mercatoziazum, et aliazum, ac portuum, et locozum maritimozum, ad inquirendũ de omnibus & ſingulis qui contra hoc in aliquo deliquerint & ad penam p̃dictam ad opus illozum ad quozum ſectam huiuſmodi delinquẽtes conuicti fuerint leuandũ. Et in caſu quo ydem maiozes, et balliui executiones p̃miſſozum facere neglexerint & de hoc coram iuſticiariis nr̃is per nos aſſignandũ conuicti fuerint, tunc ydem maiozes & balliui ad triplum rei ſic vendite huiuſmodi damnificato, vel alteri proſequenti in defectu ipſius, ſoluendũ per eoſdem iuſticiarios compellantur, et nichilominus verſus nos grauiter puniantur. Anno. 23. E. 3. ſtatut de ſeruientibus ca. 6.

3 ¶ Pur les grands & outrageouſes chiertees des vitail, que les hoſtilerz des herbergeries, et auters regrats des vitailes ſount par my le royalm au graunde dammage du people qui paſſe per my le royalme. Accoꝛd̃ eſt & eſtablie que Juſtices ſachaunts de la ley qui ſount bones et conenables ſoient de nouel eſlues denquere des faites & des outrages des tielx hoſtiles, regratiers, labourers & touts auters compriſes en leſtatut auterfoitez ent fait et de les punir & ouſtr̃ faire droit au roy, et au people, ſauẽt touz ſoits a cheſcun ſeigniour, & aufs lours frãchiſes en touts points. An. 27. Ed. 3. cap. 3.

4 ¶ Cheſcun hõe qui ameine victailes, queux que eles ſoient, a la dite citie (s. of London) per terre ou per eawe les poet francheint vendre a qui qui lour plerra, ſans eſtre diſturbe ou empeſche p̃ peſſioners, bocher, pulleter, ou aut quicunq̃. Et que les maire et Aldermans de la dit citie puiſſent reculer, et redreſſer les defaultes des peſſioners, bochers, & pulleters, come ilz ſount des ceux qui vendount pain, vine & ſeruoice nient cõtreſteãt charter de franchiſe, cuſtomes ou auters p̃uileges faite ou vſes au contrary. Et que les dits maire & aldermans les facent, & mettent en execution ſ̃ peine nadgaires ordeigne tenchant la citie de Londres, iſſint que les puniſhiñt des tielx ne ſoiẽt faitz p cauſe de ſinguler profit 31. E. 3. ca. 10.

5 ¶ Anno. 37. Ed. 3. ca. 3. an act was made for the priſe of pultrye. But it was repealed by. 38. Ed. 3. cap. 2. And an. 16. R. 2. ca. 9. n. 12. dyuers actes concerning fiſhe and vitailers were made. But they were repealed by Aũ 7. R. 2. ca. 21.

6 ¶ Quicunq̃ forinſeci & alienigeni de amicitia domini regis & regni exiſtentes venientesq̃ infra dictam ciuitatẽ Lond̃ & alias ciuitates burgos et villas infra regnũ p̃dictum tam infra libertates quam extra cum piſcibus & aliis victualibus quibuſcunque ibidem mozando & ad p̃poꝛta redeũdo ſint de cetero ſub ſalua gardia & ſpeciali p̃tectione domini regis p̃dicti & ibidem liceat eis & forum cuilibet ac bigore p̃ſenciũ de cetero poterũt piſces & victualia ſ̃d abſque impedimento & contradictione cuiuſcunq̃ ſcindere & pecias, talliãr, ac in parte vel in toto & ad retalliã, ſiue in groſſo aut melius ſibi placuerit vendere atque commodum ſuũ inde facere quibuſcunque ſtatutis cartis ordinationibus p̃uilegiis ſeu conſuetudinib̃

London Still

Maires

Defaut

Fozl.

Poultry

Aliens

London

Fine
Safecond.
Protection

Fish

Retaile

factis seu habitis in contrarium non obstantibus. Anno 6. Richardi secūd capitul' 10.

Nota by Anno 7. Ric. 2. capitulo 11. this last acte was repelled. But it was after reuyued as hereafter appeareth 10. & 11.

Repelle

Vintners

7 ¶ Touts les vinters & vitailers sibien pelloners cõe auters oue lours vitailes venants a la dit citie de Lõdres, soient deforc de south la gouernaile et rule des maires & aldermãs de la citie auantdit pour le temps esteantes, come auncientment y soloient ent estre Anno. 7. Richardi secūdi. ca. 11.

London

8 ¶ En droit des vitailers, accordes est, que ilz eyent reasonable gaign̄, solonque la discretion & limitation des dits Justices, et nyent plus, sur pein destre greuousment punys solonque la discretion des dites Justices, lou peine nest limitte en certein dez dits vitailers deuant cest heure. Et q̄ visconts Seneschalk des seignioures de Fraunchises maires & bailifes, & toutes auters qui ount lassise de peine & de seruoice a garū, et la correctiō dicelle, ne p̄eignent nul amerciament de kyne, pur nul default touchant la dit assise, pur quel home ou feme par la ley auera penaunce corporall, solonque ceo que est auterment ordine per estatute, mes les adiudgent a mle penance corporall come le default requiert, et facent du execution ent Et que maires, bailifs & Seneschalx des franchises et touts auters q̄ ont la garde et surueu des vitailes en cities burghes villes, marches et aylours, ou vitailles sount vendus per nyst le roialme mettent lestatut fait le an dint & kerte du reigne le roy Edward le roy qui ore est (ca. 6. before 2.) qui commence (quia maxima pars populi) touchant lestatut fait des vitaylers, et hostelers, et tuilers vendours

Just. of p.

Ass. Amercemt.

Corporal paine

des vitailes en due execution. Et que nul hostiler face paine pour chiualx en son hostiell, ne aylloursx mes fait les pestoures, et soyt lassayent fait q̄ le pois soit reasonabl', solonq̄ le p̄ice des bledez qui soit en marche et que mesmes les hostiles vendent seine, & aueins a reasonable p̄ice issint q̄ ils ne p̄eignent pur le bussell forsq̄ que vn maile ouster la common p̄ice en marche. Et q̄ ils ne p̄eignent rie pur litter. An. 13. R. 2. ca. 8. This article cõcerning horsbreade is altered as appeareth Horsebreade. 1.

Hostilers Horsbread Wakers

9 ¶ Le dit estatut (s. ok añ. 6. R. 2. ca 10. before. 6. soit firmement tenus et gardes & duement executé solonque la forme et effect dicel, ment contristeant les letters patentes nadgaires grants a contrarie as pelloñs de Lõdres p̄ le dit nadgaires roy Richarde sur son darreine passage vers Irelād An. 1. H. 4. ca. 17.

10 ¶ Lestatut des vitailers, & hostylers, et auters vendours des vitailes fait lan. xiij. du dit roy Richarde (ca. 8. before. 8.) soit tenus & garde, & myse en due execution. Et si ascun hostiler face a contrarye, et ceo duement pue encourge mesme le hostiler de tẽps en tẽps la peine de la treble value di paine fait p̄ luy en son hostiel ou aylours a cõtrary du dit estat. Et auri encourge ih hostiler le quatreble value de ceo q̄l aūa p̄is ouster vn male de chescun bussel de auernes outre le comen p̄rice en march, et ceo sibien al suit du roy cõe de pty. An. 4. H. 4. ca. 4.

Hostilers

3. value

4. value

11 ¶ Les dits estatutes (s. ok anno 6. R. 2. ca. 10. et anno 1. H. 4. ca. 17. before 6. & 9) soient firmement tenus & gardes ascuns auters estatutes, ordinances faits au contrary ment obstants, adioustaunces, a ycelles que si ascuns home dissoure de ascun forreyne du a-liende vender lour pellons en gros

Disturb Forreine Tossell Filly

ou

ou retaile, en party ou en tout au cõ-
trarye des dits ordinances, et de ceo
Forf. soit duement attaint a la suit du roy
ou de party que adonques il forfeite-
ra vl.li. e celuy qui voudra suer pour
nostre seignior le roy, ou pur luy mes
me, auera lun moitye e le roy lauter
moity e soit tiel suit pris pour asc of-
fence fait en la city de Londres encõ
ter la dit ordinance pur celuy q̃ vou
dra suer pur nre seignieur le roy ou
pur luy iñz in quel county q̃ luy pler
ra des coũtyes de Midd. Herf. Eſſex,
Kent, Surr, ou en la citye de Lõdres
An. 14. H. 6. ca. 6.

Patents 12 ¶ Toutes les lres patentz grantez
per luy al ascun person ou persones
Survey Vitaile Voide dascũz office du sercheant ou surveye-
cent de vine, seruoise, beere, ou ascun
auter vitaile soient tout oustrement
voides e de nul effect. Et que nul per
son aut q̃ tielr gouernors auãt reher
ses ou aut entitles y point de chr a la
feast de Pasche ychein veignãt y co-
lor dautielr letterz patentes, ẽsy pur-
sues, ou en apres a pursuers, cõe de-
Forf. uant est dit, vse ou exercise ascun tiel
office, sur paine de forfeitur a chescũ
defaut vl.li. lun moitye ent a nostre
seignior le roy al oeps de son hostiel
tãt soleũt destr apliez laut moity ẽt
a celuy q̃ en cel pty pur ceo suer voet
y actiõ de det en quel semblable ycez
rule, et demeane soient ewes sicõe v-
suelũt sont vses en auterz actionz de
det a la cõmen ley. Et q̃ le defendant
en ascun tiel action ne soit resceu ne
admise a sa ley, ne q̃ ascũ protection
ou essoigne de seruice de nostre tres-
souerain seignior le roy en ascũ ma-
ner soit allowes. An. 12. E. 4. ca. 8.

Vitailer Officer Towne 13 ¶ Whensoeuer and as often as a
ny vitailer is chosen to beare any of-
fice within any city borough or town
Assising 2. persons corporat, which for the time that hee
shal stand e be in such office, shoulde
haue the assising and correctiõ for sel-

linge of vitailes, that then two discre-
te e honest persons of the same ci-
ty borough or towne corporat not be
ing vitailers ne any of them being a
vitailer, shalbe chosen by the commu-
naltye of the same citie, borroughe or
towne corporat, in like forme, as the
said officer shalbe chosen, which two
persons with the said officer shalbee
Sworne Price Assise sworne truly to cesse and set the pri-
ces and assises of vitaile there for the
time that any such vitailer shal abide
Officers in the said office. And that then it
shalbe lawful to al and euery of the
said officers, after the same vitailz be
set and cessed by the same officer and
the said two psonz, or one of the same
Sell two persones, the other being absent
to merchant and sel wines and al o-
ther vitaile in grosse and at retayle,
duringe the tyme that hee shalbee in
An. 12. E. iij anye suche office, without any thing
ther for to forfaite. The sayd statut
acte or ordinance or statute to the cõ
trary made in anywise notwithstan
ding.

Prouided alway, that this acte or a-
ny thing therin contained, exted not
to discharge any Minister of the Cy-
London Yorke Coventry ties of London, Yorke, and Coventry
nor none of them, for anye wine or
vitaile to be sold by any retaile with
in any of the said cityes of London,
Yorke and Couentry. An. 3. Hen. 8.
ca. 8.

Cõplaint Enhaũsing. 14 ¶ Upon euery complaint made of
any enhaunsing of prises of such vi-
tailes, without ground or cause rea-
sonable in any parte of this realme,
Chancellor or in any other the kinges dominy-
ons, the lord Chaucellor of Englãd,
the lord Treasorer, the lorde Presy-
dẽt of the kings most honorable coũ
saile, the lord Priuie seale, the Lorde
Steward, the Lorde Chamberlayne
e al other lordes of the kinges coun-
saile the treasorer e controller of the

kings moſt honorable houſe, ỳ chaũcellour of the Duchy of Lancaſter, ỳ kinges iuſtices of either benche, the chauncellor, chamberleins, vndertreſorer and the Baronz of the kingz Eſchecker, or ſeuen of them at the leaſt, wherof the lord Chauncellor, ỳ lorde treaſorer, the Lord Preſident of the kings counſel, or the lord priuie ſeale to bee one, ſhal haue power adn auctority, from time to time, as the caſe ſhal require, to ſet and tare reaſonable prices of al ſuch kinds of victuals aboue ſpecified how they ſhalbe ſold in groſſe or by retaile for reliefe of ỳ kinges ſubiectes: And that after ſuch priſes ſet and tared, in forme aforeſaide, proclamation ſhalbe made in ỳ kinges name, vnder the greate ſeale of the ſaid priſes in ſuch pties of thys realme as ſhalbe conuenient for the ſame. And be it &c. that al fermoures owners, broggerz, and al other vitailers whatſoeuer hauinge or keping any of the kindes of victualles aforerehearſed, to thintent to ſel, ſhall ſell the ſame to ſuch the kinges ſubiectz, as wil buy thẽ, at ſuch priſes as ſhalbe ſet & tared by the ſayde proclamacion, vpõ the paines to bee erpreſſed and limitted in the ſaide proclamacion to be loſt forfeited and leuied to ỳ kinges vſe, in ſuche wiſe as by the ſame proclamacion ſhalbee declared.

Prouided alwaie, that this act nor any thinge therin cõteined, ſhal not be hurtful to Maiers, ſhirifes, bailifz or other officers of cityes, borroughez or townes corporat nor to any perſõ or perſonnes, or bodyes politike, hauing authoritie to ſet priſes of ſuche victualles, or of anye of thẽ, but that they and euerye of them maye ſet priſes therof, as if this act had neuer bẽ hadde nor made.

And be it &c. that no perſon nor perſons, vnleſſe it be by licence vnder ỳ kinges greate ſeale from henceforth ſhal carrye or conuey, or cauſe to be caryed or conueyed, anye corne, beeſes, muttons, beales, porkes, or anye of the aboueſaide victualz to anye the parties beyonde the Sea, excepte onlye for the victuallynge of the towne of Caleis, Guyines, Hammes, and the marches of the ſame. And except for the victuallinge of maiſters, mariners and the marchauntes of ſhipz paſſinge the ſeas, and alſo except barreled butter and meale to bee caryed to the parties of Irelande, as hathe beene accuſtomed vpon paine of forfeitinge of the value of the thinge tõueied and carryed into the partyes of beyonde the Sea, contrary to this acte, the one halfe therof to the vſe of our sayde ſoueraigne lorde and the other halfe to the partye that wil ſue for the ſame by bil, plainte, writte or informacion in anye of the kinges courtes. In whiche ſuites the defendante ſhal not wage his law, nor anye protection or eſſoigne for hym ſhalbee allowed. Anno. 25. Hen. 8. capit. 2.

¶ No maner of perſonne or perſonnes after the twentye daye of Januarye nexte comminge, ſhall carye and tranſporte out of this Realme, by anye ſhippe, Crayer, or other veſſel whatſoeuer, into any place in the partyes beyond the Seas, or into the Realme of Scotlande, anye wheate, Rye, barley, or other corne or greine growinge within thys Realme, or anye malte made within the ſame, or any Beere, Butter, cheeſe, herringe or woode (excepte onelye to and for ỳ victualinge & furniture of the towne of Calcys, Hammes and Guyſnes, and the towne of Berwike, and the marches of the ſame without ſufficyent and lawful authoritye ſo to doe, vpon the paines and penalties hereafter

Autoritie

Prices Vitaile

Proclam

Fermour Vitailers

Prices

Townes

Caryon

Caryon

Corne Beere Butter Cheele Herring Wood

after ensuinge, that is to saye, the owner and owners of the sayd shippes and other vessels, to forfeite the sayde shippes, crayers, and other vessels, with al their apparailes to them and euery of them belonging, wherein the saide corne, butter, cheese, herringe, victual or woode shalbe so trãsported and caried, and the owners & owner of ỳ sayd corne, butter, cheese herringe and woode, to forfeite the double value of the same, so caryed & conueied, and the maister and mariners of euerye of the sayde shippes craiers and vesselles, for euery suche offence to forfait al their goods and to be imprisoned, by the space of one whole yere without bayle or mayneprise.

Forf.

Forf.

Imprif.

And be it &c. ỳ if any person or personz, after the said twenty daye of Januarye, do cary and conuey away by bote, craier or other vessell or otherwise, any wheate, Rye, Barley, malt or other corne or grain, or any beere butter, cheese, herring or woode, to anye shippe or vessell beeinge on the seas, or in anye hauen, creeke, or other place of the border of this realm to bee transported, caryed and conueied into any place, in the partyes beyonde the seas, or into the realme of Scotlande, without sufficient auctority so to doe, that then euery owner of the saide victuales, corne and other thinges aboueesaid so transported or caried, and the owner and owners of euery such bote or vessel, and the botemen and mariners of the same shall lose forfaite and suffer all such forfeitures, paines and penalties as is aboue rehearsed, thone moity of al and euery wh the forfaiture or forfaitures to be to the kinge and Queenes highnes theire heires and successoures, and the other moity to him or them that wil sue for the same by bill, informacion or action of dett or otherwise, in any of the kings and Queenes highnesse courtez of record in which action bil or suit the defendãt shal not wage his law, nor haue anye essoigne or protection to him allowed.

Cary

Vitaile wood

Cary out

Forf.

And be it &c. that if any persone or personnes shal obtaine of the kynge and Queenes maiestyes, their heirez or successorez or of anye of them, any licence to carye and transporte anye corne, victual, or woode into any partez beyond the seas, that if he or they to whom anye suche licence shalbee graunted, or anye other to whome suche persone or personnes hauing suche licence shall geeue graunte or sell his or theire sayde licence vnto, shal carye and conuey, or cause to be caried and conueied any more corne victual, or woode, then shalbee conteined in his or their saide licence shall forfaite the treble value of the sayde corne, victual or woode so caried and transported, without sufficient auctoritye, and shal suffer imprisonment for one whole yere in the common gaole, wher he shalbe apprehended, there to remaine wõut baile or mainprise.

Licence

Any more

Forf.

Imprif.

And be it &c that no maner of persone or persones, after the said twenty day of January, that shal obtaine or haue any such licence for transporting & carying any corne, victual, or woode into any parties beyonde the seas, shal ship, lade, and fraughte the same, or any parte therof, at sundrye places within this realme, but at one place certaine, vpon paine of forfaiture of the said corne, victual & woode & al his goods and cattalz, ỳ one moity therof to the kinge and Queenes maiestyes, their heires & successors, and the other moitye to him or them that wil sue for ỳ same by actiõ of

Licence

Lade

At 1. place

Forf.

of det, bil plainte, informacion, or o-
therwise, wherin no wager of lawe
essoigne, or protection, shalbe to hym
allowed.

Just. of p. And for the better execution of this
act, bee it &c. that al and singuler iu-
stices of peace, aswel within the ly-
berties as wout, within their seue-
ral auctorities and commissions at a
within 3 yeres ny time within three yeres next af-
ter such offences cõmitted, shal haue
ful power and auctoritye to enquyre
aswel by ỹ othes of xij. lawful men
as also to here and examine ỹ master
masters & mariners of the said ships
craiers, & other vessels, and al & euery other person & persones of al and
singuler the offenders against this ỹ
Determine sent acte, & to heare & determine the
same offentes, as they may & oughte
to heare & determine any other tres-
passes and offences.

Prouided alwayes, and bee it &c. ỹ
at al time and times hereafter, when
Wheat vi s. viii. d. the common price of corne wõin thys
Rie. iiii. s realme is ỹ wheate shal not exceede
Barley 3. s the price of vi. s. viij. d. the quarter, &
Cary ouer Rie. iij. s. the quarter, & barley iij. s ỹ
quarter, it shalbe lawful to euery ỹ-
sone and persons to cary & transport
ouer the sea to any place beyond the
seas, at their pleasure, any of ỹ saide
kindes of corne, so that it bee not the
kinges and Quenes enemies.

Prouided alwaies, and be it &c. that
this act or any thinge therin contai-
Vitailing of ships ned, shal not extend to any ỹson or ỹ
sones for the necessary bitailinge of
any ship ships or other vessels, but ỹ
they and euery of them may vitaile
the said ships & vessels, as they might
haue done before the making of this
present act. This act or any thig ther-
in cõteined to the contrary notwithstã
ding.

Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that
tỹs acte or any thing therin contey-
ned, shal not bee prejudicial or hurt-
ful to the lord great Admiral of Eng Admiral
land, for the time being, or to ỹ king
& queenes maiestyes iurisdiction of
the Admiralty, but that the said lord Admiralte
Admiral, or his deputye or deputies
may shal exercise, vse and execute Jurisdic.
al kinde of iurisdiction belonging to
the sea, according to his or their com
missiõn, as they might lawfully haue
done heretofore. This act or any thig
herein contayned to the contrarye
notwithstanding. An. i. & 2. P. & M. ca
pit. 5.

Se Artificers. 2
Burwithe. 1
Butter and cheese. 3.
Calues. 1.
Confirmacion. 11.
Corne. 7. 9.
Erecution. 3
Fishe. 3.
Forest. 7. 25.
Forstallers. 3. 5. 6.
Harborow. 2.
Horse. 3.
Hul. 1.
Ireland. 3
Laborers. 13
23. 24.
London. 3.
Marchants. 7. 17. 22. 34.
Monasteries. 2.
Money. 18.
New castel. 1.
Protection. 4
Purueiors. 3. 34. 36.
Repele. 3.
Scotland. 1. 2.
Trial. 8.
Vniuersities. 1. 2
Wales. 11.
Weightes &c. 9.

Vnion & seuering of churches

AVnion or consolidacyon of two
churches in one, or of a Churche
and chappel in one, that one of them Value
not being aboue the yerely value of
fyre pounds, as it is rated and valued
at to the kinges highnes, in his court
of the first fruites and tenthes, & not
distant from the other aboue 1. mile
in any place or places wõin this realm
of England, may be from henceforth
had or made by thassente of the ordi-
narye or ordynaries of the dioces, where

where suche churches and chappels
Assents cumbentes of them, and of all such as
haue iust right title and interest to ẏ
patronages of the same churches and
chappels beinge then of ful age.

And that all suche vnions and
consolidacions hadde or made of
twoe churches in one or of a churche
and chappel in one as is aforesayde,
Auailable shalbe good sufficient, lawful, firme
stable and auailable in the lawe to re
maine, endure and continue for euer
vnited & knitte in one, in suche ma-
ner and fourme as by wrytinge or
writings vnder the seale of suche or-
dinaries, incumbentes and patrons
it shalbee declared and setforthe.

And be it &c. that al vnions & cõsoli
dations of all churches and chappels
Heretofore which haue heretofore ben vnited or
knitte together in one by the assent
of the ordinaries incumbentes & true
and lawful patrons in fee simple of
them as is aforesaid, shal also remain
& be from henceforth adiudged & dee-
med in the lawe to endure and contin-
ue for euer vnited & knitt in one wõ
out any dissolutiõ, vndoyng, vnknit-
ting or repeale of them or of anye of
thẽ by any maner of meane or waye
Hauing Tenthes & First fruites sauing to the kinges maiesty his hei
res & successours al the tẽthes & first
fruites of al suche churches and chap
pells, as bee heretofore vnited or cõ-
solidated in one, or ẏ herafter shalbe
vnited and consolidated in one acco
dinge to the same or suche like rates
& valuations as the same churches &
chappels or any of them now are ra-
ted or valued at to the kinges sayde
maiesty, in his said highnesse court of
the firste fruites & tenthes.

Prouided alwaies, ẏ al vnions &
Towne cõsolidacionz & euery of them hereaf-
ter to be had or made of any churche
or chapple within any citye or towne
corporat within this realme of Eng-
land without the assent of the maiorz
shiriffes & cõminalty of the citye wher
such churches, church or chappel bee
or shalbe. Or wout the assent of such
bodies corporat of other townes corpo
rat, wher such churches, churche or
chappel be or shalbe, by the names of
their corporacions in writing vnder
Voide. their cõmen seale shalbe clerely void
& of no force ne effect, any thinge be-
fore expressed, or any ordinance, law
custome or statut to the cõtrary ther
of in any wise notwithstãding. Prouy-
ded also, ẏ where the inhabitants of
Inhabit. any such poore parishe, or the more
Poore parish parte of thẽ, wõin one yere next after
the vnion or consolation of the same
parishe, by their writting sufficiente
in the law, shall assure the incũbent
Assure of the said parishe for the yerely paie-
ment of so much money, as with the
summe ẏ the said parish is rated and
valued at in the kinges highnes said
court of the first fruites & tẽthes shal
viii.li. amoũt to the ful sũme of eight poũde
sterling, to be leuied & paide yerelye
by the said inhabitantes to the said in
cumbent and his successorz, ẏ then al
such vnions or consolidacions here-
after to bee had or made of any suche
poore parishe as is aforesayd, shalbe
Voide voyde and of none effecte, any thing
statute or ordinaunce, to the contra-
ry hereof in anye wise notwithstan-
ding.

Prouided alwaies, that this said p
uision shal not extend to any vniõ or
consolidaciõ of any church or chappel
Before had or made beefore the makinge of
this statut, any thing in the said pro
uiso mencioned to the contrary ther
of notwithstanding. A. 37. H. 8. ca. 19.

2 ¶ In an. 1. Ed. 6, was an acte made
(not printed) for vniting the parishe
Onger Greensted Churches of Onger & Grensted in
Eſſex. But by an. 1. M. 2. parliamento
ca.

ca.10. that statut was repeled. and by this statut of an.1.M. these two churches were seuered as they were before And diuers thingz at large be in this statut of anno.1.M. concerning these maiters.

3 ¶ In an.1.E.6.capit.9. was an act made for buttinge of certeine parish churches in Yorke, with diuerz articles conceruinge that matter. Yorke

And after an.1.M.1.parl.capi.15. an act was made for the reedifiyng of ỳ parish church of S. Elins in Stãgat in Yorke, which was put downe by that former statute.

¶ *Vniuersities.*

Purueior Badger Loder Bargaine Vitaile

FRom henceforth no maner of pur ueiour, taker, badger, loder, or other minister may or shal take or bargaie for any kindez of victal or grain in any of the saide marketes or town of Cambridge and ỳ city of Orford, nor shal take or bargaine for any victual within the compasse of fiue mile therto adioyning without the consẽt agreement or good wil of the owner or owners, neither shal attempte to cary, take awaie or bargaine for any manne of graine or other victuali, boughte or puided within the sayde space of fiue miles by anye common minister of anye colledge, hostell or hall, to bee spente within anye of the said colleges, hostels, or halles, vpon pain of the forfeiture of the quadruple value of any such maner graines or victual so taken or bargained for, in any of the saide marches, or within the said space of fiue miles against the wil of the owners, as is abouesayde, or attempted to be taken, caried awaye or bargained for, beeinge puided as is abouesaid, for to be spẽt in any the colleges, hostelles, or hals And further shal suffer imprisonmẽt for the space of three monethes without baile or mainprise, & ỳ the chauncellor or bice chancellor or his cõmissary for the time being, in either of ỳ said vniuersities with two Justices of peace of the countie, wherin the sayd vniuersities be set shall haue full power by auctority of this act to enquire by the othes of xij. men, of & vpon the defautes & offences committed, contrary to the tenor therof, & to see due punishement and reformacion therof in forme aforesaide, from time to time, the one halfe of which forfaitures to be to the common treasure of either ỳ said vniuersities respectiuely to the fault cõmitted against this their priuilege, the other halfe to the party ỳ wil sue for the same by action of det. bil, plaint, or otherwise in any court of record, or before ỳ forsaid Chauncellor his bicechaũcellor or commissary for the time being and two Justices of peace, as is before expressed. Chancellor Just. of ỳ. Forf.

Prouided that this act shal not bee put in execution at any time or timez whensoeuer your maiesty, or the heires & successors of your maiesty our soueraigne Lady shal please to come to any of both the saide vniuersities, or within seuen milez of either of them but shalbee in suspence duringe that time only & not longer. Suspence

Prouided alwaies, & be it &c. ỳ this act or any thinge therein contained, shal not in any wise be preiudicial or hurtful to the maires, bailifes & cominalty of the Citye of Orford nor to the maire & cõminalty of the town of Cambridge, or to their successorz for and concerning anye of their liberties or priuileges, but that they & euerye of them, and theyre successores respectiuelye may haue, & vse the same in suche maner and fourme as they or any of the might or ought to Maior Orford Cãbridge

haue

Forf.

Imprif.

haue done before the making of this act, any thing in this act contained to the contrary notwithstanding. An. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 15.

Purueior Taker Badger Loder Poulter

2 Bee it enacted & ordeined by the auctority of this present parliament, that from hencefoorth no maner of purueior, taker, Badger, Loader, poulter, or other minister for the Queenz Maiesty, her heires or succesiorz, nor any other common Poulter, shal, or may take, or bargaine for any kinde of victual or grain in any of the said markets or townes of Cambridge & the City of Oxford, or either of them nor shal take or bargaine for any victual or graine within the compasse of the aforesaid fiue miles therunto adioyning, without the consent, agreement, good wil, and licence of either of the said Chauncellors, vicechauncellors for the time beig, in writing had & obtained, vnder ỳ seale or sealz of the office of the said Chancellor or vicechancellor of either of the said vniuersities, & in no other fourme thẽ in the said licence in writting shalbe conteined and erpressed, so as ỳ same geeue not to any of the foresaid Purueiors, Takers, Badgers, Loaders, Poulterz, or others, any further auctoritye and power, then they haue, or may lawfully vse in other partes of the same Countrie, being without ỳ sayde limittes of fiue miles, neyther shal attempte to carye, take away, or bargaine for any maner of graine, & other victual bought and prouided within the said space of fiue miles by any common ministrr of anye College, Hostel, or Haule, to be spente within any of the said Colledges, Hostelles, or Haules, without like licence and assent, and in no other fourme then is nert aforesaide mencioned, vppon like paines, forfeitures, and imprysonementes, and to like vses as are limitted and ordeined by the said former statute (by. 2. & 3. P. & M. before.) And that the said Chauncellors or vicechauncellours for the time beeing of either of the saide Vniuersities with two Iustices of peace of the said vniuersities, City, Towne, or County, wherin the saide Vniuersities be set, shal haue like power and auctoritye by this acte to enquire vppon the defautes and offences contrarye to the tenor hereof and to see due punishmit and reformacion therof in fourme aforesaide, as was to them limytted and appointed by the sayde fourmer acte.

Chãceler Vice chãcellor Iust. of p.

Enquere

And bee it further by the auctority aforesaid enacted and ordeined, that if any person or persones within the saide precinct of fiue miles, shall refuse reasonably to serue the necessary prouision of the saide vniuersitye, according to the true meanig of this psent act: ỳ then it shalbe lawful to any of the Queenes maiesties takers or purueiors, to prouide anye Corne or victual of any such persone or persones, within any parte of the pcinct aforesaide, for the vse of the Queenez maiesty, as shalbe declared and notyfied to the saide Purueiors or takers to bee persons not worthy of the said priuilege, for not reasonable seruig the necessities of the said vniuersitiez by the chauncellor or vicechauncellour for the time beeinge of either of the saide Vniuersities, with the assent and consent of two Iustices of peace resiant within either of the said vniuersities, City, Towne, or County, vnder the handes and seales of ỳ said Chauncellor, or Vicechauncellour, & the sayde two Iustices of peace, as ỳ sayde Purueiours or takers lawfully maye in anye other place, without the saide precincte of fiue myles, and not otherwise. This sayde fourmer

Refuse

Notworthy

Cambrig. Oxford

Buy sell 5. myles

Consent

Under seal

Take Carry away graine

mer

mer act, or any thing therin cõtained or any other clause, article, sentence or matter whatsoeuer to the contrary notwithstanding.

Queene

Prouided ẏ this act shal not be put in executiõ at any time or times whẽ soeuer the Queenes Maiesty, her heires or successors, shal come to any of both the said Vniuersities, or within seuẽ miles of either of them, but shal be in suspence during that time only and no longer.

vii. miles Suspence

Maiors

Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaide, that this act or any thing therein contayned, shal not in any wise be preiudicial or hurtful to the Maior, bailiffes & Comminalty of the Citye of Orford nor to the Maior or Comminaltye of the towne of Cambridge, or to theire successors, for and concerning anye of theire liberties or priuiledges: but that they and euery of them, & theire successors, respectiuely may haue and vse the same, in such maner & forme as they or any of thẽ might or ought to haue done before ẏ making of this act, any thing in this act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Priuilege

Prouided alwaies ẏ this act shal cõtinue vntil the last day of the next parliament. An. 13. El. ca. 21.

Ale Aliens. 3. 4. 6	Liueries of company. 10
Apparel. 5.	Monasteryes. 13
Cordiners. 11. 12	Phisicions. 1
Fraunchises. 17	Residence. 3
First fruites. 9	Rome. 4.
Ireland. 7. 8	Spiritual laws. 4.
Labourers. 38	Wines. 23.
Leases. 4.	

Voucher.

Iust in eir. Imeres

PRouisum est quod nullus qui coram Justiciarys itinerãtib⁹ vocat⁹ ad warrant in placito terr̃ vel ten̄ amer cietur de cetero pro eo quod ꝑsens nõ fuerit quando vocatur ad warrantũ excepto primo die aduentus iusticiar ipsorum, sed si vocatus ille fuerit infra comũ, tunc iniungatur vic̄ qꝺ ipsũ infra tertium diem vel quartũ secundum locorum distanciã faciat venire sicut in itiner̄ iustic̄ fieri consueuit. Et si crit̄ comitat̄ maneat, tunc rationabilem habeat summonitionẽ vꝺ. dierũ ad minus secundum discretionem Justic̄ & legem communẽ. Mark. cap. 27.

Proces

Possession.

Counterplt

The first

Iuerment

Other answer.

Enter

Enter Degree Line Enter

2 ¶ Pur ceo que maltes des gentes sont delaies de lour droit per fauxrẽt voucher a garranty. Pur ceo est que en briefes de Mortdaunc̄ cosinage del aiel, nuper obyt de intrusion, & auks briefes semblables, p les queux terres ou tenementes sount demaundes, queux deuoient descender, reuerter, remainder ou eschier per mordãc̄ ou dauter, que si le tenant vouche a garrãt̄, & le demãdant luy counterplede, & voile auerrer p assise, ou per pays, ou en auter maner, si come le court le roy agarꝺ, q̃ le tenant ou son auncestour que heire il est fuit le primer ẽtra apres la mort celuy, de qui seisine il demaunde soit le auerrem̃t del demand resceu, si le tenãt ne voile attẽder, & si non soite bote ouster a auter respons, si neit son garranty en present, que luy voil garraunter de son gree, & maintenant entre en respons saue al demandant ses exceptions en counter luy, si il voil voucher ouster com il auoit auant encounter le primer tenaunt. De rechiefe en toutes maners des briefes denter queux sõt mẽcion des degrees, q̃ nul de sormes vouche hors de la ligne, et en auters briefes dentre, ou nul mẽcion est fait de degrees, les queux briefes ne sont sustenus forsque la ou les auantdits briefes de degrees ne poient giser ne lieu

Writt

lieu tenir. Et en briefe de droit pur-
ueu est, que si le tenaunt vouche a gar-
Cōsterple. rantie, et le demaundant le voile cōs-
terplede, et soite preste de auerre per
Nō selson pays, que celuy qui est vouche, ou ses
ancestors vnque ne auoient seisine
de la terre ou del Tenement deman-
de Fee ne Seruice per le maine le te-
naunt ou de ces auncestours, puis le
temps celuy de qui seisine le demande
count, iesques al tempes qui le breue
fuit purchase, e le plee moue, p que il
poit le tenaunte ou ses auncestours a
Inerment ner seoffe. Adonque soit lauerrement
del demaunde resceu, si le tenaunt le
voile attainder, et si non, soite le te-
nant bote ouster a auter respons, si
neit son garrantie en present, que luy
voile garranter de son gree e mainte-
nant entre en respons, saue al demā-
dāt ses exceps encounter luy, si come il
auoit auant encounter le primer te-
nant, et lauandit exception eit lieu en
briefe de mordaunc et en auters brie-
ses deuant nosmes auri bene come en
Dede briefes queux touchent droit. Et si le
tenant per cas eit chartre de garraun
tie de auter home, qui soit oblige ē nul
des auauntdites cases a la garr̄ de son
cigne degree, saue luy soit sō recouer
wit of chē per breue de garr̄ de chēe de le Chan-
celr̄ le Roye, quant il le voudra pur-
chaser mes que le plee ne soit pur ceo
de laye. W. 1. cap. 40.

London Forrein 3 ¶ Si home soit empled de tenemē
tes en mesme le Citie, et vouch forein
a garrantie, quil veigne en la Chaun
cerye, et eit breue de somōn son garr̄ a
certeine iour deuaunt iustice du bāk,
et vn auter briefe au Maire et as Bai
lifs que ils surcessent en le parolle que
Proces est deuaunt eux per briefe, iesques a
tant qui le parolx de la garrantie ser-
ra termine deuant Justice due banke.
Precedent. Et quant le parolx de la garantie ser-
ra termine deuant Justices du banke
donque serra dit au garr̄ que il voille
en la citie de Lond̄ a respoign̄ d'chiefe London
plee, e le demaundaunte p sa suite eyt
briefe des iustices de bank au maire e
as bailifs, qui ils voillent auaunt en Execution
le plee. Et si le demaundaunt recouer
vers le t veign̄ le t as iustic. du banke
e eit bē au maire e as bailifs, que si l'
tenant eit la terr̄ perdus, que ils facēt
extendre la terre e retourne lessent en
banke a certeine iour, e aps soit maū- Cap ad
de au viscount du pays ou le garrant valenc.
fuit sommon, quil luy face auer de la
terre le garrāty a le valu. Gloucester
ca. 12.

4 ¶ Cum quis petat teñ versus aliū
e implacitatus vocauerit ad warrāt,
e warrant dedicat warrentiam e din
pendeat placitum inter tenentē e war
rantum cum ad vltimum conuincatur
quod vocatus ad warrantum warrā- Peine
tisa re tenetur per legem e cons. hacte
nus vsitat, non fuit antea alia pena in
flicta vocato qui warrantiam dedirit,
nisi tantum quod warrātizaret e esset
in misericordia, quia prius non war- Collusion
rantizauit, quod durum fuit petenti,
quia multociens p collusionē inter te
nentem e warrantum magnas sustu-
nuit dilationes. Propter quod dominꝰ Lese
rex statuit, quod sicut tenēs amitteret
teñ petitum si vocasset ad warrantum
e warrātus se posset deuoluer̄ de war
rancia: Eodem modo amittat warrā
tus, si warranciam dedicat, e convinca
tur quod warrantizar̄ debeat. Et si i-
quisitio pendeat intra tenentē e war-
rantum, e petens petat breue ad faci- Ven fac.
endum venire inratā cōcedatur ei. W.
2. ca. 7

5 ¶ Cum tenens in placito terr̄ tem-
poribus retroactis vocauerit aliquem Cōsterple
ad warrant, e petens super hoc verifi-
care voluerit, nec aliquis antecessorū
suorum a tempore seisine de tenemen
tis pdictis, nec in dominico nec in ser
uitio, sed si ille vocatus ad warrantū
fuerit presens, e gratis tenenti warrā

Absent

lisare voluerit predicta verificatio petentis admitti non consuevit, nisi vocat⁹ absens fuerit, & hoc ratione cuiusdam statuti domini regis nunc editi inter cetera prima statut Westm. propter quod dominus Rex animaduertens fraudem deceptionem & maliciam, & etiam damnum suum et exheredationem corone sue quod in casu pd in cur sua multotiens posset interuenire et isto die interuenerit. Cum quidam ten de ipso rege in capite per baroniam integram in quodam placito pendēte coram iustic de banco vocauerint ad warrantum d demaunda particulariter quosdā grationes ignot & extraneos quos presentes viderint, & quorū antecessores aut ipsimet nunquam in tenementis que warrantizauerint aliquid habuerunt, aut in aliquibus terris aut tenemēt aliis in Regno suo neque in dominico neque in seruicio prout a diuersis domini regis fidelibus testabat vt p cautelam illam fraudem & maliciam ipsi p baroniā tenentes auferre possent domino regi misericordiam suam in quā inciderint si petens versus eos demaūdam suam recuperaret. Et similit cū grationes warrātizauerint vz quilibz de portione quam warrantizat debet posse defendere per corpus seruientis sui prouis. conducti per ipsos baroniā tenentes. Et sic sup vno bzeui & vna demanda iā fuerant duo vel tria duella vadiat quod durum est & exemplū permittosum tempore futuro pro pauperibus petentibus versus magnates & diuites qui se per maliciam pd defendere voluerint nec petens contra dictos warrantos quando vocate fuer verificationem suam in forma pd habere possit eo quod ipsi vocati presētes fuerint & gratis warrantizauerint de consilio suo communi statuti & firmit de cetero vz a festo sancti Hillarij añi Regni sui xx. precepit obseruari quod quicunque tenens aliquem vocauerit ad warrant & petens in forma pd verificare voluerit dimittat eis verificatio siue vocatus fuerit absens siue presentiam nullo habito respectu ad eius presentiam vel absentiam. Stat de vocat ad warrant edit. Anno. 20. Ed. 1

6 ¶ In cartis autem vbi continētur dedi et concessi tale tenementum sine homagio vel fine clausula, que continet warantiam, & tenend de donatori bus & hered suis per certum seruitiū cōcordatum est p eosdem iustic quod donatores & heredes sui tenantur ad warrantiam vbi autem contingatur dedi & concessi &c. tenendū de capitalibus dominis feodi aut de alijs quam de feoffatoribus vel heredibus suis nullo seruitio sibi retēto siue homagio vl sine dicta clausula heredes sui non teneantur ad warrantiam ipse tamen feoffatur in vita sua ratione doni pro pij tenet warātizare. Stat de Bigamis. cap. 6.

Counsyth

Dede

Heire

Warrant

Lordes Heire

Strangers

Collusion

7 ¶ Si home emplede en la Citye de Loundres vouche fozein a garranty l Maire et les bailifes adiournent lez parties deuaunt Justices de bank au certaine iour, et enuoient la, lour recozd. Et les iustices facent sommer le garr deuant eur, & pledēt le garr. Et l maire & les Bailifes endementiers surcessent a le parol que est deuant eur per bzeue, iesque a tant que la parol de la garr soit termine deuant iustic. du bāke. Et quaunt la parole serra termiñ en bank, serra dit al garr que il voit en la Citie & respoigne del chefe plee Et le dōp sa,suit eit des Justices de bank au mair & as bailes que ils veilent auant en le plee. Et si le demād recouer deigne le tenaunt as Justic. du bāk, & eit bzeue au mair & az bailiez que si le tenant eit la terre ydne, que ils facent ertendze la terr, & returnēt lertent au bank au certeine iour, aps soit maunde a visconte du pays ou le garr suit somū que il face auoir de la terre

London Fozrein

Recozde

Succesle

Battell.

Procede

Extende

Recouer en value.

terre du garrant a la bataĉe. Et sil a-
veigne q̄ le tenāt face defaut au iour
que luy est done en banke, donque il-
Def. sera dzeue des iusticers du bāk as mai-
re & bailifes de pzēdze le tenemēt dō̄
la main le Roy per p̄pet cap̄ & de soñ
le tenaunt, q̄ il soit al hustinge au cer-
Jugemt taine iour doūt les iustices serē autses
a rendze iugemēt de cel defaut, sil ne
la puisse sauer, et sil la puisse sauer,
adonque les iustices soyent de ceo cer-
tifies per lour Recozde, & les Justices
per lour Recozde pledent le garē. Ar-
ticulus statuti Glouceſtr̄ cozrect us p
riubus Lōdoñ de forisfactis vocatis
ad waranť in hustingo Londonen-
sis.

8 ¶ Dezoze enauant si le t vouche a
garant vn hōe mozt, & les demāndāts
Death Coūterpl. voillēt auerre que le vouche est mozte
ou que il est nul tiel, soit lauerrement̄ d̄
luy resceue sans pluis delay. An. 14. E.
3. ca. 18.

De Age. 4.	des. 1c.
Aide of the king. 3.	Nisi prius. 1.
Condition. 1	Recoueries. 4. 6
Dower. 3.	Vses. 9
Fraudulent dee-	Wales. 32

¶ Vpholsters.

Hell

Pillowes

NO person ne persōs shal make
ordeigne, vtter ne put to sale in
faires nor in markettes within thys
his saide Realme anye fether beddes,
bolsters, or pillowes excepte they bee
stuffed wō one maner stuffe, ý is to say
with dzye pulled fethers, or els wyth
cleane downe alone, and with no sca-
led fethers, nor fendowne nor none o-
ther vnlawfull and corrupt stuffe, as
is afozе rehearsed (S. hozse heremites
here, deere heare, & goats hear, which
is wrought in lime fattes) but vtterly
to bee damned for euer, excepte if any
person or personnes for their owne
proper vse in their houses make or do
to be made any of the forsaide corrupt
and vnlawfull stuffe and wares, soo
they bee not offred to bee solde in fai-
res and markettes vppon paine of for-
feiture. And also in likewise, quiltes, Fork.
matresses, and cushions bee stuffed wō Matres
one maner of stuffe, that is to saye wō
cleane wolle, or with clene flockes a-
lone and with none suche vnlawfull
stuffe afozе rehearsed vppon paine of
losse and forfeiture of al such vnlaw-
full wares and marchandises. An. 11.
H. 7. cap. 19.

2 ¶ No person or persones, whatsoe-
ner shall make ts thentents to selle, or Bolster
offer to bee solde any fetherbed, bol-
ster or pillow, except the same be stuf-
fed with dzye pulled fethers, or cleane Wing'ing
downe onelye, without minglinge of
scalded Fethers, Fendowne, Chiſſle
down, sande, lyme, grauell, vnlawful
or corrupte stuffe, hear, or any other, Fork.
vppon paine of forfeiture of all suche
fetherbeddes, bolsters, and pillowes,
& euery of them so offered ts be solde,
or the value thereof.

And be it &c. that from and after ý
saide day no person or persones shal
make, ts thentēt to sel, or offer, or put
to sale, any quilt, matresse or Cushiō
whiche shalbe stuffed with any other
stuffe than fethers, wol or flockz alon
vpō pain of forfeiture of al and euerie
such quilts, matresses or Cushions, so
sold or stuffed to bee sold, or the value
therof. The moyty &c. to ý king &c. the
other moity &c. to suche &c. as will sue
&c. wherein &c. An. 5. E. 6. cap. 23.

¶ Vses.

AN. 4. H. 4. cap. 7. it was enacted
for disseisies to haue their actiōs
vppon disseisin against the perneur of
the profites during their lines. And
other actions of piers of lande to bee

Pernour of profits

brought against the pernoure of the profites within the yere after ỳ actiõ accrued he of this matter, fefſemẽtz. 12 ¶ An. 11. H. 6. cap. 4. that all actions grounded vpon nouel diſſeiſin ſhould be maintenable againſte the pernour of the profits.

3 ¶ An. 1. R. 3. c. 5. it is enacted, that wher he was ſeiſed ioinctlye wᵭ other, to the vſe of any perſon that his intereſte ſhould veſt in his other cofeffees And where hee was ſole ſeiſed to the vſe of any, that his intereſt ſhoulde veſte in him ỳ had ỳ vſe.

Feffement Releſe Graunt Leaſe

4 ¶ Chefcun eſtate feffemẽt, doñ releſe, graunt, releſſes et confirmacions des terres, tenements, rents, ſeruicez ou enhereditaments, faits ou euez ou en ayres eſtre faits ou eues, per aſcun perſon ou perſons eſteauntes de plei age, de ſane memorie, alarge, & nẽt ẽ dureſſe, a aſcun plõ ou perſõs, & touts

Recouerie.

recouries, et execucionz euez ou faitz, ſoyent bonez & effectuelx a celuy q̃ ils ſont enfi faits, eſwes, ou dones, & a toutes auters a ſon oeps encounter la vẽdour, feoffour, donour ou grauntour, et encounter les vendours, feoffours, donours ou grantorz, & ſes & lour heires, enclamants icel tant ſolemẽt cõe hẽ on hẽs as ñs vẽdours, feoffours donours ou grantoures, & cheſt deur encounter toutes auters alaunts ou clamantz aſcun title ou intereſſe en yceis tant ſolemente al oeps de meſme le vẽdour, feoffour, donour, grãtour, vendours, feoffours, donours, ou grãtours, ou ſes ou lour dits heires al tẽpz de bargaine, vẽd, couenant, doñ, ou grant fait, ſauant a cheſcun perſõ ou perſonz tielx droit, title, actiõ, intereſt per reaſon daſcũ doñ en le taile ẽt fait

Taile

ſi cõe ils auoit duſſent ſi ce act ne euſt my eſte fait. An. 1. R. 3. cap. 5.

5 ¶ An. 1. H. 7. ca. 1. Formedon was geuen againſt the pernour of the profits, and he and his heire to haue ben cher, aide prayer, age and aduauntage, as tenaunt in poſſeſſion. And recouries againſte the pernour of the profites, to be as good as thoughe he were tenant in poſſeſſion.

Giftes

6 ¶ All deedes of gifte of goodes & cattailes made or to bee made of truſt to the vſe of the perſone or perſonnes that made the ſame deede of gifte, bee voide and of none effecte. Ann. 3. H. 7 capit. 4.

Execution Lord

7 ¶ Anno. 19. H. 7. ca. 15. an act was made ỳ execucion for dettes and recogniſances and ſtatuts ſhould bee ſued of lands in vſe. And that the Lordz of whome the landes were holden in ſocage ſhould after the death of him ỳ had the vſe, haue relieſe and heriot & other ſeruices. And the lorde of the villein that purchaſed lãds in vſe, might enter into the lande.

Relief

Empſons Dudley

Attainder

8 ¶ Anno. 1. H. 8. cap. 15. it is enacted ỳ thoſe to whoſe vſe Empſõ or Dudley were ſeiſed of landz &c. might enter & make eſtates thereof to other to theire vſes notwſtanding the attainders of Empſon & Dudley. And that theire cõſeffees to others vſes, to bee ſeiſed of, to the former vſez of ỳ whole notwſtanding the ſaide atteindoures wᵭ one exceptiõ to the Lord. Fitzwater &c.

Teſtament

9 ¶ Where by the common laws of this Realme, landz, tenemẽtes & hereditamentes, bee not deuiſable by teſtament nor ought to be tranſferred from one to another, but by ſolempne liuerye and ſeaſon, matter of recorde, writinge ſufficiente made bona fide without couine or fraude. Yet neuerthe leſſe diuers and ſundrye imaginacions, ſubtile inuentions and practiſes, haue bene vſed, whereby the hereditamentes of this Realme, haue ben conueyed from one to another by fraudulent feoffementes, fines, recouriez and other aſſurances craftely made to

ſecrete

secrete vses, intentes, and truſtes and
Teſtament also by willes and teſtamentes some-
time made by nude paroll and woor-
des, sometime by signes and tokens,
and sometyme by writinge, and for ỳ
Sickenes moſte parte made by suche persons as
bee visited with sickenes in theire ex-
treme agonies and paines, or at suche
tie as they haue had cleārly anye good
memory or remembrance at which ti-
me they beinge prouoked by greedy &
couetous personnes, lying in awayte
about thē, do manye tymes dispose in-
discretly and vnaduisedly theire lāde
and inheritances. By reason wherof,
and by occasion of which fraudulent
feoffementes, fines, recoueries, and o-
Heires ther like assurances to vses, confiden-
Disherited ces and truſtes, diuers and many hei-
wardes res haue bene iniuſtely at sundrye ty-
mes, disherited, the Lordes haue loſte
theire wardes mariages, reliefes, heri
ots, eschetes, aides pur faire fits Chi
ualier, & pur file marier, and cleārly a-
nye person can bee seantly assured of
anye Landes by them purchased, nor
knowen surely againſte whome they
shall vse theire actions or executions
for theire rightes, titles, and duties.
Curteſie Also men maried haue loſte theire te-
Dowers nures by the curtesy, Women theire
dowers, manifeſte periurie by trial of
suche secrete willes and vses haue bee
committed. The kynges hyghnes hath
loſte the profites and aduantages of
ỳ lands of persons attainted, & of the
landes craftily put in feoffement to ỳ
vses of aliens borne, & also the profitz
of waſt for a yere & a day of landes of
felons attainted, and the Lords their
Eschete eschetes thereof, & many other incon-
uenience haue happened and daylye
do increse among the kings subiectes
to their great trouble & vnquietnes, &
to the vtter subuersion of the auncīēt
common lawes of this realme. For ỳ
extirping & extinguishment of al such
subtill practised feoffements, fines, re
coueries, abuſes, & errors heretofore v-
ſed and accuſtomed in this realme, to
the subuersiō of the good and auncīēt
lawes of the same, and to the intent ỳ
the kinges highenes, or any other his
subiectes of this Realme, shall not in
any wise hereafter by anye meanes
or inuention, bee deceiued, dāmaged, Deceiued
or hurted by reason of suche truſtes, v-
ſes, or confidences. It maye pleaſe the
kingz moſt royal maieſty, that it may
bee enacted &c. in maner & fourme fo-
lowing, ỳ is to say, that wher any per
Seiſed son or persons stande or bee seiſed, or
at anye time hereafter shal happen to
be seiſed of & in anye honoures, caſte
les, manors, lands, tenementes, rents
seruices, reuersiōs, remainders, or o-
ther hereditamentes, to the vſe, cōfidē
ce, or truſt of any other person or per
sones or of anye body politike, by rea-
son of anye bargain, sale, feoffementz
fine, recouery, couenaunt, contract, a-
grement, will, or otherwiſe, by anye
maner meanes, whatsoeuer it be that
in euerye suche caſe, al and euery such
personne and persons, and bodiez poli
tik, that haue or hereafter shall haue
anye such vſe, confidence or truſte in
fee simple, fee taile, for terme of lyfe
or of yeares, or otherwiſe, or any vſe
confidence, or truſt, in remainder or
reuerter, shall from henceforth stāde
Poſſeſſion and be seiſed, demed and adiudged in
lawful seaſon, eſtate and poſſeſſion of
& in the same honors, caſtels, manors,
landes, tenementes, rents, seruicez, re
uerſions, remainders, and hereditā-
mentes with their appurtenances, to
all intents conſtructiōs and purpoſes
Like eſtate in the lawe, of and in such like eſtatez
as they hadde or shal haue i vſe, truſt
or cōfidēce, of or in the same. And that
Eſtates the eſtate, title, right and poſſeſſion ỳ
Seaſed was in such person or persones, that
were or hereafter shalbe seaſed of any

landes tenementes or hereditaments to the vse, confidence or truste of anye such person or personnes, or any body politike, bee from henceforth cleerely deemed and adiudged to be in him or them ẏ haue or hereafter shall haue such vse, confidence or trust, after such quality, maner, fourme and condycions as they had before, in or to the vse, confidence or truste that was in them.

And bee it &c. that where diuers and many persons be or hereafter shal happen to be iointly seased, of and in anie landes, tenementes, rents, reuersions remainders or other hereditamentz to the vse, confidence, or truste of anie of them, that bee so iointly seased that in euerie suche case, that those persone or personnes, whiche haue or hereafter shall haue anye suche vse, confidēce or truste in anie suche landes tenements rents, reuersions, remainders or hereditaments shal from henceforth haue and bee deemed and adiudged to haue onelie to him or thē, that haue or hereafter shall haue such vse, confidence or trust, such estate possession and seasō, of and in the same landes tenements rents, reuersiōs, remainderz, or other hereditaments, in like nature, maner and fourme, condicions and course, as he or they had before in the vse, confydence or trust of the same lands, tenementes or hereditamentes, sauinge & reseruinge to all & singuler persons and bodies politike, theire heires and successours, other then those person or persons, whiche be seased, or hereafter shalibee seased of anye landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, to any vse confidence, or trust, al such right, title, entre, intereste, possession, rentes, and action as they or anie of them hadd or might haue had before the making of this acte.

And also sauinge to all and singuler those persons, and to theire heires which bee or hereafter shalbee seased to anie vse, al suche former rightes, title, interest, possession, rentes, custōdes seruices and actions, as they or anye of them might haue had to his or their own proper vse, in or to any manors landes, tenementes, rentes, or hereditaments wherof they be or hereafter shalbee seased to any other vse, as yf thys presente acte had neuer bene had ne made, anye thinge conteined i this acte to the contrary notwtstanding.

And where also diuers persons stāde & bee seased of and in anye landes, tenementes or herditamentes, in fee simple or otherwise, to the vse or intēt that some other person or psons, shal haue and perceiue yerely to them, and to his or theire heires, one annual rēte of r.ℓ. or more or lesse, out of the same landes & tenementes, and some other person one other annuel rent to him & his assignes for terme of life or yearez or for some other special time accordig to such intent and vse, as hath bē here tofore declared, limited & made therof.

Be it &c. that in euerye suche case ẏ same persones, their heires and assignes, that haue such vse and interest to haue and perceyue any suche annuel rents out of any lands tenements, or hereditaments, that they and euery of them, theire heires & assignes, bee adiudged and demed to bee in possession and season of the same rent, of and in such like estate as they had in the title interest or vse of the saide rent or profit, and as if a sufficient grant or other lawefull cōueyance had be made and executed to them by suche as were or shalbee seased to the vse or intent of anye such rent to bee had, made or paide, according to the verye trust and intente therof. And that al & euery such person and persons, as haue, or hereafter shall haue any title, vse, and interest,

Jointly

Only

Possession.

Sauing

Right

Sauing

Fermor title

Seased

Rent

Possession Rent

rest, in or to any suche rent or profite, shal lawfully distreine for non payment of the said rent, and in there owne names make auowries, or by their bailifes or seruants make confessances and iustifications, and haue al other suits, entrees and remedies for suche rents, as if the same rents hadde bene actualy & really graūted to thē wt sufficient clauses of distresse, reētre or other wise, according to such condicōs paiez or other thinge limitted and appointed vpon ẏ trust & intent for paimēt or suerty of such rent. Distreine Auowrie

And bee it &c. that where as diuers psonnes haue purchased, or haue estate made & conueied of and in diuers landes tenementes and hereditamentes vnto them and to theire wiues & the heires of the husband, or to the husbād and to the Wife, and to the heires of theire two bodies begotten, or to the heires of one of theire bodies begottē, or to the husbande and to the wife for terme of theire lyues, or for terme of life of the saide Wife. Or where any suche estate or purchase of any landes tenementes or hereditamentes hathe bene or hereafter shalbe made to any husbande and to his wife, in manner and fourme aboue expressed, or to any other personne or persons, & to theyre heires and assignes, to the vse and behoofe of the said husbande and wyfe or to the vse of the wife, as is before rehersed, for the ioynter of the wife, that then in euerye suche case euerye Woman maried, hauing such ioynter made or hereafter to be made, shalt not claime nor haue title to haue anye dower of the residue of the lands, tenemētes or hereditamentes ẏ at any tyme were her said husbands by whom shee hath anye suche ioynter, nor shall demaunde nor clayme her dower of & against them that haue the landz and inheritaunces of her sayde husbande Wifes Taile Life No dower No ioyntur Dower

But if shee haue no suche ioynter, thē she shalbe admitted & inabled to pursue, haue, and demaunde her dower by writ of dower, after the due course & order of the common lawes of thys realme, this act or any law or prouision made to the cōtrary therof notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies that if any suche woman be lawefully expulsed or cuicted from her saide ioynter, or frō any parte therof, without anye fraude or couin by lawful entree, action, or by discontinuance of her husbande thē euery suche woman shalbee endowed of asmuch of ẏ residue of her husbādz tenementes or hereditamentes wher of shee was before dowable as the same Landes and Tenementes so cuicted and expulsed shall amoūt or extēd vnto. Expulsed Ioynter Dower

Prouyded also, that this act nor any thing therein contained or expūded extend or be in any wise hurtefull or ẏiudicial to any woman or womē here tofore beinge maried of for or concerning suche right title, vse, interest or possession, as they or anye of thē haue claime, or pretende to haue, for her or theire ioynter or dower of in or to any manours landes tenemēles or other hereditamentes of anye of theire late husbandz being now dead or deceased any thing cōteined in this act to ẏ contrary notwtstanding. Widow

Prouyded also that if any wife haue or hereafter shall haue any manours landes, tenementes, or hereditamēts, vnto her geuen or assured after mariage for terme of her life, or otherwise in ioynter, excepte the same assurance be to her made by act of parliament, and the saide wife after that fortune to ouerliue the same her husbād in whose time the said ioynter was made or assured vnto her, ẏ than the same wyfe so ouerliuing, shal and may at her li- Wife After mariage Ioynter. Parlemt

berty after the deathe of her saide husbande refuse to haue & take the landz and tenementes so to her geeuen, appointed oz assured, duringe the coverture foz terme of her life, oz otherwise in iointer, except the same assurannce be to her made by acte of parlemente, as is afozesaid, & therupō to haue aske demande & take her dower by writt of dower, oz otherwise accozdinge to the common lawe, of and in all suche landes tenemēts & hereditamētes, as her husbād waz & stode seased of any state of inheritance, at any tyme during ỳ coucrture, any thing cōtrined in thys acte to the cōtrarye in any wise notwithstanding.

Refuse

Dower

Prouided also that this present acte noz any thinge therin conteined extēde noz bee in anye time hereafter interpzeted, expounded oz taken to extinct, release, discharge oz suspend any statute, recognisance oz other bōde by the execucion of any estatute of, oz in any landes tenementez, oz hereditamentes, by the authozitye of this acte to anye person oz persons oz bodyes politike, any thinge conteined in thys act to the contrary thereof notwithstandinge.

Reles
Discharge.
Recog.

And foz as muche as great ambiguities and doubtes may arise of the validitie and invaliditie of willes heretofoze made of any landes, tenementes, hereditament, to the greate trouble of the kynges subiectes, the kynges most royal maiestye minding the tranquilitye and rest of hiz louing subiectez, of his moste excellente and accustomed goodnes is pleased and contented, ỳt be et. that al maner true and iust willes & testamētes heretofoze made by anye person oz persones deceased, oz that shall decease befoze the firste day of May, that shalbe in the yere of our Lozde God. M.D.xxvi. of any landes tenementes, oz other hereditamentes shall bee taken and accepted good and effectuall in the lawe after suche fashion manner and fourme as theye weare commonlye taken and vsed at anye tyme within foztye yeares next afoze the makynge of this acte anye thinge conteined in this acte oz in the preamble thereof oz anye opinion of ỳ common lawe to the contrarye there of notwithstandinge. Prouyded alwaies that the kinges highnesse shal not haue demande oz take any aduantage oz prefite foz oz by occasion of ỳ executing of anye estate only by authozitie of this acte to anye persone oz persons oz bodies politike which now haue oz on this side the said firste day of Maye whiche shall bes in the yeare of oure lozde God a thousand fiue hundzed thirty and fiue shal haue any vse oz vses trustes oz confidences in anye maner, landes tenementes oz hereditaments holden of the kings highnesse by reason of primer seyson liuerye oustre le main fine foz alienacion relefe oz heriot but that fines oz alienacions reliefes and heriotes shall bee payde to the kinges highnesse, And also liueries and ouster le maines shall bee sued foz vses truste and confidences to bee made and executed in possession by auctozitie of this act after and from the sayd firste daie of Maye of lāds and tenementes and other hereditamentes holden of the kynge in suche like manner and fourme to al intētez constructionz, and purposes az hathe heretofoze been vsed oz accustomed by the ozder of the lawz of this realme. Prouided also that noe other pson oz persones oz bodies politike of whom any landes tenementes oz hereditamentes bee oz hereafter shal be holden mediate oz immediate, shal in any wise demaund oz take any fine, relefe oz heriote foz oz by occasion of the executing of any estate by the auc-

Good

Kinge

Executing

prtfn seison
Liuerie
Reliefe

Lozdes

Relefe
Heriot

thozitie

thozitye of this acte, to any persone o: persones o: bodies politike before the said first day of May whiche shall bee in the yeare of oure Lozde God a thousand fiue hundzed thirty and fiue And be it ec. that al and singuler persone and persones and bodies politike which in any time on this side the saide firste daye of maye whiche shall be in the yere of oure lozd God a thousande fiue hundzed thirtie & fiue shall haue any estate vnto them executed of and in anye landes tenementes o: hereditamentes by the auctho:ity of thi: acte, shal and may haue and take the same o: like aduantage, benefit, boucher, aide, p:ier, remedie commoditye and p:ofite by action entre condicion o: otherwise to al intents constructions and purpose:, as the person o: persones seysed to theire vse, of o: in any suche landes, tenements o: heredytamentes, so executed had should, might o: ought to haue hadde at the tyme of the execucion of the estate thereof by the auctho:ity of this act, against anie other persone o: persones of o: fo: any waste, dysseyson, tresp:as condicion broken o: anye other offence cause o: thing concerning o: touchige the said landes o: tenements, so executed by the auctho:itie of this acte. P:ouided also and be it ec. that actyons now depending against anye person o: persons seysed of o: in any landes tenementes, o: hereditaments, to any vse, trust o: confidence, shal not abate ne be discharged fo: o: by reaso: of executinge of any estate therof, by auctorytie of this acte, before the said firste day of may, which shalbe in ỳ yere of our lozde God. M.D.xxxvi. any thinge conteined in this acte to the contrarye notwithstandinge. P:ouided also that this acte no: any thinge therein contayned shall not bee p:eiudicial to the kinges highnesse fo: wardeshipps of heires nowe beeinge within age, no: fo: lineries, o: fo: ouster le maynes to be sued by any persone o: persones nowe beeinge within age, o: full age, of any landes, o: tenements vnto the same heire o: heires nowe already descended any thinge in this acte conteyned to the contrary not withstanding. P:ouyded also and be it ec. that al and singuler recognisa unces heretofo:e knowledged, take: o: made to the kinges vse, fo:, o: concerning any recoueries of any lands, tenements o: hereditaments, heretofo:e vsed o: hadde, by writ o: writs of entre vpon dissey:son in le post, shall from henceforth be vtterly voide and of none effecte to al intentes, constructio:s, and purpose:. P:ouyded also that this acte no: any thing therin conteined be in any wise p:eiudiciall o: hurtfull to any persone o: persones, borne in Wales o: the marches of the same whiche shal haue any estate to them executed by auctho:ity of this acte, in anie landes tenementes o: other hereditaments within this realme, wherof any other persone o: persones nowe stande o: be seysed to the vse of anye suche persone o: persones borne in Wales o: the marches of the same but that the same persone o: persones borne in wales o: the marches of ỳ same, shal o: may lawfully haue, retaine, and keepe the same landes, tenementes o: other hereditamentes whereof estate shall be so vnto them executed by the auctho:itie of this acte acco:dinge to the teno: of the same: any thing in this acte co:teined, o: in any other act o: p:ouisio: heretofo:e had o: made to the co:trary notwithstadig. An. 27. Henrici. 8. ca. 10.

Wardship
Descended
Recog.
Recouery
Executed
Iuuantage
Boucher
Action
Entre
Executed
waste
Dissetson
Condicion
wales
Actions
Not abate
King

De Abilitie. 4.
Attaint. 12.
Bankrupts. 2.
Courtes. 2.
Discontinuance of right 1
Feoffements. 1
Forfeiture. 10. 14

Fraun-

Franchiſes.11 Mortmaine.8.9
Fugitiues.1. Reſidente.2.
Monaſteries.13. Waues.16.

Vſury.

Infant

Deceterorum non curant vſure cõtra alquem infra etatem exiſtẽ a tẽpore mortis antecessoris ſui cuius hẽres ipſe eſt, vſque ad legitimam etatẽ ſuam, ita tamen quod propter hoc non remaneat ſolutis debit pricipal ſimpl cum vſura ante mortem antecessoris ſui cuius hẽr ipſe eſt Merton capitulo quinto.

Heires

2 ¶ Nul en deſormes ne prift rien, a vſurie ſur terres, rentes ne ſur auter choſes & q̃ nul vſure ne courge del ſeit Ed prochainmẽt paſſe enauant. Mes que les conenants auant faites, ſoyent tenus ſauc que les vſuriez mes ceſſent. Mes que toutes ceux que deiuent dette a Iues ſur gages moebles iez acquitent enter cy & la paſq; a pluis tard & ſi non ſoit encorus. Et ſi nul Iue ps a vſure contre ceſt eſtabliſhement: Le roy per luy ne pur nul de ſoens ne ſe entermetter de fait luy recouerer sõ preſt eins luy punira a ſa volunte par la treſpas & au Chriſtiã fra droit & ſon gage recouere ſtatut de Iudaiſmõ.

Conenãts.

Cõtents

Lendine

3 ¶ An. 2. Hẽrici 7. ca. quito. was an acte made againſte vſury. But it was after repelled. Anno. 11 H. 7. capitulo octauo as heare next followig appeareth.

Cheuiſãce.

4 ¶ That all vnlawfull cheuiſances & vſury be dampned and none to be vſed vpon paine of forfeiture of the value of the money or goods ſo cheuyſed or lent the ſaide forfeiture to renne vpon the ſeller or lender thereof. And alſo for aſmuche as dyuers Engliſhe and eſtraungers brokers which been named and aſſigned to occupy lawfull brocage been indurers and bargains makers of vnlawfull cheuiſaunce & vſury and in ſome parte of vnlawfull exchanges to the hurte of owre ſayde ſouerayne lorde and this his ſaide realme, Therefore it is &c. that al ſuche brokers dealinge vnlawfullie of any of the premiſſes bee put aparte and neuer to occuppy as brokers within thys Realme, as theye maye bee eſpied & founde in Cities burghes & townes by maires baillifes or anye of the or of theire miniſters where ſuche bargainer is vſed. And that euery broker that is founde defective in making of vnlawfull brocage ſhall forfaite for euery defaulte twenty pound. And haue impriſonment for halfe a yeare. And furthermore to be puniſhed by the pillorye or otherwiſe to their open rebuke and ſhame the kynge to haue the one halfe of euery of the ſaide forfaites, & the party that will ſue the other halfe of the ſame by action of dette in the cõmon lawe and the defendaunte in the ſame action be not admitted to wage his law ne eſſoine ne protectiõ before the ſame defendãt alowed. An. 3. H. 7. ca. 6.

Brokers

Forf.

Impriſ.

Pilorie

Forf.

5 ¶ All maner of perſone or perſons lendinge money to and for a time takinge for the ſame loane anye thinge more beſides or aboue the money lent by waye of contracte of couenaunt at the time of the ſame loane ſauig lawfull penalties for none paiment of the ſame money lent and that all maner of perſone and perſones which heareafter ſell any goods, cattelles or marchaundiſes to any perſone or perſons being in neceſſitie, and the ſeller hym ſelfe or by hys broker or factour i that behalfe againe buy the ſame goodes cattailes or marchandiſes of the ſame perſon to whõ they were ſolde being in neceſſitie of his broker or factour in that behalfe within three moneths after they bene ſolde for a leſſe ſume of money than they were ſolde for, know-

Lending

Sell

Broker

Buy again

Proce

lynge the same goodes so boughte a-
gain afore, by ỹ same buyer or buiers
to be solde after the fourme aforesayd
and that euery persons and persones
lending or taking any money to any
Lenyng Landes persone or persones to a certaine
time and taketh landes tenementes
or any hereditamentes or other bondz
for suerty profite and sure paymente
of hys or theire money lente at the tie
assigned without condicion or auen-
ture and also at the time of the same
loane or takinge of the said money co
uenanteth appointeth or contractethe
that hee or they that so lende or taketh
money shall haue the reuenues and
profytes of the landes, tenementes, or
hereditamentes of him that so borow-
eth or takethe money, by a certain
time, that then euerye persone hereaf-
ter vppon anye of the pmisses conuic-
ted forfait the moneye or the value in
Forf. money of the saide money, goods, cat-
talles, marchandises, as is aboue said
so solde or lēt after such value as they
bee solde or lent for any fourme afore
saide whereof the kinge shal haue the
one moity of the same forfaiture and
the party that will sue the other mai-
tie. And if noe man will sue, then the
kynge haue the whole. And this suite
for the saide penalty and forfeiture to
bee as well at the kinges suite as any
other that will sue by informacion in
any of the kinges courtes of record,
and suche processe to bee hadde in the
same as is vsed in other actions of det
at the common lawe, in the same cour
te. Prouided alway that in the cour-
Proces tes of Chauncery and Escheker theye
shal make suche processe as hath ben
vsed aforetime in informations afore
them commenced, whereby the defen-
dant shall not wage his law nor pro-
tection ne essoigne de service le roy in
the same allowable. And that the
same act and ordinance made the said

third yeare. (as aboue) 3. Henrici 7. cap.
6. before. 4.) and all thinges therein co
tained bee from henceforthe vtterlye
voide and of none effect. Reseruinge
alwaies to the spirituall iurisdiction
theire lawfull punishemētes in euery
cause of vsurie. An. 11. Henrici septimi
ca. 8.

6 ¶ All and euery actes statuts and
lawes heretofore made, of, for or con-
cerning vsury shifts, corrupt bargaies
cheuisance, and euery of them, and al
paines forfeytures and penalties con
cerning the same and euery part ther-
of, shall from henceforthe be vtterlye
voyde and of none effect to al intents
constructions and purposes. And be it Voide Repelled
ec. that noe persone ne persones of
what estate degre or condicion so euer
hee or they bee from ec. shall by him
selfe factour attorney seruant or depu
tye sell hys marchaundises or wares
to any persone or persones and with
in three monethes nexte after by hym
selfe, factoure, attourneye, deputye, or
by any other persone or persones to
his vse and behoof, buy the same mar-
chādises or wares or any part or pcel By againe Les price
thereof, vppon a lesser price, knowing
them to bee the same wares or mar-
chaundises, that hee before did so bar-
gaine and sell vppon the paines and
forfeitures hereafter limitted in this
estatute. And bee it ec. that noe per- Forf.
sone nor persones, of what estate ec.
by waye or meane of any corrupt bar
gaine, loane, eschange, chenisaunce, Lone Eschange Shift.
shift interest of any wares, marchan
dise or other thinge or things whatso
euer, or by anye other corrupte or dyf
feitfull waye or meane, or by any ex-
tortyue engine, or deceiptfull waye or
conueiaunce, shall haue, receiue, ac-
cepte, or take in lucre or gaynes for
the forbearinge or geuing day of pay
ment of one whole yeare of, and for
his or theire money or other thinge,

that

that shall bee doe for the same wares marchandises or other thinge or thinges aboue the summe of tenne poũde in the hundred, and so after that rate and not aboue, of, and for a more or lesse summe or for a longer or shorter time and noe more greater gaine or summe thereuppon to bee hadde, vppon the paines and forfeitures hereafter in this acte, mencioned and contayned. And bee it &c. that if any persone or persones, at anye time after &c. doe bargaine and sell or laye to morgage by anye waye or meane anye manors landes, tenementes or hereditamẽtes, to any persoane or persones vppon condicion of payement or none payemente of anye summe or summes of monepe to be hadde payed or made at anye daye certaine, or before any such daye by him that shal so bargaine sell or laye to morgage the same manours landes tenementes or hereditamẽtes that the same persone or persones to whom any suche manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes shall bee so bargained, sold, or laid to morgage shall not by reason thereof, haue ne take in lucre or gaines of the issues renues, and profites, of the same manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes aboue the summe of tenne pounde in the hundreth for one whole yeare and so after the rate aboue saide for a more or lesser summe, or for a lõger or shorter time and no more, nor otherwise vpon the paines, forfeitures and penalties hereafter in this preset estatute limitted and expressed. And bee it &c. that if anie persone or persones, of what estate &c. shall doe anye acte or actes thing or thinges contrary to the tenoure fourme and effect of this estatut, or of anye clause, article or sentence conteined in the same that then al and euery offendour and offendours therein or in anye parte thereof, shall forfait and loose for euery such offence the treble value of the wares, marchandises, and other thige or thinges so bargained solde erchanged or shifted and the treble value of the issue and profites of the saide manours landes tenementes and hereditamentes so had, taken or receiued by reason of any suche bargaine, sale, or morgage, and also shall haue and suffer imprisonment of his body & make fine and raunsome at the kings will & pleasure. The moitye of which forfeiture of ỹ said treble value, shal be to the kynge and the other moytye to hym or them that will sue &c. in which &c. no wager &c. Prouyded alwaye, & bee it &c. that this acte ne anye thynge therein contained shal not in ant wise extende to any vnlawfull obligacion indorsed with a condicion nor to anye statute or recognisaunce made and to be made for the payemente of a lesser summe, so that the same obligacion, statut or recognisaunce bee made for a true iuste and perfecte dette, or for ỹ perfourmance of anye other true conuenaunts made or to bee made vppon a iuste and true intente had betweene the parties, other then in cases of vsurye, interesse, corrupt bargaines, shifte or cheuisaunce ne yet shall extende to any recouery fine feoffement release confirmation or graunt made or to be made vppon condicion with a true intent other thẽ to such recoueries, fees feoffementes releases confirmacions and grauntes as shal bee made vppõ condicion extending to vsury interest corrupte bargaines shiftes, or cheuysaunce, any thinge in this estatut, conteyned, or any lawe, statute or ordynaunce heretofore had vsed or made to the contrary notwithstanding. Anno tricesimo septimo Henrie. octauo capitulo. 6.

¶ The saide act and statute (as

anno

f.ii. for the hundred

Forf.

Morgage Landes.

Condicion.

f.ii. the C.

Forf.

Forf. & value

Imprisl. Fine

Obl. with condicion Recog.

Shiftes Recouery Fine

Shift

anno.37. Hen.8. capitulo.9. before.9.) Anno quinto Edwardi sexti capit.20 an acte was made for punishement of vsurye and altering the other but that is repealed as followeth.

Repeale

8 ¶Bee it enacted, that the statute (before.7) made in the fifte & sixe yere of the raygne of kinge Edwarde the sixte, and euery braunche and artycle of the same, from and after the fiue & twentye daye of June nexte commig shalbe vtterly abrogated, repelled, & made voide: and ẏ the saide acte made in the saide.xxvij. yere of king Hẽry the eight, from and after the saide.xxv day of June next comming, shalbe reuiued, and stande in ful force, strength and effect.

Assurance

And bee it further enacted, that all bondes, contractes, & assurances, collateral or other, to be made for paiemt of any principal, or mony to be lente, or couenãt to be performed vpon or for any vsury in lending or doinge of any thing againste the said act now reuiued, vpõ or by which lone or doinge there shalbee reserued or takẽ aboue the rate of tenne poundes for the hundred for one yeare, shall bee vtterlye voyde.

x li. Voide

And be it further enacted, that al brokers, solicitors & diuers of bargaines for contractes or other doings againſt the saide statute now reuiued, whereupon shal bee reserued or taken more then after the rate of ten poũd for the lone of a hundred poũd for yere, shall be to al intents & purposes iudged, punished, and vsed as coũcellours, attorneys, or aduocates in any cause of pre munire.

Brokers

Prouision

And forasmuch as all vsury beinge forbidden by the lawe of God, is sinne and detestable: Bee it enacted that al vsurye, loane and forbearinge of money, or gayne daies for forbearing of mony by way of lone, chevisice, shifte sale of wares, contracte, or other doinges whatsoeuer for gaine, mencioned in the said statute whiche is nowe reuiued, whereupon is not reserued, or taken, or couenaunted to be reserued, payde, or geuen to the lender, cõtracter, shifter, forbearer, or deliuerer, aboue the summe of ten pounde for the lone or forbearinge of a C. li. for one yeare, or after that rate for a more or lesser summe or time, shalbe from the xxv. day of June nexte comming, punyshed in forme following, that is to say that euery such offendour against this braunche of this present statute, shall forfait so much as shalbe reserued by waye of vsury aboue the principal, for any money so to bee lent or forborne. All suche forfaitures to bee recouered & ipioied, as is limitted for forfaitures by the saide former statut nowe reuyued.

And be it further enacted, that Iustices of Oyer and Terminer, and Iustices of assise in their circuites, Iustices of peace in their sessiõs, maires, Shyrifes, and bayliffes of cities, shall also haue ful power & auctority to enquire heare, and determine of al & singuler offẽces committed against the said statut now reuiued.

Iust. of oier
Iust. of ass.
Iust. of p.
Maires Cities

And be it further enacted, that the said statut now reuiued, shalbe moste largely & strongly cõstrued for the repressinge of vsury, & against al psõs ẏ shall offẽde against the true meaning of ẏ said statut by any way or deuyce, directly, or indirectly.

Prouyded alwaye, that this statute doth not extẽde, nor shalbe expõded to extend vnto any allowances or paiments for the findinge of Orphanes according to ẏ auncẽt rates or custõs of the city of Lõdon, or any other city where like order is for the custodye of Orphanes & their goodes as is in ẏ said citye of London.

Orphans London Citie

Prouyded

Prouyded allwayes, & bee it further enacted by the authoritie afore-said, þ if anye person or persones, shall from and after the said xxv. day of June, offend contrary to the said statute reuiued by this presente acte, made in the xxvij. yere of the reign of the said late king Henry the eight: that thē al and euerie suche offendour and offendours shall and may alsi be punished & corrected, according to the Ecclesiasticall lawes heretofore made againste vsury. And that al and euery person & persons, offending in vsury, shiftes, or cheuisaunce against this present acte, & not taking or receyuing but onely after the rate of ten pounder in the hundred, or vnder, for a yere, shalbe onlye punished by the paine & forfaytures prouided and appointed by this acte, against such as shal not take or receiue ouer and aboue the rate of ten poūds in the hundred for a yeare, and not otherwise. This act to continue and endure for and duringe the space of fyue yeares, next after the ende of this present Parliament, and from thence vnto the ende of the firste Session of the Parliament thē next ensuing.

Ecclesiastical

5. yeres

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaide that if this presente acte shall not be continued in the first Session of the Parliament next ensuynge þ said terme of fiue yeres, & then in þ sāe Session no other statut or prouision made againste vsury or corrupte cheuisance: þ thē al and euery þ lawes & statutes repelled by this act, shall remaine & be of such like force & effecte, as yf this p̄sēt acte had neuer ben had ne made. An. 13. El. cap. 8.

Reuiue

¶ *Vsurpacion*

¶ *Vilarie.*

He Bankrupts. 2. lary in all.

Erigent and vt

¶ *Wager of lawe*

Nullus ballliuus de cetero ponat aliquem ad legem manifestam nec ad iuramentū simplici loquela sua sine testibus fidelibus ad hoc inductis. Magna charta. ca. 29. Bailifes

2 Come plusoures gentes sont greues & attaches per lour corps en la citie de Loundres a la parsuit des gētz de mesme la citye, surmettants a eux que ils sount dettours, et coo volliente ils prouer p lour payes, la ou il nount faits en taille, est affētu, q̄ chescun soyt resceu a sa ley p gētes sufficiaūtz de sa cōdicio cōter tielx papiers, & p̄signe le creaunceour suerty per auk voye sil voudre saūs mettre la party de pleder al enquest sil ne voit de son bone gre. An. 38. E. 3. ca. 5. London Payers Suertie

3 ¶ An. 6. R. 2 stat. 2. cap. 4. It was enacted that in actions supposed to bee done by any in the late isurrection, ý def. vō. iij. or. iiij. witnes might wage his law. Insurrec.

4 Pur eschuer diuerses mischiefs q̄ ux sount estes, et sont de iour en autre sibien deins le Citie de Loundres cōe deins auts cities & aillourz deiz le roialme Dengleterre de tes que diuerses saūtes suites de dette ont estre prises sibien p gentes des dites Cities, come aillours druers plusoures gents surmettants a eux per lour suit q̄ ils duissent auoire accōptes deuāt auditours assignes de diuerses receits, duties, et cōtracts, parēter eux owes, & q̄ ilz fuerent trouues en arrerages sur m̄ lac compt en dilies grādz sūmes surmettants p meismes les suites aseun foits lour apprentiez, & aseumfoits auters de leur seruantes estre les auditours Londō Suites Account Arrerages

He Assise 7 Franchises. 5
Attourney. 13 Queene. 2.
Auowson. 1 Treason. 18.

la ou il nauoit vnq̄ aſcun reſceite ne
duetie parēter tiels parties, & la ou lez
ditz apprentices ne ſeruants riens ne
ſauoient de tiel accompt, al entēt pour
faire eur deuers queux tielx ſuites fus
rēt prīſes de eux mettre en enqueſtes
meſmez les ſuits, & de eux oultre de la
gager de lour ley ē tiel cas, perōt plu-
ſours p tiels fauorables enqueſtez ſur
ceo prīſes de lez deſſuns de ceux d ount
prīſes tielx ſuite, oūt eſte cōdemnez ē
pluſours graundes ſōmes, en graūde
arrerdiſſement & diſtruction de eux: or-
deins eſt et eſtablies, que les iuſtices
en les courtes du roy, & auterz iudges
deuaunt queux tielx ſuites et actionz
ſerront en toutes tielx cales en cytyez
& burghes prīſez & ſuez eient poier de
Examine Attorney aminer les attourneis & auters queux
lour ſēblera et ſur ceo de reſceiuer les
defendaunts a lour leye, ou de le trier
per enqueſt, ſolonq̄ les diſcrecions de
Iuſtices & iudges auaunditz. Anno. 5.
Hen. 4. capitulo. 8. Where wager of
lawe is put oute in anye action, ſee in
euery ſuche title as anye ſuche actiō is
ſpoken of.

De Staple. 38. Wales. 32.

VVages.

De Laborers. 8.

¶ *Wales.*

IN the ſeconde volume of old ſtatutz
is a longe acte made. Anno. 12. Ed. 3
intituled Statuta Wallie, wherein is
manye good lawes concerninge the
diuiſions of Wales into counties and
concerninge diuers officer and officers
and concerninge trial, and concerninge
the deuiſionz of actions and the forme
of many writs pceding therin, muche
like to the lawes of England.

Lordes ¶ TOuts les ſeigniours de la mar-
che de Gales, ſoient perpetuelmēt en-
tendaunts et annexes al coronne Den-
gl̄eterr, come eſt toutz lour auncetterz ōt
eſtes de tout le temps auaunt lez heur̄
& non pas la principalty de gales, en
que maines q̄ la principalty ſoyt ou ō
uiēdra aps ſes heures. An. 28. E. 3. c. 2.

3 ¶ Deſore enauant nul home ga- Landes
lois entyer, ne en Gales, et eyent pieſ
et mier nees en gales, purchaſes fres
ou tenements deyns vylles ō Cheſter,
Haloſ, Bzignorthe, Ludlowe, Leom
minſt̄r, Hereford. Glouc. Wiſt nauters
vilt marchants queicunq̄ adioynan-
tes as marches de Gales nen lez ſu- Forf.
burbez dicell ſur la forfeitur̄ dicell ter
rez & tenementz as ſeignioz de queux ti
elz terres et tenementez ſount tenuz ē-
chief. Et auxi que nul tiel home galoiz
de ſore enauāt ſoit eſlus ou receuz deſ
t̄ citizenz ou bourgh en nul cities ou Citizen
bourge ou vilt marchant, et que ceux
Galeys qui aze ſount en aſcū tiel city
bourgh ou vilt enfraunchiſe eſteants
Citizens ou burgeſis, froient ſufriſāt Suertie
ſuertie, & metiēt bone cauſion ō loure Cauſion
bon porz ſibien enuers noſtre ſeignioz
le roy et ſes heires de ſon roialm Den
gleterr̄, come pur lour loialty tenir a
les gouernorz ds tielx cities, burghes
ou vilt ſi meſmes les galeis voilliēt en
icelt demourrer illint que nul ōur de
ſore enauaunt ſoite reſceu, naccepta
nul office de mair̄, baillike, ou chāber- Office
lein cōſtable, ou gardeſ des portes, ou
de gaole ne a le commen counſaile Counſell
dez tielx cities, burghes, ou vilt, ne q̄ il
ſoit faite auter occupiour ou officer en
icels en nul maner, ne que nul des di-
tes galeis, deſore enauāt port nul ma
ner armure deis aſcū tiel city, burgh Armour
ou vilt marchāt ſur paine de forfeitur̄ Forf.
del armure ſuiſdit & imprīſonment tā Imprīſ.
que ils eyent faite fine a cel party. An
no ſecundo Henrici quarti capitul̄ du
odecimo.

4 ¶ Sur le greuous complaint faite
a noſtre ſeignours le roy per lez com-
mens en reſt prſent parlement conſt

les

les gents de gales a la foits, per iour, & a la foits per noet, beignent deis lez counties adioynants a les marchez de gales & preignent diuises distresses dez chiualz, iumēts, bocfez, vachez, berbitz porkz, & auterz lour bienz a grand nūber, & lez amesnent enchacēt & empor tent tanque a les seignioures lou ils sount receaunts, et illeoque les teygnent tanque gree soit fait a lour volū te, & ceo sibien de ceur queur nont my trespassez, come de ceur qui ount trespasse, et auri les dites gentez de galez arrestaunt de iour en auter les gents dez ditz counties beignauntz oue lour marchaundises ou auter lour byens & chateur, et affirment plaintes deuers eux des dettes, couenantz, trespasses, et auters actions dount eux ne sōt my parties, ne pledges, au fine d'eeux grē uer per diuerses outragiouses amerty aments & costagez a grand annientise ment & final distruction dez gētes des dytez coūties. Nostre seigniour le roy conssideraunt lez graundez mischieues suisditz, & voilent sur ceo purueire re medy del assent et. del ordines &c. que si aleuns gents des ditez coūtiez soient arrestus ou greuez come de suiz est dit soient maintenaunt faites lettres tes moygnants rectaunts lour greuan ces, directes a les goūnours ou seneschalz ou tielx meskaisours sōt receantz ou lour biens & chateux rectes, en ga les desouthe les seales des viscoūtes des ditz coūties ou des maires ou bai liises des cities, burghes, ou dez seneschals des fraunchises ou tielx gētez de murrants sont ensye greues, au fine que les dites gouernourz ou seneschalz lour facent deliuerer les distressez by eitz, & chateur, illint faits prises ou ar restus, & silz ne facent liuere dez tielx distresses, biens, ou chateur illint pry ses ou arrestuz deinz sept iours apres l request a eux ensy faite, que bien lyse as gentes engloises illint greues dar-

Distresse Goods

Fyne

Arrested Greued. Testimon.

Deliuer

Arrest

rester quelconques beignantz oue bīs & chateur de eux de seignourez de ga lez ou tielx meskaisours soūt demour rantz ou receites, & les reteigner tāq plaine gree soit fait as ditz greuez oue lour mises, costages & dispenses enlē blement oue lour distresses ou bienz & chateux suisdits. Anno. 2. Hēnici quar ti ca. 16. Retaine

5 ¶ Si aleun galoys desore enauāt entre en les coūties a ceo adyoynātz en roialme dengleterr̄, & en icelle ard tue, rape ou aleū auter felony ou tres passe face de quel il soit attaint deinz l roialme dengleterr̄ par lez leiez ō mes me le roialme, par vtlary, ou abiura cion, & repair en galez trespassentz ille oques, que sur les certificacion & reco dez affaires per les iustices nostr̄ seig nior le roy en Engleterr̄ deuant q̄ux ilz serrount illint cōuicts de south lour sealx az seigniorz ou ministerz ou tielx felons serront troues en gales, que fi nal execucion soit fait sur mesme le se lon per n̄z lez seigniours ou lour my nisterz & ceo sur greuous pei. An. 2. H. 4. ca. 7. Costiez Felonies Trespas Execution

6 ¶ Les seigniours ōs gales et des marches ordeinent et mettent sufficī entz estuffures & gardes en lour chas telz et seigniourez galoys au fine que en temps auenir nul' perde ō dam a ueigne a nostr̄ seigniour le roy ou a sō roialm, ne a nul' ō ses lieges p lour tenaunts receaunts, ne nulz autz ga loys en lour defaut, come ad auenus & este fait p defaut de bone gouernāce en tempz passe. An. 2. Hēnici quart ca. 18. Lordes

7 ¶ Nul entier engloys per les trois ans prochein̄s aueigniers soit cōuic al suit de nullup galoys deins galez, si ne soit per iudgemēt des Justicez En gloyses, ou par iudgement dez ēriers engloyses, burgeys, ou per enquestes dez burghz ville & engloises des seig nioris es queux tielx englois sōt arest- English men. Connict

tus.

tus. Anno secundo Henrici quarti capitulo.19.

Purchase Landes

8 ¶ Deloze enauant nul galoys soyt reseeu de purchaser, ne pourchase terr̃ ou tenement deins engleterr̃, ne deinz les bozoughes, ou ville Englois ou de

Forf.

gales, sur paine de forfaitures lez dits purchases as seignioures de queur les dits terres ou tenements sount tenuz, come de tiel estate q̃ le dit purchaceour auoit icelz, ne q̃ nul galoys soit accepte burgeiz, ne que nul auter liberty auoit deins le roialme, ne deins lez burghes & villes auauntdits. añ. 2 Henrik quarti. cap. 20.

Connict Franchise

9 ¶ Nul engloys liege a nostre seygnour le roy soit cõuict per ascun galoiz deins franchise, ou de hoz en ask cõ tie, hundzed, ou court deinz la terre de gales, de quelcunz chose, sinon per englouses & del prochein visne, & gents de bone fame, & nient procurez, ne que

Voires

les burgeis engleiz qui ount espouses femes galeis eient franchises ouesque les burgeis englois. añ. 4. Henrici. 4. cap. 25.

Kymorth

10 ¶ Nul westour, rimour, ministrat ne vacabond soit ascunment sustenus en la terr̃ de gales, pour faire kymorthas ou coyllage sur la comen people illeoquez añ. 4. H. 4. ca. 26.

Cõgregac.

11 ¶ Nulz companies ou congregacyons soit fait, ou soeffertz estre faits per les galoys en ascũ party de galez, pur ascuns counsails, ou purposes faire ou prendze, sil ne soyt pour euident cause et necessarye, et per licence de les chief officers & ministers des seignouriez en celle parties ou tiel chose se ferra, & en

Imprisl.

presence de mesmes les officers et myniskers, sur paine denprisonment & de faire fine & raunceon a la volunte due roye. Anno quarto Henrici quarti capitulo. 27.

Armed

12 ¶ Nul home galoys soyte arme ne poze armour defensible as ascũz vilk marches, esglises, ne cõgregatiõs, nen icelk, ne les hautz chemiz en affray du pais ou des lieges nostre seignioure le roy sur paine denprisonment, & de fait fine & raunceon a la volunte du Roye forprises ceux que sount loyalx lyeges a mesme nostre seignioure le roye. añ quarto Henrici quarti capitulo decesimo octauo.

Imprisl.

13 ¶ Nul home engloyz, ne galois de quel estate ou condicion qus il soit nen uoy, namelñ, per colour de marchãdise ou auter voy, ascun vitaile, ou armur̃ as quelcunz parties de gales, saũs especial conge de nostre seignioz le roy, ou de son counsail, sil ne soit pur estuik & estoz des chastelx & vilk englois, sur

Vitaile Armour.

Forf.

pain de forfaire dicelk armur̃ & vitail. Et que en chescun party de la marche de gales & vilk marches, soyent Con-

Constable

stables eslus pur enquire sercher, & areskk, toutz tielx vitaik & armure & eiẽt meismes les cõstables pur lour trauail la siẽ partie des tielx forfaitures ensy per eux trouez. añ. 4. Henrici. 4. capitulk. 29.

Castle

15 ¶ Nul galoys eit chastell, forztresse ne maison defeitz de son proy, ne dautry, agard autermẽt que nestoit vses en temps le roy E. conqueroz de galez sur pain de forfaiture dycelk lestate de

Forf.

eueskz et auters seigniours tempozelx come pour lour corpz propzes tant solement exceptes. Añ. 4. Henrici quarti cap. 30.

Officers

15 ¶ Nul home galoys soit fayt Justice, Chamberleine, Channceler, Tresozer, vik seneschal constable du chastel receiuoz, escheto, cozoner, ou chief forestk nauter officer quecũque, ne gardein de recordes, ne lieutenant en nul des dits offices, en nul partie de galez, ne de counsell dascun seignioz englois non obstant ascun patent fait a contrarie cũ clausula non obstãte licet walicus natus forsprises, les eueskque en

Wishop

gales, & de ceux & des auters queux le roy nostre seignour ad trouez lez bons

& loyair lieges il doyt estre auyses per son counsell. anñ. 4. Henrici quart̃ capit. 31.

Castels Townes Englishmen

16 ¶ Les garnisons des chasteles et villez mares illeoques soient purueur & estuffes sufficientment des deliaunts personz englois, estrangers es seignyouries ou les dits villez & chasteiz sont assis & nemy de nul mye home des ditz parties & sñzies en gales, ou la marche dicelle, tanqz le doyt terre de gales soyte autermente iustifies et appelles pour temps auenir. anñ. 4. Henrici quarti capitulo. 32.

Marrie

17 ¶ Nul home englois maries a ascũ femme galoiz, del amist ou aliaunce de Owen appeller Glendozdi traitour a nostre seignioz le roy ou autre femme galois puis la rebellion du dit Owen ou en temps auenir soy ferra marier a ascũ feme galois soit mis en ascũ office en gales ou en la marche dicelle. añ 4. H. 4. ca. 33.

Office

Felons

18 ¶ Touchant les felonies & robberies faits deinz ascũ seigniozy de south gales, ozdeines estoit & estable que lez gentes du pais ou les felons sont nees recetes ou demurr̃, prendr̃ les ditz felons & les ameneront al gaole de mesme le pais ou ils serront prises, ou auterment soient ils charges, & facent satisfaction de les felonies & robberiez susditz a les parties, & ceo per lozdinañ & agarð du sñr de ñres seignozie. añ. 9. H. 4. ca. 3.

Impris.

Satisfact

Felony

Disclaim

19 ¶ Nul home laron nauter felon en galez ouertment conus ne soit soeffert pur disclaiñ hoz del seignozy ou la felony fuist fait, & q̃ tiel maner disclaiñ soit de tout oustes, & que sibien lez dits larons ouertment conus come lauk larons soient mis a respond̃ come priuez as enditementz ou accusementz ou ñz les seignories ou les larons sount prises sanz estre deliuer p disclaiñ ou per letters de marke en ascun maner. añ. 9. H. 4. ca. 4.

Lres of marke

20 ¶ Añ. 1. H. 5. ca. 6. it was enacted by pon paines expressed in the statut, that no action suite oz demaunde should be against anie of the kings subiectes foz killing of any of the rebels ỹ then late were in the rebellion in Wales.

Rebels

21 ¶ Pur tant que puis la rebellion de gales ozs tarde reformes, plusourz dez rebels de gales oue autrez a eur adherents, one force & armes en maner de guerre, ascũ foits per iour, ascũ foits per nuit, ount benuz en les counties de Salop, Herford, & Glouc̃, & en autres lieux en meisme la pais adgisants & en diuerses boys, & autrz lieux en icelles parties musces & loggez qui ount traiterousment & felonyousment pris plusours de les loyair lieges du Roye, ascuns en chiuachaunts enter lour marchaundyses et leure autres besoignez kaysauntes, & ascuns es lour maisons ou ils fuerent demurrants, faisaunts lour ouerages, et lour husbandrye en la peace de Dieu & le roye, et meismes ceux lieges du roy enly prises ount ameines hors de loure pais as diuerses parties du gales, et les ount gardes et detenus ouesque eux en les montaygnes dicelles parties de gales per vn demy an, ascun foits pluis, et ascun foits meines, tanque ils ount raunceonz ascuns des dits lyeges a C. li. & ascuns pluis, solonque lour afferaunce en semblable maner come est vse en terre de guerre, a tresgrand damage & mischief de le people des dits counties & pais, & a malueis ensample, sitz ne soit le pluis tost remedy, sicome le roy al greno complaint de sa coie ad conseu. Nostr̃ seignour le roy &c. ad ozdiñ &c. que les Justices du peace deynes le countyes Dengleterre assignes pur le temps eient poyar denquerer oyer & terminer toutes maners des tielx treasons & felonies, sibien a la suit de roy, come a la suite de partie: issint que en cas que tielx malefeysours ne voillent apparoir

Felon Taken Subiectes

Raunsom

Iust. of p. England Treasons Felonies

deuaunt

deuaunt les dites Justicez, a respondre come la ley demaunde en cel partye, tanque ils soyent solonque la custome du royalme Dengleterre bilages, adonques meismes les Justices certifyent per lour letter de south lour seal: les officers de les seigniories es quels tielx bilages soient retretes demurrãtes ou receants de la bilagarie sur eux illint pronouncies. Et que meismes les officers sur meisme la certification preignent les corps du meisme les bilages et facent execucyon sur eux en meisme le seygnioryе, come la leye demaunde, saũs fine, ou redemption en cel party affaire, Anno secundo Henrici quinti cap. 5.

Attaindry Certifie

Officers take

22 ¶ Si le vile southuile ou ascun minister de vile maire e bailifs de vile et burghes, ou ascũ auter person conuersant deins le dit countie (s. of Herf. conisoit e venisoit ascun tiel endite ou bilage (s. dwellinge in Wales, or in the marchez of Walez) en ascun lieu deinz le dit coũ, que il luy arresta, prendr̃, e ameine a gaole deins le dit county, et illeoques luy deliuerer a gaoler solõque la ley du royalme. Et si ascun tyel endite ou bilage voil disobeie r a larõz en la forme auantdit affaire, que cesty enuers qui tiel disobeysaunce est faite leua huy e cri et que cheseun que est cõuersant deins le dit countie que oye le huy e crye viendr̃ e eidera cesty qui leua le huye e crye de prendre le dit meseysoure e ferrõt lour paiar de ceo faire e sil̃z ne purrount luy prendre, que il̃z luy enchasent e pursuent hors du dyt countie oue huy e crie. Et que le vicõt southuiscount e lour ministers, maire e bailifes conuersaunts et oyes de tyelx hues e cries, ferront due execucion del dit ordinance solonz lour paiar sur la peine. s. le dit visent, sout huiscount e loure ministers, Maire et bayllifes de faire fine, e raũces au roy, et lez dits conuersauntz e oiers. s. du chiual C. s

Impriſ.

Irrell

huy e crye

Ride

Execution.

Fozf.

esquier. xl. s. e touts auters demurantes xx. s. et que lez Justices du peace en la dit county pour le temps esteauntez eiant poiar denquerer, oier e terminer sur les defautes et negligences du dyt viscõt southuiscont e ministerz mair̃ e bailifes conuersants e oyerz dez hues e cries auauntdits. Et oultre ceo le roye voit que lestatut de Westm̃ prymier touchaunt semblable matter soit mis en execution. Anno. 23. Henrici sexti cap. 5.

Justices

23 ¶ Approue, ratifie, e affirm̃ touts maners de statutz faitez en ascun parlement encounter homez galoyz deuant cel temps nient repeles. Et oultre ceo ad ordein par lactoritie auantdit toutz grantz dez fraunchises marches faires auterz lybertyez dachate en vendr̃ a prister ou brasser de vendr̃ deinz lez villez de Northgalez faites a ascun home galois deuant cel temps soient voides e de nul value. Et que toutez villeins nostre seignior le roy deinz Northgalz soient obliges e astes de faire tielx laboures e seruices sicome ount vses de droit a fair̃ dauncient temps nient obstaunt ascun graunt a eux, ou ascun vsage vses per eux de e puysne temps en contrarie. Et que tielx officers eyent poiar de compeller eux a faire tielx labourerz e seruicez, sicome ount vses de compeller eux deuant cest temps loyalment, Anno. 25. Henrici sexti capitulo primo.

Confirme

Franchiſ.

Voide Villeins

24 ¶ Forthwith vpon the charge geuen to anie enquest hereafter to be taken and sworne before anie Justices, stewarde, leuetenaunt or other officer within Wales or the marches of the same, of, for and vpon anie trauerse against the king, or the tryal of anie recognisance broken, or any other forfature forfaited to the king, or, of, for, or vpon the trial of any murder, felon, or accessary of felony or murder, one officer or other person shalbee deputed and

Enquest

Triall

Officer

Swoꝛne Jurroꝛ

swoꝛne in the sence of the said iustictar oꝛ other officer foꝛ the true and diligẽt keping of the same iurours. And that the same officers oꝛ other persone so swoꝛne without the special commaundement of the said iusticiar oꝛ other officer shal not do oꝛ suffer to bee ministred to the same iurrours any bꝛeade, dꝛink, oꝛ meate, fire oꝛ lighte, noꝛ shall suffer the same iurrours to speak to anie person oꝛ persons, noꝛ the same officer noꝛ other person swoꝛne without the commaundement afoꝛesayde, shal not speak to the saide iurourꝛ, but onelie to demaund of them of their agreement vnto suche time as the same iurours shall haue geuen their verdit any vsage oꝛ custome heretofoꝛe vsed to the contrary notwithstanding. And yf the same officer oꝛ other pſõ so swoꝛn in fourme afoꝛesaid do not execute and accomplish the pꝛemisses in the othe befoꝛe rehearsed in euery point and article, then the same officer oꝛ other person swoꝛne shal bee punished and impꝛisoned, & make fine and raunsom to the kings highnes by the discrecion of the sayd iusticiar, stewarde, lieutenant oꝛ other officer, And also bee it ꝛe. that if the same iurours do acquit any such felon, murder, oꝛ accessary, vpõ whose triall they shalbee charged, oꝛ haue anie vntrue verdite againste the kinge, vpon the triall of anie trauerse, recognisaunce, oꝛ other foꝛfayture, contrary to good and pꝛeignant euidence myniſtred to them by persons swoꝛne befoꝛe the saide iusticiar, stewarde, lyeutenant, oꝛ other officer, oꝛ that the said iurrours oꝛ anye of them do eate dꝛink oꝛ speake to, oꝛ with any other person oꝛ persons, then to suche as be swoꝛne with them, oꝛ otherwise misdemeane themselues after they bee swoꝛne and beefoꝛe they haue geuen theire verdite that then the loꝛd pꝛesident, and other of the counsaile of the marches foꝛ the time being, vpon notice oꝛ complaynt thereof to them made, shal not onelye haue power and auctoꝛitie by this pꝛesent act to cal such iurrours befoꝛe thẽ, but also the same iusticiar, stewarde, oꝛ other officers, afoꝛe whom anye suche acquital, vntrue verdite oꝛ misdemeanoures shall happen to bee made, shall haue ful power and auctoꝛitie to compel such iurrourꝛ and euery of them vpon pain of impꝛisonment to be bounden by recognisance in a certain sume of money, by their dyscrecions to be limitted, that the same iurrours and euery of them, shal personally appere at a certaine day by the same iusticiar, stewarde, oꝛ other officer to be limitted beefoꝛe the loꝛd pꝛesident and other of the counsail afoꝛe saide, foꝛ the time being then and there to abide and stande to suche direction and oꝛder, as the same counsaile shal make oꝛdeine and decree of, in and vpon the same. And that the same counsaile shal therevppon haue auctoꝛitie and power, by examinacyon oꝛ otherwise, to here and determine all and euery such cause and shall haue like auctoꝛitie to commit euerye of the same iurrourꝛ to pꝛison, oꝛ other punishmente, as shall bee thoughte moſt meete, by the discrecion of the sayd counsaile, oꝛ otherwise asselle to take euery suche iurroure to his fine oꝛ raunsom by the same discrecion to bee paide and leuied of theire landes, goods, and cattals to the vse of ỹ kings highnes. An. 26. H. 8. ca. 4.

Not suffer bꝛeade

Impꝛis Fine.

Acquite. Untrue verdit

Misdemeanoꝛie

Call

Compell

Recogn

Appere

Determine

Fine. Reliants

¶ All and singuler person and persons dwelling oꝛ resiant within Wales. oꝛ in the loꝛdships marchers of the same from time to time, and at all tymes hereafter vpon suche monition oꝛ warning geuẽ foꝛ the court to be kept in Wales, oꝛ in any of the loꝛdshippꝛs marcher afoꝛesaide as befoꝛe this tyme hath ben vsed, shal personally repaire resoꝛt and appeare beefoꝛe the Justice, stewarde

Warning

Officer

ſtewarde, lieuetenant or other officer at all and euerie ſeſſions, courte and courtes to bee holden before the ſame iuſtice, ſteward, or other officers in anye whatſoeuer caſtel foꝛtres or other place within Wales, or within the pꝛecinct, limits, and iuriſdictions, of euery of the lorꝺſhippes marchers or ſeigno ries aforeſaide, or the marches of the ſame, as by the ſaide iuſtice, ſtewarde, or other officers ſhall bee appointed, & then or there ſhal geue his or their perſonall attendaunce, to do, execute, and accompliſhe, all and euerie thinge and thinges which to him or them ſhall aſſerre and appertaine vppon paine of ſuche fines forfaytures and amercyamentes, as ſhalbe afferred, aſſeſſed, & tared by the Iuſtice ſtewarde, or other officer to the kinges vſe if it be within anie of the kinges lorꝺſhips marches. And if it bee within anye other lorꝺeſhippes marches then to the vſe of the lorꝺe of the ſaid lorꝺſhips marcher for the time beeing, the ſaide forfaitures and amerciaments to be leuied percieued and taken by way of diſtreſſe of ỹ goods and cattels of euery perſon not appearing at the ſaide court or courts, or not doinge, executing, or accomplyſhing his duetie, as is aboueſaide. And foraſmuche as the officers in the lorꝺeſhippes marchers in Walez haue ofte and ſundrye times heretofore vnlawe fully eracted the kings ſubiects wythin ſuche lorꝺſhippes, where they haue hadde rule or auctoritie by manie and ſundry waies and meanes, & alſo committed them to ſtraight dureſſe and impriſonment for ſmale and light fained cauſes, & ertorcyouſlye compelled them therby to pay vnto them fines for their redemptyons, contrarie to the lawe. Therefore be it &c. that if any ſteward lieutenaunt or anye other officer of anie lorꝺſhip marcher, do faine procure or imagin any vntrue ſurmiſe againſt anie perſon or pſons that ſhal ſo geue their perſonal attendance before them at ſuche court or courtz, and vppon the ſame vntrue ſurmiſe commit them to anie dureſſe or impriſonmẽt, contrary to the lawe, or contrarie to the true and lawdable cuſtome of that lorꝺſhippe, that then vpon ſuit made vnto the kinges commiſſioners or counſaile of the marches for ỹ time being by any ſuch perſon or perſons ſo impriſoned, or by any of their frends, that then the ſame commiſſioners or counſaile ſhall haue full power and auctoritie to ſende for ſuch ſteward, lieuetenaunt, or officer and alſo for the perſonne or perſons ſo impriſoned. And if the ſame perſon or perſons ſo impriſoned, can euydently proue before the ſaide counſail by good and ſubſtanciall witneſſe or otherwiſe that his impriſonment was vpon any fained ſurmiſe without cauſe reaſonable or lawfull, that then the ſame commiſſioners, ſhall haue full power and auctoritie to aſſeſſe the ſaid officer to pay to the ſaid perſon or perſonz wrõgfully impriſoned, ſix ſhillings eyghte pence for euery day of theire impriſonmente or more, by the diſcrecion of the ſaide commiſſioners, accoꝛding to the hurtes and behauiour of the perſon or perſõz impriſoned. And that the ſame commiſſioners ſhal ſet further fine vpon the ſaide officer to bee paide to the kinges vſe, as by their diſcrecionz ſhal be thought conueniẽt. And in caſe the ſame officers do refuſe to appeare beefore the ſame commiſſioners, incontynent after anie commaundement to them directed and deliuered, after any ſuch complaint made to the ſame commiſſioners, that then the ſame commiſſioners ſhal haue ful power and auctoritie vppon euerie defaut made by any officer or officers, to aſſeſſe and ſet vpon euerie ſuch officer or officers making defaut ſuch fine or fines to bee le-

Attendance
Forf.
Lord
Leuied Diſtreſſe
Eracted
Compell Fine
Officer
Surmiſe
Surmiſe Dureſſe Impriſ.
Cõmiſſions.
Send for
Proue
Surmiſe
Cõmiſioners
Recõpence vi.s.viii.
Fines
Refuſe
Fine

ued to the kingz vse, as by their discre-
cions shalbe thought conuenient. And
that the same commissioners shal haue
ful power and auctozity to compell the
Impzis. said officer oz officers by way of impzi-
sonment as wel to pay such fine as shal
be set and tared vpon them to the kin-
ges vse as to pay to euery person and
personz so impzisoned such summes of
money as they shalbe selled to pay foz
Recõpence their wzong impzisonment. And also
be it &c. that no person oz persõs dwel-
ling oz resiaunt within Wales oz the
lozdshippes marchers of the same, of
what estate, degree oz cõdicion soeuer
he oz they be of, comming, resozting oz
Sessions. repairing vnto any sessions oz courte
to bee holden within Wales, oz anye
lozdshippes marches of the same, shall
bzing oz beare oz cause to be brought
oz bozne to the same sessions oz courte,
oz to any place within the distaunce of
two milez frõ ỳ same sessionz oz court
noz to any town, church, faire, market
oz other congregacion, except it be vp-
pon a hue oz outcrie made of any felo-
nie oz robberie, doone oz perpetrated,
noz in the high waies in affraye of the
kinges peace oz the kinges liege peo-
ple, anie bill, long bowe, crossebowe,
handgun, swozde, staffe, dagger, hal-
berde, mozespike, speare, oz anye other
maner of weapon, pzinie coate, oz ar-
Weapon moz defensiue vpon pain of fozfaiture
Fozf. of the same weapon, pzinie coate oz ar
mour, and to suffer impzisonmẽt and
Impzis. make fine and raunsome to the kings
highnes by the discrecion of the kings
commissioners of his marches foz the
time being, except it be by the cõmaun
dement, licence, oz assente of the sayde
Justices, stewarde, oz other offycer oz
of the commissioners oz counsayle of
the marches foz the time beinge. And
that no person oz persons from hence-
forth without licence of the saide com-
missioners in wzitig, shal wiñ wales
oz ỳ marches of the same oz in any shi-
res adioining to the same, require pzo-
cure, gather oz leuie, any Commoz the
Wydalle, tenaunts ale oz other collec- Cõmoz the
tion oz eraction of goods, cattailes, mo
ney oz any other thing, vnder coloure
of marying oz suffring of their childzẽ
saying oz singing their first masses, oz
gospels of any pzests oz clerkes, oz foz
redemption of anye murder oz anye o-
ther felonye, oz foz anye other manner
of cause by what name oz names so e-
uer they shall be called, noz shal make
oz pzocure to bee made anye games of Games
runninge wzestlinge, leaping, oz anye
other games the game of shootinge en
lie excepted and fozpzised, vppon paine
of one whole yeares impzisonmente of Impzis.
euerie persone oz personez as shall ga-
ther oz pzocure to be gathered, and such
collection oz eraction, oz shall make oz
pzocure to be made anye games as is
afozesaide. And further they and eue-
rie of them shal make suche fine, as by
the discrecion of the kinges commissy- Fine
oners of his marches shalbee thought
conuenient. And further the saide com Cõmissions.
missioners, by thiz pzesẽt act, shal haue
power and auctozity to heare and de
termine the saide offences by their ex
aminacion. And that noe persone oz
persones, shall hereafter at anie time
cast anie thinge into anie courte with Cast in Courtes
in Wales, oz in anie Lozdships mar
chers of the same, by the meane oz na-
me of an Arthell, by reason whereof Arthell
the courte maie bee letted, disturbed
oz discontinued foz that tyme, vppon
payne of one whole yeares impzison- Impzis.
ment of any suche persone oz persons
as shall cause oz cause to bee cast anye
suche Arthel into anie courte oz cour-
tes hereafter to be holden within Wa
les oz lozdships marchers of the same.
Anie custome befoze thys time vsed to
the contrarie notwithstandinge. And Sessions Courtes
that all sessions and courtes hereafter

to

to be holde within Wales or the lord shippes marchers of the same, shall be kepte within the most surest and peasible place within the same lordshippe marcher, where the saide Justyce, Sewarde, or other officer shall appoint, & for the punishment and speedye tryall as well of the counterfaytures of anie coyne currannt within this Realme, washinge, clippinge, or minishinge of the same, as of all and singuler felonies, murthers, wilful burninge of houses, manslaughter, robberies, burglaries, rapes, and accessaryes of the same, and other offences felonioushye done, perpetrated, and committed, or hereafter to be done, perpetrated, and committed within anie lordship marcher of wales. Be it er. that the Justices of the gaole delivery, & of the peas and euery of them, for the time being, in the Shire or Shires of Englande, where the kings writt runneth, next adioyning to the same lordshippe marcher or other place in Wales, where such counterfeyting, washinge, clipping or minishing of any coin currant within this realme, or murther hathe ben or hereafter shal be committed or done, or where anie other felonies or accessaries shall be hereafter committed perpetrated, or doone, shall haue from henceforth full power and auctoritie at theire sessions and gaole delyuerie to enquire by verdicte of twelue men of the same shire or shires next adioyning within Englande where the kings writ runneth, there to cause all such counterfaiters, washers, clippers of money, felons, murderers, and accessaryes to the same, to be indited according to the lawes of this lande: in like maner & forme, as if the same perye treasons, murders, felonies, & accessaries, to the same had been doone committed or perpetrated within anie of the said shires within the said realme, and also to heare determine and lodge the same, according to the lawes of the realme. And that all forreine plees pleaded by anie of the saide malefactoures & offendors, shalbe tried and determined in the said shire or shires, and that the acquital or fine making for any of the causes aforesaid, in any of the lordships marchers, shalbe no barre for anie persone or persones being indyted in the said shire or shires within twoe yeres next after anie suche murder or felony don. And further it is e. that ye saide Justices of peace and gaole delyuerie, and euerie of them, shall haue full power and auctoritie to award all maner of processe, as well of outlarye as other wise, against al & euerie such offender and offenders, so indited in maner and fourme and accordinge to the cuttomes & laws vsed & accustomed within this realme of England, And that the said Justices or two of them, afore whom anie suche offender shall happen to be outlawed, or attaynted by vtlagary shal immediatly vpon the same vtlarie or attainder direct & send vnto the kings officers of his lordshipe marchers, or to theire deputie, or vnto the lord or lordes machers of the same lordship marche, or to his or thiere officer or officers, or to their deputyes, wherein suche offence murder or felonie, shal happen to bee done, or where anie suche offendoure murderer, or felon, shall happen to be resiant, a certificate vnder the seales of them or two of them, of anie such vtlarye, or attainder, commaunding them and euery of them by the same, vnder peyne of forfeyture of an hundre the pounde to the king to be leuied and perceiued, as well of the goods, cattals, lands and tenements, of the same lordes, lordes machers, as of goods & cattalles landes & tenementes of the kinges officer ther, to apprehende and attache, or cause to

Peasible place

Felonies

Justices of g. Justices of p

Adioyning.

Felonyes

Indited.

Determine

Forrein plees Triall Acquitall

Barre.

Justices of p. Justices of g.

Proces Vtlarie

Vtlawed

Certificat

Forf.

Attach

be apprehended and attached the bodie or bodies of the same offendoure or offendoures, so outlawed or attainted & safelie to kepe, or cause to bee kept the same offendour or offendours, til such conuenient time before the nexte sessions of the kinges Justices of his gaole deliuerie of the shire where such offendour or offendours shal happen to bee outlawed or attainted, as to the kinges officer of his lordships marchers, or to theire deputies, or vnto the lorde marcher or lords marchers of ẏ same lordship marcher or to his or their officer or officers, or theire deputies, wher suche offender or offenders shall be apprehẽded, attached deteined, and kept shalbe thought expedient for the conueiance and conducting of the same offender or offenders, in maner & forme folowing to be deliuered from the kinges officers or theire deputies, or the lord marcher or lords marchers, or his or their officer or officers, to other persons assigned by this act to receiue and conuey suche offendour or offendoures by endenture to be made betwene the deliuerer or deliuerers, & ẏ receiuer or the receyuers. That is to say, that the kings officers of his lordship marcher or their deputies, or the lorde or lordes marchers of the lordshyp marcher, or his or theire officer or officers, or their deputies, where suche offendour or offendours shall bee apprehended, attached, deteyned, and kepte, shall safelie and surelie conduct & conueye, or cause to be conducted and conueyed the same offendoure or offendoures to the nexte lordshippe marcher toward the shire, wher the same offendour or offendors shall happen to be outlawed or attainted. And that the kinges officers of the same lordeship marcher or their deputies, or the lorde or lordes marchers of the same lordshipp marcher, or his or theire officer or officers or theire deputies, shal receiue and safelie and surelie conduct and conuey the same offendour or offendourz to the nexte lordship marcher. And so ẏ kings officers of euerie lordship marcher, or theire deputies, or the lorde or lordes marchers of the same lordshippe, or his or their officer or officers, or theire deputies, to receyue, conduct and conuey safelie and surelie euerie such offendour or offendoures from one lordeship marcher to an other lordeship marcher, by endenture as is aforesaid, vnto the time that suche offendour or offendourz shalbee safelie deliuered before the saide Justices of the gaole deliuerie, vppon paine of forfeiture by euerie of the kings officer or lorde marcher, by whose defaut the same offender or offenders shal ne maye not appear before the same Justices at their said sessionz, ther to stand and abide the order of the kings lawes hundred pounde to be leuyed and perceiued of the goods and cattalles, landes and tenements of the same officer or lorde to the kinges vse. And that al and euerie officer and officers, lorde & lords or other persõs to whom any certificat shalbe directed, as is aboue said, shal at the nert sessions & gaole deliuery, to be holden after the prehension or attachement of suche offender or offenderz, returne the same certificat in due fourme, & what hee or they haue done in that behalfe vppon the paine aforesaid. Sauing alwaies to al & euery offender or offenders, all & singuler trauerses, challenges, exceptions, aduantages, & al other plees, to or & vpon the vtlawry pronoũced or promulged against the same offender or offenders in maner & fourme as is & hath ben vsed & accustomed by ẏ lawes of this realme for any ẏ kings subiects dwelling within the same realme.

Prouided alwaies & be it &c. that yf any person or personz which shal happen

Receiue

Officers

Receiue Conduct

Deliuered Forf.

Officer Certificat

Sessions

Returne

Forf.

Sauing

Challenge Plees

Tõducting

Receiue

Officers

Conduct

Officers

pen

pen hereafter to be endited, outlawed, arrained conuicted or attainted by vertue of this acte, do finde such sufficient suerties before ỳ kinges iustices of his Gaole deliuery, as by their discretion shalbe thought conuenyẽt, ỳ the same person or persõs shal not from thence forth commit nor doe any felony, murder, or felonies offence, nor be accessary to anie felonie, murder, or felonyes offence but at al times frõ thencefoorth shall be of good behauiour againſt the king our soueraigne lord, his heires & successours, his and their lawes, and subiects: that then the same iustices of gaole deliuery for ỳ time beinge, with and by thassent consent and agremẽt of the saide president, & two of ỳ kings commissioners or counsail of the marches for the time being, or three of thẽ at the least, wherof the lord president, or one of the saide counsaile, to be one, shall and maye by their discreion for one time onely, admit any such offender to a certaine fine or summe of money on him by thẽ to bee assessed & tared, to be suerly paid to the kings vse, and shal haue full power and auctho-
ritie by this present act to discharge anye suche offender or offenders, so arrained outlawed conuicted and attainted of all and euery such felonye, murder, or felonious offẽce and accessaries of the same, and of al exactions and punishments of death, which the same offender or offenders should suffer by ỳ common lawes of this realme, so the same offender or offenders stande not appealed of the said felony, murder, or felonous offence, or accessorye of the same offences at the tyme of his saide discharge. And that euery such offẽder so discharged as is aboue saide, shalbee for the same offẽce or offences done wỉthin any of ỳ kinges lordshipz marchers or any other lordshippez marcherz discharged aſwel againſt ỳ kingz highnes his heires or successours, as againſte al the Lordes marchers for one tyme onelye.

Suertie

Discharge.

Appeale.

Discharge

Prouided alwaye and bee it &c. that this present acte, nor any thing therin cõteined, shall not extẽd ne take place to abridge, depriue, or minorate any liberties, priuilege, or auctoritie of any lord marcher, heretofore graunted to the same lorde, or lawfully vsed or accustomed by the saide lord, or anie his auncestors, vnleſſe the foresaide offenders happen to bee endited, outlawed arraygned, conuicted, or attainted, by force of this acte, as is aboue saide, within two yeare next after suche murder, or other felonious offence perpetrated done or cõmitted within the sayd lordshippe marchers or anye of them. Anything in this present act before rehearsed to the contrary notwithſtandinge.

Liberties

Lord

And furthermore bee it &c. that all murthers, roberies, felonies, and accessaries of the same, which shall happen hereafter to bee done, perpetrated, or committed within the shire of Mereoneth in Wales, shall & maye bee from henceforth enquired, heard, and determined, in the counties of Carnaruan, or Angleſey, before the kings Iustices of North Wales or his deputie for the time being, by verdict or inquest to be taken by the inhabitaunts of the same shires of Carnaruan and Angleſey, or otherwiſe if by the discreion of the iustice there or his deputy shalbe thought conuenient.

Felonies

Merioneth

Determine

Iust. of northwales

And that the same Iustice or his deputy for the time being, shal haue full power and auctoritie by his discretion by force of this present acte, to heare & determine all and euerye the foresaide murders, felonies, roberies, and accessaries in fourme aforesaid. And where heretofore vpon diuers murders, robe ries and felonies perpetrated & done, aſwell within the lordshippes Marchers

Felonies

chers of Wales, as in other places of Wales without the same lordships, the offenders diuers times flee and escape from the same lordship, or other place where such offence was committed, and haue repaired and resorted into another lordship marcher, and ther by the aide, comfort and fauour of the said lord of ỳ same lordships or his officer or officers, haue been abidinge and resiant, into which lordships the same lords marchers haue and doe pretende a custome and priuilege, that none of the kynges ministers or subiects maie enter to pursue, apprehend, and attach any such offender thereunto repaired as is aforesaide, by reason wherof, the same offenders went vnpunished, to the encouraginge of other euill disposed people.

Escape

Not attach

It is therefore &c that euerye officer and officers, and ther deputies, vppon commaundemente giuen by the commissioners or counsaile of the marches for the time being, shall bring, sende, or deliuer euerye suche offender to the officer of the lordship marcher, or other place, where anye suche offence is or shalbee committed or done vpon the metes and boundes of the sayde lordeships, or to the sayd commissioners or counsaile, accordinge as the same officers by them shalbe commaunded, vnder peine of fortye pounides, the same commaundement or commission to be directed to any suche officer to be sent conueyed and deliuered, by a sergeaũt at armes, or a pursuant, attendaunte on the saide counsel in the marches for the time beinge. Anno. 26. H. 8. cap. 6.

Officers

Cõmissioners

Deliuer

Bondes

Cõmissions

Fort.

26 ¶ Anno. 26. H. 8. cap. 11. an acte was made for punishments of Welchmen attempting assault or fraies vppon the inhabitaunts of Hereforde, Glouc, and Shropshire, toendure to the laste day of the nexte Parliament. And after it was continued. An. 28. H. 8. c. 6. and. 31 H. 8. ca. 7. and. 33. H. 8. ca. 17. to endure, to the last day of the next parliament & then it expired.

Assurãces.

27 ¶ Where diuers and manye forestes bee in Wales, and the marches of the same, as wel of the inheritance and possessions of our said soueraigne Lorde the kinge, as of diuers others being lordes marchers: within which forestes, certaine vnreasonable customes and exactions haue beene of long tyme vnlawfully exacted and vsed, cõtrary both to the lawe of God & man to the erpresse wronge and great impouerishinge of diuers of the kynges true subiects: the effect of whiche said vnlawfull exactions and customes be hereafter declared, that is to weete. It hath ben there vnlawfully vsed, that if it fortune anye of the kings subiects to passe, go or ryde through, or in anye waye or pathe of anye of the saide forestes, not hauyng vppon him or them that so shal fortune to passe, go or ride a token deliuered to him or them by the chiefe foresters, rulers, walkers or fermours, the whiche token shalbee well knowen amongest all them that are walkers and rulers vnder him or the or that he or they that so shall fortune to passe, go or ryde, in or throughout anye of the saide forestes, be not yerly tributours or chensers: then he or they so goinge, ryding or trauailinge, in or throwe out anye of the said forestes, hauing no token, nor being yerely tributours or chensers, as is aforesayde, haue vsed to pay by vnlawfull exaction vnto the saide foresters, rulers, walkers, and fermers, of the said forestes a greuous fyne or reward. And if any persone or persones not hauing suche token or tokens, and not being a yerelye tributour or a chenser, as is afore saide, should happen to be taken, fond or espied by anye of the saide foresters rulers, walkers, or fermers, or theyre

Forestes

Exactions

To passe

A token

Pas yerely tributs

Fine Reward

assignes,

assignez, by the space of xxiiij. foote out of the high way, then hee or they so being taken, founde or espyed out of the byghe waye, within anye of the sayde forestes, as is aforesaid, to forfait and lose vnto the saide forresters, rulers, walkers and fermers, al suche money and golde as shoulde by them be foũd vppon him or them so beinge taken in anye of the saide forestes, oute of the byghe waye as is aforesaide. And also the same personne or personnes so beinge taken or founde out of the byghe way, to forfait and lose a ioynte of one of his or their handes, or els to make fine therefore with the saide forresters, rulers, walkers, and fermers, at the will and pleasure of the saide rulers, walkers or fermers. And if also that it happen anye beast or quicke cattall to come, goe, or escape, into anye of the saide forestes by stray, of theefe stollen or otherwese, the said forresters, rulers walkers or fermers, after knowledge to him or them geuen, haue likewyse vnlawfullye vsed to sease & take the same beastes, or catalle, as his or their owne, and marke them with ỳ marke of their forest there vsed: and so seased marked taken and them retain as cattall forfaited vnto theire owne vse, by reason wherof the owner and owners of the same cattell haue ben clere without remedy for the hauinge againe of the sayde cattel, excepte only by waye of redẽption or buying again of their own cattell, contrary to al equity and conscience. In consideration where of, it may please &c. to enact &c, that from the feaste of the Natiuitie of S. John Baptist next comming, which shalbee in the yeare of our Lorde God. 1536. all the said vnlawfull customes to be determined, voyde, and had for nought throughout all and euery the saide forestes, wythin Wales & the marches of the same. And that it shalbe lawfull from thencefoorth to all and euerie of ỳ kinges true subiectes, and all other yson or persons being in league and amitie with our soueraigne lorde ỳ king his heires & successours kings of England freelye quietlye & in peace to pas and repasse, tranaile and go into and throughe the saide forestes and euery of them both on horseback & on foote, as wel folowing and driuing of cattel as with carying of ware or otherwise about their lawful busines and affairs without anye fine, forfeiture, tolle, custome eraction, or other impositon to be taken, eracted or demaunded of thẽ or of any of them, by the said forresters, rulers, walkers, fermers, or theyre assignes. And if it shal chaunce or happẽ any of the said forresters, rulers, walkers, fermers, or their assignez, or any of them, at any tyme of the said feaste of S. John baptist to take any personne or psons being the kings true subiectz or otherwise in league and amitye wt our said soueraigne lorde his heirs or successours kingz of England, as is aforesaid, and exact and take of them or of any of them anye of the saide forfaytures, fines, tolles, customez, or exactions as is aboue mencioned, & be therof lawfully conuicted: that then he or they so doing and offendyng contrary to this act, to incurre and stand in the daungers of the estatut heretofore prouided for robberies by the kings high way and the same to be tried before ỳ Justices of the peace in the nerte shire adioynant, according to the lawes of this realme of England. And further be it &c. that if any maner of beaste or quicke cattell of any of the kingz true subiects, or other the kinges frindes, at any time after the said feaste of the Natiuitie of S. John Baptist, to come into any of the saide forestes by straits theefe stollẽ or otherwise, and ther to be marked & seased by anye of the said forresters

14. foote

Forf.

Freely to passe

Fork a tolt fine

Exaction

Forters

Beastes.

Take

Seise

Marke

Exact

Forf.

Robberies Triall.

Redẽption.

Beast

Customes voide

Marked

foresters, rulers, walkers, fermers, or their assignes, or any of them, and the owner or owners of the same cattell, within one yere and a daye then nexte ensuing chance to finde the said catell so taken, and lawfully proue the same to be his or their owne proper cattell, that then the same cattell to bee redelyuered to the owner or owners therof, according to the auncient lawe of this realme of England, the sayd owner or owners reasonably paying for the keping of such cattel after the rate of the time that suche cattell shal haue ben in ỳ custody & keping of any suche foresters, rulers, walkers and fermers or his or their assignes, in such maner and fourme as heretofore hath ben in like case vsed to be done by the law of this Realme of estrayed cattell, claymed and proued by the owners within a yere and a day next after the seasing of the same cattell. And if any of the said foresters, rulers, walkers, fermers, their assignes or any of them, do deny the redeliuerāce of any such cattel, by them or anye of them so seased, and marked within anye of the sayde forestes, after the owner or owners of them shal haue duely and lawfully pued them to be hiz or their own proper goodes and cattelles, as is aforesayd ỳ thā euerie suche forester, ruler, walker, fermer, or assignes, so doing and offending contrary to this acte, to forfait and pay vnto the party greued the double value of al such cattel, as shal be so taken and marked, and not delyuered to the owner or owners, as is aforesaid. And that the partye grieued may haue his action of Detinue at the common lawe, of, and for the same cattell against euerye suche offender or offenders, and the same to bee tryed in the next shire adioynant: in which action the defendaunt shall not bee admitted to wage his lawe, nor essoigne nor protection shalbee allowed for thē and lyke processe of outlagarie to bee hadde and made in the saide action of Detinue in the next shire adioyaunt against euery forester, ruler, walker, fermer, or their assignes so offendynge contrarye to the tenour of this acte, as in an action of trespasse at the commō lawe of this Realme is vsed. Anno. 27 H. 8. ca. 7.

28 ¶ Albeit the dominion, principalitie, and county of Wales, iustly & rightfully is, and euer hath bene incorporated, annexed, vnited, and subiecte to and vnder the imperiall crown of this realme, as a verye member and joynt of the same. Wherfore the kingz most royall maiesty of meere droit and very right is very head, king, lord, and ruler: yet notwithstanding because that in the same country, principalitie, and dominion diuers rightes, vsages lawz and customes, bee farre discrepant frō the lawez and customes of this realme and also because that the people of the same dominion haue and do dayly vse a speach nothing like ne consonant to ỳ naturall mother tongue within this realme, some rude and ignorant people haue made distinction and diuersitie betwene the kings subiects of this realms, and his subiectes of the sayde dominion and principalitie of Wales whereby great discord, variaunce, debate, diuision, murder, and sedition, hath grown betwene his said subiects His highnesse therefore, of a synguler zeale, loue and fauour that he beareth towarde his subiectes of his said dominion of Wales, mindinge and intending to reduce them to the perfecte order, notice and knowledge of his lawz of this his Realm, & vtterly to extirpe al and singuler the sinister vsages and customes differing from the same, and to bring his saide subiectes of this hys Realme, and of his sayde dominion of

Wales,

within one yere

Pproue

Delinered.

Keping

Dente

Fork.

Detinue

Triall

Vtlarie

United

King

Vsages Lawes

Speche

Discord

Extirp

Concorde

Wales, to an amyable accorde and vnitie, hath by the deliberate aduyse &c. ordeined &c. that his saide countrey or dominion of Wales shalbe, stand and continue for euer from hencefor the incorporated, vnited and annexed to, and with this his realm of England. And that al and singuler pson and persons borne and to be borne in the saide principalitie, countrey or dominion of Wales, shal haue, enioye, and enherite all & singuler freedomes, liberties, rightes, priuileges, and lawes within this realme, and other the kynges dominions, as other the kinges subiects naturally borne within the same haue, and enioy, and enherite. And that all and singuler person and persons inheritable to any manors, landes tenements rentes, reuersions, seruices or other hereditaments, which shall discend after the feast of all Saintes nert comming within the said principalitie, countrey, or dominion of Wales, or within any perticuler lordship, part or parcell of ỳ saide countrey or dominion of Wales shall for euer, from and after the saide feast of all Saintes, be inheritable to the saide manours, landes, tenements rents, reuersions, and hereditaments after the englisch tenure, without diuision or partition, and after the fourme of the lawes of this Realme of England, and not after anye tenure, ne after the fourme of any welsh lawes or customes. And ỳ the lawes, ordinances and statutes of this realme of England for euer, and none other lawes, ordinances ne statutes, from and after the said feaste of all Saintes nert comminge, shalbee hadde, vsed, practised, and executed, in the saide countrye or dominion of Wales, and euery parte therof in like maner, forme, and order as they ben and shalbe had, vsed, practised and executed in this realme, and in such like maner and forme as hereafter by this act shalbe further established & ordeined: anye act statut vsage custome president, liberty, priuilege or other thing, had, made, vsed, graunted or suffred, to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding. And for as much as there be many and dyuers lordshippes marchers, wythin the sayde countrey or dominion of wales, lying betweene the shires of Englande, and the shires of the saide countreye or dominion of Wales, and beeing no parcell of any other shires, where the lawes and due correction is vsed and hadd, by reason whereof hath ensued & hath beene practised, perpetrated, cõmitted and done within and among the saide lordships and countreys to them adioyning, manifold and diuers detestable murders, brenning of houses, robberies, thiefts, trespalles, rowtes, riots, vnlawful assembles, embraceries, maintenaunces receitinge of felons, oppressions, ruptures of the peace, and manifold other malefactes, contrary to all lawes and iustice. And the saide offendours therupon making their refuge, from lordshipp to lordshippe, weare and continued without punishement or correction.

Vnited

England

Vnited

Marchers

Shires

Murders

Felonies

Correccion

Inherit

Cõen law

Partition

England

Lawes

Statutes

Vsed

For due reformation where of, & for asmuch as dyuers and many of ỳ said lordshippes marchers be nowe in the handz and possession of our soueraigne lord the kinge, & the smallest numbre of them in the possessiõ of other lords. It is therfor &c. that diuers of the saide lordships marchers shalbe vnited, annexed and ioyned to diuers of ỳ shyres of Englande, and dyuers of the sayde lordships marchers shalbe vnited, annexed and ioyned to dyuers of ỳ shires of the sayde Countrey or dominion of Wales, in maner and fourme hereafter following. And that all the residue of the said lordships marchers wiñ the said countrey or dominion of Wales, shalbe

Vnited

England

Vnited

Marchers

Deuided Shires

Mõmouth. Brecknock Radnor Mongomerie Denbigh

shalbee seuered & deuyded into certein particuler counties of shires, that is to say, the county or shire of Mounmouth the countye or shire or Brecknock, the county or shire of Radnor, the county or shire of Mountgomerye, the county or shire of Denbigh.

And that the lordships, townships, parishes, commotes, and cãtredes of Monmouth, Chepstow, Wathern, Lanihangel, Pagor, Goldcliffe, Newport Wenloge, Lãwern, Carlion, Uske Dreleck, Tintern, Skinfreth, Gronsmont, Whitcastell, Reaglam, Calicot Bilton, Abergenenny, Pemrose, Crenekeld, Wag and Hotuislade in ẏ sayd countrey of Wales, and al and singuler honors, lordships, castels, manors, landes, tenementes & hereditaments, lying or being within the compasse or precinct of the said lordshippes, townshippes, hamlets, parishes, commotes and cantredes, and euerye of them, in whose possessiõ so euer they be or shall be, and euery parte therof shall stande and be, from and after the sayd feastes of all Saintes gildable, and shalbe reputed, accepted, named and taken, as partes and members of the saide shire of Monmouth, and that the said town of Monmouth shalbe named, accepted reputed, vsed, had and taken head and shire towne of the said county or shire of Monmouth. And that the Shirifes county or shire Court, of, and for the saide shire and county of Monmouth, shalbee holden and kepte one tyme at the said town of Monmouth, and the nert time at the towne of Newport in the same county or shire, and so to bee kepte in the saide twoe townes Alternis vicibus, and according to ẏ lawes of this Realme of Englande for euer, and in none other place. And it is ẏe. that all actions realles, that hereafter shalbe conteined, perpetrated, or sued for any landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, or any other thing within ẏ said county or shire of Monmouth and all actions personals, within the same shire or county, of the summe of xl. s. or aboue, and all actions mixte shall bee sued by originall writ out of the kings high court of Chauncery in England and heard, determined and tried before the kings Justices of england, or by assise or Nisi prius within the saide county of Monmouth, in such like maner, fourme & wise, as al other actions reals, personalz, and actions mixt sued heard, determined, and tried, in, or for any shire of this realme of Englande. And that the Kinges Justices of hys beneh, or of his cõmen bench at Westminster, shal haue ful power and auctoritie to direct all maner procesle to the shirifes and al other officers of the said county of Monmouth, and also to direct writtes of Venire facias, to the same shirife for the tryal of euery issue ioyned before them, and also to award cõmissions of Nisi prius into the saide county of Monmouth, for the tryall of such issues ioyned before them, in lyke maner and fourme as they doe into euery shire of this realme of England. And all and euery the kings subiectes and enhabitants within the said county of Monmouth shalbe for euer, from and after the said feast of all Saintes, obliged and bounden to bee obedyent and attendant to the lord Chauncelor of England, the kinges subiectes, and other of the kings most honorable cõsell, and vnto al lawes, customes ordinaunces and statutes of this realme of England, in like maner, fourme, and wise, as all other the kinges subiectes within euerye shire of this Realme of England be obliged and bounde: any act, statute, vsage, custome, liberty, priuilege or any other thing to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding, and that the shirife of the county shal hold plee

Shire towne. Shire court. Mõmouth. Actions

Monmouth Writte. Iust. of England Benche Cõen place Proces Shirife Nisi prius Inhabit Attendãt Lawes Statutes Shirifes

Pleas

plee or replegiare, and all other suites and plaintes vnder xl.s. in his countye or shire court, in like maner and forme as all other shirifes doe wythin this realme of England. And ẏ the shirife eschetours, and coroners, that hereafter shalbe within the said county or shire of Monmouth shalbee obliged & bounden to execute the kinges pceffes and to make due returnes therof, and to vse and exercise their offices. according to the lawes and statutes of thys realme of Englande, in al and euerie thing as the shirifes, eschetors, and coroners be obliged & bound to do in al & euery other shire of this realm of England. And that the Shirife and eschetors of the said shire or county of Monmouth, that hereafter shalbe apointed by our soueraigne lord the king, make theire accomptes for their saide offices in the kinges Escheker in Englande, in like manner & fourme as other shirifes and eschetoures doe within this Realme of England, and vppon suche like paine and penaltie, as is vppon other Shirifes and eschetours in euery other shire within this realme of Englande.

Shirifes Eschetor Coroner

Pceces

Accountes. Escheker

Lordships.

And it is &c. that the Lordeshippes, townefhipes, parifhes, commotes and Cantreds of Brekenock, Crickehowell, Tretowre, Penkelly, Englyfhe Talgarth, Welche Talgarth, Dinas The Haye, Glinbough, Brpoulles, Cantercelye, Lando, Blaifullingby, Eftrodue, Buelth and Langorz in the said countye or dominion of Wales, & all and finguler honors, lordfhips, caftels, manors, landes tenementes, and hereditaments, lying or being within the compaffe or precincte of the fayde Lordfhips, parifhes, Commotes and Cantredes, or anye of them, in whole poffeffiõ fo euer they be or fhal be, and euery parte therof fhal ftande and bee for euer, from the said feaft of al faints gildable, and fhalbe reputed, accepted named and taken as partes and members of the said county or shire of Brecknocke. And that the faide towne of Brecknocke fhalbee named, accepted, reputed, vfed, had and taken head and fhire towne of the said county or shire of Brecknok. And that the fhire court or countye of, and for the faide fhire or county of Brecknocke, fhalbee holden and kept in the faide towne of Brecknock. And it is &c. that the Lordfhips, townefhips, parifhes, commotes, and Cantredes of new Radnor, Eliftherna, Elueles, Bonghred, Glafeberey Glawdeftre, Wyghelles church, Meleneth, Blewagh, Knighton, Norton, Preston, Comothuder, Raider, Cuethronion, and Stanage, in the fayde countrey of Wales and euery of them and all and finguler honors, lordfhips caftels, manors, lands tenements and hereditaments, lying or being within the compas or precinct of the said lordfhips, townefhips parifhes, cõmotes, and cantreds, or any of them in whole poffeffion foeuer they be or fhalbe, and euery part therof fhal ftand and be for euer from the faide feaft of all faints, gildable, and fhalbe reputed, accepted named and takẽ as partes and members of the said county or fhire of Radnor. And that the faide towne of newe Radnore fhalbe named, accepted, reputed, vfed, had & takẽ head and fhire town of ẏ said county or fhire of Radnor. And that the said county or county of and for the said county or fhire of Radnor fhalbee holden and kepte one time at the faide towne of New Radnore, and the nexte time at the town of Rother Golwy, in that same county or fhire, & fo to bee kept in the same twoe townes Alternis vicibus for euer, and in none other place. And it is &c. that the lordfhips, townfhips, parifhes, cõmotes & cantredes of Mountgomery,

Gildable

Brecknok

fhire towne

fhire court

Townfhip

Gildable

Radnor

fhire towne

fhire court

Lordfhips

Kedewankery

Kedewankery, Cawrsland, Arnestlie Kenyliocke, Doythure, Powesslande, Clomes land, Bale lye, Tempester, and Alcester, in the saide countreye of Wales, and euery of them, and all & singuler honors, lordships, castelles, manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, lying or beinge wythin the compasse or precincte of the sayde lordships, parishes, townships, commotes & cantredes, or anye of them in whose possession so euer they be or shal be, and euery parte thereof, shal stand & be for euer, from the said feaste of al Saintes gildable, & shalbe reputed, accepted, named & taken, as partes and members of the said county or shire of Mountgomery. And ỹ the saide towne of Mountgomerye shalbee named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had & taken, head and shire towne of the saide county of Mountgomery. And that the countye or shire court, of, and for the said county or shire of Mountgomerye, shalbee holden & kept the first time at the saide towne of Mountgomery, and the next time at the towne of Waghenlethe in the same shire or countye, and so to be kepte in the saide twoe townes Alternis vicibus for euer, and in none other place. And also it is &c. that the Lordships, townships, parishes, commotes, & cantredes of Denbighland, Ruthin saint Talle, Kil thowen, Bromfielde Yale, Chirke, and Chirkland, Mylesdale and Holspesdale, in the said county of Wales and euerye of them, and all and singuler honours, lordshippes, castels, manours, landes tenementes, and hereditamentes lyinge or beinge within the compasse, or precinct of the saide lordshippes, townshippes, commotes, and cantredes, or any of them in whose possession so euer they bee or shalbe, and euerye parte thereof shall stande and bee for euer from the sayde feastes of all Saintes guildable, and shalbe reputed, accepted, named, & taken as parts and members of the said county or shire of Denbigh. And that the said towne of Denbigh shalbe named, accepted, reputed, vsed, had and taken, head and shire town of the countie or shire of denbigh. And that the county or shire courte, of, and for the saide county or shire of Denbigh, shal be holde and kept the first time at the saide towne of Denbigh, and the next time at the towne of Wirrham in the saide shire or Countye, and to be kept in the same twoe townes Alternis vicibus for euer and in none other place. And for asmuche as the Countyes or shires of Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomery, and Denbigh bee farre distãt from the Citie of London, where the lawes of England be commonly vsed ministred, exercised and executed, and for that the inhabitauntes of the saide shires of Breckenock, Radnor, Mountgomerye, and Denbigh, bee not of substaunce, power and abilitie to trauayl out of theire countreis to seeke the administration of Justice. It is therefore &c. that the king our soueraigne Lord shall haue one chauncerye and Escheker at his castell of Brekenocke, and one other at hys towne and castell of Denbigh. And that the shirifes, escheatours and other officers accomptants of the countyes of Brekenoke & Radnoze, Mountgomerye and Denbighe, from and after the sayde feaste of all Saintes shalbe yerelye appointed by our soueraigne lorde the king, for and in euery of the said shires of Breaknoke, Radnoze, Mountgomerye, and Denbighe. And that the shirifes, Escheatoures and other officers accomptauntes of the counties of Breknocke and Radnor, from and after the sayde feast of al Saintes, shall yerely make their accompt before the kinges audytours and such Chamberlain or baron of

Denbigh

shire towne
shire court

Distant

Chancery
Escheker

Officers

Appointed

Gildable

Mongomery

Shire towne

Shire court

Lordships.

Denbigh.

of the saide escheker, as shalbe therevpon apointed by our said soueraign lorde the king in such like maner and fourme, as shirifes, eschetors, and other officers accomptants, do yerely make theire accomptes in the kinges Escheker at Westminster, wtin thys Realme of Englande. And that the shirifes, eschetors and other officers accoumptaunts of the county of Mongomery and Denbighe, from & after the said feast of al Saints, shal yerely make their accõpt before ỳ kinges Auditours & suche Chamberleine or Baron of the saide escheker, as shall be thereunto appointed by oure saide soueraigne lorde the king in such maner and fourme as shirifs, Eschetors and other officers accomptaunts, do yerely make theire accomptes in the kinges Escheker at Westminster wtin this realme of England. And that iustice shalbe ministred, vsed, exercised & executed vnto the kings subiects and inhabitaunts in euery of the said shires of Brekenoke, Radnor, Montgomery and Denbigh, according to the lawes and statutes of this realm of England, and according to suche other customes and lawes now vsed in Wales aforesaid, as the king oure soueraigne lord, and his most honorable counsaile shall allowe and thinke expedient, requisite and necessarie by such iusticiare or iusticiers as shalbe thereunto appointed by our said soueraign lord the king, & after such forme & fashion, as iustice is vsed and ministred to the kings subiects wtin the.iij. shires of North Wales. And also it is &c. that the lordshipes, townes, parishes, commotes, hundredes and cãtredes of Dswestre, Whetyngton, Malbrok Knoking, Ellesmere, Downe, and Churburye, Hundred, in the marches of Wales aforesaid & euery of them, and al and singuler honours lordshippes, castels, manors, townes hamletes, lands, tenements and hereditaments lyinge or beinge within the compasse or precynct of the saide Lordeshippes, townes, parishes, commotes, hundreds and cantredes or anye of them, in whole possession so euer they be or shalbe, and euery part thereof shall stande and bee for euer, from and after the saide feastes of all Saynts guyldable and shalbe united annered and adioyned to & wyth the county of Salop as a member, parte or parcell of the same, and ỳ the saide Lordshippes of Dwestre, Whetington, Malbroke, & knowing wt their members, shalbee taken, named, and knowen by the name of the hundred of Dwestre in the countye of Salop, and thinhabitants thereof shalbe attendant and do euery thing & things at euery sessions, assise and gaole deliuery to be holden within the countye of Salop, as the inhabitaunts of al other hundreds do within the said coũtye of Salop, according to the lawes of this realme of England. And that the lordship of Ellesmer wt the members of the same shalbe united, ioined and knit to the hundred of Pimhil in the county of Salop, and shallbe takẽ named and knowen to be parcel of ỳ same hundred, and the inhabitaunts therof shalbe attendant, and do euery thing and things with the inhabitãts of the said hundred of Pimhill, as the inhabitãts of the same hundred nowe do and vse, according to the lawes of this realme of Englande. And that the Lordshippe of Downe wyth the members, shalbe united, ioyned, and knit to the hundred of Churburye in the countye of Salop, and that the inhabitauntes of the sayde hundred of Churbury and lordshippe of Downe shalbe attendant and do euery thing and thinges at euery sessions assise &

Account Escheker

Officer

Account

Iustice

Lawes of England Customes.

Iusticiar.

North Walz Lordship

Marches

Gyldable United Salop

Hundred

Inhabit

Hundred Pimhill

Hundred Churbury

gaole deliuerie to bee holden wythin the said county of Salop, as the inhabitauntes of all other hundredes doe within the saide county of Salop according to the lawes of this Realme of England. And ỳ the said hundrede of Churbury after the saide feast of al saints, nor the said hundred of Oswestr̃, nor yet the lordship of Ellesmere shalbee in no wise otherwise priuileged, nor haue no other liberty or priuilege, but as hũdreds, vnited, ãnexed and knit to the saide county of Salop, as other hundredes be within the saide countye. And that the lordships townes, parishes, commotes, hundredes, and cantredes of Ciwias Lacye, Ciwias Harolde, Clyfforde, Winkorton, Perdesley, Huntington, Whitney, Wygmore, Logharnes, & Stepulton, in the saide marches of walez and euery of them, and al and singuler honours, lordshippes, castels, manours, landes, tenements, and hereditaments, lying or being within the compasse or precincte of the said lordshippes, townes, parishes, commotez hundredes, and cantredes, or anye of them, in whose possession soeuer they be or shalbe, and euery parte thereof shall stand and be for euer, from and after the said feasts of al Saints guildable, and shallbee vnited, annexed & adioyned to and with the countye of Herford as a member part or parcell of the same countye of Herforde, and that the said Lordships of Wigmore and Logharnes, with their members shalbe taken, named and knowen by the name of the hundred of Wigmore in the county of Herforde aforesaide. And that the inhabitants therof shalbe attendant and do euery thing and things, at euery sessions, assise & gaol deliuerye to be holden with the sayde county of Herforde, as the inhabitãtz of all other hundredes, do within the saide county of Herford, according to the lawes of this realm of England. And ỳ the whole lordshippe of Ciwias Lacy, with the members shalbe taken, named & knowen by the name of the hundred of Ciwyas Lacy within the saide county of Herforde. And the inhabitauntes thereof shalbee attendaunt and do euery thing and thigs at euerye sessions, assise and gaole deliuerye to bee holden within the sayd county of Herford, as the inhabitãtes of all other hundredes do, within the saide countie of Herforde, according to the lawes of this Realme of Englande. And that the lordeshippe of Ciwias Harolde wᵗ the members shall be vnited, ioyned and knit to the hũdred of Webtre in the saide county of Herforde and shalbe taken, named, & knowen to bee parcell of the sayde hundred of Webtre, and the inhabytaunts therof shalbe attendaunt and do euery thing and thinges with the inhabitaunts of the same hundred of Webtre, as the inhabitauntes of the same hundred now do, according to the lawes of this realme of Englãd. And that the lordeshippes of Clifford Wendforton, Perdesley, Whitney, and Huntington, with their mẽbers shalbe taken, named and knowen by the name of the hundred of Huntington within the countie of Herforde aforesaide: and that the inhabitauntes therof shalbe attendaunt and do euerye thing and things at euery Sessyons, assise, & gaole deliuery to be holden within the saide countye of Herforde as the inhabitaunts of all other hundredes do within the said countie of Herford, according to the lawes of this realm of England. And that the saide hundred of Wigmore, with the members, and the said hundred of Ciwias Lacye, and the saide hundred of Huntington, and the said Lordeshyp of

Churbury Oswestr

Salop

Lordship

Herford

Hundred Wigorne

Hundred Ciwias Lacy

Hundred Webtre

Hundred Huntington

Wigmore.

of Ewias Harolde annexed vnto the hũdred of Webtree after ẏ feaste of all Saints, shalbe in no wise other wise priuileged, nor haue no other liberty, fraunchise ne priuilege: but as hundreds vnited and annexed to the saide county of Herford and as other hundredes bee within the saide countie of Herforde. And that the Lordeshippes, townes, & parishes of Wollaston, Tidnam, and Bechly, in the saide marches of Wales, and all honours, lordshippes, castels, manours landes tenements & hereditamentes lying or being betweene Chepstowe bridge in the said marches of Wales & Glocester shire, in whose possession soeuer they bee or shalbee, and euery parte thereof shall stand and be guildable from, and after the feaste of all Saints, and shall bee vnited, annexed and ioyned to and with the sayde county or shire of Glocester as a mẽber, parte or parcell of the same.

And that the saide Lordshippes, townes and parishes of Wollaston, Tidnam, and Becheley, and all honours Lordships, castels, manours, landes tenementes, & hereditaments, lyinge or being betweene Chepstow bridge & the shire of Glouceſter as is afore saide, shalbe vnited, ioyned and knit to the hundred of Weſebery wythin the saide shire of Glouceſter and shal be taken, named and knowen to bee parte and parcell of the same hũdred and the inhabitaunts thereof shalbee attendant, and do euerye thinge and thinges with the inhabitaunts of the said hundred of Weſebery, as the inhabitaunts of the said hundreds now do according ẏ lawes of this realme of England. And that the said Lordeshippes of Wollaston, Tidnam, and Becheley, after the saide feaste of all saintes shalbe in no wise priuileged, nor haue no other liberty, frãches ne priuilege but as parcel of ẏ said hundred of Weſebery in the saide county of Glouceſter. And that the lordships townes, parishes, cõmotes, hundreds and cantredes of Gower kilney, Bishops towne, Landaffe Sighnith supra, Singhnith subtus, Miskin, Dgmors, Gleincothnay Callagarn, Ruchien, Callauan, Lanblethian, Lantwide, Tieriall, Auan, Neth, Landeway, and the Cleyes in the said countrey of Wales and euerye of them, & all honours, lordshippes, castels, manours, landes, tenementes, and hereditaments, lyinge or beeinge within the compaſſe or precincte of the saide lordeshippes, townes, parishes, commotes, hundredes, and cantredes or any of thẽ in whose possession soeuer they bee, or shalbee, and euery parte thereof shall stande and bee gildable for euer from and after the said feaste of all Saintes, and shalbe vnited, annexed, and ioined to & with the county of Glamorgan, as a member, part or parcell of the same. And that the saide shire of Glamorgan and Morgannoke, and all the aforesaide lordshippes, townes, parishes, commotes hundreds and cantredes, vnited and annexed to the saide countye of Glamorgan, shall from and after the said feast of all Saintes bee reputed, named, ereepted and knowẽ by ẏ name of the shire of Glamorgan only, and by none other name. And that from & after the saide feaste of all Saintes, iuſtice shalbe miniſtred & executed to the kings subiects and inhabytaunts of the saide county of Glamorgan according to the lawes, cuſtome, and statutes of this realme of Englande, and after no welch lawes and in such forme and fashion as iuſtice is miniſtred & vſed to the kinges subiectes within ẏ three shires of Northwales. And ẏ the lordships townes parishes

United Herford

Lordships

Glocester.

Hundred. Bellbury

Glamorg.

Glamorg.

North wales

commotes, hundredes and cantredes of Lonemthebery, Abermelese, Redwely, Elkening, Cornwolthō, Newcastell, Emlin, Abergailly in the said county of Wales & euerye of them, and all honours, lordshippes, castels, manours, landes, tenements and hereditaments lying or beeyng wythin the compasse or precinct of ẏ said lordshippes, townes, parishes, commotes hundredes, and cantredes or any of them, in whose possession soeuer they bee, or shalbe, and euery parte therof shall stand and be guildable for euer, from and after the feast of all Saintz and shalbee united, annered and ioyned to and with the county of Kaiermerthen, as a member part or parcel of the same. And that from and after the saide feaste of all Saintes iustyce shalbe ministred & executed to ẏ kingz subiectes and inhabitauntes of the saide countye of Kaiermerthen accoding to the laws customes & statutes of this realme of England, and after no welsh lawes, & in such fourme and fashion as iustyce is minystred & vsed to the kingz subiects within the three shires of Northwales. And that the Lordships, townes, parishes, cōmotes hundredes & cantredes of Hauerford west, Kilgarā, Lasteffan, Lāghuarn otherwise called Mellangherne, walwincastel, Dewes lād, Lannehadein Laufrey, Herbert, Slebeche, Rosemarket, Castellan, & Land of lour in ẏ said countrey of Wales, and euery of them and al honours lordshyppes, castelles, manours, lands, tenementz and hereditamentes, lying or beynge within the compasse or precinct of the said lordships, townes, parishes, commotes, hundredes and cantredes, or any of them in whose possession soeuer they bee or shalbee and euerye parte thereof, shall stand and bee guildable for euer from and after the said feast of all Saintes, and shalbe united, annered and ioyned to and with the cōtie of Pembroke. And that from and after the sayde feast of all Sayntes, iustice shalbe ministred and executed to the kings subiects & inhabitauntes of the saide county of Pembroke accoding to the lawes, customes, and statutes of this realme of Englande, and after no welshe lawes & in suche fourme and fashion as iustice is mynistred and vsed to the kings subiectz within ẏ three shires of Northwales and that the Lordshippes, townes, parishes, commotes, hundredes, & cantredes of Tregarn, Generglin, Lād wy Ureny, in the saide countreye of Wales and euery of them, and al honours, lordshippes, castelles, manors landes, tenements and hereditamēts lying or beinge within ẏ compasse or precinct of the said lordships, townes parishes, commotes, hundredes & cantredes or anye of them, in whose possession so euer they bee, or shalbe, and euerye parte thereof shall stande and be guildable for euer, from and after the saide feast of al Saintes, and shal bee vnited, annered, and ioined to & with the countye of Cardigan, as a member part or parcell of the same. And that from and after the saidfeast of al Saincts iustice shalbe ministred and executed to the kinges subiectes and inhabitauntes of the said countie of Cardigan, accoding to the lawes customes and statutes of this realme of Englande, & after no welsh lawes and in suche fourme and fashion as iustice is ministred & vsed to the kinges subiectes within the three shires of Northwales. And that the Lordeships townes and parishes of Mountway in the said coūtrey of Wales, in whose possession soeuer it bee, and all lands tenements and hereditaments now lying or being within the compasse

Kaiermerth

Lordships.

Pembroke

Lordships

Cardigan.

Mollitwy

passe or precinct of the said Lordship towne or parish of Montway, or any of them in whose possession soeuer they be or shalbe & euery part therof shal stande & bee guildable for euer, from and after the saide feaste of all Saintes, and shalbe united, annexed and adioyned to & with the countye of Merioneth in Northwales as a cõmote, mẽber, parte or peel of ý same. And be it &c. ý all iustices, cõmissioners shiriks, coroners, escheators, stewards & their lieuetenants, & all other officers & ministers of the law, shall proclaime & keepe the sessions, courtes, hundredes, letes, shirikes courts & al other courtes in the English tongue & al other offices, iuries & inquests, & al other affidauits, verdits, & wagers of lawe, to bee geuen and done in the English tongue. And also that from henceforth no pson or psons that vse the welshe speche or language, shall haue or enioye anye maner office or fees within the realme of England, Wales or other the kinges dominiõ. vpon peine of forfeiting the same offices or fees, vnlesse he or they vse & exercise the speche or lãguage of English. And it is &c. ý it shalbe lawfull to ý shirike of euerye of the foresayde shires of Monmoth, Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomery & Denbygh, and euerye of thẽ to put euery misruled & suspect psõs within their shirikewicke vnder cõmon mainprise & suerty of theire psonall apparaunce, as the shirikes do within euery of the three shires of Northwales. And ý the recognisance of such common mainprise & suertie of apparance taken before any of the said shirikes shal be as good and effectuall, as if it were taken by anye iustice of recorde. And that the shirike of the county of Mõmoth shal certifie such recognisances, common mainprise, or suertie of apparance at euery quarter sessions, before ý iustices of peace of the saide countye of Monmouth. And ý euery pson & persons within the saide county of Monmouth, put vnder comon mainprise, & bound to his personall apparance, shall kepe their personall apparance at the sessions holden within ý sayde shire of monmouth, nexte after the cluse of Easter, & at the sessions to be holden within the said shire nexte after ý feast of S. Michael tharchangel, vntil such time that they be therof released after the forme of ý law. And ý euery of ý shirikes of the sayd coũties of Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomery, & Denbygh, & euery of them shal certifie such recognisance, comõ mainprise or suertie, apparaunce by thẽ taken before such iustice as shalbe appointed by our soueraigne lord the king within euery of the said shires at euery such sessions to be holdẽ in anye of the saide shires before the same Iustice. And ý euery pson & psons within the said coũties of Brekenock, Radnor, Mountgomery & Dẽbigh, and also within the aboue named counties of Glamorgã, Karmerden, Penbrok & Cardigan, or any of thẽ, put vnder cõmon mainprise, and bound to his or their psonal apparãce aswel by the foresaid shirikes as by ý iustices of any of ý said coũties shall kepe their apparances before ý sayde Iustices at euerye sessions within ý said counties to be holdẽ in such like maner & forme as is vsed in ý three shires of Northwales. And for that ý lordes marchers before this present yeaꝛe haue vsed to put their tenãts within their lordships marchers vnder suche comõ mainprise & suertye of apparance, and haue had the forfeitures therof: which for euer from and after the said feast of all Saynts shal vtterly cesse and determine.

Merioneth

Iustices

Officers

Procias

Courtes

English tongue

Welch speche

Offices

Fees

Shirikes

Suspect

Mainprik.

Recogñ

Certifie

Kepe apparance

Released

Certifie

Mainprik.

Apparance

Lorde marchers

Mainprise

Forf.

Therefore bee it &c. ẏ after the fayde feast of all saintes, euery lay & temporall ẏson now being a lord marcher, shall haue the moitie or halfe of euery forfeiture of all & euery common mainprise, recognisãce for the peace or apparance, forfeited by any of their tenauntes, inhabitinge within anye of their lordships marcherz, & they to be paide the same moitie or halfe by the handes of the shirife of euerye of the said counties, where such forfeitures shalbe, if the shirife can leuy ẏ same: and the same shirife to accompte to our Soueraigne Lord the kynge for the other halfe or moitie, in suche Exchecker as they bee bounde to bee accomptant.

Lay man Lord marcher Moitie Forf.

Paide Shirifes

Accoũt

Bee it further &c. that immediatlye vppon the prorogation or dissolution of this present parlement, the Lorde Chauncellour of England shall dyrecte the kinges commissions vnder his graces great seale to such psones as to him shalbee thought conuenyent to enquire and vieiwe all the said shires of Kaermerdin, Penbrok, Cardigan, Monmouth, Brekenoke, Radnor, Mountgomerye, Glamorgan & Denbygh, & euerye parte & parcell of them: & vpon such viewe & serch, to deuide them & euery of them into so many hundredes, as they shall thynke most meetest and conuenient. And ẏ hundredes so deuyded, shal returne & certifie with the said cõmission into ẏ high court of Chancery before ẏ said feaste of all saintes & the same to remaine of record, & to bee of such force & effect as it were by act of parlemt. And that the said hundredes after the said certificat shalbee vsed & taken as other hundredes bee in euerye other shire within this realme of Englãd. Furthermore it is &c. that imediatly after the prorogation or dissolutiõ of this present parlyament, the Lorde Chauncellour of England shall dyrecte the kinges cõmission vnder hys graces great seale to such psonz as by him shalbe thought conuenient, to enquire & serch out by all wayes & meanes ẏ they can, all & singuler lawes, vsages & customes vsed within ẏ said dominions & countrey of Wales, & the same shall returne and certyfye to the kinges highnesse and his most honorable counsaile before the fayde feast of all Saintes next comminge: and that vpon deliberate aduise ther of had and taken all suche lawes, vsages, & customes as the kings highnesse & his said most honorable counsaile shal think expedient, requisite, & necessary to bee had, vsed & exercised in the before rehearsed shires or any of them, or in anye other shire of the dominiõs or countrey of Wales, shal stand and be of ful strength vertue and effect and shalbe for euer inuiolablye obserued, had, vsed, and executed in the same shires, as if thys acte had neuer bene had ne made, any thing in the same acte conteyned to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Cõmission

Serche Lawes Customes

Certifie

Vsed

Strength

Executed

And it is &c. that for this present parlement, and all other parlementes to be holden and kept for this realme. ẏ knightes shalbe chosen and elected to the same parlyament for the shire of Monmouth and one burges for ẏ borough of Monmouth, in lyke maner fourme and order as knightes & burgeys of the parlement be elected and chosen in all other shires of this Realme of England. And that the same knightes & burgeys shall haue lyke dignitie, preeminence, and priuilege and shalbee allowed suche fees, as other knightes and burgeis of ẏ parlement haue bene allowed. And the knightes fees to be leuied, perceiued, receiued, gathered, and paide, in such maner

2 knightes Parlement Burges Monmouth.

Fees

Chancellor

Deuide Hundreds.

Certifie

Chancellor

Lewied

1. knigh

Shires

Lay gle

Lord m

Wiles

maner, fourme and order, as suche fees be gathered, leuyed, perceiued, receiued & paide in other shires of thys realme of England: And the burgeis fees to bee leuied as well within the borough of Monmouth as within all other auncient boroughs wythin the said shire of Monmouth. And that for this present parlement, and al other parliaments, to bee holden and kept for this realme, one knighte shalbee chosen & elected to the same parliamẽt for euery of the shires of Brecknocke Radnor, Mountgomery & Denbigh, & for euery other shire within ẏ sayd countrey or dominion of Wales: & for euery borough beig a shire towne within the said countrey or dominiõ of Wales, except the shire towne of ẏ aforesaid countye of Merioneth, one burgeis: And the election to be lyke maner, fourme & order as knightes and burgeis of the parlyament be elected and chosen in other Shyres of this realme. And ẏ the knight & burgeis & euery of them shall haue lyke dignitie, preeminence, priuilege and shalbee allowed suche fees as other knightes of the parlement haue & be allowed. And the knightes fees to be leuyed and gathered of the Comens of the shire that they bee elected in. And the burgeis fees to bee leuyed & gathered aswell of the boroughs and shire townz, as they be burgeis of, as of all other auncient boroughes wtin the same shire.

Leuied

1. knight

Shires

1. Burgeis Election

Fees Leuied

And it is &c. that all & euery laye & temporal personne and persons now being lords, marchers, and hauynge any lordshipz, marchers, or lordshipz realles shal from and after the sayde feast of all Saintes, haue all such myses, and profits, of their tenaunts, as they haue had or vsed to haue at the first entre into their landes in times past. And also shall haue, holde, and kepe within the precinct of their lordships, courtes baron, court leetes and lawdaies, and all and euery thing to the same courtes belonging. And also shall haue within the precincte of their said lordships or lawday, waike, straike, Infangthef, outfangthef, tresure troues, deodams, goods & catels of felons, & of psons condempned or outlawed of felony or murder, or put in exigent for felony or murder, and also wreke de miere, wharfage and customes of straungers, as they haue had in tymes past, & as thoughe such priuileges were granted vnto them by our soueraigne lorde the kinge by point of Charter: Anye thing in this present acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded alwaye ẏ thys present acte nor any thing therin cõteined, shal take away or derogate any lawes, vsages, or lawdable custõz nowe vsed within the three shires of Northwales, nor shall not deprriue nor take away the whole liberties of the Duchy of Lancaster: but ẏ ẏ sayd liberties shall continue & bee vsed in euery Lordshipz parcell of the sayde Duchy within the dominion or countrey of Wales, as the liberties of the said Duchy be vsed in shire grounde and not county palãtine within this realme of Englande. Prouided also that this act nor any thing therin cõteined do not extend nor be preiudicial to any pson or persons to anoide any patent, ioint patent of any office fees, annuities, or reuersion of anye office, fees, or annuities to them grãted for terme of their lyfe or lines by our soueraigne lorde the king, or by any other person or personnes, other for the vsing exercisyng, or occuppig of anye maner office, or otherwise, but that they shal haue & enioy their said fees, and al other offices of constableships, porterships, steward-

Lay pson

Lord mch

Wales

Courtes

Liberties

Northe wales Lancaster

Patent Office Fees Annuities. King

shippes of leetes, lawdaies, court barons, & other offices being not repugnant against this act: And in case any such offices bee repugnaunt againste this act, that then the grãtees to haue & enioy their fees, duringe theire lyfe or lyues: any article or clause in this present acte, to the contrarye in anye wise notwithstanding.

Repugnant

Prouyded also that this act, nor anything therin contained, be not in any wise prejudiciall to the right honorable Henry Erle of Worcester, for the exercising & occuppying of the office of the iustice of ỳ whole county of Glamorgan, any thing in this present act conteined to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Earle Worcester Justice

Prouided also, ỳ this acte nor anye thing therin contained, extende not to deprive, take away or derogat any other actes before this time made for the triall of treason, murder or felonies, or accessories of the same, committed & done in any lordship marcher in Wales or in the nert shires of England adioining to the saide lordship marcher. Prouided alwaies ỳ lands tenemẽts & hereditamẽts, lying in the said countrey & dominion of Wales, which haue ben vsed tie out of minde by ỳ lawdable customes of ỳ said coũtrey, to bee departed & departable among issues & heires males, shal still so continue & be vsed in like fourme, fashion & condicion, as if this act had neuer be ne had nor made, any thing in this act to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouided also, & be it &c. that the kinges highnes, notwithstanding this act or any thing therin conteined. shal haue power & auctoritie for the terme of three yeres nert after the end and dissolution of thys present parlemẽt, to suspend for such time as shall please his grace, or vterlye to repeale, reuoke, & abrogate this whole act, or any part therof frõ time to time, as shal stande with hys most gracious pleasure: so ỳ euerye such suspending repeale & reuocation from time to tyme as often as anye such case shal happen, shalbe made in writing vnder the great seale of England, & be annexed to ỳ rolle of this pẽsent plement wherin this acte shall be enrolled, & proclamation therupon to be made in euery shire within the said countrey & dominion of Wales. And ỳ euery such suspending, repeal & reuocation so to be had & made by ỳ kinges highnes, shalbee as good and effectuall to al intents & purposes, as if the same had be don by auctority of this present plement: this act or anye thing therin conteined to ỳ contrary therof notwithstanding. And where by this present act there is appointed one Chancerye and one Escheker at Wreknok, & another Chauncery and Escheker at Denbighe, it is &c. ỳ the kings highnes frõ tyme to tyme wiñ the terme of 5. yeres nert after ỳ end of this plemt for due ministration of iustice in the said countrey of Wales shal haue power & auctoritie to erect make & ordeine such court or courtes & so many courtes of recorde & such & so many iustices, ministers, officers, & clerkes, as by his highnes within the time of 5. yeres nert after thende of this present plemt shalbe thought sufficient & conuenient, as wel for ỳ due execution of this acte, or of anye thing or thinges that shalbe had, don or made by auctoritie of the same, as for the good gouernaunce and rule of the sayde countye of Wales.

This act

Annexed

Proclam

Chancerie Escheker

within 5 yeres

Erect Courtes Justices Officer

Fees

Deptable Heires males

3. yeres

Suspend

Repele

Prouided alway that this acte, or anye thinge or thinges to bee done by auctoritie thereof, shall not bee prejudiciall to any person or personnes which now haue by the kingz letterz patentes any office or offices of ptonotarie

3. yeres

Shires

Clerke

Prothonotarie Clerke of the crowne

notarye or clerke of the Crowne in the saide countrey and dominion of Wales, but that they and euerye of them shal and may stil haue and vse theire offices, in as large and ample maner, forme, fashion and condicyō as if this acte or anye thinge to bee done by auctoritye therof, had neuer bē had or made any thing in this act to the contrarye therof notwythstanding. Prouided also, that thys acte, or any thing therein contained extend not, or in anye wise be preiudicial or hurtful to sir Walter Deuereur, knighte of the noble order of ỹ garter, lorde Ferrers of Chartly, of for and cōcerning the offices of chiefe Justice of Southe wales, the offyce of Chamberleine of Southwales, & of the countyes of Carmerden and Cardigan in Southwales aforesaid And of & for the office of the Steward shippe of the lordshippe of Wealth in the marches of Southwales, and of and for the office of receiuourshippe of the sayde lordshippe of Wealth: or of, for or concerninge any of the said offices: but that the sayde lorde Ferres may haue, vse exercise, and ẽioy the said offices and euery of them w̄ al fees, wages, emolumente,, cōmodities, and profites, to the same offyces or to any of them in any wise belōging or appertaining, in as large and ample manner fourme and condicion, as if this acte had neuer beene had nor made. Anno. 27. H. 8. capitulo. 26.

L. Ferrers Officers

Fees

29 ¶ The kinges highnes (duringe the time of three yeres next after the end of this present plemēt) shal haue power & auctority by writting vnder his great seale, to allott, appointe assigne & limitt to euery of the shires, named in the said acte (s. an. 27. H. 8. ca. 26. before. 28.) suche and so manye lordships, townes, parishes, hamlet, hundredes, commotes, & cantredes, as his maiestye by his moste highe wisdome shal thinke most conuenient and agreable for the ease and cōmodities of his louing subiectes the inhabitauntes of the saide dominion and principalitie, (s. of Wales) And shal lykewise haue power and auctoritie to name & assigne the shire townz in euery of the said shires named in the said act. And ỹ euery such limitacion, appointment, nomination & assignement to be made by the kinges highnesse in ỹ behalfe, by auctoritye of this act, shal be as good & effectual to al intentes & purposes, as thoughe it had ben done & made plainly & pticulerly by auctority of pliamēt anye thing contained in the said act, made in the lastte plemēt, or any other thig or thinges to the contrary therof not withstanding. An. 28. H. 8. ca. 3. The kinge during the said three yerez, did nothinge concerning the accomplishment of the sayde acte, wherfore. An 31. Hen. 8. cap. 11. it was enacted as followeth.

3. yeres

Accomplish

30 ¶ That his maiesty duringe the space of other three yeres, next after the first day of this present pliamēt, shal haue like power and auctoritye, to doe, vse, execute, & accomplishe all and euerye thinge and thinges limitted and appointed to his maiestye to be done, vsed and accomplished by ỹ same acte, made in the said 28. yere of his gracez raigne (ca. 3. before. 20.) in as large and ample maner in euery condicion as his maiesty mought haue don, vsed & accomplished w̄in ỹ said time of three yeres, limitted by the same act, as is aforesaid. And that euery such limitacion, appointment, nomination and assignement to bee made by the kings highnes in that behalfe, by auctoritye of this present acte durig the space of the said other three yeres

3. yeres

Assigne Shires

shire townes

Good

yeres next after the first day of this present parlement shal bee as good & effectual to al intentes and purposes as thought it had bē done & made plainly & particulerly by auctorityе of plemēt. An. 31. H. 8. ca. 11. Se office An. 32. H. 8. ca. 27. of grātes of shirifewekes in Wales made voide.

Hope Asaph

Flint

Denbigh Hawardē

Flint

Hope

Flint

31 ¶ And where the Lordeshippes, townes, and hamletes of Hope and Asaph, haue of old time ben reputed accepted & taken as part & peel of the county of Flint, & so haue ben continued vntil now of late that by an act of plement made in the 27. yere of ỹ raign of our most dread soueraigne lord the kinges maiesty ỹ now is ca. 26. before 28. the same were assigned to the county of Denbighe. And also where parcel of the parish of Hawarden as at this day & of olde time hath ben accepted, taken & vsed as part of the said coũty of Flint, & the residue of the said parishe of Hawarden is, & alwaies hath ben without the p̄cincte limittes and iurisdiction of the same county. Bee it &c. that aswel the sayd lordeshippes, townes & hamletes of Hope Asaph, & the said whole parish of Hawardē, together with the lordshippe of the same, as also the Lordshipes, townes, and parishes of Woldelsale, Merefordd and Mseley & al the lands, tenements and hereditamēts within the precincte and limits of the sawe, or anye of them, shal frō hence forthe bee reputed, accepted, take, & adiudged to bee within the saide coũtye of Flynte, as a member, parte and parcell of the same Countye of Flinte and not of nor within anye other Countye or shyre, anye statut, ordinaunce, lawe or custome, hereto fore had or vsed, to the contrarye therof in any wise notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaies that the inhabytauntes and tenauntes of the sayde lordshippes, townes, hamletes & parishes of Hope, Asaph, Woldesdale, Merefordd, and Hawarden, shal pay theire milles and tallages when and as ofte as the same shalbe due wythe the inhabitantes of suche shire or shires, as before time hathe ben accustomed. And that the said Lordshipe of Hope, Woldesdale, Merefordd, Mseley, and Hawarden, with the hole and entier parishe of Hawarden, and al the grounde, landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, within the precincte & limites of the same shal from henceforth bee called, taken, and accepted, the hundredes of Woldesdale in the county of Flint. And that the sayde lordshipp of Asaph, w̄ al the groūdez, landes, tenementes, & hereditamēts, within the precinct and limites of the same, shalbe takē, accepted, & iudged to be as part & parcel of the hundred of Rutland in the same county. An. 33. H. 8. ca. 13.

Hope &c.

Tallage

Hundredes

Hundred. Rutland

King

32 ¶ Our soueraign Lord the kings maiesty of his tender zeale & affectyō that he beareth towardes his louing and obedient subiectes of his domini on principalitye & countrey of Wales for good rule and order to bee from henceforthe kepte and maintened within the same, wherby his said subiectes maye growe and rise to more wealth and prosperitye hath deuised and made diuerse sundry good & necessary ordināces, which his maiesty of his most aboundant goodnes, at ỹ humble suite and petition of his said subiectes of Wales, is pleased & contented to be enacted &c. in maner and forme as hereafter ēsueth. First that his graces said dominion, principalitye and countrey of Wales, be from henceforthe deuyded into twelue shiresof the which eighte haue ben shires of longe and auncient time, that is to saye, the shires of Glamorgan, Caermer-

Presidēt & councell

Ordinances

Officers

Determin

12. shires 8. old shires

ti. sessions

Caermerthen, Pembroke, Cardigã, Flint, Caernaruan, Angleſey, & Mereoneth. And power of the ſaid xij. ſhires, be newly made & ordeined to be ſhires, by an act made at the parlyamente, holden at weſtminſter, in the xxxij. yere of our ſaid ſoueraigne lord his moſt noble raigne (cap. 26. before 28.) that is to ſay, ỳ ſhires of Radnor Breknok, Mountgomery and Denbigh, ouer & beſides the ſhire of Monmouth, and diuerſe other dominions lordſhippes, and maners in the marches of Wales, vnited and annered to the ſhires of Salop, Herforde and Glouceſter, as by ỳ ſaid late act more plainely appereth. Item that the lymittacions of the hundredes of late made within the ſaide ſhires by vertue of his graces commiſſiõ, directed out of his high courte of Chauncery and againe retourned into the ſame, ſhal ſtande in full ſtrength, force, and effect, accordinge to the ſaide limitacion. Excepte ſuche of the ſame, as ſithe that time haue beene altered or chaunged, by vertue of anye acte or actes of Parliamente already made, or that ſhalbee altered or chaunged, by anye acte or actes in this preſente Seſſion to be made. Item that there ſhalbee and remaine a preſident and counſaile in the ſaide dominyon and principalitye of wales and the marchez of the ſame, wt al officers, clerkez and incidentes to the ſame, in maner and fourme as hath bene heretofore vſed and accuſtomed. Which preſident and counſaile ſhal haue power, and auctority to here and determine by their wiſedomes and diſcrecyonz, ſuch cauſez and matterz as be or here after ſhalbee aſſigned to them by the kinges maieſtye, as heretofore hath beene accuſtomed and vſed. Item that there ſhalbee holden and kepte ſeſſionz twiſe in euery yere, in euery of the ſaid ſhires, in the ſaide dominyon and principalitye of wales. That is to ſay, in the ſhires of Glamorgã, Brekenoke, Radnor, Caermerthin, Pembroke, Cardigan, Mountgomery, Denbigh, Flinte, Caruaruã, Mereoneth, and Angleſey, the which ſeſſions ſhalbe called the kinges greate ſeſſions in Wales. Item that the Juſtice of Cheſter for the time being ſhal holde and kepe ſeſſions twiſe in euerye yere in the ſhires of Dẽbigh, Flint and Mountgomery, and haue nothinge but his olde fee of an hundred poundes yerely for the ſame.

Item that the Juſtyce of Northewales, ſhall in lyke wiſe holde and kepe Seſſions twiſe euerye yere, in euerye of the ſayde ſhyres of Carnaruan, Mereonethe, and Angleſey and ſhall haue yerelye of the kingez maieſtye a yerely fee of fiftye poundes for the ſame. Item that one perſone learned in the lawes of this Realme of Englande, by the kingez maieſtye to bee named and appointed, ſhalbee Juſtice of the ſhires of Radnor, Breknok, and Glamorgan and ſhall in lyke wiſe holde and kepe ſeſſions twiſe in euery yere in euery of the ſame ſhires, and ſhal haue yerely of the kinges maieſtye fifty poundes for his fee. Item that one other perſone learned in the lawes of this Realme, to bee appointed as is afore ſayd, ſhalbe Juſtyce of the ſhires, of Caermerthen, Pembroke and Cardigan, and ſhall in like wiſe hold and keepe Seſſions twiſe in euerye yere in euerye of the ſame ſhires: and ſhall alſo haue yerely of the kinges maieſty fifty poundes for his fee. Itẽ the ſaid perſonnes or Juſtices, & euery of them now being, or that hereafter ſhalbee, ſhal haue ſeuerall letters patentes and commiſſions for theire offices vnder the kinges great ſeale

of

of England, to be exercised by them selues, or their sufficient deputies according to their purposes and intent in their ordinances specified. Prouided alwaies that their commissyons to them already graunted vnder the sayde greate seale, shal stand in force and effecte according to the tenour of the same: vnlesse it shall please the kinges maiesty hereafter to alter or chaunge them or any of them, thys present article lasse before expressed, in any wise notwithstanding. Item that euerye of the saide Justices w̄in the limittes of theire commissions & auctorities to them appointed, as is aforesaid, shal hold al maner of pleez of the crowne at and in the said sessions, in as large and ample manner, as the kinges chiefe iustice of England, and other the kinges Justyces of the kinges benche ther, or anye of them maye doe in theire place or els where within the realme of Englād And also to hold plees of assises, and al other plees and actions, real, personal, and mixte, in as large and ample maner, as the kinges chiefe iustice of the common place in england and other iustices of the same place, or anye of them maye doe in ẏ realm of Englande. Item that euery of ẏ sayde Justices of Wales shall haue power and auctorityye to enquire of treasons, murders, felonies, riottes, routes, vnlawful assemblies, extorcions, imbraceries, maintenances, retetnors, concelementes, cōtempts and al other offences and euill deeds of what natures, names or qualities so euer they be done, committed or perpetrated, within the limmittes of theire commissyons and auctorityes, againste the fourme of the common lawe of the Realme of Englande, or of anye statutes of the same and to heare and determyne the premisses and euerye of them, and generally to minister common Justice to all and singuler the kinges subiectes within the the limittes of their commissions and auctorities, accordinge to the lawes statutes, and customes of the realme of England, and according to this present ordinance. Item that euery of the said sessions shalbe kepte and continued by the space of fiue daies in euery of the said shires, at either of the said times, as is and hath bene vsed within the saide three shires of Northwales. And that the said Justices shall cause open proclamacion to be made in the shire townz what tyme & place they purpose to kepe their said sessions. xv. daies at ẏ least, before the kepe the same to thintent the kings subiectes may haue knowledge therof. Item the dayes shalbee geuen in al plees, plaintes, processes and adiournementes from daye to daye, and sessions to sessions, by the discretions of the said iustices, within the limittes of their auctorities for the good and spedye ministracion of iustice, to al and singuler the kynges subiectes, as is or hath beene vsed in Northwales. Item that one orginal seale deuised by the kinges highnes, for iustice to be ministred in the said three shires of Northwales: That is to say the shires of Merconeth, Caernaruā and Angiesey, shalbee and remaine in the charges, keepinge, and custodie of the chāberleine of Northwales. And that one other orignall seale deuised by the kinges maiesty, for ministracion of iustice to bee vsed in the said shires of Carmerthen, Pēbroke, and Cardigan, shalbee and remaine in the charges and keping of the Chamberleine of Southwales. And that likewise one other original seale deuysed by the kinges mayestye for the ministracion of Justyce,

Plees of the crown

All. Cōon plees

Felonies

Offences

Sessions 6. daies

Proclam

Daies geuē

Seale

Chāberlein

Seale

to

to bee vsed in the saide iij. shires of Brecknoke, Radnor, Glamorgā, shal be & remaine in the charge & custody of the Steward & Chamberlaine of Brecknok. And that also one other original seale deuised by the kingz maiesty for ministracion of Justice to be ministred within the said shires of Denbigh and Mountgomery shalbe and remaine in the charge, keepinge and custody of the Stewarde & Chāberlaine of Denbigh. And that the original seale of Chester, shal be and stand for the original seale of Flynt, for iustice to be ministred in the said shires of Flint and shal be & remain in the charge keepinge and custodye of the Chamberlaine of Chester. Itē that the saide stewardes and Chamberlaines shall seale withe the saide seales, that is to saye, euerye one of them shal seale with the seale, to hys charge committed, al maner of original writes and proces returnable before the saide Justices at the sessions to bee holden in euery of the said shires in maner and fourme as is afore sayde. And shal seuerallye accompte and aunswere the kinges maiestye, for the profites of the same seale. And that none of the saide stewardes, chāberlains or chauncellours, hauinge the charge and kepinge of the sayde seales, shal by occasion therof, or by coloure of anye of their offyces, compel or cause anye persōne or persōz, inhabitinge within any of the sayde twelue shires, to appere before them selues or their deputies, ne shal haue power or authority to here or determi any pleez of the crown, nor other causes or matters of iustice, otherwise then in this ordinance is limytted and expressed. But shal haue the charge and keping of the said seales to seale al suche original writes and proces as shalbe returnable before the saide Justices in their said Shyres as is before specified and as hereafter shalbe declared, which writtes and proces shalbee vsed, made, sealed and returned, in maner and forme as hathe beene vsed before the Justices in Northewales. Item that all suche persōnes as now bee or hereafter shalbee the kings highnes stewardes, Chamberleines, or chauncellors, win any of the sayde twelue shires, which by reason of their sayd offices haue charge for the recept, collection or accompt of and for ỹ kings rentes, reuenues, fermes, or profites to bee due to his maiestye, wythein the sayde dominionz of Wales, may directe proces vnder the seale beinge in theire charge and custodye within the limittes of their authorityes onely againste bailiffes, reeues, fermoures, and other ministers accomptaunte to appeare before themselues to aunswere to and for any the kingz reuenues, fermes, rentes, or profites & for none other causes, nor against anye other persōne or persōnes, in like manner and fourme as they haue beene accustomed in that case to doe. Item that al stewardes of anye lordeshippes or mannoures in Wales, shal and may keepe & holde suche leetes lawdaies and court barons, as appertaineth and belongeth to the lordshipes and manners wher of they bee stewardes. And to holde plees by plainte vnder the summe of xl.s. forty shillinges in euery such courte baron and haue and enioye al other authorities, commodities and profites, as stewards of leets, lawdaies and courte barons in England commonlye haue and bene vsed to haue, by reason of the saide offyces, and none other, anye lawe, vsage or custome in the said dominiō of Wales, heretofore had to the contrary hereof

Compell

Account

Steward Chāberlein Chancellorz

Compell

No power

Seale

Steward Chāberlein Chancellorz

Recept Account

Proces

Steward

Courtes

xl.s.

of notwithstanding. Item prouided alwaies and bee it enacted, that the saide stewardes or any of them, nor the shirife of ỳ said counties in walez shal haue any power or auctority to enquire of anye manner of felony in anye such leete or lawday, or tourne within the saide dominion to be holden. And that frō henceforth no leete nor lawday be kepte by the steward or others officer of anye lordshipp or maner in the said dominiō of wales but in such lordshippes & pleces, wher it was accustomed to be kepte before the makinge of the acte of parliamēt, concerning Wales, made in the .xxvi. yere of our saide soueraigne lords raigne (cap. 6.) So alwaies the place where suche courte shalbee keepte, be meete and conuenient for the purpose. Item that al Maiers, Baliffes, and head officers of corporat townez in Wales, maye holde pleas and determine actions, and doe euery other thinge concerning common iustyce, according to their lawfull grantez & lawdable customes of such townes so alwaies theye folowe the course, trade, and fashion of the Realme of Englande, and not of any Walshe lawes or customes. And that in euery of the said townes, they may trye al issues joyned in any action personal by fire men, according as heretofore in dyuerse places of the sayde countreye it hathe beene vsed, anye thinge conteined in this acte to the contrarye notwithstanding.

Stewards Shirife

Felony

Courtes

Weate

Pleas

England

Tryall by men

Prouided alwaies and be it so, that for as muche as there be diuerse and manye small boroughes and townez corporat within the said dominion of Wales, wherof many haue their cōmencement by graunts, made from the marches, and some by other meanes, our saide soueraigne lorde shall from henceforth by vertue of this act haue ful power and auctority by his letters patentes to be enrolled in his graces highe court of Chauncery at any time within seuen yere hereafter nexte ensuing to the ende of this present parliament to repel, abnichilate, and dissolue such and as manye of the saide boroughes and townes corporate, and al liberties and customes of the same, as to his highnes shalbee thought expedient, to the intente his maiestye at his graces pleasure maye newlye erect, or deine and make suche and as manye other boroughes and townes corporate with the saide dominion, beinge more apt and conuenient for that purpose, and indue them with suche libertyes and fraunchises, as to his moste excellent wisedome shalbe thought necessarye for the wealthe of the saide countye. Item the kinges maiestye is pleased and contented of his most gracious goodnes, that suche as haue patentez of anye office of Stewardships chāberleinechips, chauncellerships, or iusticeships, within the said dominionz of Walez, for terme of their lyues, shall haue and enioye their certaine ordinarye and annuell fees of moneye vsed and accustomed to bee payde and borne by the kinges highnesse, by vertue of anye their letters patentes during their interest there in, but in no wise to take or clayme anye casuall feez clayned by colour of their offices, contrarye to this present ordinaunce. Any custome in walez, or anye thinge in this acte to the contrarye notwithstandinge. Item ouer and beside the original seales, ther shalbee iij. iudicial seales deuysed by the kingz maiestye, wherof one shal remaine with ỳ Justice of Chester, which is appointed by this act, to be iustice of the shires of Flint, Denbigh, and Mountgomery, to be vsed

Small townes

Dissolue Corporat Townes Liberties

Erect new

Patents

Fees Officers

Seale. Judiciall seale Justice

within the said shires, to seale al iudicial proces & bils, that shalbe sued before the said iustice, in the sessions to be holde within the same shires. And that one other of the said iudicial seales shal likewise remaine & bee in the charge & custody of the said Justice of Northwales. And that the third of ỳ said seales shalbe and remaine in the custody & charge of the Justice of the iij. shirez of Glamorgan, Brekinok, & Radnor. And the forth of the said sealez shal remaine in the charge & custody of the iustice of the said thre shirez of Penbroke, Carmarthen and Cardigã. And the said Justicez shal seale with the said iudicial sealez, that is to say, euery of them with the seale cõmitted to his charge and custodye as wel al billes as al other iudicial pces, that shalbee sued before them in the said session vpon any original billes or writes and al other proces ỳ shalbee awarded from anye of the sayde iustices, shalbe sealed with the sayde iudicial seale. Item that euery of the said Justices shal accompte and aunswere to the kinges maiestỳ for the pfites of the saide seales beinge in hys charge and custody, in manner and forme as hereafter shalbee declared. Item ỳ the Tenor of euery bil & iudicial pces ỳ shal passe vnder ỳ said iudicial seale shalbe vnder the name of suche of the said iustices from whom suche bil or iudicial proces shal passe in like maner and fourme, as is vsed in the common place in Englande. Item that al actions real and mixt, attaintes, conspiracies, assises and Quare impedit, appeales of murther & felony, & al actions graunted vpõ any statuts, shalbe sued by original writz to be obtained & sealed with the saide original seale, returnable before the said Justicez at their sessions, within the limites of their auctorities, in maner & fourme as is afore mencioned.

Item that al manner of personal actions, as det, detinue, trespas, accompt and such like amounting to the sõme of fortye shillinges or aboue, shalbee sued by writez original, to bee obtayned and sealed as is aforesaide, or by billes at the pleasure of the partie suinge the same before the sayde Justyces, within the limittes of the auctoritiez, as is vsed in Northwales. And that all personall actions vnder the summe of forty shillinges: that is to saye, det, trespas, detinue, accompte, and suche like shall and maye be sued before anye of the sayde Justices in the saide sessions, by byll, as is vsed in Northwales. And that euerye original bill concerninge actyons personals, shalbee sealed wythe the kinges original seale, beeinge in the custodye of the sayde Justice, beefore whom suche personal actions by bil shall bee broughte and commenced. And that suche fees shall bee payde for the writtinge and sealinge of suche original writtes and byllez, as hereafter shalbee expressed, that is to saye, for the sealynge of euerye originall writte to bee sued in and vppon the causes aforesayde, and for euerye byll to bee pursued in actions personall wherof the dett and dammages ammounte to the summe of fourtye shillinges, or aboue, the partyes pursuynge the same shall paye for the seale of euerye suche writte or byll fyre pence. And for euerye iudyciall proceste to bee sued vppon anye suche originall writte, or byll, the partyes pursuinge suche iudicial proceste, shal paye for the sealinge therof seuen pence, whereof the kynges maiestye shall haue fyre pence, and the Justice sealinge suche Judiciall proces, shall haue one peny. Item that euerye bill, in personall action, whereof the dett.

Accions

xl.s.

Originall writte

Accions vnder xl.s.

By bill

Seale

det, duity or damage amounteth not to forty shillinges, and all maner iudiciall proceffe to be fued vppon the fame fhal alfo be fealed with ỹ kings faide iudiciall feale and the parties purfuing the fame, fhal paye for the feale of euery fuche bylł, and iudiciall proceffe, theruppon to bee fued three pence, wherof the kinges maieftye to haue two pence, and the iuftice fealinge fuche proceffe to haue a peny. Item that al writtes of Scire facias, and writtes of good abearing, or for the peace, or writtes of Superfedeas vppon the fame, and al other proceffe to be fued from the faide Juftices, vppon anye record or fuggeftion admitted by anye of the fayde Juftices, within the lymites of their authorityes, fhall alfo be fealed wythe the fayde iudiciall feale. And that the parties purfuinge for ỹ fame, fhall pay for the feale of euery fuche writtes and proceffe feuē pence wherof the kings highnes fhal haue fire pence and the Juftices by whom fuch proceffe fhalbee fealed, a peny.

Fees

Seale

Fees

And that euery exemplyfication vpō anye recorde, before anye of the faid Juftices, fhalbe fealed with ỹ kinges fayde iudiciall feale and the partye purfuinge the fame fhall pay for the feale therof, twenty pence, whereof the kinges highneffe fhall haue fireteene pence, and the Juftices fealing the fame fower pence. Item that recouerye and fines, concordes & warrauntes of Attourneye for the fame fhall and maye bee taken before euerye of the fayde Juftices, of landes, tenementes, and hereditaments, wīn his auctority, by force of his general commiffion, without any writte of Dedimus poteftatem, to be fued for the fame, in like maner & forme as is vfed to be taken before ỹ kings chiefe Juftice of his common place in England. Item that al fines here after to be leuied before anye of the fayde Juftices wythe proclamation made the fame Seffions that the faid fine fhalbee engroffed, and in two other great Seffions then next to bee holden within the fame Countrey, fhalbe of ỹ fame force and ftrengthe to al purpofes, as fynes leuyed before the Juftices of the commō place in Englande. Item that euerye perfonne fuinge writtes of entre in the poft, or writtes of couenaunt or any other writes for anye recouerye to bee had by affente of partyes or otherwife, or for fine to bee leuied, fhall paye fuch fines to the kinges vfe, for the fame as wel fynes, Pro licencia concordandi, as al other manner of fines, as is vfed in the kinges chauncery or els where in any of the kings courtes of Englande, whiche fines fhalbee payde to fuche perfonnes, as fhal feale, the originall writtes for that purpofe. And ỹ they fhall accōpt for the fame in lyke fourme as they fhal doe for the profites of the fayde originall feale as is afore fayde. Item that the kinges fyluer vppon euerye fine to bee leuyed, fhalbee payde, as is vfed in the commen place in Englande, that is to faye, two fhillinges, whiche kynges fyluer fhalbe payd to the Juftice, afore whom fuch fine fhalbee leuied. Whereof the kinges highneffe fhal haue twentye pēce & the pnotary entring the fame fhal haue two pence, and the Juftyce afore whom fuche fine fhalbe leuyed other two pence. And that the fame Juftice fhal accompte for the kinges parte therof like as he fhal for the pfites of the kinges iudicial feale, committed to his charge, in manner and forme as is afore faid. Item ther fhal be fower Pronotaries for the making of al iudiciall proceffe, and for the

Fines

Proclam Ingroffe

Recouery

Fine

Account

R. filuer

R. filuer

Pronotaries

Juftices

Account

4. pronotar

Reconery Fine. Cōcordes warrants Attourney

the entring of all plees, proceſſe and matters of record in the ſeſſions to be holden before ỳ ſaid Juſtices, whereof one of the ſaide prenotaryes ſhall attend vpon the ſaid iuſtice apointed for the three ſhires of North Wales And one other ſhall attend vppn the iuſtice aſſigned for the three ſhires of Flint, Denbigh, and Montgomerye. And the thirde ſhall attende vppon the Juſtice aſſigned for ỳ three ſhires of Carmarthin, Cardigan, & Pembrooke. And the foweth of the ſayde Prenotaries ſhall attende vppon the iuſtice aſſigned for the three ſhires of Glamorgan, Breckneck, & Radnor. And theſe fower Prenotaries, as often as their ſaid offices ſhalbe voyde ſhall be named and appoynted by the kings highnes, by his maieſties letters patentes vnder hys great ſeale of Englande. And where one John Arnolde gentleman hath the office of the Prenotarye and clarkeſhip of the crowne by the kings highnes letters patents within ỳ ſaid three ſhires of North Wales. And that one John Breakenbed hath the office of the prenotary and clarkſhip of the Crowne by the kynges letters pattents within the ſaide ſhire of Flint, And that likewiſe one John Leonard hath the office of the prenotary and clarkſhyp of the crowne by the kynges letters patentes within all the reſidue of the ſaid dominion of wales: The kinges maieſtye is pleaſed and contẽted that the ſaid three prenotaries ſhall haue, vſe, and enioy their ſaid offices accordinge to the effect of the ſaide letters patents to them therof made doynge their duties and attendaunce by theſelues or theire ſufficient deputies at euery of the ſaid ſeſſions, to bee kept within the ſhires, wherunto they bee ſo appointed. Item there ſhallbe a marſhall and a cryer in euerye of the circuites and limits allotted to the ſaide Juſtices, which ſhallbe named by the ſaid Juſtices, within the limittes of their auctoritie and commiſſion, in like maner and fourme as iuſtices of aſſiſe do in England, and the ſaid officers ſhal attend vpon the ſaid iuſtices in theire circuites, in theire owne proper perſons, and not by theire deputies. And that the Marſhall ſhall haue vpon euery iudgement, & euery fine fower pẽce, and the crier a peny. And vpon the acquitalles of felonies and of them that ſhalbe deliuered by proclamacion or deliuered out of cõmõ mainprize, before any of the ſaid Juſtices, the Marſhall ſhall haue .iiij. d. and the crier a peny. Item that euery of the ſayde Prenotaries within the limits of their offices ſhall take ſuche fees, as hereafter ſhall bee expreſſed. That is to ſay, for ỳ writing of plees, and ingroſſing of writtes of entre in the Poſt, writs of right, Quod ei deforceat, or anye other writs, purſued by the aſſent of the parties, fyue ſhillinges. And if it bee with a double voucher, thẽ fiue ſhillings and eyght pence, & for the exemplification therof two ſhillings. And for the engroſſing of fines to haue for euerye fyne three ſhillings & fower pence. And if it bee wyth proclamacions, then .iiij. ſhillings. Item for euery bill of det, detinue, treſpaſſe, and all other accyons perſonalles, ſued before the ſaide Juſtices in their circuites, vnder the ſomme of fortie ſhillinges, the Prenotaries ſhall haue for the firſt bil fower pence, for the ſeconde bill fower pence. And for the third bil .iiij. pence And for the entrie of euery declaracion, plee in barre, replicacion and reſolnder in & vpon euery ſuche actions ſo that he do inrole ỳ ſame in parchemẽt fower pence. And for euery Venire facias, Tales, Habras corpora,

Lis pat. Arnold Marſhall Crier Attend Fees Prenotaries Fees Under .xl.s.

& distr in the same actions. iiij. d. and for the iudgement fower pence. And for euery writ of execucion, in euery suche action, fire pence. And for euerye warraunt of atturney, in euerye such action, aswell for the playntifes as for the defendauntes fower pence. Item in all actions of detinue, trespas and all other actions personall, wherein the duetie, det or dammage amountethe to the summe of fower shillinges or aboue, whiche shalbee sued by billes before the saide iustyces, the Prenotarye shall haue for the first bill fower pence, for the second fower pence, for the thirde bill fower pence. And for euery the declarations, the aunswere, replication, & reioinder, if it be enrolled in parchement, eight pence. And for the Venire facias, Tales, Habeas corpora, et Distr, for euerye of them fire pence, and for the iudgemente eight pence, and for the warrant of atturney fower pence, and for euery writ of execution vpon the iudgementes in such billes, fire pence. Item in originall writtes, sued vppon euerye actions personall, retournable before the said Iustices the prenotaries shall haue for euerye iterum summoneas, fyre pence, for euery distresse in trespasse fire pēce and for the declaracō eight pence, for the aunswere, replicacyon and reioynder, for euerye of them, yf they bee enrolled and ingrossed as is afore saide, twelue pence. For the venire facias, Tales, Habeas corpora, and distr, for euery of them fir pence and the prenotaries to haue for thentre of the iudgementes in euery action twelue pence. And for euery writ of execucion sued vpon the same fyre pence. For theremplification of euery recorde in any of the sayde actions two shillinges. For euery warraunt of atteurney fower pence. In all actions reals, & mixt offices, Quare impedit, appeales of felonye, murther mahim, the Prenotarye to haue for ỹ delaracion or plaint, two shillinges, and for the plee in barre, replicacō, reioinder, surreioinder, for euery of them if they bee enrolled as is afore saide, twelue pence, and for the wrytinge of euery Venire facias, Tales, Habeas corpora & Distr vppon the same for euerye of them fire pence, & for the entre of the iudgement in euerye of the saide actions and appeales, two shillinges. And for the writynge of the writs of execucion, made vpon euerye of the sayde actions and appeales, and assises twelue pence. And for writs of graund cape and petit Cape and writtes of bewe, writtes vppon voucher, and al other writs in euerye such actions, twelue pence. And for euery warrant of attourney, for ỹ defendants, or for the demaundantz, or pleintifs, in euery suche action reall, assise, appele, and Quare impedit. iiij d. And for the essoignes of euery such actiō. iiij. d. & for ỹ baile of euery suche actiō. iiij. d. & for ỹ baile of euery person of felony, twelue pēce, and for ỹ baile for trespasse fire pence. And for the appearaunce & bailling of commō mainprise, two pence. Item for wrytinge of writtes for the peace & good abearing, graunted by any of ỹ saide Iustices in their sessions, fire pence, and for the entring of euerye recognisaunce to be had and taken before the saide Iustices, for euery cause or causes, other then before is expressed twelue pence, and if it bee with condition, then two shillings. And vpon euery acquitall and delyueraunce of felons and murtherers by verdict or by allowance of pardon, the prenotaries to haue two shillinges. And if it be vpon inditements certified from the Iustices of ỹ peace afore ỹ iustices in

Personall writtes

writtes of the peace

Fees

in the great sessions the clarke of the peace to haue also.xij.d. And vppon ỳ deliuery of any suspecte of felonye or murther by proclamacion, the sayde prenotary to haue.xij.d. Item that the kinges maiestie shall haue all fines, issues, amerciamẽts & all forfaitures of recognisaunces, losse or forfait before any of the said Justices in ỳ sessions aforesaid. And that the said prenotaries, within the limits of their offices, shal yerely extrete ỳ same into the eschecker, appointed for that limit to the entent ỳ processe frõ thence may be awarded to ỳ shirifes to leuye the same to the kinges vse as appertayneth, whiche shirife shal yerely make their accõpts before the kinges auditours therevnto to bee alligned & appointed. Item ouer & besides the saide president & counsail & Justices, there shalbe Justices of peace, and also one custos rotulorũ in every of the sayde twelue shires. Itẽ ỳ the said Justices of peace, Justice of Quorum & custos rotulorum, in the said shires shalbee named and appointed by the Chauncellour of Englande by cõmissiõ vnder ỳ kings great seale of Englande, by thaduise of ỳ president, counsaile, and iustices aforesaid or three of thẽ of the which the saide president to bee one, from time to time as ỳ case shall require. Item ỳ there shal not excede the number of.xvj. Justices of ỳ peax in anye of the saide shires, ouer and besides the presidents, counsaile and Justices aforesaid, and the kings Atturney and Solicitour whiche president, counsaile Justices & the kinges Atturney and Solicitour, shalbe put in euery cõmission of peace in euery of the saide twelue shires. Item that such person as shalbee named to bee Justices of peace, within euery of the said shires, shalbe of good name and fame, & after they be alligned by cõmission, may vse & exercise the office of the Justice of peace albeit they may not dispend twẽty pound, nor be lerned in the lawes of the land, without any losse dammage or penalties, for insufficiency of theire landes. And ỳ euery of the said iustices of peace, before they shal execute their cõmission shal take their othes before the chauncellor of Englande or, els before the sayde president or one of ỳ sayd iustyces in Wales, by vertue of the kings writ of Dedimus potestatem, or before any other person to be limitted by the lord Chauncellour of Englãd for ỳ purpose. The contents of which othe shalbe after the forme as Justyces of peace in England vse to make. Item ỳ the saide Justices of peace or two of thẽ at the leaste, wherof one to be of the quorum, shall and may kepe their sessions within ỳ limits of their cõmissionz, fower times in the yeare, and at other times vpon vrgent causes, as Justices of peace in England vse to do, and shall haue like power and authoritie in all thingrs, & fees of the kings maiesty for the tyme of their sitting, as well for them selues, as for their clarks, and shalbe bound to vse and do theire offyces in lyke maner as is vsed in England. Item that no Justices of peace, Clerke of the peace, nor other Clerke of anye iustices of peace in Wales, shal take for the writing of any warrãt of the peace or good abearing, above. vj.d. & for entring of pledges or borowes to pay the kynges fine vpon any inditemente, nine pence. And if it bee with protestacion, thẽ to take twelue pence, and for a Supersedeas, not aboue eight pence, and for a recognysance twelue pence. And that all the sayd iustices of peace shall certifie all recognisances taken before anye of them for the peace, or good abearing, into their sessions next to bee holden

after the taking thereof. Anye recognisance taken before any of them, for suspicions of any manner of felony, shallbe certified before the Justice in the great sessions, nert to be holde after the taking thereof, without concelement deteining or imbeseling of the same vppon suche penalties and daūgers, as he therfore ordeined and established. Item that all fines and amerciaments, before the saide Justices of peace, lost and hereafter to bee lost, shalbe tared & affeered by .vj. Justices of the peace at the least, wherof one to be of the Quorū. And that all such fines and amerciaments shalbee set truely and duely according to the quantitie of the officers, without partialitie or affection. Item that the said fines & amerciamēts, & also all issues lost before the saide Justices of peace, and al forfeitures of recognisances & other forfaitures before the sayde Justices shalbe yerely extreated by the clarkes of the peace into ỳ Escheker, appointed for that limitte, to the entent that proceste from thēce may bee awarded, for the leuying of the same forfeitures and summes of money to the kings vse to the shirife of euerye county, as shal appertaine. Who shal make thereof their accomptes, before such auditourz as thereunto shallbee alligned, so that the kings maiestye, may thereof be truely and duely answered and satisfied, which auditourz shall make due allowaunce to the same shiriffes, for the fees of the Justices and clarkes of the peace, vppon their saide accomptes, as is vsed in the Realme of Englande. Item that there shall be shiriffes, in euery of the saide shires yearely appointed by the kings maiestye. And that none of the said shiriffes shal haue their office of shirifwike any longer time then is vsed by the lawes & statutes of England. And for the yerely nominacion of the saide shiriffes, the sayde Lorde President, counsaile and Justices of Wales, or three of them at the leaste whereof the said president to bee one, shall yerely nominate three substanciall personnes, in euery of the saide twelue shires, to bee shiriffes of the same, and shall certifie their names to the Lordes of the kynges most honorable counsaile, attending vppon his graces persons, Crastino animarum, to the intent the kings maiestie being therof aduertised may appoinct one of them in euery of the saide shires, to be shirife for the yeare, at hys most gracious will and pleasure, like as his highnes doth for his realme of Englande. And thereuppon the saide shiriffes shall haue their patents and commissions vnder the great seale of England, as shiriffes of Englande haue, and shall make and take othes and knowledges of recognisaunces before the president and iustices, or one of them, by vertue of the kinges writs of Dedimus potestatem, to bee directed for the same, for the due execution of their offices, & for their iust and true accompts before the kinges auditour or audytours assygned for Wales. Item that euery of the sayde shiriffes shall haue power and auctoritie within the limittes of their shyrifwike, to do and vse theire offyces as shiriffes in England and shall accomplish and execute without any fauour dread or corruption, all mauer of writtes, proceste, iudgements and executions, and all manner common iustice, appertaining to their offices of shiriffes, and all lawfull commaundementes and preceptes of the sayde president, counsaile & iustices of Wales and also of ỳ iustices of the peace, eschetours, and crowners & euery of them, in all thinges appertaininge

Nominatt

Shirife Certifie

Patents

Othes

Power

Execution

Office

Fines Amercīents Tared

Fine. Amercīt Issues Forf. Extreted

Proces

Shirife

Account

Allowance Fees

Shirife

to their offices & authoritie. Item that the saide shirifes shal do and bee bounde to dooe all and euerye other thing and thinges for the ministration of Justice, and for the conseruation of the kinges peace & the apprehension and repaselle of traitorz, murtherers, theeues, felons, & other offendours, as shirifes of England do vse and be bound to do within the realm of England. Item that the saide shirifes shall yerelye accoumpte before such the kings auditour or auditourz as shalbe assigned and appointed by the kinges maiestie for his said dominion of Wales. And ẏ euerye of the saide shirifez, shal haue yerely for his fee, fiue pound. Item ẏ al mairors, shirifes, stewardes, bailifes, and other ministers & officers of Justice, of euery county, lordship, town and place, within the said dominions of Walez and all and singuler the kinges subiectes of the same shalbee alwayes obedient, attendant and assisting to ẏ said president, counsaile and iustice of Wales, and euery of them, and shal obey the kinges commaundementes and processe, from them or any of thē directed, and all the lawfull and reasonable preceptes of the saide presydent counsaile and iustices and euery of them. And also shalbe obedient to all the saide Justices of peace, shirifes, and eschetoures, within their limittes of their saide authoritie, aswell for common administration & due executiō of iustice, as in all other thinges appertaining to their duties and offices. Itē that eschetours shall be named in euery of the saide shires by the lorde treasorer of Englande, by the aduise of the saide presidente, Counsaile & iustices, or three of them at the leaste, whereof the saide president to be one, which eschetours shal make and take their athes, and know ledge their recognisances before the sayde president or one of the saide iustices by vertue of the kinges writte of Dedimus potestatē, to be directed for the same, for the due execution of their offices, and for their true accōpt to bee made before the kings auditour or auditoures to bee assigned for the same, whiche othe and recognisaunce shalbe agreable to the othe and recognisaunce, vsed for the Eschetours in Englande. And the Eschetours shall yerelye haue their patentes and commissions vnder the greate seale of England, & shal haue power and authoritie to exercise their officez, in like maner and fourme as Eschetours in England, and shalbe bounde to all lawes and statutes of Englande. Item that all suche persons as shalbee appointed to the sayd offices, shall and may exercise theire offices if they maye dispende yerely fyue pounde of free holde, anye statutes of Englande to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge. And that euerye of the saide Eschetoures shall make theire accompt yerelye before suche auditour or auditours as shall bee assigned by the kinges Maiestye to heare and determine his highnes accompte for his reuenues and profites of the saide dominions of Wales. Item, there shalbee two crowners to bee elected in euerye of the saide twelue shires as is vsed in Englande, by vertue of the kinges writt De Coronatore eligendo to be awarded out of the kinges chauncerye of Englande. And that the saide crowners shall haue lyke power and authoritie to do and exercise their officez and haue like fees, as is limitted by the lawes and statutes of England. Prouided alwaies that the writte de coronatore eligēdo to chose crowners wythin the saide countye of Flinte,

Shirifes Account

Fees Baire Bailifes Officers

Attendant Justice. Obey

Obedient.

Eschetorz.

Othes Recog.

Account

Patent

Office

v.li.

Eschetor

Crowners.

Power

Fees

Iust. of p. shalbee directed out of the Escheker of Chester. Item that the saide iustices of peace, or twoe of them at them least, whereof, one of them to bee of the Quorum, shal appoint & name in euerye hundred within the limittes of their commission, two substanciall gentlemen or yomen, to be the chief Constables of the hundred, wherein they inhabite, which two Constables Constable of euerye hundred, shall haue speciall regarde to the conseruation of ỳ kinges peace, and shall and may do and vse theire offices in all and singuler thinges as is vsed by the high Constables of the hundredes in Englād. And shalbee bound to all thinges as high Constables of the hundreds in Englande be bounde to doe. Item ỳ Shirifes Gaile euery of the saide shirifes shall haue a gaile for prisoners within some cōuenient place of the castels of ỳ shire townes where he is shirife, or in such other conuenient place, as by ỳ sayde presidente counsaile and Justices or three of them, wherof the saide president to bee one, shalbee appointed. Anye patent or graunte heretofore made to anye persone or persons, of the Constableship, or keping of any of the saide castels, in any wise notwithstandinge. And that the shirife Bailifes shall make the bailifes of the hūdred and they to attende vppon the Justices in euery of their courtes and sessions.

Prouyded alwayes that the Cōstables of the kinges castels within euery of the saide shire townes of Wales, shall not be charged with ỳ gaile Not charge Gailes and of all the prisoners, that shalbee committed to theire warde, lyke as they haue heretofore been, vnto such time conuenyent places for the purpose bee assigned to the saide shirifes. Item, the saide shirifes shall keepe theire countye monethely, and their Shirifes County Hundred courtes Fees hundred courtes for plees vnder forty shillinges, as is vsed in England, & shall take for the entring of plaintes, procesle, plees and iudgementes in the saide shire courtes & hundredz, such small fees, as is vsed to be take in shires and hundredes in Englād, and not aboue. Item that all maner of trialles before them in their saide Triall courtes, or before anye stewardes in court Barons, shall bee by wager of Wager of lawe vi men law, or verdit of fyre men, at ỳ pleasure of the partye plaintife or defendant that pleaded the plee. And that euery of the saide shirifes shall keepe and holde theire Tournes yerelye Tournes after Easter and Michelmas, as ther haue bene vsed in Englande. Item the kynges hygbnesse shall haue all Kyng Fine Amerciat Forf. maner of fynes illues, amerciamēts, and forfeitures lost or forfeited in anye of the saide courtes, hundredes, courtes and Tournes, to hys owne vse, and the shirife to accoumpte for the same accordingly. Item that the extreates of the sayde tournes, counties, and hundredes shalbee viewed, and ỳ fines, illues, and amerciamēts, afferred by the saide iustices of allyses of that circuite, before the leuying of the same amerciamentes or other forfeitures. And that no shirife, or any of his officers presume to gather Leuie or leuie anie such amerciament or other forfeiture before the said extrete be so afferred vpon paine to forfeit to the kynges vse fourtie shillynges. And that the shirife vpon euery iudgement had before him in his cōuty, or hundred courte, in any plaint vnder forty shillinges, shal and may awarde a Capias ad satisfaciendum, Capias ad satisfac. to arrest the partye condempned, or els a Fieri facias at the libertie of Billes the partye pursuaunt. Item that all billes sued before the saide iustyces, in personall actiōs, wherof the debt, duitie

dutie or dammage is vnder fourtye shillings, the shirife shal haue for the retourne of euery bil two pence. And euery Venire facias, Tales habeas corpora, & distresse y.d. And for writz of execution vpō the iudgemēt in anye such bill ry.d. Item in billes sued before the saide Justices, in actions personals, aboue the somme of xl. shyllinges, the shirife shall haue for the retourne of euery such bylll four pēce and for the retourne of euery Venīt facias, habeas corpora, Distr & Tales, foure pence, and for euery writt of execution, two shillings. And in al personall actions, sued by originall writtes, retournable before the said Justices, the shirife shall haue for euery Iterum sum distr, & alias dist fower pence, and for euerye Venire facias, habeas corpora distr, & tales, fyre pence. And for euery writ of execution to be executed vpon the iudgement, in such actions, two shillings, for the seruing of euery writ of Elegit, fyre shillinges and eight pence. And in all reall actions or mixte, pursued before the saide Justices by originall writte, for retourne of euerye originall two shillinges. And for the retourne of euery other writte, and iudicial l proces depending vpon the same before iudgement, two shilligz And for euerye writte of execution, after iudgement vpon euery originall, in actions real or mixt, two shillings. And for seruing of euery writ of habere facias seisinam, vi s. viij.d Item for attachementes vppon Capias, or other proces sued before the saide Justices, by originall or iudicial writte, if hee retourne cepi corp⁹, ij.s. And for a reddit se vppon an exigent of felonye, in appeale of murther or maime, or vpon anye indytement of felony or murther, two shillinges. And vppon a reddit se, vppon an exigent of dett, trespas, detinue, & all other actions personalles, ry.d. And for the makynge of a Replegry.d. And Withernam vppon the same twelue pence. For the retourn of euerye writte of appeale of murder, felonye or maime ry.d. And vppon all other processe growen vpon the same, as Venire facias Tales habeas corpora et distr ry.d. And in euery action taken before the shirifes by Justices, for the sume therof, iij.d. and for euery other proces therupō foure pence. And for euery prisoner deliuered by acquitall or by pclamation, for any maner of felonye. xij.d. Item that euery shirife, within the limits of his auctorite, maye and shall put suche personnes vnder common mainprise, as they haue reasonable cause of suspecte, accordyng to ỹ said acte made for Wales. s. anno. 26. H. 8 capitul 6. byndinge such as they shal so putt to common mainprise, wyth two sufficient suerties with them by Recognisaunce to appeare before the saide Justyces, within the limittes of theire auctorities, at the nexte great sessions to bee holden, nexte after the takynge of suche bandes, and shall certifye the names of them that bee bounde, before the saide Justices at the saide sessions accordinglye, without concelement therof, at their pleasure. Item that euery personne, that the shirife taketh to common mainprise, to appere before the said Justices, as is aforesaide, shall pay for his mainprise y.d. and not aboue. And the said shirife to put no man to commō mainprise, but such as he suspect and shalbee retourned by them beefore the saide iustices at their sessiōs as is aforesaide. And also the saide Shirifes shall haue for the retourne of a writ of false iudgemēt, out of a base courte, before the saide Justices

Fees for retorning writz

Fees

Shirife

Mainprise

Certifie

Fees. Mainprise.

Fees Moters

fiue shillinges. And that the said shiriffe shall take no maner of fee for ỳ retourne of anye of the sayd writtes of execution afore expressed, vnlesse he retourne the same executed. Item that in all and euerye suche writtes original or iudicial, or other proces, plees, or writtinges, which be not expressed in this ordinãce, the fees therof as well for the seales as writtinge, shalbe rated by ỳ said president, coũsaile, and Justices, or three of them, wherof the said president to bee one, by theire discretions frõ time to time as the case shall require. And ỳ they shall haue full power and auctoritie from tyme to time to assesse and appoint, what fee the saide shirife, escheators and crowners, and their ministers prenotaries and their clerkes and other ministers of iustice in the saide shires, shall haue take & receiue of the kinges subiects, for any maner writtes, plaint, plees, proces, retornes, or any other matter or thing, cõcerning or belonging to the executiõ of theire offices and roumes, and to augmẽt or diminish any fee or fees, aboue declared, as shalbe thought by their discretions, to be conuenient & meete for the common wealth of the kinges subiectes of those partes of Wales, any thing conteined in this acte to the contrarye therof notwithstanding. Item that from henceforth no maner of persoune or persounes for murder or felonye shallbee put to his fyne, but sufferr according to the lawes of the Realme of Englande. Except it please the kinges maiestye to pardon him or them. And if ỳ saide Justice see cause of pitie or other cõsideration, they may reprieue the prisoner, till they haue aduertised the kinges maiestie of the matter.

Augment. Diminish Fees

Felonie Fine Sucker

Reprieue

Itẽ that the act made in the parliament, holden in the xxvi yeare of the most royal raigne of the kinges maiestie, cap. 6. concerninge amonge other thinges inquisitions and trials of counterfaiting, washing, clipping and minishing of the kyngs coigne, murders, felonies, and accessaryes to the same perpetrated or done with in Wales, to bee hadde, made and determined in the nexte shire or coũtye, within Englande adioyninge, where the kinges writte runneth, & euerye article therin conteined, shal stande in his full strength and force, according to the tenour and effect of the same. Any thing in this saidr ordinaunce, or anye other acte, cause or matter heretofore hadde or made, to the contrarye therof notwithstãding. And albeit the same act, s. anñ. 26. H. 8. ca. 6. as yet was neuer put in execution, for anye of the saide offences, heretofore done or committed, within anye of the saide three shires of Northwales. That is to say, the coũties of Angleley, Caernaruan, and Mereoneth. Wee it nowe &c. that the saide acte, and euerye article therein conteyned, shall from hẽceforth take effecte, and bee executed in all points for and concerning any of the sayde offences, perpetrated or done, or that hereafter shalbe perpetrated or done within the saide countye of Mereoneth, to be enquired of, heard, determined within the countye of Salop, in like maner and fourme, as commonly is and hath bene vsed for any of the same, or like offences, committed or done within any other county or place of Southwales. Any matter or cause heretofore risen or growen, to the contrary therof notwithstandinge. Item that the towne or hamlet of Abertannad, & al the grounde, and soyle within the same, whiche afore this time hath ben taken, reputed, and vsed as parcell of the sayde

Coigne

Executed

Abertanna

countye

countye of Pereoneth, shal from the feaste of Easter nexte comming by vertue of this acte, be vnited, annexed, and made parcel of the saide county of Salop, and so from thencefoorth to be reputed, taken and vsed, for euer, and not to be of anye other shire or countye of Wales. And that the same towne or hamlett, and all the grounde and soile within the same towne or hamlet, bee from and after the saide feaste, accepted and taken, as parte and parcell of the hundred of Oswestre, and that the inhabitātz ther of, from the saide feaste, shalbee attendaunte and doe euerye thynge and thinges, wyth the inhabitauntez of the saide hundred of Oswestre, as the same inhabitauntes doe or bene bounde to doe, anye lawes or customes to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge. Item in case anye forein plee or voucher, bee hereafter pleaded or made before anye of the said Justices of Wales, betwene partye and partye, triable in anye other shire within wales, than where the same plee is pleaded, or voucher made, that then the sayde Justices afore whom the same plee or voucher is or shalbee pleaded or made shall & maye sende the kinges writte withe a transcripte of the recorde, mencioninge the same forein matter of plee or voucher, vnder the seale to him committed, vnto the Justice of the countye, where the same matter is or shalbee triable, commaunding the saide Justyce by vertue of the sayde writte, to proceede to the triall thereof, accordinge to the kinges lawes and statutes, whiche tryall so beefore him habde, he shal remaund wythe the whole recorde vnto the Justyce, before whome the said plee or voucher was pleaded or made, who therupon shall proceede to iudge

Salop

Oswestre

Forein plee.

Writtimus.

Triall

Remaunde

mente, as the case shal require. Item in case the same forein plee voucher, or other matter so pleaded, bee triable within the Realme of Englande. That than in euerye such case the Justice afore whom the same plee or voucher is or shalbee pleaded, had or made shall and maye proceede to the trial thereof, as shall appertaine within ẏ same shire of wales, where ẏ same plee, voucher or matter was pleaded the sayde forein plee, voucher, or anye other thing or matter to the contrarye thereof notwithstāding. Item ẏ no maner of plon or pſonnes, from henceforthe wythoute lawfull authoritye, shal make anye rumourez, tumultes, vnlawfu lasſēblies, or outcries, of anye of the said courtes or sessions, nor anye outcriez or vnlawefull assemblies in greate numbers, at anye other tyme or times, excepte it bee for the apprehension or pursuynge of murtherers or felones, vppon payne of imprisonmente and greuous fyne to bee tared and sette vppon them by the sayde Presidente and Counsaile, or by the Justices or other officer, beefore whōe such mysbehauyour shal happen to bee committed. Item that all manoures, landes, tenementes, messuages, and other hereditamentez and al rightes and titles to the same in anye of the shires of Wales, descended to anye manner persone or pſones, ſ then the feaste of the Natiuitye of S. John Baptiste, in the xxxiij. yere of oure saide souereigne lorde raigne, or that hereafter shal descēd, be takē, enioyed, vsed, holdē, as Englische tenure to al intents, according to the common lawes of this realme of Englande, and not to bee partable amonge heires males, after the custome of Gauelkynde, as heretofore in dyuerse partes of Wales,

Jugement Forein plee Voucher England

Triall

Rumors Tumult Assemblies Outcries

Imprisō. Fines

Landes

English Tenure Not ptible

hath

hath bene vsed and accustomed. And that the same law, from and after the 33. H. 8
sayde feaste of Sainte John Baptist in the saide xxxiij. yere, be vsed taken and exercised in the saide countye of Monmouth and in al suche lordshipes and other places, as by vertue of the saide acte made in the saide xxxv. yere capitul. 26. or by any other act or actes made or to bee made, were and shall bee annexed, vnited or knitte to anye of the shires of Salope, Herefordе, Glocest. or other shire, anye lawes, vsages or customes heretofore had or vsed, to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge. Item that no morgages Morgage
of landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes made or had after the sayde feast of S. John Baptiste, which was in the said xxxiij. yere of the raigne of our soueraigne Lord, or ẏ hereafter shalbe had or made, within any of the said shires or places, shalbe hereafter allowed or admitted, or otherwise then after the course of the common lawes and statutes of the realme of Englād any vsage or custome heretofore had to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge. Item it shalbee lawefull to all Alien.
persones, to alien, sell, or otherwise put away their landes, tenementes & hereditamentes, within the sayd countrey or dominiōs of Wales, ẏ countye of Monmouth, and other places annexed to anye of the shires in Englande, from them and theire heyres, to anye persone or persones, in fee simple or fee taile, for terme of lyfe, or for terme of yeares after the maner, and accordinge as is vsed by the lawes of the Realme of Englande. Anye welthe lawe or custome, heretofore vsed in the saide countrey or dominion of Wales, to the contrary hereof notwithstandinge.

This article to take effect from and after the saide feaste of the Natiuitye of Sainte John Baptiste, whiche was in the sayd xxxiij. yere of our said soueraigne Lordes raigne. Item if 33. H. 8.
anye persone or persones hauing landes or tenements within the said dominion of Wales, beene or hereafter shalbee bounde within the Realme of Englande by obligacion vpon ẏ statute of ẏ Staple, or by recognisaunce, and paye not the dett as shal appertaine, that then vppon cer- Statute Recog. Certificat
tificate thereof made into the kinges Chauncerye of Englande, by the Clerke of the staple, or by anye Justice of recorde, before whom suche recognisaunce shalbee knowleged, pro- Recog.
cesse shalbee made to the shirifes of Wales out of the Chauncery of Englande, after the fourme as is vsed to bee made vppon statutes and recognisaunces, by the course of the lawes of Englande, for due leuyinge and payinge of the saide dett. Recog.

Prouided alwaies and be it ẽ. that for such recognisaunces as be or here- Recog.
after shalbee taken and knowledged beefore the kinges Justyces at hys bighnesse benche or common place in Englande, proces shalbee had and pursued immediatelye, but from the sayde Justices, as is vsed vppon recognisaunces, taken before the said Justices, by common course of the lawes of Englande. Item that all Ex. bench Cōmon place Proces
surhe writtes, billes, plaintes, plees, proces, challenges, and trials shal- Proces Challenge Triall.
bee vsed throughout all the Shyres aforesayde, beefore the saide Justices in theire sessions, as is vsed in North Wales, or as shalbee deuysed by the saide Presidente, Counsaile, and Justices, or three of them, whereof ẏ said, president to be one, for the good ministracion of Justice to be had in euery of the saide shires.

Item where the lordshipp of Hope, Hope
wᵗ diuers other lordshippes, partshes, townes

townes and hamletts, were by an act of parlament, made in the xxiiij. yere of the raigne of our saide Soueraign Lord (s. cap. 13. before. 31.) appointed & translated from the sayd county of Denbigh to the county of Flint, & by the same acte, were made parte, parrell, and members of the same countye of Flinte, afore whiche appointmente or translacion, diuers inditementes and presentmentes, aswell felonye, as other offences were hadde and taken for the kinges highnesse, before the Justice of the sayde Countye of Denbighe in the greate sessyon there and some before ẏ Justices of ẏ peace within the same countye for offences supposed to bee doone within diuers of the sayde Lordeshippes so translated, and also diuers Judgementes giuen at suite of parties before ẏ sayd Justices, and some before the shiriffe of the saide countye of Denbighe, for matters risen and growen within ẏ precinct of the said Lordshippes, or other places, before the translaciō of ẏ same.

Translated

Jugement.

It is &c. that all the saide indytementes and presentementes, shalbee hearde, tryed and determyned, wythin the sayde Countye of Denbighe, by personnes aswell of the sayde Lordshippe or place, where as the saide offences were done or committed, as of other place or places wīn the said countye of Denbigh in maner and fourme as though the sayde translacion hadde neuer bene had ne made.

And also that the saide judgementes as beefore geeuen or hadde betweene partye and partyes, beefore anye Justice of Recorde, or other officer, within the saide Countye of Denbighe, for anye matter or cause, appearinge by the record of the same to bee growen and risen within anye of the said Lordshipes, parishes, townes or hamlettes, so translated, shall and maye bee executed by the shiriffe of ẏ saide Countye of Denbighe, within anye of the same Lordeshippes, or other place so translated the said translacion, or anye other cause or matter to the contrary therof notwithstandinge.

Execution

Item like lawe & order to be kepte and ministred vpon al other like trāslations of anye other Lordeshippes, manoures, townes, parishes, and other places wīn wales, had, made, or doone in this present parlement, or any other afore or after the same trāslations, or any other cause or matter to the contrarye thereof notwithstandinge.

Trāslatiōs

Item where there shalbee dyuers and manye suites taken beefore the said Justices in plees personal, which (as it is thought) cannot bee tryed before them in ẏ time of the said greate sessions, for breuitye of time. Therefore and for ẏ spedye triall of those matters, the issues taken in the saide suites, shall and maye bee tryed at a petye sessions, before the deputye Justices there as it is and hathe beene vsed in the sayde three shires of North Wales. Excepte suche of the sayde suites, as by the discretionz of the said Justices shalbee thought necessary to bee tried before them selues, withein their limittes. And that there shal no suite bee taken before any of the said Justices by bill, vnder the summe of xx.s.

Plees personel

Triall Petti sessiōs

Bill Under xx.s.

Item if anye murder or felony here after bee committed or doone within wales, ẏ then the partye or parties to whom anye such offence shal hape to bee committed, shal in no wise take anye ende or agreement with ẏ offenders in that behalfe, nor with any other in his name or behalfe, onlesse ẏ

Murders Felonie

No agreemt

sayde

said party firste make the said presydent and Counsaile, or one of the said Justices, privie vnto the same, vpon paine of imprisoment and greauous fyne to be sette and adiudged, at the discretion of the said president, counsaile and Justices, or two of them, whereof the saide president to be one The same peine and penalties to extende as wel to & against such as shal laboure, moue or procure anye suche ende or agreement made, although the same labour, motion, or procurement, neuer take effect, to make any ende or agreemt, as againste him or them, w̄ whom such end, or agreemt shalbe made if ȳ same happen to take effecte.

Impris. Fine

Procure

Item where dyuers Lordshippes marchers as well in Wales, as in the borders of the same, nowe beeinge by acte of parliamente annexed to dyuers shires of Englande, bee latelye commen to the kinges hādes, by suppression of houses, by purchase or attaindoures, and nowe be vnder the Surueiour of the courte of augmentacions, or of the kinges general Surueiours, the liberties, fraunchises and customes of all whiche Lordshippes bee latelye reuyued by acte of parlement, made the xxxij. yere of his most gracious raigne (*cap.* 10, *which is in Fraunchises.* 11.) Neuertheles hys maiestye, willeth and commaundeth that no other liberties, fraunchises or customes shal from henceforthe bee vsed, claimed, or exercised within the saide Lordshipz, nor anye other Lordshippes within Wales, or the cōtye of Monmouthe whosoeuer bee Lorde or owner of the same, but onlye suche liberties, fraunchises and customes, as bee geeuen and commaunded to the Lordes of the same Lordshyppes, by force and vertue of the saide acte of parliamente made for Wales in the saide xxxiij. yere of his graces Raigne cap. 26 and not altered, ne take away by his ordinaunce, the saide act made in the saide xxxij. yere. cap. 10. or anye other act, graunte, lawe, or customs, to the contrarye therof notwithstandinge.

Lordshipp marche

Lāndes

Liberties

Item that if anye persone or persons, their auncestors, or they whose estate the same persone or persones haue, or hath bene in peasable possession of anye Landes or Tenementes in Wales by the space of fiue yeares wōut let interruption or lefull claime That then the same persone or personrs shal stil continue their possession vntil suche time as it bee lawefully recouered againste them, by the order of the kinges lawes, or by decree of the Presidente and counsayle there.

Possessions 5. yeres

Recouered

Item in actions personales, taken & pursued before ȳ said Justices in wales by original writte or bil, if nine of the Jurye bee sworne, to trie the issue betwene the partye pleintife and the defendant, and the residue of the sayd Jurye make defaute, or be traied out then the shiriffes shal & may immediatly retourne other names in the said Jurye, de circumstantibus, vnto such time there bee twelue men sworne to trye the issue betwen them, as before the Justices of Northwales hath ben afore vsed and accustomed in such cases.

Sworne

Jurors Enquest

De circumstantibus

Item that if any goodes or cattelles be stollen by anye persone or psones, and solde in any faire or markette, w̄ in the sayd dominion of Wales, that no suche sale shal chaunge the propertye therof from the owner of the same but that he maye lawfully seaze, take, and haue ȳ same againe, vpō proofe thereof made, the saide sale notwithstandinge.

Stollen Solde.

Chonge propertie Sold

Item that no persone or persōs bargayne

Buy quick cattell

gaine or buy any maner of beaste, or other quicke cattal, in any place within Wales, out of the market or faire, vnlesse he can bring forth sufficyente and credible witnesse of the name of the persone what place and time hee bought the same vppon paine & daunger of such punishement and fine, as shalbe set vpon him by the said president & counsaile or any of ỳ said Justices in his circuit, for the said offece and as he will therfore aunswere at his farther peril.

Fine.

Item if any goodes or cattels bee stollen within the limittes of anye the saide shires of Wales, that then vpon suite thereof hadde and made, the tracte shalbe followed from townshippe to townshippe, or Lordshipp to Lordshippe, according to the lawes and customes in that behalfe heretofore vsed in Wales, vpon such penaltye and daunger as heretofore hath ben accustomed

Stolen

Tract followed

Item that euery persone that hathe anye landes or tenements in fee simple, or fee taile, or for terme of hys lyfe, or for terme of anye other mans life beeinge free hold, shal and maye passe in al manner iurves and trialz aswel in case of felony or murder, as in al actions real, personal and mixt, whatsoeuer they be, attaint onely excepte.

Any free hold Jurror

And also may be empanelled, and inquire of al concelementes, forcible entries, and other causes of enquiry for the kings maiesty, albeit he may not dispend forty shillinges by yere.

K.s. Hauing

Sauinge to euerye man his lawfull Challenge for any other cause, according to the laws of ỳ realme of England.

Item no Jurrour shall passe in attaint, onles he may dispende fourty shillinges by the yere of estat of free holde.

Attaint

Item the tenantes and resiauntes in Wales, shal pay their tallage at ỳ change of their Lordes, in suche places, and after such fourme as hath be heretofore accustomed in Wales

Tallage

Item that al the kinges subiectes, & resiauntes in wales, shal finde at all parlementes hereafter to be holden in Englande knightes for the shires and citizens and burgeses for cities & Townes, to be named and chosen by authoritye of the kinges writte vnder the greate Seale of England, according to ths Acte in the case prouided, and shalbee charged and chargeable to al Subsidies & other charges to bee graunted by the commons of anye of the sayde parliamentes, and paye al other theire rentes, fermes, customes, and duityes to the kynges highnesse, as theye haue bene accustomed heretofore; fines for redemptions of Sessiones onelye excepted, whiche the kinges maiestye of hys moste gracious goodnesse and lyberalitye, is contented and pleased to remitte, at the humble suite of his said louing subiectes of his said dominion of Wales.

Knightes & burgesses for the parlement

Rentes

Except

Item that the towne of Hauerford west shal after the ende of this present parlemẽt for euer, finde one burges for the said towne, at euery parliament after the time to be holde. And the charges of the same Burges to be alwaies borne by the maire, burgeses, and inhabitauntes of the saide towne & none other.

Hauerford west Burgesses

Item that the kinges maiesty shal haue al felons goodes and goodes of persones outlawed, weif, straies and al other forfeitures & eschetes what soeuer they bee, aunswered thereof by the handes of the shiriffes, sauinge alwaies the rightes and interestes of euery of his subiectes hauing lawful title to haue the same,

King

Forf.

Shirifs

Item

Item that al errours and iudgementes before anye of the said Iustyces at anye time of the greate sessions in plees realles or mixte, shalbee redressed by writ of errour, to bee sued out of the kinges Chauncery of Englande, retournable before the kinges Justice of his benche in England, as other writtes of Errour be in Englande.

Erroz Chancery of England K. benche of Englād

And that all errours in plees personal, shalbe reformed by billes to be sued before the said President & counsaile of wales, from time to time, as the party greeued wil sue for ỳ same. And if in case the iudgement bee affirmed good in any of the said writtes of erroz or billes, then there to make execution, and al other proces therupō as is vsed in the kings bench in Englande.

Pzesident

Execution.

And that the pursuantes in euerye such writte of errour or bil, doe paye like fees therefore, as is vsed in Englande. Item that no execucion of anie iudgement geuen or to bee geuen in any base courte, be stayed or deferred by reasone of anye writte of false iudgemente, but that execucion shall and maye bee hadde and mad at all times before the reuersal of the saide iudgemente the pursuite of the said writte notwithstandinge.

Staied

And in case the said iudgement happen after to bee reuersed, the the party pursuant to bee restored to all that hee hathe losse by the sayde iudgement, accordinge to the lawes of the Realme.

Reuersed Restored

Item that al proces for vrgente & weightie causes shalbe made and directed into wales, by the special commaundement of the Chauncellor of Englande, for the time beeinge, or anye of the kinges counsaile in England, as heretofore hath ben vsed any thinge in this act to the cōtrary ther-

Proces for vrgent causes

of notwithstandinge.

Item that the Towne of Bewdley whiche is within the parishe of Kyderminster, in the countye of Worcester and al the ground & soile of the same towne, shal from henceforth bee vnited annexed & made parcel of ỳ county of Worcester, and to be within the hundred of Dodingtree.

And that al the inhabitantes of the saide Towne and parishe, shall from henceforth bee attendaunte and doe euerye thinge and thinges withe the inhabitauntes of the saide hundred, as the same inhabitauntes bee nowe bounde to doe, by the lawes of this realme of Englande. Sauinge alwaies to the burges and inhabitantes of the saide towne of Bewdley, al such liberties and fraunchises as they lawfully hadde and exercised within the same towne before the making of this act in like maner and fourme, as though this acte had neuer beene hadde ne made.

Sauing Libertes

Item that the lordshippe of Lanstilan, Witerloiz, and Langham, and the members of the same, & al mannors, Landes, Tenementes, and other hereditamentes, in the same Lordship, and the members of the same be from henceforthe vnited, annexed, ioyned, named, accepted and taken, as parte and parcel of the Countye of Carmarthin, and reputed, ioyned, vnited, named, accepted and taken, as parte and parcell of the hundred of Derles in the said county of Carmarthin.

Langham Lenstilan Witerloiz.

And that the tenauntes and inhabitants of the saide Lordship, & members bee attendaunt, and doe euerye thing and thinges with the tenentes and inhabitantes of the said hundred of Derles as the said inhabitāts now bee bounde to doe accordinge to the lawes ther vsed.

Item

Countye courte of Radnor

Item that the county or shire court of the county of Radnor shal from hence forth bee holden one time at newe Radnor, and one other time at Presten Alternis vicibus, and neuer from hencefor the to bee kepte or holden at Rather Golwye: Any former act or other thing to the contrary therof notwithstandinge.

Change

Item it is ac. that the kinges most roial maiestye, shall and maye at all times hereafter from time to time chãge, adde, auiter, order minishe, and reformne, al maner of thinges afore rehearsed, as to his moste excellẽt wisedome and discretion shalbee thought conuenient. And also to make lawes and ordinances for the commõwelth and good quiete of his saide dominyon of Wales, and his subiectes of the same from time to time, at his maiesties pleasure. Anye thinge conteined in this acte, or in the sayde acte made for the shire grounde of Wales, or anny other acte or actes, thing or things to the contrarye thereof heretofore made in anye wyse notwithestandinge. And al suche alteracyons of the premisses, or anye part e thereof.

Make lawes

Narration.

And that al suche lawes and ordinances, to bee hereafter made, deuysed and published by auctority of this acte by the kinges maiestye in writinge vnder his highnesse great seale shalbee of as good strengthe vertue and effecte, as if they hadde beene had and made by auctoritye of parlyament.

Lawes

Effect

Item bee it ac. that where ẏ kinges maiesty that nowe is, by his letters patentes, bearinge date the firste daye of May in the xxiij. yere of his moste prosperous raigne, demysed and grãted to william Webbe, the subiecte e vsage of al Wollen Clothes, made, or to be made in the countye of Monmouthe, and in twelue shires in Wales, that is to saye in the Countye of Brekenok, Radnor, Mountgomery, Carmarthin, Glamorgan, Pembrok Cardigã, Anglesey, Flint, Denbigh, Carnaruan and Marionethe, and in al e singuler Townes and other places, whatsoeuer they bee, within the precincte and limittes of the saide cõtries, and els where within the dominion of Wales: to haue and to holde to the said William Webbe, and his assignes for certaine yeres yet enduring, that the said William Webbe, his deputies and assignes, shall haue from hencefor the full power and auctoritye by force of this act, to take for the sealing of euery wollẽ cloth hereafter to bee made in the saide twelue shires, and els where within the sayd dominion of Wales, as hereafter is declared, e none otherwise, that is to say, for euery piece of frise. i. d. euery halfe piece of frise ob. euery piece cotten e lininge being xxiij. yardes and vnder ob. And for euery piece of the same, being aboue 24. yardes, one peny, of euery brode clothe one penye. Of euery piece of karsey beinge xviij yardes, and aboue, one peny: Of euery piece of karseye being vnder xviij. yardes ob.

Lis pat.

Webbe Subsidie Clothes

Prouyded alwaies that thys acte, ne nothinge therin conteined, extend not to charge anye maner of persone or personnes being, or that hereafter shalbee inhabitaunte, in anye of the saide xiij. shires, or els where within the dominion of Walles, for anye clothes, Frises, karseis, or Lininges made or hereafter to bee made e occupied, withein theire houses, and not put to sale to anye personne or personez, but to theire seruants for their wearinge.

Clothes

Down vic

And further bee it ac. ẏ the said Aulnager in Wales by him selfe, or by his

Aulneger

his sufficient deputy or deputies shal in al thinges to his office appertayning doe and be bounde to doe, and aunswere in euery case, like and accordinge as al and euerye other Aulnager in the Realme of Englande doe or ought to doe, according to the lawes & statuts of the realm of Englād, & for the centrary doing or exercisinge of the saide office, shal in euerye case and degree suffer, as by the saide lawes and statutes is ordeined established, or enacted for Aulnegers vnder the lord Treasorer of Englād for the time beinge.

And furthermore the kings maiestye is contented & pleased, notwithstāding the statute made in ỳ xxvij. yere of his moste gracious raigne. ca. 26. ỳ where there shoulde be but twelue shires in wales, that the towne of Hauerford weste, shalbe a countye in it selfe, as it hath bene before this time vsed, at the wil and pleasure of ỳ kinges saide maiestye, & that it shalbe seperated from the county of Pēbroke at the kinges said pleasure.

Hauerford west

And that the kinges high Justyce of the saide Countye of Pembroke, shalbee highe Justice of the said coūtye and Towne of Hauerford weste, and shal haue like power and auctoritye, to and for the ministracion of Justice, within the sayd countye and Towne of Hauerford weste, as is limitted and appointed to the said Justice, to and for the administracion of Justyce in the sayd County of Pembroke.

Justice Pēbroke

And that the maire, shirife, bailife and burgesses of the said county and Towne of Hauerforde weste, from time to time shalbee as wel attendāt and obey al preceptes and commaundementes of the president and counsaile of our said soueraigne Lord the king in his marches of Wales, as also shalbee attendant to al preceptes, and proces awarded or directed by ỳ said high Justice, vnto ỳ shirife of ỳ saide countye and towne of Hauerforde weste: and to make retourne therof.

Maire &c.

Attendant.

Retorne

And the sayde Shirife of the sayde Countye and Towne, shal serue all preceptes and proces, directed from the saide highe Justice, in lyke maner and fourme, as the shirife of the sayde County of Pembroke is bound to doe, and accordinge to the effecte and purporte of the kinges ordinances in that behalfe, had, made and prouided. And that it shalbee lawfull vnto the saide Maier, Shirife, Bailife, and burgesses of the saide county and towne of Hauerford weste aforesaide, to vse and exercise al lefull liberties and grauntes by the kings maiestye or his noble progenitoures to them graunted and confirmed at the kinges maiesties will and pleasure: according to the lawes of the realme of England and not otherwise And that the iudicial seale or the said shires of Pembroke, Carmarthin, & Cardigan, beeing in the custody and keepinge of the kinges highe iustyce ther for the time being shalbee vsed in the said county & towne of Hauerford weste, as the original and iudicial seale of the same towne & coūtie.

Shirife Proces

Maire

Liberties.

Seale

Justice

And that the saide Justice of the said shires of Pembroke, Carmerden, & Cardigā shal haue like power & auctority by vertue of the kinges letters to him made, as wel to doe al and euery thing and thinges, concerning commō Justice to be ministred within the said Towne and County of Hauerford west, as he hathe in his saide letters patetes within any of the said shires of Pembroke, Carmerden, & Cardigan.

Hauerford

Prouided alwaye, that this article ten-

touching and concerninge the cõũtye & towñ of Hauerfoꝛde Weſte, and al thinges therein contained, ſhal ſtand and endure, but onely at the kynges maieſties will & pleaſure, & none other wiſe.

Ꝓrouided alwaies that this acte, oꝛ anye thinge therin contained ſhal not be pꝛeiudiciall noꝛ hurteful to any perſon oꝛ perſones, oꝛ bodies politike foꝛ oꝛ concerninge any landes, tenemẽts, rentes, ſeruices, bondmen, tolles oꝛ other hereditamẽts, but that they and euerye of them, theire heires and ſucceſſoures, and aſſignes & the heyꝛes ſucceſſours & aſſignes of euery of thẽ ſhall haue, holde, and enioy their lãds tenementes, rents, ſeruicez, bondmen and other their hereditamẽtes, in ſuch like maner fourme and condicion, as they had the ſame beſoꝛe the makyng of this acte, & as if this acte had neuer been had ne made.

Bodies politike
Landes
Enioy

Ꝓrouyded alſo ẏ this acte noꝛ anye thinge therein conteined, ſhalbe hurtfull oꝛ pꝛeiudiciall to any ꝑſon oꝛ ꝑſõꝛ foꝛ oꝛ cõcerning any office oꝛ offices, which they oꝛ any of thẽ haue by vertue of any the kynges letters patents beinge nowe in foꝛce beſoꝛe the makinge of this act, noꝛ to the fees of money, vſed and accuſtomed to be paide foꝛ ẏ exercyſe of anye ſuch offices, but that euery ꝑſone & perſones, hauinge ſuche offices and fees, and their ſubſtitutes & deputies, ſhal and maye haue & exercyſe theire ſaid offices as is limited by this acte, and as they moughte haue don beſoꝛe ẏ making of thysact.

Offices
Fees

And ſhall alſo haue and perceiue all ſuche fees, foꝛ the exercyſe of the ſayde offices, in as large and ample maner fourme and condicion, as they might afoꝛe the makinge of this acte, and aꝛ if this act had neuer bẽ had noꝛ made

Landes

Ꝓrouided alwaies, that all landes, tenementes, and hereditamentz, with in the ſaid dominions of Wales, ſhal diſcend to the heires, accoꝛding to the courſe of the common lawes of the realme of England, accoꝛding to the tenoure and effecte, of this acte, and not to be vſed as Gauelkinde: Any thing contained in theſe ꝓuiſions, oꝛ anye of them, to the contrarye thereof notwithſtanding.

Diſcend Cõon law

Ꝓrouided alwaies, that this acte ne any clauſe, article oꝛ thing therein cõteined, bee in any wiſe pꝛeiudiciall oꝛ hurtful to Geoꝛge Blũt eſquire, ſõne and heire of ſir John Blunt knyghte deſeaſed foꝛ oꝛ concerninge the offices of ſtewardſhippes of the kings Loꝛdſhips oꝛ manours of Beudleye, & Cleburye, oꝛ any other office oꝛ offices, heretofoꝛe gꝛãted vnto ẏ ſaid Geoꝛge Blunt, by the kinges letters patents ſealed vnder the greate ſeale of Englãd, foꝛ terme of life of the ſame Geoꝛge, oꝛ foꝛ oꝛ concerninge any fees wages, rewardes, annuities, pꝛofites, cõmodities, aduantages, oꝛ emolumẽts appertaining oꝛ belonginge vnto the ſaide offices oꝛ any of them, but that the ſaid Geoꝛge, his deputy and deputies ſhal and may at al time & tymes duringe the life of the ſame Geoꝛge, haue, holde, exercyſe, & enioy the ſaide offices and euery of them, and alſo pceiue, leute, and take the fees, wages rewardes, and al other pꝛofites, and commodities to the ſame offices and euery of them, oꝛ to any of them belonginge, oꝛ in any wiſe appertaining, in as large and ample maner, foꝛme, & condicion, to al intents, conſtructions and purpoſes, as thoughe this act had neuer ben had oꝛ made: any thing befoꝛe in this acte cõteined to ẏ cõtrarye notwſtãding.

Steward ſhips
Office
Fees
Enioy
Fees

Ꝓrouyded alwaies, ẏ al liberties fraunchiſes, and pꝛiuiledges of the duchy of Lancaſter, oꝛ in any wiſe appꝛtaynyng to the ſame, ſhalbe of ẏ ſame

Liberties
Lancaſter

force, light, quality, goodnes, and cõdy cion and may be vsed in as large and ample maner, as they were before ỳ making of this acte, and as if this acte had neuer ben had ne made: any thing in this acte to the contrary notwĩstan ding. An. 38. H. 8. ca. 28.

Spiritual Lordes

33 ¶ That al wel your said spirituall ecclesiasticall subiectes, Lordes Marchers, now hauig lordships marchers or lordships roial in Wales afforesaid, and theire successors, & the successors of euery of them, as also the heires & successours of the lords temporal marchers, that then were or nowe be, and the heires and successours of euery of them beeing or which hereafter shal be lords marchers wĩn their lordships marchers, & lordeshippes royals, i the dominion or principalitye of Wailes, shall haue and enioy to them, and to their heires and successours, respectiuely & seuerally for euer, the moity and halfe of euerye forfaiture of all & euery common mainprise, recognisance for the peace or apparance forfaited by any the tenauntes inhabitinge wĩn any of their Lordshippes marchers or Lordships Roial, and theye to bee payde the same moitye or halfe by the handes of the shirife of the county for the tyme beinge, after suche fourme & sorte, as the said lay or tẽporal Lords marchers haue ben, or ought to haue beene payde the same by force of the saide statute (s. An. 27. H. 8. ca. 26. before. 28.) And further shal haue al such myles and plitez or their tenantz as the lords marchers, spiritual or tẽporall, respectiuely, or seuerally hadd or vsed to haue at theire firste entry in to their lands in times paste, before ỳ making of the saide act or statut. And also shal haue, holde, and keepe withi the precincte of their saide lordeships al suche courtes barons, courtes lete and lawdais, and al and euery thyng and thinges to the same courtes belõginge, and also shall haue within the precincte of their saide seuerall lorde- waike
shippes or lawdayes, all suche waike straike, infangtheef outfangtheef treasure troues, deodandes, goodes, & cattalles of felons, & of perlõs cõdemned or outlawed of felony or murder, put in exigente for felonye or murder, and also all suche wrecke de meer, warfage, and customes of straungers, as the Lordes marchers spiritual and Tempozall respectiuely, and seuerally, had and vsed in times paste before the making of the said statut. An. 1. & 2. Ỳ. & M. ca. 15.

Heires & successors

Halfe of the forf.

An. 27. H 8 ca. 26 Wales Profits.

De Amendement. 24.
Armour. 8.
Certifycat. 1.
Chester. 3
Clergy. 17.
Cordiners. 12 22
Custome. 19.
Custos rotulorum. 2.
Distresse. 7
Drapery. 1. 3. 4. 29. 47. 50. 52.
Enquestes. 1.
Excommunicato capiendo. 1
Execucion of statutes. 3.
Exigent. 6
Felony. 6.
Franchises. 20.
Iurrour. 2. 19
Lancaster. 5.
Laborers. 38
Marchantz. 36 40.
Mortmain. 1.
Mortuaries. 1.
Officer & offices. 12.
Parlement. 19.
Prison. 10.
Rentes. 2
Sewers. 8
Staple. 11
Tithes. 10
Treason. 58
Trial. 10
Vacabonds. 9
Vses. 9.
Ware. 5.

¶ VValsingham.

ANno. 35. H. 8. cap. 13. an acte was made whereby it was auctorised ỳ ỳ demeine Lands in Walsingham belõgige to ỳ late priorie there, might be let by copy, & be copyholdes. Copyholds

Wap

VVapping marshe.

An.35.H.8 ca.9.an acte was made concerning ỳ particiõ of wapping marshe.

VVarden of the Flete.

Se Dette.4. Shiriffes.25.

¶ *VVarden of Eastmarshe and VVestmarshe*

Se Hozses.8 Marhes.1

¶ *VVarden of the fiue portes*

Se Shiping.10.13.

VVardes.

Age

SI autem heres alicuius talium fuerit infra etatẽ dominus eius nõ habeat custodiam eius, nec terre sue ante quam homagiũ eius ceperit. Et postquam talis heres fuerit in custodia cã ad etatẽ pernenerit, scilicet xxi. annorum habeat hereditatem suam, sine relevio & sine fine ita tamen quod si ipse (dũ infra etatem fuerit) fiat miles: nihilominꝰ terra remaneat in custodia dominozum suozum, vsque ad terminum p̃dictum. Magna carta capitulo.4

Homage

2 ¶ Heredes autẽ maritẽtur absque disparagatione. Mag. carta. ca.7.

Disparage

3 ¶ Si aliqui teneant de nobis p feodi firmam, vel per socagium, vel burgagiũ, & de alio teneãt terras p seruicium militare, nos nõ habebimus custodiam heredis nec terr̃ sue, que est ỏ feodo alterius, occasione illius feodi firme, vel socagij vel burgagij. Nec habebimus custodiã illius feodi firmi vel socagij vel burgagij, nisi ipsa feodi firma nobis debeat seruitium militare. Nos non habebimꝰ custodiã heredis vel alicuius r̃, quam tenet de aliquo alio p seruicium militar̃, occasione alicuius parue sertancie, quam tenet ỏ nobꝭ p seruiciũ reddẽ nobꝭ cultellos, sagittas, vel huiusmodi. Magna carta ca.28.

11. peres

Kelicke knight

Prerog. Fee terme. Hocage Burgage

Knightes seruice

Other Tenãcie

4 ¶ De heredẽ per parentes vel per alios contra pacem vi abductis vel detẽtis seu maritatis ita p̃uisũ ẽ quod quicunq; laicus qui inde conuictꝰ fuerit, quod puerum aliquem sic tenuerit abduxerit seu maritauerit, reddat pro denti valozem maritagij, & p̃o delicto cozpus eius capiatur & imp̃isonck do nec perdenti emendauerit delictum, si puer maritetur, & p̃terea donec domino regi satisfecerit p̃ trãsgr̃. Et hoc si at de herede infra xxiij. annos existeñ de heredẽ aut̃ cũ sit xxiij. ãnozũ vel vltra vsq; ad plenam etatem, si se maritauerit sine licẽcia domini sui vt ei auferat maritagiũ suum, & dominus eius offerat ei rationabile maritagiũ, vbi non disparagetur, dominus suꝰ tunc teneat terram eius vltra terminum etatis suc scilicet xxi. annozum per tantum tempus, quod inde possit percipere duplicem valozem maritagij secundum estimationẽm leg. hominum, vel secundum quod ei p̃o eodem maritagio p̃ius fuerit oblatum sine fraude & malitia, & secundũ qõ p̃obari poter̃ in curia domini Regis. Magna carta. cap.6.

Take

Maried Valozem maritagii Imp̃if.

14 peres

Marrie

Disparage

Retaine

5 ¶ De dominis qui maritauerint illos quos habẽt in custodia villanꝰ vel alijs sicut burgens. vbi disparagãtur, si talis heres fuerit infra xxiij. ãnos, & talis etatis quod consentire nõ potuerit tunc si parẽtes conquerantur ỏ illo domino, dominꝰ ille amittat custodiã vsque ad etatem heredis, & omne commodum quod inde perceptum fuerit, conuertatur in commodũ ipsius heredis qui infra etatem est secũdum dispositionem & p̃uisionem parentũ p̃opter dedecuz ei factum. Si autem fuerit xxiij. annozum & vltra, quod consentire poterit, et tali maritagio consenserit, nulla sequetur pena. Si quis herez cuiuscũque fuerit etatis p̃o domino suo se noluerit maritar̃, non compellatur hoc facere, sed cum ad etatem peruene

Marrie

Disage

Lose.

Parentes

xxiii. peres

Marrie

rit, det dominico suo, & satisfaciat ei de tanto quantum percipere posset ab ali quo pro maritagio antequam terram suã recipiat, & hoc siue se voluerit maritare siue non, quia maritagium eius qui infra etatem est de mero iure pertinet ad dominum feodi. Mark. capitulo septimo.

Valorem maritagii

Mariage

6 ¶ De his autem qui priusquam genitos & heredes suos infra etatem existentes feoffare solent de hereditate sua, vt per hoc admitterent domini feodorum custodias suas, prouisum est, concordatũ & concessum, quod occasione huiusmodi feoffamenti nullus capitalis dominus amittat custodiam suam. De his insuper qui de terris suis quas tradere voluerint ad terminum annorum, vt per hoc domini feodorum amittant custodias suas falsa fingunt feoffamẽta, cõtinencia quõ eis satisfactum est de summa seruicij in illis contenti, vsque ad terminum aliquem. Ita quod si ad dictum terminum soluere tenentur huiusmodi feoffati summam aliquam ad valorem terrarum illarum vel in multo excedentem vt sic possit terminũ illum terra eorum reuertatur ad ipsos vel ad heredes suos eo quod nemo eũ pro tanto tenere curaret: Prouisum est, concordatum et concessum, vt per huiusmodi fraud nullus capitalis dominus amittat custodiam suam: verũ tamen non licebit eis huiusmodi feoffatos sine iudicio disseisire, sed breue habeant de huiusmodi custodia sibi reddenda, & per testes in cartis de huiusmodi feoffamento contentos, vna cũ aliis liberis & legal hominibus de patria, & per quantitatem & valorem: & per quantitatem summe que inde reddi debeat possit terminum attingatur vtrũ huiusmodi feoffamenta bona fide facta sint an in fraudem ad auferẽdum capitalibus dominis feodi custodiam suam. Si vero capitales domini per iudicium Curie in huiusmodi casib⁹ recuperauerint custodiam suam, saluo sit nihil minus huiusmodi feoffatis actio sua quo ad terminum seu ad feodum recuperand quam inde habuerint cum heredes ad legitimam etatem peruenerint. Et si aliqui capitales domini feoffatos aliquos malitiose implacitauerint fingentes casum illum maritandi vbi feoffamenta legitime, & bona fide facta fuerint, tunc adiudicentur feoffatis damna sua & misie sua quas fecerit occasione predicti placiti, & ipsi actores per misericordiam grauiter puniãtur Mark. ca. 7.

Collusiõ

Leafe Collusion.

Feffees

Lordes

Dam Costes

Writ of ward

Proces

7 ¶ In placito vero communi de custodijs si ad magnam districtionem nõ venerint defensores, tũc bis vel ter iteretur breue predictum ad terminos quibus fieri poterit infra medietatem anni sequentis. Ita quod singulis vicibus legatur breue in pleno comitatu, nisi prius inuentus fuerit defensor & ibi publice denũcietur vt veniat ad diem ibi p̃fixũ, quod si ipse ertũc se subtraxerit: ita quod infra medietatẽ ãni predicti responsũ nõ venerit, nec vic eum inuenire possit, per quod corpus suum habere nõ possit coram Justic ad respondendum secundum legem & cõsuetudinem Regni, tunc tanquam rebellis et se Justiciari non permittens, amittat seisinam huiusmodi custod salua sibi alias actione sua, si forte iuz habet ad eandem. In casibus autem vbi custodie pertinent ad custod herediz infra etatem existentium, & vbi custodes petunt custodiam, que actidit heredi vel tanquã pertinentem ad eorum hereditatem, non amittant huiusmodi heredes infra etatem existentes hereditatem suam per negligentiam vel rebellionem suorum custodum sicut i casu p̃dicto, sed currat ler communis eodẽ mod. quo pri⁹ currer cõsueuit. Mark. ca. 8.

Proces

Rebell

Jugemt

Disseison writtes witnes

Collusion

Recouer

Negligent

8 ¶ Prouisum est quod si terr que tenet in socagio, sit in custodia parentum

Heire Mark

Socage

heredis

Waft

heredē eo quod heres infra etatem exti terit custōd illi vastum facere non pos sunt, nec venditionem nec aliquam di strictionē de hereditate illa, sed salue eam custodiant ad opus dicti heredē ita quod cum ad legitimam etatem perue nerit sibi respondeant de exitu dict he reditat per legalem computacionem saluis ipsis custodibus rationabilibus missis suis, nec etiam possūt dicti custo des maritagium dicti heredis dare vel vendere nisi ad commodum dicti here dis sed parentes dicti heredis propin quiores qui huiusmodi custodiam ha buerint a toto tempore illo a quo bre via non concedentur implacitandō hu iusmodi custodias habeant ad commo dum heredē vt prēd est, sine vasto, vel exitus, vel destruct faciendō. Mark capi tulo. 18.

Accounts

Expences & Marriag

patents

vast.

9 ¶ En droit des tres dez heires deinz age queux sont en la garde lours seig niours, purueu est qui les gardeins lez gardent e lour sustenēt sauns destruc tion faire en tout rien, et que tielx ma ners de gardes soyt fait en touts poin tes solonque ceo que est contenue en l graunde charter des franchises fait ē le temps le roy H. piere le roy qui ore est. Et qui illint soyt vse desormes, e y meisme le maner soyent gardez lez Ar cheuesque, Euesquez, abbeis, Esglisez dignites en temps de vacation. West minster primo ca. 12.

Destruce

Tēporalitie

Vacation

10 ¶ Des heirs maries deins age sās le gree de lour gardeins auant que ils eient passes lage de xxij. ans, soit fait solōq ceo q est contenus en le purueiance de merton. Et de ceux queux ser ront maries sans le greue de lour gar deins, e puis que ils averont passez la ge de xxij. ans, le gardein eit le double value de son mariage, solonque la te nure de meisme la purueiance. Dusq ceo, ceux queux aurront sustrete le ma riage, rēdent le droit value del mariage al gardein pour le Trespasse, e tale-

Marred Gardens Age Forf. of mariage

1. Value

Withdrawe Valorem maritagii

maing le roye eit ses amendez, solonq meisme les purueiances, ō celuy que il auera sustreit. Et des heires females puis que ils averōt accomplis lage de xiiij. ans, e seignior a q̄ le mariage appēt celez ne voudra marier, mez pur couetise de la terr lez voudra tenir dis maries. Purueu est que le seignior ne puisse auer ne tenir p enchelon di ma riage les terres a les tielx heirez fema les oustre deux ans apres la terme dez auantdits xiiij. ans. Et si le seignior deins les deux ans ne les marier, don ques eint ils actiōs de recouer lour he ritage quitement sans riens doū pur le garde ou pour le mariage. Et si e is p malice, ou per malueys counseyl, ne se voillēt pour lour chiefe seigñs ma rie, ou ils ne soyent disperagez q̄ l seig niours teignent la terr e la heritage iesque al age del mal, cessaūs ire de xxi. ans, et ouster, iesques ils eyent pris le valu del mariage. Westmin. 1. ca. 22.

xxi. yeres

Waive

11 ¶ En caſu quo alicui minori descen dat hereditas ex parte patris qui tenu it de vno domino, et ex parte matris q̄ tenuit de alio domino, dubitatio hucus que exitierit de maritagio huiusmodi minoris, ad quem de duobus dominis pertineat, concordatum est, qō ille do minus de cet ē habeat maritagium ō quo antecessor suus prius fuit feoffat non habito respectu ad seruum nec ad quantitatem ten, sed solūmodo ad an tiquius feoffamentū per seruitiū mili tare. West. 2. ca. 17.

Mariage

Priorities

12 ¶ De pueris masculis siue femel lis, quorū maritagium ad aliquem p tineat, raptis et abductis, si ille qui ra puit non habens ius in maritagio, li cet postmodum restituat puerum non maritat, vel de maritagio satisfecerit puniatur tū pro transgr p prisonam duorum annorum. Et si nō restituer vel heredem post annos nubiles ma ritauer, e de maritagio satisfacer non

Mariage Wardship

Imprisl.

Heirs Adiure

Impzil. wzitte

poterit abiuret regnum, vel habeat p petuam pzisonam. Et super hoc habe at querens tale bzeue. Si A. fererit te securum &c. tūc pone per vad &c. B. qō sit cozam iustic̄ nostris &c. ostēd. quare talem heredem infra etatem existentem cui⁹ maritagium ad ipsum pertinet tali loco inuenē rapuit & abduxit cōtra volū tatem ipsius A. & contra pacem &c. Et

Heire.

si heres sit in eodem com̄, tunc addatur ista clausula. Et diligēter inquiras vbi ille heres sit in ballia tua, & ipsum vbicunque inuētus fuerit capias & saluo & secure custodias, ita quod eum habeas cozam pdatis iusticiarijs nostris ad pzefatum terminum, ad reddendū cui pzedictozū A & B. reddi debeat. Et

Pzoces

fiat secta versus partem, de qua inquiratur, quousque per districtionē venerit, si habeat per quod distrigi poterit vel per contumaciam si non sit iusticiabilis erigatur & vlagetur. Si kozte huiusmodi heres ducatur & trālferat in alium com̄, tunc vic̄ illius com̄ fiat tale bzeue sub hac kozma. Queritur ex nobis A. quod B. nuper talem heredē infra etatem & in custodia sua existēt,

Utlarie

tali loco, in com̄ tali rapuit, & de comitatu illo ad talem locum in comitatu tuo abduxit, contra voluntatem ipsius A. et contra pacem &c. Et ideo ti bi pzecipimus, quod pzedictum heredē vbicunque eū in ballia tua inuenire poteris capias & saluo & secur eū custodias, ita quod eum habeas cozā iusticiarijs nostris &c. tali die, quam idē A habet versus pzedictum B. ad reddendum cui de iure reddi debeat. Et si he-

Other county writt

Heire Die Pzocede

res antequam inuentri poterit, vel antequam restituatur querenti obierit, nihilominus pzedat placitum iter eos quousque terminetur cui restitui debe ret, si superstes fuisset, nec exculabitur aut alienabitur ille, qui iniuste rapuit huiusmodi heredem de pena supzadicta per moztem heredis, cuius extitit male fidei possessoz dum vixit. Et si querens

Eated

obierit ante placitum terminatū si i⁹ ei competebat ratione pzopzij feodi sui resummoneat loquela ad sectā heredis querentis, et pzocedat placitum debito ozdine. Si vero per alium titulum cōpetat ei ius sicut titulo donationis, dēdicionis, aut alio huiusmodi titulo, tūc resummoneat loquela ad sectam executozum querētis, et pzocedat placitum vt pzedictum est. Eodē modo si mozia-

Die

Resum Heire Title

Resum Executozs Pzoces Det.

tur pars defendēs antequā placit terminetur vel herez restituatur pzocedat placitum per resum̄ inter querent vel eius heredē seu executozes, & executores defendentis vel eius heredez si executozes nō sufficiant, quo ad satisfact de valoze maritagij secundum quod i altjs statutis cōtinetur, sed nō quoad

Resum Executozs

Impzil.

penam pzisone, quia quis pzo alieno facto nō est puniendus eodem modo cū pendeat placitum inter partes de custodia terre vel heredis, vel vtriusque p com̄, bzeue quo incipit. Pzecipe tali &c. qō reddat &c. fiat resummonitio inter heredes et executozes querentis, et simulit̄ heredi aut executozes defendētis si mozs alteram partem pzeueniat an

Resum

te placitum terminatum. Et cum pueniatur ad magnam districtionem, det termin⁹ infra quem tres com̄ teneāt ad minuz in quozum quolibet com̄ fiat publica pzoclamatio qō defoziatoz̄ veniat ad bancum ad diem in bzeui contentum responsurus querenti ad quē diem si non venerit, & pzoclamatio sic semel secundo & tertio testificat fuerit pzocedat ad iudicium pzo querent sal no iure defendent si postmodum inde loqui voluerit. Eodem modo fiat i bzeui de trāsgr̄, cum quis queritur se iectum fuisse de huiusmodi custodijs. w. 2. ca. 35.

Dates

Pzoclam

Electm̄t of Warde

13 Dominus rex habebit custodiā omnium terrarum eozum, qui de ipso tenēt in capite per seruicium militare de quib⁹ ipsi tenentes fuerunt seisit in dominico suo vt de feodo die quo obierunt

Pzerog.

tūt de quecunque tenuerint per hoiuſ modi ſeruicium, dum tamen ipſi tenuerint de rege aliquod teñ ab antiquo de coꝛona vſq; ad legitimam etatē hereditis, exceptis feodis archiepiſcopi Cantuarē, epiſcopi Dunelmi inter Tine & Tees, feodis comitis & baꝛonis habentibus huiſmodi cuſtodiam, licet alibi tenuerint de Rege. Pꝛerogatiua Regis. ca. 1.

Bishops

14 ¶Item Rex habebit maritagiū heredis infra etatem & in cuſtodia ſua exiſtentis ſiue terre heredis eoꝛundem ſtatu antiquo de coꝛonā, ſine de eſcaetis, que ſunt in manu domini regis ſiue habuerint maritagium ratione cuſtodie terrarū dominoꝛum eoꝛundem heredum nullo habito reſpectu ad pꝛioꝛem feoffamēti licet de aliis tenuerint. Pꝛerogatiua Regis. ca. 2

Mariage Pꝛerogat.

15 ¶Si mulier ante moꝛtem anteceſſoꝛis ſui, qui de Rege tenet in capite ante annos nubiles maritata fuerit, tūc Rex habebit cuſtodiam coꝛpoꝛis illius maritis vſque ad etatē, qū conſentire poſſit, & tūc eligat ipſa virum maluerit habere virum illum cui p̄maritata fuerit vel alium, quem Rex ei obtulerit. Pꝛerogatiua regis. cap. 6.

Pꝛiozitie

Homan

Pꝛerog.

Mariage

16 ¶C'eſt aſſauoir, que la ou relief ſera done illonques appent garde & cōuerſo. Et ceux queux teignū en ſeriātye doyuent aler ouc le Roy en ſon hoſt la appēt garde & relieſe. Et ceux q̄ur teignōt en petit ſeriantye, come de porter eſcu ou launce en le hoſt le roy ou ď porter ou de carier la ne gist point garde ne mariage ne reliefe ne franke ſokeman, ne donera garde ne relieſe, mes il doubleera ſa rent apres la moꝛt ſon auncē ſoūd que ceo qui pourra payer ſō ſeignour et que il ne ſoyt outre meaſure greue. Ore eſt a dire de la nature de garde auer. Deux maners des pꝛiſes ſont de garde auer, vn eſt ou tenant eſt tenus per ſeruice ď chiualer, lauter eſt quāt vn home tient dun auter tenant en ſocage la garde de la terre, qui eſt tenus per ſeruice de chiualer appēt au chiefe ſeignour et le mariage, & doit iſſint eſtre marie, qui ne ſoit diſparage, cōe le graund charter voet, et ep eſt lage de celuy heire de vn. ans la garde del heire que tient en ſocage, ſi la terre ou le heretage deſcendza de parte l'meire adonqꝫ appent a plus pꝛochein parent de part le pier & econuerſo. Et en trois maners puiſt home poꝛter bꝛief ď garde auer. Vn manner eſt quant home demaunde garde de la terre & del heir et ceo eſt le caſe, quaunt vn hōe tiēt vn maſ dun auter per fee de chiual, & le teñt la ſelle moꝛt, dōqꝫ poet l'chief ſeñ, ſil ſoit foꝛce dōer la garď de la terr et del heire celuy, & auera la garď & le mariage, vn auter manner eſt quant home eſt enfeffe. dun verge de terre dū home et dun auter dun carue de terr, le ſecond ſeignour ne puiſt my poꝛter bꝛiefe de garde auer de la terre, ne del heire, car la garď appent a celuy ď que il fuiſt pꝛimes enfeffe. La tierce maſ eſt, la ou vn home ad en ſa maine terr en noſme de garde & il nad myl heire adonque purra il poꝛter bꝛief a dōer l'heire ſans la terre. Stat de wardiz et releuiz & diſtr. An. 28. E. 1.

Socage

Mariage Diſparage

Socage

3. Writtes

Chiualris

Wardes

17 ¶Apres la moꝛt de ceſtuy que tient du roy en chiefe, que les eſchetoꝛs facent ſeiſer en la main le roy les terres cōe appent, ſans waſt fait & maiſons, bois, parkes, diuers, & auters eſcoꝛcions qui puiſſent eſcheir, ou damage al heire & haſtiuement apres le dit clauſit extremū a luy liuere, le fait returner per bon & veritable extent & la chācery apres quel retoꝛne ſi troue ſoyt que le heire ſoit deins age, et les pꝛochains amis le dit heir, as queux l'heritage ne poet deſcender, deignent & ſe offrent a pꝛendꝛe les dits terr ren-

Body Chiefe Eſchetoꝛs Seiſe waſt

Retoꝛne pchein amy

dent le dain au Roy, tanque al age le heire, ſi auant come auters voillent rẽder, ſans fraude, per accord entre le Chauncellour & Treaſorer eyent cõmiſſion a garder le terres ſuiſdits per bon & ſufficaunt ſuerty, tanque al age les dits heires, & a reſpondre au Roy de la value. Et neſt pas lentencion le roy que per ceſt eſtatut il ſoit forclose dauoir action de waſt deuers tielx gardeins et fermers ſi come luy & ces ãceſters ont eu deuant ces heurez. Et q̃ les heires quand ils viendront a lour age eyent lour action per briefe de waſte deuers tielx gardeines & fermours An. 14. E. 3. ca. 13.

Lease
Suertie

Women

18 ¶ Mulieres exiſtentes etatis quatuordecim annorũ tempore mortis antecеſſorum ſuorum, abſque queſtione ſeu difficultate habeãt liberationẽ terrarum et tenementorum ſuorum ſibi deſcendentiũ, quia ſic ler iſtius terr̃ vuit quod tunc iple haberent. Ann. 39. H. 6. ca. 2.

Liuerie

Feffmẽts
Willes

19 ¶ Anno. 14. E. 4. ca. 1. it was enacted, y̍ they y̍ thẽ ſhould go ouer w̃ the kinge in his warres might make feoffements and alienaciõz of their lãdz and might make their wils & y̍ feffeez & executors to haue the warde & mariage of y̍ the heire &c.

20 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. capit. 17. the ſtatute of Marlebridge concernynge colluſiõ of wards is cõfirmed, & it is enacted y̍ the lord of ceſtui q̃ vſe no wil declared &c. ſhall haue a writ of right of ward for the body & the lande, & the heire of ceſtuy que vſe beinge at ful age at the death of his auncеſter, ſhal pay reliefe & the heire of ceſtuy que vſe ſhal haue like action of waſte, as if the auncеſter had dyed ſeyſed, as if the Lorde be barred in his writ of warde, the defendãte ſhall recouer damages.

Aſſe

Reliefe

Waſt

Dam

21 ¶ An. 4. H. 7. ca. 4. it was enacted that they y̍ were or ſhould bee in the kings wages in Britai might make

Willes

feoffementes and wills, and y̍ feffees or executors to haue y̍ ward & mariage of y̍ heire &c.

Warres

22 ¶ An. 7. H. 7. cap. 2. it was enacted that they that thẽ ſhould go ouer with the kinge in his warres might make feoffementes and alienaciõs of theire landes, and might make their willes & the feffeez to receiue the pfites of the landes for a certaine tyme, ſauing to y̍ kinge the mariage of theire heires, & y̍ theire heires ſhoulde ſue no liuerye but haue alicence &c. and couenantz of mariage to be good, and certãts at armes to loſe theire fees that wente not with the kinge.

Holders warre
Alienac.
Fine for alienation

23 ¶ An. 3. H. 8. ca. 4. & an. 14. H. 8. c. 14. it was enacted that they y̍ ſhoulde go with the king i his warres, might alyen theirr lãds, w̃out paying fines for y̍ alienation, & that their heires w̃ in age ſhould be in warde to y̍ feffees or executors. &c.

Court

24 ¶ The king &c. ordeineth, maketh eſtabliſheth & ereacth a certain court cõmonly to be called for euer y̍ courte of kinges wards which court by y̍ auctority aforeſaid, cõtinually & for euer ſhalbe a courte of record, & ſhall haue one ſeale to bee engrauen and made after ſuche forme, faſhiõ, & maner, as ſhalbe appoited by y̍ kingz highneſſe, & ſhal remaine & be ordered az hereafter ſhalbe declared.

Record
Seale

And alſo be it &c. that there ſhalbee one certaine perſon to be named and aſſigned by the kynges highneſſe hys heires and ſucceſſoures which ſhalbe maiſter of the ſame courte, & ſhalbee chiefe and principall officer of the ſame court, and ſhalbe called maiſter of the Wardes, and ſhal haue the keping of the ſaid ſeale, to be aſſigned for y̍ ſayd courte. And alſo be it &c. y̍ ther ſhalbe one perſone to be learned in y̍ lawes of this land, to be named and aſſigned by the kinges highneſſe, which ſhalbe

Maiſter

Seale

Iuſtice

Procur

called

Attorney called the kings attourney of ỳ sayde courte, and shalbe the seconde officer of the same courte. Also bee it &c. that there shalbee one person to be named Receiuor. and assigned by the kinges highnesse which shalbee called the kynges receyuour general of ỳ landes of his wardes, and shalbe the thirde officer of the 2. auditors. same courte. Also bee it &c. that there shalbe two personns to be named by the kings highnes, whiche shalbe called the auditours of the landes of hyz gracez wardz, & shalbe called ỳ fourth 2. clerkes officer of the same court. Also be it &c that there shalbe two clerkes to be named and assigned by the kyngs highenesse to be clerkes of the saide courte which shall make all indentures, bargains and leases to be made & graunted of the kinges wards lands, recozd all apparances, and make al ordinary pzoces & entres out and from the same court. Also be it &c. that ther shal be one other persone to be named and assigned by the kingz highnes, whiche Messenger shalbe the messenger of the said court & one other person to be named & assigned by the kings highnes, which shal Vsher be called the vsher of the same courte which messenger and vsher, and eyther of them shall haue suche like pzofites and aduantages, as the messenger and vsher of the kinges Duchye chaumber at Westminster, haue and perceiue. Also the saide master of the kinges wardes, which shalbe appointed by the kings highenes, shal take a Othe cozpozall othe before the Lozde Chancellour of England, foz the time beig after the tenoure ensuinge.

Ye shal sweare, that ye wel & truelye shall serue the king in the office of the Justice master of the kings wardez, and shal minister equal iustice to pooze & riche Procurez to the best of your cunnige, witte, and power, and that ye shal diligently procure all thinges which may honestlye and iustly be to the kings aduantage and profite, and to the augmentacion of the rightes and prerogatiuez of hiz Seale Endeuor croiwne, and truely vse the kingz seale appointed to your office, and also to endeuour your selues to the vttermosse of your power, to see the kig truelye & iustely aunswered yearelye of all such Profits rentes, reuenues, issues, and profites which shall oz may arise, growe oz be due to the king in your office, and from time to time deliuer with spede suche as shal haue to do afore you. And that ye shall not take noz receiue of any person any gifte oz reward in any case oz Reward matter depending before you, oz wher in the kings highenesse shalbe party whereby any hindrice, losse, hynderāce oz disherison, shall growe oz bee to the kinges highenes, so helpe you God and all Saintes. Also the sayde Atturney shall take a cozporall othe Othe before the saide maister of the wardez accozdinge to the tenour ensuing. Ye shall swere that ye well & truely shall Truely serue serue the king as hys attourney, in al courts, foz and cōcerning any matter oz cause that shal concern oz touch the possessions & hereditamentes lymited to the suruey and gouernence of this courte, and procure the kingz profit therof: and that ye shal truely coun Procure Counsell sel the king & the maister of this court in all thinges concerning the same, to the best of your cunning, witte and power, and that with all spede and diligēce from time to time at the calling of the saide maister, ye shall endeuour Endeuor pour selfe foz the hearing & determination indifferently of suche matters & causes as shall depend before the said maister. And that ye shall not take any gift oz reward in any matter oz Rewards cause depēding in the same courte, oz els where, wherein the kyng shalbe partye whereby ỳ kingz maiestie shalbe hurted, hindred, oz disherited, and

sur-

further ye shal do your power, witt, & cunning, al and every thing that shal appertaine to your office, so helpe you God and all Saintes. And the sayde receiuour generall shall take a corporall othe before the saide master of the saide courte, according to the tenoure ensuing. Ye shal sweare that ye shall wel and truely serue the kyng our soueraigne lord and his people in ỳ office of the generall Receiuoure of hys courte. And ye shal resonably and honestely procure the kyngs profite, and do right to all maner of people, poore and riche, in those things which touch your office. And the kings receipte of his money, you shall truely keepe, dispende, paye, and deliuer, and true declaration and accompte thereof shall make from time to time, without any concealement, according to this acte made for the stablishmẽt of this courte And further shall doe euery thig that of right apperteineth to your office, so helpe you God and al Saintes. Also the said auditours shall take a corporal othe beefore the saide master, after the tenour ensueynge. Ye shal sweare that ye truely shal serue the kynge in your office and true allowance make to euery person, whiche shalbee accõptãt before you, & you shal not take nor receiue of poore nor riche any gifte of reward in any matter or cause depending or to be discussed in the same Courte, but such as shallbee ordinary apperteining to youre office, whereby the kynge shalbe hurted, hindered, or disherited, & ye shal doe all and euerye thing, whiche shalbe appertaining to your office, so helpe you God and all Saintes.

Also all perticuler auditours, that shall belonge and be appointed to the said courte, shall take a like corporall othe before the said maister of the wardes. Ye shal sweare as before in ỳ next article.

Also all particuler receiuors appointed by the said maister, attourney, receiuour generall, & auditours or three or two of them, whereof the maister to be one, to receiue any reuenuez and pfites wtin the surucy of ỳ same court, shall take a corporal othe before ỳ said maister of ỳ wardes after the tenoure ensuing.

Ye shall sweare that ye truely shall serue the king in your office, and nothing conceal, but true accompt make of al suche reuenues, rentes, summes of money and other profites wherew̃ ye shalbee lawfully charged by reason of your office: ye shal make no petition, or aske allowance but suche as shalbe good, iuste, true, & reasonable and also truely content and pay to the king al such summes of money as shall come to your hands: & ye shal do all & euerye thinge and thinges, which ye ought to do by reson of youre office according to the fourme and effecte of this acte, so helpe you God and all Saintes.

Also the saide clerkes of the Counsell of the saide Courte and euerye of them shal take a Corporal othe before the said maister, after the tenour ensuing.

Ye shall sweare that ye shall well & truely serue the king in your office: of clerks of the counsel of his court, and truely doe and execute all and euerye thinge and things which ye ought to doe by reason of your office, according to the fourme and effecte of this acte, so helpe you God & al saintes.

Also that al surueyoures and feodaries that shalbe appointed by the said maister, Atturny, Receiuour general and auditours of the said Courte, or three or two of them, whereof the maister to bee one, shall take a corporal othe before the saide maister. Ye shall

sweare

Othe

Truely serue

Procure Right

Account

Othe

Truely serue Allowance

Accompt

Reward

Particul.

Othe

Othe

Truely serue Account

Allowance

Pay

Clerke

Othe

Surueiors Feodaries

Othe

swears &c. vt in prorimo articulo ꝑcedente.

Also be it &c. that all wardes, which the kinges highnesse now is or hereafter shalbee intituled to haue with their manors, lãds, Tenemẽtes, rẽts remainders, reuersions, seruices & all other hereditamẽtes, whatsoeuer they bee, aswel in possession, as in reuersion, and all reuenues, issues, profites of the same, and euerye part therof for ỳ time the sãe shalbee or ought to bee in the kynges possession, shalbe in the order, suruey and gouernãce of the saide courte, & the ministers of the sãe, i maner & forme as by this acte is declared & limitted.

Landes

Renennes

Surney

Also be it &c. that the said master of the Wardes, Atturney, Receiuour generall, and Auditours, or three of thẽ, whereof the said master shalbee one for the time being, shal haue auctority to make sale and graunt of the kings wardes, and of euerye of them frõ tie to time, and of suche part and portion of the landes in possession & reuersion or any of them, duringe the minority & moneage of the same ward ỳ shalbe so solde and graunted, and as long as the same landes or reuersion shal remaine or be in the kinges handes as they shall thinke moste conuenient.

Graunt

The same sale and graunt to passe by the kynges byl alligned, which byl alligned shalbee warrant sufficient to the Chauncery of England for the time being, to make forthe the kinges letters patents vnder the greate seale of England, accordinge to the tenour of the same bil, paying for the same al and singuler like fees for seales & writings as heretofore hath been vsed & accustomed to be paid for the same in the Chancerye, and to the signet and priuie seale, and to euery of them. Also be it &c. that the said master of the wardes for the time being, with the aduise of the said attourney and receyuor general or one of them, shall haue auctoritie without the kings byl assygned to make woodsales to the kinges vse of al vnderwoodes, vpon any of the kinges wardes landes, beinge lawfully in the kinges possession, and to take and appoint timber for the necessary reparacions of all the cattelles, mansours, lands, tenements and parkes, of the said wardes, and shal haue also like power and auctorite in the kinges name, to make leases duringe the minority of the saide wardes: and further as is aboue writen, by their discrections of all and singuler lordeships, manors lands, and tenementes remaynynge in the kinges handes and possession belonging to the sayde wardes and euery parcell therof yeldinge to the kinges highnes, his heires and successours, such rentes as by the said master of the wardes, attourneye receiuour generall and auditours or three of them, whereof the said master to be one, shalbee thought conuenient by their discretions and surney. And be it &c. that ỳ said master of the wardes for the time being, shal haue auctority by this act, to make and appoint al and singuler particuler receyuours feodaries, and surueyours in euerye shire, and also fees for the executinge of the same vnder the seale of the sãe office, in such wise as the sãe officers maye be alwais remouable at the discrecion of the said courte. Also bee yt &c. that the sayde master of the wards for the time beinge. shall haue auctho ritie by this acte, to make allowaunce likewise of the costes of al commissioners, particuler receiuours, surueiors auditors, counsaillours and feodaries and euery of them by his bil alligned, which bill shall bee warraunt sufficient to the auditours belonging to the same office, to make due allowãce of the

Bill alligned warrant

Lis pat.

without bill alligned. Wood sales

Timber Rep. &c.

Leases

Rentes

Particuler Receiuor Feodaries Surueiors Fees

Allowance Costes

the same, Also bee it &c. that the sayde master of the wardes in al places, and the said atturney, receiuour generall, and auditeurs, or two of them in the saide courte, the saide master beinge absent, shal haue power and auctoritie to take obligacion to the kynges vse of euerie pticuler receiuor, whiche shall bee assigned to the saide courte, and his sucrties for sure payement of his receipts. And also to take obligacions to the kinges vse, as well of euery fermour, baillifes, reue, or other accomptaunts, for the true payment of theire receiptes, and of euerye person or persones whiche shall bee indetted to the kings highnesse for any arrerages of his or theire receipts, fermes or charges, as of any other personne or persons, for any other cause or matter concerning the premisses, determinable within the same courte. And that al suche obligacions and writings obligatorie, of what sume soeuer theye be shalbee of the same strēgth, vertue, force, qualitie, and effect, to al intents and purposes, as writings obligatory heretofore made by any lay pers̄ by auctority of the statute of the Staple, ben or ought to be. And that vpō certificate hereafter to bee made into the kinges Chauncery of anye suche writings obligatorie to be taken for suche payments like procesle and execucions shallbee thereuppon had and made, against anye person spritual or temporal as hath bē accustomed to be made against any laye personne, vppon certificate of writtinges obligatorie of ẏ saide statute of the Staple. Also that the saidemaster of the wardes for the time being, shal haue full power and auctoritie to awarde vnder the seale to bee apoinred to the saide courte in the kings name, suche process and precepts with reasonable pais to be therin limitted, as he now cōmonly vsed in the courte of the kings duchy chamber of Lancaster, being at Westminster, against euery persone or persons whatsoeuer they be, for & concernings the interest, right and title of the kigz maiesty, his heires and successours, of in, or for any wards, lādes, tenemētes, rents, accompt, receyte, seruices or other cause in any wise touchynge or concerning any thing appointed to the order of the said court, or any part thereof, for & on the behalfe of ours saide soueraigne lorde the kinge, or of or for any dette rising or growing by occasion of the same. Also bee it &c. ẏ the saide atturney, receiuour general, and auditoures, shall diligently from time to time attende vpon the master in the said court: for the hearinge and ordringe of matters and causes i the same court, for the time of kower termes of the yeare vsually kepte for the lawe, at Westminster, and procure with al diligence, that all rentes, fermes, profits, casualties improuementes, and other emoluments of the wardes mariages, ideots, and of all mannours, landes, tenements, and hereditaments, being in the surueye and gouernaunce of the said courte shall bee truely and iustly paid and aunswered to the saide receiuour generall of the saide court, to the vse of the kingz highnesse, without concealinge any parte thereof. And also shall cause and procure proces to be made against such as shalbe indetted to ẏ kingez hyghnesse and theire suertiez, of and for any part therof from time to time, as the tyme and case shall require without any delaye. And be it &c. that the said clerkes particuler receiuoures, auditours surueyours, messengerz, and husher, and euery of them shall vppon reasonable warninge geue at al times and placez from time to time attendance vpō the said maister for the time being, for the due

Lancaster

Oblig. Receiuor

Suerties Oblig.

Fermour Accoūtant

Attend

Procure Rents Profits

Oblig.

Stat stap.

Certificat

Iustly paid

Execue.

Proces

Stat. staple Master

Finish Account Certifie

Proces

Clerkes Officers

Attend

due execucion and expedicion of the p-
misses without delay vpō such peinez
as shal be assessed by the kingz maiest-
tye, vppon informacion thereof geuē
by the said master to his highnes. Al-
so be it &c. that if anye of the sayde of-
ficers appointed for the same court, do
conceale and withdrawe willingly a-
nie rēts, reuenuez, casualtiez, or other
profits, falling growing or comming
to the king by the minoritie of any of
his graces wardes, or by reasō of any
other thinge appointed by this acte of
the said court, that then the officers so
offendinge shall lose to the king oure
soueraygne Lord the double value of
the thing so concealed or withdrawen
Also bee it &c. that the auditours gene
ral of the wardez landz, and euery of
them for the time beig shall haue auc-
tority to examine the accomptez of al
particuler accomptants taken by any
particuler auditour or auditourz, vpō
any parte of the wardes lands, ideots
lands, and of other things appointed
by this act to the order of ỳ saide court
& to allow and disallowe al that shal
be reasonable within the said accōpts
as largely as to the said master of the
wardes, atturney, receiuour generall
and auditours, or three of them, wher
of the saide master to be one, shalbee
thought expedient and necessary. And
ỳ euery of the said particuler acōptātz
for the yeare to be ended at the feast of
saint Michaell the archangell yearely
for euer shall make and finishe his ac-
compte, and certifie the same into the
said courte before the firste day of Fe-
bruary nexte after the same feast ensu
inge, and within three monethes next
after the saide accompte, to make ful
payemente to the receiuoure generall
of the said courte of al suche summes
of money as shal appeare to be due to
the king by the saide accompt. And be
it &c. that the said receiuor generall for
the time being, shal haue auctority by
this act, to geue his acquietance of and
for suche money and obligaciōs as he
shal receiue of them to the kinges vse
for the wardes landes, ideots landes,
and other things appoited to the said
courte. And that his saide acquitance
shalbe from henceforthe sufficient ac-
quitance and discharge aswell for the
discharge of the parties against the ki-
ges highnesse, his heirs and successors
for payment of so muche mony, as al
so to the auditour for the time beynge
for making due allowance of the same
Also bee it &c. that the said receiuour
generall, before the twenty daye of
Marche nexte after the feast of saincte
Michaell the archāgell, shall yearelye
declare truely his whole accompte to
the saide master of the wardes attour
ney, & to one or both of the said audy-
tours general, of the wardes landes
which maister atturney, & one or both
of the said auditours, shall by this act
haue auctoritye to take & determine ỳ
same accompte before the laste day of
July nexte ensuing, vpon which deter
minacion of accompte, the sayd receiu-
our general withi one moneth nexte
ensuinge the determinacō of the sāe
accompt, shall truely content and pay
to the kings vse al such sūmes of mo-
ney, as shal appere to be due to the ki-
ges highnes, & vnpaid vpon the same
accompt. And suche determinacō, the
said auditours shall ingrosse the same
in parchemente, and the same so in-
grossed shal retourne into the office of
the Wardes before the last day of Fe
bruary nexte after the determinacion
of the same accōpt, ther to remain as
the kinges recordz. And bee it &c. that
the particuler auditorz & other officerz
councellours and ministers of the sāe
court for the time being shal yerely p
ceiue & take by the hands of the saide
receiuorz general, particuler receiuorz

and

Concealers withdrawers

Fynes.

Auditor

Allowe disallowe

Finish Account Certifie

Paiment. Receiuor.

Acquitance

Discharg

Receiuor

Account

Determine.

Pay

Engrosse

Retorne

Officers

Diets Rewardes Profits

& al other officers & ministers accõptant al & singuler such diets, rewardes profites, & cõmodities, aswell for their attendance vppon the said master for the time being, & for making of books declaracions and values, as for other matters, counselles and causes, dd for and concerninge the saide court, & also for expences, costes and charges of the saide auditours and particuler receiuours & euery of thẽ yerely riding their seueral circuites & limitacion, in as large and ample maner & forme as to the said master of ỳ wards atturny receiuour generall, & auditours or ij. of them (wherof the said master to be one) shal be thought conuenient to be appointed by their discreions Also be it &c. that the said general receiuour from tyme to tyme vppon his accõpte shall bee allowed as wel of such fees as shall be limitted vnto him for the exercise of his office, as of & for al such summes of money as he shall pay to any patente or patentees of any office, fee or annuitie, that shal be granted or geuẽ vnder the seale of the said court, & also of al such many as he shal pay to any other ꝑson or ꝑsonnes by vertue of the kings warraunt or byll assigned. And also of al suche summes of money as he shalbe commanded to pay by any bill assigned or subscribed by the hande of the sayde master for the time beinge, vppon suche consideracion as shalbe thought conuenyent by his discrecion as wel for the findig and exhibicion of the kinges wardes in hys graces custody, as of, or for any other cause, thinge, or matter concerninge the said courte of wardes what soeuer it shalbe. And that the sayd audytoures, takynge accomptes of the saide receiuours generall, and of any of the said particuler receiuours, shal haue power and authority to allowe to the said receiuour general the ꝑmisses and euery parte of them. And also to allowe to euery particuler receyuour, and other accomptãts aswel theire fees, wages, and al other suche summes of money as theye or anye of them shal paye, of, for in, and aboute any buildinges or reparacions of the wardes lands to bee made vppon any warrant to be directed from the sayde court, as al other honest peticionz and allowaunces, in as large and ample maner as the said master of the warde, atturney, and auditours, or two of them, whereof the saide master to bee one, shall thinke most expedient. And that almaner of ꝓcces that shall bee made out of the kinges Eschequer, for or againste any person or personez for any fermes, rentes, issues, or ꝓfites concerning the ꝓmisses or any parte therof, or any other thinge limitted i this acte to be in the surney, order and gouernaunce of the sayde courte, and the ministers thereof shal be cleerelye voide and of none effect to all intents and purposes. And be it &c. that ỳ moneye, and obligacions taken for moneye, by the said master for the sale of the kinges wardes, and other thingez appointed by this acte to the order of the sayde courte, and also the moneye and obligacions taken for moneye, by the sayd receyuour general for the kinges rentes, and for wydowes fynes for theire lycence to marye, and other casualities of the wardes landes, ideotes landes, issues, ꝓfites, and debtes, yerely growinge to the kings highnesse, by reason of the ꝓmysses shall bee yearelye paid and deliuered to the hands of the Treasourer of the kinges chamber, for the time beinge or els where, to whom it shall please the kinges highnesse, his heires or successours, to geeue auctority by commission vnder his great seal to receiue the same. And that a bil subscribed with

Charges

Receiue. Allow Fees

Annuities.

Warrant Bill Sued

Finding Exhibition

Allow

Fees Wages Paymtes

Reparacõs

Peticion

Pcces Escheker

Voide

Mony Oblig.

Rentes Fine

Deliuered Treasorer

Bill subscribed

the

the hande of the saide treasourer or o-
ther commissioner shall be a sufficient
Discharge. acquitaunce and discharge to the mas
ter and receiuour vppon al and euery
payment by them to be made, and al-
so to the auditours there for the allow
ance of the same. And that the same
master and receiuour generall, shall
Declare once in the yeare declare vnto the kin
of ye king ges maiestie the profites and estate of
the saide office. And be it &c. that the
Fees saide master and officers of the sayde
Graunted courte shall take such and like fees for
the seales and writtinges to bee made
and graunted oute of the saide courte
at the suite of the parties as they now
vse to take, that is to saye. For the fees
of all proces at the suite of the parties
vnder the priuie seale of the said court
two shilligs sir pence. And for the fees
of al cõmissioners directed oute of the
suite of the parties two shilliges vi.d
And for recording of all apparaunces
sower pence and no more. Also be it &c
Survey of ye the said master by the aduise of the
knowes saide attorney, receiuour generall &
auditoures, or three of them, whereof
the said master to be one of them, shall
haue auctorite by this acte to surueye
al the kinges widowes and to treate
common and conclude aswel with all
and euery of the kingz widowes that
now be or that hereafter shall be, and
that haue maried them selues vnoute
the kynges licence, or that hereafter
shall happen to marie them selues vn-
oute the kings licence for theire reso-
Fines nable fines to bee made to the kinges
vse, and take and assesse the same by
theire discretion according to the sta-
Order tute of prerogatiua regis (ca. 4. which
touches in Womentre) the same fines to be
paydeto the receiuour generall of the
wardes landz, as the same maye ap-
peare perely in his accompte. Also be
it &c. that the said master, by the aduise
of the saide attorney, receiuour gene-
rall, & auditours or three of them shal
haue auctorite by this act, to surueye
discharge. gouern and order al and singuler ide-
ottes and naturall fooles, now being
in the kinges hands, or that hereafter Surney Order Idcots
shal come and be in the kings hands.
And also to surueye and order all the
mannours, landes, tenementez, & o-
ther hereditamentz, whatsoeuer, now
beinge in the kinges handes, or in the Clothes
handes of any other person or personz
to their vses, or to the vse of any of the
that hereafter shall come & bee in the
kings hands, his heirez and successorz
in the right of any of them by reson of
his graces progatiue royal. And also
by the aduise of the saide attorney re-
ceiuour general, & auditours, or three Let
or two of them, to let and set the man
nours, landes, and tenementes, to the
kinges vse, for the time of the kynges
interest for suche rent and fines, as by
theire discretion shall be thought con-
uenient. The finding and kepinge of Finding
the said persons, theire wiues & chyl-
dren, and the reparacions of their hou
ses and landes allway to be cõsidered
in the doinge thereof, the same rents
and fines reserued to the kinges grace
to be paide alwayes to the handes of
the receiuor generall of the Wardes Payde
landes for the time being, as the same
maye appeare in his accompt, and be
recorded in the Courte of the wardes
Also be it &c. that the master of the Master Liuerie
kinges liueries shall paste noe liuery
with any personne or personnes, that
bee, or that haue ben, or hereafter shal
bee the kinges wardes, vnto such tyme
they shal receiue knowledge from the Knowlege
courte of the kingz wardes, what cause
the accomptauntes, tenaunts and ser-
uauntes of the wardes, landes, landes
in with the kinges highnes, & what
sureties and order is taken therefore,
and for the rate &c. the kingz vse. And Liuerie
that euery warde hauing his liuerye,

shall

6 monethes shall within fire monethes nexte after the liuery hadde, bringe the same liuery to the auditours of the Wardes for the time beynge, or to one of them, to haue the same there inrolled for the the discharge of the lãds against the Kinges highnesse, according to ỳ tenoure of the saide liuerye and shall pay for the inrollement thereof, suche reasonable summe of money, as shall bee appointed by the sayde master of the Wardes, so that it excede not the summe of tenne shillynges. Also bee it ec. ỳ al e euerye persone and persõs to whome the kynges highnesse, shal graunnt the custodye and wardeship of any of hys graces wardes shal vpon hys bill assigned thereof sue foor the hys patente within fower monethes nexte after the assygnemente of the same bill, or els the same bill e ỳ effecte thereof to be vtterly void e of no force.

Enrolles

Grdunt

Also be it ec. that the generall receyuour and chiefe auditoures of the said courte for the time beyng, shall yerelye perceyue and take, as wel by the handes of the generall receiuour, as by the handes of all and singuler particuler receyuoures, and all other officers and mynysters accomptaunte within the surueye of the sayd court for the tyme beeynge, all and singuler suche summes of money for suche lyke dyets, rewardes, profittes, and commodities as well for theire attendaunce vppon the saide courte, and for the makinge and wrytynge of bookes, declaractions, and bylles, as for other matter and causes of for or concernynge the sayde courte, and also for theire expences, costes and charges of the same generall receiuour, e auditour and auditours, and euery of them for the time being, yearelye rydinge theire seuerall circuites and lymits, in as large and ample maner e

Receiuor Auditor

Receiue

Diets Rewarde Profits

foorme as shall bee appoynted by the sayde maister of the wardes and attourney of the sayde courte by theyre discrections. And that the saide auditours for the tyme beeinge, shal haue power and aucthoritye yearely from time to time to allowe the same. And also bee it ec. that as many accomptes of the kinges wardes landes, idcotes lands, fines for mariages of wydowes and lycences for the same as beene clerelye accompted and not returned into the kinges Escheker, and also as manye other accomptes of the wardes landes, idcots landes, fines for maryinge of wydowes, and lycences for the same, as been not yet fully accõpted and engrossed shall bee engrossed and returned wythin three yeres nexte comminge, into the office of the wardes there to remayne as the kinges recordes. And that the kings highnes surueyours generall of his graces landes, and auditoures of his graces wardes lands, and euery of them shal be thereof discharged against the kinges maiesty, of and for the retourne of the same accompts into his graces escheker: any acte statut or ordinaũce heretofore made to the cõtrary in anie wise notwithstãding. And it is ec. that the saide maister of the wardes for the time beinge, shall haue auctority by this acte, with the aduise of the atturney and receiuoure generall of the same courte, or one of them to call at al tymes beefore them into the office of the wards by the proces of the same courte, al and euery person and persones, whiche is or hathe bene the kinges warde intruding or entring in to, or vppon his or theire landes, or vpon any part therof, after his or their ful age of one and twẽty yeres, and before that he or theye haue sued and obteyned liuery or ouster le maine for the same, out of the kings hands, vn-

Allow

Accountes

Account Not returned Escheker.

Not accosted. Engroled Returned

Surueyors Auditors

Discharge

Escheker

Call

Entruding Entring

Before liuerie,

der

Aunswer der his great seal aswell to make aun swere for hiz or theire intrusion vppon the kinges possession, as to make pay- Paiment ment to the kings receyuour general of the same office, as all suche rentes, issues and profittes by him or them ta- ken at anie time after his or their said ful age of.xxi.yeares, and before liuery sued for the same out of the kings han- des in fourme aforesaide. And be it ec. that if anie person or personz, called by Appere the kings proces of the same courte to appeare at Westminster in the same court within the term at a certain date to him prefixed in the proces, to appere and haue day geuen in court to make aunswer to the matery against him ob iected in the same courte on the kinges behalfe depart the court before aũswer Depart made, and atturney put into the court with assent of the court for the prosecu foyl. ting the matter with effect, shal forfait to the kings grace his heires and suc- cessors, such fine as shall bee set vppon him for his contempt & offence in that behalfe, as the saide maister, atturney & receiuor general or two of them shal thinke conuenient by their discretions to be leuied of his landz and tenemen- tes, goods, and cattalles to the kinges vse. Prouided alway and be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaide, that Jhon Peryn, which by the kings letters pa- lentz, hath ben heretofore, and now is Auditor auditour to his graces wardes landez, shal continue & be one of the two audi tours in this act before mencioned, du ring the terme of his natural life: ame thing conteyned in this acte to the con trary in anie wise notwithstandinge. an.32.H.8.ca.46

Master 25 That the office of the maister or united Courtes of wardes Liuerie maisters of the liuerie, with the circũ stances therof, shalbe united, annexed, and knitte, vnto the saide court of the kinges wardes. And the auctoritie and office to compaunde for anye liueryes with the proceedings therin, shalbe frõ henceforth in the rule, power and go- uernaunce of the said courte, in maner and forme hereafter declared, any law custome, patent, graunt or vsage here- Patents tofore had or vsed to the contrary not- withstanding. And that the maister of Master the kinges wardes for the time being, which is the chiefe and principal head officer of the same court, shal frõ hence forth for euer bee maister of the kinges wards, and of the liueres, and that all other officers and ministers apointed Officers or hereafter to be appointed in ỳ same court of the kings wards, by auctority of the statut made of the execucion of ỳ same courte (s. an. 32 H.8. ca. 46. before 24) shal be called officers & ministers of the kings courts of his wardes and liueries. And bee it ec. that the kinges said highnes, his heirs and successourz from time to time, shall make, name & apoint one officer and minister of and in the saide courte which shalbe called the surueior of the kinges liueries, and Surueiors shalbe the seconde persone of the same court. And ỳ the atturney of the kings Atturney wardes for the time being, which by ỳ said former act of the said courte of the kings wards was appointed to be the second person of the said court, shal frõ henceforth for euer stand & be the third person of the said courte of the kynges wardz & liueries. And al other officers Officers the ministers of the said court to be pla Placed ced as is limited in the said former act. And further be it ec. ỳ the kings hyghnes his heires & successourz, may from time to time, make, name and appoint an apt person to be clarke of the same Clerke said liueries, which shall make all in- Indentures dentures, cedules, obligations, & wry- Writing tinges of bargaines hereafter to bee made and graunted for anie liueryes, and that one part of the saide indentu- res, & cedulez, or other writings inden ted, necessary for the same, shal remain

Seale

with the party or parties, & shalbe sealed with the seale of the said master of the wardes and liueries, & of the sayde surueiour of the said liueries. And that the same indenture, obligations, & the accompts to be made vpon the same, & euery of them from henceforth shalbe taken, ordred and viewed, & also be of the same force, strength, and effect to al intents and purposes, as the obligacions, indentures and accompts be and ought to be by the saide former act, (s. An. 32. H. 8. ca. 46. before. 24. And that euery such person, which in fourme aforesaide, shall be appointed to bee surueiour of the said liueries, shall take a corporall oth before the saide master of the kinges wardes and liueries for the time being, after ỳ tenor ensuing. Ye shal sweare that ye shall wel & truelie serue our soueraigne lord the king, in thoffic̃ of surueior of his graces liueries and shal minister equal iustice to riche and powre to the best of your power, wit, & knowledge, & that you shall diligently procure al things which maye honestly & iustly be to the kings auantage & profit, & to the augmentacion of the righte & prerogatiue of his graces crowne, & from time to time deliuer vn̄ spede such as shal haue to do afore you & that you shall not take ne receiue of anie person or persons, anie gift or reward in any case or mater depending or to depend in the said court of the kinges wards, wherin the kings highnes shal be party, by reason wherof anye preiudice, losse, hinderāce, or disheriſō shal or may grow to the kings highnes his heirs or successors, so help you God & al saints. And bee it &c. that the saide clerk of the saide liueries, shall take a corporal othe afore the said master of the wardes & liueries for the time beeing: after the tenor hereafter ensuing. Ye shal sweare that you shal wel & truelie serue the king our soueraigne lorde

Indentures Oblig. Accounts

Force

Surueiors

Othe

Iustice

Procure

Deliuer

Reward

Clerke Othe

in your office of clerke of the liueries, & truelie do & execute withoute delaye fraude, or couin, al & euerie thinge and things, which you ought to do by reason of your said office, according to the fourme and effect of this present act so helpe you god and al saintes. And that al liueries, which hereafter shalbe sued out of the kings graces handes, his heires & successours, & out of the handes of anie of them, or any castels, honors manours, landes, tenements rents, reuersions, remainders, or other hereditaments what so euer they be, shalbee in the order, surueye & gouernaunce of the saide courte of the kings wardes & liueries, & of the minister of the same. And be it &c. that no person or persons hauing lands or tenements aboue the yerely value of fiue pounds, shal haue or sue any liuery before inquisition or office found before escheior or other cōmissioner or commissioners, by vertue of the kings writ or commission to bee directed out of the kings Chauncery or other courts hauing auctority to make suche writs or commissions, for suing of liueries, which writs or commissions shal not passe out of the chauncerye or anie other courts but a warrant or bil to be assigned and subscribed with the handes and names of the saide master surueior atturney & receiuour or three two, or one of them to be directed & deliuered to the chauncellor of England or to anie other chauncellor or officer, hauing power to ward suche writtes. And if the lands & tenements, wherof anie mansion is to be had by vertue of any such writ or commission exceede the yearely value of fiue pound that then such as sueth for writs or commissions shal pay for the seale & writing therof such fees as hath ben accustomed. And if the said lands & tenements, wherof anie such inquisicions & offices is to be founde by vertue of anie suche writ or commission,

Liueries

Surueie

Aboue. 5. li. Not liuery Office Escheior

Writt

Cōmission Warrant

Writtes

Cōmission

Fees

Offices

commission, excede not the saide yeare lie value of fiue pounde, then suche as shal sue for such writs or commissions, shal paie for the seale of euery of them fire pẽce, and for the writing fir pence e not aboue. And it is also &c. that all inquisicions & offices to bee founde by Returned vertue of anie such writs of commissions, shall be returned by therchetors or commissioners, to whom such writs or commissioners shall be directed, into the said chauncerie, or into suche other Chancerie courts from whence such writs of commissions weare awarded, in such maner & fourme, & vpon such peines as is limitted by the lawes & statutes of the Clerke of the petye bag Receiue Office transcript. realme in such cases. And that the clerkes of the pety bag shall receyue suche offices and make a transcripte thereof from time to time to the said master of the wards and liueries, in like maner and fourme as they are bounden and haue beene accustomed to doe into the Escheker kings eschekr, and vppon such peins as be limitted and appointed by the lawes and statuts of this realme in such Master cases. And it is &c. that the said master of the wardes and liueries, & the surueior attorney and general receiuour of the said court or two of them, whereof the saide master or surueiour to bee one, shal haue ful power and auctority by vertue of this present act after such offices and inquisicions found as is aforesaid to couenant, and indent with Couenant Indenture Liuerie euery person and persons for his and their lyuery of the castels, manerz lordships landes tenementes and hereditamentes comprised or not comprised in suche offices and to make & set the rate Rate Stalle daies Oblig. and price for the same, and to appoint & stalle the daies of payment therof by obligation or obligacions to bee taken for the same to the kig our soueraign lorde. which obligation and obligacyons so made, and euery of them, shal be good and effectual in the lawe, and shalbe of like auctorite and strengthe as obligations to be take by auctority of the same court of the kings wardes be of by vertue of the saide former act. Strength

And that all and singuler billes for anie special or general liuery to be sued Bill Speciall Liuerie assigned by the handz of the sayd master, surueiour, attourney, receiuour or three of them wherof the saide master or surueiour to be one shalbe a good & sufficient warrant as well to the Chã Warrant cellour of Engand, as to the chauncellour of the duchy of Lancaster, and to al other chauncelloures and officers hauing power to passe liueries vnder anie of the kinges seales, for the ma- Liuerie king out, sealing and deliuerie of anie liueries according to the tenor, purport and effecte of suche billes, with other clauses of cause necessarie for the same any lawe or custome to the contrarye hereof notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaye and be it &c. that the Lord pryuie seale Officer Lorde pryuie seale, the Lorde greate Chamberlaine, the kynges chiefe and principal secretaries the master of the rolles, and the kynges clerkes of the signet & pryuie seale, the clerkes of the pety bagge and al and euery other officer and officers & clerkz in the chauncery or els where in any other courtes where suche liueries shall passe, shal haue and be paide all suche theire fees as hath ben accustomed, al which fees Fees Paide shalbe receiued & paide by the handes of the clerkes of the pety bagge, if the liuery be sued in the Chauncerye, or by other clerkes, by whose handes lyuerye shalbe written in other courts any thing in this acte to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding. And it is &c. that euery person and persones from henceforth maye sue at theire pleasure a general liuery for any manors, lan- Generell liuerie des, tenements, rentes, reuersions remaynders or other hereditamentes. wherof the clere yerely value shal not

ercede twenty pound, after office ther of of writ or commission found retourned and certified as is aforesaide. Prouided alwaies that no such liuery shal passe or be sued without a bill or warrant to be first obtayned for the same, from the saide master of the wardes & liueries, and the said surueiour, atturney & general receiuor or three of them and signed and subscribed with the names and hands of the saide master, surueyour, attourney and generall receyuour of three of them as is aforesayde. And it is &c. that if the manours, lands tenements or hereditamentes, wherof a generall liuery may be sued by auctority of this act, exceede the clere yerelie value of fiue pound, that then suche as shall sue and haue such generall liuerie for anie manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes exceeding the clere yearely value of fiue pound shal pay for the seale thereof twentye shillings foure pence, & al other suche fees as heretofore in suche cases hathe ben accustomed in, and vpon the suing of anie general liueries. And if the landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes whereof anye suche generall liueries shal be sued, exceede not the clere value of fiue pound that then euerye persone and persones suinge for anye general liuery for anie landes, tenementes, rents, reuersions, remainders or other hereditaments, not exceding the clere yerely value of fiue pounde shall paye such fees as hereafter followeth & non other, That is to say, for the seale of euerie suche liuerie twelue pence. And to the clarkes of the petie bag for the writinge and enrolling therof twenty pence. And for respit of homage in the hanapar eight pence. And to the Lorde great chamberlain twenty pence. And to the clerk of the liueries for warrant and enrollinge of the liuerye twentye pence. And be it &c. that no persone or persons shall pay in the kinges eschekker or anie other courts for the respite of homage or for anie manours, landz tenementes or hereditamentz whereof the clere yerelie value exceedeth not fiue pounde aboue eight pence. And for thentring therof and warraunt of atturney aboue foure pence. And that the value of such manours, landes tenements and hereditamentes not exceeding the yerelie value of twenty pound shalbe taken as it is limitted in the offices founden thereof, except by the examinacion & certificat of the said master of the wardes & liueries, & the said surueiour, atturney and general receiuor or three of them as is aforesaide it shal otherwise appeare & bee declared in any of ỹ kings courts. And it is &c. that if the said surueiour of the liueriez or the clerke of the same, do willinglie withdrawe or concele anye recorde or profit, ỹ shoulde come or growe to the kynges maiestye his heires or successours, by reason of the same, that the or they so offending, shal lose to the king oure soueraigne lorde hys heires and successours the double value of the thing so concealed or withdrawen, the same to be leuied & recouered againste such persons so offending vpon an information thereof to bee made by the party greued, & the same duely proued in the same court of the wardes & liueries, And also be it &c. ỹ the said master for the time beinge shal haue power & auctoritie to take recognisaunces of al & euery person & persones, that shalbee called in to the court of the wards and liueries, to annswere to anie matter alleged against them in the said court to make their dayly appearance in the said court to annswer to such matter as to them then, and there from tyme to time shalbe alleged. And that all suche recognisaunces, of what summe soeuer they be, shalbe as good & effectuall in

warrant

Fees

Not 5.li. Generall Liuerye

Fees

Eschekker
Respite of homage

Fees

Waste

Surueior Clerke withdrawe Conceale

Forf.

Master.

Recog.

Answer

Effectuall

in the law to al intents and purposes, as recognisaunces taken in the kings high court of chauncerye or els where before any iudge of record within this realme, and that the sayde master for the time beinge, with the aduise of the court, or of suche number of the same, as then shalbe present, so that theye be two beside ỳ master, shal haue ful power and auctorite to moderate suche recognisaunces, as be or shall be there forfaited, and to set fines for the same to the kinges vse, vnder the summes contayned in the said recognisaunces: The same fines to bee leuied by lyke proces of Scire facias, as by the statut made in the seuen and twenty yeare of oure soueraigne lord the kingz raigne is geuen to the chauncelour of ỳ court of Augmentacion of the reuenues of his graces crowne. And that the saide master for the time being, with the aduise aforesaide, shal haue power & auctoritie to commit to warde, anie persone or persones for his or their disobedience contempt or other offence made or to be made, triable within the kynges saide courtes of the wardez and liueries, & vppon the saide matters ordered or decreed there, to deliuer them from prison and to cancell and make voide all recognisaunces and obligacions taken, or hereafter to be taken in the same courte to the kings vse, when and as often as the saide master wyth thaduise of the saide courte or three of them shall see and perceiue the materz and causes, for the whiche anie such recognisance or obligacion hath, or hereafter shall happen to be taken, to be finished and ended, and the kings grace his heires or successours, or the partye thereuppon satisfied without anie other warraunt for the same. And bee it &c. ỳ al & euerie suche heire and heirez, which hereafter shalbe in case to sue liuerie, where the landes & tenementes of the said heire or heirs erecte not the yearelie value of .v.li. that then euerye such heire shal lawfully sue for the his general liuery by warrant to be made & had from the said court of the kinges wardes and liueries as aforesaide, although there be none other inquisicion or inquisicion therof then had ne certified, & that this act shalbe warrant sufficient as well to the chauncellore of England, chauncellour of the Duchy of Lancaster, & to al other chauncelors & officers of the kings courts hauinge power to passe liueries vnder anie the kings seales for the making out, sealinge and deliuerie of anie deliuerye accordinge to the tenor, purport & effect of suche billes, with other clauses of course necessarye for the same, takinge for ỳ fees of euery such liuery as is be fore erpressed for the fees of general liuery not exceding the yerelye value of v.li. as though the same liuerye weare made & sued forth vpon an office found by vertue of the kings writ anye lawe heretofore made or other thing in thys present act to the contrary notwithstandinge.

And also be it &c. that all & euerye person and persons, to whom the kinges highnesse shall graunt anie liuery in fourme aforesaide, to be sued vppon the bil assigned therof with the kingz most gracious hand, or with the handz of the officers of his graces court of the wardes and liueries, as before is erpressed sue forth his patent within .iij. monethes nexte after the assignement of the saide bille, or els the same byll & theffect thereof to be vtterly voide and of none effect. Prouided alwaies & bee it &c. that the clerkes of the pety bagge in the chauncerie shall not be compelled to certifie any transcript of anye office into the kings escheker, but twise in the yere, ỳ is to say: They shal certifie the trãscripts of all offices founden

Moderate. Recog. Fine

Leuied Scire fac.

Augment.

Master

Toparpti.

Deliuer Cancell Make Voide

Heire Liuerie

v.li.

Generall liuerie

Inquisic.

Warrant

Lancaster

Passe liuerie

Fees

Liuerie

Bill assigne

Patent 3. monthes

Voide

Petie bag.

Certifie Transcript Escheker

& returned into the chaūcery betwene Easter & saint Michael the archangell yearely in the terme of saint Michael. And the transcripts of al offices founden & returned into the said chaūcery betwen Michelmas & Easter, they shall certify into the said eschcker yere lye in the terme of Easter & not otherwise, any thinge contained in this statut, or in anye other statute heretofore made to the contrary therof notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies, that this acte nor anie thinge therein conteyned shal in any wise extend to be preiudicial or hurtful to any roialties, liberties or franchises, priuileges, preeminēces & iurisdictionz, of the county palantine & duchy of Lancaster, or of anye of thē, but that the same roialties, franchisez, priuileges, preeminencez, and iurisdictions and euery of them shal stil continue & remain to the county palantine and duchy of Lancaster as fullye, plenarly and as holy as they did before ỳ making of this acte, anie thinge in the same act contained to the contrary not withstanding. Ann. 33. Henrici octaui capitulo. 22.

Liberties

Lancaster

De Aide of the king. 3.
Auowson. 1.
Courts. 1. 2. 3.
Det to ỳ king. 6.
Dower. 3.
Escheker. 1.
Eschetours. 4. 15
Felony. 8. 9.
Limitacion. 4.
Liuery & ouster le maine. 1.
Porū. 1.
Portmaine. 4.
Pyer & termiñ. 4.
Partition. 2.
Patents. 5.
Preschein amy. 1
Residens. 5.
Tenure. 2.
Uses. 9.
Wales. 6.
Wast. 1.
Willes. 2. 3.
Women. 4.

Warderobe.

Det to the king. 6.

Warren.

De Forest. 19. 20.
Husbandry. 7.

Wares.

BE it enacted &c. that no persone or persons whatsoeuer, from or after the feast of the Natiuitie of saint Iohn Baptist now nert ensuyng shal bring or cause to be brought into this realm of England from the parties beyonde the seas any girdelez, harnesse for girdels, rapiers, daggers, knines, hilts, pummels, lockettes, chapes, daggers, blades handles, scaberdes and sheathes, for knines, saddles, hors harnesse stroppes, bytles, gloues, pointes, leather laces or pinnes, being redy made or wrought in anye partes of beyonde the seas, to be solde bartred or exchaunged within this Realme of Englande or Wales, vppon paine to forfaite all such wares so to be brought contrary to the true meaninge of this acte, in whose handes soeuer theye or anye of them shallbee founde or the verye value thereof, the one halfe of the forfayture to bee to oure soueraigne Ladye the Queenes highnesse, herheires and successoures, & the other moyty therof to him or them that wil seise ỳ same or sue therefore in anye courte of Recorde of the Queenes Maiesty, her heires and successoures, by action of dett bille, playnte, informacyon, or otherwyse, where no wager of lawe, essoygne or protection shall bee to hym or them allowed. This act to continue and endure to the ende of the nert parliament. Anno quinto Elizabeth Capitulo. 7.

Marchant

Girdels Hadlers Glouers Poynts Buy & sell

Forf.

Seiser

This statut was discontinued 8. El. & in 13. El. ca. 25. reuiued & cōtinued vntill thend of the nert parlement and after in the same statut is prouided as followeth.

2 Prouided neuertheless & be it enacted by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the said act cōcerning the auoiding of forayne wares made by handy craftesmen beyond the seas, or anie clause, article

Viens

ticle or meaning therin conteined, shal not in any wise extend or be prejudicial to any entercourse or treatise of anie entercourse now standing in force, had or made betwene the progenitours of the Queenes maiestie, or her highnes, or anie others: any thing heretofore or now ordeined or enacted to y contrary in any wise notwithstãding. an. 13. El. cap. 25.

Enkeonse

3 Anno 14. Eliz. cap. 11. the saide statute of. 5. Eliz. cap. 7. is continued the saide clause or prouiso of 13. Eliz. cap. 25. for good considerations & specyallye that straungerz may not bee at liberty and the queenes maiesties subiectes restrayned, is repealed.

Se Alyens. 23.	cers. 13.
Apparel. 7.	Silke and
Forfeit. 11	silke women
Parchauntes	in all.
almost in all.	Staple almost
Offices and offi-	in all.

¶ Warrantie.

Curteste

SI home aleñ tenemente, que il tyent par la leye Dengleterre son fytes ne soyte pas forbarre per le fait sõ pyer de qui nul heritage luy descend a dver & recouerer per brief de mordaũcestre de la seisin sa miere, tout face le chark son pier mencion, que luy & ces heires sont tenus a le garr. Et si heritage luy descend de part son piere, donquez soit il forcloz de le value del heritage q̃ luy est descendus. Et si en tiel cas apres la mort son pier heritage luy soit descendus per mesme le pier, donques auera le tenaunt vers luy recouerie de la seisin sa mier p brief de iudgement q̃ il ferra hors de rolles des Iustices deuaunt queux le plee fuit pled a reson sõ garrantie, sicome auant ad este fait en auters cases, ou le garrauntie vyent en court & dit, qui riens ne luy est descend de luy, p que fait il est vouch, & en mesme le maner eit lieu le filz recouer per brefe de Cosinage, aiel et besaiel. Ensement & en meisñ le maner soit l hõre la femme apres la mort le pier & la mier barr de action a demãd le herytage sa mier per brefe Dentre, que son pyer en temps sa mier aliena, dont nul fiñ nest leue en court le roy Glouc capitulo. 3.

Mordaũcestre

Cosinage. Ayle. Heire

Entre. Cui in vita False of rec.

Se Age. 4.	Yesne. 1
Ayde of the king	Partition. 3
1. 2. 3.	Purueiours. 5.
Discontinuaunce	Sewers. 10.
of proces. 1	Voucher in al.
Dower. 3.	

¶ Warrantie of charters.

Se Voucher. 2.

¶ Warrantie of attourney.

Se Atturney. 15.	Wales. 32
Repleder. 1.	

¶ Warre

Wages

QVand cõmissionz ount esse mandes as certein gentz dez counties darrayer certaines gentes darmes, et eux mesne au roye en escoce ou Gascoign̄, ou aillours as costages des counties, le roye nad mye ordeign̄ auaunt ceux heures, des gages des dits arrayours, ou menours, ne des gentes darmes que ils ount menuz pour quoy les counties ount este graundement charges & empoueres, le roye voet que iam mis ne soit fait. Anno. 1. Edwardi tertij. cap. 7.

Cõmissions

Armed

Wages

2 ¶ Et que gentes darmes, hobelers & archierz, & eslues pour aler en le seruice le roy hors Dengleter, soient as gages le roy du iour que ils dappertient horz des counties ou ils fuerent eslus, tanque a lour reuenus. Anno. 18. Ed. 3 capit. 8.

Wages

3 ¶ Nul home soit art de trouer gentes darmes, hoblers, archerz, nauterz qui ceux qui teignent per tielz seruices sil ne soit per commen assent & graunt

Mondiors

Parlemt fait en parlement. Anno. 25. Edwardi 3. ca. 8.

Forl. 4 ¶ Raunsomes and forfaitur̄z were set vpon certaine that were in battaile against the king, and that did iniuriez in a commocion time, & diuers maters concerninge them that were wyth the king. Dictum de Kenelworth Anñ. 51. Edward. 3.

Rebellió 5 ¶ Que lestatute (s. of An. 1. E. 3 ca. 5. an. 18. E. 3. ca. 8. & an. 25. E. 3. ca. 5. capitulo. 8.) soient firmement tenus & gardes en toutes pointes. Prouiso toutes foites que per force ou colour de la dit supplicacion, ne dascun estatut sur ceo a faire, les seignioure et auters qui oũt terres et tenementes, possessions en pays de Gales, ou en le marche dicelle, ne soyent en ascun manner excuses de lour seruice & deuoires de les dites terres, tenementes, et possessions, dues, ne dascuns auters deuoires, ou choses a les quelz choses ils ou ascũ de eux sõt a nostre dit seignour le roy especialmẽt obliges, come byen que yceux seignyours et auters eyent auters terres tenements, & possessions deines le royalme dengleterre, ne que les seygnyours ou auters de quel estate ou condicion que ils soient, qui teignent per escuage ou auter seruice due au roy, ascuns terres ou possessions dedeinz ledit royalme ne soyent ascunment excuses de faire les seruices deuoires dez dytes terres & possessions dues, ne que lez seignioures, chiualers, esquiers, nauterz personz, de quel estate ou condiciõ que ilz soient, qui teignent & ont de la grãt ou confirmacion de nostre dit seignioz le roy, terres, possessions, fees, annuities, pensions, ou auters profitz annuelx ne soient, nascun deux soite excuses de lour seruice a faire a nostre seignioz le roy per tiel maner come ilz sont tenus per cause des terres possessiõz fees annuities, pencions ou profits suisditz an. 4. H. 4. ca. 13.

Kept

Soldiorz Wales

6 ¶ Anno. 9. Hen. 5. cap. an acte was made concerninge them that went ouer the sea with the king in his warrs or did dwel beyond the sea in hys seruice, for protections for them, and for suites and actions againste them, and after anno. 4. Hen. 6. capitulo. 2. And anno. 8. H. 6. capitulo. 13. like acts were made to endure for certaine yeres for them that went ouer in his warres, or did dwel beyond the seas in his seruice and after anno. 14. Edwardi quarti cap. 2. a like act was made for a certain tyme.

Protection

7 ¶ Anñ. 14. Henrici serti capitulo. 7. an act was made to ẽdure for. iij. yeres & after as longe as shoulde please the king cõcerning the taking of enemiez goods vpon the sea.

8 ¶ An. 11. H. 7 capitulo. 18. an act was made that theye that had graunte or gifts or officez, fees, or annuitiez of the king and do not geue their attendãce vpon him when he should go to warre in his person (except certayne persons there named) shoulde forfaite and lose theire offices, fees, and annuitiez. And an. 19. Henrici. 7. capitul. 1. was a like statute made against them that hadde landes, tenements or hereditaments of the kings gifte or graunt, for theire attendãce on him in his warres. But these two statutes weare made but for the time of king Henry the seuenth as I think, therfore I haue not put them here at large.

Office Fees

Issues Count Grant Repair Stouel Bisho Abbeis Vacat Lesses Grant

Se Actions extinct. 2	Horses. 7. 8.
Ayde of the king. 2	Liuery of company &c. 5. 7. 9
Armour. 3. 4	Merchaunts. 1. 1339.
Atturney. 13	Officers. 6
Captains & souldiours in all.	Purueiours. 11.
Castelz &c. 2	Quicene. 2
Det to ỹ king. 6	Rebellion. 3
Forfait. 11. 16. 19	Shippes. 10
	Treason. 23
	Wardes. 22. 23

¶ Waste

¶ VVaſte.

Wardel

C Uſtos terre huiuſmodi heredis qui infra etatem fuerit non capiat de terra heredis, niſi rationabilis exitus, & rationabiles conſuetudines, & rationabilia ſeruitia, et hoc ſine deſtructione et baſto hominum et rerum. Et ſi nos commiſerimus cuſtodiam alicuius talis terre vic̃ vel alicui alij, qui de exitibus terre illius nobis debeat reſpõd & ille de cuſtodia illa diſtrictionem vel baſtum fecerit, nos ab eo capiemus emendõ, & terra committatur duobus legal & diſcretis hominibus de feodo illis qui de exit̃ terre illius nobis reſpondeant vel illi cui nos aſſignauerimus. Et ſi dederimus vel vendiderimus alicui cuſtodiam alicuius talis terre, & ille inõ deſtructionem fecerit vel baſtum amittat illam cuſtodiam, et tradatur duobus legalibus hominibus de feodo illo, vt prædictum eſt, qui ſimiliter nobis reſpondeãt ſicut prædictũ eſt. Magna charta. cap. 5.

Iſſues Count Grant

Repaire

2 C Cuſtos autem quamdiu cuſtodiet terre huiuſmodi heredis habuerit, ſuſtentet & domos, parcos, viuaria, ſtagna, molendina, & cetera ad terram illam pertinentia de exit̃ terre eiuſdem & reddat heredi, cum ad plenam etatem peruenerit, terrã ſuam tot inſtaurat de carucis et omnibus alijs rebus ad minus ſicut illam recepit. Hoc omnia obſeruentur de cuſtodijs archiepiſcopatuum, epiſcopatuum, abbathiarũ, prioratuum, eccleſiarum, et dignitatum vacãtium, que ad nos pertinẽt: excepto quod cuſtodia hmõdi vendi non debent M. chart. ca. 6

Stoued.

Biſhops Abbeis Vacations

Leſſes

3 C Firmarij tempore firmarum ſuarum baſtum, vendicionem, vel exilium non faciãt de domibus, boſcis, & hominibus nec de aliquibus ad tẽm que ad firmam habent ſpectantibus, niſi ſpecialem inde habuerint conceſſionem per ſcriptum conuentionis mẽcionem ſa-

Grant

cientz. quod hoc facere poſſunt, quod ſi fecerit, et ſuper hoc conuincatur: dampna plena reſtituant, et per miſericordiam grauiter puniantur. Marleb. capit. 24.

Dam

4 C Enſement eſt purueu, qui homes eient deſormes bryefe de waſte en le chauncerie vers home que tient par la ley Dengleterre, ou en auter maner a terme de vie, ou des anz, ou femme que tient en doiwer, et celuy qui ſerr̃ atteint de waſte, parde le choſe que il auera waſte & oultre ceo face gree del treble de ceo que le waſte ſerr̃ tare & en droit de waſte fait en garde ſoit fait ſolonz ceo que contenue eſt en le grand charter cap. 2. ceſtaſſauoir que celuy qui auter fait waſte en gard parde le garde, accorde eſt que il renda al heire les dammage del waſte ſi iſſint ſoyte que la garde pardue, ne ſuffiſt mye a le value des dammagez, auaunt iage del heire de meſme le garde Gloceſtr̃. capitulo 5.

Particuler Tenant Curteſie

3 Dam

Gard

Dam

5 C Cum de baſto facto in hereditate alicuius per cuſtodes tenentes in dotem per legẽ Anglie, vel aliter ad terminum vite vel annorum conſueuerit fieri breue de prohibitione baſti, per quod breue multi fuerunt in error̃ credentes q̃ illi qui baſtum fecerint. non habuerunt neceſſe reſpondere, niſi tãtum de baſto facto poſt prohibitionem eis directam, dominus rex vt huiuſmodi error de cetero tollatur, ſtatuit quod de baſto quocunque ad nocumentum alicuius facto non ſtat de cetero breue de prohibitione, ſed etiam de ſummonitione, ita quod ille de quo queritur, reſpondeat de baſto facto quocunque tempore. Et ſi poſt ſummonitionem non venerit, attachietur, et poſt attachiamentum diſtringatur, et poſt diſtrictionem ſi nõ venerit mandetur vic̃ quod in propria perſona ſuum pris ſecum. rij. &c. accedat ad locum baſtatũ et inquirat de baſto facto, et retornet

Curteſie

Prohibic.

Prohibic. Som̃

Attache Proces

Retorne Juguẽt

inquiſitionem

inquiſicionem, poſtquam retornata fuerit inquiſicio, procedatur ad iudicium, ſecundum quod continetur in ſtatuto prius edito apud Gloꝯ Weſtm. 2 cap. 15.

Tenant in comon Fishing Wood

6 ¶ Cum duo vel plures teneant boſcum, turbariam piſcariam vel alia huiuſmodi in communi abſque hoc quod aliquis ſciat ſuum ſeperale, et aliquis eorum faciat vaſtum contra voluntatem alterius, moueatur actio per breue de vaſto. Et habeat defendens cum ad iudicium venerit, electionem capiendi partem ſuam in certo loco per vicecom', et per viſum et ſacramentum ac aſſignacionem vicinorum ad hoc electorum & iuratorum, vel quod concedat quod nihil capiat de cetero in huiuſmodi boſco turbaria et aliis niſi ſecundum quod participes ſui capere voluerint. Et ſi eligat capere partem ſuam in certo loco, aſſignetur ei locus vaſtatus in ſua parte ſecundum quod fuit antequam vaſtum fecit. Et eſt tale breue in hoc caſu, ſcilicet cum A. et B. teneant boſcum per indiuiſo. B. fecit vaſtum &c. Weſtm. 2. cap. 23.

Judgemt Part

Part.

Partij

Botteler

7 ¶ Wilhelmus le Botteler qui infra etatem eſt & in cuſtodia domini regis monſtrauit domino regi, quod cum Dominus le Botteler frater eius cuius heres ipſe eſt implacitaſſet Walterum de Hapeton per breue domini regis, de vaſto & deſtructione factis per ipſum in quibuſd' terris & tenemẽtis ſuis que idem Walterus tenuit ad terminum vite ſue de hereditate predicti G. in wynnme & Thyrke, & predictus G. antequam iudicium fuit affectus obiiſſet, poſt mortem cuius prefat' Wilhelmus per conſimile breue predictũ Walterum de poſſeſſione vaſto & deſtructione factis per multum tempus implacitauit. Item Walterus coram Gilberto de Thornton & ſocijs ſuis ad placita domini Regis apud aſſignatis, venit et dixit quod non debuit ipſe, Wilhelmo de vaſto & deſtructione reſpondere factis tempore alieno, et antequam ius hereditatis predict' et deſcendebat, et ſuper hoc petit iudicium. Et quia quid' inſtit' de reddit' predict' non concordat', pro eo quod quibuſd' videbatur quod non eſſet iuri conſonum, ſi per breue predictum quod eſt breue de tranſgreſſione certe perſone facta, & alter' perſona commodum emendam conſequeretur quam eadem perſona cui et in cuius tempore trangreſſio facta fuerit. Aliis autem iuſticiar' et maiori parti conſilij domini regis in contraria opinione exiſtentibus et per diuerſas rationes aſſerentibus, quod predictus Wilhelmus audiri debet & inde reſponderi et etiam alij quicunque in caſibus vel tranſgr' cũ ſimilibus, et quia cauſe conſimiles remanſerunt non emendat', & tranſgreſſio impunit', quod eſſet inconueniens dominus rex habito tractatu diligenti in pleno parliamento ſuo in craſtino purificationis beate Marie, anũ regni ſui. 20. de communi conſilio ſtatuit, et er tunc precepit firmiter obſeruari, quõ heres in cuiuſcunque cuſtodia fuerit et tam plene etatis quam infra etatem exiſtens habeat ſuum recuperare per breue d' vaſto in caſu predicto et aliis vbi breue illud locum habuerit, et habeat locum tam de vaſto & deſtructione factis in terris et tenement' de hereditate ſua tam temporibus antec' ſuorũ quã a tempore quo ius et feodum hereditatis ei deſcend', et inde reſpondeatur. Et quod recuperet teñ vaſtata & dampna prout ſtatuitur in vltimo ſtatuto Weſtmon', de damnis recuperandis per breue de vaſto ſi tenens de vaſto conuincat. Et preceptum eſt per ipſum dominum regem Gilberto de Thornton et ſocijs ſuis, quod in loquela predict', et ſimilibus de cetero procedant et ſecundum hoc quod inueniri contigerit iudicium reddi'. Et ſimiliter preceptum eſt

Other time

Trespas

Heire

Dampna

alijs

alijs iuſtiſ quod omnia ꝓdicta coꝛam eis de certo faciant firmiter obſeruari. Statut de waſte.

Eſchetoꝛs. 8 ¶En droit des waſtes & deſtructions faite en gardes per eſchetoures et ſubeſchetours, de meaſons bois, parkz diuers, et de toutes auters choſes, que eſcheent en le main le roy. Uoet le roy que celuy, qui auera le damage reſceu eyte briefe de waſte en le chauncellarye verz leſchetour de ſon faite, ou ſubeſchetour de ſon fait ſil eit de quoy reſpondre, et ſil nad de quoy, eye reſpondr lour ſouereigne per autiel pain, quant as dammages, come ordeigne eſt per eſtatute ſur ceur que ſount waſte en gardes, Articuli ſuper chartas. Capitule. 18.

Leaſes 9 ¶Pour ceo que ſou diuerſes gentz auaunt ces heures ount leſſes lour terres et tenements as diuerſes perſones ceſtaſſauoire aſcuns a terme de vie, et dauter vie, et aſcuns a terme des ans, les dyt tenant ſouent foitz ount grant & leſſe lour eſtate queux auoient en lez dits terres et tenementes a pluſioures perſons a lentent que ceux en le reuerſion, ceſtaſſauoire lour leſſoures loure heires ne lour aſſignes ne duiſſent auoire coniſauns de lour noumes, & puis les dittes premierz tenantez county-nuelment occupient les dittez terrez et tenements et ne ꝓeignent les ꝓfits a lour ꝓoper oeps & en les dits terres & tenements ſoût waſt, & deſtruction a diſheritance de ceux en le reuerſion. Ordeine eſt & eſtablie que ceux en la reuerſion en tiel caſe porront auoir et mainteiner briefe de waſte enuers les dits tenauntez a terme de vie, dauk vie et des ans, et iſſint recouerer enuers eux le lieu waſte et lour trebles damages pour le waſte iſſint per eux fait, ſi come ils duiſſent auer fait pur le waſt per ꝓeux faits deuaunt les dites graunt & leſſe de lour eſtate. Puruey toutes foites que cel ordinaunce ne teint lieu, forſq; lou les primyers tenauntes deuaunt le leſſe et grant de lour dit eſtat en le maner & fourme ſuiſdits fuerent puniſables de waſte, at auri lou apres le dit graunt & le leſſe les dits primierz tenauntes des dits terres & tenementz & ꝓeignent les ꝓfittes a lour ꝓoper oeps demeſne al temps del waſte faitz Et que ceſt ordinance ſoy extend auribien al waſt per tielr tenantes faites deuaunt ceſt ordinaunce, come apres Anno. H. 6. ca. 5. Puniſhable

Ses Appꝛoue. Furſt fruites. 9
mentes. 1. 23 Hoꝛſes. 6.
Condicions. 1. Hulbandꝛy. 7
Courtes. 2. Leaſes. 1.
Eſchetours. 4. Reconeries. 2
Eſtrepement 1. Mithes. 10.
Fooles. 11. 1. Uacations 2. 3.
Foꝛeſt. 4. 21. Uſes. 9.
Foꝛfeiture. 5. Uiardes. 17. 20.

¶VVaxbes

Costes of the ſea LEs agaits affaires ſur le coaſt de meare per tout le royalme Dengleterre ſoient faits per number dez gẽts eſlues, et en fourme et maner come ils ſoloient eſtre faits en tempes paſſe. Et que en ceo cas le ſtat de Winchester ſoit tenus & gardes. Et que en les commiſſions de la peas deſoꝛe affaires ſoit miſt en ceſt article, et que lez iuſtyces de peace eient poiar de faire inquiſicion en lour ceſſions de tẽps en tẽps & de punire ceux qui ſont troues en deſaut ſolõque le tenoꝛ du dit eſtatut. Añ 5. H. 4. cap. 3. Iuſt. of p.

Se Calleys. 5. Robbery. 3.
Phiſicions. 4. 5

¶VVatermen

Se Mariners. 2. Paſſages. 8. 11.

¶VVaxchandlers.

Wax ſworn NUl perſon vende, ou mette a vendre aſcun tielx chaundelx, images figures,

figures, ou auters ouerages de cere, a plus haute prise forsq̄ solement solon
Prise que lafferant del prise de .iij. d. plus en le pois dun li. outre ceo que le comen prise dun li. de cere pleine est enk̄ marchant & marchant al temps de tiel vēd
Forf. ou tiel mettr̄ a vend̄ sur pein de forfeiture tielx chaundelx, immages, figurez & auters ouerages de ceere ensy mis a vendr̄. Et del value de ceux que serrōt
Fine vendus enconter la forme de cest estatute, et de faire fine au roye sils soient duement atteintes, ou troue soyt p̄ examination su due serch per pois, ou
Search en auter maner, que ils ont vendus ou mis a vendus aſcuns chaundelz, images, figures, ou auerages de cere, enconter la fourme de cest estatute & que
Iust. of p. les iustices de peace en chescun coūtie ou ilz sont iust. eient poair denquerer, oyer & terminer toutes choses faitz enconter cest estatute, et que cy bien chef
Maires cun iustyce de peas en le countye ou il est iust. come maires & baillifs deinz cities & burghs Seneschals dez seignorz deins le fraunchises lours seignourez, eient poair et auctorite deramener et
sercher sibien per poiz de tielx chandelx images, figures, et auters ouerages de cere come en auter maner p̄r lour discrecion toutz ceux que ryen serront en
temps auenire enconter cest estatute & de punir ceux qui par tiel examination ou serche serront troues culpabl̄ en la forme suisdit. Purueu que cest estatute ne se estende as heires & fairs pur les nobles trespassauntes. Anno. xi. H. 6. cap. xi.

De Weighties & measures. 8.

¶ Weapon.

De Armor. 8. Robberies. 3.

¶ Weightes & measures.

Wine Ale Corne
VNa mensura vini sit per totum regnum nostrum, et vna mensura
ceruicie, & vna mensura bladi scz quar-
terium Lond̄, et vna latitudo panno-
rum tinctorum russetorum & hauber-
gettarum, scilicet due vine infra listas Clothes
De ponderibus vero sit sicut de mensuris. M. charta. ca. 26.

2 ¶ Quando quarterium frumenti
vēditur p̄o. xij. d. tunc panis wastelli Corne Bread
de selingis ponderabit. v. li. & xvi. s.
Panis coketti de quadrante, de eodem
blado & de eodem bultello, ponderabit
plusquam wastellum per. ij. s. Panis
vero de coketto de blado minoris pcij
ponderabit plus quam wastellum per
v. s. Symnell vero de quadrante ponderabit. ij. s. minus quam wastellum,
quia bis cock est. Panis vero de integro frumento ponder̄ coketum et dimidium, scilicet coketum qui pondera
bit. v. s. plus quam wastellum. Panis
der̄ de trete pōderabit. ij. wastella. Panis vero de communi blado ponderabit duos coketos maiorz. Quando
quarterium frumenti vendit p. xviij. s
tunc panis wast. de quadrante ponderabit. iiij. li. x. s. & viij. d. M̄ quarterū
frumenti venditur p̄o. ij. s. tunc panis
wastellus de quadrante ponderabit Baker
48 s. M̄. p̄ ij. s. & v. d. iiij s. iij. d. ob. q̄

M̄ p̄o. iij. s.	xlviij. s
M̄ p̄o iij. s. & vi. d.	xl. ij. s.
M̄ p̄o iiij. s.	xxvi. s.
M̄ p̄o iiij. s. & vi. d.	xxx. s.
M̄ p̄o v. s.	xxviij. s. ij. d. ob
M̄ p̄o v. s. v. d.	xxiij. s. viij. d. q.
M̄ p̄o vi. s.	xxij. s. viij. d
M̄ p̄o vi. s. v. d.	xix. s. ix. d.
M̄ p̄o vij. s.	xix. s. i. d.
M̄ p̄o vij. s. vi. d.	xviij. s. i. d. ob.
M̄ p̄o viij. s.	xviij. s
M̄ p̄o viij. s. & vi. d	xvi. s.
M̄ p̄o ix. s.	xv. s. q.
M̄ p̄o ix. s. & vi. d	xiiij. s. iiij. d. ob. q.
M̄ p̄o x. s.	xiij. s. viij. d. ob.
M̄ p̄o x. s. & vi. d.	xij. s. xi. d. q.
M̄ p̄o xi. s	xii. s. iij. d. q
M̄ p̄o xi. s. & vi. d.	xi. s. x. d.
M̄ p̄o xij. s.	xi. s. iij. d.

Et tunc potest pistor de quolibet quarterio frumenti, vt probatum est per pistores domini regis, lucrari. iij. d. & furfur & .vj. panes ad furmagium. iij. seruientibus. i. d. obuk. duobus garcionibus obuk in sale obuk in gesto obuk in candela. q. in bosc. iij. d. in bultelo locando obuk. Assisa panis non mutetur nisi per sex denarios crescenk, vel decrescenk.

3 ¶Quando quarterium frumenti valet. iij. s. vel. iij. s. iij. d. et quarterium ordei. xx. d. vel. ij. s. & quarterium auenarum vbi. d. tunc debēt & bene possūt bratiatores, vendere in ciuitatibus. vj. lagenas seruitie ad denarium et extra tres vel quatuor ad denarium. Sicatuk panis & seruitie editum. Anno. 51. Henrik. 3.

Brewer lie

4 ¶Per ordinationem totius regni Anglie fuit mensura domini regis cōposita, videlicet quod denarius Anglie qui nominatur sterlingus rotūdus, sine tonsura ponderabit triginta & duo grana frumenti in medio spice, et viginti denarij faciunt vnciam, & duodecim vncie faciunt libram, et octo libre faciant galonem vini, .i. vij. galones vini faciūt bussellam Londoñ, que est vij. pars quarterij. Compositio mensurarum, edit. añ. 51. E. 1.

Penny

Ounce Pounde Gallon Bushel

5 ¶Si pistor vel braciator conuictus fuerit quod assisas panis & seruitie nō obseruauerit, primo secundo & tertio amercietur secundum quantitatem delicti, si grauiter non deliquerit, sed si graue fecerit delictum, et pluries, et castigari noluerit tunc paciatur iudicium corporis, scilicet pistor, collistrig. et braciator trubicetum vel castigatorium.

Baker Brewer Assise Amerced lie

Pillorie

Gather Measures

Primo sex legales homines iurent fideliter colligere omnes mēsuras bille scilicet bussell, dimid bussell, & quarterium busselli, omnes gallones, potel los & quartas tam de tabernis quam aliis locis, vnas & pondera scilicet libram dimidiam lib. ac minora pōdera villarum per que ponderant panē ville & curie scilicet de quolibet genere panis vnum panem, et super mensuras vinas & pondera & etiam super singulos panes scribantur eorum nomina, quorum sunt & mensuras molendinorum colligant. Postea iurent. xij. legales homines fideliter respondere ad interogata ab eis que ex parte domini regis queruntur ab eis, que subscripta sunt & que sint secreta proponāt secrete & priuatim respondeāt, et mandetur balliuis quod habeant corpora omniū pistorum & braciat, vna cū mensuris & omnibus aliis subscriptis. Primo q̄rat de venditione frumenti, vel quomodo vendebatur vltimo die quarterium melioris frumenti, & quomodo minoris precij, & quomodo tertij precij, et quomodo quarter ordei & auene Postmodum quomodo respondeant panes pistores in curia sua, vbi walterius et alij panes secundum venditionem melioris frumenti, aut minoris precij aut tertij precij. Item pro quanto incremēto vel decremento in vēditione frumēti debeat pistor mutare assisam et pondus panis sui. Item quantum debet ponderare walterius, de qua & omnes alij panes secundum venditionē quarterij frumenti quam presentant. Item pro quanto defectu ponderis panis dē pistor amerciat vel subire iudiciū pillorij secundum legem & consuetudinē cuk sue. Item si aliquis seneschallus vel balliuus pro mercede aliqua remiserit iudicium pillorij vel tumbrelli, adiudicak vel de iure adiudicandum. Item si habeant in villa pillorium debite fortitudinis secundum quod pertinet ad libertatem mercati, quo vti possūt si necesse fuerit sine periculo corporis hominis aut mulieris. Postmodum queratur de assisa & venditione vini post recessum iustik itinerantium, vel eorum qui fuerunt vltimo in seruitio mercati

Iurie

Secrete Bodies

Wheat

Encreale

Way

Amerced

Remitt

Pillorie

Swine

in

in villa scilicet de nominib⁹ vintenar, et pro quanto vendiderint sextarium vini. Item si aliquid vin sit in vilt coꝛruptum vel quod coꝛpoꝛi hominis non est sanum. Item de assisa seruicie in curia vilt qualis sit, et si obseruetur, sin autem, qui bꝛaciatoꝛ vendiderint contra assisã, et nomina eoꝛũ distincte et aperte pꝛesentent, & pꝛo quolibet delicto amerciari debent vel pati iudicium tumbꝛelli, si contra assisam vendiderit Item si qui fuerint qui per vnam mensuram vendunt, et per aliam emunt. Item si quis vtat falsis vlnis et falsis ponderibus aut mẽsuris. Item si quis carnifex vendiderit carnes cõtagiosas vel de moꝛte moꝛina. Item ỏ cocis, qui decoquant carnes vel pisces, in pane vel in aqua vel aliquo alio modo non sanas coꝛpoꝛi hominis vel postquam talia tenuerint, ita quod debitam naturam amiserint, et eam recalefaciunt & vendunt. Item de foꝛstellar qui ante hoꝛam debit aliquid emunt contra statutum ville et mercati, vel qui ereant villam rebus venalibus obuiantes, et extra villam emunt, vt in villa eas carius vendant ad regatoꝛes quam facerent hi qui eas poꝛtabant, si ad villam vel mercatum venissent.

Mñ quarterũ oꝛdei vendit ꝑ tỻ.s. tunc quatuoꝛ lagene seruicie vendent ad denarium. Mñ pꝛo tỻ.s. vi. ỏ. tunc. viij. lagene ꝑ tỻ. ỏ. Mñ pꝛo iiij.s. tunc tres lagene ad denarium. Mñ pꝛo iij.s. vi. ỏ. tunc quinq; lagene ꝑ tỻ. ỏ. Mñ. pꝛo iiij.s tũc due lagene ad denarium. Et sic de inceps cꝛescet & diminuetur ꝑ ser denarios. Iudicium collistrigij oꝛdinat. añ. 51. Henrici tertij.

6 ¶ Quando acra terre continet decẽ particas in longitudine, tunc continebit in latitudine xvi. particas. Quando continet xi. particat in longitudine tunc in latitudine xiij. di. quaꝛ. i. peꝛ quando. xij. tunc. xiij. i. peꝛ. Quand. xiij tunc. xiij. v. peꝛ. i. pollic. Quando. xiij. tunc. xi. vij. peꝛ. i. pollic, quando xv. tũc x. & di. ỻ. peꝛ et di. quando. xvi. tunc. x. ptica. quãd. xvij. tũc ix. tỻ. peꝛ. iij pollic et di. qñ. xviij. tunc. viij. di. vi. peꝛ & di. v pol. qñ. xix. tũc. viij. vi. peꝛ. iiij. pol. & di. qñ. xx. tunc. viij. partic. qñ. xxi. tunc. viij et di. ỻ. peꝛ. & i. pol qñ. xxij. tunc. viij. & quat viij. pol. & di. qñ xxiij. tũc vi. & di. iij. pol. vi. peꝛ & di. qñ xxiij. tũc vi. & di. ỻ. peꝛ & di. iij. pol. qñ. xxv. vi et. i. quaꝛ. ỻ. peꝛ & di. pol. qñ. xxvi. tũc. v. & di. iij. peꝛ ỻ. poꝛ qñ xxviij. tũc. v. & di. vi. peꝛ. quãdo xxviij. tunc v. vij. peꝛ & di qñ. xxix. tũc. v vi. peꝛ. & di quando xxx. tũc v. di peꝛ. qñ xxxi. tunc. v. ỻ. peꝛ & di. quãdo xxxij. tũc v. park. qñ xxxiij. tũc iij. et di. i. quaꝛ et i. peꝛ. di poꝛ. qñ. xxxiiij. tunc iij. et di. iij peꝛ. iiij. poꝛ. et di. & i. quaꝛ quand. xxxv tunc iij. & di. i. peꝛ. ỻ. poꝛ. & di. qñ. xxxvi. tunc. iij. & i. quaꝛ iij. peꝛ. v. pol. & di. qñ xxxvij. tunc. iij. i. quaꝛ. iij. peꝛ & di. quãd xxxviij. tũc. iij. iij. peꝛ & di. quãd. xxxix. tunc. iij. i. peꝛ. & di. ỻ. poꝛ. & di. quando xl. tunc. iij. particat. quando. xli. tũc. iij i. quaꝛ. ỻ. peꝛ & di. quando. xlij. tunc. iij. i. quaꝛ. ỻ. peꝛ. quando xliij. tũc. iij. i. peꝛ & di. quando. xliiij. tunc. iij. di. peꝛ. v. poꝛ quando. xlv. tunc iij. & demi. Statut de terr̃ menß.

7 ¶ Assisa panis secundum quod continetur in scripto Marescalcie domini regis eis liberata tenetur secundum venditionem frumenti scilicet melioꝛis secundi tertij, tam wastelli quam alij panes ponderentur cuiuscunque generis fuerunt secundum quod dictum est per mediam vẽditionem frumenti. Non mutetur assisa siue põdus panis nisi per ser denarios cꝛescentes vel decꝛescentes, vt in venditione quaꝛteꝛij. Pistoꝛ si inueniatur panis suꝰ de quaꝛtante in defectu ponderis duoꝛum solidoꝛum & ser denarioꝛum vel infra, amercietur. Et si numerum illum excedat, subeat iudicium pilloꝛie: & non remittatur iudicium delinquenti pꝛo auꝛo neque argento. Et quilibet pistoꝛ habeat

Ale
Cozne
Ale
Acre
Amerced
Pillozie
Double
Falle
Bocher
Coobe
Foꝛstallerz
Assise
Breade
Cozne
Baker
Amerced
Pillozie

habeat signum suum proprium panum suorum. Tolnetum, ad molendinū secundum consuetudinem regni, & secundum portitudinem cursus aque, capiatur vel ad vicesimum granum, vel ad vicesimum quartum granum. Et mēsura per quam tolnetum capi debeat, sit concordans mensure domini regis: & capiatur tolnetum per rasum, & nihil cumulo vel cantello. Et si firmarij inueniant molēdinarys necessaria sua nihil capiant preter debitum tolnetū. Et si aliter fecerint, grauiter puniant. Assisa seruicie secundum venditionem bladi, de quo fit bracium, statuatur proclametur, et obseruetur. Et braciator non accrescat plus in galona, nisi per ser denarios accrescentes in quarterio brasie. Et si assisam fregerit, primo, secundo, et tertio amercietur, quarto sine redemptione subeat iudicium pillorie. Stādardum busselli, galone, & vine sigillo domini regis ferreo signentur diligenter, & saluo custodiantur sub pena centum librarum. Et nulla mensura fiat in villa nisi mensura domini regis concordet, & signo communitatis ville sit signata. Si quis emat vel vendat per mensuras non assignatas et per maiorem vel balliuos non examinatas, grauiter amercietur. Et omnes mensure cuiuscunque ville maiores & minores bis in anno videātur, & diligenter examinentur. Si is autem conuictus fuerit, cum duplici mensura, scilicet, maiore ad emendum & minore ad vendendum tanquam falsarius incarceretur, & grauiter puniatur. Stādardum bussellī et vine sint sub custodia maiorīs & balliuorum, et ser legalium de villa iuratorum coram quibus omnes mensure signent. Quilū genus bladi vendatur per rumbū seu cantellum preter auenam, bracium, et farinam. Statutum de ponderibus et mensuris editum. Anno. 51. Ed. 3. And in the second volume of the olde statutes, it is intituled, statutum de pillorijs, et bracitoribus, et alijs vitellarijs &c.

¶ In the newe printed booke, commonly called Magna charta, late printed by Richarde Tottel. An. Domini. 1556. fo. 167. as it followeth.

Si quis vendere presumat farinam auene sophisticatam aliquo modo falsa et, primo grauiter punietur secundo cōuictus, amittat totam farinam, tertio subeat iudicium pillorie, quarto abiuret villam &c, This seemethe to bee a parcell of the laste statute heare before. Pillorie. Abiure

§ ¶ Le Charre de plumbe constat er triginta formellis, & quelibet formella continet ser petras, exceptis duabus libris. Et quelebet petra constat er duodecim libris. Et quelibet libra constat er ponder & viginti & quinq; solidorum, Unde summa in formali septuaginta libre. Summa vero petrarum in le Charre est octies viginti & quindecim & probatur per seriez triginta que sunt nouies viginti. Sed de quolibet formella subtrahuntur due libre in predicta multiplicatione, que sunt seraginta q̄ cōstituunt quinque petras. Et ita sunt en le Charre octies viginti & quindecim vt supra dictum est. Secundum quosdam alios constat er duodecim wagis, et hoc est secundum Troni ponderationem. Et est summa petrarum en le Charre octies viginti & octo petre, & probatur per duodecies quatuordecim. Waga est tam plūbi quam lane, cepi & casei, & ponderat quatuordecim petras. Et due wage lane constituunt vnum saccum. Et duodecim sacci constituunt le Last. Last vero halecis continent decem miliaria, & quodlibet miliare continet decies centum, & quodlibet centū series viginti. Last coriorum constat er viginti Daker, & quodlibet Dakir constat er decem coriis. Et Dakir chirothecarum constat er decem paribus chirothecarum. Leade Lode Forme Stone Pound Way Last of hering Cloues

Iron Parchemẽt. thecarum. Item baker ferra equozum continet decẽ ferra. Item duodena chirotecarũ, ⁊ pergameni, ⁊ aiute in suo genere continent duozecim pelles, et duodecim paria chirothecarum. Item centena cere, saccari, piperis, cinami, amigdalarum ⁊ alumne continet tredecim ⁊ dĩ ⁊ quelibet petra continet octo libzas. Summa libzarum in centena, centum ⁊ octo libze, ⁊ constat le centum er quinquies viginti, ⁊ quelibet libza er viginti ⁊ quinque solidis. Sciendum est quod libza denariozum speciarum confectionum. vbpote electuariorum, consistit in pondere viginti solidorum: Libza vero omnium aliarum rerum põderat viginti ⁊ quinque solidos. Itẽ in electuarijs ⁊ cõfectionibus libza cõtinet duodecim vncias: ⁊ vncia hinc inde est ponderis viginti denariorum. Item centena bozdi canabi, et linee tene constat er centum vlnis ⁊ bozdis: ⁊ quelibet centena constat er sertez viginti. Cẽtena vero ferri ⁊ solidozum cõstat er quinquies viginti. Duodena ferri constat er ser pectis. Garba vero calibis continet triginta pecias. Seem vero vitri constat er viginti ⁊ quatuoz petris ⁊ quelibet petra er quinqz libzis Et ita continet le Seem series viginti libzaz. Vinde vero anguillarum cõstat er decem strikes, ⁊ quelibet strike er viginti ⁊ quinque anguillis, Vinde vero pellium continet triginta tres pelles Timber vero de pellib⁹ cuniculozum et grisonũ constat er xl. pellibus. Chek de fustain constat er xiij. vlnis, Chek de fundane continet decem vlnas. Reales constat er quindecim conspiraminibus, ⁊ quodlibet conspiramen continet quindecim capita. Centena duri pisces er octies viginti ⁊c. Compositio de ponderibus.

Iron Seem Eeles Felles Skinnes Fustian Sendon Garlike Fiche

Quarter of cozne

9 ¶ Quando quarterium frumenti vẽ ditur pzo tribus solidis, vel quadzaginta denarijs, ⁊ ozdeum pzo xx. ỗ. vel duobus solidis, ⁊ quaterium auene p xvi. ỗ, tunc bene possunt bzaciatozes bẽdere in ciuitatibus duas lagenas ceruisie ad denarium: ⁊ extra debẽt vendere tres ad denariũ. Et quando in burgo venduntur tres lagene addenariũ extra debent bẽdi quatuoz, et bene possunt. Et ista assisa debet teneri p totam Angliam. Et sciendũ est quod si pistoz vel bzaciatrix conuicti fuerint, quod p dictas assisas non seruauerint, primo, secundo ⁊ tercio amercientur, secundũ quantitatẽ delicti sui, ⁊ hoc quotienscunque pistoz defecerit in pondẽ panis quadzantis citra duos solidos q̃ tunc amercietur, vt pzedictum est. Sed si excedat duos solidos, debet subire iudicium pillozie, sine aliqua redemptione pecunie. Eodem mod̃ fiet, si pluries deliquerit, ⁊ castigari noluerint, tũc patientur iudicũ cozpozis, scilicet collistrigiũ, si defecerit in põdẽ panis quadzãtis citra duos solidos, vt pzedictum est. Simili modo bzaciatrix subeat trebuchetum, vel castigatozũ, si pluries deliquerit, ⁊ castigari noluerit. Stak panis ⁊ seruicie.

Ale Baker Bzewer Amerced Pillozie Collistri Trebuchet

10 ¶ Ordiñ est, quod tria grana ozdei sicca ⁊ rotunda faciunt politem duodecim pollices faciũt pedem, tres pedes faciunt vlnam, quinqz vlne ⁊ demidia faciunt particam, ⁊ quadzaginta perti ce in longitudine, ⁊ quatuoz in latitudine faciunt vnã acram. Compositio vlnarum ⁊ perticarum.

Inches Foote yarde Perche Acre

11 ¶ Quando quarterium ozdei venditur pzo duobus solidis, tunc quatuoz lagene seruitie vendant ad denarium Quãdo pzo duobus solidis ⁊ ser denarijs, tũc septem lagene pzo duobus denarijs. Quando pzo trib⁹ solidis ⁊ ser denarijs, tunc quinque lagene ad duos denarios. Quando pzo quatuoz solidis tũc due lagene ad denarium. Et sic deince ps crescet vel diminuetur per ser denarios. Assise seruitie.

Quarter of cozne Ale

12 ¶ Un measure e vn pois soit p my tout Engleterre. Et que le Measzer

1. measure

face

Standerd

face faire certaine estaunders des bu shels, galons de pois dareſñ, & les fait maunder en cheſcun countye, per la ou tielz estanderz ne sont pas auaunt ces heures maundes, & sur ceo soient assignes deux bons & suffictiauntes en cheſcun countye, & pluis solonque ceo

Surueioz.

que le counte est graunde de surueyer auri bien deins fraunchise come de hors, q̄ les mesures, & lez poisez soient accordants a lestanderd, & que ils eit̄ poiar denquerre, doyer & terminer, & de punire toutes ceux qui serront trouues ent culpables, & que les visconts a lour maundements les reſceiuent et reteignent en prison, tanque ilz eient

Imprſſ.

faits fine au roy, & soit oye cheſc̄ quy pleinō se boudra dez tielx que mesprnent en vendaūt ou en achatāt, aury bñ pur le roy come pur luy mē, & que lz ditz assignes liuer̄t lour estreitz cheē an, lēdemain de saint Michaell al eſchecker, & p̄gnent pur lour dispensez la quart pty de ceo q̄ ils purront leuer, & respoignent au roy de les troiz ptyes & de ceo que ne poit estre leues auaūt lour prefer, soit la quart party allowas eur al eschekker, & les trois partyes leues al oeps le Roy. Et nest pas lentention le roy, que le clark du marchne face son office per la ou il boudra,

Clerke of the market

solonque ceo que il soloit faire auaūt ces heurez, ne que les seigniours des fraunchises ne soient ouſtes dez lour fraunchisez per cause de cest establiſſñt. añ. 14. E. 3. ca. 12.

Iuncel

13 ¶ Cel pois appelle aūcel entre vēditourz & achatourz soit de tout ouste, & que cheſcun vende & achate per balaunce issint q̄ les balaunces soient owels & les leins & autez marchaundises owelement poiſes p̄ droit pois, issint que le sack̄ lein ne pois forſqz xxvi. peeres, & cheſc̄ peer̄ poise xiiii. li. & que lestater̄ du balance ne encline al vn part ne al auter. Et q̄ les pois soit accordant a lestater̄ del eschequer. Et si nul achatour face al encoūt, soit greuousement puny, auribien al suite de pty, come al suit le roy. añ. 25. E. 3 capitulo. 9.

Punish

14 ¶ Touts les measurez. s. bushel, demy bushell, pecke, galon, pettell, quart per my tout Englet deinz frāchisez, & dehors soyent accordauntez a lestanderde nostre Seignior le roy & conteigne le quart viij. bushelz per le standerd & nient pluis & soit cheſcū measure dez bleez rasez sans comble, saue les rentes & fermez dez seigniorz que ilz soient mesures come per tielx measures ils soilēt auant ces heurz, & facent les purueioz le Roy la Roygne & toutes auters purueyances per meſmez measure rasez, & en meſme le maner, et a touts les soites que mestier serra, & nostre seignioure le roye

Quarter of corne Standerd Cartel Roſes

Purueiorz

Iuſtices

assignera certeines Justices en cheſc̄ County, denquerre, doier & terminer sur les poyntes suisdits, & sur ceo faīt due punishment, solonque cheſc̄ treſpas, auribyen al suite de party, come a la suite le Roye, issint toutes sortes que toutes manneiz des fraunchyſes soyent saluez as seignyour en toutes poyntes, sauns nul enblemiſhement ent faire en quecunque maner. añ. 25. E. 3. cap. 10

Doyer & ter̄

Franchiſes

15 ¶ Vn pois, vn measure & vn berge soit per toute la terre, si bien hors de lestaple, cōe deſuis, & que leinz & tout maner de auoir de pois, soient poiſes per balance, issint que la lāgue du balaunce soit owel, sans encliner al vn party ou a lauter, & sauns metr̄ main ou pee, ou auter touche faire dycelle. Et que celuy qui face encount au damage du vendour forface deuerz no le value de la marchandiſe issint poiſes & measures, & eit la pty qui se pleidra a la quadzable de ceo q̄ serra en damage, et eit le Treſpassour lenpriſonment dun an, & soyt reint a la volunte nostre seigniour le Roy. Et sur ceo.

1. measure

Balance.

Fozf.

4. Dañ Imprizonñt

soyente assignes Justices denquerre des ticlx tresspalles, as toutes les soytes qui mettier serra, & de faire droit si bene a nostre suit, come ale suit dauters qui se voyront en pleindre. Anñ 27 Edwardi terty. statuto stapule. capitulo. 10

16 ¶ Le dit estatute soit gard & tenus en toutz poyntz, & ontr̃ ceo si nul vẽd tonel ou pipe de vine nient gauge, q̃ le vendour forfacte mesme le viñ ou la value vers le Roye. Anñ. 31. Edwardi 3. cap. 5.

Gawgingz Foyl.

17 ¶ Ceux qui serrounte assignez de garder la peace, eient poyar dẽquerre des measures, auri des poises, solonq̃ lestatute ent fait, lan du raigne nostre Seignioure le Roye que oze est. xxb. (cap. 9. beloze. 13.) ann. 34. Ed. 3. capitulo. 5.

Just. of p. Measures.

18 ¶ Toutes lez mesures, bushell, et pecks, Gallon, Pottel et quart per toute Engleterre deines franchises, & de hors, soyent accordauntes a lestanderde nostre Seignioure le Roy et conteigne le quarter viij. Bushels per lestanderde, & nient pluis, et soite chescun measure d̃ ble rasee sans comble. Saues les Rentes & les Fermes des seignioures quilz soyent measure per tiel measure come ils soyent auãt ses heires. Et facent les purueiours le roye, madame la reigne, & toutz auters lour purueiaunces per mesmes les measures rases en mesme le maner. Et a toutez les foitez que mettier serra le roy assignera certeinz iustices en chescun countye, denquere & doier & terminer sur les pointes suisdits, & de faire sur ceo due punishement solõ que chescun tresspas, sibien a la suit d̃ party come a la suit le roy, issint toutz foites que tout manner de franchyse soit salue as seigniourz en touts poitz les quelz choses le roy voit que ilz soyent tries en chescun county deinz frãchise & dehors parenter cy & le pasque prochein veignaunt, au fine que ils soient gardes et tenus en toutz poyntz Et que les dites gardeines de la pece enquergent & punishment touts ceux que ils trouerent que aucrount faitez countre le dit estat, aprez le dit proclamation fayt. Et soit auxint mesme le proclamation fait en citiez, burghez & villes enfranchises que les dites articles y soient tenus et gardes en toutes poyntz sur les paines contenus en lestatut fait lan de raigne nostre seignour le roye rrbij. touchant le citye de Lõdres, et auter cities, & burghes, du Royalme, et sils ne gardent les dites articles le roye en lour defaulte ferra mettr̃ mesme lestatute fait d̃ mesmes les paynes en executiõ enconter eux. Añ. 35. E. 3. ca. 6.

Standerd

Rentes

Purueior

Justices

Franchise

Proclam

19 ¶ Une measure et vn poys soyt per mye tout le Roialme Dengleterr̃ come en le graunde charter et auter ordynaunces et estatutez ent fayt est contenus pluis au pleine, et que chescun qui soyt conuicte que il ad ou vse auter measure ou pois, eyt la prison d̃ demy an, et face gree au party greue del double de sa parde, forspryse en la county de Lanc̃, a cause que en le dit countye ad este de tout temps puys graunde measure que en ascun auter party du royalme. Anno. 13. Richard 2. capitul. 9.

Imprisõ. d. Dañ Lancastr.

20 ¶ Il ad este ordein p̃ diuers statutz que vn measure de ble, viñ & seruoyse soit per my le royalme, et que cept bushelz rasez, facẽt vn quarter de ble nient meins a cause que nul pein est sur ceo ordeine en les ditez estatutes, plusours gents de diuerses cities, burghz villes & marches, ne voylent prendre nachate en les dites cities, burghes vill̃ marches, nailoures sinõ xr. bushels pour le quarter et sil ne lez pour rount achat en tiel mañ ils larrestẽt come forfait a tresgraunde dañ & oppression d̃ tout le people, et ouertmẽt

encounter

Statutes enconter lesstatutes suisdites, ordeinz
Kept est ic. que les ditz estatutes soyent fir
mement gardes & tenus, sibien en la
citie de Londres come ailloures p my
le roialme, & sibien per ewe come per
terre nient contristeaunt ascun vsage
auaunt les heures au contrarye. Et q̄
nul deszore enauant achat en la citye
de Londres nailourz nul maner ble
ou bzes, sinō sept bushelz pur le quar
ter, solonque le purpzte des dits esta
Fork. tutez sur paine de forfeiture toute le
blee ou bzees illynt achates sauant la
Franchis. dit forfaiture au roy, forpziz fraunchi
ses roialz as queux le roy a cest foyts
ad graunt ycel forfaiture de sa grace.
Et que sibien les maires, biscounts
de Loundzess come les maires, bay-
lifes dauters cities, burghs, villes et
marches, silz ne facent ent pleyne, et
du execution, encourgent auriel pain
sibien a suite le roy, come de partye &
dauter quicunq̄ qui vorra suer pur le
roy. Añ. 15. R. 2. ca. 4.

21 ¶ Toutes les poys et measurez per
mye le royalme soient accordaunts a
Standerd lestanderd del Escheker, solonque la
fourme de lestatutes ent faits. Et en
Clerke of the marche. ouster le roy voit q̄ le clerk del march
eit toutes les mesures et poyses da-
resme accordaunts al estanderde del
escheker et signes & marches del sign
del escheker a ceo ordeins, et mesmes
les poises et measures illint signes et
marches carye et mesne ouesq̄ luy a
toutes les foires que il ferra lassay de
poises et measures en ascun partye
deinz le rioalm, et que il ne nul auter
liege du roy vse nul auter mesure, ne
pois, sur les paincz contenus en lez es
tatutes ent faitz deuāt ces heurez. An.
16. R. 2. ca. 3.

22 ¶ Toutes les dites bones ordinan
ces (s. for measure of corne) soient fir
mement tenus et gardes solonque les
Purueior feet dicell. Et que nul purueiour nos-
tre seignour le Roy nauter ne vsēt
en apres dachater ne prendre ascuns
blees per auter measure, sinon viij.
bushels rases pour le. quarter Et que Corne
nul soit tenus auterment a delyuerer
pur le quarter, sinon viij. bushels ra-
ses come deuaunt est dit. Et aurynt Paiment
que payment soit fait prestement pur
le cariage. Et que si ascun purueiour
nostre seignour le roy, ou auter persō
achatē ou preigne ascunz blees auter-
ment, ou per auter measure, sinō viij.
bushelz rasez pur le quarter, come en
les dites ordinaunces est contenus, &
de ceo soit attaint, eit lemprisonmēt d̄ Imprīs.
vn an. Et que il paye au roye. C.s. et Fork.
a la party que se sent greue C.s. & ceo
a taunt dez foitz que ascun deux de ceo
soit attaint. Et que la party qui voile
suer eit action foundus sur le cas, et q̄ Accion'
lez Justices de la peace eyēt poiar de- Just. of p.
quere, et plee tenire de touts les cho-
ses auant dites, et sur ceo faire p u-
nishement come deuaunt est dit, sibiē
a la suite d̄ roye come de party, et que
deszore riens soit pris pur le mesurage
des tielz blees en ascun maner. Anno
1. H. 5. ca. 10

23 ¶ Le Roye ferra ordeiner bones &
iustes poiz de noble, demy noble & fer
ling doz ouesque les rate a ceo neces-
saries, pour chescun citie, bourghe, &
ville marche du roialme, & delyueres
per le Treasourer de Engleterre a
ceux qui les vorrunt auoire au fyne
que ils ne soyent deceyues per faure
controuerz et ceux qui vsent faux poiz
en deceit du people. Anno 9. Henrici 5.
stat. 2. ca. 7.

24 ¶ Nul home apres le fine de xij.
mois le feast d̄ pasque prochcyn aue-
nir procheinment ensuauntz apporte
en le Royalme Dengleterre, de quel
pays ceo soyt ne face deyns mesme le
royal tonell de vine, sil ne conteigne Wine
del measure Dengleterre xij. vints & Measell
xij. gallons le pype. vi. vintz & vi. gal- Contents
lons, et ensy solonque lassceraunt, le

Forf. tercian & le hogshed de vine de Gascoign̄ sur pain de forfeiture de mesm̄ le vine ne barel de harank ne dāguilz

Filhe sil ne conteignent rrr. gallonz pleinment packz, ne butt de Samon sil ne conteigne. iiij. vintz & iiij. gallōs plein ment packes ne kilderkins, tertians & firkin de harank ne danguilk, ne de Samon, forsque solonque lafferaunt playnment packes puis le feaste del Natiuitie de Saint Johan le Baptiste prochein auenir, sur peine de forfeyt

Forf. de les haranke, anguilk & Samon auauntdits ensy appertes, ou faites a contrary de cest ordinaunce en quel city, burghe, et ville ou roialme ou en ascun party Dengleterre, que tyels defaultes soyent troues au seignour de mesme la ville, et que celuy que vo yet suer & proue les dits defaultz auera le quart party de mesme la forfayture z, & q̄ les iustices du peaz en touts les countiez Dengleterre, maires et bailiffes eiaunts poyar denquerre de pres enquergent oyent & terminent toutes iceur defautes. Et que cest ordinance soit entend & eit force sibn̄ de deins le countye de Cestre come aylourz. añ. 2. H. 5. ca. 11.

Forf. Iust. of p.

25 ¶ Les iusticez de la peace, les viscounts, escheatourz et auters sufficyants personz assignez per le roy eient poiar per commissiō denquerer de lieur faurcurs & cōtrouorz de faux poiz & de lez prend & emprisoñ, et enprison detenir sauns maynprysz tanque ils soient atteints, ou acquitez. Et sil̄z soyent attaints, demurgent lour corps en prison tanqz il̄z eient faits fyuez et raunceons solonque la discretion des dits Justicez. Et que mesmez lez iustices eyent poiar dent enquer oyer & terminer a taūt de foitez come lour semblera pluis besoignable. Anno. 9. H. 5. stat. 2. ca. 8.

Iust. of p. Shirifes Escheatorz.

Imprif.

Imprif

26 ¶ Come per le graund chr̄ des lyberties du roialme Dengleterre (s. H. ca) et per estat fait lan rrbi. d̄ noble roye E. 3. ordeigne soit et per estat fait lan riij. du roy R. 2. cap. 9. confirm̄ que vn poys & vn measur̄ soit per mye tout le roialme Dengleterre sibien horz de le staple come dedeins. Et en mesme lestatut de noble roy E. conteygne sopt que le poys appellaunce pur grandez dañ et sotilz deceitz faitz per ycel mesur̄ al common people soit tout oustre mente lesses & oustes, et les leines et touts auters maners des marchaundises & toutes auters choses poisablez achat̄ ou venduz soiēt poisez per le balaunce issint que la lange de la balāce nenclie a lune party ne a lauter ouesque poises enseales et accordants a le standerd̄ d̄ lescheker et celuy qui face le contrary a le damn̄ de le vendor forface deuers nostre seignour le roy le value de ses biens ensye poises ou ameasures, et que la partye complaignant eit sez dañ au quatriple et perle dit estatute du dit noble roye R. addez soit que le trespassour soit imprisō per deux ans et face fine et raunceō al volūte nr̄ seignior le roy. Et que lez iustices du peace eyent poyar denquerez ditz defautz sibien al suit de nostre seignor le roy come de la party, nostr̄ seignior le roy p auctority de cest parlement ad ordeigne & establie que les estatutes & ordinances soiēt firmeñt tenus & gardez & estreitment executz. Et en oustr̄ pur eschuez plusorz grādz mischiefz qui ont aucnus deins le dit roialme Dengl̄ per les ditz auncelk & especialment pur destruer le faux de les regratours de file appelle yarne cheppes ordines est per nostre dit sr̄ le roy, que en chesc̄ citie, burgh, & vill̄ du roialme Dengl̄ soit vn comun balance ouesq̄ commen poisez enseales & accordantz al estanderd del Escheker, sur la commē costage du dit citie burgh ou ville, en la garde du maire ou constable dicelles as q̄r balaūces & commen

Wolles

Balance

Sealed Standred

Forf.

4. Dañ

Imprif. Fine. Iust. of p.

Execution

Yarne Regratorz

Standerd

et comen pois touts les inhabitãtes de meſme la citie, burgh ou vill, qui ne eunt tielx poiſes, ou auts qui ont filz voilent puiſſent franchemẽt poyſer ſans riens paier, prꝛeignants mẽt meins des foꝛeins pur cheſcun treit dedeins le pois de xl. li. vn ſerlyng, ꝛ pur cheſcun treite parenter xl. li. ꝛ C vn maile et pur cheſcun treit parent C. ꝛ mill li. vñ. a le pluis dount lez poiſes ſerront maintenus, ꝛ lofficer loi aliment poyſant regardes per la diſcretion des chiefes dicel citie, burgh ou ville, ſolonque ſa entendance a la dit occupation ſoit il pluis ou meins. Et que nul home achate file de lein appelle wollen yarne, ſil ne voet ent faire dꝛap, ne vſe pois, ne meaſur ne auter choſe en lieu de pois ou meaſure qui ne ſoit enſeales, ꝛ accoꝛdant al dit eſtanderd ne mettre aſcũ choſe a ycel per voy de prꝛender, ou couerture ou aſcun auk manner qui puiſſe encreſſer la meaſur ou le pois, ou empedier la balance pur auoir ſon naturell cours ſur les foꝛfeitures ꝛ peine de ſuildits. Et q̃ les iuſtices du peace maires, bailifes ꝛ ſeneſchals des frãchiſes, eyent poyar y auctoꝛitie ſuildit deramíner les treſpaſſourz en ceo cas, et pour enquerer en eſpeciall de toutes treſpaſſours enconter ces oꝛdinances ꝛ de faire execution de ceux qui ſont trouꝛs defectiues y enqueſts ou per examination a faire y les dits iudges ou offices en ceo cas en mañ come deſuis eſt dit. Et que ceſt oꝛdynance ſoit tenus ꝛ obſerues de le feſt de Paſche prꝛochein enſuant pur toutes ioures. Et que cheſcun citie ſur peine de r. li. cheſcun burgh ſur pein d C. s. et cheſcun bille ou vn cõſtable ẽ ſur peine de xl. s. eit vn commen balaunce ouesque poiſes accoꝛdauntes al dit eſtanderde deins deux moies apꝛes la prꝛoclamation fait de ceſt oꝛdinances les quelz paines ſerront le

Pay'

Yarne
Meaſures

Sealed

Fees
Iuſt. of p.

Execution.

Citie
Foꝛf.

Prꝛoclam

ues al oeps de nr̃e ſũr le roy a tautes des foits que ils ſerront defectiues d puis la prꝛoclamation ſuildit. Anno 8. H. 6, ca. 5.

27 C Per foꝛce del eſtatute fait en darreine parliament (8. Anno. 8. H. 6. capitul. 5. befoꝛe 26.) des poiſes accoꝛdaunts a leſtanderd del Eſcheker a eſtre eues en cheſcun citie, burghe, et ville deinz le roialme ne ſoient lez burgeis del burgh de Doꝛceſter deſturbes de lour dꝛoit de vſer lour poiſures p rij. longes enuiron ũ le burghe. vſants toutes foites tielx poyſes come en le dit eſtatut ſont expꝛimes ꝛ que nul dꝛoit ou tytle de poyſure ſoit accrue a aſcun p foꝛce de meſme le darrein eſtatut en diſturbance del dꝛoit des burgeis del burghe de Doꝛceſter de ſuildit. Anno 9. Henrici. 6. capitul. 6.

Doꝛceſter.

28 C Le pois dun Wey de foꝛmage puiſſe tenir xxxij. cloues ceſt aſſauoir cheſcun cloue vj. li. p les dites poiſes touchants. An. 9. H. 6. ca. 8.

C hieke

29 C Sibien les dits eſtat (*s. al ſtatuts made for weightes & meaſures of corne & the ſtatut of An. 1. H. 5. ca. 10. before 22*) cõe leſtat des poiſes ꝛ meaſurez fait au pleint nr̃ ſũr le roy qui oꝛe eſt, lan de ſon reigne viij. (ca. 5.) ſoient pclaimes ſibien en la dit citie de Lõd, cõe en touts auks cities, burghz ꝛ coũtiez Dengl et mis en due executiõ ſolõq le fourme et effect dicelz, adiouſtaunt au dit eſtatut fait le dit an. viij. qui en cheſcũ citie, burgh, ꝛ vill du roialme ſoit vn comen buſhel enſeale, ꝛ accoꝛdant a leſtanderd del eſcheker, en ũ le mancr ꝛ foꝛme et ſur ũ les paincz come en ũz leſtatut eſt eſpecifies de vn comen balance a eſte en cheſcũ tiel citie burgh ꝛ vill. Et q̃ le maire d la dit citie de Londꝛes, et toutes auters Maires de toutes auters citiꝛs, ꝛ burghes Dengleterre ou il y ad maꝛ et touts bailifes des cities ꝛ burghez ou

Pꝛoclam

Execution

Buſhel Sealed

Ballance Maires

maire

Iust. of p. maire nest & toutes iustices de peace de chescun countie dengleterre pour le temps esteants eit et cient pleyne poiar de mettre touts les estatuts et Execution ordinances auauntdits en due execucion, et de oier et terminer touts les defauts mispritions, offences et trespasses enconter la fourme & effect dez dits estatutes et ordinances faitez ou affaires, ou perpetres, sibien al suite du roy, cõe de parties qui en ceo caz se sent grieue et de chescun auter liege du roy que en cel party suer voil pur le roy, et ceo sibien per examination des parties ou ascun deux solõq la discretion des dits maires, bailifez & iustices du peace cõe p issues a trier p inquisitions duement apprendrez, et auks plees et proceses de la ley de la terre. Et que sibien la partie greeue, come chescun liege du Roy, qui voile suer pur le roy eyt sa suite en ceo cas a sa volunte. Et que celuy qui iissint soit attaint dascun defaut, mispriſion offence ou trespas fait enconr le dyt estatut fait le dit an premier paye a ce Fozf. luy a qui suit il soit ensy attaint. C.s. et ses costages reasonables de sa dit suit et au Roy auter. C.s. Et q̃ sibñ le Maires &c maire de Lond pur le tẽps esteant apres ceo q̃ il soit eslue maire & iure dens le dit citie a son premier venue a lescheker deuant le tresorer denglet et les barons de leschekerr nr seignior le roy, come chescun des dits & auters maires et bailifes en lour seecments a fairs pur lour dits offices, soit charge & iure de faire garder & executer touts les estatutes suisdits, et q̃ toutz Account les maires & bailifes des ditez cities, burghes du roialme accõptants en le dit escheker facent annuelmñt accõpt en mñ leschekerr des profits & forfeitures qui appertiner puissent ou duisset au roy p la fourme des dits estatutez Liberties Account sauant touts foits as seigniorz, citiez & burghes, lour liberties & franchisez grants a eux p nre dit seignor le roye ou ascun de ses progenitorz nient renokes repelles ne anients. Et sauãt touts foits que le dit estatute fait le dit an premier du roy H.5.c.10. beforе 22. ct touts auters estatutes des mea Nl stat. sures et poises auaunt faites estoyẽt Force en lour force. Anno. 11. Henrici 6. capitulo 8.

30 ¶ Pur ceo que toutes les tonels, Vessels ppes, tertians, et hogsheds de byne oyle & mele vendables deins le royalme Dengleterre doient & soloient solonque launcient assise de mesm le royalme contenir vn certein measur s. chescun tonell douze vint & douz ga Contents lons, chescun pipe vi. vint & vi. gallõz chescun tertian iiij. vint & iiij. gallõs, chescun hogshed ij. vint ij. gallons, et p diuerses estat soit ordeign, q̃ les tonelz et ppez de vine soient gaugez Gauges mes pur le gaugeour des tonelz & pipes de oyle et mele ne de tertians et hogsheds de vine nul ordinaunce de certeine estoit fait deuant ses heures au graunde dammage du roye, et de son people, le roy voillant encounter cest dañ puruoir de remedy en cest ty, ad graunt et ordeigne p auctority desuisdit, q̃ deforе enauant toutz maners tonelz, pipes, tertiãz & hogsheds tant de vine, cõe oyle et mele a ben- Vessels dre deins le dit roialme soient bñ et loialment gauges per gaugeour du Gauges roy et p son deputie deuaunt que ils soient vendus sur peine de forfair au Foyf. Roye tout le vine, oyle, mele en cõtrary vendus, ou le value dicel. Et en case q̃ ascun pson de quelcũq pais q̃ il soit deforе enauant vend a asc liege du roy pur ascun prise en certen ascũ tonell, pype, tertian, hogshed de vine, oyle, meale, qui defaile ascũmt del assise & measure auant dit q̃ il al- Lack lowe et rebate de mesme le prise a la Abate chatour de tiel vine, oile & mele, a tãt Foyf. come tiel defaut y le rate amountr

sur

sur peine de forfeiture au roy ꝑ valu de tout le vine, oyle & mele, au cõtrary vendus ascun ꝓiuie couenant fait ou a faire entre vendour & lachatour a contrary dicte ordinance non obstant, et cit chescun q̃ espie ascun des forfeitures auantdits, & ent enforcñ le treasourer Dengleterre ou les barons del Eschekier, le moitie de mis les forfaitures pur son trauaile. Purueu touts foits q̃ le dit gaugeour preigne et eit pur son labour entr̃ le gaugeor de chescũ tonel & ppe de oyle & mele sicõe il prent & ad de chescun tonelle, & ppe de vine, et pour chescun tertiã & hogshed de solõc lafferant. Anno 18. H. 6. ca. 17.

Gaugeour.

31 ¶ Nul maner marchaunt nauter person, quel q̃ il soit, del feast de saint Michaell larchangell ore procheine venant enauant, amesne ne face eẽ amesne en le dit roialme ascũ butt de malueley deslr & vendus, si non il cõteigne en measure au meins le vit̃ de vi.xx. & vi. gallons, ne ascun mañ de vesseaux ouesque ascun maner vynes q̃lz que ilz soient et de quecunc̃ pais que ilz soient ne ascuns maners vesseaux de oyle, sinõ dez vesseaux de celz vine, et oile, conteignent & teignent lassises et measures cy ensuantes. s. chescun tonell de conteigñ xij. xx. gallons, et xij. et que chescun ppe de cõteigne vi. xx. et vi. gallons, et chescũ tertian de conteigne iiij. xx. & quater gallons, et de chescun hogshed de cõteigne xliij. gallons, et chescũ barell de conteigne xxxi. gallons & demy et chescun roundelet de conteigne xviij gallons & demy, accord al auncĩet assise & measure de meseñs les vesseaux vses deins le Roialme, et que touz lez vesseaux des vines et oyle amesnes ẽ le dit roialme puis le dit feaste deste vẽd ne soiẽt mis a vend aps meseñ le feaste tãque ilz soient bien verament gages p le gageour le roy, ou per sõ

Malueley Contentes

Oyle Contents

Gawged. Fozt.

suffitient deputy, sur paine de forfeitur a roy de toutes tielx vines & oyle ensie vẽd a lencõtrary de cest ꝑsent ordinance, ou autermẽt le value dez mis. Et en cas que ascun maner persone de quel pais que il soit de cest temps en auant vendue a ascun de lieges le roy pur ascũ ꝓis assigne en cert̃ ascũ tonell, butt, pipe, tertian, hogshed, barel ou rondelet dascũ mañ vine, ou oile sauuant ascun chose del dit assise ou measure, que le vendour allouera ou rebatera de sũ le ꝓise a lachater de tiel vine ou oyle, taunt de money quant tiel defaut solõc la rate amoũtera sur peine de forfeiture a nr̃ sũr le roy le value de tout le vine & oyle encye vendus a le contrary de cẽ ordinance, ascun ꝓiue couenãt ou contract fait ou estre fait ent̃ lachatoure & vender al contrary de cest ordinãce en nul maner contristeant, Anno. 1. R. 3. cap. 13. This acte is confirmed by 28. H. 8. ca. 14.

Hell

Abate

Forf.

Abate

32 ¶ Considering that the said measures and weightes of brasse be delivered to the citizens and burgesses of the chiefe cities or shire Townes or burghs of euery shires of this realme in this present parlement nowe being, or to the chiefe officers of euery such cities, shire townes or borroughz where such citizens & burgesses lyke by indentures therof to bee made betwene the Treasorer of England, or vnder Treasorer for the tyme being and the said citizens, burgesses, and other chief officers aforesaid so them receiving safely to be conueyed to ỹ citie town or borough that they be of at the cost and charge of the said citie towne or borough, and to be deliũed to the maire, shirife, bailif or other ỹ chief office of ỹ same there to rest as your treasure in the custody of ỹ said chief officer of the said citie, towne or borough for the tyme beyng, & of his

Measures weightes Deliuered

successours for euer, to thintent ẏ as well all weightes and measures wi the saide citie, towne or borough, as the measures and weightes wythin the said shire may be corrected, reformed, amended and made accordinge and after the measure of the said stãderd before the feast of saint Michael the archangel next comming. And ẏ the said chiefe officer for the time being in euery such citie, towne or Borroughe, haue for that cause a speciall marke or seale, to marke euery suche weighte and measure so made to bee fourmed and brought vnto him wt out faut or delaye. And that hee take for his labour for sealinge of euerye buchell. i. d. of euerye other measure ob. of euery hundred weight i. d. of euery halfe C. ob. & of euerye weight vnder q. & not aboue vppon paine to forfeit for euerye time ẏ he refuseth or doth the contrary xl. s. thone halfe therof to our soueraigne lorde, & the other halfe to him ẏ is greued & will sue in ẏ behalfe, by accion of dette to be recouered after the course of the cõmon law. And the defendant in any such action bee not receiued to wage his law, and that the Iustices of peace in euery shire in England, haue full auctoritie and power to enquire, heare & determine the saide defaults.

Proclaim

And ouer that, that open proclamacion be made in euery shire of thys your said realme, that no man buye nor sell after the saide feast of saint Michael by any other weight or measure then is accordinge to the sayde standerd, vpon such paines and forfeitures as is limitted in the said statute. An. 7. H. 7. ca. 3.

33 CAnto the knightes and citizens of euerye shire and Citie assembled in this present parliament, Barons of the fiue portes, & certein burgesses of burgh townes, or the departe frõ this present parlement be delyuered one of euerye weighte and measure which now our soueraigne lord hath caused to bee made of Brasse for the common weale of al his subiectz & lieges wtin this his realme of Englãd according to the king our soueraign lordes standerde of his Escheker of weighte and measure, as they haue bene in the Escheker of our saide soueraigne lorde, and that the sayde knightes, citizens and burgesses, to whom the sayde weightes and measures shalbe deliuered as is aforesaid surelye conuey or cause the same to be conueyed on this halfe the feast of Easter nert comming by the said citizens to theire cities, & by the sayde knightes vnto such burgh or townes corporate or market towne wythin the shire for the which they bene elected, as is specifyed and conteyned in a scedule vnto this present bill annexed, there to remaine for euer in ẏ kepinge of the Maior, Bailyfe, or other head officer for the tyme being, of the same citie, Borough or town, as the kynges Standerd of weyghte and measure. And that the inhabytantes of all Cities, Boroughes, and market townes within euerye of the sayde shires, shall on this halfe the feaste of the Natiuitie of saint John Baptist nert cõmyng make or cause to bee made common measures and weyghtes according to the weights and measures aboue saide, to remaine within the same cities burghes and market townes and euerye of them, and the same weightes and measures to be viewed, examined, printed, signed and marked by the maire, bailye or other head office in whole possessiõ the foresaid standerd shal remayne, and that euery of the aforesaid maire bailife or head officer hauing ẏ sayde weights & measures signed & printed vnder

Deliuer weightes Measures

Deliuered Conuey

Remain.

Inhabitant

Cõmon measures

Remain

Marked

vnder the signe, prinke for the same with a letter Y. Crowned to be prinked to assigne and prinke like weightz and measures vnto euery the kingez liege and subiectes duely requiringe the same takinge for markinge of euerye bushell one peny. And from the said Natiuitye of Sainte Johu, Baptiste, no marchaunte ne other person ne persones within any Citye or market towne buy ne sel with anye weight or measure except it bee marked signed or printed in manner and fourme aforesaid ne any other persõ or personnes out of the saide cityes, burghes and market townes, except it be like and egall withe the sayd estanderde, and that euery persone aswel withoute Cityes, Burghes and market townez as within buy and sel with a bushell sealed, signed or marked after the fourme aforesaide and none otherwise, and that al ỳ maiers bailifez and other head officerz of euery citye, burgh or market town shal cause twise in the yere or oftener as they shal thinke necessary, al weightes and measure within the said Cities Borroughes market townes to be brought afore them to bee duelye viewed & examined and such as they shal vppon the said examinaciõ finde defective immediatelye to bee broken and brent and the partye and parties whiche in the behalfe hathe offended and be founde defectyue, shal forfeyt for the firste time vi.s. viii. pence. the forfaiture thereof to be to the sayde Maiour, Baily, or any other hauing iurisdiction and correction in that behalfe. And at the seconde tyme the sayde offender lykewise to forfayte xiij.s.iiij.pence and at the third time likewise to forfaite xx.s.& for farther punishmemt to be set vppon the pillorye to the example of other. And ỳ two iusticez of peace wherof one shal bee of the Quorum haue authoritye as wel by examinaciõ as by enquery to heare and determine the defautes of the saide Maiers, Bailiffes and al other head officers in that behalfe and also of al buyers and sellers doinge contrarye to this present act and ordinaunces, and to sette fine and amercyament vpon the offendourez by their discretiõ. And the said weightes and measures so founde defectiue to bee forfeited & brent.

Like — Like weightz and measures vnto euery the kingez liege and subiectes duely requiringe the same takinge for markinge of euerye bushell one peny.

Sel Marked — market towne buy ne sel with anye weight or measure except it bee marked signed or printed in manner and fourme aforesaid ne any other persõ or personnes out of the saide cityes,

Sell — with a bushell sealed, signed or marked after the fourme aforesaide and

Officers — bailifez and other head officerz of euery citye, burgh or market town shal

Viewed — viewed & examined and such as they

Defective Broken — shal vppon the said examinaciõ finde defective immediatelye to bee broken and brent and the partye and parties

Forf. — forfaiture thereof to be to the sayde Maiour, Baily, or any other hauing

Iust. of p. — Bee it also enacted that theire bee but onlye eight bushels rased and

Determine — and to sette fine and

Fine — amercyament vpon the offendourez by

Brent — brent.

Quarter of corne — striked to the quarter of Corne and

The stone. — fourteene pounde to the stone of wol

The sacke — and xxvi. stone to ỳ sacke.

Iust. of p. — Bee it also &c. that the Iustices of

Proces — peace aboue saide haue authoritye to make like proces against al persons founden as is aboue saide defectiue, and such fines and amerciamentes, as vpon them shalbe selled, as if they were indited afore them for breaking of the kinges peace. And that where by other statutz and ordinances afore limitted: It is ordeined that euery citye, burghe, and towne that hath a cõstable, should haue commõ weightez and measures, sealed vppon penaltie in the same limitted, that those penalties in that behalfe extende not to anye towne which is no citye, borough nor market towne.

Constable weigttes Measures

Prouided alwaies that this act shal not extende nor bee preiudicial vnto anye personne sellinge or byinge by water measure wythin the shippeboarde.

water measure

And that it be &c. the premisses or any other ordinãce afore made notwithstanding ỳ the saide water measure wthin the shipborde shal onely cõteine fiue peckes after the said standerd rased and striken.

5. pecks

Prouided also that the examinaci on of the faultes aboue sayde and punishement

Examinac.

nishement to the offenders of euery offence committed hereafter within anye of the saide fiue portes shalbe hadde doone, and administred by the Lord wardeine of the saide fiue ports or by his lieutenante or the same for the time beinge and by none other ỹ premisses notwithstanding.

5. ports

Prouided alwaie that this acte of weightes and measures extende not nor be in any wise hurtfull or preiudicial to the prince within the Duchy of Cornewall or anye weightes appertaininge and belonging to the cu

Cornewall

nage of tinne within the counties of Cornewal and Deuonshire, but that al suche weightes be vsed ordered demeaned and corrected as it hath ben vsed and accustomed before this time the said act and ordinance notwithstanding.

Tinne

Tynne

¶ The names of townes limitted for the sauke custody of weightes & measures according to the kinges estandard for the shires folowing as particularly appeareth.

Hertf.	The towne of hertf.
Midd	In Westminster.
Kanc	The towne of Haidstō.
Surr	The town of Guylford
Sussex	The towne of Lewes
Dron	The towne of Drēford
Berk.	The towne of Reding
Salop	The town of Shrewis.
Staff.	The towne of Staffords
Heref.	The towne of Heref.
Glouc	The town of Glouc
Wigor.	The city of Worcestr
Wiltsh.	The city of New Sa- (lesbury
South.	The city of Winchestr
Hon	The towne of Ilchester
Dorf.	The town of Dorchestr
Deuon.	The citie of Excester
Cornub.	The town of Lustudiel
London	The same citye
Brikol.	The same towne.
Quinq; port	The Castell of Douer
Ciuit Cōcēt	The same citie.
Southampt	The same towne
Ciuit Chest.	The same citie.

An. 11. H. 7. ca. 4.

Westmūl.	The towne of Abulby.
Northumb.	The towne of Newcast.
Cumbr.	The city of Carleoll.
Lanc.	The towne of Lancastr
Eborum	The city of Yorke.
Lincon	The city of Lincolñ
Derb.	The towne of Derby.
Notingh.	The towne of Notighā
Leic	The towne of Leicestr
Warr	The town of Couentr.
Rotel.	The towne of Uppighā
Northt.	The town of Northāpt
Bed.	The towne of Bedford
Buck.	The town of Bucking.
Cantebr.	The town of Cambr
Hunt.	The town of Huntigd
Norff.	The city of Norwich
Suff.	The town of saint Edmundes bury
Esser.	The towne of Chemes.

34 ¶ The measure of the Bushel cōteins eighte gallons of Wheat, and that euerye gallon conteine eyghte pounde of Wheate of troye weight, and euery pounde conteine xvj. vnces of troye weighte, and euerye ounce conteins xx. sterlynges, and euerye sterlynge bee of the Weighte of xxij. cornes of wheat that growe in the middest of the eare of the wheate according to the olde lawes of this lāde.

Gallon
Bushell
The pound
Sterling

And if it please the kinges highnesse to make a standerd of a bushel and a gallō after the said assise to remaine in his saide treasorye for euer. And from henceforthe the sayde newe bushels and gallons lately set forthe be not vsed nor occupied for no measures, but that they be sent againe vn to the kinges receipte by the feast of Whit-

Standerd Remains

Not vsed

Whitsontide nert cõming at the costs & charges of the said cities, boroughes & townes, hauing ỳ said bushels and gallons in kepinge, vpõ peine of xx. pounde to be forfaited to the king the same bushels & gallõs so sent againe into ỳ kinges recept to be brokẽ & in the stuffe & mettall of ỳ same bushels & gallons, other new bushels and gallons by thaduise of the treasorer and vnder Treasorer of England for the time being before ỳ feast of al saintes nert comming to be made & seised according to the said bushel and gallon which by this present act is ordeined to be new made, & to remaine in the saide treasory at the costes & charges of the same Cityes, Boroughes and townes. And that euery city, borough and town within this realme which now haue or should haue had by reason of the said act made in the said xi. yere ca. 4. before. 33. anye of the said newe bushell or gallon, doe conuey & cary before the feast of saint Andrew nert comming into euery of the same city borough and town a bushell and gallon newlye to be made as is afore saide at the costes and charges of the same citye, boroughe and towne ther to remaine. And al other bushels gallons and measures, which bee to bee made after the fourme by this act ordeigned be marked and ordered after the fourme and effect of the sayd acte made in the said xi. yere & in the meane season to vse such bushels and gallons as hath ben vsed, last afore ỳ commynge downe of the saide newe bushels & gallons before the making of the said statute in the saide xi. yere. And that al penalties in the first acte expressed be of none effect, vnto the feaste of Candelmas which shalbe in the yere of our lord God M.CCCC. xxvij. & after the same feaste, the same act made in the same xi. yere to stand in ful strength with his penalties vp on the said bushel and gallons newe to bee made, as it shoulde haue done vpon the said new bushelles and gallons made afore the makinge of thys present acte if this acte hadde not ben made.

And that it be ordeined by the said auctority, that after the saide newe bushels and gallons bee made according to this present acte, that al other bushels and gallons of brasse remayning as wel in the said treasorye, as in al other places of England, before the feaste of Chrystemasse nert comming dampned & broken, vpõ peyne of twenty pounde to be leuied vppon euery Citie, Borough and towne or any other place hauinge the kepinge of the common measures, that keepe stil any other bushel of gallon vnbroken and not damned of brasse, then is ordeined to bee made by this pṡent act. An. 12. H. 7. ca. 5.

35 ¶ The king our soueraigne Lord by the assente of his Lordes and commons in this present parliament assembled, and by auctority of ỳ same ordeineth, establisheth and enactethe, that the before named estatute made in the fyrste yere of kinge Richarde the thirde capit xi. before 13. and all other estatuts heretofore made for the true gauginge and measuringe of wines, oyle, honye, or anye other lycoures, which estatute afore this time be not repelled, nor expired, shal stãd in theire strengthe & vertue, and bee put in due execution, accordinge to theire tenoures and effectes in euerye behalfe. And ouer that be it &c. that euerye gageour within thys Realme shal truely and effectually, within the limits of his office gauge al the said tonnes, buttes, pipes, terces, poncheans, tercians, barels, hogsheades and runlets, and shall plainely

Strength
Other
Broken Forf.
Statutes
Confirmed
Gawgeor

plainely and truely marke vpō ẏ hed of euery such vessel the contente of ẏ same, vpon paine to forfeit to the pty to whose vse the Wine, oile, or other thinge therein beeinge shalbee solde fower times the value of that, that ẏ vessell so marked shall lacke of his lawful contēt aboue written, ẏ same forfeiture to bee recouered ouer & besides the costes of the suit, by the kinges original write, or by bil in anye of the kinges courtes of his common lawes, or in any competent court hauing iurisdiction in the place, wher ẏ offence shalbe committed, by actyon, or bil of det, in whiche action or suite none essoigne, protection, nor wager of law shalbee accepted, admitted or allowed to the defendaunt or defendantes.

Marked Contents Forf.

Statutes

Sell

Allow

And that euery marchant or other personne sellinge the said wine, oyle or other thinge contained in the said vessel marked, shal allowe of ẏ pryce therof to the buyer of the same for euerye quantitye of wine, oyle, or other thing contained in the said marked vessell, the full value of ẏ lacke therof, being by reason of defaute of ful gauge of the vessel marked, or of defautes of filling of the same vessel, or by reason or defaute of any of thē, after the rate of the whole price of ẏ wine, oyle, or other thinge so beinge solde by that vessel marked, & that vpon peine of forfeiture to the same byer the double value of the same vessel & wine, oyle, or other thing therein being so solde, the same forfeiture to bee recouered together withe the costes of the suite in maner & fourme as the forfeiture lasts before written is limitted to bee recouered. An. 28. ẏ 8. ca. 14.

Forf.

Commission. 2.
Confirmacion. 16.
Corne in al.
Cowpers. 1.
Customer &c. 15.
Drapery al, most in al.
Execution of statutes. 3.
Fishe. 3. 7. 9.
Fleshe. 1.
Gauging in al.
Husbandrye. 5
Leete. 1.
Justices of peace. 7.
Honey. 1. 17. 33. 36. 39.
Parlement. 13.
Staple. 2.
Ships &c. 15.
Tiles. 1.
Wines. 1. 19.
Welles. 5. 7. 15.

¶ VVeinlings.

He Calues. 2.

¶ VVelde of kente.

He Highe waies. 1. Woodes. 3.

¶ VVelles.

He Bathe and Welles in all.
Sanctuary. 4.

¶ VVeres.

OMnes Riddelli deponantur de cetero penitus per Thamesiam, & we de weam, et per totam Angliam, nisi per costeram maris. Magna carta ca. 24.

Hauens Thamisit

2 ¶ Tielx gorgs, molinz, estankez et, takes et kydelx, q̄ sount leues & mis en tempez le roye laiel, et puis en ceo en tielx riuers per queux les niefes & batelx sounts destourbes que ils ne puissent passer come ils soloient soyent oustes, et netement abatus, sans estre releues, et soient sur ceo bzieues maundes as viscountes des lieux ou mestre serra de surueier & denquere, et de faire ent execution. Et aurint que les Justices soient sur ceo assignes a toutes les foires que il beioigne ra. An. 25. E. 3. ca. de pannis. ca. 4.

Goztes

Abate Cōtinons

3 ¶ Le dit estatute. (s. of an. 25. Ed. 3.

statut

He Awnage in al.

Clerke of the market. 1.

statut de pānis. capit. 4. en ceo pointe soite tenus et gardes, solonque leffect dicelle, adioustante a icel que si nul ty el annusaunce soit abatus per due ꝓcesse contenus en le dit estatute. Et celluy qui ferra releuer la dit annusaunce, et de ceo soyte attainte, duemente encourge la peine de C. marces deuers le Roye a leuer per estrete del Escheker, et autiel leye se teigne danusaunce faite per la enhauncer des tielx goztes, molins estankes, estakes, et kideux come per la nouel tener. Anno. 45. Edwardi. tertio capitulo. 2.

4 ¶ An. 21. R. 2. ca. 19. a like statut of this that next foloweth was made, but the parlement of An. 21. R. 2. was repelled by. 1. H. 4. cap. 3.

5 ¶ Les estatutes auantdits (*s. an. 25. E. 3. ca. 4. & an. 45. E. 3 c. 2 before 2. & 3.*) soient en toutes lour articles tenus ꝛ fermemente gardes et duement executes ouesque les paines et solonque leffecte dicel, adioustant a ycell q̄ cōmissions soient faites en due fourme as suffisantes personnes destē Justic̄ en chescun countye Dengleterre ou besoigne serra de surueier et garder es ewes et grandes riuers illeoques et les defautes corriger et amender ꝛ due execution faire de les dites estatutes, solonq; leffecte dicelle si bien p lour surueu auis ꝛ discreō come per enquestes ent apprendrez deins fraū chises et dehorz, si et quaunt besoigñ serra, et doier et tenir les choses suysdite, et ouir ceo de surueier les gozts molins, estankes, estakes kydeux aū cientemente faites et leues deuaunt le dit tempes due Roy E. fitz. au roy H, et ceux que trouerent troꝑ enhauncez ou estreites, de les corriger abater et amendō en le maner et fourme suisdites. Sauaunt toutes soites resonable substance des les gozts molins estankes et kideux suisdits issint auncientment fait et leues. Et si ascū tiel annoiaunce des gozts, molins, estankes, estakes, et kydeux des passages et estreiture, auncientment faitez et leues soient aiuges ou agarde per les dites Justices destre abatus ou amendes celluy qui ad le franketenement dicelle ferra ent execution a ses costages deins vn demy an apres notification a luy ent a faire, sur peyne de C. markes a paires au roye per estreites de lescheker, et celluy qui les face releuer ou enhancer ou estreciter encounter le dit iudgement, ꝛ de ceo soit duement conuicte, encourge la peine de C. markez a paires au roy per les estretes de lescheker suisdit. Et en case que aicun se sent estre greues per execution ou en auter voy en cel partye, encounter droit et reason pursue, et eit droit et remedy. An. 1. H. 4. ca. 12.

6 ¶ Pur ceo que per les gozts, molines, estakes, kideux esteantes en lyeu de Thamise, et as auters graunde rieuers per my le roial ri, cōme passage des nieles et batelx est destourbes et plusours gentes peris, et aury le mesne pesson destruite, et encōter reason degastes, et dones as pozes a mangier enconter le pleasaunce de dieu, ꝛ a graunde dammage du roy, et de son people mesme nostre seignioz le roye voillent mettre due remedye sur les mischiefes auantdites, de laduis et assent ꝛc. doet et graunt que les estatuts ent faites soient tenus ꝛ gardes et mis en due execution, adiustes a ycelle que commissions soiēt faytes as certeines iustic̄ et auters en chescū countye du roialme ou besoigñ serra denquere de tout ceo que est contenu en les dites estatutes, et de punir les contrariantes de mesmes les estatutes per fine, solonque loure dyscretions. Saues et reserues au roye nostre seignour lez peines compzises en especial

Abate

Forf.

Forf.

Forf.

Cōissions

Enquestes par doseyn

Gozts

Gozts

Disturbe

Confirme Statutes Cōissions

especial es dites estatutes. Et que les estretes des tielx fine soient liueres per les dites Justices as vic de chescũ countye per endenture. Et que les viscountes paient des issues et profites sourdantes des dites estreites a chescun des dits Justices pour chescũ iour qui trauailera pour exercer la dit commission. iiij.s. et que les dytes viscountes ent eient due allowaunce de tempes en temps en Escheker. Añ 4. H. 4. ca. 11.

Fees

7 ¶ Anno. 1. Henrici. 5. capitul. 2, It was enacted that al statutes againste Wreczc. shalbe kepte and put in execution.

8 ¶ Le dit estatute de Magna carta cap. 24. & toutes autres estatutes les premisses concernauntes soient duement obserues, et gardes adioustant a ycel que si apres le feaste de Sainte Michaell que serra en lan nostre seignour dieu. 1475. ascun personne ou psones per agarde, rule ou iudgement dascun de les dites commissioners ac cordaunt al auantdit estatut le dit prier au du dit roye H. le quarte fayt assignes, il soit troue que ascuns tielx gets fishegarthez molins mildamz estākes ds molins lokkez, hebbig wers estakes, kideur, hekkes, ou flodiates sōt faitz, leues, enhaunces estrets ou enlarges encounter mesme lestatute les offendours, en cel partye contrarye a lauantdit a garde, rule & iudgement due mesme per scire fac a le viscount ou viscountes dantiel countye ou counties ou tielx gortes, fishegarthes, molins, mildams & auters anusaunces ou empedimentes ou distourbances auant rehearses serrōt troucz faites, eues, enhances, estreites et enlarges soient duement garnise per le dit visc ou southuisc & dedeins troies mois procheinz apres le dit garnisement fait as les ppers costages & charges duement et pleinement namendente pas en oustant auoident la dit faisur leuer enhaunces, estraiture ou enlargement defectiue come auaunt est dit en le dit estatut en la premier suisdit especifie que loures celluy ou ceux en cel partie defectiue forface ou forfacent a nostre seignour le roy pour chescun defaute C. marces per tranlcripte a deliuerer en le dit escheker, & le maner et fourme come en mesme lestatute pluis pleinement & conteignus, & oustr si le dit offendor ou son heire ou heirez assigne ou assignez, ou ascun de eux face ou facent differr ou continuer mesme le defaute cōtrarye a les agardes, rule, & iudgemēt dez cō missioners auantdites, que celluy ou ceux ensi faisaunt, differant, ou contynuant le dit defaulte estoit, & demurr nient correcte on nient amende ou ni ent reforme C. marr, lun moitye ent a nostre soueraigne seignior le Roy & lauter moitye ent a ascun de ses lieges, que en cel partye pursuer voet p action de det et a conteigner p briefe original sās ascū fine ent faire ou aprendre en la court de la Chauncery en quel actiō, autiel proces, rule, iugemente, et execution soient allowes, ewes et faites come en auters actions de dette pursues a la common ley per briefe, est vles, et que ascun defendāt en ascun tiel action ne soit admis de gager ou faire sa ley, ne que ascune protection ou essoigne de seruice nostre soueraigne seignior le Roye pour ascun tiel briefe def. soit en ascun maner alloiv. Et en outre ad ordeign & estably per mesme lauchoritye, que si ascun persone ou personnes, auter ou auters que tiel ou tielx encounter quel ou queux autiel agarde, rule ou iudgement estoit fait et ewe nient esteaunt ou estreantes heire ou assignī a cel ou yceux, presume ou presumente doccupier ou continuer ascuns gorts ou fishe garthes molins, mildams, estākez

Forf.

Decup Forf.

Dekerr

Forf.

Occupie Milles

eſtankes de molins, lockes, hebbinge weres eſtakes, kideux, hedes, flodiats ou aulx diſturbãcez ou impediñtz cõe deuant eſt dit, celle ou ceux enſy preſumante ou preſumantes doccuppyer ou continuer, forfaite ou forfacent a cheſcun def. pour cheſcun mois come eſt dit deuante C. marces, le moitye a noſtre Seigniour le Roye, & lauter moitye a celluy de des lieges noſtre Seigniour le Roye que en cel partye purſuer voet per action de det ſur ceo deſtre conſceu, ſans fine pour ceo pay aunte come deuaunte eſt dit, en quel actions autiel procez, rule,, iudgemẽt & execucion ſoient dies & faytez, come en toutes auters actions de dette pur ſues a la commen ley per briefe eſt vſes, et que aſcun def. en tiel action ne ſoit reſceu ne admis en aſcun maner de gager ou faire ſa ley. Ne que aſcũ manner protection ou eſſoigne de le ſeruice de noſtre Seigniour le Roye pour aſcun tiel def. ſoite aſcunmente allowe. Anno. 12. Edwardi 4. capit 7.

Occupie Forl.

Ship Forl.

Se Cheſter. 9.
Hauens in all.
Herford in al.
Newcaſtel. 2.
Sewers. 8.
Southampton. 1. 2.

¶ *VVeſtminſter.*

Se honoures. 1.
Inrollements. 2.
Marchantes. 40.
Pallages. 8.
Repleder. 1.
Rome. 4.
Sanctuaries. 4.
Staple. 35.

¶ *VVeiners.*

Se Drapery in diuers places. 38.
Laborers 38.
Worſtedes 8.

¶ *VVhite aſhes.*

NO perſone or perſonnes, after ỹ firſt day of Aprill next cõminge ſhall ſhippe, lade, carrie or conuey any white aſhes, tolwardes the ptie, beyonde the ſeas, vpon paine of forfeiture vi. s. viij. d. for euery buſhel of ſuch Aſhes ſo to be ſhipped or laded to be caried or conueyed, into ỹ pties beyond the ſeas. The moity of which forfeiture, ſhalbe to the king, and the other moity to him or them that will ſue for the ſame, in anye of the kings courtes of Recorde, by action, bill, plainte or informacion, in the which action, byll, plainte, or informacion, no wager of lawe, eſſoigne, or protection ſhalbee admitted or allowed. Anno ſecundo Edwardi ſexti capitul 26.

¶ *VVhitgate.*

ANno. 33. H. 8. ca. 32. it is enacted, that the Churche of Whitegat in the county of Cheſter, ſhalbee a Pariſhe Churche, and bee no parcel of the pariſhe of Duer.

Duer

¶ *VVidowes.*

See Women in al.

¶ *VVighte.*

Se Croſſebowes. 2. Iſle of wight. 1.

¶ *VVildefoule.*

FRom the firſt day of March which ſhalbe in the yere of our Lord god 1534. vnto the laſt daye of June then nexte enſuinge, and ſo yerely frõ thẽce forth no maner of perſon or perſonez ſhal preſume by day or by night willingly to withdraw, purloine, take, diſtroy or conuey any maner egges of any kinde of wildfoule, frõ or in any neſt, place or places, where they ſhal chaunce to bee laied by any kind of the ſame wildfowle, vpõ paine of

Egges

impri-

Imprisonmente for one yeare, and to lose and forfaite, for euerye egge of anye Crane or Bustarde so destroied purloyned, withdrawen, conueyed or taken from anye neste or place xx. d. and for euerye egge of euerye bittoure, heronne, or shouelarde viij. pence, and for euerye egge of euerye malarde, tele, or other wilfoule one penye. The moitye thereof to bee to the kinge our soueraigne Lorde, and the other halfe to him that wil sue for the same in fourme aforesaide where in &c.

Imprisonment. Forfeit.

And that al Justices of peace with in the limits of their commissiõ shall haue full power and auctorite to enquire heare and determine the same, in forme before rehearsed.

Justices of peace.

Prouided alwaies, that this act extend not, nor be hurtfull at any time heretofore to anye personne or psonz þ wil destroye any crowes, choughes rauenz and Bustardes, or their eggez or to any other fowle or their egges not comestible, or used to be eatẽ. An. 29. H. 8. ca. 11.

And by this act it was enacted that betwene May and the laste day of Auguste none shoulde take anye wilde foule wt nettes or other engines. But this article is repealed by 3. E. 6. ca. 7 & the foresaid article for the egges is confirmed.

VVilles.

Wildfowes Corne; Emblemẽts

OMnes vidue de cetero possit legare blada sua de terra sua, tam de dotibus suis quam de aliis terris & tenementis suis saluis seruicijs dominorũ de feodo, que de dotibus & aliis teñ suis debentur. Merton. ca. 2.

2 ¶ Al and euery persone & persons hauing, or which hereafter shal haue anye manors, landes, tenementez, or hereditamentes holden in socage or of the nature of socage tenure, & not hauinge anye maneoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes holden of the kinge our soueraigne Lorde by knightes seruice, or by socage tenure in chiefe or of the nature of socage tenure in chief nor of any other person or personees by knightes seruice from the tworntye daye of Julye in the yere of our Lorde God M. D. xl. shal haue full and free libertye, power and auctoritye to giue, dispose, wil and deuyse aswel by his last will and testament in writtinge, or otherwise by anye acte or actes lawfullye executed in his life al his saide manoures, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, or anye of them at hys free wil and pleasure, any lawe, statute, or other thing heretofore hadde made or used to the contrarye notwstanding.

Socage. Socage. Deuise. Writinges. Other Actions.

And that al and euery person and personnes hauing manours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes holden of the king our soueraigne lorde, his heires or successoures in socage, or of the nature of socage tenure in chiefe, and hauynge anye other manours, landes, tenementes or hereditaments holden of anye other person and personnes in socage, or of the nature of socage tenure and not hauing any manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments, holden of the kinge oure soueraigne Lorde by knightes seruice, nor of anye other lorde or persone by like seruice from the xx. day of July in the said yere of our lord god 1540. shal haue ful & free libertye power & auctoritye to geeue wil, and dispose and deuise, aswel by his last wil or testament in writting or otherwise by any act or actes lawfully executed in his life, al his sayd manoures, landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, or any of them at hys free wil & pleasure, anye law, statute

Chiefe

custome or other thing heretofore had made, or vsed to the contrarye notwithstandyng. Sauing alwaies and reseruing to the king our soueraign Lorde hys heires and successours all his right title and interest of primer season and reliefes, and also al other rightes and duties for tenure in socage, or of the nature of Socage tenure in chiefe as heretofore hath ben vsed and accustomed, the same mannours, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments to bee taken had and sued out of & from the handes of his highnes, his heires & successors by the persoune or persones, to whome anye such manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes shalbe disposed, wylled or deuised, in suche & like maner and fourme as hath bene vsed by any heyre or heyres before ẏ making of this statute.

Sauing

Relief

Sauing

Chiefe

And sauing and reseruing also fines for alienaciõs of such manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, holden of the kinge our soueraygne Lord in socage, or of ẏ nature of socage tenure in chief, whereof there shalbe any alteracion of free holde or inheritaunce, made by wyll or otherwise as is aforesaide.

And it is &c. that all and singuler personne and personnes hauing any manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamẽtes of state of inheritaũce holden of the kings highnes in chiefe by knightes seruice, or of the nature of knightes seruice, in cheyse from the sayd twẽty day of July shal haue full power and authoritie by his last wil by wryting or otherwyse by any acte or actes lawfully executed in his life to geue, dispose, will or assigne two partes of the same manours, landes, tenementes or hereditaments, in three parties to be deuided, or els asmuche of the said manours, landes, tenements, or hereditaments, as shall extende or amount to the yearely value of twoe partes of the same in three partes to be deuyded in certaintie and by speciall diuisions, as it may be knowen in seueraltie, to and for the aduaunce ment of his wife, preferrement of his children and payment of hys dettes or otherwise at hys will and pleasure any lawe, statute, custome, or other thinge to the contrarye thereof notwithstãding.

2. partes of 3.

Asmuch

Diuision

Sauing and reseruing to the king oure soueraigne lord the custody, wardshyppe and primer season or anye of them, as the case shall require of as muche of the same mannours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, as shal amount and extend to the full and cleare yearlye value of the thirde parte therof without any dyminucion, dower fraude, coupn, charge, or abridgement of any of ẏ same third part, or of the full profites thereof. Sauing also and reseruing to ẏ king our said soueraygn lorde all fynes for alienations of all suche mannours, landes, tenementes and hereditaments holden of the kynge by knightes seruyce in chiefe whereof there shalbe anye alteracyon of free holde or inheritaunce, made by wil or otherwise as is aboue sayde.

Sauing wardship prim seisons

Sauing

Chiefe

And be it &c. that all and singuler personne and personnes hauing manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditaments of estate of inheritaunce holden of the kyng in chief by knightes seruice, and hauyng other mannours, lands, tenementes or hereditaments holden of the kynge, or of any other personne or personnes by knyghtes seruice, or otherwyse, euery such persone and persones from the said twenty day of July shal haue full power and auctheritie to geeue, dispose, wil or assigne by his last will

in writing or otherwise by anye acte or actes lawfully executed in his life two partes of the same manours, landes, tenementes & hereditamentes, in three partes to bee deuided, or els as much of the same manoures, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes, as shal extend or amounte to the yerely value of twoe partes of the same in three partes to bee deuided in certeynetie, and by specyall deuisions as it may bee knowen in seueraltye, to and for the aduauncemente of hys wife, preferment of his children, and payment of hys dettes, or otherwise at hys will and pleasure: anye lawe statute, custome, or other thynge to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding. Sauing alwaye and reseruyng to the king our soueraygne Lord the custodye, wardshyp and primer season of anye of them, as the case shall require, of as much of the same manoures, lands, tenementes or hereditamentes, as shall ammounte and extende to the full and clere yerelye value of the thirde parte therof without anye maner diminution dower fraud, couin, charge or subtraction of the same third parte or of the ful profites thereof. Sauinge also and reseruinge to oure sayde soueraygne Lord the kynge all fines for alyenacyon for anye suche manours, landes, tenements, or heredytamentes holden of the kynge by knyghtes seruice in chiefe, whereof there shall bee anye alteracion of freholde or inheritance made by wil or otherwise, as is aboue sayde

Wee it &c. that yf anye persone or persones holde anye manoures, landes, tenementes or heredytamentes onelye of anye other lorde or person then of the king our sayd soueraigne lorde by knyghtes seruice, and other lands and tenemets in socage, as of the nature of socage tenure, that then euerye suche persone shall or maye geeue, dispose, or assure by hys last will or otherwise, by anye acte or actes lawfullye executed in hys lyfe, two parts of the sayd maners, lãds and tenementes, holden by knightes seruice, or of as muche thereof as shall amounte to the full yerelye value of two partes, in maner & fourme as is aboue declared.

And also al the lands and tenementz holden by socage, or of ỹ nature of socage tenure at his will and pleasure, as is aboue written. Sauing and reseruynge to the lorde of the landes and tenementes holden by knightes seruice for hys custodye and wardeship, as much of the same landes & tenementes, as shal extend or amount to the full and cleere yearelye value of the thirde parte of the same landes and tenementes, holden by knyghces seruice wythout anye dyminutiõ dower fraude couyne charge or subtraction of anye porcion of the thirde parte or of the cleere yearelye value therof in maner & fourme aforesaide.

And be it &c. that if any persone or ỹ sones holde anye manoures, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes onely of the king our soueraygne lorde by knights seruice, and not in chiefe or holde anye manours, lands, tenementes, or hereditamentes, of our said soueraigne lorde by knightes seruice, & not in chiefe, and also hold other manours, landes, tenements, and hereditamentes of any other persone or persones by knightes seruyce: and also holde other manoures Landes, tenementz or hereditaments of any other persone or persones in socage or of the nature of socage tenure that then all and euery suche persone and personnes shal and may giue, dispose, will, deuise and assure, by his last will or

2. pts of 3.
Almuche
2. pts of 3 Diuision
Sauing
Wardshyp Primer seisõ
Sauing
Knightes seruice
In socage
Sauing
Wardshyp
Iii partes
Walue
Landes
Knightes
wardshyp
Socage

or otherwise, or by anye acte or actes lawfully done or executed in his life, two parts of ỹ same manors, lands, tenements and hereditamentes, holden of our saide Soueraigne Lorde the kyng by knyghtes seruyce, and twopartes of the mannours, landes tenements and hereditaments, holden of any other personne or personnes by knyghtes seruice or as muche of either of them as shall amount to the full yerely value of two partes in maner and fourme as is aboue declared: and also of all his landes and tenements so holden in socage, or of the nature of socage tenure at hys free will and pleasure. Sauing and reseruing to the kings highnesse the custody and wardshippe of asmuche of the same mannours, landes, tenementes or hereditamentes, as shall extende and amount to the full and cleare yearelye value of the thirde parte of the sayde mannours, lands, tenementes and hereditamentes so holden of his highnesse by knyghtes seruice without any diminution, lower fraude, couyn, charge, or subtraction of any portion of that third part or of the full profites therof. And also sauinge and reseruing to the lordes, of whom any of the saide mannours, landes, tenements or other hereditaments been holden by knightes seruice for custody and wardshippe, as muche of the same mannours, lands tenements or hereditaments, holden of them or anye of them by knightes seruice as shall extende and amount to the cleare yerely value of the third parte of the same, without any diminucion charge or fraude, couin or subtraction of any portion of that thirde parte or of the cleare yearelye value of the third part therof in maner and forme aboue declared.

Prouided alway, and be it &c. that if that thirde parte of the manours, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, of any of the kinges subiects, whiche in any of the cases aboue saide, shall hereafter come to the kings highnes his heires or successours by vertue of this act, as is aboue said, be not or do not amount to the cleare yearely value of the full thirde parte of the said mannours, landes, tenementes, or other hereditamentes, whereof the saide kinges highnes is or shall bee intytled to haue the custody or prymer season as is aboue said. that then our saide Soueraigne lorde and hys heires shall and may at his or theire free libertie and pleasure, take into his or their handes and possession as muche of the other two partes of the saide mannours, landes, tenements or other hereditaments, as with that of the same mannours, landes tenementes or hereditamentes, holden or remaining in the kinges hands, shall make vppe the cleere yerely value of the full thirde parte of the saide mannours, landes and tenementes so to be had of the kinges highnes, in tytle of wardshipp and primer season, or any of them, as the case shall require and like benefyte and aduauntage to bee geeuen to euerye lorde and lordes, of whom anye suche mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, beene or shallbee holden by knyghtes seruice as is aboue said cōcernyng onely this thirde parte of or for tytle of wardshipp.

Prouided alway and bee it &c. that euerye personne and personnes shall sue their liueries for possessiōs, reuersions, or remainders and also pay reliefes and heriots after suche maner & fourme, as they shoulde or ought to haue done before the making of thys act, and as if this act had neuer beene made. And that fines for alyenacions

iii. partes
iii. partes
Not a full iii. parte
Ward shipp
Take
iii. partes
Lordes
Ward shipp
Liuerie Reliefe Heriot
Fine for alienation

Enter in the post

shalbe paide in the kynges Chaunce-
rye for and vppon writtes of Entre in
the post, to bee obtayned in the same
court of Chauncerye, after the sayde
twenty day of July, for common re-
coueries to be had or suffered of any
mannours, landes, tenementz or he-
reditamentes, holden of the king in
cheife, in like manner and fourme as
is vsed vppon alyenations of suche
manours, landes, tenementes, or he-
reditamentes, so holden in chiefe by
fine or feoffement.

Prouided also and bee it &c. that in
suche cases, where fines for alienati-
ons, shalbe paide in the kinges chan-
cerye, for writtes of entre in ỳ post,
Nonother as is aforesaide, that then none other
fyne shallbe paide in the same courte
for any suche writtes anye vsage or
custome to the contrarye notwyth-
standinge.

And bee it &c. that where twoe or
more personnes, now holde or here-
after shall holde any mannours, lan-
des, tenementes, or hereditaments,
of the king oure soueraigne lorde by
knyghtes seruice iointly to them and
to the heires of one of them and hee
that hathe the inherytaunce thereof
dyeth, his heire beig within age, that
in euery such case the kig shal haue ỳ
warde & mariage of the bodye of such
Warde heire so being within age, the life of ỳ
freeholder or freeholders of the sayd
manourz, landes, tenemẽtez, or here-
ditamentez, so holden by knights ser
uice notwithstanding, Sauig & reser
Saning uing to al & euery woman & women,
all and euery suche right, title, and in
terest of dower, az they or any of them
Dower ought to haue, and be or shalbe iustly
intituled to haue, claime or demaũde
of anye manours, landes tenementez
or hereditaments by the lawes of thiz
realme to be taken and assigned vnto
them or any of them, oute of the two
partes of the said manours, lands, te-
nementes or her editaments, seuered
and deuyded from the thirde parte, as
is aboueseide, and not otherwise. And Saning
sauynge also to the kinge our Soue-
raigne lorde, hiz heirez and successourz Reuersion
the reuersions of all such tenauntz in
toynetenure and dower, immediatly
after the death of suche tenaunts, if
they shal happen to dye, during ỳ mi-
noritie of the kinges Wardes. Anno
32. H. 8. ca. 1.

¶ The meaning of the letter of the
same estatut (s of 22. H. 8. cap. 5. before
2) concerning suche matterz hereafter
rehearsed, may be by the auctority of
this present parliamẽt enacted, taken
erpoũded, iudged, declared and erpla
ned, in mãer & fourme folowig. First
where it is conteined in the same for
mer estatute, within diuers articlez, &
braunches of the same, that al and sin
guler person and persons hauing any
manours, lands, tenementes or here
ditamentz of the estate of inheritance
shoulde haue ful and free liberty, po-
wer and auctho̅itie, to giue, will, dis-
pose or assigne, aswell by hys last wil
and testamẽt in writing or otherwise
by anye acte or actes lawfully execu-
ted in his life, his manourz, landes, te Inheritãs
nementez or hereditamẽts or any of
them in suche maner and fourme, as
in the same former act more at large
it doth appere, which words of estate Inherit.
of inheritaunce by thauctority of this
present parliement iz and shalbe decla
red, erpounded, taken and iudged of
estates in fee simple onelye. And also Fee simple
that all and singuler person and per
sonns, hauing a sole estate or interest
in fee simple, or seised in fee simple
in copercenary, or in common in fee Copercesy
simple of and in anye manoures, lan In comõ
des, tenementes, rentes, or other he-
reditamentes in possession, reuersion
or remainder, or of rentez or seruicez
incident

incident to any reuersion or remainder, and hauing no manours, landes, tenements, or hereditaments holden of the king, his heires or successours, or of any other personne or persons, by knights seruice, shal haue ful and free libertie, power, and auctoritie, to geue, will, dispose, or deuise, to anye personne or personnes (except bodyes politike & corporate) by his laste will and testament in writinge or otherwise by anye acte or actes lawefully executed in his lyfe by himselfe solye, or by him selfe and other, ioyntly, seuerally or particularly, or by all those waies or any of them, as much as in him of right is or shalbe, al his saide manours, landes, tenementes, & hereditamentes, or anye of them, or any rentes, commons or other profits, or commodities, out of or to bee perceiued of the same, or out of anye parcell thereof at his owne free will and pleasure: anye clause in the saide former acte notwithstandinge.

Knightes seruice

Deuise

Corporat.

In

Rentes Cōmons Profits.

And further bee it &c. that all and singuler personne and personnes, hauynge a sole estate of interest in fee simple or seised in fee simple in coper cenerye or in common in fee simple of or in any manours, landes, tenementes, rentes or other hereditaints in possession, reuersion or remaindr, of or in any rentes, or seruices, incident to any reuersion or remainder, holden of the kinge by knightes seruice in chief, or of ỹ nature of knightes seruice in chiefe, hath and by the auctoritie of this present parliament shall haue full and free libertie, power and auctoritie to geue, dispose, will or assigne to anye personne or persons (except bodies politike and corporate) by his last will and testamēt in writinge or otherwise by anye acte or acts lawfully executed in his life, by him selfe and other, ioyntlye seuerally, or perticularly, or by all those waies, or any of them, as muche as in him of right is or shalbe, two partes as well of all the saide manours, landes, tenementes, rentes and hereditamentes, as of all and singuler his other rentes and hereditaments or of any of them, or anye rentes, cōmons, or other profites, or commodities, out of or to bee perceiued of the same two partes, or out of anye parcell thereof in three partes to bee deuyded, or as muche therof as shal amount to the full and clere yerly value of two partes therof, in their pts to be deuided, of what person or persons soeuer they be holden, at his free will and pleasure. And that by thauctoritie aforesaide, the said will so declared shalbee good and effectuall for two partes of the saide manors, lāds tenementes and hereditamentes, as though the will so declared be made of the whole or of more then of twoe partes of the same. The same diuisiō to be made and set forth by the deuysour or owner of the same manours, landes tenementes and hereditaints by his last will in writinge, or otherwise in writing. And in default therof by a commission to be granted out of the kinges court of Wardes and Liueries, vppon the inquirie of the true value thereof, by the othes of ryemen, and retourne or certificat therof had in the same court of the sayde manours, landes, tenementes & hereditamentes, diuision to be made by the master of the Wardes and Liueries, if the master of the Wardz and Liueries, for the time being, and the parties therunto cannot otherwyse agree vppon the same diuision. And that the issues and profits of the two partes of the saide manours, lands, tenementes, and hereditamentes, vppon euerye suche diuision, to bee

ii partes

Cōmons Profits

Asmuche

Will of whole Diuision

restored to them ỹ shall haue ryghte or tytle to the same from the deathe of the owner or deuysour thereof.

¶ And further bee it &c. that all and singuler persoñe and persones hauinge a sole estate or interesse in fee simple, or seised in fee simple in copercenarie, or in common in fee simple of and in anye manours, landes, tenementes, rentes, or other hereditamentes in possession, reuersiõ or remaynder, or of and in anye rentes or seruices incident to anye reuersion or remaynder holden of the kynge, hys heires or successoures by knyghtes seruyce, and not in chiefe, or holden of anye other persoñe or persoñes by knyghtes seruyce shall haue full and free libertye, power and authoritie to geue, dispose, will, or deuise to anye persoñe or persoñs (excepte bodyes politike & corporate) by hys laste will and testamente in writinge, or otherwise by anye acte, or actes lawefullye executed in hys lyfe by hymselfe solye, or by hymselfe and other iointely, seuerallye or particularlye, or by all those wayes or anye of them, as muche as in hym of right is or shalbee two parties of all the sayde manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, or anye of them so holden by knyghtes seruice, or any rentes common or other profites or commodities oute of, or to bee perceiued of the same two partes or oute of anye parcell thereof, in three partes to bee deuyded, or as muche thereof as shall amount to the full and cleere yearelye value of twoe partes thereof, in three partes to bee deuyded at hys free will & and pleasure. And that the sayde will so declared by authoritye aforesayd shalbee good and effectuall for twoe partes of the saide manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, although the will so declared bee or shalbee made of the whole landes, and tenements, so holden by the knights seruice, or more than of twoe partes of the same. And also for the whole of all other suche manoures, landes, tenementes and hereditamẽtes or anye of them, not holden of the kynge by knyghtes seruyce in chiefe, or otherwyse by knyghtes seruice, nor of anye other persons of knights seruyce. And of anye rentes commons or other profites or commodytyes, oute of or to bee perceiued of the same or out of anye parcell thereof, at hys free wyll and pleasure: the same dyuysion to be made and sette forthe by the owner of the sayde manors, landes, tenementes, and heredytamentes, by hys laste wyll and testamente in writing, or otherwise in wrytinge. And in defaute thereof for as muche as the same manoures landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, as shall concerne the Kynge interest, by commission to bee directed out of the Kynges courte of the wardes and lyueryes, in manner and fourme as is aforesayd yf the Maister of the wardes and lyueryes for the tyme beeynge, and the parties therunto cannot otherwyse agree vppon the same dyuysion. And that restitucion of the issues and profites of the two partes thereof, shalbe had and made in manner and fourme aboue saide. And for suche of the same manors lands, tenementz & hereditamentes, as shall concerne the interest of any other lord or lordes, by commission to bee graunted oute of the kynges courte of the chancery, to enquire thereof by the othes of ryght men if the sde lorde or lordes, & the parties therũto can not otherwise agree vpon the same diuision.

And bee it &c. that the sauinges, re-

Knightes seruice

Rentes Profites

Diuision Owner

By cõmission

2 partes

Rennte. Profites. 2 partes

Restitucion

Cõmissions

Sauing

wardship. Reliefe Primer season

seruinges, and prouisions, concernig sauinge of the custodye, wardeshippe relife, and primer season to the kyng of suche manours landes tenementes and hereditamentes, or as muche thereof as shal appertaine vnto hym by vertue of the sayde former acte & by the declaration and exposicio ther of, declared by thys presente acte duringe the Kinges interesse therein. And also the custodye and wardshipp to other Lordes of as muche of suche manoures, Landes, Tenements and hereditamentes holden of them, as shall amounte and extende to the cleere yearelye value of the thyrde parte thereof, ouer and aboue all charges, wythout any diminicion or abridgemente of the thyrd parte, or of the full profites thereof, comprysed & mencioned in diuers articles in the sayde fourmer acte conteyned by the authoritye aforesayde, bee and shalbee intended expounded and taken, as hereafter ensueth: that is to saye, that the Kynge shall haue and take for hys full thirde parte of all suche manoures, landes, tenementes, and hereditamentes, whereuto he is or shallbee intituled by the sayd former acte, and by thys presente acte suche manours, landes, and tenementes, as shall by anye meanes descende or come by discent, as well of estate of inheritance in fee taile as in fee simple, or in fee taile onelie to the heire of anye suche persone that shal make anye will, gifte, disposicion or deuise by thys last wyll in writing or by anie acte or actes lawefullye executed in his life, imediately after the death of the same deuisoure or owner ther of. And that the will gifte and deuise of euery suche deuisour or owner of and for the twoe partes of the sayde manoures, landes, tenementes and hereditamentes, residue shall by the

3 parts

R. parte

Discent

For ii. partes

authoritie aforesayde, bee and stand good and effectuall in the lawe, albeit the same will, gifte or deuise be had and made of all his fee simple, lands, tenements and hereditaments, or of the more parte thereof. And in case the same manours landes, tenementes & hereditaments, which after ẏ death of any such owner or deuisour (which shall make any suche gift, dispositiō, or deuyse by his last will in writing, or otherwise by anye act or acts lawfully executed in his life, to his wife, children or otherwise as is aforesaid) which shall immediatelye after hys deathe descende, reuerte, remaine or come, to his heire or heires, aswel of estate of inheritance in fee taile, as of estate in fee simple or fee taile onelye be not or shall not amounte or extēde to ẏ ful cleere yerely value of thyrd pt wt ẏ ful pfites therof, of al ẏ said manoures, lāds, tenements, or other hereditamentes, of the saide deuisor or owner, according to the true intente and meaninge of the saide former act and of this present act. That then the kyng shal and may haue and take into his handes and possession to make by his ful third part, with the ful profits therof according to his interest there in as much of ẏ other manours, lāds tenementes, or hereditamēts, willed, giuē, disposed or assigned by any such persō, to his wife, childrē or other wise as is aforesaid, as with such of ẏ same manors, landes tenements and hereditamēts, descēded, or by any meanes cōe vnto ẏ heir, as heir of any such deuisour or owner, shal make by ẏ clere yerely value of ẏ said ful third pte wt ẏ ful pfits therof, of al ẏ said manors, lāds, tenemtz, & hereditamēts of euery such owner or deuisour so to be had to ẏ kig, i title of wardship or primer sesō as ẏ case shal require. And ẏ deuision therof to be had & made and wyth

Discend

To take to make by.

Diuision

the restitucion of the profites of the two partes of the saide manours, lãdes, tenementes and hereditamentes in suche maner and fourme as is aboue rehearsed. And like benefite and aduauntage to be geuen, had and taken by the saide auctoritie, to euerye Lorde and Lordes of whome anye suche manours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, bee or shalbe holden by knightes seruyce, in manner and fourme as is aboue saide, conterning onelye his or theire thirde partes thereof, according to theire saide interest therein.

Lordes

3. part

And be it &c. that if it happen the said thirde parte, or anye parte therof left willed or assigned to the kynge or other lorde of anye time during theire interest therin, to be lawfully evicted or determined, that then the kynge & the other Lorde shall haue as muche of the two partes residue, as shall accomplishe and make vp a full thirde parte in clere yerely value after the rate and portion of suche manours, landes, tenementes and hereditamẽtz as shall then happen to remayne of the same third parte, not devicted or determined. And of the other two pẽtz of such manours, landes, tenementz, and hereditamentes, as the kinge or other lorde shoulde or ought to haue had, by vertue of the said former act, and this present acte, and the same to be devyded in maner and fourme aboue rehearsed, anye clause in ỳ sayd former acte notwithstanding.

Evicted Determine

And bee it &c. that the sauinge and reseruynge for tymes for alienation, by anye suche laste will and testamẽt of suche manours, landes, tenemẽtes or hereditamentes, holden of ỳ king by knyghtes seruice in chiefe, or of ỳ nature of knyghtes seruice in chief or by Socage in chiefe, or of the nature of socage in chiefe, or for tymez for alienation of such manours, landes, tenementes, or heredytaments, whereof there shalbee anye alteracion of free holde, or of inheritaunce made by anye suche laste will, comprised in dyuers and sundrye artycles mencioned in the sayde former acte, bee and shalbee intended, exponded, taken, deemed and adiudged by the authoritie aforesayd, that al such persoune or personnes to whome the sayde manoures, landes, tenements or heredytamentes, or anye of them, bee or shalbee geuen, disposed, wylled, or deuysed by anye such laste will shalbee exonerated acquited and discharged for euer agaynste the kynge hys heires and successoures, for all suche fines for alienations, by anye suche laste will or testament, without lycence by suyng forth of the kinges pardon for alienation out of the kinges courte of Chauncerye, payinge to the kinge hys heires or successourz for the fine of euerye suche alienaciõ the thirde parte of the yerelye value of the same manours, landes, tenementes or other hereditamentes to hym or them wylled or deuysed, and this acte from time to time shalbee a sufficient warrant to the lorde Chaũcellour of Englande or keeper of the great seale for the tyme beinge for ỳ graunting out of the saide pardon or pardons, vnder the kings great seale as heretofore hath bene vsed for pardons and alienations, without anye further suite to be made to the king for the same.

Sauing & tme for alienac. Rents

Discharge

Pardon for Alienation

The 3. pte

Warrant

And it is &c. that willes or testamẽten made of anye manors, landes, tenements or other hereditamẽtz by anye women coverte, or person, within thage of xxi. yeres, idiote, or by any person De non sane memorie, shal not be taken to be good or effectuall in ỳ lawe.

women coverte Wadmen

And

And be it &c. that if any persone or persones hauing estate of inheritãce of or in anye mannors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, holden of the kinge by knightes seruice in chiefe, or otherwise of the kinge by knightes seruice, or of anye other p son or psõs by knightes seruice, haue giuen at any time sithẽ the xx. day of the said moneth of July, or hereafter shal geue, wil, deuyse, or assigne, by wil or other acte executed in his life, his manoures, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, or anye of them by fraude or couin to any other psone or personnes for terme of yeres, life, or lyuez with one remainder ouer in fee or withe diuers remainders ouer for terme of yeres lyfe or in taile, with a remainder ouer in fee simple to any persone or persons, or to his or theire righte heires, or at any time sithe in the saide xx. day of July, hath conueyed or made or hereafter shall cõuey or make by fraude or couyn contrary to the true intente of this acte, anye estates, condicions, menalties, tenurez or conueiances, to the intente to defraude or deceiue the kinge of his prerogatiue, primer season, liuerye, relyfe, wardship, mariages, or rightez: or anye other lorde of theire wardeshippes, reliefes, heriottes, or other p fites, whiche shoulde or ought to accrue, growe, or come vnto them or any of them, by or after the deathe of his or theire tenant by force, and according to the former statut, and of this presente acte & declaracion: the same estates & other conueiãces beig foune by office to be so made or cõtriued by couin, fraude, or disceite, as is aboue saide, contrary to the true intẽt and meaninge of the said former acte & of this act: That then the kinge shal haue as well the wardeshippe of the bodye, and custody of the landez, tenementes, and hereditamentes, as liuery, primer season, relefe, and other p fites which should or ought to appertaine to the kinge, according to the true intente & meaninge of the sayde former act and of this present acte, as though no such estates or cõueiãces by couin had neuer ben had or made vntil ỳ said office be lawfully vndõe by trauers, or otherwise And ỳ the other lorde & lordes of whom any such manors, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentz, shalbe holden by knightez seruice, as is aforesaid shal haue their remedy in such cases for his or theyre wardshippes or bodies and lands, by writ of right of ward & shal distraine and make auowry or conusaunce by themselues or their bailiffez, for their reliefes, herriottes, and other profits which should haue bene to them due, by or after the death of their tenante, as if no such estate or conueiance had bene had or made. Sauing and reseruinge alwaies, by the authority aforesaid the right and title of the donees, feoffees, and deuysees, therof against the saide deuisour & his heires after the interest and title of ỳ kinge or other Lord therein ended & determined.

Knighte seruice

Couin

Primer seison Liuery Season

Office Couin

Lordes Right of wardes Distraine

Sauing

Prouided alwaies, that this act, explanacion and determinacion, or any of them, or anye thinge in thys sayde acte, explanacion or declaracion conteined, shall not extende to the wyll, or deuyse of Sir John Gainsford late of Crowherste in the County of Surrey knighte deceased: Nor to the will or deuyse of Sir Peter Filpotte knighte deceased: Nor to the wyll or deuyse of Richarde Creswel late of Wattingely, in the County of South. gentilman deceased: Nor to the wyll or deuyse of Thomas Vnton, late of the Countye of Barke, Gentilman deceased, sone of sir Thomas Vnton knighte

lõ except.

knight also deceassed:or shalbe in any wise prejudiciall or hurtfull to anye persone or persones, for or concerninge anye mannours, landes, tenementes, or hereditamentes, conteyned or specified in the saide willes or deuises, or in anye of them, but that the said last willes and deuises, and euery of them, shal stande, abide, remaine, and be, in the same case, force and effecte in the lawe, to al intentes purposes and constructions, as the said last willes, and deuises and euery of them were before the makinge of this act, declaracion, or explanacō & of none other effect or force this act declaracion, and explanacion, or any of them, or of any thing therin cōteined to the cōtrary therof in any wise notwithstanding.

Force

Prouided alwaie and bee it enacted that al and euery persone and persones from whom the king or other lorde or lordes shal take any mannoures, landes, tenements, or hereditamentes, for his or their ful thirde part, or to make vp his or their ful third part shal and may by authoritye of thys present acte, in any of the cases afore said, vppon his or theire bill exhibyted in the kinges courte of Chauncerye, againste al and euery suche persone and persones, which shalbe entituled by or vnder any such wil, gifte, disposicion or deuise, to the other two partes haue such contribution or recompence for the same, as by the chaunceilour of Englande, or by the keper of the greate seale of Englande for the time beinge shalbee thought good and conuenient. Anno. 34. H. 8. capitul 5.

ti parte

Chancerie

Cōtribuc.

Chancelor

Se Croivne. 4. 5.
Executours 7.
Mortuaries. 1.
Probate of testamentes. 3
Tithes. 7.
Vses. 9.
Wardes. 19. 21.

¶ *VVinchester.*

Se Ponalteries 13.

Officers and offices. 8.

¶ *VVinchelsey.*

Se Rye. 1.

¶ *VVindsore.*

An. 17. H. 8. ca. 18. is a statut concerninge the honour of Windsor.

Se Ponalteries. 13. Rome. 4.

1 ¶ *VVines.*

PVruen est ensement que le maire & les baillifes auāt le ben⁹ de ceux Barons enquergent des vines vendus encoūter lassise, & le presentment deuant eux a lour venue, & dōques sont ēt amercies, la ou ils soiente attendū iesques a la venue des Justic̄ errātes Glost ca. 15.

London Enquere

Just. of oire

2 ¶ Assisa vini secundum assisā dñi regis obseruetur, scilicet sertertiū ad xij.d. Et si tabernary illam assisam excesserint, p maiorem & ballivos, ostia claudantur, & non permittatur vinū vēdere donec licenciā a domino rege obtinuerit. Stat de pistoribus &c.

Price

3 ¶ Que crie se face, que nul soit si har dy d vēdre vines forsq; a reasonable price, aient regard a price que est es les portes dōt les vines veignent, et aurint as dispenses, come en cariage a faire des dites portes tanq; es lieux ou ilz sōt vend⁹, & q̄ en chescū ville assaye se face des vines deux foites per an au meins, vn foites a la Pasque, & auterfoitez a la S. Michaell, & plus souent si mestier soit, per les seignours des villes, & lour baillifez, & aurint per les maires, & baillifes de meismez les villes, & toutz les vines que serrount trouues purites ou corrumpus, soient enfoundes, & outre de tout les toneil debzuses, & eitt les chaunceller & trea-

Assay

Corrupt

soyer, Justices del vn banke & del autr & iustices assignes a les assises prendre, potar denquerer, sur maires, bailifes & ministers des villes sils ne facent ceo q̄ est accord, & outre a faire punishement, solonque ceo que reasō demaunde. Anno. 4. Edward. 3. capitul. 11.

Proclam 4 ¶ Defence et proclamacion soiēt faites, que nul marchaunte Englois nengrossent forstalle vines en Gascoigne, ne les preignent per voye dachate de nul de Gascoigne ne dauter pour payer en Engleterre pur pluis graunde summe que vines ne sont communement vendus en Gascoiñ per cause dapprest du meare ou pour nul auter colour sur peine de vie & de member, et de forfeiture des vines, et de toutes lour auters biens et chatelx deuers le Roye, et de forfaiture des lour terres et tenements deuers les chiefe seignours, et eyent les chiefe seignoures briefe deschete en tyel case. Anno 27. Edwardi tercy capitulo 5.

Foftall

Felonies

Aliens 5 Toutes marchauntes gascoignes et auters estraunges puissent amesner saluement lours vines en Engleterre a quel porte que lour plerra et faire ent lour profitez issint toutes foi tes que le bottiler le Roye pourra fayre la purueyaunce de vynes des aliens quaunt besoigne serra faisant payment pour mesmes les vines deins xl. toures en manner come ad este vse dauncient temps. Anno. 27. E. 3. cap. 6.

Butler

Merchant 6 ¶ Nul marchaunte Engleys, ne nul de ses seruantes, ou auter de per eux ne alle en Gascoigne a demurrer illeoques nauter eit illeoques, demurraunt pour faire bargaine ou achate des vines per quecunque colour deuaunt le temps de vendage, ou de reskez y anaunt que common passage se face pour querer vines illeoques. Et que nul achate ne bargaine per luy ne per auters vines fors soulement en les portes de Burdeur et de Balon, sur les peynes et forfaitures procheinemente auauntdites. Et si nul soit troues illeoques fesaunte a lencounter soyte prise et arrestus per le Seneschal de Gascoigne, ou le Conestable de Burdeur, et le corpez maunde en Engleterre a la toure de Londres. Et que mesmes les Seneschal ou Conestables certifyent au Roye en sa Chauncellarye des noūs de tielx arrestus, & des lours mestyers et compaygnions ensemente oue toute le faite. Anno. 37. Edward. 3. cap. 7.

Burdeur

Forf.

Arrested

Officers

Certificat

7 ¶ Toutes vines vermayles, et blankez, en le dit roialme Dengleterre, et en les terres de Gales, et Dirlande a vendre soient bien & loyalment gauges per les gageoures le roy ou lour deputiez. Et si nul mette disturbaunce ou debate, et ne voet mye suffrer estre gauges, que il forface lez dites vines, et soit puny per imprisonment, et reinte a la volunt le Roye, et si defaute soite troue en le gageour que il ou son deputye ne soit mye prest de faire son office quāt il serra requis, ou que il face fraude ou disceite en fesant son office, au damage dachatour ou del vendoure, paye a la partye endamage ses damages au treble, et parde son office, et soit puny per imprisonment et reynte a la volunte le Roy. Et en case que mesmes soiente troue en le tonelle ou pipe que ne doit estre de droit, solonque lassise du tonelle soyt allowe et recouer en le paiemente le value de ceo que faudera de tyel tonel ou pipe. Anno. 27. Edwardi. 3. capit. 8.

Gawged

Disturb.

Gageour

2. Dam Forf.

8 ¶ Le statut fait de vines lan xxvij. soit tenu & garde es touts pointz forspris les punishmētz des terres a tenementes

Felonie

Repeale

mentes et vie et de membze, la quel punishement est repelles en cest pze sent parliamt, sibien due temps hasse come de temps auenir, et outre ē est ozdeigne que chescun an soit maunde as maire ⁊ conestable de Burdeaux a la Rochel et as toutes auters villes et pozts en Gascoigne, et aillours q̄ sont au liegeaunce nostre seignioure le Roy hozs des queux lez vines veignent en Engleterre, destre certifye due pzice des vines en auters costages et des coucheoures Engleys cōtre la fourme du dit estatut. Et pcel certification des coucheoures contre lestatute, soient mis a respondze si pcel pzpz soit maundc come est contenue en lestatute. Et si contra la certification soit trie per marchauntes vsātez celles parties, et auters gentes q̄ ont conisance, ⁊ si le oeps ne soit en bank le roy, ou deuaunte auters Justices, solonqz que besoignera ⁊ illeoques q̄ soit pzoces fait per capias ⁊ exigend, ou trie per mis, come deluis est dyt. An. 37. E. 3. ca. 16.

Certifie Pzises

Marchāts.

9 ¶ Quaunt as marchandises des vines, ⁊ de ceux qui passūt la mear de querer vines en gascoigñ, pur la dyuersitie dez opinōs des plusozz est assentu que les estatutes et ozdināces sur ceo faitz estoisent en lour fozce. an 38. E. 3. ca. 10.

Marchāts.

10 ¶ Touts marchantes denizēs q̄ ne sont artificers passēt en gascoigñ de querer vines illeoques al fine et entente que per mye cest generall conge greiuō pleint veignent et meliour marche soyent des vines dedeiz le Roialme, et que les gascoignes et auters alyens puissente venir en le dit Roialme ove loure vines ⁊ franchement les vendze saunce nul dystourbaunce ou empeshement: toutes dizs salue au roy qui bie luy lise a quel heure que il soit aduise a luy, et a son bō coūsel ozdeigner de cest article ē

Aliens

maner que meults luy semblera pur pzofite de luy ⁊ sa comm̄e an. 38. E. 3. ca. 11.

11 ¶ Oñ allentus &c. pour pzofite du roialme, que nul engleis passe ē gascoigñ pour vines querrer illeoques, mes soient ameines en Engleterre per les gascoignes et auters alyenz, et sur ceo soit defence fait per mie le roialm̄. Et que nul englois mett en meins des dites gascoignes ou alienz ne illeoque maunde oz nargent nauter marchandise pur ent fayre achate des vinez al oeps dez Englois sur foz faiture del oz, argent ou marchaundises illint mis en maines ou mandez et que toutes les nefes Dengleterre ⁊ de Gascoigne, q̄ veignent en Gascoigne soient pzimierment frets pur amener vines en Engl̄ deuant touts auters. Et que nul Engleis bargain nachate tielz vines veignauntes en Engleterre auant q̄ ils soient mis a terr̄ solonque la fourme des estatuts ent faites ⁊ tiendza cest ordināce lyeu a la gule Daugust pzocheine auener enauant. Et que nul garrant soit fait a nul Engleis au contrary. an. 42. E. 3. ca. 8.

Gascoigne Aliens

Money

Foz. & hipping Retaile

Fozstalling

warr.

12 ¶ Toutes Engleis, Irreis, ⁊ Galeis qui ne soent mye artificers puissent fraunchemēt passer en gascoigñ pour querer vines illeoques trouāt sufficient suertye auante son passage deuaunte le maire ou bayliffes lou mayre nest de la ville ou pozte ou il passera que il achatera en Gascoigne Cent tonnelz de vines et nyent meis de les pzopzes biens et dautruy, ⁊ lez ameisnera ou fetra ameisner en Engleterre, Gales ou Ireland ⁊ nul part aillours. Et si autermt soit fait per aucun Engleys, Irreis, ou Galoys, soiente les vines ⁊ les nefes ameisnants les dits vines forfaites au roy ⁊ eit chescun la pzison dun an, ⁊ outer soit rent a la volunt le Roye. Et si

Suertie

Foz.

gliens

Gaire

Impzil.

Jernesey

Gascoigne

Gauging Impzil. Rine

Marchant. Gascoigne.

si ascun englois passe en Gascoigne sans trouer tiel suertye, encourge la forfeiture de toutes ses biens deuers le roye. Et soient les dites suertyes certifies et returnes en la chauncellarye le roy de per les dites maiers, ou per les bailiffes ou maier nest, deux foites per an, cestassauoir a les octaues de la chaundeleur et a la guie Dan gust. Et si nul maire ou bailiffe soeffrerent ascun englois passer tanque il eit troue tiel suertye, ou ils ne certifient en la chancellarye en maner cõe est dit, encourgent lemprisonment de lour corps dun an, et ouster soiẽt rẽts a la volunt le roye. Et nest pas lentẽcion le roy, de graundes ne des commens, que lordinaunce fait des dytes vines lan xliij. fuisoit (ca. 8. before ii.) soit repelle ne adnul eins demurgẽt en suspence tanque lemberr quel prisite ou dammage cest present graunt ferra en roialme en temps auenir.

Et voet le roye que les gascoignes, e loure seruantes, et toutes auters a toutes les foites qui lour pierra beignent oue lour vines en Engleterre, Gales, Jrelande, en manner, e si frãchement come il estoit ordeigne en le dit an. xliij. ou en ascun temps deuant Anno. 43. Edwardi tertij capitul secundo.

13 ¶ An. 5. R. 2. ca. 4. e an. 6. R. 2. cap. 7. two actes weare made concerninge wines and the price therof, but bothe those actes were repelled by. 7. Rich. secund capit. ii. tamen quere e vide statuta.

14 ¶ Nul liege de roy soit defore en auant destreintes empesches, molestes ne greues en lescheker, naillours pur le non gauger des vines de Rine ne pur ascũ forfeiture dicelles, p cest cause auterment qui nad esse fait dan cient temps. Anno. 14. Richard secund ca. 8.

15 ¶ Toutes les dites marchauntes repairants a les dites parties de Gascoigne e Guion, puissent franchemẽt en aprez achater les vines illeoques del haut pais en toutes autielx temps et en tout autyel libertye come ilz deuoient eux achater xx. ou xxx. anz passez sans ascun auter nouel imposicion ou charge destre mis sur eux. Et que si ascun de les officers due roye en les dites parties ou ascun auter persone destourb, vere ou greue, ou face destourber verer ou greuer ascũs de les dites marchantes ou liege nostre seignioure le Roy, ou face destre leue dascun deux ascuns nouelx imposicions contrarye a cest ordinaunce il de forfaire a tantes des foites come il offend a la partye grieue. xx. li. ouster ces treibles dammage destre paies a luy lun partie de mesme la forfaitur de xx. li. destre paies al oeps de nostre seignior le roye, et lauter partie a la party illit grieue, ou a cellup qui en ses defaute e negligẽce pur nostre seignior le roy voet suer en cel partye. An. 23. H. 6. ca 18.

Deliuer Imposic.

Fins

Malurseys

Gawge

Abate

Custome

Venice

Malurseys.

16 ¶ From hẽceforth the Malueseis that shal be brought into this poure Realme of Englande, by any person shalbee of full gauge, containing fyre score and fire gallons at the leaste in measure. And if it lacke of the saide gauge that then the seller to abate so muchẽ of the price after the rate of ỳ sayde contente. And euery marchant straunger bringinge such Malueseis into this Realme, shall paye to youre grace the custome of eighteene shillynges for a but of Malueseye, ouer and aboue the custome afore tyme to youre grace vsed to bee payde, lykewise as they of venice haue set in Cãdy vpõ pour aforesaide subiects. And more ouer that it be &c. from hencefoorthe that noe Butte or Buttes of Malueseys in vessell or vessels that shalbee brought into this youre saide Realme

Realme shalbee solde aboue fower pounde sterling.

4 li.

Prouided alwaie, that this acte extende not to anye Englishe manne borne, touchinge the new custome reasrsed of eighteene shillinges. And that this present acte endure no longer then they of Venice shal set aside the imposicion of the paimente of the fower Ducades aforesaid. An. 7. H. 7 ca. 7.

17 ¶ An. 7. H. 8. ca. 2. it is enacted that all licences made for bringinge in of Gascoigne wine and Tholos woade contrarye to the statut of An. 4. H. 7. capit. 10. (which is in shipps. 8.) were voide.

Licences

18 ¶ An. 23. H. 8. cap. 7. and acte was made to endure to the laste day of the nexte perlement, cõcerning bringing in of wines into England, & sellinge wines by retaile and of what prices, & who should set the prices, and concerning the contentes & gaugeinge of wines & other licours.

Prices
Gawging.

19 ¶ That euery marchant & other person now hauinge, or which hereafter shal haue wines to be solde, and refusinge to sell or deliuer, or not selling anye of the same wines for redy money therefore to bee payd according to the price or prices thereof the beyng set, shal forfayte and lose the value of the wyne so required to bee boughte. And furthermore bee it ec. H. it shalbe lefull to al and singuler Justices of peace, mayres, bailiffes, and other head officers & gouernors in shires, cities, boroughes, & townes and in other places of this realme, w̃ in the precinctes and limittes of their offices, from the laste day of Aprill, in the yere of oure Lord God M D. xxxix. at the desyre and request of anye of the kinges subiectes, to whom any denyal of sale, or from whõ anye restraint of sale of any suche wynes, shalbe made and full paymente therefore without delaye offered to bee made, according to the prises which at the time of such denier or restraint of sale, be or shal be set by the lordes & Justices or hereafter to be set, according to ỳ said statut heretofore made to enter into the houses and sellers & other places, where any such wines shall lye and bee, and to sell and deliuer the same wine or wynes desyred to be boughte, to the persone or persones requyring or desyringe to buy the same: Taking of the buyer of the same wyne or wynes so to bee solde, to the vse of satisfaction of the forfayture aforesayde, after ỳ rate of the prices thereof now beyng sett or hereafter to be set, as is aforesaid.

Paiment
Prices
Entre
Sell
Forf.
Owner
Declare
Quantitie
Cities
To drawe
Retains

Prouided alwayes that if at ỳ time of anye suche sale of wine purposed to be made, the marchaunt vyntner, or other owner or owners thereof doe truly, fully and manifestly declare & shewe to the saide Justice of peace, mayre, bailiffe, or other head officer, purposinge to make the said sale by vertue of this acte, what and howe much quantitie and sortes of wynes he then shall haue and affirme, and depose vppon hys bodelye othe, to be made and geeuen by the discrecion of the same Justyce of the peace, Mayre Bayliffe, or other heade officer, that he keepeth and deteinethe the same wines, to the intente onlye to drawe and expende the same in his owne house by retayle or otherwyse and not to sell the same wines, nor anye of them in grosse, that then the same marchaunt Vintner or other owner shal kepe and reteine the same wines without any sale thereof to be made, in fourme aboue written, and without anye forfeiture for refusal or restraynte of sale thereof to bee made in grosse. And in case that after such

othe

Othe

Sell Grosse

Forf. Retaile

London

Proclam

Prices

Forf.

Sweete

so made the same marchaunte byntner, or other owner or owners, doe sel the same wynes or any of them in grosse, that is to saye, by the tunne, but, teers, pipe, hogshed, barel, or rūdelet, he shal forfaite and lose the double value of al such wynes so solde in grosse. The one halfe thereof, and of the other forfaiture aboue written to be to the kinge our Soueraigne lord and the other halfe to the party or ptyes that shall sue &c. Prouided alwaies that this act extend not to take effect in any shire of this Realme, other then in the citye of London, and within thre miles compasse of ỹ same before the last day of July, in ỹ yere of our lord god aboue written: vnles ỹ in the mean time this statut be opēly proclaimed in some opē faire or market wīn the same shire where before the said last day of July, it shal happē to be put in execution. Anno. 24. H. 8. ca. 6.

20 ¶ No pson or persones shal sel any Gascoigne, Guion, or Frenche wines aboue viij. d. the gallon, that is to say, i. d. the pinte. ij. d. the quarte iij. d. the pottel and viij. d. the gallon, vppon paine of forfeiture for euery pinte to be solde aboue the said price fower pence, and for euery quart sold aboue the said price eight pence, and for euery pottel so solde aboue ỹ sayd price twelue pence, and for euery gallon so solde aboue the said price afore limitted two shillinges. And that noe Malueseys, Romneys, Sackes, or other sweete wines shale solde by retaile aboue twelue pence, the gallon fire pence the pottel, iij. pence the quart & three halfe pence the pint vpon paine to lose and forfeit three shillinges fower pence for euery gallon twēty pence for euery pottel twelue pence for euery quart, and fire pence for euery pinte that shalbe solde contrary to this act.

Prouided alwaie, that the lord Chā celler, lord Treasorer, lord Presidēt of the kinges most honorable coūsel, Lord priuy seale, and the two chiefe Justicez of either bēche or fiue, fower or three of them shal haue power and authority by theire discretionz to set the prises of all kinde of wines, that is to say, of the prises of the but, tōne pipe, hoggeshed poncheon, teers, barrel, or rundelet, when it shal be solde in grosse, so that they or any of them cause the prises by them set to be writen, and open proclamacion therof to be made in the kinges court of chancery openly in the terme time, or els in the citye, borough, or towne wher any such wines shalbe sold in grosse, any thing contained in this act to the cōtrary hereof notwithstāding. And it is ec. that if any person or personez after such prises be set and put in writing by the said Lord Chaunsellour, Lord Treasorer, Lord Presidente of the kinges moste honorable counsail lorde priuy seale, and the two chiefe Justices or by fyue, fower or three of them and proclamacion thereof hadde (as is aforesayde) doe sell anye wines in grosse by any fraude or couyn, contrary to the said prises so set and proclaimed: that then euery offendor in that behalfe shal lose and forfaite for euery vessel by them sold in grosse contrary to the said prises forty shilliges, the one halfe of al which forfaitures to be to the king our Soueraigne lord, & the other halfe thereof if it be within any city, borough or town corporat to be to the maires shiriues, bailifes, or other head rulers of of such cityes boroughes or townes corporat. And if it be wout citye, borough, or towne corporat, then to bee to suche of the kinges subiectes as wil sue for the same. And that euery

Chancelor

Prices.

Proclam

Grosse

Contrarie Forf.

suche

suche forfeiture shalbee recouered by
orignal writte of dett bil plaint or in-
formacion. In which suite no wager
of lawe shalbee admitted nor any p-
tection or essoigne allowed. And it is
Just. of p. &c. that the Justices of peace in every
shire of this presente Realme, and
al mayers, shiriffes, bailiffes, and o-
ther head officers in cities, boroughes
and townes corporate, that is to saye
euerye of them within the limittes of
theire commissions and authorityes
aswel within fraunchises as without
Determine shal haue power and authorite to
examine heare, enquire, & determine
the defautes of such as shal attempte
to sell anye Wines in grosse or by re
taile, contrary to this acte, & to punish
the offendoures by imprisonment or o
therwise by theire discretions. An. 28.
H. 8. ca. 14.

21 ¶ Such Lordes as by the said former act (s. an. 28. H. 8. ca. 14. before. 20.) haue authorite and power to set prises of Wines in grosse, shall by vertue and force of this acte, haue ẏ same authorite to mitigate and enhance the prise of wines hereafter to bee solde by retaile as often as time and occasion shal require, anye thinge in the saide former acte conteined to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding. And theire saide prises and ordinaces after proclamacõ therof made, to be obserued and kepte vppon paine and penaltye in the same proclamations conteined. The moity of al which penalties to be to the kinge our Soueraigne Lorde, and the other moitye to the partie that wil sue for the same in anye of the kinges courtes of record by byl, plainte, or informacion: in the which no wager of lawe, essoigne, or protection shalbe allowed. This act to endure to the ende of the nert parliament. Anno. 34. Henrici .8. capitul decimo septimo.

22 ¶ An. 37. H. 8. ca 23. This laste act of an. 34. H. 8. ca. 7. is continued to endure to the ende of the nerte parliament. And it is there further enacted Chancellor Presidente that the saide Lord Chaunceller, lord Treasorer, lord presidente lorde priuy Prises seale, and the two chiefe Justices or fiue, fower or three of them, shall yerely sette the prises of al kindes of the said wines mencioned in the said former acte betwene the twenty day of Nouember, and the laste of December, and at no other time or times, & that al and euerye persone selling in grosse or by retaile, anye of ẏ said wines mencioned in the same act shal not sel anye of the same wines aboue the prises so by them set, vppon suche paine and forfeiture as be made & pForf. uided in the same statut made at west minster the eight & twenty yere of ẏ raigne of our saide most dread Soueraigne lorde the kinge. And bee it &c. that if anye persone or persones, that nowe haue or hereafter shal haue anye manner of wines to sel in grosse within anye citye, borough or towne corporate, or anye other hauen, corporate, towne or townes within this realme, or within anye the kinges dominions or territories of the same, & doe not at anye time hereof refuse to Refuse to sell sel anye kinde of the same wines according to the price, as now or at anye time hereafter shalbee limitted and appointed by the saide Lorde Chauncellor lord Treasorer, lord Prisident lord priuy seale, and other the sayde chiefe Justices, or by any fiue fower, or three of them, that then it shall bee lawful to the maire of the citye of London, Recorder of the same citye, & two Maire &c. of the auncient Aldermen of ẏ same citye, beinge no vintners, for ẏ tyme being, and to ẏ maire, bailiffes, aldermen, and other the head officers, or to any two of them wher of the maire

Retail

8.d.

4.d.

12.d.

or chiefe aldermen or bailife to be one within al and euery citye, borought, and porte towne, within thys realme wherein anye wines nowe be, or here after shalbee to sell, to enter into the houses, sellers and places, of al and euerye suche owner & owners of ẏ sãe wines in anye of the sayde cities boroughs, and porte towne, and the sãe wines lawefully to sell, to the vse of the owners of the same wines to anye person and persons willinge to buy the same accordynge to suche prises and rate as by the sayde Lorde Chauncellor, lorde Treasourer, lorde Presidẽt, lorde priuie seale, and the saide twoo chiefe iustices, or by anye fiue fower or three of them is or here after shalbe set, limitted, & assigned, accordyng to the tenour of the said acte made in the saide eight and twentye yeare of the kinges maiesties raigne. An. 37. Hen. 8. cap. 23. And after anñ. 5 Ed. 6. cap. 17. that foresaid acte of anno 34. H. 8. cap. 7. and the articles afore said in an. 37. H. 8. ca. 23. becontinued vnto the laste day of the next parliamẽt.

23 ¶ No person or persons whatsoeuer inhabiting within any of ẏ kings maiestyes dominions of England & wales, shal after the feast of saint Michael the archangel nexte cõming, vtter by retaile by smal mesure, ẏ is to saye, by gallon, or any other measure of greater or lesse quãtity, any wines called Gascoigne, Guyon, or French wines, but after the rate of eight pẽce the gallon at the most, by any maner of meanes colour engin or crafte, nor anye Rochel wines, at greater prices or valuation then after the rate of fower pence the gallon at the moste, nor any other wine or wines at greater prises or valuation then after the rate of fyue pence the gallõ at the most vppon paine that euerye person doing the contrarye shall forfait for euerye suche offence. x. li. of lawefull money of England. And bee it &c. that it shal not bee lawefull to anye persone or persones wythin anye the dominiõs aforesaide, excepte bee or theye shall and may dispende in landes, tenemẽts hereditaments or other yearelye profites certaine, the summe of a hũdred markes of lawfull money of Englãd or els bee woorthe of hys owne proper goodes & cattals one M. marke, or shalbee the sonne of a Duke, Marques, Earle, Viscount, or Baron, of thys Realme, to haue or keepe after the saide feaste of saint Michael the archangell in his house or custody any piece or vessel of any of the said wines of Gascoine, Guion, Frenche or Rochell wines, conteinynge aboue the quantitie of tenne gallonz, to thintent to spende or drynke the same in hys or theire house or houses by anye colour or meanes vppon payne to forfait for euery such offence. x. pound of lawefull money of Englande. And also be it &c. that it shal not bee lawefull to anye persone or personnes, within anye of the sayde dominions, after the said feast of saint Michael, to kepe anye tauerne, or to sell or vtter by retaile, by the gallon or lesse or greater measure in anye place anye of the sayde wine or wines wythin anye of the said dominions excepte yt bee in cities, townes corporate, boroughs porte townes, or market townes, or in the towns, of Graueſend Sittingborn Turforde and Baglhott, vppon paine that euery person or persõs that shall so offend contrarye to the forme of this act, shall lose and forfait for euery day so offendinge ẏ sũme of ten poundz, of lawefull mony of Englãd nor that it shalbe lawfull to anye person or personz after the said feast of s. Michael, to kepe any Tauerne, or sell or vtter by retaile by the gallõ or lesse

Fozf. 5. li.

C. marke

M. marke

Nobile

x. gallons

Fozf.

Tauernes Retaile

Townes

Fozf.

x. li.

Tauerne Retaine

Townes. or greater measure, in any City, Borough, or towne corporate, anye maner of wines, but onelye suche person and personnes as shall bee therunto
Appointed nominated, appointed and assigned by the head officers and the moste parte of the common counsaile, Aldermen, Burgesses, Jurates, or communaltye, for the tyme beeinge, of suche Citie, Borroughe, or towne corporate where suche person or personnes shal tauerne, sell, or vtter wine by retaile as is aforesaide: the saide nomination and assignement to bee made by writinge, vnder the common seale of such City, borough, or town corporat as is aforesaid, & ỳ said nominatiõ, appoitmt & assignemt shal cõtinue in their force or be changed at ỳ election & plesure of the head officer or officers, and the moste parte of the common counsaile, Aldermen, Burgesses, Jurates or cõminaltie, for the time beinge, of suche Citye Borroughe, or towne corporate, by writtinge, and vnder suche common seale as is aforesayde, nor that it shall bee lawefull to anye personne or personnes, to keepe any Tauerne, or to sell or vtter any Wine by retaile, as is aforesayde in anye Citye Borroughe, porte towne or market towne, not corporate, within the realme of Englande or Wales, or in the sayde townes of Gravesende, Sittingborne, or Bagshotte, but onelye suche personne or personnes as thereũto shall bee assigned, nominated
Appointed and appointed by al, or the most part of the Justyces of peace for the tyme beeynge, of suche Shire or countye where suche Tauernes, or sellynge of wyne by retaile, shall bee hadde or allowed, as shall bee presente at the generall Session for the tyme beeinge, to bee holden within euerye of the sayd shyres or Counties, the said assygnemente, nomination, and appointemente to bee hadde, and made in full Session by writtynge vnder the seuerall seale of euerye of the sayd Justyces, and to bee continued, altered or chaunged in lyke fourme, and by like authoritye as ys aforesayde vppon paine that euerye persone that shall after the sayde feaste, sell or retaile anye Wyne, beeinge not thereVnto lycenced and authorized, as is aforesayde, shall forfait and lose foreuerye daye that hee shall so offende fyue pounde of lawefull money of Englande, nor that anye personne or personnes hauinge authoritye bye thys present acte, to nominate assigne or appointe what personnes shall tauerne, vtter or sell Wyne by retayle as is aforesaide, shall nompnate, assigne or appointe by hys or their writynge anye moe, or greater number of tauernes or Wine, or keepe or contynue anye tauerne at one time in anye one Citye, borroughe, towne corporate, porte towne or market towne or in Gravesende, Sittyngborne or Bagshootte (all and euerye suche cytye and towne hereafter expresselye named onelye excepte) then two wine sellers or tauernes. And it shall not bee lawefull to anye persone or personnes hauinge authoritye to nompnate, assygne or appointe Tauernes or sellers of Wynes by retayle, by thys acte to nominate, assygne or appointe by writynge anye moe or greter number of Tauernes or Wyne sellers in the Cytye of London, to sell or vtter Wyne by retaile at anye tie aboue the number of fortye Tauerns or Wine sellers. And in Yorke vij in Norwiche fower, in Westminster and in Bristol six, in Lyncolne three in Lyngtõ vpon Hull fower, in Shrewesburye three, in Exceter fower, in Salisburye three in Glocester fower, in Westchester fower, in

Tauern. Retaile Townes.

Appointing.

For

u.li.

5.li.

Bet

I Tauerns

Mar

In b
hous

Tauernes London

xl.

Cities.

Herford

Herefoꝛd Caſte thꝛee, in Woꝛceſtour thꝛee, in Southampton thꝛee, in Cãterburye fower, in Ipſwiche thꝛee, in Cambꝛidge fower, in Colcheſter. iij. in Newcaſtell vppon Tine fower Mauernes oꝛ Wine ſellers, vppon pain that euerye ꝑſon auchoꝛized by thys acte, to nominate, aſſigne oꝛ appointe Mauernes oꝛ Wyne ſellers, to foꝛfaite foꝛ euerye nomination aſſignemente oꝛ appoyntemente by hym made, contrarie to the fourme of thys acte fiue poundes. And bee it ꝛc. that noe perſonne oꝛ perſones whatſoeuer from ꝛ after the ſayd feaſt of Sainct Michaell, ſhall ſel oꝛ vtter by retail, any kynd of Wine oꝛ Wines to bee dꝛonke oꝛ ſpente in his oꝛ their manſiõ houſe oꝛ houſes oꝛ other place in his oꝛ theire nature oꝛ occupacion by anye colour, craft, engyn oꝛ meane vppon paine to foꝛfaite foꝛ euery ſuch offence tenne poundes of lawfull money of Englande, the one halfe of whyche foꝛfaitures, ſhall bee to the kynge oure ſoueraigne Lorde, and the other halfe to hym that will ſue ꝛc. in whyche ꝛc. Pꝛouyded allways that it ſhall bee lawefull to all and euerye marchaunt and marchants aduentringe foꝛ the ſame at hys oꝛ their owne coſtes and charges, to haue ꝛ keepe to ſpende in hys oꝛ theire houſe oꝛ houſes, ſuche Wine oꝛ Wines, aꝛ he ſhall tranſpoꝛte, oꝛ cauſe, to be tꝛãſpoꝛted into thys Realme oꝛ any part thereof, takynge any money oꝛ other recompence foꝛ the ſame that ſhall be ſo ſpente in hys oꝛ their houſes, ꝛ ẏ it ſhalbe lawful to euery coũty, maire Bailife, and ſhiriffe of euerye Citye and towne coꝛpoꝛate within this Realme of Englande, and other the ſayd dompnions foꝛ the tyme beynge, durynge hys oꝛ theyꝛe office, of charge and to euerye other perſonne inhabitynge oꝛ dwellynge in anye of the kynges Maieſtyes foꝛts oꝛ townes foꝛtefyed and kepte foꝛ the Warres, durynge hys oꝛ theyꝛe dwellynges in any ſuche foꝛte oꝛ towne of warre to haue Wine in theyꝛe houſes by the veſſell, to ſpende the ſame in hys oꝛ theyꝛe houſes, wythoute takynge anye moneye oꝛ other recompence foꝛ the ſame ſo ſpent in his oꝛ their houſe oꝛ other place in theire tenure oꝛ occupacion: This acte oꝛ any thing therin contained to the cõtrarye i anye wiſe notwꝛſtanding.

And it is ꝛc. that the iuſtices of peace of euery ſhyꝛe oꝛ Countye Cytye and towne coꝛpoꝛate in theire ſeueral ſeſſions, and the ſtewarde in euerye leete and the ſhiriffe in hys tourne, and euery eſchetoure ſhall haue full power and auchoꝛytye by thys ꝑſente acte, to enquire by the othes of twelue lawfull men, of all and euerys offence and offences perpetrated oꝛ donne contrarye to the fourme of this acte.

And that euery enquirie and ꝑſentment taken and hadde by the othes of twelue lawfull menne, as is afoꝛeſayde, ſhalbee of ſuche foꝛce and effect as if the ſame were taken oꝛ hadde befoꝛe the kyng in his maieſties benche. And that euerye of the paynes, penaltyes, and foꝛfeytures afoꝛeſaid, to bee due by foꝛce of thys acte foꝛ any offence ſo commytted oꝛ done, by any perſonne oꝛ perſonnes, contrarye to the fourme of thys ꝑſente acte, as ſhalbee founde by ꝑſentment beforꝛe the ſayde Juſtyces of peace, Eſcheatoures, Shirife oꝛ Stewarde, by verdyt of twelue men, as is afoꝛeſayde, and no bill, plaint, accion oꝛ infoꝛmacion ther eof commenced in any of the kynges courtes of recoꝛde, ſhalbee deuided equally into two parts whereof the one ſhalbee to the kyng our ſoueraigne lorde, his heires and ſucceſſoꝛs

Foꝛf. 5. li. Wetaile Marchãt In his houſe In his houſe Foꝛfs Seſſions Leete Eſchetoꝛs Preſentmẽt Foꝛf. Shirife Foꝛf deuided.

and the other to be to the poore people of the towne or place where suche pr sentement shalbe founde.

Prouided alwaye and bee it &c. that this act or any thing therin contained shal not extende to charge any pe:sõe or persons with any penalty or forfeiture, for and concerning anye offence to bee done contrarye to the tenor of thys acte, vnlesse he or theye so offendinge be sued indited, or presented for the same within one yeare nexte after the same offence to bee done and commited, as is aforesaide, anye thinge in this act cõtained to the cõtrary notwithstãdinge. Within 1 yere

Pr ouyded alwayes that this act, or any thinge therein contayned, shall not in any wise be prejudicial or hurtfull to any of the inhabitaunts of Oxforde and Cambridge, or to the Chãcellors or scholers of the same, or their successours or any of them to empaire or take awaye anye of the lyberties, priuileges, fraunchises, iurisdictions, powers or authoritye, to them or anye of them appertaynynge or belonging, but that they and euery of them, and theire successours may haue, hold vse and enioy all theire liberties, priuileges franchises iurisdictions, powers, and authorities, in suche large and ample wise, as though thys acte had neuer bẽ had ne made so always that there be not any more or greater number of Tauernes kept or maiteined within any of the said townes of Oxforde or Cambrige, then may be lawefully kept & maintained by the prouision, true meaning, & intent of thys statut, any thinge in this prouiso mẽcioned co the contrary notwithstãding. añ 7. E. 6. ca. 5. Universities Privileges Oxford

De Butler in al.	Estretes. 2
Bowes & bowstaues 3	Fish. 3.
Custome &c. 19	Forstallers. 3, 6
	Jurrour. 1, 18
Merchantes. 3.	9. 10. 11. 13.
17. 22. 47.	Tares. 31
President of the counsaile. 22	Victaile and victaylers. 1
Purueiours. 5.	Weightes. 3.
Shippes. 7. 8.	24. 31.

¶ *VVitnesse.*

QVaunt charter, quite claim acquitãce, ou aut escript soit dedist en la court le roy en ẽur sont tesmoignẽ noẽmes soit proces fait de fait venir les tesmoignẽ cõe auãt ad esse vse, issint que si nul deigne a la graund distrez sur eur retorne, ou retourne soit ẽ ils nont riens, ou ne sont troues que adõquez ne soit lesse le prise del enquest p absence de ceux tesmoignẽ, Et si les tesmoignes deignount per le graund distresse, & lenquest per ascũ encheson remagin apprend, soit mesin le iour don a ceux tesmoignẽ, queux issint vendr que est doñ a lenquest prẽdr a ẽl iour si les tesmoignẽ ne viẽdront, soiẽt lour issues primes sur eux retornes forfaitz & la prise del enquest ne remaign apprend per lour absence. Et pour le absence dez tesmoignes, ẽur sont deins frãchisez, ou bẽ le roy original ne court ne soit le prise del enquest lesse. Statut Eborum edit. an. 12. E. 2. Deede Proces Deemed witnesse Enquest Issues Franchise

De Courtes. 2	Tithes. 10.
Forstallers. 5	Treason. 18. 23, 27.
Jurrour. 1. 2. 17.	Trial. 1.
London. 1.	Vacabonds. 5
Maintenance. 7	Wardes. 6.
Periury. 2	Weights. &c. 5
Shippes. 9	

¶ *VVines.*

De women in all.

¶ *VVoade.*

De Shippes. 13.

¶ *VVood*

¶ VVood.

Fozestes

Chescun qui ett bois deins fozest po-
it prender sauns estre attachiez per
minister del fozest, issint que il face
per view des fozester. An. 1. Edwardi
3. cap. 2.

2 ¶ Si ascun de ses subgetes eyaunt
hoꝛs de son proper creffant en son pro-
pre soile, deins ascun fozest chase pur-
lieu del mesme dedeins son roialme dē
gleterre, a la prewier iour de dit par-
lement, face couper ou cause este cou-
pes mesmes le pois ou parte dicel per
la licence du roye, ou de ses heires en
les fozestes chases ou purlieus, ou sās
lycence en la fozest, chace ou purlieu
dauter person, ou face ascun vende de
mesmes le boys, soit il licet as mesmes
les subiects, possessours mesme le soil
sur quoy le boys ensy coupes croist, et
as auters tielx personz come mesme le
bois auiendza estre vendus immedi-
ate puis le bois ensye coupes a couper
et encloser mesme le soyl ouesque suf-
ficients heires, ables dercluder toutez
maners beastes et chatelz hoꝛs de mes
me le soile, pour la salnation de lour
germe, et mesmes les hais ensy faites
les dites subiectes puissent garder eur
continuelment per le space de septe
ans, procheine apres mesme lenclo-
sure, et repairer et sustenir si souēt cōe
besoigner dedeis tuz les sept ans sans
suer dascun auter lycence de luy ou de
ses heires ou auters persons, ou ascun
de lour officers, fors les fozests chases
ou purlieus. an. 22. E. 4. ca. 7.

3 ¶ In and vppon all and singuler
woodes comonly called copies, woodz
oꝛ vnderwoods, whiche from exafter
the feast of saint Michaell tharchāgel
whiche shalbe in the yere of our lorde
God. 1544. shalbee felled at the 24.
yeres growing oꝛ vnder, there shalbe
lefte standing and vnfelde, foꝛ euerye
acre of wood that shalbee felled with-
in the sayde coppes, twelue standilles
oꝛ stoꝛers of oke, if there be not so ma
ny standilles oꝛ stoꝛers of oke, that
then there shalbee lefte so manye of o-
ther kynde, that is to say, of elme, ashe
aspe, oꝛ beeche, as shal make vppe the
saide number of twelue standilles, oꝛ
stoꝛers lykely to proue and to be tim-
ber trees, the same standils oꝛ stoꝛers
to be of such stādils oꝛ stoꝛers as haue
ben left there standing at any the fel-
ling of the same copies, woods oꝛ vn-
derwoodes in tymes paste. And in
case there bee no suche standilles oꝛ
stoꝛers there standynge, whych were
there lefte of the laste fellynge of the
same copies oꝛ vnderwoods, that then
the same standylles oꝛ stoꝛers there to
bee lefte, shall bee lefte at this nowe
nerte fellynge of the sayde coppes,
woodes, oꝛ vnderwoodes of such most
lykelyest okes. And if there bee not
sufficient of okes, then of the moste
lykelyest elmes, ashe, asp, oꝛ beeche to
proue e to be tymber trees as shall
growe within any such seuerall woods
copies oꝛ vnderwoodes, and that the
same standilles oꝛ stoꝛers so left, shal
bee preserued, and not felled oꝛ cutt
downe tyll they and euerye of them
shalbee of tenne Inches square with-
in three foote of the grounde, vppon
paine that euerye owner of euerye
suche standils and stoꝛers, having an
estate of inheritaunce, oꝛ an estate foꝛ
terme of lyfe of free holde, oꝛ by copye
of court roll, oꝛ foꝛ yeres in the groūd
oꝛ soyle, where the same standilles
oꝛ stoꝛers shall growe, causing oꝛ cō-
maunding anye suche copies, woodes
oꝛ vnderwoodes to bee felled oꝛ cutt
downe, e not leuing the said stādilles
oꝛ stoꝛers there stāding in fourm afoꝛe
said, to lose e foꝛfeit foꝛ euery stādill e
stoꝛer, so not left standynge in the said
copies, woods, oꝛ vnderwoods iii. shil
lings. iiii. d. And vpon paine that eue-
ry owner, as is afoꝛesaid, of any such

Fyring

7 yeres

xii. stoꝛers

Preserued

x. Inches

Foꝛf.

3. s. 4. d.

copies, woodes, or vnderwoodes, causing or commanding any of the sayde standilles or stolerz so left as is aboue saide to be cut dolwne contrary to the fourme of this act, to forfait and loose for euery of the saide stādels or stolerz which shalbe so cut dolwne. iij.s.iiij.d the one halfe of which said forfaitures to be to the kinge our soueraigne lord and the other halfe to bee to the party that will sue &c. in the which acti &c. And bee it &c. that al & singuler copies and vnderwoodz, which after the said feast of saint Michael tharchāgel, shal happen to be felled or cut down, at the age of. 14. yerz, y. xx. day of April, next after the fellinge thereof duringe the terme of fower yeres then nexte ensuinge, shal be sufficiently enclosed or ỹ spzings thereof otherwise saued & pzeserued from destruction by any manner of cattell or beastes by him or thē which then shall haue lawfull interesse and possession in the saide woodz copies vnderwoodes, as is afozesaid vppon paine of euery pſonne or persons so bounden to enclose, fence, saue or pzserue the saide copies or vnderwoodes, to forfaite and lose for euery rodde therof so not enclosed, fenced, sawed, or pzeserued duringe the said fower yeres, three shillingez fower pēce for euery moneth that the same copiez or vnderwoods shal happen to lye or be enclosed, not fenced, saued or pſerued as is afozesaid. And that al & singuler copies or vnderwoods, which after the said feast of sait Michael the archangel, shal happen to be so felled or cut down, being aboue ỹ age of. 14 yeres groweth, & not aboue ỹ age of 24. yeares groweth, from ỹ xx. day of Aprill, nexte after the felling or cuttig dolwne thereof during the terme of six yeres next ensuinge, ỹ sāe twenty day of April, shall be sufficiently enclosed or the spzinges thereof otherwise sawed & pzeserued frō destructiō thereof by any maner of cattel or beastes, by & at the costes of suche whiche then shal haue lawfull interest and possession in the saide woodz, or coppes as is before sayde vpon paine of euerye persone or persones so bounden to enclose fence, saue or pzeserue the saide copies or vnderwoods, to forfait and lose for euerye rodde thereof so not enclosed fenced, sawed, or pſerued during the said sixe yeares, three shillinges fower pence for euery moneth that the same coppes or vnderwoodes shall happen to lye or bee inclosed and not fenced, sawed or pſerued as is afozesayd

And bee it &c. that no persōne or persōnes after the sayde feaste of saint Michaell tharchangell shall conuerte or turne into pasture or tyllage any suche coppes or vnderwoodes, cōteininge in quantitye twoe acres or aboue, whiche nowe bee woodde or vnderwood, and put or reserued to the vse of encrese of woodde or vnderwood, and beeing two furlonge distāt from the house of the owner thereof, or from the house whereunto the sayd woodde bothe lie, apertaine, or belōging vppon paine to forfait and loose for euerye acre of woodde so to be conuerted or turned from wood into pasture or tyllage forty shillinges.

Pzouyded allwaye that this acte shall not extende to anye coppyes, woodes or vnderwoods destroyed or turned in to tillage or pasture, wyth in. xx. yeares laste paste, althonghe ỹ moze part or any part thereof be now ouergrowen with bushes or vnderwood.

And bee it &c. that all and euerye persōne and persōnes bodies polytike and corporate, whiche, haue or hereafter shall haue anye seuerall woods or coppe growinge & set wyth greate trees being aboue ỹ age of. 24 yeares

Forf. Preserued Enclosed

Forf. xii.t

3.s.iiij.d. j.yer

14. peres Fees

4. peres Enclosed Pzocured

Conuert Pasture Tillage 7.ye Encl

Pzese

L

Forf. Forf.

Forf. 6.s.8

3.s.iiij.d. xl.s.

Forf

14 peres 6.s.8 Forf.

6 peres xxiiij. yers

yeares growthe, shall at the fellinge or weedinge thereof, leaue standinge wythin the precincte of the sayd wood and coppes, for euery acre so felled. xij. trees, of oke of the same suche greate trees, if there be so many trees of oke there to bee left, and for lacke of okes, then to leaue for euery acre so felled as manye other trees of elme, ashe Beeche, or Aspe, as shall make the full number of twelue of suche as shall bee then growinge, the same trees there so lefte to stande, continue and to bee preserued by suche owner or owners, as is aboue sayde duringe the space of twentye yeares nexte after the fellynge of the same woodes. And also from the twentye daye of April nexte after the fellinge thereof duringe the terme of seuen yeres then nexte followinge, sufficiently enclose them or the springs thereof otherwise saue and preserue from the destruction thereof by anye manner of cattaile, as beastes, vppon payne that euery suche persone or persones or bodies politike or corporate beeing owner of the sayd greate woodes as is aforesaid, to forfaite and loose for euerye suche greate tree of the said number of lacking and not left so standig in the sayde wood as is aboue said six shillings. viii. pence. And vppon paine that euerye owner of the grounde or soyle whereupon such great trees as is aforesaid shall bee lefte standynge or growing causing, or commaundig anye of the sayd greate trees, there so left stading, as is aforesaid, to be cutt downe contrary to the fourme of thys act, to forfaite and loose for euery of ye sae great trees so left, which shal be so cut down as is aforesaid. vi. s. viii. d. And vpō paine also to lose & forfait for euery rodde of such great wood so not enclosed, fenced, saued or preserued, duringe the saide space of seuē yeres, for euery moneth three shillinges sower pence.

iii. trees

7. yere Enclosing

Preseruing

Forf.

6. s. 8. d

Forf.

6. s. 8. d. Forf.

3. s. 4. d

Felling

Common

4. parte

Deuided Enclosed

Prouyded alway ye it shal be lefull to euery owner or owners of any of ye said copies, woods, vnderwoods, standis or storers, great woods & trees afore rehersed, to fell, cut down, & take any of the same for building, repairig enclosing, & maintening of houses, or chardes, & gardeines, & euerye of them and for palinge, railing, or enclosinge of parks, forests, chases or other grounes, and for makinge, or repairinge of water worke s, dānes, bridges, slud gates, making repairing or mending of ships and al other vessels, & for al other thinges concerning their owne vses or affaires in suche like manner & forme as he or they should or might lawfully haue done before ye making of this acte, any thing in this presente act before mencioned to the contrary thereof notwithstāding. And further be it &c. that it shall not be lawful to any person or persons, whiche after the said feaste of saint Michael, shall haue anye woodes or vnderwoodes wherein any other person or persons iustly hath, or haue vsed tie out of mās remembraūce, to haue cōmō of pasture to fell or cut down ye said woods & vnderwoods there growing or being, or ye, shal grow or be in any such woods or vnderwood except it be to his owne vse & occupation, vntill such time as ye fowerth pt of such woods vnderwoods or grounds, where ye saide woods now growe, or asmuch as the fowerth part of the said grouñd or soile, where vpon such wood is or shall be & growig shal amoūt vnto, shal be by the lorde & owner for the tie beig of the said grouñd or soil deuised, set out, meted, bouñde, feced & icloſed i maner & forme as by this act herafter shalbe declared, or deined & prouided, by ye said lord ye thē shalbe owner of ye said grouñd or soile, shal cal together

Comoñs gether the tenantes and inhabitantz beeinge commoners in the said groũd or soile, or the more part of them, and vppon the assembly & metinge of the saide lorde tenantes and inhabitants or the more parte of them, the sayde lorde or owner, by the assent, consent and agreement of the saide tenantes and inhabitauntes, or the more parte of them, shall seuer, deuide, set oute mete and bounde the fowerth parte of the saide woods & vnderwoods, or so muche thereof as shall amounte to the full fowerth parte thereof. And if the saide Lorde & the saide tenants & inhabitants or the more part of them can not, wil not, or doe not, assente, cõsente, and agree, for or vppon the seuering, deuiding, setting oute, meting & bounding of the saide fowerth part of the saide woods and vnderwoodes or of as muche therof as shall amoũt to the full fowerth parte thereof, that then twoe Justices of the peace, not beeinge of the kyn, aliance, counsaile or fee, of or to the saide lorde or owner: beinge thereunto appoynted by the more number of the Justyces of peace of the shire where ẏ said groũd or soyle lyeth in their open quarter sessions, vppon request and suyte made vnto them by the lorde or owner, or by hys or their lawfull deputye or deputies of the saide woodes vnderwoodes groundes or soyl, shall haue ful power and authorite to call before them, vppon paines and penalties, and the sayde Justices shall limit and appointe such rt. of the said commoners, and inhabitaunts nighe vnto the same woods, or vnderwoods as by the discretion of the saide twoe Justyces shall be thought meete & conuenient. And vpon or after the apparaunce of the same lordes or owners commoners, & inhabitauntes, or the more parte of them, the same Justices shall open and declare vnto the same lorde, owners, commoners, and inhabitauntes, the cause of their assẽbly and apparaunce, and that done shall by the aduise and assente of ẏ said lord owners, commoners, and inhabitantes, or theyre lawfull deputye or deputies, or of the more parte of them effectuallye proceede to the seuering, deuydynge, meatynge, and bounding of the saide fowerth parte of the saide woodes, and vnderwoodes, or of so muche thereof as shal amounte to the fowerth part thereof. And if the same Justices owners, commoners, and inhabytauntes, or the more parte of them, cannot or wyll not agree vppon the deuysion, boundynge or settynge oute of the saide fowerth parte thereof, as is aforesaid, that then the sayde Justices shall haue full power and authority by thys act to seuer deuide, and set out by mete and bounde the fowerth parte of the saide woodes and vnderwoodes, or so muche thereof vnder the same fowerth parte of ẏ saide woodes and vnderwoodes, as shal by the dyscresions and wisedome of the saide iustices be thoughte necessary and requisite to limit and set out. And within the moneth nexte after suche seuerance and settinge foorthe thereof, the owner or owners of the same woods & vnder wood, in forme afore declared, shal, sufficiently ẽclose the same parte of the saide grounde or soile so sett foorthe as is aforesayde, and after suche enclosure made, the sayde owner of the sayde woodes or vnderwoodes, maye at hys lybertye and pleasure, fell, cut downe and take the sayde woods, and vnderwoodes, beeinge or that shall bee in, or vppon the sayde copies, woodes vnderwoodes, grounde or soile so sette forthe, or in any parte thereof.

Deuiding

Fees 4. parts

Just. of p.

rtt. comoners.

Enclosing

Felling

Prouyded alway and bee it ẽ. that there

there shalbee lefte standinge and vn-
felled in and vppon the sayde parte
Unfelled of every the same woodes or vnder-
woods, ground or soyle so severed,
bounden and sette out distinctlye in
maner and fourme as is aforesayde
at every felling thereof, such and like
number of standilles or stowers of
ponge okes or other ponge trees of
elme, ashe, aspe, or beeche, if it bee
copies or vnderwoodes, whiche shal
bee so felled or cut downe. And yf
the woodes, that shallbee felled, shall
bee greate trees or greate woodes,
then suche number shall bee left stan-
dinge of greate trees, in, or vppon the
said parte to al intentes, constructiõs
and purposes, & vpon like and the sãe
penalties as is beefore limitted and
appointed for not leavynge reserving
and preservynge of standils & stowers
aboue appointed to bee left standyng
in severall woodes and groundes.
And that the saide parte or parcell so
severed, bounded, and set out in man-
ner and fourme aforesaide after eue-
rye fellinge or cuttynge downe of
the copies, woodes, or vnderwoodes,
forth tyme beeinge, in, or vppon the
same, by the aucthoritie of this acte,
Enclosed shalbee sufficientlye enclosed, and de-
fensed, and the enclosure thereof suf-
Preserued ficientlye and continually kepte made
7. yeres or repaired preserued and maintained
bye the space of seauen yeares nexte
after euerye fellinge thereof, in lyke
maner & fourme to al intents and pur
poses, & vpon the same & lyke paines
Forf. and penalties as is beefore limitted re-
hearsed and appointed for the not clo-
singe or fensinge and for the not ke-
pinge mainteinig, repairinge or pre-
serving of the saide severall copies vn
derwoods, and woodes. And also that
the sãdils, stowers, and greate trees li
mitted and appointed to be lefte stã-
ding in, or vppon the said parte, shall

bee there lefte standinge preserued &
not cut downe in suche like maner &
fourme, and by al suche tyme and vp
pon suche like penalties to al intentes
and purposes as is afore limitted, ap-
pointed and declared, for the preserua
cion and not felling of the saide stan-
dils, stowers, and greate trees limitted Felling.
and appointed to bee lefte in, and vp-
pon the saide severall coppes, vnder-
woodes and woodes. And that after
the sayde fellynge of the sayde coppes
vnderwoodes and woodes, standils
growing or beeinge, or that shal stãde
growe or bee in anye suche part of a-
nye the sayde woodes, groundes, or
places as is before declared, noe be-
astes, or cattell, duringe the space of se-
uen yeares nexte after the fellinge of 7. yere
the same woodes, shall wyllingly by
any personne or personnes be put in,
or shall be suffred to feede or cõtinue
in any parcell of any such part so sette
forthe as is aforesaid, during the said
terme of seauen yeares nexte after the
fellinge thereof, vpon paine of forfei-
ture and penaltie of fower pence for Forf.
the putting in of euery beaste, or wyl-
full suffringe of euery beaste, or cattel
to be put into any of the said severall
copies, vnderwoods or woodes. And if
it shal happen anye person or psones
being owner or owners of any suche
wooddes, vnderwooddes, coppies, set
lyinge, & being in any waste ground Waste
as is aforesaid, to cut downe any trees
vnderwooddes cõtrary to the fourme
aforesaid that then euery person or p-
sons owner or owners so offendinge
contrary to this act, shall lose & forfait
for euery tree so cut downe fyre shil- Forf.
lings viii.d. the one halfe of al ỹ said 6.s.8.d.
forfaitures to bee to oure soueraigne
lorde the kinge and the other moitye
to such pson ỹ wil sue &c. in which suite
&c.

Prouided alway & be it &c. ỹ for as-
much

mucho as ẏ ſaid tenaũts cõmoners & inhabitaunts ſhall be by auctozitie of thys act excluded of theire common in the ſaid parte ſo to bee ſeuered and ſet forthe as is a forſaide, by all the ſaid
vii yeres ſpace and terme of ſeauen yeres nexte after the kellinge oz cuttinge dowue of the ſaide copies, woods, and vnder woods, that ſhall growe in oz vppen the ſame parte from tyme that in re-
Comon compence thereof the ſame commoners tenaunts & inhabitauntes ſhall and maye vſe, take and haue their cõmon foz theire cattall wythin the reſidue of the ſaid woodes vnderwoodes grounde and ſoyle, not being incloſed in manner & fourme as if this act had
The owner excluded neuer ben had ne made. And that the lozde being owner of the ſaid ground oz ſoile ſhallbee by authozitie of thys acte excluded and forcloſed to putte oz haue any cattell oz beaſtes in oz vpon the ſame reſidue, oz to take any pzofit of the paſture, in, oz vppon the ſaid reſidue, during and by al the ſayd terme
vii yeres of ſeauen yeares nexte after the kellige oz cuttinge dowue of the ſayde copies woods oz vnderwoods being oz growyng oz that ſhall bee oz growe in oz vppon the ſaid parte which ſhall bee ſo ſeuered deuided, ſette oute, bounden and incloſed as is afozeſayd. And that from and after the ſaide ſeuen yeares erpired and ended vntil the nexte kellinge oz cuttinge downe of the ſaid copies, woddes oz vnderwoods beeinge vppon the ſaide parte beeinge ſeuered and deuided as is afozeſaide as well ẏ ſame parte as the ſaide reſidue of the ſayde grounde and ſoile, ſhall lye and
Comon bee vſed in common and the paſture & other pzofites thereof ſhal and may be vſed and taken as well by the lozd beeinge owner of the ſaide grounde oz ſoyle, as by the ſaid tenants cõmoners and inhabitants, in like maner fourme and condicõ as it ſhoulde oz ought to haue ben befoze ẏ making of this act, & as if this act had neuer ben had ne made, any thig in this act cõtei ned to ẏ cõtrary therof notwſtãding.

Pzouided alſo ẏ it ſhall be lawful to euerye perſon & plõs to kell & to ẽcloſe Felling Enclosing waſt ground al theire copies, woodz, & vnderwoodz in anye waſte grounues, whiche befoze the makinge of thys act haue bẽ vſed to bee encloſed, pzeſerued & kepte foz the mayntenaunce of wood & vnderwood, any thing in this act to the contrarye notwithſtãding. And wher as paruenture the lozde oz owners of the fozeſaide wood, & vnderwoodes, after that they haue encloſed & fenced the folwerth parte therof, oz as much of the ſame as ſhal bee to them limitted and aſſigned by the ſaide Juſtices of peace, oz commoners will not, noz doe not kelle the ſame woodes and vnderwoodes ſo encloſed oz to be encloſed, but ſuffer the ſame to ſtande & growe, wherby the commoners, who ought to haue theire common of paſture within the ſame part, ſo encloſed ſhall loſe and bee put from theire ſaid common therein: Bee it therefoze enacted by the auctozity afozeſaid that yf Not kelled iiii. months the ſame parte of woode and vnderwood ſo encloſed be not kelled within fower monethes nexte after the encloſinge there of, that then and ſo longe as the ſame woodes ſhall not bee kelled, it ſhall be lawfull to the ſaid cõ-
Comon moners, to put theire cattell into the ſame wood & ground ſo ẽcloſed & that thowner thereof ſhal leaue open conuenient places within the ſame encloſure, whereby the commoners beaſtes maye haue acceſſe and come into the ſame woodde ſo encloſed, and there to paſture and feed, as long as the ſame wood ſhall ſtande and be vnkelled, any thinge conteined in this acte to the contrary notwithſtanding. Pzouyded allwaies &c. and bee it &c. that this acte

or any thinge therein conteined or expressed, extende or be preiudiciall to any of the lords or owner of the woods vnderwoods or woodlandz, growinge or beeynge wythin any of the townes parishes, or places commonlye called or knowne to bee wythin the weldes of the countyes of Kent Surrey and Suſſex or of any of the other then onely to the common woodes growynge and beinge within anye of the sayde weldes of the said counties of Kente, Surrey, & Suſſex, anye thinge in this present acte to the contrary notwithstanding. Prouyded also that this present acte or anye thing therin conteyned, shall not extende or be preiudiciall or hurtfull to extende to charge any personne or personnes, which before the feaste of saint Michael the archangell in the xxxv. yere of the raigne of our soueraigne lorde kinge Henry the eight, haue bargayned and bought woods, or great trees growing, in anye the same wooddes, for or concerning the kellynge or cutting downe of the same wooddes, or trees, or not leauing of any standilles or stoxers of, and in the same accordig to the tenour of this present acte: anye thinge, penaltie or forfeiture in thys present acte conteined to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding.

Prouided alwaye and be it &c. that this acte or anye thing therin conteined, shall not extende to charge anye person or personnes, with any penaltie or penalties, conteined in this present acte, for, or concerning any tymber trees growing within two myles of the sea, in the county of Cornewall or anye other timber tree within the realme, being seare & dead in the tops or anye other timber trees to bee taken by vertue of the kinges highnesse cõmission within the realm, of, for, or concerning any offence done contrarye to the tenoure of this acte, vnlesse the same personne or personnes offendinge this acte, bee sued for the same wythin one yeare next after the same offence committed or done, anye thig in thys acte contained to the contrary in any wyse notwythstandyng. within 1 yere.

Prouyded alwaye and be it &c. that if anye person or personnes doe breake or destroye anye seuerall fences or hedges made or to be made for the sauig of the same woodes, vnderwooddes, grounds or soiles that euery personne so offendinge, shall forfaite and loose for euery such offẽce x. shillings. Fences. Forf. x.s.

And be it &c. ỹ if any person or psons suffer his swine being of the age of x. weekes or aboue during such yeares as the said woods be appointed & ordeined by thys acte to be enclosed, at any time after the firſt daye of Auguſt next cõmyng, to go or rũne in any cõmon or seuerall ground or woodz, vnleſſe the same swine be sufficiently ringed or pegged that then the owner or owners of euery such swine, shall forfaitt and loſe for euery such hiz swyne that shall so go or rũne in any the said grounves woods or vnderwoodes, & not being sufficiẽtly ringed or pegged as is aforesaide, from & after the sayd firſte day of Auguſt nexte comminge xl. pence, the one halfe of all & euery the said forfaitures if it bee in anye of the kinges woodz or groũdz to bes his highneſſe, and the other to the fynder therof. And if it be within anye other personne or persons said groũds woodz or vnderwoods, then the one halfe of al and euery the same forfaitures to be to the owners of the soyl & the other parte thereof to bee to hym that will sue &c. wherein &c. Prouided alway ỹ where any woods or vnderwoodz shal after ỹ said feaſt of s. Michael the archangel be killed or cut downe in any park or groũd enclosed where Hogges Forf. iiii.d. Forf. Forf. Parke

wicde of Kent Surrey Suſſex

Formet gardaine

Timber

Cornewall Deade

Cõmiſſion

In any deere shallbe kept, that ỹ owner or owners, possessioner or possessioners, of suche parke & pkes, or grouñds ẽclosed for deare, to be chargeable for the enclosure and preseruacion of the same, as is aforesaid, but only for the space of fower yeares after any suche time of felling or cutting downe of ỹ same coppes, woodz or vnderwoodz, & not aboue: any thing cõtained in this acte to the contrary thereof i any wise notwĩstãding.

Enclosing

4. yeres

Prouided also and bee it &c. that yf the enclosure or enclosures of any of the sayde coptes, woodz, vnderwoodz, or groundes happen to be broken or pulled downe by any person or persõz againste the willes and myndez of the owner or owners, possessioner or possessioners of ỹ same woodz, or vnderwoodes, whereby cattal or beastez escape in the same woodes, groundes or vnderwoodes, and distroy or hurte the spring thereof, or if the same woodes grounde or vnderwoodes bee by any meanes destroyed, hurted, or hyndred by any maner of person or personz, or by the cattalle or beaste of anye persõ or persons, without the assents, mindes and willes of suche owner or owners possessours or possessorz: that thẽ & in euery suche case the sayde penaltyes conteined in thys act to be extended vpõ the same plon or plõz in or by whose defaute the same springe wood or vnderwoode shall bee so distroyed hurted, or hyndred and not vppon the owner or owners possessour or possessours of ỹ said wooddz grounds, or vnderwoods anye thynge contayned in thys acte to the contrary thereof in anywyse notwithstanding.

Enclosure.

Broken

Hurt

Prouyded also and be it &c. that yt shall and maye bee lawefull to euery owner and owners possessour & possessours, theire fermours & assignez of all and singuler the said woods, vnderwoods grounds, and copies, after such time the same woods, & vnderwoodz grounds, and copies haue been fenced and enclosed or the spring therof otherwise preserued by the space of two yeres, nerte after the fellinge thereof to put coltes and calues, beeinge vnder the age of one yeare, into ỹ said woodz vnderwooddes groundes & copies anye thynge conteyned in this acte to the contrary therof notwithstanding. And this present acte and actes to endure onlye by the space of seauen yeres nerte after the saide feaste of saint Michael the archangell: and frõ thẽce vntill the ende of the nerte parliamẽt ann. 35. Henr. 8. capitul. 17. And after anno. 7. Edwardi sexti ca. 11. This statut was reuyued and continued vnto the laste daye of the nerte parliamẽt And after anno. 1. M. 1. parliamento cap. 13. thys acte was continued vnto the laste daye of the nerte parlyamẽt. And after anno. 1. M. 2. cap. 12. this act was continued vnto the laste daye of the nert parlyament. And after an. 1. & 2. P. & M. chap. 10. it is continued to the last day of the nert parlyament. And after an. 2. & 3. P. & M. ca. 21. And 4. & 5. P. & M. ca. 9. And 1. Eliz. cap. 19. it is continued vnto the laste daye of the nerte parlyament, whiche began 5. El. and ended 8. Eli. then thys acte was discontinued, and 13. Elizabeth ca. 25. it was reuyued and made perpetuall.

Preseruing 2. yeres

Coltes Calues.

Boat

Timber

4 ¶ For the auoiding of destrucciõ and walking of timber, bee it enacted by our soueraigne Lady the Queenes maiestie, the lordes spirituall & temporall, and the commons in this present parliament assembled, and by auct horitie of the same, that no plone or persons hereafter shall conuerte or imploy, or cause to be conuerted or imployed to Coale or other fuell for the making of yron, any timber trees,

Coale Iron

or

or timber trees of Oke, Beeche, or Aſhe, or any part therof, of ỹ breadth of one foote ſquare at the ſtubbe, and growing within fourtene miles of ỹ ſea, or of anye parte of the riuers of Thames Seuerne, Wye, Humbre Dee, Tyn, Teeſe, Trent, or anye other Ryuer, Creeke, or ſtreame, by the which curiage is commonly vſed by boat or other veſſell to any parte of the ſea, vppon paine of forfeiture for euery ſuch tree or any part thereof ſo imployed or conuerted to coale, or other fuel, for the making of yron as is aforeſaide fourty ſhillinges of lawefull money of England, the one halfe of all which forfaitures to bee to oure ſoueraigne Lady the Queenes maieſtye and to her heires & ſucceſſoures, and the other moitye to hym or them that will ſue for the ſame, by originall writte, bylle, plainte or information, wherein no eſſoin, protection, iniunction, or wager of law ſhall bee admitted or allowed. Prouyded alwayes that this acte ſhall not extende to the countye of Suſſex, nor to the wylde of Kente, nor to anye the pariſhes of Charewood, Newdigate, and Lygh in the weyld of the countye of Surrey, this acte to beginne and take effect frō and after the feaſte of the Natiuitie of Saincte John Baptiſt nexte comming after this ſeſſion of parliament. Anno primo Eliz. capitulo. 19.

Boate

Suſſex Kent

Surrey

Enclofurez

Yerag

Se courts. An. 33 H. 8. capitulo. 39. cō cerninge the woode ſalez of the kings landes.

¶ Be it enacted &c. that frō the twēty day of June next, al maner of woodes or coppes, intended by the ſaid acte (by. 35. H. 8. cap. 17. before. 3.) to be incloſed, & the ſpringes thereof preſerued ſhalbe ſufficiently incloſed, or the ſpringes thereof otherwiſe ſaued from deſtruction, by the ſpace of two full yerez more then in the ſeuerall clauſes of the ſayde acte is ſeuerally limitted, accordynge to the age of the woodes feled vppon lyke paynes as are conteyned in the foreſayde clauſes of the ſaide acte, concerning incloſure or preſeruation of the ſaid woodes, copies, or ſpringes: and that from the ſaid xx. of June nexte folowing, it ſhal not be leſull for any maner of perſon, to put any manner of cattell into any coppe, woodes incloſed to bee preſerued, frō the time of the ſale thereof, vntill the ende of fiue yeres, nor from the end of fiue yeares, anye other cattell but calues and yerelinge coltes only, vntil the ende of vi. yeares, if the woode was vnder the age of xiiii. yeares at the laſte fall, or vntill the age of viii yeares yf the woode was aboue the age of xiiii. at the tyme of the laſte fal. &c.

Cattell

Prouided that this addicion to the ſtatute of woodes, ſhall continue as long in force, as the aforeſaid eſtatute made in the xxv. yeare of the raigne of King Henry the eyghte. an. 13. Eliz. ca. 25.

Se Cordiners. 22. Monaſteries. 11
Courts. 2. Prohibition. 10
Foreſt. 1. 3. 4. 8. 9 Purueiours. 1.
12. 20. 21. 22. Robbery. 2.
Fuel. 2. Shipping. 8. 11.
Fugitiues. 2. Surueiours. 1.
Honours. 1. Vitailes. 15.
Huſbandry. 4. 7 Waſte. 6.

Woodhouſe.

ANno. 14. Eliz. was made an acte for the aſſurance of certen landes & tenemēts according to the meaning of ſir Thomas & ſir William woudhouſe Knight for the benefite of certē Infantes, whiche is not publiſhed in printe.

¶ *Wollen yarne.*

Se draperye. 3. Yarne in all

¶ *Wolles.*

CVVolle,.

Merchant

NUll marchant forein, ou denizein, nautr de quel estate ou cõdicõ que il soit, sur paine de forfaiture de vie & de membre & de quelque il parra faire deuers nostre sr le Roye ne mesne né face mesner p luy, ne per auter en priuie, nẽ appert desore leines nuls per thors due royalm, tanque p nostre seignoure le Roye et son counsaile ent autermente soyte ordeygne. An. 11. Ed. 3. ca. 1.

Prices Desert

2 ¶ Les ordinances faits auant ces heures sur le pres des forts des leies en chescun countie soient de tout abatus, anientes, & defaites, Et que chescun home auribien estrange come priuie desormes puisse achat leins solonque ceo que ils purront accorder ouet bendor auxi come ils soloient faire deuant les ordinaunces auauntdits. Et que nul home soit empeche ne greue per cause de nul achate fait en temps passe encoũtr lour ordinãces auantdit An. 13. E 3. c. 3.

Berwik Cutt

3 ¶ Nul marchant priuie ne strange nautre ne mesne hors de nẽ royalm Dengletre leins, quirs, pealr, launts a Berwik sur Twede nailours ne en Escoce ne que nul home marchaunte nauter de quel condicion il soit bende les leins pealr, lants, ne quirs, a nul home Descoce, ne a nul aut pur amesner in Escoce sur les peines et forfeitures cõtenus en le dit tierce article. An. 27. E. 3. stat Stapule. ca. 12.

Scotland' Penalties

4 ¶ Touts ceux qui serront conuicts qui ils ount amesnes leins, quirs, pealr, launtes as parties de dela countr la defence & proclamacion ent faits auaunt les faisaunce de cest ordinance soiẽt adiudges a la prison & encourgẽt la forfaiture des ũs les leins quirs, pealr, launts, issint passes & des touts les autres biens & chatelr & outr soient rentes a nostr volũte. An. 27. E 3 stat Stapule. ca. 27.

Dũ ỹ sea

5 ¶ Come a la greue compleint a la cõmon du roialme Dengleterr, soyte monstr, que les marchants qui achatont leins en faires & marches & ailorr per couin & per cõsent entre eux abeisent la prise des leines, & vsẽt auk pois qui nest ordeine per estatut deuãt ces heures en areriseñt du people. Sy est accord &c. que proclamaciõ soit fait per tout le roialme Dengleterre, que nul marchãt face tiel couin, sur greue forfaiture, & si nul face a lencoũtre a pres la proclamaciõ fait le roy assignera ses iustices dẽquerre al suit de partie & touts ceux qui fõt tiel couin & doyer & terminer pour le roy, & pur la partie. Et que certeins balaunces & poiz & sack, & demie sack, quarter liuer demie liuere, & quarteron accordent a le standerd de lescheker soient maũdes a toutes les biscounts dengleterre entre cy & la Natiuite de S. John Baptist prochine auenir, issint que il resceus les ditz balaunces & poisez facent proclamacion per toutes les counties que chescun qui voudra auoire tielr balaunces & poyses veigne al biscount deuaunt Saint Michael de faire balaunces & poises accordantes al dit estãderde as loure costages sauns rien donner al bicount pour lassase en lensample des dits balance & pois auoir. Et que des adõques nul ne bẽde, nachate per auters pois. Et si nul face a lencontre soite puni p fine a la volũte le roy. An. 13. E. 3. ca. 2.

Imprist. Forf.

6 ¶ Le Roy assign ces iustices dẽqre doier & terminer des deux qui ount amesnes leines, quirs, pealr, launtes as ptes de dela, & ent faire couin, et excesse & auterñt attẽpt countre les ordinaunces & la fourme del estaple. an. 31. E. 3. ca. 7.

Cary out Felles Lether

7 ¶ Chescun marchants & autre si byen aliens come denizeins, puisse amesner as parties de dela qui soient

del

del amitie le roye, leyns, quirs, pealr launtes, del quinte tour de Maye procheyne aueigner tanque all feaste de Saincte Michael prochein ensuaunte paiant pour chescun sack. l.s. et pour trois centes pealr, launtes au tau.. et pour la lasse des quirs. C.s. pour la custome et subsidie dicelles. Et que nul marchaunt, ne auter qui achate leynes face autre refuse des leines q̄ ne soient estre faite deuaūt ces heures, cestassauoire de cōgare et bille in, toison, et que chescū sack conteigne. xxvi. pieres et que chescunne piere quater et dix liuers solonque le pois del Estādard de leschecker, et nemy pluis ne meins. Et que touts les leins, pealr, lants et quirs, achats en paies soient ameiner a lestaple et illeoques demurrēt quinze iours au meins. Et illeoques en puissint estre vendus ou deliueres deins les .xb. iours soient ameines as portes ordeignes pur lestaple a passer dilleoūs as parties suisditz, paiants les customes et subsidies auandits, et que nuls leins vēdables soiēt herberges, mēes ne vend⁹ deins trois leiwez del estapl, forsq̄ en m̄ lestaple salue que chescū seignior et auter home que m̄chāt puisse franchemēt herberger mēe et vender ses leis q̄ sōt d̄ ses ppres creseaūce en lour measur̄ demeisne, et aillourz ou lour pierra. an. 31. E. 3. c. 8

8 ¶ Les Chaunceler et Tresorer que pour le temps serront oue laduis dauters du counseile le Roye eyent poier dalloigner le terme due passage des leins quant els verront que mestier serra. An. 31. Edwardi tertij. c. 9.

9 ¶ Le Roy del assent auaunt dit et iaunt regarde a la graunde subsidie q̄ les commens luy ont grāt ore en cest present parlement des leins, quirs, et pealr, lants, apprendre per trois ans doet et graūte que apres le dit terme passe riens ne soit pris ne demand̄ forsditz comens forsolemēt launcien custome de demy marke ne que cest grāt ore fait, ou que ad este fait auant ces heures ne soit trete en ensample nen charge de dit comē en tēps aueignir. Et que les marchauntes denizens ne puissent passer oue lour leins si auant come les forseines sans estre estreintes. Et que nul subsidie ne auter charge soit mis ne graunte sur les leins per les marchauntes ne per nul auter desore enauaunt, sans assent due parlament. An. 36. E. 3. ca. 11.

10 ¶ Come auterfoits fuist ordeigne en lestatut de lestaple que nul englois ne passeroit le mear oue leins, quirs, pealr, laūtes pour luy, ne per autr̄ sur peine de forfaiture de vie et de membr̄ terres, tenementes biens et chateux, est accord que le forfaiture de vie et de mēbres si bien en tempz passe come en temps aueignir et la forfaiture des terres et tenementes, biens et chateux estoisent en la force. an. 38. Edwardi. 3. cap. 6.

11 ¶ Les estaples de Caleis. &c. soient de tout ouules, et lez estaplez des leins pealr, lants et quirs du roialme Dengleterre, soient tenus es lieux southescriptes. s. a Poelcastell sur Tie kinston sur hull, seint Botolf, Jermouth Quenesburg, Westm̄, Cicestre, Winchestre, Excestr̄, et Bristuit. Et lez estaples, Dirlād, et de Gales, soiēt ez lieux ou estoient primierm̄t ordeignes et outr̄ ceo est ordeignes q̄ touts marchauntes aliens et denisens puissent aler p tout Engleterr̄, Irelād et Galz achater, et vendre leins pealr, launtes, et quirs, touts autres marchādises a lour volunte sans empeshment ou destourbāce, issint que nulle leinz pealr, lants, ne quirs, passent hors due roialme dengl̄, Ireland, ne Gales tanqz ils soiēt ameines a les estaples, et illeoques, poises, cokettes, et customes. Et que touts les leins que sount ameines a lestaples a Westmm. et Wincestre

Refuse

weightes

Staple

miles

Subsidie

Custome

Aliens Merchants

Subsidie

Carry out

Fine Felonie forf.

Staple Calleis

Remouee

Buy & sell Felled.

Steple.

Wincestre, soient entre marchante & marchant ou marchant, et autres loyalment poises per lestandere & cheschun sack et sarpler vyceil' leins illint poises soiēt enseales, south les sealx des maire de lestaple, & les constables et maire ou vn des dytes conestablez. Et aurint que toutes les leines illint poyses et enseales a lestaples, et quirs, et pealx, lants, qui viendzount illcoques, paies ent les customes de les estaples, soiente tesmoignes per bill' enseales es sealx les maire de lestaple, et constable, ou de maire, et vn des dites constables, et mesnes de Westm al pozte de Loundzes et de Wincestre au pozt de Southampton et illeoques soient les dites leins auk foitz poises en pzesence de nous customers & controll' assignes en mz les pozts et soit endenture fait entre le maire de lestaple, & lez constablez ou maire & vn dez ditz cōstables esteants en dits pozts, et nous customez illeoqs des toutz leins illint poises & aurinte des quirs pealx, lāts q̄ viendzent en m̄ lestaple pur passer illeoqz, & mesmez ce ur leins, quirs, et pealx, lants customes & cokets, & les customes ent dues, paies a nous dites customers es dites pozts, et m̄s les leins, quirs, pealx, lants, & toutz autres leins, bien & loialment poisez & cokets, et customes en les auters pozts & estaples suisdits soiēt ameines bozs due dit royalme & terres pur aliens a q̄ ptie qui lour plerra a lour volunte et nemp̄ denizins, & si nul denizen face al en contre, encourge la forfaiture des leins, quirs, pealx, launtz, illint passez, & denpzisonment de son cozps p trois ans & outre ceo, soit rent a la volunte le roy, & soit le mese charge oue les dits marchādises a qui q̄ il soit forfait au roy. An. 43. E. 3. cap. 1.

Lyeied' Sealed

Leather Felley Sealed

Lyeied Customs

Customs

Aliens

Forf.

12 ¶ Nul imposition ou charge soit mis sur leinz, pealx, lants, & quirs auk que la custome & subsidi grāt au roy ē nul pt sanz assent de parlemt, & si nul mise, soit repel & tenus pur nul. Anno 45. Edwardi. 3. ca. 4.

13 ¶ De marchants. An. 2. R. 2. cap. 3. what marchants may carry woolles and other marchandise of the staple to other places then to the staple. Tax

14 ¶ An. 5. R. 2. stat. 2. ca 2. it was enacted for a certaine tyme, ỹ wolles, leather, and felles might be shipped & caried to any place, paying the customes before hand. Leather Felles

15 ¶ Nul achate ne vend leines a pluis pois que a quatorze liueres la pier sur pein de paier la double acelup qui se sent greue et de faire fine et raunceon au roy solonque la quantitie du trespas. Et que nul denizeyne ou forreine ne face auter refuse de leins si non codgaū & belleine. Et que nul marchant nautre home achate lez leins p ceux paroir (good packinge) ne p paroir semblables sur peine. s. le borogour deuoir le prisonment de demy an, et le achatour de faire fine et raunceon au roy solonque la quantitie du mz & pty qui se sent greue, eyt le double des dammages quel ad sulfert p le dit encheson. Et que nul face coketter leis forsq̄ en le noū de celuy a qui les leins sont sur forfeiture dicellez sicome auterfoites fuit ordeine p estatute. Anno. 13. Richardi secundi cap. 9. Weight Stone. Forf. Refuse. Good packing Imprif. li. Dam Cocket Forf.

16 ¶ Pur meultz garder le haut price de leins que nul denizeyn Dengleterre nachate leinz, forsque de lez possessours des berbits & des disnes, si non en lestaple, et que nul denizen regrate leines nauters marchaundises de lestaple en prine nen apiert ꝑ peine de forfeire le value de la chose regrate et que les Justices de la peace in pais eyent poiar denquere, et enquergent de temps en temps de tieur regratorz engleis, et de les poises de lestaple, et les Buy Staple Regrate Forf. Just. of p.

ley punyshent per le peyne auauntdit. Et que nul home Engleys nachate ascun leine de nulluy forsque pour luy mesme pour son oeps demesne come de bender a lestaple & pour faire drape Anno decimo quarto Richardi secundi cap 4.

Buy

17 ¶ Nul denizeinc amesne leynes quirz pealr lantes, ne plumbe, hors du Royalme Dengletterre as parties de dela, sur peine de forfeiture dycelles, mes solement estraungers. Anno. 14 R.2.ca.5.

Lether Felles Leade Tinne

18 ¶ Come en parlement tenus la primier an du roye Henrye quart, puis le conquest pier au Roye que ore est, del aduis des seignors & commens assemblez en icel, ordeine fuist et assent' que lestaple des leines, quirz, pealr, lantes plumbe & esteine, serroit entierment a Caleys, salue toutes foitez que toutes les marchauntes de Jene, Venice, Cataloigne, Aragon, & des auters Royalmes terres et pays vers le Weste, esteauntes del amiste du Roy qui vorroient amesne a Hampton ou ailours deines le royalme Carockes, nieses, Galeis ou auters velleis charges ou dischargez y purroient franchement vendre lour marchandizes a qui lour pierroyt & illeoques recharger toutes lour dites velleles des leines, quirs, pealr, launtes, plumbe, esteyne et des auters marchaundises lestaple, & fraunchement les amesner en lour pays vers le west solonque le forme de lestatute ent fait lan seconde le Roye Richard. 2. apres le conquest. Et salue auri a loy Burgeis & marchaunts a la ville de Berwike sur Twede & a les receants & enhabitauntes en icel que ils purr achater leines, quirs, pealr, launts sibien del cresceaunce de Tyndale, et auters lieur deins le royalme Descoce & auters del cresceaunce Dengleterre, cestassauoir, de tout cel lyeu que est entre les eues de Twede et Cokket, come del cresceaunce del auters parties deynes le royalme Descoce, et mesmes les leines, pealr, et quirs, tanque al porte du dit ville de Berwike, solonque la fourme & effect dune ordynaunce ent fait lan primier le dit Roy Richard. Et ore sont que certeine merchauntes sibien de les Isles de Jerneley & Gerley come marchaūtz de les parties de Britaigne & Guiene achatent es dyuerles lyeur de Cornewall esteyn entier nyent foundus & la mesnent & enuoyent a vendr as dyuerses parties de Fraunce, Normandye, Brytaigne, Guyene, & aillours que a le dit estaple. Et aury diuerses auters marchaunts, sibien denizeins come estraunges achatent & enuoyent esteyne foundus appele shottin tynne hors de roialme es parties de Flaunders, Hollande, Seland, & auterz parties de dela aylours que a mesme lestaple encounter la fourme du dyt ordynance illint darraignement fait a tresgraunde fraude parde & dammage a roye come de ses custome & aury areisement de toutes les repairauntes a lestaple auauntdyt come le Roye est de ceo apays a la motion de ses commons ore presentes le Roye consideraunt mesme lordinaunce estre necessarye & profytable pour luy et sa dyt estaple, voyt graunt & commaunde que ele estoyse en sa force. Et oultre ceo le roye de lassent &c. voit &c. que nuls leynes, pealr, quirs, plumbe, esteyne, entier ou tondus appelt shottin tinne, nautre marchaundize de lestaple quecunque deore en auaunt soyent enuoyes ou amesne a nul les parties de dela sauns ceo que ils soyent premyerment apportes a la dyt estaple, solonque la fourme de la dyt ordinaunce fait le dit an primier du dit roy Henry sur paine de forfaiture de toutes les marchaundises per tyel marchaundises enuoyes ou mesnes hors du royalme

Fell Berwike

Jernsey & Gersey Tinne

Force Felts

Carie

Staple

Fort.

Licence

Dengleterre sil ne soyt per conge & lycence du roy nostre seignior, et forspriz ceux persons, lieux, et choses qui sont forsprises en mesme lordinance fait le dit an primier le suisdit roy Henry pur le temps qui les persons des lieux illint forsprises soient del amistre nostre seignor le roye & ceo en la forme contenue en ycel ordynaunce. Et outre ceo que chescun (forsprises ceux qui sont auant forsprises) qui enuoiera amesner a scuns tyelx marchaundises de lestaple hors du royalme Dengleterr en temps auenir trouera bone & suffyciaunt suertye au Roye deuaunt ces customers de le lieu ou mesmes les marchaundyses serrount pryses et customers deines mesme le Royalme nauaunt ses que il ne departera oue les eschandises que il lez amesna ou auoit a le dyt estaple primierment en la fourme auauntdit sil noyt lycence du Roye nostre seygnour come deluis est dit. Anno secundo Henrici quinti capitul' sexto.

Duertie

Staple.

19 ¶Chescun marchaunt estraunger achatent leins en Engleterre pour les amesner es parties de west. ou ailour, nyent beygnauntes a lestaple pour estre illeoques vendus, poztera au meister del mint de la tower de Lounores de chescun sack vn vnce de bullion dor, et en mesme le maner de troys pyeces desteyne vn vnce de bullyon dor, ou le value en bullyon dargent, sur peine de forfeiture mesmes les leynes & lestayne, ou le value dicell au Roy Anno. 8. H. 5. capitul. 2. See staple 32, Anno secundo Henrici sexti capitulo quarto.

Bullion

Forf.

20 ¶Si ascun person amesne, ou fait amesner ascuns leins, ou pealx iants nyent customes hors du Royalme as auterz lieux q̄ a le dit estaple, que il face au Roy le value de les marchandises ensy eskippes, & son corps a prison tanque il ad fait & payeyne & rauncon & que celuy qui ent fayte notice al Tresorer Dengleterre pur le temps esteant, et le trespassoure de ceo duement conuict, auera la quart party del forfaiture au Roye duez en cel partye. Anno secundo Henrici sexti capitulo quinto.

Shepe

21 ¶Chescun marchant, sibien denyzein come alien, puisse franchement & sauement eskipper leinz, quirs pealx launts, & auters marchandizes de lestaple en le port de Melcombe en le countye de Dorset & dilleoques les amesner a lestaple de Calleys, payants lez customes & subsidyes dues au roy. Et que nul marchaunt soit empeche, molest ne greeue per le roye ne ses heires pour nul eskippeson des marchaundyses auauntdyts en le dit porte ascun ordynaunce ou estatute, ou proclamation fayt au contrarye non obstante. Anno sexto Henrici sexti Capitulo sexto.

Ship

Felles
Lead
Tinne
Carte
Staple
Forf.

22 ¶Nul person eskippe, ne face eskipper desore enauaunt nul mañ des leinz pealx, launtes, quirs, plumbe, ne eteyne, entier ne foundus, ne icells mesne, ne conuey hors de nulles partyes du dyt royalme, ne hors des terres de Gales, ne de Irreland, a nulles auters pties doutre le mere mes soulement a la dit estaple de Calleys, sur peine de forfayeture del double value de les marchandises ensy mesnez ou conueyes as ascuns auters partyes que a le dyt estaple de Calleys. Et auri & peine denprisonmēt de son corps per le space de deux anz, sauns baile ou mainprise, Et celuy qui sciet espier ascun person de ryenauant qui offend ou face ascun ment le contrary de cest ordynaunce, et mesme loffence presente au Treasourer Dengleterre pour le temps esteaunt, et le trespassoure ent duement conuicte ou si tiel trespassours confesse denaunt le treasourer & barōs del Eschekier autielx trespasses, p luy

Penalties

luy faitz, que adonqz soit il conuict pur sa pzoper confession eit ñ le pzesentoz pur son labour la tierce party del foz-
3.partes faiture de les marchaundises ameines ou conueies encounter cest ordynaunce
Saning Saluant touts foits que les marchãts de Janue, Venice, Tulkan, Lumbardy, Flozence, & Cateloigne puissent es kipper leinz pealr lantz, quirs plumb, & estein en lour nies, Gales, Carrakes, & auters vessels, & icelles ameiner en lour pays vers le west, en manner accustome deuaunt ses heures. Saluãt auri a les burgeis de la vill d Berwik sur Twede, les pziuiledges & benefic a eu deuant ses heures graunte, si-rome en diuerses estatutes ent faits il est pleinment contenus cest ordinance nyent contristeant. Anno. 8. Henrik. 6. capitul. 7

Mariner 22 ¶ Nul mariner estranger, ne nulli auter mariner q̃ est ensemblem̃t pos-
Ship sessour & meister dascun nies ou vessel ne pzeigne ne receiue dedeins Engleterre, Gales ne Irelande en son nyese
Felles ou vessell nul maner des leines pealr launtes, nauter marchaundise de lesta-
Staple ple, ne celi ameine hoz du royalme as ascuns auters parties doustre le meere, mez solement a lestaple de Caleys: Saluaunt tyeir que per ordynaunce faut passerount oultre lez estrectes de Marrok, et ceo sur payne de foz-
Forf. faiture au roy, sibien de tieir Nies & byẽs ensz troues defectiues, come des biens des dites mariners en mesmes les nieles ou vessell esteaunts. Et que le maire del estaple pour le tempz esteaunt eit potar & auctozitie de faire due
Search searche en cel partye, et les nieles, bñs & mariners si ascuns ent soient troues defectiues pour estre pzesents & deliuer-es au counsaile du roye en Engleterr̃ per iust relation ent affaire per le dyt maire ou le deputye, luy eiant pur son regard la tierce partie des fozfeitures per luy pzesents et parnes en manner. suisoit, Anno octauo Henrici sexti Capitulo. 39.

Licences Newcastel Carie 24 ¶ Lour dits licences (to menne o Newcastel & Berwick) soient repellez Et si ascun de mak voiller vend ou carie ascun leins, ou pealr launts, quirs, plumbe, ou ascun auter marchaundise de lestaple en defraude de roy, ou arre-
Staple rissement del commoditie d son roialm̃ en Escoce que il forfface meismes lez biens ouesque le double value, & sõ corpz
Scotland a pzison per lespace dune an. Anno. 8. H. 6. ca. 21.

Stranger Clip Clack. 25 ¶ Nul estraunger faire ne face foz-facer, clakker, ne verder nul manner des leines pour carier hoz du roialme sur peine de forfeiture de meisme les
Forf. leynes ouesque le value dicell & denpzisonment de son corps. Et que nul pakker des leines ne face deins le dyt royalme, forsz bone & due packut, ne
Winding que nul face nul Inwinde deins le tresondes leynes a lenroulement des ses leines, ne meitte en ycelle lokkes, pelwolk, taire, sallon terre, ne herbe, ne nul auter ordue, et quiqui le face cyt cestye qui sente greue, sa action al com mon ley de trespas & discrit. Anno. 8. H. 6. ca. 22.

Felles Lead Tinne 26 ¶ Come per estatute soit ordeyne que toutes les leines, pealr launts, bides, plumbe & esteyne, et dyuers auters marchandises passaunts hoz du roialme Dengleterre, les terres Dirland, & de Gales & Berwike § Twed duissent repaire a lestaple de Calleres
Staple & a nul place ayllours de par de la le meere pour yestre vendus desoubes le gouernaunce del maire & conestables du dyt estaple, sur certeynes paynes contenus en le dit estatute, les queux paynes sount ey eales, & nyent doutes que pluskours pzeignẽt custome de carier & sount caryer de leure en auter hoz du royalme & terres auauntdites per diuerses meanes & voyes graunde substance de leines, pealr, launtes

bides, & esteine, & auters marchaundises que deuissent repairer au dit estaple en Calice, & en Flaunders, Holland, Seland, & Brabant sauns custome ou auter charge ent paier come est paye pour les leins repairauntes a Calice. Et auxi per les dits leins & marchaundises ensi caries as dits parties ne renient ascun moneye en cest Royalme Dengleterr en mesme le Royalme est ascunment encreses ne le mint a Caleys sukkenus. Et en outre mesme les leins & marchaundyses sount vendus en les dits parties a si petit price & value que les marchaunts alyens sount si graundement stuffes dicellez, que ilz ne veignent my a Caleys pour y achater leynes & pealx launtes come ilz suerent accustomes de faire au graūd parde et dammage a nostre seignour le Roy & vniuersall dammage de son royalme, & graund antientisement del viteraunce des commodityes du dyt royalme reparauntes & esteaunts au dyt ville de Caleis, sicome mesme nostre seignour le Roye, ad conceu al greuous complaint a luy fayt per les merchaunts & comens du dit royalme en cest present parlament, nostre seignour le Roye consideraunt les greuouses dammages & perdes auauntdits, & voylant pour tant ent purvoyer de remedye &c. ad ordeygne que la value de toutes tyelz byenz ensye trounes caries ou a caryers a les dits partyes forspris ceux leyns, & pealx, launts que per nostre seignyour le Roy sont ou serrount licences, ou a ascuns y soient forfaits, des queux mesmez nostre Seignour le Roye auera lun moitye et la person quique soyt, qui ceo espye, troue, et preue per la discretion del Treasourer & Barons del Eschekker lauter moitie & que chescun y eit poyer per auctholitie de mesme le parlement de fayre autyel serche en quicunque lieiw ou mestier serra. Anno 10. Henrici sexti capitulo. 7.

Customer

Caleis

Buy

Value

Licence Forf.

Search

27 ¶ Pour ceo que marchaunts alyens & denizeins, per vn malueise custome leue de nouel, ount esse cōstreintes de payer custome et subsidie pour lour couenaunts, deins quel lour leinz sounte packes. Accorde est que tielx couenants ensemblemēt aus lourz conseilers lour soyent desore allowes sauns ent payer custome ou subsidie. Anno tricesimo quarto Edwardi tertij capitulo. 19.

Custome Subsidie

28 ¶ De staple, as concerning the prises of woolli and other marchandises of the staple, & redy money to be payde for them &c.

29 ¶ Item pur ceo que la graund numbre quantitie & substance de les leines cresceants en le Royalme Dengleterre per les trois ans passez sont eskippez & en graunde inperde, & dont venus a la ville de Calleiz pur y estre venduz pur preest monez auoir, dount y couiendra les auauntdits marchauntz, receiuer sur chescun sarpler vn certains de bullion pur estre ameines a la mint le roy a Caleis, les queux preest moneye & bullion apres que ils sount forge & coigne & resceu per les ditez marchauntes vendours dont duement & egalement estre distributes et departies a chescū, solōque son afferant pur envoyes en ceste Royalme put lencreasse & vniuersall biene dicelle per vertue de certaynes estatutes faytes en mesme le parlemēt tenus a Westm̄ lan viij. nostre dit seignoure le Roye, & renouelles en le parlement de son Reigne vi. les queux estatutez sont streitemēt obsernes & gardez coment per tielx personz qui pernōt du mesnez eskippent leines en les crykes & auters suspectioses places & auxi en diuerses pozts du royalme, & les carient as auterz lieux que a Caleis & ou stre coment per tielz personz que en derogacion de byen vniuersall du Royalme, & en destruction de la bone ordi-

Calleiz

Bullion

Coigne

Estatutes

nance

manere de particyon & abaisement del
Licence pryce des leins purchasent licence pur
lour singuler aueilt pour eskipper lei-
nes a Caleys pour y estre vendus de-
uaunt touts auters illeoquez estcaun-
tes, et sount mys tenus de garder le
pryce, ne de receiuer nul bullion, ne de
faire pricion, distructiõ de lour money
en manner come toutes marchauntes
Dengleterre illeoqz repairaunts soũt
streitment lies de faire per les estatut
de suisdits lez dytes marchauntes per
lez measures & lycences auauntdytes
sount en point destre destruites le dyt
Staple estaple estre disseueres distruits & par
consequent la dit ville de Caleis, que
per le dit estaple ad tanque en ceo est
graundement maintenus et enforces
est semblable destre defaits parous, le
dit Roialme en point destre graunde-
ment antientises & leius sicome mesm
nostre Seignioure le Roye ad conceu
par la greuous complaint a luy fait en
mesme le parlement par les comens
dicelles. Et voillaunt pour ceo mesme
nostre Seignioure le Roye en ceo cas
pourueyer de remedy par aduis des
dites seignious espirituelx & tempo-
relx & a la supplication des dites co-
mens ad ordyne en mesme le parle-
ment que nul tiel licence que soyte cy
preiudicyall & contraryous a la com-
men & vniuersall bien de son Roialme
et de ses dites marchauntes distructi-
on du dit ville, et del dit ordinaunce de
Partition partition, et de le pryce des leines, soit
en ascun manner graunts, & que ches-
Ship cun home qui eskippe ou face eskipper
ascuns leines, ou pealx, launtes pour
icelles carier oustre le meare ou ascun
manner repaire ouesque icelles a Ca-
leis, et illeoques dyscharges & vende
les dites leines & pealx launtes, so-
Wolles lonque le tenure des dytes estatutes,
Felles & solonque les bones rule & ordynãce
du dyt estaple en maintenaunce & sus-
tentacion dicelx, reisuement & encrece
du dit ville de Caleys, & pour le bien Calleis
publique de cest son Roialme Dengle
terre. Sauaunt toutes soites a nostre
Seignioure le Roye payar & auctho- King
ritye de modyfier mesme le statute, Moderate
quaunt luy plerra, per aduis de son
councel, solonque ceo que meulx luy
semblera pour le profit de luy, & de son
Roialme Dengleterre. Sauaunt auxi
a les marchauntes de Geane, Venice,
Tuskane, Lumbardie, Florence, et
Castelloins, et aury les burgeis de
Berwike sur Twede, les liberties a
eux grauntes per estatute per deuant
& a toutes auters lieges du Roy la be- Licence
nefite de licence a eux graunts de par
le Roy de laduis de son counsaile. An-
no decimo quarto Henrici serti capitu-
lo secundo.

Felles Merchãdize Staple Creekes Shipped Foxl.

30 TTouts les leins & pealx launtes & toutes auters marchaundises quy per estatute deussent repairer au dyt estaple trowes en ascuns creekes, es-kippes au contrarie des dites estatute & ordinaunce soient forfaites a nostre seigniez le roye. Et en oustre que ches-cun personne, quique soite, qui ascun temps eskippe ou face eskipper ascun manner des leines, pealx launtes, ou ascun auter marchaundise, pour aler a lestaple suisdit & ne beignent mie il-leoques, forfacent a taunt des byens come les leines pealx launtes, et lau-ters marchaundises ensy per eux es-kippes & caries as auters lieux que a Caleis se amountent per ertent solon- Caleis
que lour beray value, exceptz lez mar-chaundises qui sount per estre excepts pour passer per lycence du Roy as au-ters lieux reserues toutes soites au roy-lentier moitie de tyelx forfaitures, qui sount coketes et customes pour aler a Caleys, et ne beignent my illeoquez come desuis est dit, & aceux qui trouent et seisent les dites marchaundises lau-ter moitie sauns ascun diminicion ou impediment. Et si ascun person mette

ascuns leynes, pelles launtes, ou ascun auter marchaundise de lestaple a ascun lieu suspicious adioygnantes a les coastes del ewe en quelconque lieu que il soit & nul enденture ent fait parenter luy & le maire, Baylife ou Constable de la ville en la quel tielx leines, pealx launtes, et auters marchaundises de lestaple soient enly, mis que adonques meismes les leinez pealx launtes & marchaundises soyent forfaytes. Et que le roy eit lune moitie de toutes tielx forfeytures, & le seignour de la ville ou tielx marchaundises soyent illint mys & celuy qui les trouera & seisera lauter moytie, pour estre enter eux egalement departyes. Et que chescun home eit poyar per auctholitye suisdites de faire serche en chescun lieu, sur tielx byenes de lestaple enfy carles ou eskippes ou mys pour estre eskippes come deuant est dit, sanz impediment ou destourbance dascun persone. Anno decimo quarto Henrici 6. cap. 5.

Suspicion.

Forf.

Search

31 ¶ Nul persone de quel condicion, que il soit ne carier ou face caryer ascuns leines ou pealx launtes customables hors de cest royalme as auterz lieux que a lestaple de Calleys sans especiall licence du Roy sur peine de felonye & si ascun persone deseze en auaunt face au contrarye de cest ordynaunce & ent soit conuict ou attaynte que il soit adiudge pour felon. Et que si bien commissioners assygners come les Justices en chescun countye ou tielx leines, pealx launtes soyent illine hors cariers eyent poyar & auctholitie per meisme lordynaunce denquirer de les premisses, et ceux oyer & terminer, purueu toutz foytez que lez leynes que passent les estreits de marrok ne soyent ascunment compryse deines cest ordynaunce Anno. 18. Henrici sexti capitulo. 15.

Carry out Felles

Felonye Justices

32 ¶ Anno. 3. Ed. 4. capitulo. 1. un act was made for three yeares, concernynge strangers for buying and shippyng of wolles and felles and carying thereof to the Staple at Calleis, and payinge and receiuinge of ready payment thereof in monete, plate or bullion, at the staple of Calleis, and for coynynge of the same plate and bullyon.

Shipping Staple

Calleis

33 ¶ Toutes leynes pealx launtes Morling, & shorlinge, queux serroient eskippes de passer hors de cest Roialme apres le feaste de Pasche, que serra en lan nostre Seignoure M.CCCC lxb. soient eskippes a les villes de tielx portes es queux le Roye ad son berne, les prooles et collectoures de custome a serues & delyuerer les marchaunts cestassauoyr a les villes de Pole, Southampton, Chichester, Standwich Lond6, Ipswich, Boston, Hul, Lime et en nul auter lieu creke ou port les Leines, et pealx launtes, eskippes en Gales et Carrakes, et en nul auter dessein de passer hors de cest Royalme par my les estreits de marroke forpryses. Et que par meisme lauctholitie chescun persone que illint eskippera ou fra deskipper hors de cest Royalme, ascuns leynes, pealx launtes shorlynge ou morlynge apres le dit feaste, sur lesskippaison dieux, et auaunte que ils passont hors dascun de les dites villes, lou ils serrount eskippes trone suffysyant suretye au Roy, & a les collectoures de sa custome illeques pur le temps estreantes, que meisme les leynes pealx launts shorlinge & morlyng passeront au Calleys & a nul auter lieu sauns fraude ou collusyon. Et auri et. ordeynes est que chescun person qui illint eskippera leins pealx launts shorling et morlinge a Calleis ameine deins xij. mois procheins ensuants apres tiel eskippeson en lescheker du Roye illeoques deliure entrez de record vn certificat a celuy q̄ est

Felles Shipped

Townes

Galleis Carrackes

Quertie

xii. monthes

Certificat

eſtoit pour le temps ſerra appelle le cuſtomer du Roye al porte illeoques, teſmoignaunt le venue de toutes tiels nieſes ouesque leynes, pealr launtes, ſhorlinge ou morlinge a Caleys. Et auxi ordeigne eſt et. que ſi meſme le cuſtomer Cuſtomer al porte ne deliuere mye a le marchaunt ameſnaunt leines, pealr launtes, morlinge ou ſhorling au Caleys due certificat apres la fourme de ceſt acte deins viij. iours apres due requeſt de ceo a luy fait forface a le poſſeſſour de les dites leines pealr launts ſhorlinge ou morlinge al aſcun temps que il ceſuſera de faire e deliuerer au tiel certificat C. li. Et ſi qui illint eſkippera leins, pealr launtes, ſhorling ou morlinge deſtre eues a Caleis nemeſne pas en leſcheker du roye le certificat come deſuis eſt recite, e illeoques ceo en ouert, court oſtre deuaunt les Treaſourer e Barones du Roy de meſmes leſcheker pour le temps eſteauntes deſte entres de Retorde deuaynes les dits. rij. moys, ou ſi aſcun perſonne face le contrarye a le dyt ordinaunce que il forface toutz ticlx leinz pealr launtes, ſhorlinge e morlynge illint eſkippes contrary a la dit ordynaunce dount il neſt ameigne paz einz le certificat come deuaunt eſt recite ou le value ent lune moity deſtre emploiz a les erpences del hoſtiel du Roye, et lauter moitye a tiel perſonne que ſuera pour ceo en ceſt party eſteant mair del eſtaple du Roye a Caleys a temps de tiel ſuit commence. Et que il en ceſt cas poet ſuer action de dette de les dits leines, pealr launtes, ſhorling ou morlinge illint forfayts ou de le value ent a ſa election enuers tyel perſonne ou perſonnes que ou quels illint ferr ou ferrount le contrary de dit ordinaunce la dit action deſtre pz e cheſcun illue en icelle loines deſtre tries en le countye lou les dites leines, pealr launts, ſhorling e morlinge ſerrount eſkippez, forf pris que ſi aſcun yſſue ſoite pris en la dit action ſur lafferaunt de le dit certificat que il ſoite trie en le county lou le dit court de leſcheker pour le tempz ſerra. Et que meſme le proces ſoyt e giſe en autiel action come eſt e git en action de dette al commen ley. Ee que nul eſſoigne ou protection gyſe ou ſoite alloue ou aiudge pur le defendaunt en tiel action: et que tout ſoite le pleintife en tiel action diſcharge de ſon dyt office de maire, pendaunt meſme laction que il poit maynteigner e ſuer la dyt ſuyte, la dit diſcharge nient obſtaunt. Proces

Pourueu toutes foytes que ſi aſcuns Leyne, Pealr launtes, ſhorlinge ou morlinge en la dit fourme deſtre eſkippes, ſoyent pries ouesques enemyes ſur le meere ou illoncz peries ou perdus per enfortune, et tyel perylſhment pryz ou perde ſoite troue ou proue deuaunt les Treaſourer e Barons du Roye pour le temps eſteauntes per exrmination des perſonne ou perſons que ou quels illint eſkippera ou eſkipperount tyeir leynes, pealr, launtes ſhorlynge ou morlinge, ou leur executoures, ou deux credybles perſonnes iurez, ou auters reaſonable teſmoignes et proues teſmoygnauntes meſmes les leynes, pealr launtes, ſhorlinge ou morlinge, illint pryſes perdus, ou pardies que nul perſonne pur nulles tyels leines, pealr, launtes, ſhorlinge ou morlynge, enſye perduz pryſes ou peryſhe ſoyte en dammage ou en aſcun manner preiudyce par ceſt acte. Enemie Perished

Pourueu auxy que les Leynes, Pealr launtes, morlynge ou ſhorlynge taunt ſoulemente de la creſſaunce enter les ciues de Leele e Ciwede, Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Weſtmerlande, leueſchye de Durham, Rychemonde ſhire, et Northalderton ſhire puiſſent eſtre

Shipping. Newcastel

eskippes en le porte de nouel chastel sur Tine de passer a loure libertie cest acte nient obstant. Anno quarto. E. 4. capitulo secundo.

Shippinge Newcastel Welles

34 ¶ Nul person eskippe ou face destre eskippes a les dits porte e ville (s. Newe castell) ascuns leines ou pealx launtes, shorlynge ou morlynge del creasance dascun county ou pays auter que del creasaunce del pais ouster les dites ewes, ou dascun de les dyts counties de Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Westmerland, Richemond shire, Northalderton shire, ou del dit, Ouelschy de Durham. Et si ascun persone eskippe ou face destre eskyppes al dyt dyk ou porte ascuns leines pealx laütes, shorlynge ou morlynge de la creasaunce dascun countie ou payes auter que la dit payes entre mesmes les ewes ou de les dytte countyes de Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Westemerlande, Rychemonde shire, Northalderton shyre, ou de le dyt Ouelschye de Durham, destre carryes au ascun lieu doustre le meer auter que al dyt staple de Calleyes forface le double de le verraye valne de mesmes les leynes et pealx lantes illint eskyppes et nyent acrues être les dits ewes ne en nul de les dyts counties de Northumberlande, Cumberlande Westemerlande Richmondeshyre, Northalderton shyre ou en le dyt Ouelschye de Durham, dount nostr seignior le roie dauoyer lune moitye, et celuy qui voit suer en cel partye lauter moytye. Et que sibyen le roye que celuy qui doyle suer en cel partye ayet son recouere per actyon de dette la dit action destre pzys e chescun issue en ceo destre ioyne soyt trye en le dyt countye Newerwike et non pas en la dyt vylle ne en ascun de les dytes countyes de Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Westmerlande ne dascun visne des dyttes Rychemondeshyre, Northalderton shyre, ou de le dyt Ouelschye, et semble pzoelle destre ewe en mesme le actyon sicome est communement vse en actyon de det. Et le defendaunt en cest cas ait nul auantage per ascun essoyne ou pzotectyon, ne soyt admys de gager sa ley Anno quarto Edwardi quarti capitulo tertio.

Staple Forl.

35 ¶ Nul person per luy mesme ou ascun auter achats ou bargayne a le eyghteene loure de Marche qui serra en lan de nostre seygnyour 1464. ascuns leines adonques nient tondus ou pzeigner pzomes ou bargaine dascuns leines, donques nient tondus del creasaunce de Berkeshyre, Shroppshyre, Hertefords shyre, Worcester shyre, Wiltshyre, Somerset shyre, Dorcetshyre, Hampshyre, Essex shyre, Hertf. Cambzydge, Norff, Suff, Kent, Surreye, and Suller ou dascuns de ceux iesques le feast de saint Bartelmewe, donques pzocheyne ensuauntes ou achate ascuns leynes, ou pzeigne pzomes de bargaine dascuns leyns queur accresseront en ascuns de mesmes les countyes lan pzocheyne ensuaunte le dyt feaste deuaunte mesme le feaste adonques pzocheyn ensuant ou ensemble maner achate ascuns leynes ou pzeygne pzomys de bargaine dascuns leyns queur accrueront en ascuns de les dyts coũtyes lan donques pzochein ensuaunt mesme le feast tanque iusque mesme le feast adonques pzocheyn ensuaunt que feast serra en lan de nostre seignoure 14.67. mes soulement tyels persones quels de les dytes leynes ferront ou faryent estre faytes fils ou dzap deynes cest royalme sur peyne del forfayture le double valne de toutes les leynes achates ou achates bargayners ou pzices per pzomes de bargaine enconter de cest ordynaunce lun moytye ent destre eue al oeps du Roye et lauter moytye ent al oeps celuy qui voile suer en cest partye: et qui chescum

Wape Pzouiso

parne Cloth Forl.

cun persone qui suer boyet en ceste partye, ayet accyon de batte de la dit forfeyture et autyell pzoces en meisme lactyon come est ewe en actyon de det, et que nul essoygne ou pzotection soyt allowe able pour le defendaunt en cel actyon.

Pzoces

Me que le dit defendaunt en yerle soyt admys de gages sa leye. Anno. 4. Ed. 4. capitulo. 4.

Felles

35 Leins, peair launtes, et real appelle shozlynge e mozlyng cressantes deins cest royall autors que deuant exceptz destre eskyppes et connetes hozs de cest roialme soient connetes al estaple de Calleys, et nul auter lyeu, et que toutes auters leins et peair lantz e peair appelle shozlyng et mozlynge cressantes et esteauntes deins les dits countyes de Westmerland, Northumberland, Comberl, Newcastle de Richmonde, et Alderton destre carres hozs de cest royalme Dengl soyent eskips a nouel chatel sur Tine tantsolement e dilleoque destre connets a Caleis ou a nouel Myddelbozough en Flanders illeoqz deste staples, et bitores et a nul auter lyeu, et si ascun home attempt et face le contrarye et sur ceo soit duement conuicte, que lozs il essoise et soit de semblable condycyon come home attaint de felony solonque le cours de la commen ley et encourge en semblable maner et payne et forfayture come il enfy atteint pur ceo serroit Et auri ordeygne est de meisme lauise et auctozitie qui touts leins, et peair lats et peair appelle mozlinge et shozling cresseauntes ou esteauntes en ascun pays de cest royalme ou en gales ou en les marches illonques auters que deuaunt exceptes destre carres hozs de cest roialme soient connetes al dyt estaple de Calleys et a nul auter lyeu sur meisme la payne et forfeyture le pzerogatiue de nostre seignioun le roy de graunter ascun licence a contrarye

Newcastle

Staple

Felony

Staple Calleis Felonie

except: cest acte a commencer e prendre effect a la feast de Michael, que serr en lan nostre seygnor dieu. M. CCCC. xxxiij. et endurer per lespace de cink ans tant solement. Anno decimo secundo E. 4. cap. 53.

37 Quel act (s. ah. 12. Edward quarti capitulo. 15. before 36.) nostr seignyour le roy voet ordeyne estr en pleyne vigor et forze en chescun point de ceo sauns soulement lou il est per meisme lact ordeigne que tout leins, peair, et peair appel shozlinge e mozling cressaunt e estaunts deines les dits county de Westmerland, Cumberland, et Northumberlande, Ueschie de Durham, Richmondshire et Alderton shire destr caries hozs du cest royalme soyent eskips a nouel chastie sur Tine, taunt solement, et illeoques estre conuoyes a Caleys ou a nouel Myddlebourghe en Flaunders, la estre staples, e bitres, et a nul auter lieu, le dyt acte soyte pour taunt voides. Et que en le lieu de ceux parolx estoise come ensuist. Al est ordeigne per meisme lauchoritie que toutes leins e peair launtes e peair appelle shozlynge e mozlinge cressauntes e esteauntes deines les dites counties de Westmorlande, Cumberlande, e Northumberlande, Ueschie de Durham Richemondshire, e Alderton shire, destre caries hozs de cest roialme, soient eskyppes a nouel chastel sur Tine tantsolement, et illeoques soient caries a Caleys, ou a le ville de Warwik en Wza bant, ou a auter lieu en certeyn a le pleasure nostre souereigne seignyour le Roye destre nosm la estre staples e bitres e a nul auter lieu. Et auri ordeigne est per lassent et auctoritie de suisdyt que en case lou nostre seignyour le roy ordeigne que les dits leynes et peair launtes, et peair appelles shozlinge e mozling de la cresceure ou cresceance de les countyes et ueschie

Felles

Newcastle

Moide

Felles

Newcastell Calleis

Werwike

Staple

avaunt dits

Other place

Certifie

Proclam

Felonie

Winding Fleece washed

Fork.

Used

uaunt dits estre estaples en lieu autre lieu nyent que a Calleys ou Bar wike auaunt ore, que donque le lieu pur nostre seignoure le roye tresly a nosmer soit certifie et publie per ouert proclamacion en les countyes Dueer wick, Northumberland Cumberland, Westmerlande, Lenyschye de Durham, et la ville de nouel chastell, et que chescun de les subiects de nostre seignoure le Roye apres tiel proclamacyon fayt et apres trois moispuis mesme la proclamacion pas ses, soit tenus doier et cariet les dits leins et pealx iants a les dits lieux per nostre seignoure le roye a nosmers et en la dit proclamacion expresses sur la payne auaunt limitte. Anno. 41. Edwardi. 3. capitulo. 3.

38 ¶ Anno. 6. Henrici octaui capitulo 12. an acte was made agaynst North. wolles to bee caryed ouer the sea to endure to the nexte parlyament.

39 ¶ No manner of personne or persons do wynde or cause to be wound any fleece of wolle beinge not sufficyently ryuered or washed, ne wynde or cause to bee wounde within anye fleece, claye, lead, stones sand, tayles, deceitefull lockes, cat calles cumbre lambs woolle or anye other thynge wherr by the fleece maye ber the more weightye to the deceyte and losse of the buyer, vpon payne the seller of anye suche deceytefull wolles, to forfayte for euerye suche fleece syre s. the one moitye to the kyng the other to the finder and prouer of the same deceite by actyon .&c. Prouided allwaye that thys act concerninge riuerynge and washeynge of anye wolle shall not in anywise extende to anye shire or shires thinhabitats wherof hath not customablye vsed beefore thys tyme to riuer or washe theyre sheepe afore theye bee shorne, nor shall in anye wise be hurtefull or prejudycial to any

personne or personnes that hath vsed customablye to sell theyre wolles by tale or number of the fleece or fleetz and not by weighte anye thynge in thys acte to the contrarye notwythstanyinge. Thys acte to endure to the nexte parlement. An. 23. Henrici octaui capitulo. 13. and after Anno. 32. Henrici octaui capitulo octauo, this acte was continued to the laste daye of the nexte parlemente, And after anno. 31. Henrici octaui capitulo. 17. this acte was continued to the laste daye of the nexte parlement. And after Anno. 37. Henrici. octaui capitulo. 23. this acte was continued to the last daye of the nexte parlemente. And after. anno. 7. Edwardi sexti capitulo. 11. this acte was continued to the last daye of the nexte parlemento. ca. 13. this acte was continued to the last day of ỳ nexte parlemẽt. And after Anno. 1. & 2. parlemente. ca. 12. this acte was continued to the last day of the nexte parlement. And after. An. 1. & 2. Ph. et M. capitulo. 16. it is continued to the laste daye of the nexte parlemente. And after Anno. 2. & 3. P. & M. capitulo. 21. it is continued to the laste daye of the nexte parlemente. And after. Anno quarto & quinto Philippi & Mar. it is continued to the ende of the nexte parlement. And after 1. Elizabeth. it is continued to the last daye of the nexte parlement, whyche began quinto Elizabethe and ended octauo Elizabeth capit. 25. and made perpetuall.

40 ¶ Anno quarto Henrici septimi capitulo. 11. an acte was made concerninge meintenaunce of drapyre and agaynste regratinge of wooll of like as thys that nexte heare ensuethe to endure for 7. yeres. And after An. 22. H. 8. ca. 1. ỳ same statut was renewed, & some other article adioyned vnto it to endure for other 7. yeres.

41 ¶ After

41 After the saide first day of March nowe nexte commynge, no manner person other then the marchauntes of the saide staple and their seruaunts and factours for the onelye prouision of the sayd estaple and for to bee shipped only to the sayde estaple and other then suche as shall conuerte the same into yarne or clothe wythin thys realme by himselfe or by anye other, buy or bargaine or take promise of bar gayn of anye wolles beinge nowe in shorne of the growing of the shires of Kent, Surreye, Sussex, Southampton, Wiltshire, Dorsetshire, Somerset shire Glowcestershire, Worcester shire, Herford shire, Salop, Warw. Leceste shire, Notting. Derb. Yorke. Lincoln, Rutl. Northamp. Norf. Suff Esser, Camb. Huntington. Buck. Bed forde and Hertford, or anye of them before the feast of the Purification of our Ladie next after the sheringe and clippinge of the sayde wolles, or buy or bargayne of any wolles, take or promise of bargayne of anye wolles that shall growe in anye of the sayde shires, in any yeare or yeares to come after the sayde feast of the Purification of our Lady, that shalbee next after the shearyng or clipping of the sayd woll but onelye such personnes, their seruauntes and factoures, that of the sayd wolles shall make or do cause to be made yarne, hattes girdels, or cloth within this realme, and not sell the same woll agayne, or the stapler or hys factoures to bee shipped onelye to the sayde estaple, vppon payne of forfaiture of the double value of all the sayde wolles bought, or for to bee bargayned, or taken by promise of bargayn contrarye to thys acte and ordynaunce. Prouided allwaye, that it shal be lawfull for every man to bring or sende hys owne wolle into the common marketes, and there to sell the same vnto the merchants of the staple or his factour or to him or them that will buy the same for to make yarne or clothe within this realme or theire factours or seruaunts. And in case neither the stapler or his factour or other for hym, for the clothyer or other for hym, wyll not buy the same wolle so brought to the market in theyre defaute to selle the same to any other that will buy the same in the sayde open market anye thynge in this present acte to the contrary notwythstandynge. And further it is ec. that no personne after the firste daye of March nowe nexte commynge, shall buy or bargaynne ante manner wolles with in this realme for ante marchaunte estraunger, nor shall take ante promise of bargaine or sale of any woll for anye marchante straunger within this realme, vpon payne of forfeiture of the same woll so boughte or wherof promyse of bargayne and sale shalbe so taken, to the vse of any Marchaunt straunger or the value of the same wolles. The moitye of all whyche forfaytures to bee to the kynge our souerayngne Lorde, the other moytye to the party that will sue for the same, the partye that shall breake this ordinaunce. And that anye personne that wyll sue in that behalfe, shall and maye haue an actyon of dette of the sayde forfaiture. And suche processe in the same to bee hadde as in an action of dette at the common lawe or after the custome of the City, borough or towne where it shall be sued, wherin noe essoygne protection ne wager of lawe shalbee admitted. And further it is ec. that all bargaines couenauntes promyses and contractes for wolles heretofore made or any time heareafter before the firste daye of Marche nowe nexte comminge to bee made by any personne of, or for anye

wolles

Staple

parne Cloth

Purific.

Bargaine

Not to sell

Forf.

Market Staple parne

Sell to other

Bargaine Alien

Forf.

Bargaine

Wolles of the growinge of any of the sayde shires, beinge vnshorne shalbe voyde and of none effecte. Except the buyer, prouider or such person or persons to whome any such former promise or bargayne is made, do put the same wolles by him receiued by such former contract, couenaunte, or promyse into yarne of cloth within this realme, or do shyppe the same to the sayde estaple. It is also further prouyded &c. that the sayde marchaunt of the saide staple may bargaine and sell theire refuse or course wolles such as is not meete for the sayde estaple to anye other personne that wyll buye the same to make yarne or cloth within this realme, anye thynge in this acte to the contrarye notwythstandynge. This acte to continue and endure to the end of the nexte parliament. Anno 37. Hen. 8. capitulo. 15.

42 ¶ All and euerye personne and personnes dwellyng and inhabiting wythin the sayde countye of Norff. e citye of Norwyche or in either of them by his or them selues or by hys or their factors seruaunte or seruauntes maye lawfullye from henceforthe, wythout payn, forfeytures daunger or brea. che of anye lawe or ordynaunce, buy and bargayne woolles and take and make prouysyon to buye or bargayne wolles growynge or that shall growe onelye wythein the sayde countye of Norfolke in as large and lyke maner and fourme as the same inhabytaun. tes wythein the sayde countye and cytie myghte and dyd vse to doe be. fore the makynge of the sayde acte of parlement (s. anno 37 Henrici octa. ui capitulo. 15 before. 41.) and as the sayd act of parlement had neuer bene had or made, so that the same personne and persons so buying or bargayning or making promise to buy or bargayn the sayde woolles doe sell or retaile the same agayn in the common mar. kette or open place wythein the sayde countye of Norffolk or citye of Nor. wiche to anye person or personnes at theyre pleasure and lybertye that wil buye the same or anye parcell thereof dwellynge and inhabytynge wythin the sayde countye and citye of Nor. wyche or anye of them that shall or wyll spynne the same within the sayde countye of Norffolke and citye of Norwyche or anye of them the said former acte. (s. anno. 37 H. octaui ca. pitulo. 15. before 41.) or anye article clause or sentence therein contayned or anye other acte or actes, lawe or ordinaunce heretofore made to the con trarye there of in anye wyse notwith standynge. Anno primo Edwardi serti capitulo serto. Thys acte is confirmed by. 5 Edwardi serti cap. 7. as appeareth the begre folowinge. 43.

43 ¶ No manner of personne ne per. sonnes beeinge borne within the kin. ges obeisance, shall after the laste date of Mayes nexte, buy, bargine take or make any promise or bargain of wol. les but onely such person or personnes his wife or his or their apprentice or apprētices inhabitting in hys or their mansion house or houses as shall of ẏ sayd wolles make yarne, any kinde of clothes, chambletts, wollesleede, sayes, stamyne, knytt hose, knitt petti. coates, knit gloues, knit sleues, hats, coifes, cappes arras, tawepestery, co. uerlettes, girdels, or any other thinge vsed to be made of wolle or myxed wt woll within the realme or is a mar. chant or marchaunts of the staple at Calleys, or his or their apprentice or apprentices dwellinge in hys or theire mansion house or houses to bes shyp. ped only to the staple at Caleys vpon payne of forfeiture of the double va. lue of the sayd wolles so to be boughte or bargayned or taken by promise of

bargayne

Wolles

Staple Course woll

Norfolke Norwich

Buy

Retaile.

Buy Bargaine

yarne. Cloth

Marchant. Staple

Forf.

Marchant. Alien

bargayne contrary to thys p̄sent act. And be it &c. that no marchant stranger after the twentye daye of Aprill nert comming by himself or by anye other persone or persones for him in his name, or to his vse in any peare after the sayde twentye daye of Aprill then to come shal bargaine or buy any wolles before the feast of the purification of our Ladye nert after the clippinge or shearing of the same wolles vpon payne of forfeiture of the double value of the same wolles. And be it &c. that no maner of person or persones hauyng any wolle or wolles of his or theyr owne grouth shall at any tyme after the feast of the natiuitie of Saint John Baptist nert comming keepe the same wolles to thintent to sel the same in wolles vnwrought ouer and aboue one whole peare nerte and immediatelye after the shearynge of the same wolles so as there bee offred without fraude or couyn to the owner or owners therof withinthe same time such price as then shalbe most commonlye geuen in thesame shire for woll of like goodnes and packinge vpon payne of forfaiture for euerye tod or tod weight thereof so kept aboue one yeare vnsolde, as is aforesayd the summe of tenne shillinges the moitie of all and euerye such forfeiture and forfeitures penaltye or penalties beefore rehearsed to be to the vse of our soueraygne lorde the kynge his heires and successours and the other halfe to the vse of him that will sue &c. wherein &c. Prouided alwayes that the marchauntes of newe castelle and other persones maye buye woolles of the grouthe of the Counties of Northumberlande, Cumberlande, Westemerland, Richmont and Alderton shire, or the Bishoprike of Dnreme to the intent to ship or trāsport the same into the parties beyond the Sea, as they haue ben accustomed, anye thinge in this act to the contrary in any wise notwythstandinge. Prouided also &c. that the merchaunts of the staple from time to time maye bargain or sel their refuse course wolles and lockes suche as is not meete for the saide staple, to any person or persons that wyll buye the same to make yarne or clothe or other thinges as is aboue sayde within this realme so as the same be shotte and packed by the Wolle packer declaring of what packing or countrey the refuse or lockes bee and wryting vppon the clothes wherein the sayde refuse wolle is packed in great letters as theye doe vppon the Wolles that ys shipped to Calys. Prouided alwaies and be it &c. that it shall and maye bee lawful to the kinge our Soueraigne lorde by his proclamation at any time hereafter to bee made and sett forth to repeale this statute and al and euery article clause sentence and other thing or thinges therein conteyned, and to make the same voide to all intents and purposes as though this act had neuer beene hadde or made, any thing in this statute to the contrarye notwithstanding. Prouided alwaies that the acte made at the firste Session of thys parlement holden in the firste yeare of the raign of oure Soueraigne Lorde the kinge called and entituled an act for the continuaunce of making of Worstede yarne in Norff. and euerye article and clause therof shall remaine and continue in ful force vertue and strength And that all persones inhabityng or that shal inhabite within the said countye of Norff. or citie of Norwiche and euery of them shal and may buy and sel woll growing within the sayde countye of Norffolke according to the purporte true effecte and playne

Buy Bargaine

Fork.

Keepe

1. yere

Offer

Fork.

l.s

Newcastle Northūb. Cūberl. Westmerl. Richmond. Alerton

Durham

Marchants Staple Refuse Lockes

Packed

Proclam

Repeale

E.6.ca.6.

Continue Worsted Nork

Buy

plain meaning of ỳ said act made in ỳ said first yere of the raygn of our sayd soueraigne Lorde the king any thinge in this acte conteined to the contrarie thereof in anye wyse notwythstandinge. Anno quinto Edwardi sexti capitulo. 7.

Note a parcell of the saide act of Anno 5. Edwardi. 6. capitulo. 6. is here next before. 41. And parcel therof is in Norwiche. 2.

44 ¶ Be it enacted &c. that it shalbee lawfull to any personne or personnes inhabiting within the parishe of Halifax to buye anye woolle or woolles, at suche times as the clothiers maye buy ỳ same other then by engrossing & forstalling, so that the persons so buying the same do carie or cause to be caryed the said wolles so bought by them to the towne of Halifax, and there to sell the same to suche poore folke of that & other parish, adioyning, as shal worke the same in clothe of yarne (to their knowledge) and not to the riche and welthy clothier nor to any other to sell again, and if eyther the said woll dryuer shall sell his said wolles at any other place forth of the sayde towne of Halifax or if any suche shall buy theire wolles at Halifax, shal sel their wollz that they bought agayne vnwrought in yarne or cloth that then euery suche offender to lose and forfait the double value of the wolle so solde or vttered, thone moitie thereof to be to the king and Queenes maiesties, her heires, & successours kinges of this realme, and thother moitye to him or them ỳ will sue for the same in any of the king and Queenes maiesties courts of recorde, or before the Justices of peace in their Sessiõs, who by vertu hereof in their open sessions shal haue auctority vpon informacion, to heare and determine the same and to make prooces agaynste the offendours as in any other case to be determined before them. 2. & 3. P. & M. cap. 13.

Buy. Wolles. Not engrosse

Sell. Poore folke

Not to rich clothier.

Halifax

Sell vn wrought

Forf.

Be Calais. 3.	10. 16. 18. 40. 41
Custome. 1	Shipping. 10.
6. 10.	Staple. 2. 9. 11. 15.
Drapery. 29. 30.	21. 22. 32. 33.
33. 41. 51. 52.	Tares. 1. 5. 6. 11.
Escheker. 1.	26. 31.
Exigent. 3	Weights. 8.
Golde. 2.	13. 26.
Hattes. 6.	Worsteades. 4
Parchaunts. 6. 9.	

¶ Women, wiues, widowes & maydes.

VIdua post mortem mariti sui statim & sine difficultate aliqua habeat maritagium suum & hereditatem suam nec aliquid det pro dote sua, nec pro maritagio suo vel pro hereditate sua, quam hereditatem maritus suus & ipsa tenuerunt simul die obitus ipsius mariti sui, & maneat in capitali mesuagio mariti sui, per quadraginta dies post obitum mariti sui, infra quos dies assignet ei dos sua, nisi prius ei assignata fuerit, vel nisi domus illa sit castrum, et si de castro recesserit, statim domus ei competens prouideatur, in qua possit honeste morari quousque dos sua ei assignetur secundum quod predictum est & habeat rationabile estoueriun suum interim de communi, assignetur autem ei pro dote sua tertia pars totius terre mariti sui que fuit sua in vita sua, nisi de minori fuerit dotata ad ostium Ecclesie. Nulla vidua distringatur ad se maritand. Ita tamen quod securitatem faciat, quod se non maritabit sine assensu nostro, si de nobis tenuerit, vel sine assensu domini sui, si de alio tenuerit. Magna charta capitulo octauo. See a Statute lyke to parte of this Dower. 2.

Widowes

Dower

Quarentin. Dower.

Castel house

Estouers

3. parte

Marrie Querty. Widowe

2 ¶ Assignabit

widowes Dower Prerog. Sware Othe Marrie Heire Fine woman Sware Heale woman.

2 ¶ Assignabit viduis post mortem virorum suorum, qui de eo tenuerint in capite dotem suam, que eas contingit &c. licet heredes fuerint plene etatis, si vidue ille voluerint, et vidue ille ante assignationem dotis sue predicte, siue heredi plene etatis fuerint siue infra etatem iurabunt, quod se non maritabunt sine licentia Regis. Et si maritauerint sine licentia Regis, tunc Rex capiet in manum suam nomine districtionis omnes terras & ten̄, que de eo tenent in dotem, donec satisfecerint ad voluntatem suam, ita quod ipsa mulier nihil capiat de exitibus &c. quia per huiusmodi districtiones huiusmodi mulieres seu viri earum finem factāt regi ad voluntatem suam & illa voluntas tempore regis H. patris regis E. estimari consuevit ad valentiam predicte dotis per vnum annum ad minus, nisi vberiorem gratiam habuerint. Mulieres qui de rege tenent in capite aliquam hereditatē iurabunt similiter cuiuscunque fuerint etatis, quod se non maritabunt sine licencia Regis, Et si fecerint terre & ten̄ ipsarum eodem modo capiantur in manum domini regis, quousque satisfecerint ad voluntatem Regis. Prerogatiua Regis capitulo quarto.

43 ¶ Come en touts parties de cest Royalme dyuerses gentes de poar, moues de insaciable couetise, enconter tout droit gentilnez, beritte, & bon conscience, ont labores, & trones nouels inuencions, & eux assedouisement executes a lendangerance trouble, & maulx treater de toutes Dames gentilz femmes, & autres femmes estraunges soles eiaunts ascuns substance des terres, tenementes ou autrez moebles biennes deines cest dit Royalme Dengk, entendants le grand innocency & simplenez de eux, voilent prendre ceux per force ou autrement veinent a eux resemblants estre lour tresgraundes amys premittants eux lour soial amitie & istint per graūd dissimulation ou autrement gaignent eux en lour possession, conueyauntes en autrelx ieux ou les dittes messeysours sount de pluis poar, et quāt ascun femmes per tielx moines ou per ascun autre moyen sont en loure gouernaunce la dit maulx dispose persone ou persones ne voillent suffer eux dallera large & estre a lour libertie, iesque a ceo que ils voilent obliger ceux a les dites messaisours ou autre persone ou persones a loure oepes en grande sommes per obligacion ou obligacions, sibien simples coms condicionel, ou per obligacion ou obligacions destatute marchaunt faits deuant maire ou baillifes, eyaunt poyar a prendre tielx recognysancez. Auxi mults foits ils voyliēt cōpell eux dest mariez p eux estraē a lour propers desires ou autrement ils voillent faire leuer la dit summe ou summes de lour terres & bienes, et dendanger lour persone ou persones a lour tresgraund dañ que ad este est et semblable estāt vniuersal preiudice a la ley del Esglise, & la ley de cest Royalme, sans ceo que due remedye sur ceo soyt purueu Nostre dit seygnoure le Roye considerant les premysses ad ordeigne &c. que en toutes tiels cases de suisdits, la partye oblygee poit anoyre briefe hors de la chauncellarye, conteygnant tout le matter de loure de reasonable entraite directe al vyscount del county ou ascuns tielx offences fuerent enjy faites, ou en apres serrount faytes, commaundaunt luy que il par force de cel bryefe face proclamacion en le pleyne Countye, et en la procheyne countye puys la receyte de le dyt bryefe, que la persone ou persones conteygnus en la dyt briefe appierge ou appiergent a certeynes toure & lieu prefyres en le dyt bryefe deuaunt le Chauncellour

Dengleterē

Oblig. Mary. Oblig. writt. Proclam Appeere

Dengleterre pur le tempez eſteant, ou auterment deuant les Juſticez des aſſiſes en les Counties ou les dites offences fuerent faites, ou autermente deuaunt aſcun auter perſon notable daſſigner per le chaunceller Dengletere pour le temps eſtaant, as queux tour & lieu, ſi lez dites parties appiergent, q̃ lorꝛs le dit Chauncelour Dengleterre, iuſtice ou auter perſon enſy aſſigner p̃ le dit chaunceller pur le temps eſteant per vertue de ceſt oꝛdinaunce face eraminer duement les dits partiez ſur ceſtes pꝛemiſſes, per quel la dit examinacion ſils poyent trouer la dit obligaciõ ou obligacions, ou aſcun deux eſt̃ faites tielment come deſuis eſt dit, q̃ donque la dit obligacion ou obligacions, & tout pꝛoces & execucion ſues ou a purſuez ſur ceo, ſoiẽt voides, & de nul foꝛce ne effecte. Et ſi ſoit troue per examinacion deuaunte eux que la dit obligacion ou obligacions aſcuns de eux fuerent faitz, ou ſerrount troue eſtre faits pur veray dutie, et per nul tiel moyen come deuaunte eſt dit, que donques la dit obligacion ou obligacions, & tout le pꝛoceſſe & execucion ſues on a purſuez ſur ceo eſtoiſent bonez & effectuelx. Et ſil enſy ſoit que le perſone ou perſones en tielx bꝛiefes noſmes ou a noſmers encounter quel ou quelx aſcunes tielx letters ou bꝛiefes en apꝛes ſerrount ſues facent ou face defaulte a lez ioure et lieu limittes en meſme le bꝛiefe ou bꝛiefes, que adonques toutes tielx obligacion ou obligacions come ſoyent denãt eſpecifies et declarez, et en le dit bꝛiefe ou bꝛiefes, erꝛelles, declares & eſpecifies, et tout manner pꝛoceſſe et execucion ſues ou a pourſues ſur ceo ſoyent voydes & de nul foꝛce ou effect. Et que le dit viſcount ou viſcountes as queux tiel bꝛiefe ou bꝛiefes ſur ceſt oꝛdinance en apꝛes deſtre conceyues ſerra ou ſerrount directes, face executer les dytes bꝛiefes accoꝛdauntes al tenure dicelux, ſur peine de trois cents liuers dount le Roye noſtre ſouereigne ſeignoure, daꝛoir lune moytie, & lauter moitye a la partye qui ſuera le dit bꝛief de pꝛoclamacion. Et que la dit partye illinte greue poit auoire accion de dette en chelcun tyel cas encounter le dit viſcounte pour la moytie des dites troyes centes liuers illint foꝛfaites one pꝛoceſſe del vtlagary. Et que la partye ou partyes defendauntes en aſcun tyel action de cy en apꝛes encounter aſcun viſcount ou viſcountes a pourſuer allegera nul pꝛotection, ne gagera ſa ley ne ſerra reſceu a faire ou pleader aſcun foꝛeine plee deſtre trye en aſcun auter lyeu que la le ſuiſoyt bꝛief foundu ſur ceſt oꝛdynaunce et ſues. Anno triceſimo pꝛimo Henrici ſexti capitulo nono.

Execute Fozl.

Examine

Oblig.

Voide

True duty

Effectuall

Defaulte

Oblig.

Voide Bꝛiefes

4. ¶ Bee it enacted &c. that it ſhall not bee lawfull to anye perſonne oꝛ perſonnes to take oꝛ conuey away oꝛ cauſe to bee taken oꝛ conneyed away anye mayde oꝛ woman chylde vnmaryed, being within the age of fifteene yeares, oute, of, oꝛ from the poſſeſſyon, cuſtody, oꝛ gouernaunce, and againſte the will of the father of ſuche maide, oꝛ woman childe, oꝛ of ſuche perſonne oꝛ perſonnes, to whom the father of ſuche mayde oꝛ woman child by his laſte will and teſtament, oꝛ by anye other acte in hys life time hathe oꝛ ſhall appoynt, aſſygne, bequeethe, geeue oꝛ graunt the oꝛder, kepings education oꝛ gouernaunce of ſuche mayde oꝛ woman chylde, except ſuche takynge and conueyinge awaye as ſhall bee hadde, made oꝛ done by oꝛ foꝛ ſuche perſonne oꝛ perſonnes, as wythout fraude oꝛ couine, bee oꝛ then ſhall bee ỹ maſter oꝛ miſtreſſe of ſuch mayde oꝛ woman chylde oꝛ the gardeine in Socage oꝛ gardeyne in chyualrye, of oꝛ to ſuche payde oꝛ woman chylde.

26. peres

Lozde Impy

Fine

Dett

Maſters

Gardiall

And

And be it further enacted by the auctozitie afozesayd that if any persone or persones aboue the age of fourteene yeares shall from and after the fyrste daye of Aprill nexte comming vnlawfully take or conuey or cause to bee taken or conueyed any mayde or woman chylde vnmaryed beeynge within the age of syxteene yeares, out of, or from the possession and agaynste the will of the father or mother of suche chylde, or out, or from the possessyon, and agaynste the will of such persone or persones as then shall happen to haue by anye lawfull wayes or meanes, the order, keeping and education or gouernance of any suche mayden or woman chylde that then euerye suche persone and persones so offendynge, beynge thereof lawfullye attaynted or conuicted by the order and due course of the lawes of this realme, other then such of whome suche persone taken awaie shall holde anye landes or tenements by knyghtes seruyce shall haue and suffer imprisonment of hys and their bodyes by the space of twoe whole yeares without bayle or mainepryse, or elles shall paye suche fyne for hys or theire saide offence as shalbe assessed by the counsayle of the Queenes hyghnesse her heyres or successoures in the Starre Chamber at Westminster. And be it further enacted by the auctozity afozesayde, that if any such persons or persones after the saide daye shall so take awaye or cause to bee taken awaye as is afozesayde, and deflower anye suche mayde or woman chylde as is afozesayde, or shall agaynste the wyll or knowinge of or to the father of anye such maide or wooman chylde, if the father bee in lyfe, or agaynste the wyll or knowinge of or to the mother of any suche mayde or woman child hauing the custody and gouernaunce of such chylde, yf the father bee deade, by secreate letters, messages, or otherwyse, contracte, matrymonye wyth any suche mayden or woman chylde except such contractes of matrimonie as shalbe made by the consent of such persone or persons as by the tytle of wardeshyppe shall then haue or be intitled to haue the maryage of such maid or woman child, that then euerie suche persone or persones so offendynge, beeinge thereof lawfully conuicted as is afozesaide shall suffer imprisonment of his or theire bodies by the space of fiue yeares, without bail or maineprise or els shall paye suche fine for his or theire saide offences as shalbe assessed by the saide counsel in the saide Starre Chamber. The one moitie of all whyche fyne shalbee to the kynge and Queenes maiestye, her heires and successoures the other moytye to the parties greeued. And be it further enacted by the said auctozitie, that the kynge and Queenes hyghnes honozable counsayle of the Chamber by byll of complaynt or informacion and Justyces of assyse by inquisicion or inditement, shall haue auctho3ytie by vertue of thys acte, to heare and determyne the sayde offences vppon euery whiche inditementes and inquisycions, suche prozes shallbee awarded and lye as vppon an inditement of trespas at the common lawe. And further bee yt enacted bye the auctho3ytye afozesayde, that yf anye wooman chylde or mayden, beeynge aboue the age of twelue yeares, and vnder the age of fifteene yeares, doe at anye tyme consent or agree to suche person that so shall make anye contracte of matrimony contrary to the forme and effecte of thys estatute that then the nexte of the kynne of the same wo-

Retaile. Contract Star chāb. Lorde Impris. Fine Star chāb. Deflower 12. yeres Next of kinne

manne chylde or mayde to whom the inheritaunce shoulde discende returne or come after the decease of the same woman childe and mayde shall from the time of suche assent and agreement haue, holde and enioye all suche landes, tenementes, and hereditaments, as the same woman child and maiden had in possession, reuercion, or remainder, at the time of such assent and agreement during the life of suche persone that shal so contract matrimony. And after the decease of suche persone so contracting matrimonye that then the saide landes, tenementes, and hereditaments, shall discende, reuert, remayne and come to suche persone or persones as they shoulde haue done in case thys acte had neuer beene hadde ne made, other then to him onelye that so shal contract matrimonye. Prouided alwaies and bee it enacted, that this act nor anye thinge therein conteined, shall extende to take awaye or diminishe anie libertie, custome or auctoritie touchinge or concerninge anye Orphaunt or Orphauntes whyche nowe bee, or hereafter shalbee within the Citie of London, or anye other Citie, borough or towne, where Orphans are commonlye vsed to be prouided for either by graunt or by custome, but that the Lord Maire of the saide Citie of London and the Aldermen of the same for the time being, and all and euerye other head officer or officers, of anye other Cytie borough or towne wheare suche Orphauntes bee prouided for, shall and maye haue and take like rule, order, keeping and charge of such Orphant and Orphaunts and of al their landz tenementes, goods, and cattalles, as heretofore they or anye of them lawfullye had or vsed, or lawefullye might haue had and vsed if thys acte had not been made. Anno. 4. E. 5. V. & M. cap. 18.

Orphans

Londrn

De Apparel. 7.
Appelles. 1.
Armour. 8
Artificers. 1
Auowson. 1
Discontinuance of right. 1
Dower in all.
Essoigne. 7. 12
Felony. 8. 9.
Fines. 3. 8
Fugitiuez. 1
Horses. 7.
Incontinency of priestez. 3
Inrolments. 2.
Labozers. 32. 35. 38.
Leases. 2
Limitation. 5
Mortuaries. 1.
Rape. 2.
Resident. 2.
Riots. 9.
Townes. 1
Tresp as. 1
Vses. 9.
Wardes. 10. 15. 18.
Willes. 1. 3
Worlled. 8.

¶ *VVorcester.*

De Drapery. 44. 45. 52.

¶ *VVorsteedes.*

LEs marchãts e ouerourz de drapz appelles single Worsted lez pur ront amesner bolts de sengle worsted as queur partiez qui lour plerra forspris as enemiez du roy paiants lz cus tomes e subsidies ent dues, sans paier les deuoirs de Caleis, nient contristeant ascun estatut, ordinance proclamacion, inhibicion, maundementz ou charters liberties, vsages, ou prinileges grants ou grauntyers a les burgois de Caleis ou a les marchãts de lestaple de Calais ou ascuns auks faits ou affaires a contrary. Et que les obligacions, et suerties prises deuant ces heires pour les denois de Caleys soyent restitues et deliuerez. Purueu touts foites qui desouth colour des dits bolles de sengle Worstede ils nameinent ascũ double worstedes, ne demye doubles, ne Worstedes rayes, ne moltes, sur peine de forfeyture dicelles. Anñ. 17. Richard secundi cap. 3.

Staple Cary

Calleis

Oblig.

¶ An.20.H.6.c.10. an act was made to endure for three yeares, for ỳ true making of Worsteedes in Norwiche and Norff.

¶ Anno vicesimo tertio Henrici sexti capitulo quarto, an acte was made to endure for three yerez, for the true making of Worsteeds in Norwiche & Norffolke.

¶ Homes du dit art(s. of worsteede makers)deins la dit citie (s. of Norwiche)eient poar chescun an le lundie, procheine apres le Pentecost, de eslier quatre gardeinez deinez la dit city de mesme lart semblablement de hors de la dit citie, cestassauoir deins le county de Norffolke ayent poyar chescun an au mesme le iour de eslier quatre gardeines dedeines & du dyt countie de mesme larte & les auaunt-dits gardeins en lez dyt county & citie de venir deuaunt le maire du dit city pour le tempz esteaunt, sur le lundy procheine apres le feast del Corporis Christi adonques prochein ensuaunt et illeoques destre iurez deuant l'maire del dit citie & Seneschall'del Duchye de Lancaster deins le dit county pur le temps esteãt sil aueigne luy deins le dit citie adonques estre present, ou auterment deuant le maire tantsolement le dit Seneschall' lours esteant absent. Et que touts les dits gardeins si bien deins la dit cytie come de hors ou auterment la greynder part deux soubz cest fourme auaũtdit recite elus & iurez, eient pleine poiar pour lan donquez prochayne ensuaunt de surueer lartifice de les dites artificerz & que ils facent et ouerent droitment & bien et de bone stuffe, & de faire ordeigner autyelr rules & ordinaunces deins la dyt arte, si souent come il semblera a eux besoignable ou necessary a le mendement de les dits worsteedes & arte & autielr rules & ordynaunces per eux ensy faits & ordeyg-nes destre per lez dytes artyficers obeyes & gardez ou auterment quats de les dits gardeins ceux de les dites artificers qui ascũs de lour dits rules et ordinaunces enfrement ou face le contrary appellants as eux. vi. de les pluis discretes de les dites artyficers deines la dit citie & .vi. de les mesmes artificers deines le dit countie par le discretion du dit maire ou Seneschal ou dune deux, puneront et qui chescun piece de Worsteede soite poursuaunt per my la piece de seale faisure, bone et conuenient stuffe, et que il teignount les longure & lacure sicõe lassise soloyent estre dauncien temps droytment accustome cestassauoire beddes de pluis graund assise en longure. xiiij. aulnes largement & en lacure quater aulnez, largement & beddes de mesme assises. xij. aulnez en lõgure & en lasur troiz aulnes & beddez de pluis petite assise dix aulnes en lõgure, et en lacure deux aulnes & demy. Et draps appelles monkes clothes. xij. alnes en longure au meynes, et cinke quarters en lacure. Et draps appelles chanon clothes dune assise xix aulnes en longure, et deux aulnes en lacure, et de lauter assises cynk aulnes et vii. quarter en lacur et double mozleps xij. aulnes en longure, et v. quarters en lacure, & single mozleyes xix aulnes en longure. v quarters en lacure, & double Worsteede. x. aulnes en longure & v. quarters en lacure, et demye double worsteede xix aulnes en longure & cinke quarters en lacure, & rolle Worsteede xxx. aulnes en longure et demy aulne en lacure, et que ne soyte mise en nul de les dites Worsteedes ascun leine danguelle: et que les gardeines del mesme larte & chescun deux pour le temps esteauntes aueront et auera poyar & authoritie de seiser touts tielx draps & stuffe issint esteauntez

Ponitb

Contents

Wolls

Setties

RRRr.ij. defectifes

defectifes, & que les dites maire & Seneschal & chescun deux per.xy.homes de discretes artificers de les dites city & county auerount poiar a toutz temps denquirer, oyer, & terminer de touts ceux qui fount encounter la dit ordynaunce deinz la dit city ou County: & en outre ꝯ è eschuer dautiels deceitz & faulsite queux aueignir puissēt estre oueres & faytes en la dyt arte per les viij.gardeyns auauntdytes, ou entre eux mesmes taūt solement, ou en coū seile de faux artifice dauns de les dits artifices en les dites Citie & County que le maire de la dit citie pur le tēps esteaunt, & le dit Seneschall, ou vn deux au tyel temps come luy qui de plus besoignable ferī appeller deuāt luy les dits.xy.artificers ou la greindre pte deux, & ceux charger destī iurrez de faire droiturel serche, sibien en le stuffe come en tout lartifice de wostede per les dites.viij.gardeines en apres estre oueres & faits. Et que les dites gardeynes illint troues defectifes, ou en execution de lour office en serche de touts auters de mesmī lez artificers deins les dites Citie & coūty, ou en lour propre stuffe ou artificī serroyent corrects per mesme l'maīr ou Seneschalle en tiel fourme, sicoīn auters trespassoures en mesme larte duissent de droit estre correctes. Et que lez dytes gardeinez & chescū deux en chescun parte de la dyt Citye de Norwiche & ayllours en les counties de Norffolke, Suffolke, et Cantebre au touts temps couenablez auerount ou auera poyar de serchet toutes maners des wostedes, & le stuffe diceux si bien dedeins lome, come de hotz lomes oueres deyns la dit Cyty de Norwiche, ou County de Norffolke. Et si ascun home deuant le dit maire ou Seneschall, ou ascun deux soyt ent troue defectif, per lour discretion soit correct, et le Wostede & le stuffe trouues en manner & fourme auauntdits defectifes soient forfaytes, lun moity dautiel forfaiture troue en la dit City de Norwiche au maire de mesme la Citie, et troue ayllours a le maire ou Baylifes des Cityes, Burghes & bylles, ou as chiefes Seignourez del fee de & in tielx lieux come il auiendr autielx Wostedes & stuffe per les dits gardeines ou per ascun deux per ascun cause auauntdit defectyfes ou forfaitables estre troues, et lauk moitye a les gardeynes de la dit art pour le temps esteauntes, & qui nul home de la dit art face ascun Wostedī sans ceo que il mette sur ceo son propzer signes fiftes ou enteres per ordynāce de les dytes gardeins, ou autermēt celle Wostede destre forfayt a nostī dit seignour le Roye. Et oustre ceo pour la pleine reformacion de les deceit & faulsety deluis recites per auāt-dit laucthoritie, ordeygnes est et enacte, que les dites viij. gardeines le dit lune die procheine apres Corpus Chrisfti annuelment encontinent apres lour charge deluis recite deuant les dits maire & seneschall, ou vng deux receur assygnerount encontynent vng certeyne lieu ou deux deinz la dyt Cytye, & certeynes loures sur sepmayne, & vng auter certeyne lieu ou deux ou plusoures syls quydent be soignable en le dyt countye de Norfolke et certeynes loures per septimaine pour lan adonques procheine ensuaunt a lentent que chescun piece de Wostede que en cel an serra mis a vende soit appozt deuaunt les gardeins de la dyt arte pour le temps esteauntes al vng de mesmes les lyeux illint per eur assignes, al entent que auri byen les artyficers des wostedes come les dytes gardeines sauoir puissent certeine le lieu lou les dites Wostedes puyssent duemente et droitment este serches Et si les dits

gardeinz

Determin

Maire
Steward

Othe
Serche

Wardens

Correct

Serche

Correct

Fozk.

Sigue

Fozk

Wardeins

Acte

Noit

Serche

gardeins trouent les dits Worsteds per lour serch bien et lotalment fait que lours per les dites gardeines ou per vn deux sauns fine ou fee illeoqz soit mys sur ceo tyel signe et token ilsint que toutes achatoures bien sauoire puissent que il est sufficialment et droitment serche e ouere. Et que le dit serche extende sibien a le stuffe dicell, come al sufficient keisour, et tielx queux ils trouent defectiues que la maire de le dit citie et Seneschall de la dit Duchye ou vn deux pour le temps esteauntes per assent per les dites gardeines et ry. artificers aueraount poyar per cest acte de mettre en icell tyel correction come per eux semblera reasonable. Et pour chescun peece de Worsteede vendue nyent signes en fourme auauntdyt que le primour vendour dycell forface le price del peece issint per luy vendue a nostre dit seignour le roye: et que toutes ordinaunces actes et graunts faites ou affaires en preiudice ou contrarye de les premisses concernaunt Worstedes soyent voydes et de null effecte. Et que toutes maires, bayscountes, et baylyes, et toutes auters offycers soyent entendaunts aydantes, et supportauntes a les dites gardeynes en lour serches si souent cõe eux ou ascun des eux serront ou serra per les dytes gardeynes ou per ascun deux reasonablement requyses. Anno septimo Edwardi quarti capitul. 1.

Correct

Forf.

Actes

Voide

5 ¶ Anno. 11. H. 7. cap. 12. an act was made concerninge the shearinge and shierers of Worstedes in Norwich But it is repealed by 19. Henrici septimi ca. 17.

6 ¶ No yson ne persõs within this saide realme heretofore do take vpon him or them to dyrcalender any worsted within this saide realme vppon paine to forfait for euerye Worsted that is so drie calendred one C. shillinges. And ouer that where as the saide olde calendringe of Worstedes called wette calendring hathe beene vsed wel and substauncially in times past in the citye of Norwich, and yet is by yersonnes hauinge cunning in the same. Be it therefore &c. that no yersonne ne yersonnes hereafter doe take vpon him or them to wette calender anie worstede, but only suche yersons as haue ben bound apprentices to other yersonnes of the same crafte or occupacion of wette calendringe of worstede, by the space of seuen yeres, or be cunning in ẏ same and theire cunninge approoued and admitted by the maire of the said city of Norwich for the time beeing and that two maisters of the saide crafte and occupacion yerelye to be chosen within the saide citye of Norwich, in the countye of Norff. of the crafte of wette calendringe vppon payne of euerye suche yersonne or yersonnes, which hereafter shal do the contrary to forfait for euery piece so calendred againste the ordinances and puruеyances aforesaide C. shillinges. The one moitye of whiche penalties and forfaytures (aboue specified) and of euerye of them, to bee to the kynge our Soueraigne Lorde and the other moitie thereof to bee to the maisters of the saide occupacion of wette calẽdringe for the time being. And that it shalbe lawfull to the maisters of the saide occupacion (for the time being) and theire successores, to sue for the one moity of al such penalties hereafter to be forfeited, againste euery such person or persons, as hereafter shall do contrary to the fourme and effecte of this statut, by action of det by writ at the common law, or by bil or plait after the custome of suche city, porte, or towne, where shal happẽ any such

Kalender

Norwich

Apprentices

Admitted

Forf.

forfeiture to be or fall, or by informacion in the kinges escheker. And ẏ no protection or essoigne, ne wager of lawe for the defendaunt, in any such action, plainte or informacion bee allowable before any maner of Justices, where anye such suite or informacion shalbe used for the sayd forfeiture. And thys acte to endure to the nerte parlemente. Anno quinto Hẽrici octaui capitulo 4. This acte is made perpetuall anno. 25. Henrici 8.ca.5.

Dying Staple

Kalẽdring

Fork.

7 ¶No manner persone vsing the crafte or mistery of dyinge of worstedes stamins or sayes, or any of thẽ nether by thẽselues, or anye seruãt factour deputy, or any other by hys cõmaũdement or assignemẽt, frõ the feaste of Christmas now nert ensuinge, shall vse to calender any worstedes stamins or sayes, or any other cõmodytyes made of worstede yarn durynge al such tyme as the same psonne shall vse the mistery or crafte of dyinge aforesayde, vppon paine to forfait for euery p'ece so dyed and calendred by coloure, couyne, fraude or contrarye to the true meanynge and intent of this present act xl.s. to be deuided in three egal parts ẏ one part therof to the king our souerain lord, and one other part to the maire for the time being, and the third pte to him or to them that wil sue for the same by bil, actiõ of det plaint, informaciõ, or otherwise in any of ẏ kigs courtes, wherein noe essoigne delay or protectiõ shalbe allowed. An. 25. Ẏ 8.ca.5.

parmouth

Elect.

8 ¶The crafte smẽ (called worsted weauers) inhabited in the said towne of great Yermouth shal haue power & auctho'itie, by this present, act, frõ henceforth to electe & choose yearlye for euer, in the munday nert after ẏ feast of Pentecost, one honest mã of the same mistery and occupaciõ, being an housholder within the sayde towne of greate Yarmouth and hauinge of his proy goodes & catteis to the value of x. pounde at the leaste, or Landes, and Tenementes, to hys owne vse of estate of free holde at the leaste to the cleare yearelye value of xx.s. to be warden of the same crafte and mistere for the yere nert ensuing whiche man so elected and chosen, shall personallye appeare before the maire of the saide Citye of Norwich for the tyme beeinge, the Mundaye nerte after the feaste of Corpus Christi then nerte ensuing then & there to be sworne and charged by like othe concernynge the true and substancial making of the saide clothes within the sayde towne of great Yarmouthe, as the iiij. wardeins of the sayde Citie of Norwiche by vertue of the saide act of pliament made in the said. vij. yere of kig Edwarde the fowerth (s. ca.1. before. 4. ben charged & sworne for the same city of Norwich. And if the said maire happen to be absent the saide munday after Corpus Christi, or elles then refuseth to receaue or take the saide othe, thẽ the said wardẽs so elected, wi 4. dates nert after the same mũdaye shal cõe beefore ẏ baillifes of ẏ saide towne of great Yermouth for ẏ tie beig, or before .i. of thẽ, ẏ other beig absent, & thẽ & there receiue a corporal othe for the true exercising of the sãme office of wardenshipe, after the tenoure of the othe accustomablye vsed to be geuẽ to the said wardẽs of ẏ sayd city of Norwich. And thẽ ẏ said warden of the sayd towne of greate Yermouth for the tie being, so electen and sworne, may ordeigne & appointe a seal with this letter Ẏ to be grauẽ in the same scale, & may haue full power & auctority to shew, search

Yppere Norwich

Othe

Absent Refuse

yarmouth Absent

Othe

warden

Sealed Seale

scale

seale, and seale in Leade wyth the same seale so to be appointed and engrauen and none other, al worsteds, Sayes, and Stamins, within the sayd towne of Yarmouth, and suburbs of the same, made or to bee made, & not elswhere in as large and ample maner, as the sayde Wardeynes of the saide citie of Norwiche and wardenz of the sayde countye of Norff. or any of them hath or haue within the said Citie or Countye or in anye wyse maye do in that behalfe by auctoritie or vertue of the before remẽbred acte, made in the sayde seuenth yeare of kinge Edwarde the fowerth, any thinge in the same acte conteyned to the contrarye notwithstandyng.

And that no person inhabited within the said town of great Yarmouth or suburbes therof, weaue any worstedes, Sayes, or Stamins, wythin the same towne, excepte hee bee an Englyshe man borne, and haue ben apprentice to the saide occupation, & without he weaue there suche proper marke as shalbee limitted and appointed by the sayde Warden of the sayde towne for the tyme beinge, elected, and sworne, as is aforesayde, vppon paine of forfeiture therof to the kynge our soueraigne lorde.

And that euerye warden of the sayde towne shall limitt and distincte seuerall markes to euery of the sayd worsted weauers of the same towne of great Yarmouth, and the same markes by the sayde Warden to bee registred in a booke.

And also be it &c. that if, and whensoeuer hereafter the saide towne of Linne shalbee inhabited with tenne sundrye housholders or more number of housholders exercising and vsing the saide crafte or misterye of worsted weauers, then & from thence forth, that is to saye, as longe as the same towne of Lin shalbe inhabited with the number of te such housholders at the least, it shalbee lawful to the same inhabitants of the same towne of Lin yerely in the mondaye next after the feaste of Pentecoste, to electe & chose of themselues one warden of the said crafte and misterie of worsted weauers, to bee of the value in lands & goodes, as is beforesaid of the wardens of Yarmouth, whyche wardẽ so elect, shall yerely be sworne and charged at the saide citie of Norwich, in lyke maner and at like daye as is before limitted to the wardeins of Yarmouth: Or in default of the saide Mayour of Norwich, then the saide Warden so to bee elect for the said town of Lin, to take a corporall othe before the Maior of the sayde towne of Lin, within suche tyme, & after such fourme, as is before limitted vnto the warden of Yarmouthe.

And ỳ the saide warden of the sayde towne of Lin, for the tyme being, so elect and sworne, by him selfe, maye ordaine & appoint a seal, with the letter L. to be grauen in the same seale, and maye haue full power and auctoritie to viewe, searche, seale & seal in lead with the same seale so to bee engrauen and with none other, all worsteds, Saies and Stamins, within the said towne of Lin and suburbz of the same made or to bee made, and not els where, in as large and ample maner as the said warden of the said Citie of Norwiche, and wardens of the saide countye of Norff. or any of them hathe or haue within the Citie or Countye, or otherwyse maye doe by auchoritye or vertue of the beefore remembred acte, made in the sayde seuenth yeare of Kynge Edwarde the fowerth: any thinge conteyned in ỳ same act, to the contrary notwithstanding.

English men Apprentice

Seale

Fort.

Markes

Linne

Weuers.

Worsteds

And that no personne inhabited within the said towne of Linne or suburbes thereof, make anye Worsteds Sayes, or Stamins, within ỳ same towne, excepte hee bee an Englishe man borne, and haue ben apprentice to the same occupacion, and wythout he weaue therein suche proper marke as shalbe limitted and appointed by the saide Warden of the same towne of Linne, for the tyme beyng vppon paine and forfaiture thereof to the kinge our soueraigne Lorde. And that euery Warden of the said towne shall limitte, and distincte seuerall markes to euerye of the sayde Worsted weauers of the same town and the same marke by the said warden to bee registred in a booke.

Englishmen.

Apprentice

Marke

Forf.

Markes

And bee it &c. that from the feast of Saint Michaell the archaungel nert commyng vnto such tyme as the said towne of Linne, shalbee inhabited wyth the sayde number of ten householders of the saide crafte of Worstede weauers, and alwaies after, when the number of tenne householders shall happen to fayle and not be inhabited in the saide town of Linne the saide Wardens of the said Citye of Norwich, and theire successoures shall procure and cause one of themselues, or one of the Wardens of the sayde craite, of the saide countye of Norffolke, personallye to come and bee euery yrbiu day, from and after the saide feaste of saint Michaell the archangell, in and to the sayde town of Linne, or within fire dayes nerte after euerye suche yrbiu. daye, and there to continue & abyde by so longe time, as hee maye searche and seale all suche Worstedz, Sayes, and Stamins made in the same town of Lin, as then shalbee brought to him to be seal.d wythin the space of one whole daye. And the sayde inhabitantes of Worsted weauers of the same town of Linne being, shall content & paye to the sayde Warden of Norwyche or Norff. whych shall so come to Linne in the sayde yrby. daye, or within fyre dayes nerte after the sayde yrbiu daye for his costes and expences for euerye tyme that hee shall so come to Linne, betweene the feastes of S. Michaell the archangell, and the Annunciation of our Ladye Saint Marye, three shillinges, and for euerye tyme that hee shall so come to the sayde towne of Linne, betweene the feast of the Annunciation of our Ladye, and the feaste of Saint Michaell the archaungell two shyllinges. And yf the sayde inhabitauntes of Worsted weauers of the sayde town of Linne, do not content and paye to the sayde Warden comming to Lin, in fourme aforesayde, for hys sayde costes and charges, the sayde three shillynges or two shillynges, as is aboue limitted, than the same inhabitauntes shall forfeite and paye to the sayde Warden or to hys executours for euerye suche defaulte of payment foztye shillynges. And if none of the sayde Wardens of Norwyche and Norff. come to the sayde towne of Linne, for the cause aforesayde, in manner and fourme aboue remembred: then the sayde Wardens of the sayde citie of Norwiche shall forfait and paye to the sayde inhabitauntes of Linne of the saide mistery of worsted weauers, for euery such default xl.s. For recompence of whiche penaltie & forfeitz, ỳ said wardẽz of Norwiche or Norff. being therunto entituled by this p̃sent acte by his proper name w̃ this additiõ. That is to saye, Unius gardianorũ, or nup vni⁹ gardianorũ artis siue mistery textorum panni lanei vocat worstedes, in Ciuitate Norwich, vel comit Norffolk,

Linne

Warden Norwich

Norff.

Linne

Search

Pay

Linne

Not pay

Forf.

Not come

Forf.

Norff.

as

as the truethe requirethe, ſhall and maye haue action of dette by writte, bill or plaunte in anye competente or lawefull courte of this Realme, agaynſte the ſaydе inhabitauntes of Linne, of the ſaydе miſterye for the time beeinge, by theire ſundry proper names. And the ſaid inhabitants by the ſaid names, with this addicion Textorũ panni lanei vocat worſteds inhabitantes ville de Lin, ſhall and maye haue like actions of det againſt the ſaide Wardens of Norwiche, by the name of Gardiani artis siue miſterij textorum pannorum laneorum voc Worſtedes, infra ciuitatẽ Norwiche, vel coñ Norf. to bee vſed in good congruitye of latine, & fourme of the lawes of this realme. In which actions or anye of them none eſſeign protection or wager of lawe ſhalbee ſuffred or allowed. And that the particuler bodies or goodes of anye of the ſaide Wardens or inhabitantes beeinge condempned in anye of the ſayde actions ſhall and maye bee put in execution, after ſuche maner and fourme as is vſed in actions of dette by courſe of the common lawe of this realme. And moreouer be it &c. that all Clothes of worſteds, ſaies, and ſtamins, made or to be made wythin anye of the ſaide Townes of Lin, and greate Yarmouthe, or ſuburbes of the ſame or anye of them, and marked withe ſuche markes as ſhalbee limitted to the makers by the ſayde Wardens of the ſayde Towne in maner and fourme aboueſayde and ſeaued and ſealed by anye of the wardens of the ſaide townes of Linne & Yarmouthe in fourme aboue remembred, by force and vertue of this preſent acte may be lawfully put to ſale by the owners and makers of the ſame, without anye other marking or ſealinge, vppon the ſaide clothes, or vpon anye of them, or to be had or made by anye other wardens, dwellinge or abiding without the ſaid Towne, and without anye arreſt ſeaſure or forfeiture to bee had or made of or vpon anye of the ſayde clothes for lacke of anye other ſeales or markes: anye thinge conteined in the ſaide former acte made in the ſaid yere of kinge Edward the fowerth to ỳ cõtrary not withſtandinge. And ouer this bee it &c. that euerye craftes man of ỳ ſaide miſterye and occupation of worſtede makinge, dwellinge within anye of the ſaide Townes of Linne & greate Yarmouthe, and ſuburbes of ỳ ſame at theire owne free willes and libertie from henceforthe for euer maye haue and take apprentic or apprentices (beinge male) of the age of xviij. yeres and vpwarde, and beinge the Kinges natural ſubiectes, for ỳ terme of ſeuen yeres and not vnder, ſo that none of them exceede the number of two at once, to learne vſe, and exerciſe the ſaide craſte withein either of the ſayde Townes of Lin and great Yarmouth or ſuburbes of the ſame, albeit the father of the ſame apprentices or apprentice, maye not expend in landes and tenements, to the yerely valine of twenty ſhillinges any act or ordinance to the contrary made or to be made notwithſtandinge.

Ꝑrouided alwaye that this preſent acte nor anye thinge theirein conteyned, bee not in anye wiſe hurtfull or preiudicial to the Paire of Norwich or to his ſucceſſors, or to the wardens of the ſaide citye and countye, or to theire ſucceſſors, in any point, article power or auchoritye, other then for weauing, ſearching, and ſealinge of Worſtedes, Saies, and Stammins, made or to be made only withein the ſaid towns of Lin and Yarmouth, or ſuburbes of the ſame, or to any of the

Accion

Accions

Writtes

Abate

Sealing

Impriſ.

weauers

Linne yarmouth

Apprentice

vij. peres ij. prentices

xx.s.

Paire

weauing

And

And for limitting of markes to ẏ making of Worstedes, sayes and stamins, onely inhabited in eyther of ẏ saide townes or suburbes thereof, and takinge apprentices, in fourme aboue remembred, but that the saide Maire of the sayde citie of Norwich, and Wardens of the saide citye and countye and euery of thē, may haue and vse all other points, artycles, powers, and auctorities, contained and specified in the aboue remembred acte, made in the saide seuenth yeare of kinge Edwarde the fowerth, as well for the searche, sealyng, correction and reformacion of the said wardens, newely to bee electe by vertue of this present acte and euerye of thē accordynge and after suche fourme as they maye doe or vse, anye of the sayde Wardeines of the saide Citye or Countye by force of the saide acte made in the said seuenth yere of king Edwarde the fourth, as al and euery other inquiries, corrections, searches sealinges and reformacions to bee hadde for the true makinge of Worstedes, Saies, and stammins, in and vppon anye personne or persons, aswell within the sayde Townes, of Linne and Yarmouthe, as without, without trouble, lette, or veracyon of anye of the inhabytauntes of the saide Townes, in as large and ample wise as they myght haue dōe before the making of this present act any thinge conteined in this present acte, to the contrarye notwithstandinge.

Weuers

And also prouided and bee it &c. that the said crafts men of Worsted weauers, inhabited or hereafter to be inhabyted, within either of the sayde Townes of Linne & Yarmouth, or suburbes of the same, and the Marchauntes, or anye other persone or persones which shal happen to bye of the same craftes men or anye of them or of anye other personne, anye of the saide Clothes of Worstedes, Stamins, or Sayes, made or to be made within either of the saide Townes of Linne and Yarmouthe, and sealed by the saide Wardeins of the same Townes, to bee elected and sworne as is aforesaide, and anye of them shal not there, die, or put in coloure, or calender, anye worstedes, Stammins, or Sayes made, or to be made within either of the saide Townes of Linne and Yarmouthe or suburbes of the same, in anye other place or places, but onelye within the sayde citye of Norwich, or suburbes of the same, vppon paine of forfeiture of euerye piece of Worstede, Saies, or Stammins, to bee made within any of the saide Townes of Linne and Yarmouthe, or suburbes of the same or the value therof, shorne, dyed, colored, or calendred, by anye of the said craftes menne, byers or marchants in anye other place or places, then in the saide Citye of Norwiche or suburbes of the same: The one halfe thereof to bee to the kinge our Soueraigne Lorde, and the other halfe thereof to suche persone or persones, as shal sease the same. So that ẏ said Worstedes brought to the said City of Norwich to bee shorne, died, coloured, and calendred, without couin or craft of anye of the saide inhabytauntes and marchauntes, may bee shorne died, coloured, and calendred at and by as conuenient price or prices, and in as ready wise as the said inhabytauntes of either of the sayde Townes of Linne and Yarmouthe, and marchauntes byers of the saide Worstedes, or other of the said city or county hath had in times paste, or hereafter shal haue.

Worsted
Forf.
Shire Dyng Calendred Norwich.
Norwich Sworne

parmouth

Buy

And also that the same inhabitātes

and

and marchaunte and euery of them so bringinge theire saide Worstedes to the same Citye for to bee shorne, dyed, coloured, and calendred, be reasonablye and lawfully entreated accordinge to the saide acte made in the saide seuenthe yeare of kinge Edward the fourthe, and the ordinance made and affirmed for the saide misterye, without let or disturbance contrary to the same acte or ordinances in that behalfe.

And be it &c. that no persone or persones anye time hereafter conuey or transporte in any of the partes of beyonde the Sea, any maner of clothes of Worstede before the same clothes bee shorne, died, coloured, and calendred, vppon paine and forfeiture of the value therof: The one halfe to ỳ kinge oure Souer aigne Lorde, and the other halfe thereof to the partye that will sue therfore, by action of plainte of dette in anye of the kinges courtes. In whiche action or suit, noe protection or essoigne shalbe allowed nor the offender admitted to wage his lawe. This acte to endure to ỳ nexte parlemente. An. 14. H. 8. ca. 3. And after. An. 21. H. 8. cap. 21. It is continued to endure to the ende of the nexte parlemẽt. And after an. 26. H. 8. ca. 16. this acte is made perpetual.

Ouer the sea

Se Apprentice. 5. Laborers. 36.

¶ Wreke.

DE wreke de mere eſt accorde, qui la ou home, chiene, ou chatte eſcape vifes hors de la nieke, q̃ la nieke ou batelle ou nul rẽ (que la eins fuit) ne ſoit adiudge wreke, mes ſoient les choſes ſauez et gardez per la view del viſcount, coroner, ou del bailiffe le Roye, et bailes en les mains ceux de la ville, ou les choſes ſount troues, iſſint que ſi nul ſue les biens, & puiz p-

Shirifes Coroner Bailife

uer, quelz ſoient ſoens, ou a ſon ſeignoure, ou en ſa garde perilhe dedeis lan et le iour, ſauns delay luy ſoient renous: & ſi non remains au roye, et ſoient priſes per le viſcounte et coroners, & bailes a la ville pour reſpoign deuaunt Juſtices de wreke qui appt au roye. Et la ou wreke appent a auter qui a roye cy le eſt per meſme le manner. Et que anterment fra, & de ceo ſoyt attainte ſoit agarde al priſe, et reinte al volunt le roye, et rendra les dammages enſement. Et ſi le bailiffe le face, et ſoite diſauowe de ſon ſeignioure, et le ſeigniour ne outre de ceo a luy reſpoigne le bayliffe ſyl eſt de quoy, & ſil neit de quoy, rendre le Seignior le corps du balife au roy W. 1. ca. 5.

Proued

Praiſed

Othe

Impriſ.

Dam Bailifes

2 ¶ Item Rex habebit wreccum maris p totum regnum, ballenas & ſturgeones captos in mari, vel alibi infra regnum, exceptis quibuſdã priuilegiatis locis p Regem. Prerogatiua Regis cap. 11.

prerogatiue.

Se Admirall. 2. Marchants. 12. 39.
Coroner. 2. Ships. 13.

¶ Writtes and abatements of writtes.

QUotieſcunque de cetero euenerit in cancellaria, quod in uno caſu reperitur breue, et in conſimili caſu cadente ſub eodem iure, et ſimili indigent remedio non reperitur, concordant clerici de cancellaria in breui faciendo, vel terminent querentes in proximo parliamento, et ſcribantur caſus, in quibus concordare non poſſunt, et referẽt eos ad proximum parliamentum, et de conſenſu iuriſperitorum fiat breue ne contingat de cetero quod curia domini Regis deficiat conquerentib⁹ in iuſticia perquirenda. Weſtminſter. 2. capitul 25.

Chancery

2 ¶ Writ

Writtes

2 ¶Writ breuia de debito, et compoto, alijsq; huiusmodi actionib⁹ quibuscunque de cetero capiantur in suis comitatibus & dirigantur vicecomit cõm vbi contractus actionum earundem emerserint, ordinatum est & concordatum quod si de cetero in placitis super breuibus illis narratum fuerit cõ cordatum inde fore factũ in alio cõitatu quam in breue originali cõtinetur qũ tunc incontinenter breue illud penit⁹ cassetur. An. 6. R. 2. ca. 2.

3 ¶An. 4. H. 6. ca. 4. it was enacted that the writtes and suitez of thè that were made knightes in the parlemẽt should not abate.

Abate

Se action vpon the statut. 1.
Addicion. 1
Admesurement of pasture. 1.
Apprentice. 5.
Assise. 6.
Attainte. 15.
Awoiwson. 15.
Cessauit. 2.
Champartie. 4.
Chauncery. 2.
Clerke of the chauncery. 1.
Confirmacion. 1.
Contra formam collacionis. 1.
Discõtinuance of proces. 2.
Dower. 3.
Englande. 2.
Executors. 6.
Fees. 2.
Fines. 3. 7.
Franchises. 5. 20.
Justice & right. 3.
Justice in eire. 3. 4.
Limitacion. 3.
Nelne. 1.
Nisi prius. 1.
Nontenure. 1.
Nusance. 1.
Parleint. 7. 19.
Pardon. 1.
Poore people. 1.
Probate of testament. 3.
Protection. 1.
Queene. 2.
Recognisance. 2.
Redisseisin. 1.
Replevin of cattel. 2.
Reasonable aide. 1
Restitution. 2.
Retorne of chirrites. 16.
Rochester. 1.
Riotes. 4.
Taile. 1.
Trespasse. 1.
Villenage. 2.
Wales. 28.
Wardes. 6. 12. 25.
Wastes. 6. 8.
Women. 3.

¶Yarmouth.

See Jernemouth. in al.

Worsteedes. 8. Shippes. 15.

¶Yarne.

HOme ne carye namesna horss du dyte Royalme nul manner des thrummes, ne files de leine appellez wollen yarne, de southe coloure de thrummes, sur peine de forfaiture de le double value dicel. An. 8. H. 6. capit. 23.

Thrũmes

Forf.

2 ¶An. 23. H. 6. ca. 3. it was enacted ỳ no thrummes nor wollẽ yarne should be shipped or packed or caried ouer during iij. yeres, vpon paine of forfaiture.

Oũ the sea Forf.

See Draper. 31. 41. Nolles. 35. 43.
Norwich. 1. Worsteedes. 8.
Weightes. 26.

¶Yorke.

COme graundes inconuenientes & damages ont auenus ore tarde en la city Deuerwike, & pluisoures en temps auenir sont semblables dauenir, si prouision ent ne soit eẅe, pource que diuerses et certeines personz citizens du dite citye ont purchases et gaignes du nostre soueraigne seignior le roye seueralx letters patentes eux perent destre exemptes des offyces & occupacions du meraltye, bysshop county, chamberleine, collectour dez dismes & quinzismes, et citizen du dit city pur venir as parliaments nostr dit soueraigne seignior le roy, & ces heires deines le dit city nostre dit soueraigne Seignior le Roy, cõsiderant les premisses, per aduise &c. que toutes tielx letters patẽtz a aseũ pson ou persons ore citizeines du dit citye, ou q̃ en tempz auenir serrõt faits, grãtes ou affaires ou a granters, soient voidz & de nul effect. Et outre ceo qui si aseun citizein du dit citie ore esteãt ou qui ẽ temps auenir serra purchase amet, preigne ou gaigne aseũz tielx let-

Exempt Officers

Les pat.

Voide

Exemptiõ. letters patentes parent destre exẽptz dalcuns de les offices ou occupacions deuant dites deinz meisme la city Forl. face rl.li. lun moity a nostre seignior le Roye, & lauter moity a les maire et citizens du dit citye & lour successors, & q̃ le maire pur le temps esteãt, & sez successors poient & puissent auoire et maintener action de det a demander les dits rl.li. encounter chescun de la dit persõ ou plons tielx letters patẽts de exemption, purchaceant, amittãt, preignant ou gaignãt, lun moity dez dits rl.li. ainsi recoueres destre al vse nostre dit seignior le roy & ses heires & lauter moity de les dites rl.li. destr̃ al vse du maire du dit city pur t̃ps esteant, & de les citizeins de meisme la citye et lour successors & que en tielx actions de det en ayres a pursuer les parties defendauntes, en le party defendãt en nul maner ne soit admis a lour ley. An. 19. H. 6. ca. 3.

2 CAn. 21. H. 8. ca. 17. an acte is made whereby certeine letterz patẽts made to the ayde of Yorke concerning shipping & conueyinge of wolles & felles be repelled.

3 CAn. 34. H. 8. ca. 10. an acte is made concerning the makinge of couerlets within the Towne of Yorke, & none to be made to be put to sale in Yorke shire, but in the towne of Yorke onlye. Couerlets

De Citacion. 2. Sanctuaries. 4. 43
Exemption. 1. Mitailes. 13.
Money. 48. Union. 3.
Rome. 3. Molles. 35. 41.

FINIS.

¶ Imprinted at London in
Fletestrete within Temple barre
at the signe of the Hand and starre,
By Rychard Tottel. Anno.
1574.

Cum priuilegio.